

**OFFICIAL CODE  
OF  
GEORGIA  
ANNOTATED**



**VOLUME 7**

Title 9, Civil Practice  
Chapters 11-15

2006 Edition



Digitized by the Internet Archive  
in 2013

<http://archive.org/details/govlawgacode20067>



# OFFICIAL CODE OF GEORGIA ANNOTATED

---

With Provision for Subsequent Pocket Parts

---

*Prepared by*  
The Code Revision Commission  
The Office of Legislative Counsel  
*and*  
The Editorial Staff of LexisNexis®



Published Under Authority of the State of Georgia

---

## **Volume 7**

### **2006 Edition**

Title 9. Civil Practice  
(Chapters 11 through 15)

---

Including Acts of the 2006 Session of the General Assembly of Georgia  
and Annotations taken from the Georgia Reports  
and the Georgia Appeals Reports

---

**LexisNexis®**  
Charlottesville, Virginia  
2006

COPYRIGHT 1926 THROUGH 1930  
© 1982, 1993, 2006

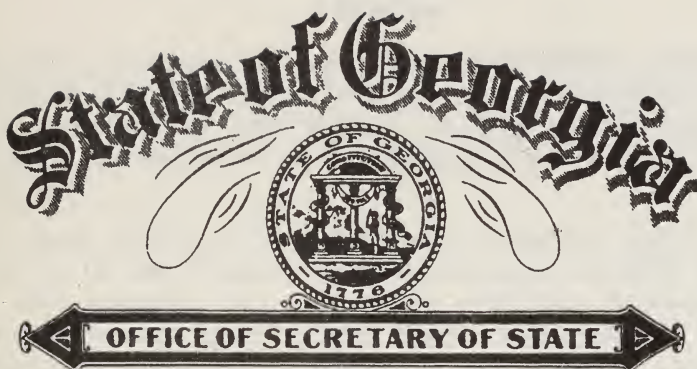
BY  
THE STATE OF GEORGIA

---

All rights reserved.

ISBN 0-8205-7181-4

4183911



*I, Cathy Cox, Secretary of State of the State of Georgia, do hereby certify that* the statutory portion of the Official Code of Georgia Annotated contained in this volume is a true and correct copy of such material as enacted by the General Assembly of Georgia; all as same appear of file and record in this office. \_\_\_\_\_

IN TESTIMONY WHEREOF, I have hereunto set my hand and affixed the seal of my office, at the Capitol, in the City of Atlanta, this 1<sup>st</sup> day of July, in the year of our Lord Two Thousand and Six and of the Independence of the United States of America the Two Hundred and Thirtieth.



*Cathy Cox*

SECRETARY OF STATE





## Preface

This volume cumulates and replaces the 1993 edition of Volume 7 of the Official Code of Georgia Annotated, as supplemented by the 2005 Cumulative Supplement. The 1993 Volume 7 and its 2005 Cumulative Supplement may thus be discarded or, if so desired, may be retained for historical purposes only.

This volume contains all laws specifically codified in Title 9, Chapters 11 through 15, by the General Assembly through the 2006 Session. This volume also contains case annotations reflecting decisions posted to LexisNexis® through April 14, 2006. These annotations will appear in the following traditional reporter sources: Georgia Supreme Court Opinions; Georgia Appeals Court Opinions; Southeastern Reporter, Second Series; Supreme Court Reporter; Federal Reporter, Third Series; Federal Supplement, Second Series; Federal Rules Decisions; and Bankruptcy Reporter. As official and traditional citations become available, substitutions for the LexisNexis® citations will be made.

Additionally, LexisNexis® has prepared annotations and references to Attorney General Opinions, law reviews, and other research sources that we hope will be beneficial as you utilize this product. A complete listing of those sources is as follows: Official and Unofficial Attorney General Opinions; Opinions of the Judicial Qualifications Commission; Advisory Opinions of the State Disciplinary Board of the State Bar; Formal Advisory Opinions of the State Disciplinary Board of the State Bar, issued by the Supreme Court of Georgia; Emory Law Journal; Georgia Law Review; Georgia State University Law Review; Mercer Law Review; Georgia State Bar Journal; and American Law Reports. Also included, where appropriate, are cross references to the Official Code of Georgia Annotated.

This volume retains amendment notes and effective date notes for Acts passed during the 2004, 2005, and 2006 Sessions of the General Assembly. In order to determine the changes which were made or the effective date applied to a Code section by an Act passed prior to the 2004 Session of the General Assembly, the user should consult the Georgia Laws.

Visit our website at <http://www.lexis.com> for an online bookstore, technical support, customer service, and other company information.

If you have questions or suggestions concerning the Official Code of Georgia Annotated, please write or call toll free 1-800-833-9844, fax at 1-518-487-3584, or email us at [customer.support@lexisnexis.com](mailto:customer.support@lexisnexis.com). Direct written inquiries to:

LexisNexis®  
Attn: Official Code of Georgia Annotated  
P.O. Box 7587  
Charlottesville, Virginia 22906-7587





## **User's Guide**

In order to assist both the legal profession and the layperson in obtaining the maximum benefit from the Official Code of Georgia Annotated, a User's Guide containing comments and information on the many features found within the Code has been included in Volume 1 of the Official Code of Georgia Annotated.



## Table of Titles

---

- Title 1. General Provisions.
2. Agriculture.
  3. Alcoholic Beverages.
  4. Animals.
  5. Appeal and Error.
  6. Aviation.
  7. Banking and Finance.
  8. Buildings and Housing.
  9. Civil Practice.
  10. Commerce and Trade.
  11. Commercial Code.
  12. Conservation and Natural Resources.
  13. Contracts.
  14. Corporations, Partnerships, and Associations.
  15. Courts.
  16. Crimes and Offenses.
  17. Criminal Procedure.
  18. Debtor and Creditor.
  19. Domestic Relations.
  20. Education.
  21. Elections.
  22. Eminent Domain.
  23. Equity.
  24. Evidence.
  25. Fire Protection and Safety.
  26. Food, Drugs, and Cosmetics.
  27. Game and Fish.
  28. General Assembly.
  29. Guardian and Ward.



## TABLE OF TITLES

30. Handicapped Persons.
31. Health.
32. Highways, Bridges, and Ferries.
33. Insurance.
34. Labor and Industrial Relations.
35. Law Enforcement Officers and Agencies.
36. Local Government.
37. Mental Health.
38. Military, Emergency Management, and Veterans Affairs.
39. Minors.
40. Motor Vehicles and Traffic.
41. Nuisances.
42. Penal Institutions.
43. Professions and Businesses.
44. Property.
45. Public Officers and Employees.
46. Public Utilities and Public Transportation.
47. Retirement and Pensions.
48. Revenue and Taxation.
49. Social Services.
50. State Government.
51. Torts.
52. Waters of the State, Ports, and Watercraft.
53. Wills, Trusts, and Administration of Estates.

In Addition, This Publication Includes

Constitution of the United States

Constitution of the State of Georgia

Tables of Comparative Sections

Table of Acts

Index to Local and Special Laws

## TABLE OF TITLES

Index to General Laws of Local Application

Short Title Index

General Index





# Table of Contents

---

## VOLUME 6

---

### TITLE 9

#### CIVIL PRACTICE

CHAPTER	PAGE
1. General Provisions, Reserved .....	2
2. Actions Generally, 9-2-1 through 9-2-63 .....	3
3. Limitations of Actions, 9-3-1 through 9-3-115 .....	88
4. Declaratory Judgments, 9-4-1 through 9-4-10 .....	195
5. Injunctions, 9-5-1 through 9-5-11 .....	221
6. Extraordinary Writs, 9-6-1 through 9-6-66 .....	257
7. Auditors, 9-7-1 through 9-7-23 .....	296
8. Receivers, 9-8-1 through 9-8-14 .....	319
9. Arbitration, 9-9-1 through 9-9-84 .....	342
10. Civil Practice and Procedure Generally, 9-10-1 through 9-10-204 .....	398

## VOLUME 7

11. Civil Practice Act, 9-11-1 through 9-11-133 .....	2
12. Verdict and Judgment, 9-12-1 through 9-12-138 .....	817
13. Executions and Judicial Sales, 9-13-1 through 9-13-178 .....	966
14. Habeas Corpus, 9-14-1 through 9-14-53 .....	1080
15. Court and Litigation Costs, 9-15-1 through 9-15-15 .....	1157
Index to Title 9 .....	1197



# TITLE 9

## CIVIL PRACTICE

### VOLUME 6

- Chap. 1. General Provisions, Reserved.
2. Actions Generally, 9-2-1 through 9-2-63.
  3. Limitations of Actions, 9-3-1 through 9-3-115.
  4. Declaratory Judgments, 9-4-1 through 9-4-10.
  5. Injunctions, 9-5-1 through 9-5-11.
  6. Extraordinary Writs, 9-6-1 through 9-6-66.
  7. Auditors, 9-7-1 through 9-7-23.
  8. Receivers, 9-8-1 through 9-8-14.
  9. Arbitration, 9-9-1 through 9-9-84.
  10. Civil Practice and Procedure Generally, 9-10-1 through 9-10-204.

### VOLUME 7

11. Civil Practice Act, 9-11-1 through 9-11-133.
12. Verdict and Judgment, 9-12-1 through 9-12-138.
13. Executions and Judicial Sales, 9-13-1 through 9-13-178.
14. Habeas Corpus, 9-14-1 through 9-14-53.
15. Court and Litigation Costs, 9-15-1 through 9-15-15.

---

**Cross references.** — Equitable remedies and proceedings in equity generally, Ch. 3, T. 23.

**Law reviews.** — For annual survey article discussing trial practice and procedure, see 51 Mercer L. Rev. 487 (1999). For survey of

1999 Eleventh Circuit cases on trial practice and procedure, see 51 Mercer L. Rev. 1291 (2000). For annual survey article discussing trial practice and procedure, see 52 Mercer L. Rev. 447 (2000).

### RESEARCH REFERENCES

**ALR.** — Validity and construction of agreement between attorney and client to arbitrate disputes arising between them, 26 ALR5th 107.

## CHAPTER 11

## CIVIL PRACTICE ACT

## Article 1

## Scope of Rules and Form of Action

- Sec.  
 9-11-1. Scope of chapter; construction.  
 9-11-2. One form of action.

## Article 2

## Commencement of Action and Service

- 9-11-3. Commencement of action; filing of civil case filing form.  
 9-11-4. Process.  
 9-11-5. Service and filing of pleadings subsequent to the original complaint and other papers.  
 9-11-6. Time.

## Article 3

## Pleadings and Motions

- 9-11-7. Pleadings allowed; form of motions.  
 9-11-8. General rules of pleading.  
 9-11-9. Pleading special matters.  
 9-11-9.1. Affidavit to accompany charge of professional malpractice.  
 9-11-9.2. Medical authorization forms; review of protected health information.  
 9-11-10. Form of pleadings.  
 9-11-11. Signing of pleadings; when verification required; rule abolished.  
 9-11-11.1. Exercise of rights of freedom of speech and right to petition government for redress of grievances; legislative findings; verification of claims; definitions; procedure on motions; exception; attorney's fees and expenses.  
 9-11-12. Answer, defenses, and objections; when and how presented and heard; when defenses waived.  
 9-11-13. Counterclaim and cross-claim.  
 9-11-14. Third-party practice.  
 9-11-15. Amended and supplemental pleadings.  
 9-11-16. Pretrial procedure; formulating issues; order; calendar.

## Article 4

## Parties

- Sec.  
 9-11-17. Parties plaintiff and defendant; capacity.  
 9-11-18. Joinder of claims and remedies.  
 9-11-19. Joinder of persons needed for just adjudication.  
 9-11-20. Permissive joinder of parties.  
 9-11-21. Misjoinder and nonjoinder of parties.  
 9-11-22. Interpleader.  
 9-11-23. Class actions.  
 9-11-24. Intervention.  
 9-11-25. Substitution of parties.

## Article 5

## Depositions and Discovery

- 9-11-26. General provisions governing discovery.  
 9-11-27. Depositions before action or pending appeal.  
 9-11-28. Persons before whom depositions may be taken; disqualification for interest; consent of parties.  
 9-11-29. Stipulations regarding discovery procedure.  
 9-11-29.1. When depositions and other discovery material must be filed with court; custodian until filing.  
 9-11-30. Depositions upon oral examination.  
 9-11-31. Depositions upon written questions.  
 9-11-32. Use of depositions in court proceedings; effect of errors and irregularities in depositions.  
 9-11-33. Interrogatories to parties.  
 9-11-34. Production of documents and things and entry upon land for inspection and other purposes; applicability to nonparties; confidentiality.  
 9-11-35. Physical and mental examination of persons.  
 9-11-36. Requests for admission.  
 9-11-37. Failure to make discovery; mo-

Sec.

tion to compel; sanctions; expenses.

### Article 6

#### Trials

- 9-11-38. Right to jury trial.
- 9-11-39. Consent to trial by court; jury trial on court order.
- 9-11-40. Time and place of trial.
- 9-11-41. Dismissal of actions; commencement within six months.
- 9-11-42. Consolidation; severance.
- 9-11-43. Evidence.
- 9-11-44. Official records.
- 9-11-45. Subpoena for taking depositions; objections; place of examination.
- 9-11-46. Exceptions unnecessary; objections to rulings or orders.
- 9-11-47. Jurors.
- 9-11-48. Reserved.
- 9-11-49. Special verdicts.
- 9-11-50. Motions for directed verdict and for judgment notwithstanding the verdict.
- 9-11-51. Reserved.
- 9-11-52. Findings by the court.
- 9-11-53. Reserved.

### Article 7

#### Judgment

- 9-11-54. Judgments.
- 9-11-55. Default judgment.
- 9-11-56. Summary judgment.
- 9-11-57. Reserved.
- 9-11-58. Entry of judgment; judge's name to be typed, printed, or stamped after signature; filing of civil case disposition form.
- 9-11-59. Reserved.
- 9-11-60. Relief from judgments.
- 9-11-61. Harmless error.
- 9-11-62. Stay of proceedings to enforce a judgment.

### Article 8

#### Provisional and Final Remedies and Special Proceedings

- 9-11-63. Reserved.
- 9-11-64. Reserved.
- 9-11-65. Injunctions and restraining orders.

Sec.

- 9-11-66. Receivers.
- 9-11-67. Deposit in court.
- 9-11-68. Offers of settlement; damages for frivolous claims or defenses.
- 9-11-69. Execution; discovery in aid thereof.
- 9-11-70. Judgment for specific acts; vesting title.

### Article 9

#### General Provisions

- 9-11-71 through 9-11-77. Reserved.
- 9-11-78. Motion days.
- 9-11-79. Reserved.
- 9-11-80. Reserved.
- 9-11-81. Applicability.
- 9-11-82. Jurisdiction and venue unaffected.
- 9-11-83. Local court rules.
- 9-11-84. Forms.
- 9-11-85. Short title.

### Article 10

#### Forms

- 9-11-100. Reserved.
- 9-11-101. Form of summons.
- 9-11-102. Reserved.
- 9-11-103. Form of complaint on a promissory note.
- 9-11-104. Form of complaint on an account.
- 9-11-105. Form of complaint for goods sold and delivered.
- 9-11-106. Form of complaint for money lent.
- 9-11-107. Form of complaint for money paid by mistake.
- 9-11-108. Form of complaint for money had and received.
- 9-11-109. Form of complaint for negligence.
- 9-11-110. Form of complaint for negligence where plaintiff is unable to determine definitely whether the person responsible is C.D. or E.F. or whether both are responsible and where the evidence may justify a finding of willfulness or of recklessness or of negligence.
- 9-11-111. Form of complaint for conversion.
- 9-11-112. Form of complaint for specific



Sec.		Sec.	
	performance of contract to convey land.		with counterclaim for interpleader.
9-11-113.	Form of complaint on claim for debt and to set aside fraudulent conveyance under Code Section 9-11-18.	9-11-122.	Form of summons and complaint against third-party defendant.
9-11-114.	Form of complaint for negligence under Federal Employers' Liability Act.	9-11-123.	Form of motion to intervene as a defendant under Code Section 9-11-24.
9-11-115 through 9-11-117.	Reserved.	9-11-124.	Form of motion for production of documents under Code Section 9-11-34.
9-11-118.	Form of complaint for interpleader and declaratory relief.	9-11-125.	Form of request for admission under Code Section 9-11-36.
9-11-119.	Form of motion to dismiss, presenting defense of failure to state a claim.	9-11-126 through 9-11-130.	Reserved.
9-11-120.	Form of answer presenting defenses under subsection (b) of Code Section 9-11-12.	9-11-131.	Form of judgment on jury verdict.
9-11-121.	Form of answer to complaint set forth in Code Section 9-11-108,	9-11-132.	Form of judgment on decision by the court.
		9-11-133.	Forms meeting requirements for civil case filing and disposition.

**Cross references.** — Citation of chapter as "Georgia Civil Practice Act," § 9-11-85. Procedure in magistrate courts, § 15-10-40 et seq. Practice and procedure in garnishment proceedings, Ch. 4, T. 18. Authority to enact local rules, Uniform Superior Court Rules, Rule 1.2. Motions for summary judgment, Uniform Superior Court Rules, Rule 6.5.

**Editor's notes.** — The short title for this chapter (the "Georgia Civil Practice Act") is provided for in § 9-11-85 rather than in the first section of this chapter, where the short title for a chapter of the Code is normally provided for. This results from the fact that the renumbering of sections of this chapter follows the numbering scheme of the Federal Rules of Civil Procedure rather than the usual scheme observed elsewhere in the Code.

**Law reviews.** — For article advocating the adoption of the federal rules of civil procedure in Georgia, see 18 Ga. B.J. 297 (1956). For article discussing rule-making power and advocating Supreme Court of Georgia be vested with rule-making power over both civil and criminal procedure, see 23 Ga. B.J. 303 (1961). For article comparing the Federal Rules of Civil Procedure to Georgia trial practice procedures prior to the adoption of the Georgia Civil Practice Act, see 1 Ga. St.

B.J. 315 (1965). For article, "The Georgia Civil Practice Act of 1966: Preliminary Observations," see 2 Ga. St. B.J. 419 (1966). For article comparing sections of the Georgia Civil Practice Act with preexisting provisions of the Georgia Code, see 3 Ga. St. B.J. 295 (1967). For article, "The 1967 Amendments to the Georgia Civil Practice Act and the Appellate Procedure Act," see 3 Ga. St. B.J. 383 (1967). For article discussing counterclaims and cross-claims under the Georgia Civil Practice Act, see 4 Ga. St. B.J. 205 (1967). For article, "Synopsis of 1968 Amendments Appellate Procedure Act and Georgia Civil Practice Act," see 4 Ga. St. B.J. 503 (1968). For article discussing liability of corporate directors, officers, and shareholders under the Georgia Business Corporation Code, and as affected by provisions of the Georgia Civil Practice Act, see 7 Ga. St. B.J. 277 (1971). For article discussing 1976 to 1977 developments in Georgia's practice and procedure, see 29 Mercer L. Rev. 265 (1977). For article surveying Georgia cases in the area of trial practice and procedure from June 1977 through May 1978, see 30 Mercer L. Rev. 239 (1978). For article surveying judicial developments in Georgia's trial practice and procedure laws, see 31 Mercer L. Rev. 249 (1979). For survey article



on trial practice and procedure, see 34 Mercer L. Rev. 299 (1982). For annual survey of law on trial practice and procedure, see 35 Mercer L. Rev. 315 (1983). For article surveying 1983 Eleventh Circuit cases on trial practice and procedure, see 35 Mercer L. Rev. 1295 (1984). For annual survey on trial practice and procedure, see 36 Mercer L. Rev. 347 (1984). For article, "Defending the Lawsuit: A First-Round Checklist," see 22 Ga. St. B.J. 24 (1985). For annual survey of trial practice and procedure, see 38 Mercer L. Rev. 383 (1986). For article, "On with the Old!," see 24 Ga. St. B.J. 13 (1987). For annual survey on trial practice and procedure, see 43 Mercer L. Rev. 441 (1991). For annual survey on trial practice and procedure, see 44 Mercer L. Rev. 421 (1992). For annual survey article on trial practice and procedure, see 49 Mercer L. Rev. 313 (1997). For annual survey article on trial practice

and procedure, see 50 Mercer L. Rev. 359 (1998). For annual survey article discussing trial practice and procedure, see 51 Mercer L. Rev. 487 (1999). For annual survey article discussing trial practice and procedure, see 52 Mercer L. Rev. 447 (2000). For article, "Trial Practice and Procedure," see 53 Mercer L. Rev. 475 (2001).

For note, "Default Judgments Under the Federal Rules of Civil Procedure and the Georgia Civil Practice Act," see 7 Ga. St. B.J. 385 (1971). For note analyzing the Civil Procedure Act of 1966, and its application from 1966 to 1976, see 11 Ga. L. Rev. 546 (1977). For note, "Venue in Multidefendant Civil Practice in Georgia," see 6 Ga. State U.L. Rev. 427 (1990). For survey of 1995 Eleventh Circuit cases on trial practice and procedure, see 47 Mercer L. Rev. 907 (1996). For review of 1996 civil practice legislation, see 13 Ga. St. U. L. Rev. 23.

## JUDICIAL DECISIONS

### ANALYSIS

#### GENERAL CONSIDERATION

#### USE OF CASE LAW CONSTRUING FORMER LAW AND FEDERAL RULES

#### RETROACTIVE APPLICATION OF CHAPTER

#### APPEALS

### General Consideration

**Construction of chapter.** — This chapter should be liberally construed and applied. *Ambler v. Archer*, 230 Ga. 281, 196 S.E.2d 858 (1973) (see O.C.G.A. Ch. 11, T. 9).

This chapter is in derogation of the common law and must be strictly construed and followed. *Tahoe Carpet Indus., Inc. v. Aetna Bus. Credit, Inc.*, 153 Ga. App. 317, 265 S.E.2d 116 (1980) (see O.C.G.A. Ch. 11, T. 9).

**Purpose.** — This chapter is intended to be a revolutionary and sweeping revision of Georgia legal procedure. *Old Hickory Prods. Co. v. Hickory Specialties, Inc.*, 366 F. Supp. 913 (N.D. Ga. 1973) (see O.C.G.A. Ch. 11, T. 9).

**Purpose and scope of this chapter was to comprehensively and exhaustively revise,** supersede, and modernize pretrial, trial and, certain post-trial procedures in civil cases. *Bradberry v. Bradberry*, 232 Ga. 651, 208 S.E.2d 469 (1974) (see O.C.G.A. Ch. 11, T. 9).

**A paramount purpose of this chapter is to simplify procedure** in civil cases. *Morgan v. Reeves*, 226 Ga. 697, 177 S.E.2d 68 (1970) (see O.C.G.A. Ch. 11, T. 9).

**Promotion of justice intended.** — Rules set forth in this chapter are intended to promote and not to obstruct the administration of justice and thus enable the court to do substantial justice rather than to decide cases upon technicalities with no relationship to the rights of the parties to litigation. *Mundt v. Olson*, 155 Ga. App. 145, 270 S.E.2d 344 (1980) (see O.C.G.A. Ch. 11, T. 9).

**Decisions on the merits promoted.** — This chapter is designed to simplify civil procedure by deemphasizing form and technicality in order that substantive rights of litigants may be asserted and tried on merits. *Ambler v. Archer*, 230 Ga. 281, 196 S.E.2d 858 (1973) (see O.C.G.A. Ch. 11, T. 9).

This chapter should serve to reduce number of decisions resolved on grounds with no relation to merits of litigation. *Ambler v. Archer*, 230 Ga. 281, 196 S.E.2d 858 (1973)

**General Consideration (Cont'd)**

(see O.C.G.A. Ch. 11, T. 9).

**Technicalities minimized.** — One of the purposes of this chapter was to minimize situations in which actions abated on account of niceties of technical rules of practice and procedure. *Tyree v. Jackson*, 226 Ga. 690, 177 S.E.2d 160 (1970) (see O.C.G.A. Ch. 11, T. 9).

The people's right to litigate with governmental bodies should not be decided on technicalities any more than one citizen's right to litigate with another citizen. *City of Atlanta v. International Soc'y for Krishna Consciousness of Atlanta, Inc.*, 240 Ga. 96, 239 S.E.2d 515 (1977).

**Notice pleading substituted for issue pleading.** — Basic premise of this chapter is that it does away with "issue pleading" and substitutes "notice pleading." *Byrd v. Ford Motor Co.*, 118 Ga. App. 333, 163 S.E.2d 327 (1968); *General Tel. Co. v. Pritchett*, 119 Ga. App. 53, 165 S.E.2d 918 (1969) (see O.C.G.A. Ch. 11, T. 9).

New rules under this chapter restrict pleadings to task of general notice-giving, and invest the depositions and discovery process with a vital role in preparation for trial. *Byrd v. Ford Motor Co.*, 118 Ga. App. 333, 163 S.E.2d 327 (1968) (see O.C.G.A. Ch. 11, T. 9).

O.C.G.A. Ch. 11, T. 9 abolished "issue pleading," substituted in lieu thereof "notice pleading," and directs that all pleadings shall be construed as to do substantial justice. *Sheppard v. Yara Eng'g Corp.*, 248 Ga. 147, 281 S.E.2d 586 (1981).

Under the spirit and intent of the Civil Practice Act, O.C.G.A. Ch. 11, T. 9, "notice pleading" has been substituted for "issue pleading." *Mills v. Bing*, 181 Ga. App. 475, 352 S.E.2d 798 (1987).

**Notice pleading requirements.** — Under notice pleading procedure of the Civil Practice Act, O.C.G.A. Ch. 11, T. 9, only a short and plain statement of the claim is required; nevertheless, a complaint must give a defendant notice of the claim in terms sufficiently clear to enable the defendant to frame a responsive pleading thereto. *Allen v. Bergman*, 201 Ga. App. 781, 412 S.E.2d 549 (1991).

**Purpose of notice pleading.** — Objective in adopting the Civil Practice Act, O.C.G.A.

Ch. 11, T. 9, and rejecting "issue" pleading was to avoid dismissal on technicalities and to give parties fair notice of claims and/or defenses to be asserted against them; the discovery process was to be used to fill in details. The substance or function of a pleading, rather than its name, should determine its nature. *Edelschick v. Blanchard*, 177 Ga. App. 410, 339 S.E.2d 628 (1985).

**Word "hearing,"** as contained in this chapter, is limited in its context to court hearings on motions. *Knowles v. Knowles*, 125 Ga. App. 642, 188 S.E.2d 800 (1972); *Montgomery v. USS Agri-Chemical Div.*, 155 Ga. App. 189, 270 S.E.2d 362 (1980) (see O.C.G.A. Ch. 11, T. 9).

**Special plea of mistaken identity not required.** — This chapter does not require that a party must specially plead or raise by motion the defense that plaintiff sued the wrong person (in this case, individuals rather than corporation). *Calhoun v. Herrin*, 125 Ga. App. 518, 188 S.E.2d 273 (1972) (see O.C.G.A. Ch. 11, T. 9).

**Declaratory judgments.** — The Declaratory Judgment Act, O.C.G.A. Ch. 4, T. 9, is governed by the practice rules contained in the Civil Practice Act, O.C.G.A. Ch. 11, T. 9. *Town of Thunderbolt v. River Crossing Apts., Ltd.*, 189 Ga. App. 607, 377 S.E.2d 12 (1988).

Since Declaratory Judgment Act (see O.C.G.A. Ch. 4, T. 9) contains no special provisions for pleading, test of what is needed to withstand motion to dismiss petition for declaratory judgment is determined under the Civil Practice Act (see O.C.G.A. Ch. 11, T. 9). *Southeastern Fid. Fire Ins. Co. v. State Farm Mut. Auto. Ins. Co.*, 118 Ga. App. 861, 165 S.E.2d 887 (1968).

The Civil Practice Act (see O.C.G.A. Ch. 11, T. 9) is applicable to actions seeking declaratory judgment, and test of what is needed to withstand motion to dismiss petition for declaratory judgment is determined under that Act. *Rockdale County v. City of Conyers*, 231 Ga. 477, 202 S.E.2d 436 (1973).

**Suit on contract that only licensed person can enter.** — The Civil Practice Act, O.C.G.A. Ch. 11, T. 9, does not require a person suing on a contract permitted to be entered into only by licensed persons to plead the existence of such a license in order to state a claim, but, at whatever stage of the proceedings it appears that the plaintiff is seeking to recover upon a contract permitted to be



entered into only by persons holding licenses issued as a regulatory measure, it becomes imperative for the plaintiff to prove that plaintiff holds such a license and held such a license at the time the contract was entered into in order to authorize a recovery. *Myers v. Wynn*, 201 Ga. App. 764, 412 S.E.2d 581 (1991).

**Criminal contempt is tried under rules of civil procedure**, rather than under rules of criminal procedure, and preponderance of evidence is sufficient to convict defendant. *Hill v. Bartlett*, 124 Ga. App. 56, 183 S.E.2d 80 (1971). But see *In re Crane*, 253 Ga. 667, 324 S.E.2d 443 (1985).

**Applicability to juvenile courts.** — The Civil Practice Act, O.C.G.A. Ch. 11, T. 9, does not apply to juvenile courts. *In re N.N.G.*, 196 Ga. App. 765, 397 S.E.2d 40 (1990).

**Claim for indebtedness.** — While creditor may bring separate actions to foreclose a security interest and on an indebtedness, and both remedies may be sought in same action, claim for indebtedness, whether filed in a separate action or in same action as foreclosure proceeding under former Code 1933, § 67-701 (see O.C.G.A. § 44-14-230 et seq.), must stand or fall upon the principles set forth in the Civil Practice Act (O.C.G.A. Ch. 11, T. 9), including, but not limited to, process and service of process, and may not be “piggy-backed” into court using special rules applicable to foreclosure actions under former Code 1933, § 67-701 (see O.C.G.A. § 44-14-230 et seq.). *Porter v. Midland-Guardian Co.*, 242 Ga. 1, 247 S.E.2d 743 (1978).

**Other statutory time periods control.** — The provisions of the Civil Practice Act, O.C.G.A. Ch. 11, T. 9, which deal with time frames do not apply to periods of time which are definitely fixed by other statutes, such as O.C.G.A. § 32-3-14. *Bates & Assocs. v. DOT*, 186 Ga. App. 828, 368 S.E.2d 544, cert. denied, 186 Ga. App. 917, 368 S.E.2d 544 (1988).

**Act creating municipal court repealed.** — Adoption of this chapter had effect of repealing provisions of Ga. L. 1952, p. 2184 et seq., the Act creating Municipal Court of Columbus, which are contrary to its provisions. *Lee v. G.A.C. Fin. Corp.*, 130 Ga. App. 44, 202 S.E.2d 221 (1973) (see O.C.G.A. Ch. 11, T. 9).

**Waiver of jury trial.** — Passage of this chapter did not change time-honored rule

of law that where party has right to demand a jury trial and fails to do so, the party may be held to have waived it. *Marler v. Citizens & S. Bank*, 139 Ga. App. 851, 229 S.E.2d 786 (1976), aff’d, 239 Ga. 342, 236 S.E.2d 590 (1977) (see O.C.G.A. Ch. 11, T. 9).

**Equitable complaint in appeal from probate court not maintainable.** — Nothing in this chapter can be construed as authorizing superior court to entertain complaint in equity in case on appeal from probate court, as on appeal jurisdiction of superior court is no greater than that of probate court. *Logan v. Nunnally*, 230 Ga. 588, 198 S.E.2d 321 (1973) (see O.C.G.A. Ch. 11, T. 9).

**Party dismissed only where no set of facts supports claim.** — A party should not be dismissed for failure to state a claim against such party, unless it appears beyond doubt that plaintiff can prove no set of facts in support of plaintiff’s claim which would entitle the plaintiff to relief against that party. *Sheppard v. Yara Eng’g Corp.*, 248 Ga. 147, 281 S.E.2d 586 (1981).

**Cited in** *Willis v. Byrd*, 116 Ga. App. 555, 158 S.E.2d 458 (1967); *Peacock Constr. Co. v. Turner Concrete, Inc.*, 116 Ga. App. 822, 159 S.E.2d 114 (1967); *Townsend & Ghegan Enters. v. W.R. Bean & Son*, 117 Ga. App. 109, 159 S.E.2d 776 (1968); *Crosby v. Crosby*, 224 Ga. 109, 160 S.E.2d 362 (1968); *Algernon Blair, Inc. v. Trust Co.*, 224 Ga. 118, 160 S.E.2d 395 (1968); *Republic Mtg. Corp. v. Beasley*, 117 Ga. App. 303, 160 S.E.2d 429 (1968); *Lloyd Indus., Inc. v. O’Neal Steel, Inc.*, 117 Ga. App. 328, 160 S.E.2d 433 (1968); *Hill v. Willis*, 224 Ga. 263, 161 S.E.2d 281 (1968); *Funderburg v. Wold*, 117 Ga. App. 638, 161 S.E.2d 376 (1968); *Clark v. Perrin*, 224 Ga. 307, 161 S.E.2d 874 (1968); *Seaboard Air Line R.R. v. Hawkins*, 117 Ga. App. 797, 161 S.E.2d 886 (1968); *Cail v. Griffin*, 224 Ga. 431, 162 S.E.2d 356 (1968); *Cook v. Barfield*, 224 Ga. 355, 162 S.E.2d 417 (1968); *B-W Acceptance Corp. v. Callaway*, 224 Ga. 367, 162 S.E.2d 430 (1968); *Watkins v. Coastal States Life Ins. Co.*, 118 Ga. App. 145, 162 S.E.2d 788 (1968); *Banks v. Champion*, 118 Ga. App. 79, 162 S.E.2d 824 (1968); *Zappa v. Allstate Ins. Co.*, 118 Ga. App. 235, 162 S.E.2d 911 (1968); *O’Neil v. Moore*, 118 Ga. App. 424, 164 S.E.2d 328 (1968); *Woodall v. First Nat’l Bank*, 118 Ga. App. 440, 164 S.E.2d 361 (1968); *Pritchard v. State*, 224 Ga. 776, 164

**General Coinsideration (Cont'd)**

S.E.2d 808 (1968); *Morris v. Townsend*, 118 Ga. App. 572, 164 S.E.2d 869 (1968); *Lovett v. Lovett*, 225 Ga. 251, 167 S.E.2d 590 (1969); *Cohen v. Garland*, 119 Ga. App. 333, 167 S.E.2d 599 (1969); *Todd v. Waddell*, 120 Ga. App. 20, 169 S.E.2d 351 (1969); *Bragg v. Bragg*, 225 Ga. 494, 170 S.E.2d 29 (1969); *Foster v. Lankford*, 120 Ga. App. 573, 171 S.E.2d 662 (1969); *Doe v. Moss*, 120 Ga. App. 762, 172 S.E.2d 321 (1969); *Fender v. Fender*, 226 Ga. 129, 173 S.E.2d 211 (1970); *Siefferman v. Kirkpatrick*, 121 Ga. App. 161, 173 S.E.2d 262 (1970); *Fendley v. Weaver*, 121 Ga. App. 526, 174 S.E.2d 369 (1970); *McKinnon v. Neugent*, 226 Ga. 331, 174 S.E.2d 788 (1970); *Steelman v. Associates Dist. Corp.*, 121 Ga. App. 649, 175 S.E.2d 62 (1970); *Tankersley v. Security Nat'l Corp.*, 122 Ga. App. 129, 176 S.E.2d 274 (1970); *Seaboard Coast Line R.R. v. Clark*, 122 Ga. App. 237, 176 S.E.2d 596 (1970); *Martin v. Prior Tire Co.*, 122 Ga. App. 637, 178 S.E.2d 306 (1970); *Employers Liab. Assurance Corp. v. Berryman*, 123 Ga. App. 71, 179 S.E.2d 646 (1970); *Pichulik v. Air Conditioning & Heating Serv. Co.*, 123 Ga. App. 195, 180 S.E.2d 286 (1971); *Stevens v. Stevens*, 227 Ga. 410, 181 S.E.2d 34 (1971); *Hill v. Small*, 228 Ga. 31, 183 S.E.2d 752 (1971); *Roberts v. Artistic Ornamental Iron Co.*, 124 Ga. App. 744, 186 S.E.2d 143 (1971); *Buffington v. McClelland*, 125 Ga. App. 153, 186 S.E.2d 550 (1971); *Payne v. Shelnutt*, 126 Ga. App. 598, 191 S.E.2d 487 (1972); *Gregory v. King Plumbing, Inc.*, 127 Ga. App. 512, 194 S.E.2d 271 (1972); *Williams v. Nuckolls*, 230 Ga. 697, 198 S.E.2d 870 (1973); *Boyer v. King*, 129 Ga. App. 690, 200 S.E.2d 906 (1973); *Logan v. Nunnally*, 130 Ga. App. 33, 202 S.E.2d 220 (1973); *Continental Ins. Co. v. Mercer*, 130 Ga. App. 339, 203 S.E.2d 297 (1973); *DeKalb County v. McFarland*, 231 Ga. 649, 203 S.E.2d 495 (1974); *Fulton County v. Corporation of Presiding Bishop*, 133 Ga. App. 847, 212 S.E.2d 451 (1975); *Goolsby v. Allstate Ins. Co.*, 133 Ga. App. 781, 213 S.E.2d 42 (1975); *Hodges Appliance Co. v. United States Fid. & Guar. Co.*, 133 Ga. App. 936, 213 S.E.2d 46 (1975); *Wiley v. Georgia Power Co.*, 134 Ga. App. 187, 213 S.E.2d 550 (1975); *Burston v. Caldwell*, 506 F.2d 24 (5th Cir. 1975); *Thomas v. Firestone Tire & Rubber Co.*, 139 Ga. App. 40, 227 S.E.2d 870 (1976); *Bowen v.*

*State*, 144 Ga. App. 329, 241 S.E.2d 431 (1977); *Buchan v. Duke*, 153 Ga. App. 310, 265 S.E.2d 308 (1980); *Weems v. McCloud*, 619 F.2d 1081 (5th Cir. 1980); *Bowers v. Continental Ins. Co.*, 753 F.2d 1574 (11th Cir. 1985).

**Use of Case Law Construing Former Law and Federal Rules**

**Precedential value of case law construing former actions.** — While provisions which have been repealed specifically by the Act which enacted this chapter have been rendered void and are generally no longer effective, cases construing such former sections are of precedential value in construing the same or similar provisions found elsewhere in the Code. *Bowen v. State*, 239 Ga. 517, 238 S.E.2d 62 (1977) (see O.C.G.A. Ch. 11, T. 9).

**Use of federal case law in construing chapter.** — Since this chapter is modeled and predicated on the Federal Rules of Civil Procedure, federal cases, while not binding precedent, will be considered as persuasive authority in construing pertinent provisions. *Poole v. City of Atlanta*, 117 Ga. App. 432, 160 S.E.2d 874 (1968) (see O.C.G.A. Ch. 11, T. 9).

As this chapter is substantially identical to the Federal Rules of Civil Procedure, it is appropriate to resort to federal cases for its construction. *Harper v. DeFreitas*, 117 Ga. App. 236, 160 S.E.2d 260 (1968).

Because of the similarity between O.C.G.A. Ch. 11, T. 9 and the Federal Rules of Civil Procedure, it is proper that the court give consideration and great weight to constructions placed on the Federal Rules by the federal courts. *Bicknell v. CBT Factors Corp.*, 171 Ga. App. 897, 321 S.E.2d 383 (1984).

**Retroactive Application of Chapter**

**Remedial statutes are not inoperative, although of a retrospective nature,** provided they do not impair contracts, and only go to confirm rights already existing, in furtherance of the remedy, by curing defects and adding to means of enforcing existing obligations. *Berry v. Siskin*, 128 Ga. App. 3, 195 S.E.2d 255 (1973).

**Law which merely alters procedure may be made applicable to past transactions.** *Berry v. Siskin*, 128 Ga. App. 3, 195 S.E.2d 255 (1973).



**No person has a vested right in any course of procedure,** nor in the power of delaying justice, nor of deriving benefit from technical and formal matters of pleading. *Berry v. Siskin*, 128 Ga. App. 3, 195 S.E.2d 255 (1973).

**Effect of simultaneous repeal and reenactment** of automatic dismissal provisions. *Berry v. Siskin*, 128 Ga. App. 3, 195 S.E.2d 255 (1973).

### Appeals

**Chapter controls over Appellate Practice Act.** — The Civil Practice Act (see O.C.G.A. Ch. 11, T. 9), being the latest expression of legislative will, must control over provisions of the Appellate Practice Act, (see O.C.G.A. Art. 2, Ch. 6, T. 5), if conflict exists. *Howard v. Smith*, 226 Ga. 850, 178 S.E.2d 159 (1970).

**Application of chapter on appeal.** — This chapter may be applied on appeal in review-

ing judgment of trial court rendered under former procedure in cases filed prior to chapter's effective date. *Bazemore v. Burnet*, 117 Ga. App. 849, 161 S.E.2d 924 (1968) (see O.C.G.A. Ch. 11, T. 9).

Regardless of when judgment was entered below, appellate court must apply the new rules of this chapter. *Grubbs v. Duskin*, 118 Ga. App. 82, 162 S.E.2d 762 (1968) (see O.C.G.A. Ch. 11, T. 9).

In reviewing enumeration of errors, appellate court must apply new rules of this chapter regardless of when judgment was entered below. *Ghitter v. Edge*, 118 Ga. App. 750, 165 S.E.2d 598 (1968) (see O.C.G.A. Ch. 11, T. 9).

Court of appeals must apply this chapter as it exists at time of its judgment rather than law prevailing at rendition of judgment under review. *Turner v. Bank of Zebulon*, 128 Ga. App. 404, 196 S.E.2d 668 (1973) (see O.C.G.A. Ch. 11, T. 9).

## ARTICLE 1

### SCOPE OF RULES AND FORM OF ACTION

#### 9-11-1. Scope of chapter; construction.

This chapter governs the procedure in all courts of record of this state in all actions of a civil nature whether cognizable as cases at law or in equity, with the exceptions stated in Code Section 9-11-81. This chapter shall be construed to secure the just, speedy, and inexpensive determination of every action. This chapter shall also apply to courts which are not courts of record to the extent that no other rule governing a particular practice or procedure of such courts is prescribed by general or local law applicable to such courts. (Ga. L. 1966, p. 609, § 1.)

**U.S. Code.** — For provisions of Federal Rules of Civil Procedure, Rule 1, and annotations pertaining thereto, see 28 U.S.C.

**Law reviews.** — For article advocating specialized pleadings and procedures to meet needs of juvenile court practice, see 23 *Mercer L. Rev.* 341 (1972). For article surveying developments in Georgia trial practice and procedure from mid-1980 through

mid-1981, see 33 *Mercer L. Rev.* 275 (1981). For survey article on trial practice and procedure, see 34 *Mercer L. Rev.* 299 (1982). For article discussing the scope of the "Civil Practice Act," see 19 *Ga. St. B.J.* 130 (1983). For article surveying trial practice and procedure in 1984-1985, see 37 *Mercer L. Rev.* 413 (1985). For article, "Business Associations," see 53 *Mercer L. Rev.* 109 (2001).

## JUDICIAL DECISIONS

### ANALYSIS

#### GENERAL CONSIDERATION

#### COURTS TO WHICH CHAPTER APPLICABLE

### General Consideration

**Divorce proceedings.** — This chapter is applicable to divorce proceedings. *Price v. Price*, 243 Ga. 4, 252 S.E.2d 402 (1979) (see O.C.G.A. Ch. 11, T. 9).

**Administrative procedure.** — Motions for judgment on the pleadings and for summary judgment are functionless and inappropriate in superior court when that court is sitting as an appellate court under authority of the Administrative Procedure Act (see O.C.G.A. Ch. 13, T. 50). *Walker v. Harden*, 129 Ga. App. 782, 201 S.E.2d 483 (1973).

The Civil Practice Act (see O.C.G.A. Ch. 11, T. 9) is not applicable to proceedings under the Georgia Administrative Procedure Act, (see O.C.G.A. Ch. 13, T. 50). *Georgia State Bd. of Dental Exmrs. v. Daniels*, 137 Ga. App. 706, 224 S.E.2d 820 (1976).

O.C.G.A. Ch. 11, T. 9 has no application to judicial review of administrative agency decisions under O.C.G.A. § 50-13-19. *Walker v. Harden*, 129 Ga. App. 782, 201 S.E.2d 483 (1973); *Hewes v. Cooler*, 169 Ga. App. 762, 315 S.E.2d 276 (1984).

**Workers' compensation.** — Provisions of this chapter with regard to taking depositions are not applicable to workers' compensation claims unless made so by statute pertaining specifically to workers' compensation claims. *National Biscuit Co. v. Martin*, 225 Ga. 198, 167 S.E.2d 140 (1969) (see O.C.G.A. Ch. 11, T. 9).

**Chapter not applicable to appellate courts.** — Scope of this chapter is procedure in the trial courts of record, and it does not deal with powers of appellate courts. *Buckhead Doctors' Bldg., Inc. v. Oxford Fin. Cos.*, 116 Ga. App. 503, 157 S.E.2d 767 (1967) (see O.C.G.A. Ch. 11, T. 9).

**"No cure" rule contravenes chapter.** — "No cure" rule, requiring party to dismiss present action, pay costs in that and all previous actions, and then refile the same action, places an unnecessary burden on trial courts, delays determination of action on its merits, and increases expense to courts and litigants; hence it contravenes the purpose of the Civil Practice Act (see O.C.G.A. Ch. 11, T. 9) as set out in Ga. L. 1966, p. 609, § 1 (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-1) to "secure the just, speedy, and inexpensive determination of every action." *McLanahan v. Keith*, 239 Ga. 94, 236 S.E.2d 52 (1977).

But see *Couch v. Wallace*, 249 Ga. 568, 292 S.E.2d 405 (1982); *Little v. Walker*, 250 Ga. 854, 301 S.E.2d 639 (1983).

**Want of prosecution rule.** — Regardless of efficiency of local two-year want of prosecution rule, General Assembly has set forth a five-year rule for all actions of a civil nature in all courts whose practice and procedure is governed by this chapter, so that for those courts local two-year rule would be conflicting. *Johnson v. Barnes*, 237 Ga. 502, 229 S.E.2d 70 (1976) (see O.C.G.A. Ch. 11, T. 9).

**Appeal from a decision of the policemen's pension board** should be taken in accordance with the procedures provided for in statute (Ga. L. 1953 (Nov.-Dec. Sess.), p. 2707). *Simmons v. Board of Trustees*, 167 Ga. App. 511, 306 S.E.2d 759 (1983).

**Requirements of the Condemnation Act override all provisions of the Civil Practice Act, O.C.G.A. Ch. 11, T. 9**, in conflict with the Condemnation Act's special purposes. *DOT v. Defoor*, 173 Ga. App. 218, 325 S.E.2d 863 (1984).

**Section invoked to make error harmless where does not involve genuine issue of material fact.** — Trial court's failure to consider two timely filed depositions when ruling on a motion for summary judgment was manifestly harmless where there was nothing in the depositions which raised a genuine issue of material fact; thus, to reverse and remand the case under these circumstances would only serve to prolong litigation and undermine the policy in favor of "the just, speedy, and inexpensive determination of every action." *Miller Grading Contractors v. Georgia Fed. Sav. & Loan Ass'n*, 247 Ga. 730, 279 S.E.2d 442 (1981).

The Court of Appeals will not reverse a grant of summary judgment, even if it appears that the trial court erroneously failed to consider a portion of the record, unless the appellant can show that a genuine issue of material fact remains for trial. *Holtzendorf v. Seckinger*, 195 Ga. App. 177, 393 S.E.2d 13 (1990).

**There is no requirement generally that party litigant show what deposition would prove before the litigant is allowed to take it.** *Brown Transp. Corp. v. Truett*, 174 Ga. App. 189, 329 S.E.2d 521 (1985).

**Construction of pleadings.** — Even though it is true that, when the sufficiency of a complaint is questioned, the pleadings



must be construed in a light most favorable to a plaintiff, the trial court correctly dismissed the defendant business from the terminated employees' lawsuit for lack of jurisdiction when the pleadings so construed did not demonstrate that the business committed a tort in Georgia. *Balmer v. Elan Corp.*, 261 Ga. App. 543, 583 S.E.2d 131 (2003), *aff'd*, 278 Ga. 227, 599 S.E.2d 158 (2004).

**Insufficiency of service.** — Trial court did not err in refusing to dismiss the petitioner's application for a writ of habeas corpus; even assuming that a requirement existed that the district attorney had to be served with a copy of the application, the state failed to timely raise the argument that it applied since it did not set forth the argument either in its answer to the petitioner's application or by motion filed before or simultaneously with the answer, and thus the defense of insufficiency of service was waived. *State v. Jaramillo*, 279 Ga. 691, 620 S.E.2d 798 (2005).

**Cited in** *Bray v. Central Chevrolet, Inc.*, 118 Ga. App. 493, 164 S.E.2d 286 (1968); *Woodall v. First Nat'l Bank*, 118 Ga. App. 440, 164 S.E.2d 361 (1968); *Bragg v. Bragg*, 225 Ga. 494, 170 S.E.2d 29 (1969); *Hines v. Wingo*, 120 Ga. App. 614, 171 S.E.2d 905 (1969); *Times-Journal, Inc. v. Jonquil Broadcasting Co.*, 226 Ga. 673, 177 S.E.2d 64 (1970); *Taylor v. Donaldson*, 227 Ga. 496, 181 S.E.2d 340 (1971); *Gresham v. Symmers*, 227 Ga. 616, 182 S.E.2d 764 (1971); *Koehler v. Massell*, 229 Ga. 359, 191 S.E.2d 830 (1972); *Boyer v. King*, 129 Ga. App. 690, 200 S.E.2d 906 (1973); *Zachery v. Geiger Fin. Co.*, 130 Ga. App. 243, 202 S.E.2d 689 (1973); *Nat'l Health Servs., Inc. v. Townsend*, 130 Ga. App. 700, 204 S.E.2d 299 (1974); *Pate v. Milford A. Scott Real Estate Co.*, 132 Ga. App. 49, 207 S.E.2d 567 (1974); *Yeargin v. Burleson*, 132 Ga. App. 652, 209 S.E.2d 99 (1974); *American Tire Co. v. Creamer*, 132 Ga. App. 781, 209 S.E.2d 240 (1974); *English v. Milby*, 233 Ga. 7, 209 S.E.2d 603 (1974); *Sikes v. Sikes*, 233 Ga. 97, 209 S.E.2d 641 (1974); *Cochran v. McCollum*, 233 Ga. 104, 210 S.E.2d 13 (1974); *McMichael v. Georgia Power Co.*, 133 Ga. App. 593, 211 S.E.2d 632 (1974); *Coppedge v. Columbus*, 134 Ga. App. 5, 213 S.E.2d 144 (1975); *Anderson v. Universal C.I.T. Credit Corp.*, 134 Ga. App. 931, 216 S.E.2d 719 (1975); *Jernigan v. Collier*, 234

Ga. 837, 218 S.E.2d 556 (1975); *Sellers v. Home Furnishing Co.*, 235 Ga. 831, 222 S.E.2d 34 (1976); *Liberty Forest Prods., Inc. v. Interstate Paper Corp.*, 138 Ga. App. 153, 225 S.E.2d 731 (1976); *Leggett v. Benton Bros. Drayage & Storage Co.*, 138 Ga. App. 761, 227 S.E.2d 397 (1976); *C & S Land, Transp. & Dev. Corp. v. Grubbs*, 141 Ga. App. 393, 233 S.E.2d 486 (1977); *Hall County Bd. of Tax Assessors v. Reed*, 142 Ga. App. 556, 236 S.E.2d 532 (1977); *Worthen v. Jones*, 240 Ga. 388, 240 S.E.2d 842 (1977); *Retail Union Health & Welfare Fund v. Seabrum*, 240 Ga. 695, 242 S.E.2d 18 (1978); *Roe v. Doe*, 246 Ga. 138, 268 S.E.2d 901 (1980); *Hanover Ins. Co. v. Nelson Conveyor & Mach. Co.*, 159 Ga. App. 13, 282 S.E.2d 670 (1981); *Goodyear v. Trust Co. Bank*, 248 Ga. 407, 284 S.E.2d 6 (1981); *Evans v. Montgomery Elevator Co.*, 159 Ga. App. 834, 285 S.E.2d 263 (1981); *Financial Bldg. Consultants, Inc. v. American Druggists Ins. Co.*, 91 F.R.D. 62 (N.D. Ga. 1981); *Orr v. Culpepper*, 161 Ga. App. 801, 288 S.E.2d 898 (1982); *Williams v. Lewis*, 163 Ga. App. 729, 296 S.E.2d 81 (1982); *Walker v. Little*, 164 Ga. App. 423, 296 S.E.2d 636 (1982); *Downey v. Downey*, 250 Ga. 497, 299 S.E.2d 558 (1983); *Hughey v. Emory Univ.*, 168 Ga. App. 239, 308 S.E.2d 558 (1983); *Coates v. Mulji Motor Inn, Inc.*, 178 Ga. App. 208, 342 S.E.2d 488 (1986); *Barone v. McRae & Holloway*, 179 Ga. App. 812, 348 S.E.2d 320 (1986); *Wheeler's, Inc. v. Wilson*, 196 Ga. App. 622, 396 S.E.2d 790 (1990).

### Courts to Which Chapter Applicable

**Legislative authority to enact procedure for particular court.** — Legislature has specific constitutional authority for enacting special rules of procedure applicable only to a particular court. *Critz Buick, Inc. v. Aliotta*, 145 Ga. App. 805, 245 S.E.2d 56 (1978).

**This chapter is a general law of this state and applies to all courts classified as courts of record herein.** *Electro-Kinetics Corp. v. Wilson*, 122 Ga. App. 171, 176 S.E.2d 604 (1970) (see O.C.G.A. Ch. 11, T. 9).

**Chapter controls over special laws in conflict therewith.** — This chapter, being a general law relating to that classification of courts known as courts of record, must necessarily be controlling over any special law applicable to a particular court of record in a particular locality in conflict therewith. *Electro-Kinetics Corp. v. Wilson*, 122 Ga.

### Courts to Which Chapter Applicable (Cont'd)

App. 171, 176 S.E.2d 604 (1970) (see O.C.G.A. Ch. 11, T. 9).

Where provision of special Act establishing court of record conflicts with a provision of this chapter, this chapter controls. *Pittman v. McKinney*, 135 Ga. App. 192, 217 S.E.2d 446 (1975) (see O.C.G.A. Ch. 11, T. 9).

**The Civil Practice Act (see O.C.G.A. Ch. 11, T. 9) applies only to courts specified in this section**, as limited by Ga. L. 1967, p. 226, § 33 (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-81) and as extended by Ga. L. 1970, p. 679, § 8, relating to state courts of counties. *Martin v. Prior Tire Co.*, 122 Ga. App. 637, 178 S.E.2d 306 (1970).

**Characteristics of court of record.** — Presence of the following characteristics is indicative that a particular court is a court of record: (1) the court has power to fine and imprison; (2) the court exercises its functions independently of the person of the magistrate; (3) the court proceeds according to the course of the common law; (4) the court has a seal; and (5) the acts and judicial proceedings are enrolled in parchment for a perpetual memorial and testimony, which rolls are called the record of the court and are of such high and supereminent authority that their truth is not to be called in question. *DeKalb County v. Deason*, 221 Ga. 237, 144 S.E.2d 446 (1965), answer conformed to, 113 Ga. App. 555, 149 S.E.2d 155 (1966).

**Permanent record essential feature of court of record.** — One essential feature necessary to constitute a court of record is that a permanent record of the proceedings of the court must be made and kept, that is, a precise history of a suit from its commencement to its termination, including conclusions of law thereon drawn by the proper officer for the purpose of perpetuating the exact state of facts. *DeKalb County v. Deason*, 221 Ga. 237, 144 S.E.2d 446 (1965), answer conformed to, 113 Ga. App. 555, 149 S.E.2d 155 (1966).

**State courts.** — All state courts having concurrent jurisdiction with superior courts to try misdemeanor cases by jury trial or having civil jurisdiction unlimited in amount with superior courts in all matters, with certain exceptions, became subject to rules

of practice and procedure applicable to the superior courts as set forth in this chapter. *Marler v. C & S Bank*, 239 Ga. 342, 236 S.E.2d 590 (1977) (see O.C.G.A. Ch. 11, T. 9).

**Probate courts.** — Probate court is a court of record. *Slocumb v. Ross*, 119 Ga. App. 567, 168 S.E.2d 208 (1969).

Probate court is a court of record and thus is bound by this chapter. *Leathers v. Gilland*, 141 Ga. App. 681, 234 S.E.2d 336 (1977) (see O.C.G.A. Ch. 11, T. 9).

**Appeals to superior court from probate court.** — This chapter generally governs in de novo investigations in superior court on appeal from probate court. *McKnight v. Mitchell*, 142 Ga. App. 344, 235 S.E.2d 763 (1977) (see O.C.G.A. Ch. 11, T. 9).

**Juvenile courts.** — The Civil Practice Act (see O.C.G.A. Ch. 11, T. 9), although not in itself applicable to juvenile courts, may be adopted as to procedures not specifically provided for in the Juvenile Code (see O.C.G.A. Ch. 11, T. 15). *In re L.L.W.*, 141 Ga. App. 32, 232 S.E.2d 378 (1977).

The Civil Practice Act (see O.C.G.A. Ch. 11, T. 9) is not applicable in the juvenile courts unless its rules are adopted by the courts as to procedures not specifically provided for in the Juvenile Code (see O.C.G.A. Ch. 11, T. 15). *Crook v. Georgia Dep't of Human Resources*, 137 Ga. App. 817, 224 S.E.2d 806 (1976).

The Civil Practice Act (see O.C.G.A. Ch. 11, T. 9) is not per se made applicable to juvenile courts, but its provisions may be adopted by a juvenile court as to procedures for which provision is not specifically made in the Juvenile Code (see O.C.G.A. Ch. 11, T. 15). *Ray v. Department of Human Resources*, 155 Ga. App. 81, 270 S.E.2d 303 (1980).

**Civil and Criminal Court of DeKalb County not court of record.** — In making this chapter applicable only in courts of record, General Assembly did not include Civil and Criminal Court of DeKalb County, which court is not required to enroll nor does it enroll for permanent memorial its acts and proceedings. *DeKalb County v. Deason*, 221 Ga. 237, 144 S.E.2d 446 (1965), answer conformed to, 113 Ga. App. 555, 149 S.E.2d 155 (1966) (see O.C.G.A. Ch. 11, T. 9).

**Conflicting local municipal court rule void.** — A local rule of the Municipal Court



of Columbus (a court of record), which provides that if a party fails to file a demand for a trial by jury on or before 5:00 p.m. on the last business day before docket call, the right to a jury trial is "presumed waived" and the case is set down on the nonjury

calendar, is in conflict with O.C.G.A. § 9-11-39, and, to the extent of the conflict, it is void. *Raintree Farms, Inc. v. Stripping Ctr., Ltd.*, 166 Ga. App. 848, 305 S.E.2d 660 (1983).

### OPINIONS OF THE ATTORNEY GENERAL

**Justice of the peace court is not a court of record**, and it is therefore not subject to this chapter. 1967 Op. Att'y Gen. No. 67-351 (see O.C.G.A. Ch. 11, T. 9)

**City Court of Albany is a court of record** within the meaning of this chapter. 1974 Op. Att'y Gen. No. U74-31 (see O.C.G.A. Ch. 11, T. 9).

**Neither Professional Practices Commis-**

**sion nor local board of education is a court of record** for purposes of the Civil Practice Act (see O.C.G.A. Ch. 11, T. 9) and, therefore, such commission is without authority to compel party to proceeding before it to submit to medical examination pursuant to Ga. L. 1972, p. 510, § 8 (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-35). 1977 Op. Att'y Gen. No. 77-48.

### RESEARCH REFERENCES

**Am. Jur. 2d.** — 1 Am. Jur. 2d, Actions, § 25. 32 Am. Jur. 2d, Federal Practice and Procedure, § 21.

**C.J.S.** — 35A C.J.S., Federal Civil Procedure, §§ 9, 17, 18.

### 9-11-2. One form of action.

There shall be one form of action, to be known as "civil action." (Ga. L. 1966, p. 609, § 2.)

**Cross references.** — Definition of "civil action" for purposes of title generally, § 9-2-1.

**U.S. Code.** — For provisions of Federal Rules of Civil Procedure, Rule 2, and annotations pertaining thereto, see 28 U.S.C.

**Law reviews.** — For article surveying de-

velopments in Georgia real property law from mid-1980 through mid-1981, see 33 Mercer L. Rev. 219 (1981). For annual survey of administrative law, see 38 Mercer L. Rev. 17 (1986). For article, "The Civil Jurisdiction of State and Magistrate Courts," see 24 Ga. St. B.J. 29 (1987).

### JUDICIAL DECISIONS

**This section furnishes a single uniform procedure** by which a litigant may present a litigant's claim in an orderly manner to a court empowered to give the litigant whatever relief is appropriate and just; the substantive and remedial principles that applied prior to it are not changed. *Burnham v. Lynn*, 235 Ga. 207, 219 S.E.2d 111 (1975) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-2).

**Jurisdictional distinctions between law and equity remain.** *Burnham v. Lynn*, 235 Ga. 207, 219 S.E.2d 111 (1975).

**Cited in** *Adler v. Ormond*, 117 Ga. App.

600, 161 S.E.2d 435 (1968); *Times-Journal, Inc. v. Jonquil Broadcasting Co.*, 226 Ga. 673, 177 S.E.2d 64 (1970); *Owens v. Cobb County*, 230 Ga. 707, 198 S.E.2d 846 (1973); *Caito v. State*, 130 Ga. App. 831, 204 S.E.2d 765 (1974); *Sikes v. Sikes*, 233 Ga. 97, 209 S.E.2d 641 (1974); *McGarvey v. Board of Zoning Appeals*, 243 Ga. 714, 256 S.E.2d 781 (1979); *Roe v. Doe*, 246 Ga. 138, 268 S.E.2d 901 (1980); *McNeal v. Paine, Webber, Jackson & Curtis, Inc.*, 249 Ga. 662, 293 S.E.2d 331 (1982).

## RESEARCH REFERENCES

**Am. Jur. 2d.** — 1 Am. Jur. 2d, Actions, §§ 23, 24, 27 Am. Jur. 2d, Equity, § 4. 32 Am. Jur. 2d, Federal Courts, §§ 17, 20, 21.

**C.J.S.** — 1A C.J.S., Actions, §§ 1-26, 84, 35A C.J.S., Federal Civil Procedure, §§ 4, 31, 36, 37.

## ARTICLE 2

## COMMENCEMENT OF ACTION AND SERVICE

**Law reviews.** — For survey article on domestic relations, see 34 Mercer L. Rev. 113 (1982).

**9-11-3. Commencement of action; filing of civil case filing form.**

(a) A civil action is commenced by filing a complaint with the court.

(b) At the time of filing the complaint for a civil action in superior court or state court, the plaintiff shall file the appropriate civil case filing form with the clerk of the court. The form shall contain complete information and shall be substantially in the form prescribed in Code Section 9-11-133. The filing of the complaint shall not be delayed for the filing of the case filing form. If, after a civil action has been filed, the court presiding over the civil action decides that the civil case filing form has not been filed or has been filed incorrectly, the court shall require the plaintiff to file the civil case filing form or an amended form. In no case shall the failure to accurately complete the civil case filing form required by this Code section provide a basis to dismiss a civil action. (Ga. L. 1966, p. 609, § 3; Ga. L. 2000, p. 850, § 1; Ga. L. 2001, p. 4, § 9; Ga. L. 2006, p. 648, § 1/HB 1195.)

**The 2006 amendment**, effective July 1, 2006, in subsection (b), deleted “or as soon as practicable thereafter,” following “state court,” in the first sentence, inserted “contain complete information and shall” in the second sentence, and added last two sentences.

**Cross references.** — Authority of Superior Court clerks, § 15-6-60.

**Editor’s notes.** — Ga. L. 2000, p. 4, § 10, not codified by the General Assembly, provides that the amendment to this Code sec-

tion is applicable to civil actions commenced in superior or state court on or after July 1, 2000.

Ga. L. 2006, p. 648, § 3, not codified by the General Assembly, provides that the amendment to this Code section shall apply to actions and judgments filed on or after July 1, 2006.

**U.S. Code.** — For provisions of Federal Rules of Civil Procedure, Rule 3, and annotations pertaining thereto, see 28 U.S.C.

## JUDICIAL DECISIONS

In light of the similarity of the provisions, decisions under former Code 1933, § 81-112 and former Civil Code 1910, § 5570 are included in the annotations for this section.

**Substantially identical to former section.** — Rule stated in Ga. L. 1966, p. 609, § 3 (see

O.C.G.A. § 9-11-3) is substantially identical with former rule stated in Code 1933, § 81-112. *Taylor v. Kohlmeyer & Co.*, 123 Ga. App. 493, 181 S.E.2d 496 (1971).

**Section integral part of statutes of limitations.** — By holding that service of process

does not relate back to toll statutes of limitations unless the plaintiff has acted diligently, the Georgia courts have interpreted O.C.G.A. §§ 9-11-3 and 9-11-4 as integral parts of the state statutes of limitations. *Cambridge Mut. Fire Ins. Co. v. City of Claxton*, 720 F.2d 1230 (11th Cir. 1983).

**Appeal to superior court from county tax assessment is a "complaint"** as contemplated by this section, which is required to be answered by responsive pleading. *Hall County Bd. of Tax Assessors v. Reed*, 142 Ga. App. 556, 236 S.E.2d 532 (1977) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-3).

**Filing must be followed by service.** — Filing of the petition is treated as the commencement of the suit only when followed by due and legal service. *Murphy v. Ferguson-McElhaney Motor Co.*, 40 Ga. App. 847, 151 S.E. 663 (1930) (decided under former Civil Code 1910, § 5570); *Hilton v. Maddox, Bishop, Hayton Frame & Trim Contractors*, 125 Ga. App. 423, 188 S.E.2d 167 (1972).

Date of filing of petition in clerk's office is the date of commencement of the suit, but this is so only when service is had on defendant. *Duren v. Pollock*, 46 Ga. App. 706, 169 S.E. 44 (1933) (decided under former Code 1933, § 81-112).

Filing is not commencement of an action unless followed by service within a reasonable time, but once service is perfected it will relate back to original date of filing, which will be considered date of commencement of lawsuit. *Franek v. Ray*, 239 Ga. 282, 236 S.E.2d 629 (1977); *Robinette v. Johnston*, 637 F. Supp. 922 (M.D. Ga. 1986).

Georgia cases interpreting the language of O.C.G.A. §§ 9-11-3 and 9-11-4 conclude that the filing of the complaint does not toll the statute of limitations unless a plaintiff exercises diligence and ensures the complaint is served as quickly as possible; filing is still not the commencement of suit unless followed by service within a reasonable time, but once service is perfected upon a defendant, it will relate back to the original date of the filing which will be considered the date of the commencement of the law suit. *Roberts v. Jones*, 390 F. Supp. 2d 1333 (M.D. Ga. May 9, 2005).

**Action commenced as of filing date.** — Service or waiver is essential, but when made it relates back to date of filing, which estab-

lishes date on which action is commenced. *Taylor v. Kohlmeyer & Co.*, 123 Ga. App. 493, 181 S.E.2d 496 (1971).

**Action not pending until service is perfected.** — Court does not have jurisdiction of defendant until after service of process, and, accordingly, while action commences when petition is filed, it is not a "pending suit" between the parties until after service of process. *Hilton v. Maddox, Bishop, Hayton Frame & Trim Contractors*, 125 Ga. App. 423, 188 S.E.2d 167 (1972).

**Good faith delivery to deputy sheriff instead of clerk deemed filing of complaint.** — Where there is a timely and good faith compliance with a deputy clerk's uncontroverted intention that the act of delivery of a complaint to a deputy sheriff would constitute delivery to and receipt by the clerk for purposes of filing, the complaint is to be considered filed as of the date of the compliance with that expressed intention. *Forsyth v. Hale*, 166 Ga. App. 340, 304 S.E.2d 81 (1983).

**Venue will be determined as of date of filing** as long as service is subsequently perfected upon defendant within reasonable time period. *Franek v. Ray*, 239 Ga. 282, 236 S.E.2d 629 (1977).

For purposes of venue and other jurisdictional questions, a party's residence at the time of filing suit is the determining factor. *Franek v. Ray*, 239 Ga. 282, 236 S.E.2d 629 (1977).

**Effect of instructions to "hold" pleadings at the time of filing.** — Handing the clerk a petition, with instructions to endorse upon it an entry of filing and to issue process, but to "hold it" until plaintiff notifies the clerk further, is not filing of a suit or commencement of an action within the meaning of this section, until such instructions are withdrawn; and if bar of statute of limitations attaches before such instructions are withdrawn, the action is barred, notwithstanding service was regularly perfected after withdrawal of the instructions. *Roddy v. Hartford Accident & Indem. Co.*, 65 Ga. App. 632, 16 S.E.2d 81 (1941) (decided under former Code 1933, § 81-112).

**Application for contempt may not, standing alone, serve to commence a civil action** for damages as it is not a complaint. *Opatut v. Guest Pond Club, Inc.*, 254 Ga. 258, 327 S.E.2d 487 (1985).



**Cited in** Times-Journal, Inc. v. Jonquil Broadcasting Co., 226 Ga. 673, 177 S.E.2d 64 (1970); Wheeler v. Wheeler, 229 Ga. 84, 189 S.E.2d 427 (1972); Owens v. Cobb County, 230 Ga. 707, 198 S.E.2d 846 (1973); Yeargin v. Burleson, 132 Ga. App. 652, 209 S.E.2d 99 (1974); Pascoe Steel Corp. v. Turner County Bd. of Educ., 139 Ga. App. 87, 227 S.E.2d

887 (1976); Mock v. Copeland, 160 Ga. App. 876, 288 S.E.2d 591 (1982); Harris v. Sampson, 162 Ga. App. 241, 290 S.E.2d 165 (1982); Land v. Casteel, 195 Ga. App. 455, 393 S.E.2d 710 (1990); Day v. Burnett, 199 Ga. App. 494, 405 S.E.2d 316 (1991); Cochran v. Bowers, 274 Ga. App. 449, 617 S.E.2d 563 (2005).

### RESEARCH REFERENCES

**Am. Jur. 2d.** — 1 Am. Jur. 2d, Abatement, Survival, and Revival, § 12, 13. 1 Am. Jur. 2d, Actions, § 79.

**C.J.S.** — 1A C.J.S. Actions §§ 1-26, 305, 310-317. 35A C.J.S. Federal Civil Procedure, §§ 3, 308.

### 9-11-4. Process.

(a) *Summons — Issuance.* Upon the filing of the complaint, the clerk shall forthwith issue a summons and deliver it for service. Upon request of the plaintiff, separate or additional summons shall issue against any defendants.

(b) *Summons — Form.* The summons shall be signed by the clerk; contain the name of the court and county and the names of the parties; be directed to the defendant; state the name and address of the plaintiff's attorney, if any, otherwise the plaintiff's address; and state the time within which this chapter requires the defendant to appear and file appropriate defensive pleadings with the clerk of the court, and shall notify the defendant that in case of the defendant's failure to do so judgment by default will be rendered against him or her for the relief demanded in the complaint.

(c) *Summons — By whom served.* Process shall be served by the sheriff of the county where the action is brought or where the defendant is found, or by such sheriff's deputy, or by the marshal or sheriff of the court, or by such official's deputy, or by any citizen of the United States specially appointed by the court for that purpose, or by someone who is not a party and is not younger than 18 years of age and has been appointed as a permanent process server by the court in which the action is brought. Where the service of process is made outside of the United States, after an order of publication, it may be served either by any citizen of the United States or by any resident of the country, territory, colony, or province who is specially appointed by the court for that purpose. When service is to be made within this state, the person making such service shall make the service within five days from the time of receiving the summons and complaint; but failure to make service within the five-day period will not invalidate a later service.

(d) *Waiver of service.*

(1) A defendant who waives service of a summons does not thereby waive any objection to the venue or to the jurisdiction of the court over the person of the defendant.

(2) Upon receipt of notice of an action in the manner provided in this subsection, the following defendants have a duty to avoid unnecessary costs of serving the summons:

(A) A corporation or association that:

(i) Is subject to service under paragraph (1) or (2) of subsection (e) of this Code section; and

(ii) Receives notice of such action by an agent other than the Secretary of State; and

(B) A natural person who:

(i) Is not a minor; and

(ii) Has not been judicially declared to be of unsound mind or incapable of conducting his or her own affairs.

(3) To avoid costs, the plaintiff may notify such a defendant of the commencement of the action and request that the defendant waive service of a summons. The notice and request shall:

(A) Be in writing and shall be addressed directly to the defendant, if an individual, or else to an officer or managing or general agent or other agent authorized by appointment to receive service of process for a defendant subject to service under paragraph (1) or (2) of subsection (e) of this Code section;

(B) Be dispatched through first-class mail or other reliable means;

(C) Be accompanied by a copy of the complaint and shall identify the court in which it has been filed;

(D) Make reference to this Code section and shall inform the defendant, by means of the text prescribed in subsection (1) of this Code section, of the consequences of compliance and of failure to comply with the request;

(E) Set forth the date on which the request is sent;

(F) Allow the defendant a reasonable time to return the waiver, which shall be at least 30 days from the date on which the request is sent, or 60 days from that date if the defendant is addressed outside any judicial district of the United States; and

(G) Provide the defendant with an extra copy of the notice and request, as well as a prepaid means of compliance in writing.

(4) If a defendant located within the United States that is subject to service inside or outside the state under this Code section fails to comply with a request for a waiver made by a plaintiff located within the United



States, the court shall impose the costs subsequently incurred in effecting service on the defendant unless good cause for the failure is shown.

(5) A defendant that, before being served with process, returns a waiver so requested in a timely manner is not required to serve an answer to the complaint until 60 days after the date on which the request for waiver of service was sent, or 90 days after that date if the defendant was addressed outside any judicial district of the United States.

(6) When the plaintiff files a waiver of service with the court, the action shall proceed, except as provided in paragraph (5) of this subsection, as if a summons and complaint had been served at the time of filing the waiver, and no proof of service shall be required.

(7) The costs to be imposed on a defendant under paragraph (4) of this subsection for failure to comply with a request to waive service of summons shall include the costs subsequently incurred in effecting service, together with the costs, including a reasonable attorney's fee, of any motion required to collect the costs of service.

(e) *Summons — Personal service.* Except for cases in which the defendant has waived service, the summons and complaint shall be served together. The plaintiff shall furnish the clerk of the court with such copies as are necessary. Service shall be made by delivering a copy of the summons attached to a copy of the complaint as follows:

(1) If the action is against a corporation incorporated or domesticated under the laws of this state or a foreign corporation authorized to transact business in this state, to the president or other officer of the corporation, secretary, cashier, managing agent, or other agent thereof, provided that when for any reason service cannot be had in such manner, the Secretary of State shall be an agent of such corporation upon whom any process, notice, or demand may be served. Service on the Secretary of State of any such process, notice, or demand shall be made by delivering to and leaving with him or her or with any other person or persons designated by the Secretary of State to receive such service a copy of such process, notice, or demand, along with a copy of the affidavit to be submitted to the court pursuant to this Code section. The plaintiff or the plaintiff's attorney shall certify in writing to the Secretary of State that he or she has forwarded by registered mail or statutory overnight delivery such process, service, or demand to the last registered office or agent listed on the records of the Secretary of State, that service cannot be effected at such office, and that it therefore appears that the corporation has failed either to maintain a registered office or to appoint a registered agent in this state. Further, if it shall appear from such certification that there is a last known address of a known officer of the corporation outside the state, the plaintiff shall, in addition to and after such service upon the Secretary of State, mail or cause to be mailed to the known officer at the address by

registered or certified mail or statutory overnight delivery a copy of the summons and a copy of the complaint. Any such service by certification to the Secretary of State shall be answerable not more than 30 days from the date the Secretary of State receives such certification;

(2) If the action is against a foreign corporation or a nonresident individual, partnership, joint-stock company, or association, doing business and having a managing or other agent, cashier, or secretary within this state, to such agent, cashier, or secretary or to an agent designated for service of process;

(3) If against a minor, to the minor, personally, and also to such minor's father, mother, guardian, or duly appointed guardian ad litem unless the minor is married, in which case service shall not be made on the minor's father, mother, or guardian;

(4) If against a person residing within this state who has been judicially declared to be of unsound mind or incapable of conducting his or her own affairs and for whom a guardian has been appointed, to the person and also to such person's guardian and, if there is no guardian appointed, then to his or her duly appointed guardian ad litem;

(5) If against a county, municipality, city, or town, to the chairman of the board of commissioners, president of the council of trustees, mayor or city manager of the city or to an agent authorized by appointment to receive service of process. If against any other public body or organization subject to an action, to the chief executive officer or clerk thereof;

(6) If the principal sum involved is less than \$200.00 and if reasonable efforts have been made to obtain personal service by attempting to find some person residing at the most notorious place of abode of the defendant, then by securely attaching the service copy of the complaint in a conspicuously marked and waterproof packet to the upper part of the door of the abode and on the same day mailing by certified or registered mail or statutory overnight delivery an additional copy to the defendant at his or her last known address, if any, and making an entry of this action on the return of service; or

(7) In all other cases to the defendant personally, or by leaving copies thereof at the defendant's dwelling house or usual place of abode with some person of suitable age and discretion then residing therein, or by delivering a copy of the summons and complaint to an agent authorized by appointment or by law to receive service of process.

(f) *Summons — Other service.*

(1) SERVICE BY PUBLICATION.

(A) General. When the person on whom service is to be made resides outside the state, or has departed from the state, or cannot,

after due diligence, be found within the state, or conceals himself or herself to avoid the service of the summons, and the fact shall appear, by affidavit, to the satisfaction of the judge or clerk of the court, and it shall appear, either by affidavit or by a verified complaint on file, that a claim exists against the defendant in respect to whom the service is to be made, and that he or she is a necessary or proper party to the action, the judge or clerk may grant an order that the service be made by the publication of summons, provided that when the affidavit is based on the fact that the party on whom service is to be made resides outside the state, and the present address of the party is unknown, it shall be a sufficient showing of such fact if the affiant shall state generally in the affidavit that at a previous time such person resided outside this state in a certain place (naming the place and stating the latest date known to affiant when the party so resided there); that such place is the last place in which the party resided to the knowledge of affiant; that the party no longer resides at the place; that affiant does not know the present place of residence of the party or where the party can be found; and that affiant does not know and has never been informed and has no reason to believe that the party now resides in this state; and, in such case, it shall be presumed that the party still resides and remains outside the state, and the affidavit shall be deemed to be a sufficient showing of due diligence to find the defendant. This Code section shall apply to all manner of civil actions, including those for divorce.

(B) Property. In any action which relates to, or the subject of which is, real or personal property in this state in which any defendant, corporate or otherwise, has or claims a lien or interest, actual or contingent, or in which the relief demanded consists wholly or in part of excluding such defendant from any interest therein, where the defendant resides outside the state or has departed from the state, or cannot, after due diligence, be found within the state, or conceals himself or herself to avoid the service of summons, the judge or clerk may make an order that the service be made by publication of summons. The service by publication shall be made in the same manner as provided in all cases of service by publication.

(C) Publication. When the court orders service by publication, the clerk shall cause the publication to be made in the paper in which sheriff's advertisements are printed, four times within the ensuing 60 days, publications to be at least seven days apart. The party obtaining the order shall, at the time of filing, deposit the cost of publication. The published notice shall contain the name of the parties plaintiff and defendant, with a caption setting forth the court, the character of the action, the date the action was filed, the date of the order for service by publication, and a notice directed and addressed to the party to be thus served, commanding him or her to file with the clerk and serve upon the plaintiff's attorney an answer within 60 days of the date



of the order for service by publication and shall bear teste in the name of the judge and shall be signed by the clerk of the court. Where the residence or abiding place of the absent or nonresident party is known, the party obtaining the order shall advise the clerk thereof; and it shall be the duty of the clerk, within 15 days after filing of the order for service by publication, to enclose, direct, stamp, and mail a copy of the notice, together with a copy of the order for service by publication and complaint, if any, to the party named in the order at his or her last known address, if any, and make an entry of this action on the complaint or other pleadings filed in the case. The copy of the notice to be mailed to the nonresident shall be a duplicate of the one published in the newspaper but need not necessarily be a copy of the newspaper itself. When service by publication is ordered, personal service of a copy of the summons, complaint, and order of publication outside the state in lieu of publication shall be equivalent to serving notice by publication and to mailing when proved to the satisfaction of the judge or otherwise. The defendant shall have 30 days from the date of such personal service outside the state in which to file defensive pleadings.

(2) **PERSONAL SERVICE OUTSIDE THE STATE.** Personal service outside the state upon a natural person may be made: (A) in any action where the person served is a resident of this state, and (B) in any action affecting specific real property or status, or in any other proceeding in rem without regard to the residence of the person served. When such facts shall appear, by affidavit, to the satisfaction of the court and it shall appear, either by affidavit or by a verified complaint on file, that a claim is asserted against the person in respect to whom the service is to be made, and that he or she is a necessary or proper party to the action, the court may grant an order that the service be made by personal service outside the state. Such service shall be made by delivering a copy of the process together with a copy of the complaint in person to the persons served.

(3) **SERVICE UPON PERSONS IN A FOREIGN COUNTRY.** Unless otherwise provided by law, service upon a person from whom a waiver has not been obtained and filed, other than an infant or an incompetent person, may be effected in a place not within the United States:

(A) By any internationally agreed means reasonably calculated to give notice, such as those means authorized by the Hague Convention on the Service Abroad of Judicial and Extrajudicial Documents;

(B) If there is no internationally agreed means of service or the applicable international agreement allows other means of service, provided that service is reasonably calculated to give notice:

(i) In the manner prescribed by the law of the foreign country for service in that country in an action in any of its courts of general jurisdiction;

(ii) As directed by the foreign authority in response to a letter rogatory or letter of request; or

(iii) Unless prohibited by the law of the foreign country, by:

(I) Delivery to the person of a copy of the summons and the complaint; or

(II) Any form of mail requiring a signed receipt, to be addressed and dispatched by the clerk of the court to the party to be served; or

(C) By other means not prohibited by international agreement as may be directed by the court.

(g) *Territorial limits of effective service.* All process may be served anywhere within the territorial limits of the state and, when a statute so provides, beyond the territorial limits of the state.

(h) *Return.* The person serving the process shall make proof of service thereof to the court promptly and, in any event, within the time during which the person served must respond to the process. Proof of service shall be as follows:

(1) If served by a sheriff or marshal, or such official's deputy, the affidavit or certificate of the sheriff, marshal, or deputy;

(2) If by any other proper person, such person's affidavit;

(3) In case of publication, the certificate of the clerk of court certifying to the publication and mailing; or

(4) The written admission or acknowledgment of service by the defendant.

In the case of service otherwise than by publication, the certificate or affidavit shall state the date, place, and manner of service. Failure to make proof of service shall not affect the validity of the service.

(i) *Amendment.* At any time in its discretion and upon such terms as it deems just, the court may allow any process or proof of service thereof to be amended, unless it clearly appears that material prejudice would result to the substantial rights of the party against whom the process issued.

(j) *Alternative service.* The methods of service provided in this Code section are cumulative and may be utilized with, after, or independently of other methods of service. Whenever a statute provides for another method of service, service may be made under the circumstances and in the manner prescribed by the statute or under any other methods prescribed in this Code section. The provisions for service by publication provided in this Code section shall apply in any action or proceeding in which service by publication may be authorized by law; and, where by law special provision

is made for service by publication, the procedure for such service by publication provided in this Code section may be utilized in lieu thereof. In all cases or special proceedings where the requirements or procedure for service, or both, are not prescribed by law and in any situation where the provisions therefor are not clear or certain, the court may prescribe service according to the exigencies of each case, consistent with the Constitution.

(k) *Service in probate courts and special statutory proceedings.* The methods of service provided in this Code section may be used as alternative methods of service in proceedings in the probate courts and in any other special statutory proceedings and may be used with, after, or independently of the method of service specifically provided for in any such proceeding; and, in any such proceeding, service shall be sufficient when made in accordance with the statutes relating particularly to the proceeding or in accordance with this Code section.

(l) *Forms.*

#### NOTICE OF LAWSUIT AND REQUEST FOR WAIVER OF SERVICE OF SUMMONS

TO: (Name of individual defendant or name of officer or agent of corporate defendant) as (title, or other relationship of individual to corporate defendant) of (name of corporate defendant to be served, if any)

A lawsuit has been commenced against you (or the entity on whose behalf you are addressed). A copy of the complaint is attached to this notice. The complaint has been filed in the (court named on the complaint) for the State of Georgia in and for the County of (county) and has been assigned (case number of action).

This is not a formal summons or notification from the court, but rather my request pursuant to Code Section 9-11-4 of the Official Code of Georgia Annotated that you sign and return the enclosed Waiver of Service in order to save the cost of serving you with a judicial summons and an additional copy of the complaint. The cost of service will be avoided if I receive a signed copy of the waiver within 30 days (or 60 days if located outside any judicial district of the United States) after the date designated below as the date on which this Notice of Lawsuit and Request for Waiver of Service of Summons is sent. I enclose a stamped and addressed envelope (or other means of cost-free return) for your use. An extra copy of the Waiver of Service is also attached for your records. **YOU ARE ENTITLED TO CONSULT WITH YOUR ATTORNEY REGARDING THIS MATTER.**

If you comply with this request and return the signed Waiver of Service, the waiver will be filed with the court and no summons will be served on you. The action will then proceed as if you had been served on the date the waiver is filed except that you will not be obligated to answer or otherwise



respond to the complaint within 60 days from the date designated below as the date on which this notice is sent (or within 90 days from that date if your address is not in any judicial district of the United States).

If you do not return the signed waiver within the time indicated, I will take appropriate steps to effect formal service in a manner authorized by the Georgia Rules of Civil Procedure and then, to the extent authorized by those rules, I will ask the court to require you (or the party on whose behalf you are addressed) to pay the full cost of such service. In that connection, please read the statement concerning the duty of parties to avoid unnecessary costs of service of summons, which is set forth on the Notice of Duty to Avoid Unnecessary Costs of Service of Summons enclosed herein.

I affirm that this Notice of Lawsuit and Request for Waiver of Service of Summons is being sent to you on behalf of the Plaintiff on this \_\_\_\_\_ day of \_\_\_\_\_.

---

Signature of plaintiff's attorney  
or  
Unrepresented plaintiff

#### WAIVER OF SERVICE OF SUMMONS

To: (Name of plaintiff's attorney or unrepresented plaintiff)

I acknowledge receipt of your request that I waive service of a summons in the action of (caption of action), which is case number (docket number) in the (name of court) of the State of Georgia in and for the County of (county). I have also received a copy of the complaint in the action, two copies of this instrument, and a means by which I can return the signed waiver to you without cost to me. I understand that I am entitled to consult with my own attorney regarding the consequences of my signing this waiver.

I agree to save the cost of service of a summons and an additional copy of the complaint in this lawsuit by not requiring that I (or the entity on whose behalf I am acting) be served with judicial process in the manner provided by the Georgia Rules of Civil Procedure.

I (or the entity on whose behalf I am acting) will retain all defenses or objections to the lawsuit or to the jurisdiction or venue of the court except for objections based on a defect in the summons or in the service of the summons.

I understand that a judgment may be entered against me (or the entity on whose behalf I am acting) if an answer is not served upon you within 60 days after the date this waiver was sent, or within 90 days after that date if the request for the waiver was sent outside the United States.



This \_\_\_\_\_ day of \_\_\_\_\_, \_\_\_\_\_.

(Signed)

\_\_\_\_\_  
(Printed or typed name of defendant)

as (title) \_\_\_\_\_  
of (name of corporate defendant, if any)

NOTICE OF DUTY TO AVOID UNNECESSARY  
COSTS OF SERVICE OF SUMMONS

Subsection (d) of Code Section 9-11-4 of the Official Code of Georgia Annotated requires certain parties to cooperate in saving unnecessary costs of service of the summons and the pleading. A defendant located in the United States who, after being notified of an action and asked by a plaintiff located in the United States to waive service of a summons, fails to do so will be required to bear the cost of such service unless good cause be shown for such defendant's failure to sign and return the waiver.

It is not good cause for a failure to waive service that a party believes that the complaint is unfounded, or that the action has been brought in an improper place or in a court that lacks jurisdiction over the subject matter of the action or over its person or property. A party who waives service of the summons retains all defenses and objections (except any relating to the summons or to the service of the summons), and may later object to the jurisdiction of the court or to the place where the action has been brought.

A defendant who waives service must, within the time specified on the waiver form, serve on the plaintiff's attorney (or unrepresented plaintiff) a response to the complaint and also must file a signed copy of the response with the court. If the answer is not served within this time, a default judgment may be taken against that defendant. By waiving service, a defendant is allowed more time to answer than if the summons had been actually served when the request for waiver of service was received. (Ga. L. 1966, p. 609, § 4; Ga. L. 1967, p. 226, §§ 1-3, 51; Ga. L. 1968, p. 1036, § 1; Ga. L. 1968, p. 1104, §§ 1, 2; Ga. L. 1969, p. 487, § 1; Ga. L. 1972, p. 689, §§ 1-3; Ga. L. 1980, p. 1124, § 1; Ga. L. 1982, p. 3, § 9; Ga. L. 1984, p. 22, § 9; Ga. L. 1989, p. 364, § 1; Ga. L. 1991, p. 626, § 1; Ga. L. 1993, p. 91, § 9; Ga. L. 2000, p. 1225, § 1; Ga. L. 2000, p. 1589, §§ 3, 4; Ga. L. 2002, p. 1244, § 1.)

**Cross references.** — Service on resident minors over age 14 temporarily outside state, § 9-10-70. Specific instances in which process may be served by publication, § 9-10-71. Service of process on person outside state over whom personal jurisdiction has been acquired through such person's transacting

business in state, owning real property in state, etc., § 9-10-94. Form of summons, § 9-11-101. Service of process on registered agents of corporations, § 14-2-501 et seq. For further provisions regarding service of process on foreign corporations, § 14-2-1507 et seq. Giving of notice to per-

son of attachment issued against his property, § 18-3-14. Service of copy of summons of garnishment, § 18-4-64. Service on persons outside state regarding child custody proceedings, § 19-9-45. Manner of service of notice of intention to exercise power of eminent domain, § 22-2-20 et seq. Service of process in actions relating to exercise of power of eminent domain for public transportation purposes, §§ 32-3-8 through 32-3-10. Service of process on insurance companies, § 33-4-2 et seq. For further provisions regarding service of process on county where county is party defendant, § 36-1-5. Service of process on nonresident arising out of motor vehicle accident or collision involving such nonresident, §§ 40-12-1, 40-12-2. Designation by itinerant entertainment enterprises of agent for service of process, service on Secretary of State in absence of such designation, and penalty for permitting operations in violation of such requirement, § 43-1-15. Service of process in proceedings for registration of land, § 44-2-67 et seq. Service of notice of petition for probate in solemn form, § 53-3-14.

**Editor's notes.** — Ga. L. 2000, p. 1225, § 8, not codified by the General Assembly, provides that the amendment to this Code section is applicable to civil actions filed on or after July 1, 2000.

Ga. L. 2000, p. 1589, § 16, not codified by the General Assembly, provides that the amendment to this Code section is applicable with respect to notices delivered on or after July 1, 2000.

**U.S. Code.** — For provisions of Federal Rules of Civil Procedure, Rule 4, see 28 U.S.C.

**Law reviews.** — For article comparing sections of the Georgia Civil Practice Act with preexisting provisions of the Georgia Code, see 3 Ga. St. B.J. 295 (1967). For article, "The 1967 Amendments to the Georgia Civil Practice Act and the Appellate Procedure Act," see 3 Ga. St. B.J. 383 (1967). For article, "The Georgia Long Arm Statute: A Significant Advance in the Concept of Personal Jurisdiction," see 4 Ga. St. B.J. 13 (1967). For article, "Synopsis of 1968 Amendments Appellate Procedure Act and

Georgia Civil Practice Act," see 4 Ga. St. B.J. 503 (1968). For article recommending more consistency in age requirements of laws pertaining to the welfare of minors, see 6 Ga. St. B.J. 189 (1969). For article summarizing law relating to jurisdiction and venue over domestic and foreign corporations in Georgia, and service therein, see 21 Mercer L. Rev. 457 (1970). For article, "Foreign Corporations in Georgia," see 10 Ga. St. B.J. 243 (1973). For article discussing the inapplicability of Civil Practice Act provisions concerning service of process to personal property foreclosures, see 11 Ga. St. B.J. 230 (1975). For article discussing *Allan v. Allan*, 236 Ga. 199, 223 S.E.2d 445 (1976), holding Georgia's notice requirement for year's support unconstitutional prior to 1977 revision, see 13 Ga. St. B.J. 85 (1976). For article examining waiver of objections to venue and lack of personal jurisdiction by default, see 12 Ga. L. Rev. 181 (1978). For article surveying Georgia cases in the area of business associations from June, 1977 through May, 1978, see 30 Mercer L. Rev. 1 (1978). For article surveying Georgia cases in the area of trial practice and procedure from June, 1979 through May, 1980, see 32 Mercer L. Rev. 225 (1980). For article surveying developments in Georgia trial practice and procedure from mid-1980 through mid-1981, see 33 Mercer L. Rev. 275 (1981). For survey article on commercial law, see 34 Mercer L. Rev. 31 (1982). For survey article on trial practice and procedure, see 34 Mercer L. Rev. 299 (1982). For annual survey of law of business associations, see 38 Mercer L. Rev. 57 (1986). For annual survey on trial practice and procedure, see 42 Mercer L. Rev. 469 (1990). For article, "Service of Process by E-Mail," see 5 Ga. St. B.J. 32 (2000). For article, "Domestic Relations Law," see 53 Mercer L. Rev. 265 (2001).

For note discussing problems with venue in Georgia, and proposing statutory revisions to improve the resolution of venue questions, see 9 Ga. St. B.J. 254 (1972). For note advocating a clearer definition of proper corporate agents for service of process, and discard of the provision allowing process to be left at the most notorious place of abode, see 11 Ga. L. Rev. 546 (1977).

## JUDICIAL DECISIONS

## ANALYSIS

GENERAL CONSIDERATION

CONSTITUTIONAL REQUIREMENTS

FORM

WHO MAY SERVE PROCESS

TIMELINESS OF SERVICE

WAIVER

DEFECTIVE SERVICE

PERSONAL SERVICE

1. IN GENERAL

2. CORPORATIONS

3. MINORS

4. PERSONS OF UNSOUND MIND OR INCAPABLE OF CONDUCTING OWN AFFAIRS

5. COUNTIES, MUNICIPALITIES, CITIES, AND TOWNS

6. POSTING AT PLACE OF ABODE

7. SERVICE AT DWELLING HOUSE OR USUAL PLACE OF ABODE

8. AGENTS

SERVICE BY PUBLICATION

SERVICE BY MAIL

NONRESIDENTS; RESIDENTS OUTSIDE STATE

PROOF OF SERVICE

AMENDMENTS

ALTERNATIVE SERVICE

SPECIAL STATUTORY PROCEEDINGS

## General Consideration

**Editor's notes.** — In light of the similarity of the provisions, decisions under former Code 1933, §§ 81-201 through 81-220, 81-1201, 81-1205, and 81-1313 and former Civil Code 1910, §§ 5552, 5554, 5556, 5562, and 5566 are included in the annotations for this section.

**Strict construction.** — Statutes providing for service of process must be construed with strictness, as this is the method by which the court obtains jurisdiction over a person sued in order to be able to render judgment against that person. *Cawthon v. McCord*, 83 Ga. App. 158, 63 S.E.2d 287 (1951) (decided under former Code 1933, § 81-202).

Provisions of this section must be strictly construed, since notice is the very bedrock of due process. *Thompson v. Lagerquist*, 232 Ga. 75, 205 S.E.2d 267 (1974); *Lanier v. Foster*, 133 Ga. App. 149, 210 S.E.2d 326 (1974); *Cook v. Bright*, 150 Ga. App. 696, 258 S.E.2d 326 (1979) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-4).

**Federal rules.** — Georgia law does not add to the ways in which service may be effected under the Federal Rules of Civil Procedure.

*Dorman v. Simpson*, 893 F. Supp. 1073 (N.D. Ga. 1995).

**Substantial compliance with requisites of law** with respect to issuing and serving of process will be sufficient, and where notice is given, no technical or formal objection shall invalidate any process. *Gainesville Feed & Poultry Co. v. Waters*, 87 Ga. App. 354, 73 S.E.2d 771 (1952) (decided under former Code 1933, § 81-220).

**Purpose of service.** — Object of process is to notify defendant when to appear and answer. *Minsk v. Cook*, 48 Ga. App. 567, 173 S.E. 446 (1934) (decided under former Civil Code 1910, § 5552).

The only purpose of process is to give the party proper notice of proceedings and when that party's appearance will be required, and where that is done, process has served its purpose. *Heffner v. Dutton*, 106 Ga. App. 786, 128 S.E.2d 337 (1962) (decided under former Code 1933, § 81-220).

The law requires service not simply for form, or as a snare to trap litigants, or to prevent adjudication of a legal controversy, but its sole purpose is to put defendant on notice that the defendant is being sued and afford the defendant ample opportunity to



### General Consideration (Cont'd)

be heard on any defense that the defendant may wish to make thereto. *Jones v. Jones*, 209 Ga. 861, 76 S.E.2d 801 (1953) (decided under former Code 1933, §§ 81-201 and 81-211).

Purpose of process and service is to bring defendant into court. *Tyree v. Jackson*, 226 Ga. 690, 177 S.E.2d 160 (1970).

Object of service on defendant is to afford the defendant notice of pendency of proceeding and to afford the defendant an opportunity to appear and to be heard. *Tyree v. Jackson*, 226 Ga. 690, 177 S.E.2d 160 (1970).

**Process is means whereby court compels appearance of defendant** before it for compliance with its demands. *Burch v. Crown Laundry*, 78 Ga. App. 421, 50 S.E.2d 768 (1948), *aff'd*, 205 Ga. 211, 53 S.E.2d 116 (1949) (decided under former Code 1933, § 81-201).

**Meaning of "substituted" service.** — As the only mode of service known to common law was personal service, the only legal alternative type of service is that authorized by statute; thus, any service other than personal service is that type substituted by statute to be used in lieu of personal service. *Lexington Developers, Inc. v. O'Neal Constr. Co.*, 142 Ga. App. 434, 236 S.E.2d 98, *rev'd* on other grounds, 240 Ga. 376, 240 S.E.2d 856 (1977).

**Actual notice.** — O.C.G.A. § 9-11-4 should be liberally construed to effectuate service where actual notice of suit has been received by defendant. *Trammel v. National Bank*, 159 Ga. App. 850, 285 S.E.2d 590 (1981).

**Necessity of service is not dispensed with by mere fact that defendant may in some way learn of or have actual knowledge of filing of the action.** *Trammel v. National Bank*, 159 Ga. App. 850, 285 S.E.2d 590 (1981).

The mere fact that defendant knew of the lawsuit brought by plaintiff is irrelevant, where no summons was issued and served upon defendant. *Elmore v. Elmore*, 177 Ga. App. 682, 340 S.E.2d 651 (1986).

**Effect of mere passage of time on validity of service.** — Complaint should not have been dismissed where, although service was not perfected until 13 days after the complaint was filed, which was 11 days after the expiration of the six-month grace period of

the renewal statute, the trial judge made no finding of laches, lack of diligence or any factor other than mere lapse of time, nor would the facts have supported such a finding. *Bennett v. Matt Gay Chevrolet Oldsmobile, Inc.*, 200 Ga. App. 348, 408 S.E.2d 111, *cert. denied*, 200 Ga. App. 895, 408 S.E.2d 111 (1991).

**Rule nisi may be used as process** in lieu of a summons where defendant is required to appeal at a time other than within 30 days after service. *Chancey v. Hancock*, 233 Ga. 734, 213 S.E.2d 633 (1975).

**Custody judgment sought to be enforced by attachment for contempt** is separate and independent proceeding from one in which visitation rights are granted, and being so, it is necessary in latter case to perfect service of petition and rule nisi on parent in custody. *Connell v. Connell*, 221 Ga. 379, 144 S.E.2d 722 (1965), *later appeal*, 221 Ga. 859, 148 S.E.2d 294 (1966) (decided under former Code 1933, § 81-202).

**Notice of habitual violator status and concomitant license revocation** is not service of civil process as described in O.C.G.A. § 9-11-4, but rather under O.C.G.A. § 40-5-58(b), a driver is to be informed of the driver's status as an habitual violator by certified mail or by personal service, accomplished in the case at bar when the police officer delivered the notice to the licensee. *Hardison v. Booker*, 179 Ga. App. 693, 347 S.E.2d 681 (1986).

**No default judgment for failure to file defensive pleadings in appeal from property evaluation.** — The appeal procedure outlined in O.C.G.A. § 48-5-311(f) does not contemplate the filing of a "complaint" or "answer," and a default judgment will not lie for failure to file defensive pleadings in a *de novo* hearing on appeal in the superior court from a property evaluation. *Rogers v. DeKalb County Bd. of Tax Assessors*, 247 Ga. 726, 279 S.E.2d 223 (1981).

**Motion for summary judgment and statute of limitation.** — Whether defendant's motion for summary judgment to dismiss the complaint as barred by the statute of limitation should be granted is determined by whether the plaintiffs' have shown that they acted in a reasonable and diligent manner in attempting to assure that a proper service was made as quickly as possible. *Abelt v. Nelson*, 204 Ga. App. 501, 419 S.E.2d 749 (1992).

**Statutory limitation period is not waived by insurer through initial denial of coverage** for a claim. The denial of any claim by an insurer generally constitutes notice to the insured that the insured must pursue the insured's legal remedies under the policy, which includes perfecting service upon the insurer within a reasonable time following the filing of a complaint. *Bowman v. United States Life Ins. Co.*, 167 Ga. App. 673, 307 S.E.2d 134 (1983).

**Motion to dismiss** is the proper vehicle to seek resolution of the issue of lack of service or insufficient service of process, and such a motion, when tried on affidavits pursuant to O.C.G.A. § 9-11-43(b) does not become a motion for summary judgment. *Terrell v. Porter*, 189 Ga. App. 778, 377 S.E.2d 540 (1989).

**Notice to debtor in foreclosure sale.** — There is no indication of a legislative intent to incorporate within the reporting provision of O.C.G.A. § 44-14-161 the time requirement of subsection (c) of O.C.G.A. § 9-11-4, for service on a debtor within five days from the day the report of a foreclosure sale is presented to the judge. *Oviedo v. Connecticut Nat'l Bank*, 194 Ga. App. 626, 391 S.E.2d 417 (1990).

**Service of process made on Sunday is no longer invalid due solely to fact that it was made on Sunday.** *Trammel v. National Bank*, 159 Ga. App. 850, 285 S.E.2d 590 (1981).

**Service properly made in county where defendant found instead of county of venue.** *Georgia Power Co. v. Harrison*, 253 Ga. 212, 318 S.E.2d 306 (1984).

**County of service of divorce pleadings.** — There is no requirement that defendant in divorce proceeding shall be served within county where venue property lies. *Alcorn v. Alcorn*, 245 Ga. 1, 262 S.E.2d 778 (1980).

**Objection to improper venue.** — When party has received actual notice of suit, there is no due process problem in requiring the party to object to improper venue within period prescribed. *Williams v. Mells*, 138 Ga. App. 60, 225 S.E.2d 501 (1976).

**Cited in** *Bacon v. Winter*, 118 Ga. App. 358, 163 S.E.2d 890 (1968); *Taylor v. State Bank*, 119 Ga. App. 50, 165 S.E.2d 920 (1969); *Lowery v. Adams*, 225 Ga. 248, 167 S.E.2d 636 (1969); *State Farm Mut. Ins. Co. v. Smith*, 120 Ga. App. 345, 170 S.E.2d 716 (1969); *Outlaw v. Outlaw*, 121 Ga. App. 284,

173 S.E.2d 459 (1970); *Pharris v. Mayor of Jefferson*, 226 Ga. 489, 175 S.E.2d 845 (1970); *Times-Journal, Inc. v. Jonquil Broadcasting Co.*, 226 Ga. 673, 177 S.E.2d 64 (1970); *Tallant v. Tallant*, 227 Ga. 26, 178 S.E.2d 887 (1970); *Gresham v. Symmers*, 227 Ga. 616, 182 S.E.2d 764 (1971); *Paine v. Lowndes County Bd. of Tax Assessors*, 124 Ga. App. 233, 183 S.E.2d 474 (1971); *Fidelity & Cas. Co. v. Wilson*, 124 Ga. App. 444, 184 S.E.2d 21 (1971); *State Farm Mut. Auto. Ins. Co. v. Pritchett*, 124 Ga. App. 815, 186 S.E.2d 510 (1971); *Goldberg v. Painter*, 128 Ga. App. 214, 196 S.E.2d 157 (1973); *Swanson v. Holloway*, 128 Ga. App. 453, 197 S.E.2d 151 (1973); *Loukes v. McCoy*, 129 Ga. App. 167, 199 S.E.2d 125 (1973); *Railey v. State Farm Mut. Auto. Ins. Co.*, 129 Ga. App. 875, 201 S.E.2d 628 (1973); *Lee v. G.A.C. Fin. Corp.*, 130 Ga. App. 44, 202 S.E.2d 221 (1973); *Daniel v. Federal Nat'l Mtg. Ass'n*, 231 Ga. 385, 202 S.E.2d 388 (1973); *Zachery v. Geiger Fin. Co.*, 130 Ga. App. 243, 202 S.E.2d 689 (1973); *Housing Auth. v. Millwood*, 472 F.2d 268 (5th Cir. 1973); *Stanley v. Local 926, Int'l Union of Operating Eng'rs*, 354 F. Supp. 1267 (N.D. Ga. 1973); *DeKalb County v. Chapel Hill, Inc.*, 232 Ga. 238, 205 S.E.2d 864 (1974); *B & J Bonding Co. v. Bell*, 232 Ga. 623, 208 S.E.2d 555 (1974); *Adams v. Citizens & S. Nat'l Bank*, 132 Ga. App. 622, 208 S.E.2d 628 (1974); *Sikes v. Sikes*, 233 Ga. 97, 209 S.E.2d 641 (1974); *Aiken Asphalt Paving Co. v. Winn*, 133 Ga. App. 3, 209 S.E.2d 700 (1974); *Clements v. Jones*, 133 Ga. App. 11, 209 S.E.2d 707 (1974); *Lukas v. Pittman Hwy. Constructing Co.*, 134 Ga. App. 305, 214 S.E.2d 398 (1975); *Jere Power Car Land, Inc. v. Moss*, 134 Ga. App. 523, 215 S.E.2d 288 (1975); *George v. Southern Ry.*, 135 Ga. App. 531, 218 S.E.2d 447 (1975); *Jernigan v. Collier*, 234 Ga. 837, 218 S.E.2d 556 (1975); *Watson v. Watson*, 235 Ga. 136, 218 S.E.2d 863 (1975); *Phillips v. Williams*, 137 Ga. App. 578, 224 S.E.2d 515 (1976); *Hardwick v. Fry*, 137 Ga. App. 770, 225 S.E.2d 88 (1976); *Fain v. Hutto*, 236 Ga. 915, 225 S.E.2d 893 (1976); *Reading Assocs. v. Reading Assocs. of Ga., Inc.*, 236 Ga. 906, 225 S.E.2d 899 (1976); *Leniston v. Bonfiglio*, 138 Ga. App. 151, 226 S.E.2d 1 (1976); *Pascoe Steel Corp. v. Turner County Bd. of Educ.*, 139 Ga. App. 87, 227 S.E.2d 887 (1976); *Howard Concrete Pipe Co. v. Cohen*, 139 Ga. App. 491, 229 S.E.2d 8 (1976);



**General Consideration (Cont'd)**

Hopkins v. Hopkins, 237 Ga. 845, 229 S.E.2d 751 (1976); Echols v. Dyches, 140 Ga. App. 191, 230 S.E.2d 315 (1976); Todd's Constr. Co. v. Trusco Leasing, Inc., 140 Ga. App. 452, 231 S.E.2d 477 (1976); In re J.B., 140 Ga. App. 668, 231 S.E.2d 821 (1976); McPherson v. McPherson, 238 Ga. 271, 232 S.E.2d 552 (1977); DOT v. Massengale, 141 Ga. App. 70, 232 S.E.2d 608 (1977); Adams v. Upjohn Co., 142 Ga. App. 264, 235 S.E.2d 584 (1977); Norman v. Daniels, 142 Ga. App. 456, 236 S.E.2d 121 (1977); Atlanta Whses., Inc. v. Housing Auth., 143 Ga. App. 588, 239 S.E.2d 387 (1977); Diaz v. First Nat'l Bank, 144 Ga. App. 582, 241 S.E.2d 467 (1978); Canal Ins. Co. v. Cambron, 240 Ga. 708, 242 S.E.2d 32 (1978); Spencer v. Taylor, 144 Ga. App. 641, 242 S.E.2d 308 (1978); Porter v. Midland-Guardian Co., 145 Ga. App. 262, 243 S.E.2d 595 (1978); Anderson v. Southeastern Capital Corp., 148 Ga. App. 164, 251 S.E.2d 55 (1978); Lake v. Hamilton Bank, 148 Ga. App. 348, 251 S.E.2d 177 (1978); Anderson v. Southeastern Capital Corp., 243 Ga. 498, 255 S.E.2d 12 (1979); DOT v. Ridley, 244 Ga. 49, 257 S.E.2d 511 (1979); Chalfant v. Rains, 244 Ga. 747, 262 S.E.2d 63 (1979); Victor v. First Trust & Deposit Co., 154 Ga. App. 97, 267 S.E.2d 638 (1980); Walker v. Ferrier, 154 Ga. App. 717, 270 S.E.2d 30 (1980); Commercial Bank v. Simmons, 157 Ga. App. 391, 278 S.E.2d 53 (1981); Greer v. Heim, 248 Ga. 417, 284 S.E.2d 11 (1981); Knox v. Landers, 160 Ga. App. 1, 285 S.E.2d 767 (1981); Frazier v. HMZ Property Mgt., Inc., 161 Ga. App. 195, 291 S.E.2d 4 (1982); Portis v. Evans, 249 Ga. 396, 291 S.E.2d 511 (1982); Smith v. Griggs, 164 Ga. App. 15, 296 S.E.2d 87 (1982); Ellenberg v. DeKalb County (In re Maytag Sales & Serv., Inc.), 23 Bankr. 384 (Bankr. N.D. Ga. 1982); Cambridge Mut. Fire Ins. Co. v. City of Claxton, 96 F.R.D. 175 (S.D. Ga. 1982); Brumit v. Mull, 165 Ga. App. 663, 302 S.E.2d 408 (1983); Villaruz v. Van Diviere Oil Co., 251 Ga. 145, 304 S.E.2d 58 (1983); Dubberly v. Nail, 166 Ga. App. 378, 304 S.E.2d 504 (1983); Bullard v. Citizens & S. Nat'l Bank, 167 Ga. App. 47, 306 S.E.2d 51 (1983); Tuggle v. Tuggle, 251 Ga. 845, 310 S.E.2d 224 (1984); Lee v. Pace, 252 Ga. 546, 315 S.E.2d 417 (1984); 404 Music Group v. Bass, 170 Ga. App. 113, 316 S.E.2d 558

(1984); Gant v. Gant, 254 Ga. 239, 327 S.E.2d 723 (1985); Siler v. Johns, 173 Ga. App. 692, 327 S.E.2d 810 (1985); Ewing v. Johnston, 175 Ga. App. 760, 334 S.E.2d 703 (1985); Negelow v. Mouyal, 178 Ga. App. 53, 342 S.E.2d 14 (1986); Goodman v. Diaz, 646 F. Supp. 52 (M.D. Ga. 1986); Devendorf v. Midkiff, 184 Ga. App. 722, 362 S.E.2d 398 (1987); Chitwood v. Southern Gen. Ins. Co., 189 Ga. App. 697, 377 S.E.2d 210 (1988); Southern Guar. Ins. Co. v. Cook, 194 Ga. App. 613, 391 S.E.2d 452 (1990); Phillips v. Connecticut Nat'l Bank, 196 Ga. App. 477, 396 S.E.2d 538 (1990); McManus v. Sauerhoefer, 197 Ga. App. 114, 397 S.E.2d 715 (1990); Devins v. Leafmore Forest Condominium Ass'n, 200 Ga. App. 158, 407 S.E.2d 76 (1991); Roberts v. ALC Fin. Corp., 200 Ga. App. 241, 407 S.E.2d 429 (1991); Fisher v. Muzik, 201 Ga. App. 861, 412 S.E.2d 548 (1991); Webb v. Tatum, 202 Ga. App. 89, 413 S.E.2d 263 (1991); Abe Eng'g, Inc. v. Travelers Indem. Co., 210 Ga. App. 551, 436 S.E.2d 754 (1993); Ludi v. Van Metre, 221 Ga. App. 479, 471 S.E.2d 913 (1996); In re D.R.W., 229 Ga. App. 571, 494 S.E.2d 379 (1997); Ebon Found., Inc. v. Oatman, 269 Ga. 340, 498 S.E.2d 728 (1998); Turner v. State, 234 Ga. App. 878, 508 S.E.2d 223 (1998); Rice v. Higginbotham, 235 Ga. App. 378, 508 S.E.2d 736 (1998); Teledata World Servs. Inc. v. Tele-Mart, Inc., 242 Ga. App. 842, 531 S.E.2d 372 (2000); Savage v. Roberson, 244 Ga. App. 280 (2000); Cornelius v. Nuvelt Fin. Servs. Corp., 256 Ga. App. 171, 568 S.E.2d 82 (2002); Williams v. City of Atlanta, 263 Ga. App. 113, 587 S.E.2d 261 (2003); Smith v. debis Fin. Servs., 263 Ga. App. 212, 587 S.E.2d 390 (2003).

**Constitutional Requirements**

**Constitutional validity of service.** — Constitutional validity of any chosen method of service may be defended on the ground that it is in itself reasonably certain to inform those affected or, where conditions do not reasonably permit such notice, that the form chosen is not substantially less likely to bring home notice than other of the feasible and customary substitutes. Benton v. Modern Fin. & Inv. Co., 244 Ga. 533, 261 S.E.2d 359 (1979).

Regardless of whether a proceeding is in rem or in personam, due process requires that a chosen method of service be reason-



ably certain to give actual notice of the pendency of a proceeding to those parties whose liberty or property interests may be adversely affected by the proceeding. *Abba Gana v. Abba Gana*, 251 Ga. 340, 304 S.E.2d 909 (1983).

**Oral notice inadequate.** — The constitutional requirement of adequate notice is not fulfilled where the only probative evidence in the record concerning actual notice is to the effect that the opposing party was orally told that an action had been filed against that party; such cursory notice clearly fails to rise above the level of casual information and rumor. *Abba Gana v. Abba Gana*, 251 Ga. 340, 304 S.E.2d 909 (1983).

### Form

**Prayer for process not required.** — This chapter contains no requirement that prayer for process be included in the complaint as a prerequisite to valid service of process. *Matthews v. Fayette County*, 233 Ga. 220, 210 S.E.2d 758 (1974); *Black v. Black*, 245 Ga. 281, 264 S.E.2d 216 (1980) (see O.C.G.A. Ch. 11, T. 9).

Ga. L. 1967, p. 226, §§ 1-3 and 8 (see O.C.G.A. §§ 9-11-4 and 9-11-8) eliminated necessity of a prayer for process. *Hunt v. Denby*, 128 Ga. App. 523, 197 S.E.2d 489 (1973).

**Plaintiff's address.** — This section requires that plaintiff's address be given only if that of plaintiff's attorney is not given. *Thibadeau v. Thibadeau*, 133 Ga. App. 154, 210 S.E.2d 340 (1974) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-4).

**Objections merely to form of process.** — While Ga. L. 1969, p. 487, § 1 (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-4) uses only word "service" and does not purport to deal with form of process, it is indicative of spirit and intent of the Civil Practice Act (see O.C.G.A. Ch. 11, T. 9) with regard to both process and service, and, accordingly, where it is clear that defendant has been served, has appeared, and has been heard on the merits, the proceeding should not be vitiated by objections going merely to form of process. *Tyree v. Jackson*, 226 Ga. 690, 177 S.E.2d 160 (1970).

### Who May Serve Process

**Appointment of permanent process servers.** — *Mandamus* did not require a state

court judge to appoint permanent process servers pursuant to subsection (c) of O.C.G.A. § 9-11-4 since, even if the petitioners had no other specific legal remedy, the statute provided the court with the authority as well as the discretion to appoint disinterested persons, who are citizens of the United States and at least 18 years of age, as permanent process servers, but did not mandate that the court make such an appointment when the statutory requirements have been satisfied. *Tamaroff v. Cowen*, 270 Ga. 415, 511 S.E.2d 159 (1999).

**Disinterested person to execute process.** — Law has entrusted decision of disputes to persons wholly disinterested in the litigation, and this is equally true of the person selected to execute process necessary to adjustment of such dispute. *Dotson v. Luxtron, Inc.*, 155 Ga. App. 504, 271 S.E.2d 644 (1980).

**Specially appointed person authorized to serve process.** — In order for a citizen to be authorized to serve process, the citizen must be specially appointed by the court in which the action has been brought. *Capra v. Rogers*, 200 Ga. App. 131, 407 S.E.2d 101 (1991).

**Permanent process server.** — Courts have the discretion and authority to appoint permanent process servers but are not required to do so. *In re Denhardt*, 231 Ga. App. 203, 498 S.E.2d 772 (1998).

**Specially appointed attorney not disinterested.** — Evidence was sufficient to establish that an attorney specially appointed by the court for service of process at the request of plaintiff's counsel was not a wholly disinterested party, and thus grant of a motion to dismiss for insufficient service was proper. *Yearly v. Bell*, 228 Ga. App. 522, 492 S.E.2d 278 (1997).

**Service by a private process server hired by the plaintiffs** was a nullity since the process server was not appointed by the trial court as provided by O.C.G.A. § 9-11-4. *Mann v. Atlanta Cas. Co.*, 215 Ga. App. 747, 452 S.E.2d 130 (1994).

Process serving company or its designated agent was appointed by the trial court to effectuate service on the out-of-state tortfeasor in the injured parties' personal injury action; although the better practice would have been to obtain an order naming a specific person to effect service, the in-

### Who May Serve Process (Cont'd)

jured parties did not transgress the requirements of O.C.G.A. § 9-11-4(c). *Passmore v. Thomas*, 255 Ga. App. 612, 565 S.E.2d 923 (2002).

**Party may not serve process.** — It was not legislative intent that party could be appointed as agent to serve process in the party's own case. *Abrams v. Abrams*, 239 Ga. 866, 239 S.E.2d 33 (1977).

**Cousin may not serve process.** — Where plaintiff's cousin handed defendant an unopened shoe box containing the complaint and summons, plaintiff's cousin has not been shown to be one of the people enumerated in O.C.G.A. § 9-11-4 who may serve process in Georgia. Therefore, the service was insufficient to secure personal jurisdiction over the defendant. *Fortson v. Fortson*, 204 Ga. App. 827, 421 S.E.2d 106 (1992).

**Attorney for the plaintiff** in an action does not "stand equal" between plaintiff and defendant, and when so engaged is not proper person to serve process in that action. *Dotson v. Luxtron, Inc.*, 155 Ga. App. 504, 271 S.E.2d 644 (1980).

**Chief of police lacks authority to serve process**, being neither a sheriff nor a deputy sheriff, nor an officer of the court, nor a "specially appointed" person, and the police chief's attempt to do so is without effect. *Townsend v. Williams*, 170 Ga. App. 766, 318 S.E.2d 510 (1984).

**Deputy sheriff of county adjacent** to the county where defendant was found may not properly serve process even though defendant's residence was near the border of the counties and the sheriff was mistaken about where that border fell. *Zimmerman v. Hammer*, 220 Ga. App. 864, 470 S.E.2d 688 (1996).

**Correctional officer.** — Personal service of a summons and a petition of deprivation, by a correctional officer upon an incarcerated father, was sufficient, as the service procedures in the Civil Practice Act were not adopted nor were binding on the juvenile court, and the correctional officer was acting under the direction of the court for the purposes of O.C.G.A. § 15-11-39.1(c). In the *Interest of A.J.M.*, 277 Ga. App. 646, 627 S.E.2d 399 (2006).

**Service could be by either of two sheriffs and by original or second original.** — Al-

though appellant was incarcerated in the county jail in one county, the superior court of a different county correctly held that it had personal jurisdiction over appellant for purposes of resolving a dispute over title to property located in that county, and it was immaterial which county sheriff personally served appellant or whether that service was accomplished by delivery of the original or second original. *Elrod v. Elrod*, 272 Ga. 188, 526 S.E.2d 339 (2000).

### Timeliness of Service

**Five-day period not absolute.** — Five-day period specified in subsection (c) of this section is not absolute. *Childs v. Catlin*, 134 Ga. App. 778, 216 S.E.2d 360 (1975) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-4).

The fact that the registered agent of a hospital was located outside the county in which a medical malpractice complaint was filed did not render untimely the subsequent service made on a hospital agent more than five days after the filing of the complaint. *Floyd v. Piedmont Hosp.*, 213 Ga. App. 749, 445 S.E.2d 844 (1994).

The five-day time limit in subsection (c) of O.C.G.A. § 9-11-4 provides a time frame for performance by the process server once service is sought, but does not provide a time limit within which service must be initiated by the plaintiff. *Jackson v. Doe*, 243 Ga. App. 210, 532 S.E.2d 761 (2000).

Plaintiffs are not required to perfect service within O.C.G.A. § 9-11-4(c)'s five-day period; the five-day period specifically applies to the process server. *Roberts v. Jones*, 390 F. Supp. 2d 1333 (M.D. Ga. May 9, 2005).

**Section integral part of statutes of limitations.** — By holding that service of process does not relate back to toll statutes of limitations unless the plaintiff has acted diligently, the Georgia courts have interpreted O.C.G.A. §§ 9-11-3 and 9-11-4 as integral parts of the state statutes of limitations. *Cambridge Mut. Fire Ins. Co. v. City of Claxton*, 720 F.2d 1230 (11th Cir. 1983).

**Effect of service of process on statute of limitations.** — Although normally the timely filing of the complaint tolls the statute of limitations with regard to process served after expiration of the statute, if the plaintiff fails to act in a reasonable and diligent manner to insure that process is properly



served, the timely filing of the complaint will not toll the statute. *Ingram v. Grose*, 180 Ga. App. 647, 350 S.E.2d 289 (1986).

Owners' personal injury and property damages action against a manufacturer, which concerned a fire in January 30, 2000, was barred by the two- and four-year statutes of limitations, because the owners failed to timely perfect service, as required by O.C.G.A. § 9-11-4(c), until February 23, 2004, which was more than five days after the owners filed a renewed complaint under O.C.G.A. § 9-2-61(a) on October 28, 2003. *Johnson v. Am. Meter Co.*, 412 F. Supp. 2d 1260 (N.D. Ga. 2004).

**Relation back of service to avoid bar of statute of limitations.** — If filing of the petition is followed by timely service, perfected as required by law, even though the statute of limitations runs between the date of filing of the petition and the date of service, such service will relate back to the time of filing so as to avoid the limitation. *Childs v. Catlin*, 134 Ga. App. 778, 216 S.E.2d 360 (1975).

Where complaint is filed near expiration of statute of limitations, and service of process does not occur within five days allowed by subsection (c) of this section, nor within period of the statute of limitation, but plaintiff shows that plaintiff acted in a reasonable and diligent manner in attempting to assure that proper service was made as quickly as possible, defendant's motion to dismiss should not be granted. *McCane v. Sowinski*, 143 Ga. App. 724, 240 S.E.2d 132 (1977) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-4).

The statute of limitation is tolled by the commencement of a civil action at law. If an action is filed within the period of limitation, but not served upon the defendant within five days or within the limitation period, the plaintiff must establish that service was made in a reasonable and diligent manner in an attempt to ensure that proper service is made as quickly as possible. If reasonable and diligent efforts are not made to ensure proper service as quickly as possible, the plaintiff is guilty of laches and, in such a case, service will not relate back to the time of the filing of the complaint for the purpose of tolling the statute of limitation. *Bowman v. United States Life Ins. Co.*, 167 Ga. App. 673, 307 S.E.2d 134 (1983); *Brumbalow v. Fritz*, 183 Ga. App. 231, 358 S.E.2d 872 (1987).

Under Georgia law, in the event the statute of limitations has run between the filing and the service of the complaint, service will relate back to the date of filing only if perfected within five days of filing the complaint. Beyond the five days, service relates back only if the plaintiff diligently attempted to perfect service. *Robinette v. Johnston*, 637 F. Supp. 922 (M.D. Ga. 1986).

Under subsection (c) of O.C.G.A. § 9-11-4, where the limitation accrues between the date of filing and the date of service and is more than five days after the filing, whether or not the service relates back is a question for the trial court, which considers the length of the elapsed time and the diligence of the plaintiff, and where the court did not consider this issue, the case will be remanded for its resolution. *Ellerbee v. Interstate Contract Carrier Corp.*, 183 Ga. App. 828, 360 S.E.2d 280 (1987); *Day v. Burnett*, 189 Ga. App. 905, 377 S.E.2d 734 (1989).

Where service is made after the expiration of the applicable statute of limitation, the timely filing of the complaint tolls the statute only if the plaintiff shows that the plaintiff acted in a reasonable and diligent manner in attempting to insure that a proper service was made as quickly as possible. The burden rests on the plaintiff to show lack of fault. *Slater v. Blount*, 200 Ga. App. 470, 408 S.E.2d 433, cert. denied, 200 Ga. App. 897, 408 S.E.2d 433 (1991).

The five-day relation back doctrine of subsection (c) of O.C.G.A. § 9-11-4 applies in cases where service is completed outside the applicable statute of limitation. *Dyer v. Paffenroth*, 197 Ga. App. 888, 399 S.E.2d 710 (1990).

If service is within the five days, even though the statute of limitation runs between the date of filing suit and the date of service, the service will relate back to the time of filing so as to avoid the limitation. *Day v. Burnett*, 199 Ga. App. 494, 405 S.E.2d 316 (1991).

Service of an uninsured motorist carrier within five business days after the date of filing of the complaint, in an action for personal injuries, related back to the date of filing as a matter of law, for statute of limitation purposes. *Williams v. Colonial Ins. Co.*, 199 Ga. App. 760, 406 S.E.2d 99 (1991).

A delay between the insured's filing of a

tort claim and service on the uninsured motorist carrier did not require dismissal when, within the applicable period of limitations, the insured sought to serve the insurer and the failure to make service within the limitation period was not the result of the insured's lack of diligence, but the result of the unavailability of the insurer's registered agent; whether diligence was exercised was determined from the time the insured became aware that the process server failed to perfect service, not from the date of filing the complaint. *Georgia Farm Bureau Mut. Ins. Co. v. Kilgore*, 265 Ga. 836, 462 S.E.2d 713 (1995).

Where a complaint is filed near the expiration of the applicable statute of limitation, and service is made after the five-day grace period of subsection (c) of O.C.G.A. § 9-11-4, the plaintiff bears the burden of showing that the plaintiff exercised due diligence in performing service. *Scott v. Taylor*, 234 Ga. App. 543, 507 S.E.2d 798 (1998).

Since a plaintiff supplied the sheriff's office with the correct service address for the defendant when the complaint was filed, the plaintiff was justified in relying on the sheriff to perform the duty to serve process within five days of receiving the process papers under O.C.G.A. § 9-11-4(c); thus, the dismissal of the complaint on the ground that the sheriff did not serve the complaint until 13 days after it was filed and 11 days after the statute of limitations had run, was error even though the trial court expressly found that the delay constituted laches. *Lee v. Kim*, 275 Ga. App. 891, 622 S.E.2d 99 (2005).

**Extraterritorial service of process upon the president of a foreign corporation** doing business within this state and having an agent within this state was not valid. *Cherokee Whses., Inc. v. Babb Lumber Co.*, 244 Ga. App. 197, 535 S.E.2d 254 (2000).

**Where defendant not served, no "relation back."** — In a legal malpractice action, alleging that a medical malpractice action was handled wantonly and recklessly, the limitation period commenced running at the time the statute of limitations had expired on the medical malpractice action without a valid suit being filed. Because the defendant in the medical malpractice action was never served, the doctrine of "relation back" could not apply. *Plumlee v. Davis*, 221 Ga. App. 848, 473 S.E.2d 510 (1996).

**Plaintiff must act reasonably diligently.** — Where, despite all plaintiff's diligence, service cannot be obtained within five days and before expiration of the statute of limitations, the trial judge should look at all the facts involved and ascertain whether plaintiff was in any way guilty of laches, and if the plaintiff acted in a reasonably diligent manner then the plaintiff would not be barred. *Childs v. Catlin*, 134 Ga. App. 778, 216 S.E.2d 360 (1975).

Correct test must be whether plaintiff shows that plaintiff acted in a reasonable and diligent manner in attempting to insure that proper service was made as quickly as possible. *Childs v. Catlin*, 134 Ga. App. 778, 216 S.E.2d 360 (1975).

It was error to use the "greatest due diligence" standard in determining that a medical malpractice plaintiff had not served certain defendants in a timely manner under O.C.G.A. § 9-3-71(a), as the proper standard was that of a reasonable and diligent manner pursuant to O.C.G.A. § 9-11-4(c); remand was required for a determination as to whether service upon most defendants within 30 days of filing the complaint, which was filed on the last day of the limitations period, and service on the remainder by 44 days, was within the proper standard to avoid dismissal. *Tenet Healthcare Corp. v. Gilbert*, 277 Ga. App. 895, 627 S.E.2d 821 (2006).

**Judicial determination of diligence.** — If a plaintiff has taken some action to perfect service in a situation where suit is timely filed but service is perfected outside the limitation period, the trial court must determine, exercising its legal discretion, whether the plaintiff was diligent. *Watters v. Classon*, 193 Ga. App. 493, 388 S.E.2d 397 (1989).

The trial court's exercise of discretion in determining diligence will not be reversed on appeal unless it has been actually abused and cannot be supported as a matter of law. *Morse v. Flint River Community Hosp.*, 215 Ga. App. 224, 450 S.E.2d 253 (1994).

**Reasonable diligence not shown.** — Where, in a suit for personal injuries arising out of a collision, service on a defendant was perfected approximately a year after complaint filing and more than ten months after statute of limitation expiration, trial court erred in finding that the plaintiff had exercised reasonable diligence in perfecting service of process upon the defendant. *Land v.*



Casteel, 195 Ga. App. 455, 393 S.E.2d 710 (1990).

Inordinate and unexplained delay on the part of the plaintiff in obtaining personal service on the defendant, particularly after being placed on due notice of the deficiency in plaintiff's original service, constituted failure to exercise due diligence, so as to preclude the relation back of subsequent perfected service to the original filing of the complaint. *Bailey v. Hall*, 199 Ga. App. 602, 405 S.E.2d 579 (1991).

In an action for personal injuries sustained in an automobile accident filed three days before the expiration of the statute of limitation, where plaintiff established that defendants no longer resided at the address shown on the accident report and were not listed in the local area city or telephone directories, but did not attempt service by publication, it was not an abuse of discretion to conclude that plaintiff failed to establish due diligence in insuring proper service. *Lowes v. Allstate Ins. Co.*, 204 Ga. App. 148, 418 S.E.2d 465 (1992).

Where the record reflected absolutely no investigative attempt to locate the defendant for a period of four and one-half years before defendant acknowledged the untimely filed service, the trial court abused its discretion in denying the motion to dismiss. *Cason v. Williams*, 207 Ga. App. 550, 428 S.E.2d 444 (1993).

The trial court did not abuse its discretion as a matter of law in deciding that plaintiff did not use reasonable diligence to pursue service where the record showed an unexplained lapse of over a month during the 81-day period in which there was no effort by plaintiff to verify defendant's address. *Devoe v. Callis*, 212 Ga. App. 618, 442 S.E.2d 765 (1994).

The trial court properly determined that plaintiff had not been diligent in perfecting service due to plaintiff's own failure to correctly determine the county in which defendant resided. *Cantin v. Justice*, 224 Ga. App. 195, 480 S.E.2d 250 (1997); *Robison v. Green*, 228 Ga. App. 27, 491 S.E.2d 95 (1997).

Plaintiffs' mailing of waiver forms to in-state defendants more than a month after the running of the statute of limitations did not constitute diligence. *Lau v. Klinger*, 46 F. Supp. 2d 1377 (S.D. Ga. 1999).

Where plaintiffs offered no evidence to support their assertion that the secretary of state played a role in causing the delay in service of process, the trial court did not abuse its discretion in determining that plaintiffs did not show that they acted in a reasonable and diligent manner in attempting service. *Pringle v. Jaganauth*, 240 Ga. App. 65, 522 S.E.2d 560 (1999), overruled on other grounds, *Farrie v. McCall*, 256 Ga. App. 446, 568 S.E.2d 603 (2002).

**Delay of service by sheriff.** — Even though service was not perfected on defendant until 17 days after expiration of the statute of limitation, dismissal of the claim was erroneous since plaintiffs had turned the matter over to the sheriff for service on the date the complaint was timely filed and were justified in relying on the sheriff to make service within five days of receiving the summons and complaint. *Jackson v. Nguyen*, 225 Ga. App. 599, 484 S.E.2d 337 (1997).

**Inadequate justification for delay in perfecting service.** — Being unaware of the concept that service of process has anything to do with the tolling of the statute of limitations, as opposed to the filing of the complaint, is not an adequate justification for delay in perfecting service. *Robinette v. Johnston*, 637 F. Supp. 922 (M.D. Ga. 1986).

**Reliance upon clerk's statement regarding service.** — Even if the plaintiffs initially were justified in relying on a court clerk's statement that the defendant had been served, their receipt of the defendant's answer, in which defendant alleged an affirmative defense of insufficient service, should have put them on notice and inspired them, through counsel, to exercise the greatest possible diligence to ensure proper and timely service. Given that the plaintiffs had the defendant's correct address and were informed that the apparent agent who had accepted service was not authorized to do so, their assertions that any delay was attributable to court personnel did not explain their 29-day delay in effecting service after the defendant filed an answer. Consequently, the court did not abuse its discretion by determining that the plaintiffs did not exercise due diligence so as to toll the statute of limitation. *Robinson v. Stuck*, 194 Ga. App. 311, 390 S.E.2d 603 (1990).

**Unreasonable delay.** — Dismissal was properly granted upon the trial court's de-

termination that unsuccessful efforts to perfect service on defendant, who had moved, were not sufficient because plaintiff had considerable information about defendant which could have easily led to timely service but was not availed of, resulting in an unreasonable delay in service. *Watters v. Classon*, 193 Ga. App. 493, 388 S.E.2d 397 (1989).

**Abuse of discretion.** — The trial court's determination constituted an abuse of discretion in denying appellant's motion regarding appellee's failure to exercise due diligence in perfecting service within the statute of limitation where there was no support in the record for appellee's contentions that appellant evaded service. *Abelt v. Nelson*, 204 Ga. App. 501, 419 S.E.2d 749 (1992).

**Late perfection of service and laches doctrine.** — When a complaint is filed within the applicable statute of limitation but service is perfected more than five days after the statute expires, whether or not it relates back depends on the length of time and the diligence used by a plaintiff; so, a trial court, in the exercise of its discretion, must look at the facts involved and determine whether the plaintiff is in any way guilty of laches. If the plaintiff is, the plaintiff would be barred, but if the plaintiff has acted in a reasonably diligent manner then the plaintiff would not be barred. *Carver v. Tift County Hosp. Auth.*, 268 Ga. App. 153, 601 S.E.2d 475 (2004).

**Effect of hospital governmental entity's delayed non-waiver of service.** — Patients exercised due diligence (under a laches-type of test) to serve hospital after the hospital informed them, after the statute of limitations expired, that the hospital was a governmental entity that, under O.C.G.A. § 9-11-4(d), could not accept the patients' request to waive service of process; so, the patient's suit, filed before the statute of limitations expired, related back under laches and O.C.G.A. § 9-11-12(b) so that the statute did not bar the dismissed claims against the hospital and the trial court abused its discretion in finding otherwise. *Carver v. Tift County Hosp. Auth.*, 268 Ga. App. 153, 601 S.E.2d 475 (2004).

**Belated service as laches.** — Belated service, particularly where delay is great, is laches, authorizing court to dismiss action where statute of limitations had run before

service was so belatedly perfected. *Hilton v. Maddox, Bishop, Hayton Frame & Trim Contractors*, 125 Ga. App. 423, 188 S.E.2d 167 (1972), distinguished in *Childs v. Catlin*, 134 Ga. App. 778, 216 S.E.2d 360 (1975).

A finding of laches in regard to service may be made as a matter of law even when the plaintiff has made some attempt at service. *Anderson v. Hughes*, 196 Ga. App. 186, 395 S.E.2d 623 (1990).

**Plaintiff has burden of showing lack of fault.** — If a plaintiff has taken no action to perfect service, then a petition to permit belated service should be denied as a matter of law. If the plaintiff has taken some action, the trial judge must determine, exercising legal discretion, whether the plaintiff was diligent in plaintiff's efforts. The burden of showing lack of fault is on the plaintiff. *Anderson v. Hughes*, 196 Ga. App. 186, 395 S.E.2d 623 (1990).

**Although late service is not "invalidated," it results in no pending suit** between the parties until date of service. *Hilton v. Maddox, Bishop, Hayton Frame & Trim Contractors*, 125 Ga. App. 423, 188 S.E.2d 167 (1972), distinguished in *Childs v. Catlin*, 134 Ga. App. 778, 216 S.E.2d 360 (1975).

**Defendants not prejudiced by late service.** — Where defendants, after later service upon them, adopted motions and defensive pleadings of other defendants and were represented by the same attorneys, they were not harmed by the late service on them, and the complaint was not subject to dismissal because of the late service. *Pressley v. Jennings*, 227 Ga. 366, 180 S.E.2d 896 (1971).

**Reliance upon information given in accident report.** — Trial court abused its discretion in finding plaintiff failed to show due diligence in perfecting service, where plaintiff showed that the plaintiff relied upon information contained within an accident report and that the plaintiff made steady efforts, although after the expiration of the limitation period, to discover defendant's whereabouts. *Starr v. Wimbush*, 201 Ga. App. 280, 410 S.E.2d 776, cert. denied, 201 Ga. App. 904, 410 S.E.2d 776 (1991).

**Service procedure after expiration of statute of limitations.** — Under Georgia law, there are essentially three rules governing service of process in cases in which the statute of limitations has expired: (1) if



service is made within five days after the statute expires, service will relate back to the timely filing; (2) if service is not perfected within the five-day period, but some action is taken, and a plaintiff makes a showing that the plaintiff acted reasonably and diligently to insure service was made as quickly as possible, service may relate back to the timely filing of the complaint; and (3), when the five-day grace period has expired and the plaintiff has failed to show that the plaintiff diligently tried to serve the defendant, the court must dismiss the case. *Roberts v. Jones*, 390 F. Supp. 2d 1333 (M.D. Ga. May 9, 2005).

### Waiver

**Right to waive service.** — Service is a right conferred on defendant for defendant's own benefit and protection, and the defendant is free to waive it if the defendant so chooses. *Jones v. Jones*, 209 Ga. 861, 76 S.E.2d 801 (1953) (decided under former Code 1933, §§ 81-201 and 81-211).

**Process must be attached unless waived.** — To every petition there must be annexed a process unless the process be waived. *Burch v. Crown Laundry*, 78 Ga. App. 421, 50 S.E.2d 768 (1948), *aff'd*, 205 Ga. 211, 53 S.E.2d 116 (1949) (decided under former Code 1933, § 81-201).

**Process is not absolutely essential** to validity of pending action, as process may be waived. *Jones v. State*, 69 Ga. App. 883, 27 S.E.2d 102 (1943) (decided under former Code 1933, § 81-201).

**Where there is no process and no waiver** of process, no valid action arises. *State Hwy. Dep't v. Noble*, 220 Ga. 410, 139 S.E.2d 318 (1964) (decided under former Code 1933, § 81-201).

**No case can proceed without service upon defendant in one of the modes prescribed by law, unless service is waived.** *Trammel v. National Bank*, 159 Ga. App. 850, 285 S.E.2d 590 (1981).

In absence of service in conformity with this section or waiver thereof, no jurisdiction over defendant is obtained by the court, and any judgment adverse to defendant is absolutely void. *DeJarnette Supply Co. v. F.P. Plaza, Inc.*, 229 Ga. 625, 193 S.E.2d 852 (1972); *Thompson v. Lagerquist*, 232 Ga. 75, 205 S.E.2d 267 (1974); *Lexington Developers, Inc. v. O'Neal Constr. Co.*, 142 Ga. App.

434, 236 S.E.2d 98, *rev'd* on other grounds, 240 Ga. 376, 240 S.E.2d 856 (1977); *Collins v. Collins*, 148 Ga. App. 103, 250 S.E.2d 870 (1978); *Lester v. Crooms, Inc.*, 157 Ga. App. 377, 277 S.E.2d 751 (1981) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-4).

Where defendant was never served with copy of complaint and summons attached thereto, and neither waived service or made a general appearance in the case, there is no valid suit pending in the trial court and the court does not acquire personal jurisdiction over the defendant. *Bigley v. Lawrence*, 149 Ga. App. 249, 253 S.E.2d 870 (1979).

**Effect of no legal service.** — Where there has been no legal service or waiver of service, court's judgment is null and void. *Henry v. Hiwassee Land Co.*, 246 Ga. 87, 269 S.E.2d 2 (1980).

**Waiver equivalent to service.** — Where a petition has been filed and service has been waived by defendant, such waiver, as between the parties, is equivalent of service. *Cutcliffe v. Pryse*, 187 Ga. 51, 200 S.E. 124 (1938) (decided under former Code 1933, § 81-209).

**Express waiver of process required.** — Acknowledgment of service, without an express waiver of process, does not constitute a waiver of valid service of process. *Bailey v. Hall*, 199 Ga. App. 602, 405 S.E.2d 579 (1991).

A document containing an "acknowledgment of service" and "consent to jurisdiction" filed with a complaint did not constitute a waiver of service of summons as required by O.C.G.A. § 9-11-4. *Stamps v. Bank South*, 221 Ga. App. 406, 471 S.E.2d 323 (1996).

**Capacity to waive.** — Defective service is not cured by consent of party who lacked capacity to waive the defect at time consent was given. *Collins v. Collins*, 148 Ga. App. 103, 250 S.E.2d 870 (1978).

In a divorce proceeding, although the spouse acknowledged service of the complaint prior to the action being filed, the spouse did not, and could not, acknowledge receipt of a summons that had not yet issued. *Bonner v. Bonner*, 272 Ga. 545, 533 S.E.2d 72 (2000).

**Waiver before commencement of action.** — A party may waive process, service of process, and time of filing with respect to a suit against the party; and such waiver, being

**Waiver (Cont'd)**

a different matter from a confession of judgment, may be executed before commencement of the action. *Henry & Co. v. Johnson*, 178 Ga. 541, 173 S.E. 659 (1934) (decided under former Civil Code 1910, § 5562).

**Counsel's action waived service.** — Because defendant's counsel waived service of the summons in an acknowledgment counsel executed, defendant was not entitled to receive any further service of the action. *Atlanta Medical Accounting Corp. v. Financial Software, Inc.*, 227 Ga. App. 311, 489 S.E.2d 93 (1997).

**Appearance on motion to set aside not waiver.** — Where judgment is void for want of personal service of process, defendant does not waive the question of jurisdiction or validate the void judgment by appearance after judgment in support of a motion to set aside such judgment. *Hicks v. Hicks*, 193 Ga. 446, 18 S.E.2d 754 (1942) (decided under former Code 1933, §§ 81-209 and 81-211).

**Waiver of service.** — Where there is irregular or insufficient service or no service at all, but defendant, not objecting to service, files plea to jurisdiction on ground of non-residence in the county, object of service (opportunity to be heard) becomes accomplished of record in the case; hence, filing of such plea without objecting to service is waiver of service. *Weddington v. Kumar*, 149 Ga. App. 857, 256 S.E.2d 141 (1979).

**Motion to dismiss for a failure to timely perfect service was denied.** — Because the plaintiffs acknowledged that O.C.G.A. § 9-11-4(c) controlled and the plaintiffs sought to comply with Fed. R. Civ. P. 4 by seeking a waiver of service within 25 days of filing the complaint, the defendants knew, or should have known, that the statute of limitations had expired, and when the defendants accepted service by waiver without complaint, the defendants' motion to dismiss for a failure to timely perfect service was denied; the plaintiffs actions were reasonable and diligent. *Roberts v. Jones*, 390 F. Supp. 2d 1333 (M.D. Ga. May 9, 2005).

**Acknowledgment of service ineffective to operate as waiver.** — In forfeiture action where acknowledgment of service filed by claimant in the family division of the trial court was not served upon the prosecutor, and where the state did not ask the claimant

to waive the requisite service of summons as authorized by O.C.G.A. § 9-11-4(d)(3), the acknowledgment was ineffective to operate as waiver of service. *Mitchell v. State*, 255 Ga. App. 507, 566 S.E.2d 24 (2002), cert. denied, 255 Ga. App. 553, 565 S.E.2d 877 (2002).

Because a notice and waiver of service did not satisfy the requirements of O.C.G.A. § 9-11-4(d)(3), it was deemed to be a waiver of service under O.C.G.A. § 9-10-73, and the 60-day time within which to answer under O.C.G.A. § 9-11-4(d)(3) did not apply; the waiver of service under O.C.G.A. § 9-10-73 did not require any particular form, and was merely an effort to dispense with the formality and expense of actual service. *SRM Realty Servs. Group, LLC v. Capital Flooring Enterprises*, 274 Ga. App. 595, 617 S.E.2d 581 (2005).

**Motion for summary judgment as waiver of service.** — Where defendant files motion for summary judgment based upon merits of case, the defendant has made a general appearance and waived any defects in service of the complaint. *Bigley v. Lawrence*, 149 Ga. App. 249, 253 S.E.2d 870 (1979).

**Defective Service**

**Evidence of defective service.** — Defective service was shown by evidence that the complaint was not served by a sheriff or deputy, that the person was not identified as someone specially or permanently appointed by the court to serve process, and that a summons did not accompany the complaint. *Wilkinson v. Udinsky*, 242 Ga. App. 464, 530 S.E.2d 215 (2000).

Dismissal of a lawsuit for improper service was affirmed because the summons was left with an individual defendant's estranged wife at an address where the individual never lived, and where a summons was left with the father of a corporation's registered agent, and the father was not authorized to accept service for the corporation. *Thornton v. Lee*, 270 Ga. App. 224, 606 S.E.2d 32 (2004).

**Defense of lack of personal jurisdiction.** — When the defense of lack of personal jurisdiction due to defective service is raised by way of a motion to set aside the judgment, the trial court sits as the trier of fact. *Smith v. Wood*, 174 Ga. App. 799, 331 S.E.2d 636 (1985).

**Review of denial of motion to set aside.** — Review of a trial court's decision denying a



motion to set aside a judgment based on the defense of lack of personal jurisdiction due to defective service is by the any evidence standard. *Smith v. Wood*, 174 Ga. App. 799, 331 S.E.2d 636 (1985).

**Defect not cured by defendant's actual knowledge of filing.** — Defective service of process is insufficient, notwithstanding fact that defendant acquires knowledge of pending lawsuit. *Glass v. Byrom*, 146 Ga. App. 1, 245 S.E.2d 345 (1978).

Actual knowledge by a defendant that a complaint has been filed does not cure a defect in service. *Anderson v. Hughes*, 196 Ga. App. 186, 395 S.E.2d 623 (1990).

**Defendant who defaults does not waive defects in service**, even when the defendant receives actual notice of lawsuit. *Cook v. Bright*, 150 Ga. App. 696, 258 S.E.2d 326 (1979); *Dotson v. Luxtron, Inc.*, 155 Ga. App. 504, 271 S.E.2d 644 (1980).

Even if defendant has knowledge of pending suit, *sine qua non* is service of process in manner provided by law; hence, a default judgment based upon other than legal service is a nullity. *Collins v. Peacock*, 147 Ga. App. 424, 249 S.E.2d 142 (1978).

**Attack of judgment for lack of service.** — Court of equity may entertain a direct proceeding to set aside judgment in court of law where it is alleged that defendant in said suit had not been legally served with process, had not waived service, and had no knowledge of the proceedings. *Termplan, Inc. v. Miller*, 228 Ga. 428, 186 S.E.2d 102 (1971).

Where service is insufficient to give court jurisdiction to render judgment, and there is no waiver of service, judgment may be attacked by any person whose rights are affected by judgment. *Barnes v. Continental Ins. Co.*, 231 Ga. 246, 201 S.E.2d 150 (1973).

**Right of defendant to ignore suit when not validly served.** — Where no valid process has been served upon the defendant, the defendant was entirely within the defendant's rights in regarding suit as a nullity as to the defendant and in filing no defensive pleadings. *Jones v. Roberts Marble Co.*, 90 Ga. App. 830, 84 S.E.2d 469 (1954) (decided under former Code 1933, § 81-202).

**Summons cured by pleadings.** — As a general rule, a defective summons will be regarded as aided or cured by pleadings served with the summons when, with all the information contained in the two papers in

defendant's possession, defendant could not be misled as to the nature of relief demanded, or as to court in which proceedings are to be instituted. *W.T. Rawleigh Co. v. Watts*, 68 Ga. App. 786, 24 S.E.2d 213 (1943).

**Where service was not perfected on defendant**, the fact that the defendant participated in discovery and made motions in the trial court did not waive the defense of insufficiency of service where the defendant preserved the defense by specifically raising it in defendant's answer, reasserted it in defendant's responses to interrogatories, and engaged in no conduct manifestly indicative of an intention to relinquish it. *Joyner v. Schiess*, 236 Ga. App. 316, 512 S.E.2d 62 (1999).

**Failure to correct deficient service.** — Where plaintiff did not seek to amend or correct the deficiency in service of process by serving the co-defendant personally at any time before the trial court ruled on defendant's motion to dismiss, the trial court should have granted the co-defendant's motion to dismiss on the ground of insufficiency of service of process and abused its discretion by failing to do so. *Nazli v. Scott*, 203 Ga. App. 523, 417 S.E.2d 187, cert. denied, 203 Ga. App. 907, 417 S.E.2d 187 (1992).

## Personal Service

### 1. In General

**Provisions relating to personal service are strictly construed**, because notice is the very bedrock of due process. *Headrick v. Fordham*, 154 Ga. App. 415, 268 S.E.2d 753 (1980).

**Strict or liberal construction.** — Although the personal service requirements in paragraph (d)(7) of O.C.G.A. § 9-11-4 are generally construed strictly because notice is central to due process, when actual notice of the suit has been received by the actual defendant, paragraph (d)(7) should be liberally construed to effectuate service. *Anderson v. Bruce*, 248 Ga. App. 733, 548 S.E.2d 638 (2001).

**Failure of personal service renders judgment void.** — Failure to obtain service by leaving copy of summons and complaint at defendant's dwelling house or usual place of abode with some person of suitable age and

**Personal Service (Cont'd)****1. In General (Cont'd)**

discretion then residing therein renders judgment void, even if defendant had knowledge of pending lawsuit. *Morgan v. Pacific Fin. Co.*, 142 Ga. App. 342, 236 S.E.2d 28 (1977).

**Evasion of process.** — Resident who is present within state and has actual knowledge that an action has been filed against the resident in the resident's county of residence cannot avoid answering complaint by evading process server. *Melton v. Johnson*, 242 Ga. 400, 249 S.E.2d 82 (1978).

**Personal service required to constitute "valid action" under § 9-2-61.** — In order for the filing of complaint to qualify under O.C.G.A. § 9-2-61 as a valid renewal of a previously dismissed action, the proceedings which were dismissed must have constituted a "valid action." Pursuant to this, it is essential that the declaration filed in the first instance should have been served personally upon the defendant or otherwise in accordance with paragraph (d)(7) of O.C.G.A. § 9-11-4. Service upon the defendant's mother at her residence is not "service" within the meaning of O.C.G.A. § 9-11-4(d)(7). *Osborne v. Hughes*, 200 Ga. App. 558, 409 S.E.2d 58, cert. denied, 200 Ga. App. 896, 409 S.E.2d 58 (1991).

**Due diligence to serve individual not proven.** — Trial court did not abuse its discretion in dismissing an injured party's suit for lack of service after the injured party failed to show that the party had acted with the greatest possible diligence to serve the individual personally after the individual had filed an answer and the statute of limitation had run; the injured party also did not submit evidence of efforts taken to personally serve the individual after the statute of limitation had run. *Williams v. Jackson*, 273 Ga. App. 207, 614 S.E.2d 828 (2005).

**Alimony requires personal service.** — Alimony is an in personam issue and requires personal service, and any form of substituted service will not suffice. *Benefield v. Harris*, 143 Ga. App. 709, 240 S.E.2d 119 (1977).

**All types of services not excluded by Jackson.** — In light of the *Jackson* decision, it is not reasonable to read "proper service" as to exclude all service other than personal service. *Roberts v. Jones*, 390 F. Supp. 2d

1333 (M.D. Ga. May 9, 2005).

**2. Corporations**

**Strict construction of substituted service provisions.** — Substituted mode of service on domestic corporations, in lieu of personal service, being a creature of statute and in derogation of common law, must be strictly construed. *Lexington Developers, Inc. v. O'Neal Constr. Co.*, 142 Ga. App. 434, 236 S.E.2d 98, rev'd on other grounds, 240 Ga. 376, 240 S.E.2d 856 (1977).

**Service under this section is not sole method of serving corporate defendant.** *Daniel & Daniel, Inc. v. Stewart Bros.*, 139 Ga. App. 372, 228 S.E.2d 586 (1976) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-4).

**Service by publication.** — Service by publication on a corporation is not proper since, if service cannot be had on the president or other officer or agent in an action against a corporation, the Secretary of State is the agent upon whom service may be served. *Kannady v. State Farm Mut. Auto. Ins. Co.*, 214 Ga. App. 492, 448 S.E.2d 374 (1994).

**Process must be served on agent.** — Corporation can only be served by service of process upon agent of the corporation. *Browning v. Europa Hair, Inc.*, 244 Ga. 222, 259 S.E.2d 473 (1979).

**Who may act as agent.** — Not every employee of a corporation is an agent subject to being validly served with process directed to the corporation, since not every employee can reasonably be expected to notify corporate officers of receipt of the complaint, but it can be expected that attorney for corporation, if served with process, will notify corporate officers. *Browning v. Europa Hair, Inc.*, 244 Ga. 222, 259 S.E.2d 473 (1979).

Under Georgia law, to be proper agent to receive service, it is not necessary that the employee in question be an officer or that the employee be authorized to enter into contracts on behalf of the corporation. *Henderson v. Cherry, Bekaert & Holland*, 932 F.2d 1410 (11th Cir. 1991).

**Agent must be in position to inform corporation.** — Since object of service of process is to transmit notice of suit to corporation, it must be made on an agent whose position is such as to afford reasonable assurance that the person will inform the corporate principal that such process has been served. *Scott v. Atlanta Dairies Coop.*,



239 Ga. 721, 238 S.E.2d 340 (1977).

**Service on corporation's president.** — It is inconsequential whether corporate address stated in service under paragraph (d)(1) is in fact place of doing business of corporation or not, if it is there that defendant's president was found and served. *B-X Corp. v. Fulton Plumbing Co.*, 140 Ga. App. 131, 230 S.E.2d 331 (1976) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-4).

Where defendant, in verifying "special appearance" which is in fact a motion to dismiss for lack of service, states on oath that the defendant is the president of the defendant corporation, the defendant's further statement that the defendant is not its agent for service of process is contrary to law and presents no issue. *B-X Corp. v. Fulton Plumbing Co.*, 140 Ga. App. 131, 230 S.E.2d 331 (1976).

Corporations were not properly served through their presidents since the returns of service did not show that the corporations were served through the presidents, only that the presidents were served individually. *Kidd v. First Commerce Bank*, 264 Ga. App. 536, 591 S.E.2d 369 (2003).

**Service on spouse of corporate president insufficient.** — Service upon wife of corporation's president is not on the "president or other officer of the corporation, secretary, cashier, managing agent, or other agent thereof," nor is it service which conforms with any other provisions of law for service upon corporations. *DeJarnette Supply Co. v. F.P. Plaza, Inc.*, 229 Ga. 625, 193 S.E.2d 852 (1972).

Although service effected upon defendant's spouse was insufficient as to the professional corporation because the spouse was not an agent authorized to accept service on its behalf, the burden of showing harmful error is on appellant, which appellant must do by the record, not by assertions appearing only in appellant's brief or in appellant's enumerations of error and since the record provides no support for defendant's corporation's claim of improper service, in this regard, the trial court did not err by denying the motion to dismiss the complaint. *Nazli v. Scott*, 203 Ga. App. 523, 417 S.E.2d 187, cert. denied, 203 Ga. App. 907, 417 S.E.2d 187 (1992).

**Registered agent of corporation.** — Former Code 1933, § 22-403 (see O.C.G.A. § 14-2-501 et seq.) is designed to supple-

ment Ga. L. 1972, p. 689, §§ 1-3 (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-4) by adding registered agent to list of those who may be served and thus virtually to eliminate possibility of domestic corporations evading service of process. *O'Neal Constr. Co. v. Lexington Developers, Inc.*, 240 Ga. 376, 240 S.E.2d 856 (1977).

**Service on Secretary of State.** — Paragraph (d)(1) provides that if service cannot be made on officer or agent of corporation it may be perfected upon Secretary of State, provided plaintiff or attorney files affidavit showing that personal service on or notice to officers, managing agent, or other agent of said corporation cannot be had within the state. *Lexington Developers, Inc. v. O'Neal Constr. Co.*, 142 Ga. App. 434, 236 S.E.2d 98, rev'd on other grounds, 240 Ga. 376, 240 S.E.2d 856 (1977) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-4).

When domestic corporation fails to maintain a registered agent in this state, service upon Secretary of State under former Code 1933, § 22-403 (see O.C.G.A. § 14-2-501 et seq.) is proper, although other possibilities for service, e.g., this section's permission to serve an officer or other agent, have not been exhausted. *O'Neal Constr. Co. v. Lexington Developers, Inc.*, 240 Ga. 376, 240 S.E.2d 856 (1977).

When service is sought upon a corporation, pursuant to former Code 1933, § 22-403 (see O.C.G.A. § 14-2-501 et seq.), the process server must make a reasonably diligent effort to serve the registered agent at the registered office before perfecting service on the Secretary of State; however, the affidavit required by paragraph (d)(1) of O.C.G.A. § 9-11-4 before service on the Secretary of State is not necessary under that section's procedure. *Bricks v. Walker Showcase, Inc.*, 255 Ga. 122, 336 S.E.2d 37 (1985).

Where it was shown that defendant corporation had vacated the addresses it had given the Secretary of State for both its principal and registered offices, plaintiff was authorized to effect substituted service under paragraph (d)(1) of O.C.G.A. § 9-11-4 without making any additional efforts to effect personal service. *Daly's Driving Sch., Inc. v. Scott*, 238 Ga. App. 443, 519 S.E.2d 1 (1999).

**Service on attorney acting for foreign corporation.** — Where foreign corporation files suit and obtains judgment in this state, and thereafter institutes garnishment on

**Personal Service (Cont'd)****2. Corporations (Cont'd)**

that judgment in this state, process in suit in equity to set aside that judgment may be served upon attorney for foreign corporation who filed first suit and garnishment, as during pendency of the garnishment such attorney is agent of foreign corporation subject to being served with suit to set aside. *Browning v. Europa Hair, Inc.*, 244 Ga. 222, 259 S.E.2d 473 (1979).

**Service on an attorney is not permitted where personal service is required.** *Estate of Thurman v. Dodaro*, 169 Ga. App. 531, 313 S.E.2d 722 (1984).

**Service cannot be upon "mere employee."** — For service of process upon a corporation to be valid it must be made upon one of the types of individuals listed in O.C.G.A. § 9-11-4 and not upon a "mere employee." *Northwestern Nat'l Ins. Co. v. Kennesaw Transp., Inc.*, 168 Ga. App. 701, 309 S.E.2d 917 (1983).

**Doctor's medical assistant** whose duties were not managerial or supervisory, but purely medical, was not authorized to accept service of process on behalf of the doctor's professional corporation. *G.J. Soracco, M.D. v. Domineck*, 233 Ga. App. 166, 502 S.E.2d 732 (1998).

**Service upon a receptionist** who had never had supervisory or managerial responsibilities in the course of the receptionist's employment was insufficient. *Bowers v. Economation, Inc.*, 208 Ga. App. 661, 431 S.E.2d 420 (1993).

**Service on president's personal secretary insufficient.** — Personal secretary of corporation's president was not an agent of the corporation upon whom service of the corporation could be effected pursuant to subsection (d) of O.C.G.A. § 9-11-4 where the secretary did not occupy any position of managerial or supervisory responsibility within the organization. *Whatley's Interiors, Inc. v. Anderson*, 176 Ga. App. 406, 336 S.E.2d 326 (1985).

**Service on president's personal secretary sufficient.** — Service on the secretary of the company's president was sufficient since the secretary assured the serving officer that the secretary would "make certain" the president received the summons and complaint, and the company had been served with civil

process perfected upon the secretary in the past. *Billy Cain Ford Lincoln Mercury, Inc. v. Kaminski*, 230 Ga. App. 598, 496 S.E.2d 521 (1998).

**Service upon the secretary of a corporate hospital's secretary** was sufficient service upon the defendant corporation where the evidence showed the secretary in question regularly accepted service of process. *Southwest Community Hosp. & Medical Ctr. v. Thompson*, 165 Ga. App. 442, 301 S.E.2d 501 (1983).

**Service upon an executive secretary** of a hospital who was paid a salary exceeding that of some of hospital's department heads, who was delegated a great deal of responsibility, and who simultaneously served the hospital as an officer of its corporate parent, was sufficient. *Floyd v. Piedmont Hosp.*, 213 Ga. App. 749, 445 S.E.2d 844 (1994).

**Service upon administrative assistant.** — Although administrative assistant was neither an officer of the corporation nor its registered agent for service of process, where nothing in the record indicated that the assistant's actual duties did not entail managerial or supervisory responsibilities and where the assistant was the person who spoke to the process server and was aware that defendant was not available for service, it could be found from the officer's affidavit that the assistant led the officer to believe the assistant was in charge of the office and was authorized to accept service for defendant corporation; thus, it was error to grant defendant's motion to dismiss for insufficient service of process. *Murray v. Sloan Paper Co.*, 212 Ga. App. 648, 442 S.E.2d 795 (1994).

Service upon a corporation was inadequate, notwithstanding the sheriff's affidavit showing that the sheriff habitually requested whether the person accepting service was authorized to do so, where the administrative assistant who accepted service testified unequivocally that the assistant never told the sheriff that the assistant was authorized to accept service. *Hardin Constr. Group v. Fuller Enter., Inc.*, 233 Ga. App. 717, 505 S.E.2d 755 (1998).

**Service upon insurer's divisional claim superintendent** may have been sufficient if it was established that the superintendent had managerial or supervisory responsibility and that the position afforded reasonable assur-



ance that the superintendent would inform the company that process had been served. *McClendon v. Elzora*, 237 Ga. App. 557, 515 S.E.2d 860 (1999).

**Store manager a qualified agent.** — A store manager of one of the defendant-corporation's locations within the county where the alleged tortious conduct took place, who was responsible for the store's daily operations, including the supervision of other store employees and the submission of daily reports to corporate headquarters, was a qualified agent upon whom to perfect service of process, although the manager was not an officer and was not authorized to enter into contracts on behalf of the corporation. *Ogles v. Globe Oil Co.*, 171 Ga. App. 785, 320 S.E.2d 848 (1984).

**Service on bank manager sufficient.** — Deputy sheriff's service of a wrongful foreclosure complaint on a mortgagee's local branch manager at a branch office, rather than on the designated registered agent for service, was proper service pursuant to O.C.G.A. §§ 9-11-4 and 14-2-1510(d), and the trial court properly denied the mortgagee's motion to open a default pursuant to O.C.G.A. § 9-11-55(b) based on its claim that there was no jurisdiction due to improper service; the deputy's testimony that the manager indicated that the manager was authorized to accept service and that the manager did in fact accept the papers was entitled to a presumption in favor of the return of service. *GMAC Mortg. Corp. v. Bongiorno*, 277 Ga. App. 328, 626 S.E.2d 536 (2006).

**Service independent broker insufficient to serve insurer.** — Where insurer was served by service on an insurance broker who placed business with a number of companies, including insurer, but was not officially employed or authorized for service receipt, suit was dismissed for insufficiency of service. *Standard Guar. Ins. Co. v. Landers*, 206 Ga. App. 803, 426 S.E.2d 574 (1992).

**Service on registered agent in another state.** — Where personal service was required to be made on foreign corporation's registered agent designated under the provisions of the Georgia Corporation Code, extraterritorial service upon the corporation's registered agent in another state did not confer personal jurisdiction upon the

court in Georgia. *Todd v. Harnischfeger Corp.*, 177 Ga. App. 356, 340 S.E.2d 22 (1985).

**Service by mail.** — Attempt to effect service by sending a copy of the summons and complaint directly to a corporation's office via certified mail was inadequate. *KMM Indus., Inc. v. Professional Ass'n*, 164 Ga. App. 475, 297 S.E.2d 512 (1982).

**Erroneous finding of fact regarding status of corporate officer.** — Trial court erred in finding as fact that the person who accepted service for a corporation was at that time the secretary/treasurer and managing agent, where it could not be inferred that because the person was secretary/treasurer when the annual report was filed, the person still held that office when served. *Due W. Assocs. v. Renfroe Mining & Grading Co.*, 194 Ga. App. 397, 391 S.E.2d 13 (1990).

**Corporation not properly served.** See *Georgia Power Co. v. O'Bryant*, 169 Ga. App. 491, 313 S.E.2d 709 (1983).

Service upon the designated agent of a German corporation's wholly-owned American subsidiary did not constitute adequate service of process upon the German corporation. *May v. Volkswagen of Am., Inc.*, 125 F.R.D. 521 (N.D. Ga. 1989).

Neither O.C.G.A. § 9-11-4 nor O.C.G.A. § 14-2-504, the corporate service statute, authorized service on an agent of a domestic subsidiary as constituting proper service on a foreign parent corporation. *Rovema Verpackungsmaschinen v. Deloache*, 232 Ga. App. 212, 500 S.E.2d 647 (1998).

Plaintiff did not effect service on a corporation by service on a franchisee's employee who was not authorized to act as an agent for the corporation. *Stephens v. McDonald's Corp.*, 245 Ga. App. 109, 536 S.E.2d 566 (2000).

Trial court did not obtain jurisdiction over defendant due to nonconformity of the service of process with O.C.G.A. § 9-11-4(e)(1), where the documents attached to the certificate of filing did not include either the required certification or the required affidavit and the affidavit of the private process server was inadequate. *Gamlins, Solicitors & Notaries v. A.E. Roberts & Assocs.*, 254 Ga. App. 763, 564 S.E.2d 29 (2002).

**Failure to use diligence in serving corporation.** — Where pleadings show officer charged with executing process did not com-

**Personal Service (Cont'd)****2. Corporations (Cont'd)**

ply with O.C.G.A. § 9-11-4 by attempting with reasonable diligence to perfect service of summons and complaint at registered address, service was not irregular but defective, and judgment was void. *Lexington Developers, Inc. v. O'Neal Constr. Co.*, 142 Ga. App. 434, 236 S.E.2d 98, rev'd on other grounds, 240 Ga. 376, 240 S.E.2d 856 (1977).

**3. Minors****Strict compliance in service on minor. —**

Strict compliance with this section is essential in order for service of process to be properly perfected upon a minor. *Lanier v. Foster*, 133 Ga. App. 149, 210 S.E.2d 326 (1974); *Harvey v. Harvey*, 147 Ga. App. 154, 248 S.E.2d 214 (1978); *Collins v. Collins*, 148 Ga. App. 103, 250 S.E.2d 870 (1978) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-4).

**Minor not bound absent proper service. —**

Unlike most defenses, infancy, so far as service of process is concerned, is not a defense personal to defendant, but is a statutory method of making parties, in absence of which minor defendant is not bound by judgment. *Smith v. Lamb*, 103 Ga. App. 157, 118 S.E.2d 924 (1961).

**Both minor and parent or guardian must be served. —** In order to perfect service upon a minor in this state, both the minor and the minor's father, mother, guardian, or guardian ad litem must be served. *Collins v. Collins*, 148 Ga. App. 103, 250 S.E.2d 870 (1978).

In order to perfect service upon a minor in this state, both minor and father, mother, guardian, or guardian ad litem must be served; if this imperative is not satisfied, minor defendant cannot be found to be in default. *Lanier v. Foster*, 133 Ga. App. 149, 210 S.E.2d 326 (1974).

**Minor cannot waive multiple service requirements** of this section, for to permit such a waiver would be utterly inconsistent with obvious intent of this section to protect minors. *Collins v. Collins*, 148 Ga. App. 103, 250 S.E.2d 870 (1978) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-4).

**Appearance of minor not sufficient to validate judgment. —** Appearance and pleading to an action by an infant, person-

ally and through counsel, is not of itself sufficient to validate judgment where there was no service of process according to law, unless the infant is subject to an estoppel in pais based on fraud and deceit when the infant has reached such years of discretion that fraud may be imputed to the infant. *Smith v. Lamb*, 103 Ga. App. 157, 118 S.E.2d 924 (1961).

**Waivers or estoppels not ordinarily being imputable against infants**, mere filing of an answer and participation by an infant in legal proceedings or a trial, in the infant's own behalf or through an attorney at law employed by the infant, would not operate as estoppel or legal waiver of statutory requirements regarding service. *Brown v. Anderson*, 186 Ga. 220, 197 S.E. 761 (1938).

**Invalid service on minor third-party defendant. —** Where minor third-party defendant was served but minor's father was never served with copy of third-party complaint and summons in official capacity as father and natural guardian, nor was guardian ad litem ever appointed, neither the fact that minor defendant had been married previously nor fact that father was also plaintiff in the case validated service, since failure to comply strictly with statutory provision rendered service invalid. *Harvey v. Harvey*, 147 Ga. App. 154, 248 S.E.2d 214 (1978).

**Service on minor under Nonresident Motorist Act. —** A minor is not sui juris; accordingly, in order to perfect service upon a nonresident minor defendant under O.C.G.A. Ch. 12, T. 40, both the nonresident minor defendant and the minor's guardian must be served. *Medlin v. Church*, 157 Ga. App. 876, 278 S.E.2d 747 (1981).

While injured party was required to serve process on a parent in addition to serving the process on the minor, the trial court erred in dismissing the injured party's renewal action on the ground that the injured party did not amend the party's original complaint to allege the stepdaughter was no longer a Georgia resident as the stepdaughter had been properly served in the original action while the stepdaughter was a Georgia resident and service was completed once the mother was served under Georgia's Long Arm Statute at the family's new residence in the Dominican Republic. *Trent v. Franco*, 253 Ga. App. 104, 558 S.E.2d 66 (2001).



#### 4. Persons of Unsound Mind or Incapable of Conducting Own Affairs

**Incompetence adjudication after service perfected.** — Where defendant who moved to set aside default judgment in action for damages was not adjudged mentally incompetent until after service had been made pursuant to paragraph (d)(7) and plaintiff was unaware of defendant's condition, plaintiff was under no duty to personally serve defendant with complaint and summons, and substitute service under paragraph (d)(7) was sufficient to confer personal jurisdiction over defendant on the court. *Sellers v. Bell*, 151 Ga. App. 584, 260 S.E.2d 538 (1979) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-4).

**Service valid.** — Service of process on an individual with a mental condition in jail was proper because individual had not been adjudicated as incompetent by the probate court and had a guardian appointed. *Trammel v. Bradberry*, 256 Ga. App. 412, 568 S.E.2d 715 (2002).

#### 5. Counties, Municipalities, Cities, and Towns

**Service on chairman of board of county commissioners** under paragraph (d)(5) provides alternative to serving action against a county by serving majority of members of board of commissioners. *Board of Comm'rs v. Allgood*, 234 Ga. 9, 214 S.E.2d 522 (1975) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-4).

**Service on mayor was insufficient to constitute service on a city school district** because the governing body of the school district, that is the chief executive officer or clerk of the city board of education, was required to be served under O.C.G.A. § 9-11-4(e)(5). *Foskey v. Vidalia City Sch.*, 258 Ga. App. 298, 574 S.E.2d 367 (2002).

#### 6. Posting at Place of Abode

**Paragraph (d)(6) violates due process.** — Paragraph (d)(6), which authorizes service by leaving a copy of process at defendant's most notorious place of abode on the sole condition that the principal sum involved is less than \$200.00, violates the due process clause of U.S. Const., amend. 14. *Benton v. Modern Fin. & Inv. Co.*, 244 Ga. 533, 261 S.E.2d 359 (1979) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-4).

**Posting ineffective where amount exceeds \$200.** — Service by leaving the complaint,

summons, and amended pleadings attached to the door of a residence was not effective where the amount in controversy exceeded \$200. *Silvious v. Pharaon*, 54 F.3d 697 (11th Cir. 1995).

**Posting not authorized in divorce actions.** — Paragraph (d)(6) was intended to apply only to complaints involving claims for money where the principal sum sought is less than \$200, and does not apply to divorce cases which are equitable in nature. *Reynolds v. Reynolds*, 231 Ga. 178, 200 S.E.2d 766 (1973); and see *Benton v. Modern Fin. & Inv. Co.*, 244 Ga. 533, 261 S.E.2d 359 (1979), holding paragraph (d)(6) unconstitutional. (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-4).

#### 7. Service at Dwelling House or Usual Place of Abode

**Literal interpretation.** — Paragraph (d)(7) of O.C.G.A. § 9-11-4 means exactly what it states and service under that section must be made as provided. *Wahnschaff v. Erdman*, 216 Ga. App. 355, 454 S.E.2d 213 (1995).

**Suitable age and discretion.** — Where defendants receive service from person served there is some indication that that person was of suitable age and discretion and that service was effectuated in such a manner to reasonably accomplish it. *Trammel v. National Bank*, 159 Ga. App. 850, 285 S.E.2d 590 (1981).

It is not a matter of law that a 12 year old is not a person of suitable age and discretion. It is a factual matter and the presumption of valid service stands unless rebutted by the party which moves to set aside the service. *Trammel v. National Bank*, 159 Ga. App. 850, 285 S.E.2d 590 (1981).

**Service on spouse at residence.** — Service of the affidavit and summons upon the garnishee's spouse at their dwelling house and usual place of abode is proper service upon the garnishee under O.C.G.A. § 9-11-4. *Cartwright v. Alpha Transp. Serv., Inc.*, 161 Ga. App. 274, 289 S.E.2d 827 (1982).

Where the trial court found a continuing familial relationship between defendant and defendant's resident spouse in Augusta; that defendant was not permanently separated from the spouse at the time service was perfected; that the defendant had the title to their house changed to the defendant's name after the defendant claimed they had



**Personal Service (Cont'd)****7. Service at Dwelling House or Usual Place of Abode (Cont'd)**

separated but the defendant permitted the spouse to continue to live in the house; and that they continued to cohabit as soon as the spouse disposed of the house and joined the defendant in Ohio where they continued their familial relationship for another six months before the spouse filed for divorce, and there is evidence of record to support the trial court's finding that appellant was a legal resident of their house in Augusta with the spouse when service was made, the Court of Appeals must affirm the finding of a relationship and adequate service. *Wolfe v. Rhodes*, 166 Ga. App. 845, 305 S.E.2d 606 (1983).

Where a summons and complaint in plaintiff's action to set aside a conveyance of property was served on a husband and wife by serving the husband personally at the marital home and serving the wife through delivery of the papers to the husband at the marital home, such action constituted proper service under O.C.G.A. § 9-11-4(d)(7), despite the wife's assertions that she never received the papers from the husband because at the time the parties were estranged. *Adams v. Adams*, 260 Ga. App. 597, 580 S.E.2d 261 (2003).

Service on the landlord was properly made because the entry of service established that the summons and complaint were left at the landlord's house with the landlord's spouse, who resided there and because the case went into default simply because the landlord failed to file a written answer to the complaint, the landlord's motion to set aside the default judgment failed to satisfy O.C.G.A. § 9-11-60(d), and the trial court erred by setting aside the default judgment. *Feazell v. Gregg*, Ga. App. , S.E.2d , 2004 Ga. App. LEXIS 1313 (Oct. 4, 2004).

**Evidence as to place of abode of serviceman.** — Where evidence was silent as to whether a serviceman had established a new residence where he was stationed and was silent as to whether he intended to return to his mother's home upon discharge, facts were insufficient to sustain a dismissal based on inadequate service of process, since it could not be said that his mother's home was

not his "usual place of abode" under paragraph (d)(7) of O.C.G.A. § 9-11-4. *Tolbert v. Murrell*, 253 Ga. 566, 322 S.E.2d 487 (1984) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-4).

**Return of service did not need to reflect that defendant was served at "his dwelling or usual place of abode,"** where it reflected that defendant was personally served. *Patterson v. Citizens & S. Bank*, 163 Ga. App. 539, 294 S.E.2d 730 (1982).

**Service left with adult boarder.** — Where defendant received copy of process at defendant's dwelling house on same date that process was left with adult boarder in defendant's place of abode, who in a responsible manner caused summons and complaint to be placed in defendant's hands, such service sufficiently complied with this section so as to support venue. *Williams v. Mells*, 138 Ga. App. 60, 225 S.E.2d 501 (1976) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-4).

**Service on home visitor.** — Proper service was not made by leaving the summons and complaint at the defendant's residence with a person who was not a resident there but was a student of the defendant and who had agreed to gather the defendant's mail and water defendant's plants while defendant was out of the country. *Coombs v. Koblasz*, 246 Ga. App. 67, 539 S.E.2d 562 (2000).

**Service on family member.** — Service made on defendant's sister was proper where the sister lived in a separate dwelling located within a family compound in which defendant's trailer was situated and there was evidence of "a continuing familial relationship between" defendant and the rest of the family sufficient to satisfy the presumption of proper service. *Finch v. Weaver*, 213 Ga. App. 514, 445 S.E.2d 289 (1994).

Service on the defendant's brother at the brother's residence was insufficient under O.C.G.A. § 9-11-4(e)(7) as the defendant did not reside there, did not authorize the brother to accept service, had not lived in Georgia for three months prior to the time of service, and was never personally served with the complaint. *Merriweather v. Voss*, 277 Ga. App. 240, 626 S.E.2d 201 (2006).

**Service at father's residence.** — Even though defendant had moved from the defendant's father's residence, service on the father there was sufficient where there was substantial evidence that defendant considered that address defendant's permanent

residence. *Cushman v. Raiford*, 221 Ga. App. 785, 472 S.E.2d 554 (1996).

**Service at mother's residence.** — The trial court did not abuse its discretion in dismissing the complaint for insufficiency of service of process since: (1) service was made at the address shown on the defendant's driver's license, which was her mother's home, but (2) the defendant no longer lived with her mother, having next lived with her father and then with friends, (3) the defendant's stepfather averred that he told the officer who served process that the defendant did not live there but that she sometimes stayed there, and (4) the defendant explained that she had not changed the address on her license, still received mail at her mother's house because her father moved a lot, and considered her mother's address to be more stable for receiving important communications. *Duke v. Buice*, 249 Ga. App. 164, 547 S.E.2d 561 (2001).

**Service of process on defendant's minor daughter, who lived with mother,** from whom defendant was separated, at an address where defendant had never resided, was completely nugatory, and court had no jurisdiction to authorize taking of default judgment against defendant. *Holloway v. Frey*, 130 Ga. App. 224, 202 S.E.2d 845 (1973).

**Service left with babysitter.** — Where copy of summons and complaint is left at defendant's dwelling place with babysitter not residing with defendant, there is a failure to obtain lawful service, and fact that defendant acquired knowledge of the pending action does not cure such defective service. *Mahone v. Marshall Furn. Co.*, 142 Ga. App. 242, 235 S.E.2d 672 (1977).

**Service on nonresiding daughter-in-law at defendants' residence held improper.** — Alternative service made at defendants' residence upon their daughter-in-law, who did not reside there, was improper because it was contrary to the requirement of paragraph (d)(7) of O.C.G.A. § 9-11-4. *Acord v. Maynard*, 198 Ga. App. 296, 401 S.E.2d 315 (1991).

Where defendant was married and had a residence separate from the defendant's co-defendant father and this residence was correctly given in the complaint and in the service documents, but no attempt was ever made to serve defendant personally at defendant's residence, rather, a copy of this

summons and complaint was left with defendant's sister at the home of defendant's father, this service was insufficient. *Freeman v. Nodvin*, 181 Ga. App. 663, 353 S.E.2d 546 (1987).

Service upon a relative of defendant at a place other than defendant's residence or usual place of abode is insufficient. *Garrett v. Godby*, 189 Ga. App. 183, 375 S.E.2d 103 (1988); *Yelle v. United States Suburban Press, Inc.*, 216 Ga. App. 46, 453 S.E.2d 108 (1995).

Leaving copy of summons and complaint with defendant's father at a place where defendant no longer resided was not sufficient service, and the defect was not cured by defendant's actual knowledge that a complaint had been filed against the defendant. *Terrell v. Porter*, 189 Ga. App. 778, 377 S.E.2d 540 (1989).

Service upon defendant's mother at her residence, not defendant's, was not service within the meaning of O.C.G.A. § 9-11-4. *Seabolt v. Edghill*, 192 Ga. App. 715, 386 S.E.2d 376 (1989).

**Service on relative at place of business insufficient.** — Where the evidence established without contradiction that service was attempted by leaving a copy of the summons with a relative of the defendant at defendant's place of business, such service was insufficient. *American Erectors, Inc. v. Hanie*, 157 Ga. App. 687, 278 S.E.2d 196 (1981).

**Where copy of process was left with defendant's spouse at defendant's place of business,** fact that defendant ultimately received summons from the spouse did not perfect otherwise invalid service. *Collins v. Peacock*, 147 Ga. App. 424, 249 S.E.2d 142 (1978).

**Service to daughter living next door.** — Service of process on defendant's daughter, who lived next door to defendant, was insufficient. *Forsythe v. Gay*, 226 Ga. App. 602, 487 S.E.2d 128 (1997).

**Service on girlfriend insufficient.** — Service was not properly had where process server left summons with the debtor's girlfriend, who did not reside with the debtor, and the server did not ascertain whether or not the girlfriend resided at the debtor's residence. *Finlon v. W & J Factors, Inc.*, 253 Ga. App. 754, 560 S.E.2d 273 (2002).



**Personal Service (Cont'd)****8. Agents**

**Service upon an agent is personal service.** *Headrick v. Fordham*, 154 Ga. App. 415, 268 S.E.2d 753 (1980).

**Service of process on apparent agent is not sufficient;** it must be made on actual agent. *Headrick v. Fordham*, 154 Ga. App. 415, 268 S.E.2d 753 (1980); *Thaxton v. Georgia Insurer's Insolvency Pool*, 158 Ga. App. 407, 280 S.E.2d 421 (1981); *News-Press Publishing Co. v. Kalle*, 173 Ga. App. 411, 326 S.E.2d 582 (1985).

**Burden of proof.** — Where plaintiff challenged the service which was purportedly made on plaintiff personally through plaintiff's secretary, as plaintiff's agent, the plaintiff bore the burden of coming forward with evidence that the plaintiff was not served personally through plaintiff's agent for purposes of paragraph (d)(7) of O.C.G.A. § 9-11-4. *Baughan v. Alaoui*, 240 Ga. App. 661, 524 S.E.2d 536 (1999).

**Service on attorney not permitted.** — Service of process cannot be perfected by service on attorney of defendant, in lieu of serving defendant personally, where defendant has a legal residence in this state at which service can be perfected on the defendant. *Benefield v. Harris*, 143 Ga. App. 709, 240 S.E.2d 119 (1977).

Presiding judge, by order, may not authorize service to defendant's attorney and by sending copy by registered mail to defendant, even if defendant is absent from state on business for an indefinite time. *Benefield v. Harris*, 143 Ga. App. 709, 240 S.E.2d 119 (1977).

Where personal service upon an individual is required, service of process upon that person's attorney usually is not permitted. *Browning v. Europa Hair, Inc.*, 244 Ga. 222, 259 S.E.2d 473 (1979).

**Service on a receptionist or a secretary** is not effective service under Georgia law unless that person is an agent authorized to receive service of process on behalf of the party. *Smith v. Sentry Ins.*, 674 F. Supp. 1459 (N.D. Ga. 1987).

Service on secretary of physician at the physician's office is not personal service unless the secretary has been appointed as agent for such service. *Bible v. Hughes*, 146 Ga. App. 769, 247 S.E.2d 584 (1978); *Exum*

*v. Melton*, 244 Ga. App. 775, 536 S.E.2d 786 (2000).

**Service on office manager insufficient.** — Where, in a medical malpractice action, the service papers were not left at defendant's place of abode but at defendant's place of business while defendant was not present on the premises, service upon the physician's office manager, who was not appointed as the agent for service, was insufficient. *Adams v. Gluckman*, 183 Ga. App. 666, 359 S.E.2d 710 (1987).

Fact that defendant consented to substituted service upon unidentified individuals on other occasions does not establish that defendant's office manager was authorized to receive legal process. *Adams v. Gluckman*, 183 Ga. App. 666, 359 S.E.2d 710 (1987).

Service of process on psychiatrist's office manager, who was not a registered or authorized agent for process, was insufficient, even though the doctor may have been on the premises at the time. *Hudgins v. Bawtinheimer*, 196 Ga. App. 386, 395 S.E.2d 909 (1990).

**Service at former place of business.** — Where service was attempted at the defendant's last known place of business and was made upon the defendant's former long-time partner and apparent agent, the defendant's new office was located a short distance from defendant's former place of business, and defendant's new business address (as well as defendant's residence address) could have been easily obtained by a number of means—including the simple expedient of consulting the telephone directory—making proper service nearly 300 days after the filing of the complaint was an unreasonably long time to effect service. *Roberts v. Bienert*, 183 Ga. App. 751, 360 S.E.2d 25 (1987).

**Insurance agents.** — Service of process on an independent agent who represented numerous insurance companies, but who had no relationship with an uninsured motorist carrier other than to sell its policies, was insufficient to effect proper service on the carrier. *Commercial Union Ins. Co. v. Gibson*, 210 Ga. App. 823, 437 S.E.2d 808 (1993).

**Service station attendant not agent.** — Casual salaried laborer, with neither discretionary power nor managing authority, hired as service station attendant and working



solely in that capacity, is not an “agent” in the sense contemplated by this section. *Thoni Oil Co. v. Tinsley*, 140 Ga. App. 887, 232 S.E.2d 162 (1977) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-4).

### Service by Publication

**Constitutionality.** — Substituted service provisions of this section are not subject to constitutional challenge on ground that section denies due process. *Melton v. Johnson*, 242 Ga. 400, 249 S.E.2d 82 (1978) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-4).

General Assembly may enact laws providing procedure for service of process on Georgia residents by publication and by mail if state and federal concepts of due process are not violated. *Melton v. Johnson*, 242 Ga. 400, 249 S.E.2d 82 (1978).

**Legislature intended that substituted service be consistent with Constitution.** — General Assembly intends that substituted service be limited to such service as is consistent with the Constitution. *Melton v. Johnson*, 242 Ga. 400, 249 S.E.2d 82 (1978).

**Substituted service must be reasonably calculated to give notice.** — Substituted service is dependent on whether or not form of substituted service provided and employed is reasonably calculated to give actual notice of the proceedings and an opportunity to be heard. *Melton v. Johnson*, 242 Ga. 400, 249 S.E.2d 82 (1978).

**Reasonable diligent attempt to ascertain whereabouts must be shown.** — Because notice by publication is a notoriously unreliable means of actually informing interested parties about pending suits, the constitutional prerequisite for allowing such service when the addresses of those parties are unknown is a showing that reasonable diligence has been exercised in attempting to ascertain their whereabouts. *Abba Gana v. Abba Gana*, 251 Ga. 340, 304 S.E.2d 909 (1983).

**Subsection (e)(1) of O.C.G.A. § 9-11-4 does not necessarily require showing that service has been attempted** but only that the party to be served has departed from the state, or cannot, after due diligence, be found within the state, or that the party conceals oneself to avoid the service of the summons. *Bailey v. Lawrence*, 235 Ga. App. 73, 508 S.E.2d 450 (1998).

**Personal service must not be possible.** — Service by publication and mail does not provide due process when personal service was possible. *Melton v. Johnson*, 242 Ga. 400, 249 S.E.2d 82 (1978).

**Service by publication must be specifically authorized.** — By its own terms paragraph (e)(1) is limited by qualification in subsection (i) that provisions for service of publication shall apply only in actions or proceedings in which service by publication now or hereafter may be authorized by law. *National Sur. Corp. v. Hernandez*, 120 Ga. App. 307, 170 S.E.2d 318 (1969); *Schwind v. Gordon*, 93 F.R.D. 517 (N.D. Ga. 1982) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-4).

Provisions in paragraph (e)(1) as to service of nonresidents by publication, which provision also includes persons who cannot be found within the state, is applicable only in those instances where service by publication is allowed by law. *Barnes v. Continental Ins. Co.*, 231 Ga. 246, 201 S.E.2d 150 (1973) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-4).

**Residence out of state** is sufficient to invoke service by publication under subparagraph (e)(1)(A) of O.C.G.A. § 9-11-4 when its use is authorized. O.C.G.A. § 9-11-4 does not require that a defendant be avoiding service, nor must there have been prior attempts at personal service. *Schwind v. Gordon*, 93 F.R.D. 517 (N.D. Ga. 1982).

**Service by publication not authorized for in personam judgments.** — There is no provision in this state whereby courts may acquire jurisdiction over a defendant by service by publication and then render an in personam judgment against the defendant. *Veal v. General Accident Fire & Life Assurance Corp.*, 128 Ga. 610, 197 S.E.2d 410 (1973); *Tapley v. Proctor*, 150 Ga. App. 337, 258 S.E.2d 25 (1979); *Schwind v. Gordon*, 93 F.R.D. 517 (N.D. Ga. 1982).

**Including personal judgments for torts.** — There is no provision in Title 51 for service by publication in any action for personal judgment for a tort against any person, resident or nonresident. *Barnes v. Continental Ins. Co.*, 231 Ga. 246, 201 S.E.2d 150 (1973); *Gould v. Latorre*, 227 Ga. App. 32, 488 S.E.2d 116 (1997) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-4).

**Personal judgment for alimony** cannot be rendered against nonresident defendant by substituted service. *Benefield v. Harris*, 143

**Service by Publication (Cont'd)**

Ga. App. 709, 240 S.E.2d 119 (1977).

**Jurisdiction of "in rem" action** affecting out-of-state defendants' interest in property may be acquired by service by publication, and personal jurisdiction by submission to jurisdiction of the court is not necessary. *Powell v. Powell*, 244 Ga. 25, 257 S.E.2d 531 (1979).

**Serviceman not liable to in rem proceeding on basis of salary.** — Defendant's salary as member of United States armed forces would not subject the defendant to in rem proceeding in this state where the defendant was not a resident or domiciled in this state. *Williamson v. Williamson*, 155 Ga. App. 271, 270 S.E.2d 692 (1980), *aff'd*, 247 Ga. 260, 275 S.E.2d 42, cert. denied, 454 U.S. 1097, 102 S. Ct. 669, 70 L. Ed. 2d 638 (1981).

**Requirement of subparagraph (e)(1)(C)** that notice of service by publication be published four times at least seven days apart are met where publication is made on same day of successive weeks. *Mickas v. Mickas*, 229 Ga. 10, 189 S.E.2d 81 (1972) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-4).

**Unsuccessful attempt to serve at last known address must be shown.** — In order to justify service by publication where the address of the defendant is known, or believed to be known, generally it must be shown that service was attempted unsuccessfully at the defendant's last known address and that personal service was proven impossible. *Girard v. Weiss*, 160 Ga. App. 295, 287 S.E.2d 301 (1981).

**Duty of court to determine whether due diligence shown.** — It is duty of courts to determine whether movant has exercised due diligence in pursuing every reasonably available channel of information, as the decision whether due diligence has been exercised cannot be left to the movant for publication service; and, although it is the trial court which first passes upon the legality of notice, the appellate courts must independently decide whether under the facts of each case the search for the absentee interested party was legally adequate. *Abba Gana v. Abba Gana*, 251 Ga. 340, 304 S.E.2d 909 (1983).

**Where it appears that applicant knew of reasonably available possible channel of information** concerning the opposing party's

whereabouts, or that the applicant could have discovered such a channel through the exercise of reasonable diligence, the court should assume, absent a contrary showing by the applicant, that the opposing party's address could have been ascertained by reasonably diligent efforts. *Abba Gana v. Abba Gana*, 251 Ga. 340, 304 S.E.2d 909 (1983).

**Service of nonresident defendant in divorce action.** — Where the nonresident defendant in a divorce action was served by publication pursuant to subsection (e) of O.C.G.A. § 9-11-4 and the clerk sent a copy of the order, notice, and the complaint to the defendant by regular mail at the defendant's last known address, and the defendant stated that the defendant had not resided in Georgia for 14 years and had only visited the defendant's children in Georgia on five occasions in that time, but admitted that the defendant received a copy of the summons and complaint, the defendant was properly served. *Marbury v. Marbury*, 256 Ga. 651, 352 S.E.2d 564 (1987).

**Remand required.** — In the absence of a showing that the defendant had received or waived receipt of actual notice of the lawsuit, or that reasonable diligence had been exercised in attempting to find the defendant, judgment was vacated and case remanded to the trial court for a determination whether service by publication met due process constitutional guarantees. *McDade v. McDade*, 263 Ga. 456, 435 S.E.2d 24 (1993).

**Trial court did not err in dismissing plaintiff's complaint**, where the first publication was printed only three days before the 60-day period for publication expired and the remaining three publications occurred outside the period. *Fudge v. Balkissoon*, 199 Ga. App. 755, 406 S.E.2d 116 (1991).

**Service by Mail**

**Registered mail.** — Where defendant is a resident of this state, personal service by registered mail is not legally effective. *Benefield v. Harris*, 143 Ga. App. 709, 240 S.E.2d 119 (1977).

The forwarding by registered mail of a copy of the petition does not subject defendant to the jurisdiction of the superior court, especially where it is equally clear that defendant does not waive the failure of service and moves to dismiss the petition on that ground. *Gormong v. Cleveland Elec. Co.*,



180 Ga. App. 481, 349 S.E.2d 500 (1986), cert. denied, 479 U.S. 1103, 107 S. Ct. 1335, 94 L. Ed. 2d 186 (1987).

The fact that statutorily authorized service of additional pleadings (once service has been obtained) may be by registered mail does not justify original service of pleadings by such mail. *Gormong v. Cleveland Elec. Co.*, 180 Ga. App. 481, 349 S.E.2d 500 (1986), cert. denied, 479 U.S. 1103, 107 S. Ct. 1335, 94 L. Ed. 2d 186 (1987).

**Service by certified mail** could not have been made pursuant to the local service methods for Georgia courts, because Georgia law has no provision for service by mail. *Madden v. Cleland*, 105 F.R.D. 520 (N.D. Ga. 1985).

#### Nonresidents; Residents Outside State

**This section does not confer jurisdiction over nonresidents.** *Parham v. Edwards*, 346 F. Supp. 968 (S.D. Ga. 1972), aff'd, 470 F.2d 1000 (5th Cir. 1973) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-4).

**Courts of this state have no extraterritorial jurisdiction**, and cannot make citizens of foreign states amenable to their process, or conclude them by judgment in personam, without their consent. *Tuten v. Tuten*, 227 Ga. 228, 180 S.E.2d 233 (1971); *Benefield v. Harris*, 143 Ga. App. 709, 240 S.E.2d 119 (1977).

**Personal service or waiver required.** — In order for court to bind nonresidents by its judgments in personam, there must be personal service or waiver of personal service upon such nonresidents; this requirement has not been changed by enactment of this section. *Tapley v. Proctor*, 150 Ga. App. 337, 258 S.E.2d 25 (1979) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-4).

**Registered mailing insufficient.** — In equitable proceeding to modify a divorce decree with respect to custody of children, mere forwarding by registered mail of a copy of the petition, process, and order did not subject nonresident defendant to jurisdiction of the court. *Briggs v. Briggs*, 207 Ga. 614, 63 S.E.2d 371 (1951) (decided under former Code 1933, § 81-204).

**Personal service required for in personam judgments against nonresidents.** — In order for courts to bind nonresidents by their judgments in personam, there must be personal service or waiver of personal service upon such nonresidents. *Pettie v. Roberts*,

214 Ga. 750, 107 S.E.2d 657 (1959) (decided under former Code 1933, § 81-207).

Judgments in personam cannot validly be rendered against nonresident defendants where service is had only by publication. *James Talcott, Inc. v. Allahabad Bank, Ltd.*, 444 F.2d 451 (5th Cir.), cert. denied, 404 U.S. 940, 92 S. Ct. 280, 30 L. Ed. 2d 253 (1971) (decided under former Code 1933, §§ 81-204, 81-205, and Ga. L. 1946, p. 761).

Law of this state does not provide for service by publication or otherwise upon nonresidents in actions in personam. *James Talcott, Inc. v. Allahabad Bank, Ltd.*, 444 F.2d 451 (5th Cir.), cert. denied, 404 U.S. 940, 92 S. Ct. 280, 30 L. Ed. 2d 253 (1971) (decided under former Code 1933, §§ 81-204, 81-205, and Ga. L. 1946, p. 761, § 4).

**Who may serve process under long arm statute.** — While the method of service under the long arm statute must conform to the laws of Georgia, the issue of who may serve process is determined by the law of the foreign jurisdiction in which service is made. *Samay v. Som*, 213 Ga. App. 812, 446 S.E.2d 230 (1994).

**Service by publication authorized for actions in rem against nonresidents.** — State statute authorizing service of process, by publication or otherwise, upon absent and nonresident defendants has no application to suits in personam, but it is sufficient authority for institution of suits in rem where, under recognized principles of law, such suits may be instituted against nonresident defendants. *Irons v. American Nat'l Bank*, 178 Ga. 160, 172 S.E. 629 (1933) (decided under former Civil Code 1910, §§ 5554 and 5556 et seq.).

**Petition seeking accounting and settlement of partnership affairs and decree of title to one-half interest in land alleged to be the property of the partnership, legal title to which was in defendant, was an action in personam, and defendant, a nonresident, was not served and did not waive service, the superior court was without jurisdiction of such action.** *Sternbergh v. McClure*, 217 Ga. 278, 122 S.E.2d 217 (1961) (decided under former Code 1933, §§ 81-204 and 81-205).

**Divorce and alimony.** — While service of a nonresident by publication would be sufficient to give the court jurisdiction of defendant so far as to authorize a decree for



### Nonresidents; Residents Outside State (Cont'd)

divorce, it would not give jurisdiction so far as to authorize also a decree for alimony; while such proceeding is in rem insofar as it adjudicates the marital status, when it undertakes as an incident of the divorce proceeding to deal with defendant's property rights, it becomes in that respect a proceeding in personam. *Axtell v. Axtell*, 181 Ga. 24, 181 S.E. 295 (1935) (decided under former Code 1933, § 81-204).

Where husband is a nonresident served by publication, the court having jurisdiction of the res of the marriage relation may render a valid decree of divorce, as well as a valid judgment or decree in rem with respect to such property where necessary to enforce wife's claim to permanent alimony. *Grimmett v. Barnwell*, 184 Ga. 461, 192 S.E. 191 (1937) (decided under former Code 1933, § 81-204).

Personal judgment for alimony cannot be rendered against nonresident, or resident absent from the state, based upon service by publication, even though the act of defendant in leaving the state may have been for the purpose of evading support obligation. *Hicks v. Hicks*, 193 Ga. 446, 18 S.E.2d 754 (1942) (decided under former Code 1933, §§ 81-204 and 81-207).

Extent of available judicial relief in reference to alimony against nonresident defendant who is not personally served in this state, does not acknowledge service, or does not voluntarily submit to jurisdiction of the court by appearing and pleading, is confined to seizure and utilization of such property as defendant may own, situated within jurisdiction of the court. *Hicks v. Hicks*, 193 Ga. 446, 18 S.E.2d 754 (1942) (decided under former Code 1933, §§ 81-201 and 81-211).

**Although superior court rendering divorce decree retains exclusive jurisdiction to enforce provisions therein relating to custody of minor children of the parties by attachment for contempt, even where subsequent to rendition of the order party sought to be adjudged in contempt has removed the party's residence to another jurisdiction, nevertheless in order for court to bind nonresidents by its judgments in personam there must be personal service or waiver of personal service upon such nonresidents.** *Tuten*

*v. Tuten*, 227 Ga. 228, 180 S.E.2d 233 (1971).

**Service of process on West Virginia tort defendants** was insufficient to subject them to the personal jurisdiction of a Georgia court, where process was not made on the defendants personally and, even though the Georgia process server was accompanied by a West Virginia process server, there was no evidence that service was made by the West Virginia process server according to the laws of that state. *Shahan v. Scott*, 189 Ga. App. 514, 376 S.E.2d 221 (1988), writ vacated, 259 Ga. 172, 377 S.E.2d 859 (1989).

**Service on Georgia residents outside state.** — Positive sworn statement that defendant was a resident of a county in this state combined with the fact, shown by the record, that defendant was actually served at place indicated in another state, was sufficient, prima facie, to prevent dismissal on pleadings and return of service alone. *Burnett v. Hope*, 124 Ga. App. 273, 183 S.E.2d 505 (1971).

Personal service on defendant in another state was valid, where there was evidence that at time of service of complaint defendant was a resident of this state, e.g., that defendant owned property here, received mail here, filed federal and state tax returns here, titled defendant's motor vehicles here, and purchased motor vehicle license tags and safety inspection stickers here. *Rice v. Rice*, 240 Ga. 272, 240 S.E.2d 29 (1977).

Service of process outside the state upon parties defendant who are state residents is subject to the service-of-process requirements of the Civil Practice Act, O.C.G.A. Ch. 11, T. 9, and not the Long Arm Statute, O.C.G.A. § 9-10-91. *Shahan v. Scott*, 259 Ga. 172, 377 S.E.2d 859 (1989).

Where plaintiff husband in divorce action alleged in his complaint that defendant wife was a resident of Georgia but could be served at an address in South Carolina, and service on the wife was made by leaving a copy of the complaint and summons at her home in South Carolina with the wife's employee, who did not live there, the trial court erred in denying the wife's motion to dismiss for improper service, since O.C.G.A. § 9-11-4 means exactly what it states, and service under that Code section must be made as provided. *Bible v. Bible*, 259 Ga. 418, 383 S.E.2d 108 (1989).

**Substituted service on spouse at defendant's Florida home.** — Plaintiff's substi-

tuted service on defendant's spouse at defendant's home in Florida was sufficient under the long-arm statute. *Jacobson v. Garland*, 227 Ga. App. 81, 487 S.E.2d 640 (1997).

**Service at dwelling house or usual place of abode.** — Service of process was properly made in California upon security deed holder even though the record showed a copy of the complaint and summons was left at the security deed holder's address with a person who was a cotenant and not the security deed holder as the service of process allowed for such service. *Lebbos v. Davis*, 256 Ga. App. 1, 567 S.E.2d 345 (2002).

**Amendment of defectively-served complaint.** — Where plaintiffs' first complaint did not meet the conditions for personal service on a Georgia resident outside the state, a valid action was not initiated, and an amendment of the complaint to show defendant's status as a Michigan resident, without proper service, did not cure the defective service of the first complaint. *Driver v. Nunnallee*, 226 Ga. App. 563, 487 S.E.2d 122 (1997). But see *Lau v. Klinger*, 46 F. Supp. 2d 1377 (S.D. Ga. 1999).

### Proof of Service

**On issue of service or no service, return is appointed witness of the law.** *Benton v. Maddox*, 56 Ga. App. 132, 192 S.E. 316 (1937) (decided under former Code 1933, §§ 81-202 and 81-214).

**Presumption that officer performed duty.** — While deputy sheriff is not authorized to leave copy of service and summons on one who is not of suitable age or discretion or who does not reside with defendant, presumption is that public officer faithfully and lawfully performs duties devolving upon the officer by law. *Woods v. Congress Fin. Corp.*, 149 Ga. App. 156, 253 S.E.2d 834 (1979).

Although deputy sheriff is not authorized to leave copy of service and summons on one who is not of suitable age and discretion, one is presumed to have performed one's duties faithfully and lawfully so as to allow the court to accept a certificate of service signed by deputy sheriff as proof of personal service upon defendant. *Trammel v. National Bank*, 159 Ga. App. 850, 285 S.E.2d 590 (1981).

**Entry prima facie conclusive.** — Entry made by sheriff or any officer of court

having jurisdiction of defendant and of subject matter of suit is prima facie conclusive as to all facts properly recited therein. *Baxter v. Crandall*, 45 Ga. App. 125, 163 S.E. 526 (1932) (decided under former Civil Code 1910, § 5566).

Entry of record made by proper officer, reciting that defendants were personally served with copy of process, is conclusive evidence of service until set aside. *Deich v. American Disct. Co.*, 218 Ga. 726, 130 S.E.2d 595 (1963) (decided under former Code 1933, § 81-214).

Entry of service of the sheriff or the sheriff's deputy imports verity. *Wolfe v. Rhodes*, 166 Ga. App. 845, 305 S.E.2d 606 (1983).

**Fact of service determinative.** — Return of the officer is but evidence of service; it is fact of service that gives court jurisdiction of defendant, and not the entry of the officer, and although it is necessary, before court can proceed, to have before it evidence of service, return of service itself is not jurisdictional. *Busey v. Milam*, 95 Ga. App. 198, 97 S.E.2d 533 (1957) (decided under former Code 1933, § 81-202).

It is the fact of service, rather than proof thereof by the return, which is of vital importance. *Busey v. Milam*, 95 Ga. App. 198, 97 S.E.2d 533 (1957) (decided under former Code 1933, § 81-202).

Critical question is fact of service and not nature of return. *Montgomery v. USS Agri-Chemical Div.*, 155 Ga. App. 189, 270 S.E.2d 362 (1980); *Attwell v. Heritage Bank Mt. Pleasant*, 161 Ga. App. 193, 291 S.E.2d 28 (1982).

**Burden on plaintiff to show diligence.** — Burden is on plaintiff, not sheriff, to show diligence in attempting to insure that proper service has been made as quickly as possible. *Jarmon v. Murphy*, 164 Ga. App. 763, 298 S.E.2d 510 (1982).

**Diligence in serving opposing party not shown.** — Trial court did not err in holding that appellant failed to act diligently in serving appellee 21 days after filing a renewal action, as appellant provided no evidence to show that appellant exercised diligence since appellant did not ensure that the renewal action was served. *Zeigler v. Hambrick*, 257 Ga. App. 356, 571 S.E.2d 418 (2002).

**Burden to show error in matter reflected in a return of service** is on the defendant.



**Proof of Service (Cont'd)**

Wolfe v. Rhodes, 166 Ga. App. 845, 305 S.E.2d 606 (1983).

**Defendant's affidavits shifting burden of proof to plaintiff.** — Defendant's motion to dismiss for insufficiency of personal service should have been granted where affidavits submitted by defendant were based on the direct personal knowledge of the affiants and were sufficient to carry defendant's burden to overcome the prima facie presumption that service was properly made, and where plaintiff did not provide additional evidence in support of proper service. Yelle v. United States Suburban Press, Inc., 216 Ga. App. 46, 453 S.E.2d 108 (1995).

While a sheriff's return of service is prima facie evidence of service, it was successfully rebutted by defendant who submitted an affidavit demonstrating that it had no agents authorized to accept service. Ritts v. Dealers Alliance Credit Corp., 989 F. Supp. 1475 (N.D. Ga. 1997).

**Certificate as proof of personal service.** — In absence of contradictory evidence, trial court is warranted in accepting certificate of service as proof of personal service because the presumption is that a public officer faithfully and lawfully performed the duties devolving the officer him by law. Lester v. Crooms, Inc., 157 Ga. App. 377, 277 S.E.2d 751 (1981).

**Validity of service not affected by failure to make proof.** — Both Ga. L. 1967, p. 226, § 4 and Ga. L. 1972, p. 689, §§ 1-3 (see O.C.G.A. §§ 9-11-4 and 9-11-5) provide that failure of proof of service, by return made thereof on face of the record, does not affect validity of the service, and purpose of this provision is to prevent defendant who has been served from attacking validity of service upon him on technical ground that person making service failed to make proper proof thereof. Daniel & Daniel, Inc. v. Stewart Bros., 139 Ga. App. 372, 228 S.E.2d 586 (1976).

Under subsection (g) of Ga. L. 1972, p. 689, §§ 1-3 (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-4) and subsection (b) of Ga. L. 1967, p. 226, § 4 (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-5), failure to make proof of service shall not affect validity of service. Montgomery v. USS Agri-Chemical Div., 155 Ga. App. 189, 270 S.E.2d 362 (1980).

**"Void" return not fatal where proper service was had.** — Under this section what has

formerly been characterized as a "void" return of service is not fatal to validity of judgment rendered under proper service, even if such judgment arises by default. Montgomery v. USS Agri-Chemical Div., 155 Ga. App. 189, 270 S.E.2d 362 (1980) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-4).

**Return of service is mere evidence of service.** Daniel & Daniel, Inc. v. Stewart Bros., 139 Ga. App. 372, 228 S.E.2d 586 (1976).

**Return of service constitutes prima facie showing** that personal service was accomplished on third-party defendant. Harvey v. Harvey, 147 Ga. App. 154, 248 S.E.2d 214 (1978).

**Return only set aside by clear and convincing evidence.** — While return of service may be traversed and impeached, it is of itself evidence of a high order, and can only be set aside upon evidence which is not only clear and convincing, but strongest of which nature of the case will admit. Williams v. Mells, 138 Ga. App. 60, 225 S.E.2d 501 (1976); Woods v. Congress Fin. Corp., 149 Ga. App. 156, 253 S.E.2d 834 (1979); Lester v. Crooms, Inc., 157 Ga. App. 377, 277 S.E.2d 751 (1981); Wolfe v. Rhodes, 166 Ga. App. 845, 305 S.E.2d 606 (1983).

While the return of service imports verity and is itself evidence of a high order, it is not conclusive as to the facts stated therein but may be set aside upon evidence which is not only clear and convincing, but the strongest of which the nature of the case will admit. Daniel v. Leibolt, 178 Ga. App. 186, 342 S.E.2d 334 (1986).

**Proof in complaint.** — A return of service entered upon a declaration is not conclusive as to the facts therein recited. Attwell v. Heritage Bank Mt. Pleasant, 161 Ga. App. 193, 291 S.E.2d 28 (1982).

**Return of service on corporation.** — Return of service of process on corporate party defendant was not proof of proper service of process on individual defendant for whom there was no return of service. Greene v. First Lease, Inc., 152 Ga. App. 605, 263 S.E.2d 483 (1979).

**Late filing of return of service,** at least where it is no shown that any party was deceived thereby, does not void service, because while process and service are essential, return of service is only evidence of what the officer has done and is not itself jurisdic-



tional. *Olvey v. Citizens & S. Bank*, 146 Ga. App. 484, 246 S.E.2d 485 (1978).

**Amendment or proof of return after judgment.** — Although trial court should not proceed to judgment without affirmative showing of service in the record, if court does so proceed and upon a subsequent challenge to the judgment it appears to satisfaction of the court that proper service was in fact made, original return may be amended or, if no return exists, it may be supplied so as to save that which has been done under service valid in fact. *Montgomery v. USS Agri-Chemical Div.*, 155 Ga. App. 189, 270 S.E.2d 362 (1980).

**Voluntary dismissal after announcement of verdict not timely.** — A voluntary dismissal which was presented to the trial court for filing after plaintiff's counsel received notice that the jury was prepared to announce its verdict, which the court initially declined to accept, but which, following the entry of the verdict for the defendants, the court did accept, backdating its decision to reflect an earlier filing, was not timely filed, and the judgment of the trial court was reversed, with direction that judgment be entered on the verdict. *Vanderbreggen v. Hodge*, 171 Ga. App. 868, 321 S.E.2d 218 (1984).

**Where deputy marshal declared on return that the marshal personally served defendant,** and there was no evidence to the contrary other than marshal's written comments that defendant refused to open the door, there was proper service. *Hickey v. Merritt*, 128 Ga. App. 764, 197 S.E.2d 833 (1973).

**Service on clerk of chief operating officer.** — An administratrix's acts of serving ante litem notice of the claims in a wrongful death action upon the clerk of a service provider's chief executive officer at the office address of the officer, was sufficient under both O.C.G.A. §§ 50-21-35 and 9-11-4 to avoid summary judgment on this issue; moreover, the provider waived any service of process defense through its: (1) actual knowledge of the instant suit; (2) active participation in discovery; and (3) failure to show prejudice by any alleged defect in the service of process. *Summerlin v. Ga. Pines Cmty. Serv. Bd.*, Ga. App. , S.E.2d , 2006 Ga. App. LEXIS 386 (Mar. 31, 2006).

## Amendments

### Amendment of complaint before service.

— In a personal injury action, plaintiff could amend the complaint before defendant was served, could serve the "recast complaint" without serving a copy of the original complaint, and, therefore, timely served defendant. *Kennedy v. Porter*, 213 Ga. App. 398, 444 S.E.2d 818 (1994).

**Service of amended summons.** — An amendment to a summons in a dispossessory action which changed the time for defendant's answer was required to be served with the same formalities required for the original summons. *Tampa Pipeline Corp. v. City Mills Co.*, 216 Ga. App. 783, 456 S.E.2d 270 (1995).

**Defective return may be amended.** — Process which is merely defective and not void is amendable and is cured by verdict. *W.T. Rawleigh Co. v. Watts*, 68 Ga. App. 786, 24 S.E.2d 213 (1943) (decided under former Code 1933, § 81-1313).

If there has been good service, but an irregular or incomplete return, defect may be cured by entry making the return conform to the facts, and thus save what is in reality a judgment based on valid service; such amendment may be made by the officer voluntarily while the officer remains in commission, or nunc pro tunc by order of court. *Busey v. Milam*, 95 Ga. App. 198, 97 S.E.2d 533 (1957) (decided under former Code 1933, § 81-202).

Defective return of valid service of process may be amended to speak the truth. *Smith v. Harttrampf*, 106 Ga. App. 603, 127 S.E.2d 814 (1962) (decided under former Code 1933, § 81-1313).

**Irregularity in direction of process** is amendable. *Everett v. McCary*, 93 Ga. App. 474, 92 S.E.2d 112 (1956) (decided under former Code 1933, § 81-1313).

Where process contains command to defendant to appear in court at a certain time for a specified purpose, and this process is actually executed by the proper officer, mere fact that formal direction to officer to execute process is omitted therefrom would be at most a mere clerical omission or irregularity, which could be cured by amendment. *Gay v. Sylvania Cent. Ry.*, 79 Ga. App. 362, 53 S.E.2d 713 (1949) (decided under former §§ 81-201, 81-220, 81-1201, and 81-1205).

### Amendments (Cont'd)

**Relation back.** — Amendment of the return, which makes it speak the truth, can be made, and when so amended, it relates back to the date of service and is to be considered the initial return. *Busey v. Milam*, 95 Ga. App. 198, 97 S.E.2d 533 (1957) (decided under former Code 1933, § 81-202).

**Facility of amendment as to a misnomer** under subsection (h) of Ga. L. 1968, p. 1104, §§ 1 and 2 (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-4) was no less than under former Code 1933, § 81-1206 (see O.C.G.A. § 9-10-132). *Robinson v. Reward Ceramic Color Mfg., Inc.*, 120 Ga. App. 380, 170 S.E.2d 724 (1969).

**Misdescription of corporation in complaint.** — Description of defendant corporation in the complaint as "U.S. Shelter Corporation of Delaware" instead of "U.S. Shelter Corporation" was a mere misnomer and not a nonamendable defect which would warrant setting aside a default judgment against the corporation. *Miller v. United States Shelter Corp.*, 179 Ga. App. 469, 347 S.E.2d 251 (1986).

**Divorce action, as amendment to maintenance action, unauthorized.** — Where a husband had filed an action for separate maintenance, he could not institute a new cause of action for divorce through an amendment to the original action and the service provisions of O.C.G.A. § 9-11-5; he was required to serve his wife with process under O.C.G.A. § 9-11-4, so as to afford her notice of the divorce action and to afford the trial court personal jurisdiction over her with regard to the new action. *Southworth v. Southworth*, 265 Ga. 671, 461 S.E.2d 215 (1995).

### Alternative Service

**Service hereunder satisfies special statute requirements.** — Subsections (i) and (j) represent a determination that uniformity is not to be achieved without some compromise: under these subsections, service in accordance with this section is deemed to satisfy special statute requirements even when such service affords less notice than method of service prescribed in the special statute. *DOT v. Ridley*, 149 Ga. App. 16, 253 S.E.2d 563 (1979) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-4).

**Dispossessory proceedings.** — Since former Code 1933, § 61-302 (see O.C.G.A.

§ 44-7-51), relating to dispossessory proceedings, did not expressly prescribe that the cumulative service provisions of subsection (i) of Ga. L. 1968, p. 1104, §§ 1 and 2 (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-4) were unavailable, Ga. L. 1968, p. 1104, § 2 (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-81), providing for exceptions to the applicability of the Civil Practice Act (see O.C.G.A. Ch. 11, T. 9), was inoperable. *Navaho Corp. v. Stuckey*, 141 Ga. App. 271, 233 S.E.2d 217 (1977).

**Garnishment proceedings.** — Alternative methods of service may be used in a garnishment proceeding. *Cartwright v. Alpha Transp. Serv., Inc.*, 161 Ga. App. 274, 289 S.E.2d 827 (1982).

**Application for contempt** is a special proceeding within the meaning of subsection (j). *Austin v. Austin*, 245 Ga. 487, 265 S.E.2d 788 (1980) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-4).

**Prescription of alternate service by court unavailable where another method specified.** — Although alternate service for special situations may be prescribed by court where requirements for service are not prescribed by law or are not clear or certain, such alternate service is not available when another method is prescribed by statute. *American Photocopy Equip. Co. v. Lew Deadmore & Assocs.*, 127 Ga. App. 207, 193 S.E.2d 275 (1972).

### Special Statutory Proceedings

**Renewal of dismissed action.** — Where plaintiff voluntarily dismissed action without prejudice and filed another complaint for damages, and plaintiff did not perfect service by having the second complaint personally served on defendant, plaintiff failed to comply with procedural prerequisites for renewal of the dismissed action. *Atkinson v. Holt*, 213 Ga. App. 427, 444 S.E.2d 838 (1994).

Where plaintiff filed an original action when the defendant was a minor, but did not serve defendant's parents as required by O.C.G.A. § 9-11-4, plaintiff's first suit was void and no valid action existed which was renewable under O.C.G.A. § 9-9-61. *Brooks v. Young*, 220 Ga. App. 47, 467 S.E.2d 230 (1996), overruled on other grounds, *Allen v. Kahn*, 231 Ga. App. 438, 499 S.E.2d 164 (1998).

Where an original action was filed prior to the running of the statute of limitation and



proper service was not perfected on defendants until after the expiration thereof, the renewal statute, O.C.G.A. § 9-2-61, remained available to the plaintiff because the plaintiff voluntarily dismissed the original action before the trial court ruled on the reasonableness of the service therein. This decision overrules *Brooks v. Young*, 220 Ga. App. 47, 467 S.E.2d 230 (1996), to the extent it holds that there can be no valid service of an original action outside the statute of limitations. *Allen v. Kahn*, 231 Ga. App. 438, 499 S.E.2d 164 (1998).

Where the trial court's dismissal in the original action was based upon its finding that plaintiff had not acted diligently in perfecting service on defendant, that determination rendered the original action void; accordingly, the renewal statute did not apply and the trial court properly dismissed plaintiff's second complaint. *King v. Wal-Mart Stores, Inc.*, 250 Ga. App. 103, 550 S.E.2d 673 (2001).

**Application for dismissal of guardian.** — Because the application for dismissal of a guardian was published as required by O.C.G.A. § 29-2-84(a), the probate court did not lack personal jurisdiction even though the ward was never served with notice of the dismissal under O.C.G.A. § 9-11-4 or O.C.G.A. § 29-2-77. *Utica Mut. Ins. Co. v. Mitchell*, 227 Ga. App. 830, 490 S.E.2d 489 (1997).

**Personal service on garnishee.** — O.C.G.A. § 18-4-62, relating to the method

for service of process on a garnishee, does not expressly state that the personal service provisions of subsection (d) of O.C.G.A. § 9-11-4 are unavailable, and further, subsection (j) of that section provides that "service shall be sufficient when made in accordance with the statutes relating particularly to the proceeding or in accordance with this section." *Alpha Transp. Serv., Inc. v. Cartwright*, 248 Ga. 701, 285 S.E.2d 713 (1982).

**In rem forfeiture actions.** — Property owner's motion to dismiss was properly denied in city's in rem forfeiture action because the service requirements of the Civil Procedure Act, O.C.G.A. § 9-11-4(a), did not apply and the property owner was informed of the owner's appellate rights as required by O.C.G.A. § 32-3-1 et seq. *Whigham v. City of Atlanta*, 262 Ga. App. 742, 586 S.E.2d 412 (2003).

**Construction with other law.** — O.C.G.A. § 9-6-27(a) complemented, rather than conflicted with O.C.G.A. § 9-11-4(k), which expressly established that the methods of service could have been used as alternative methods of service in special statutory proceedings; a taxpayer's failure to comply with O.C.G.A. § 9-6-27(a) in a case seeking mandamus and injunctive relief against a county was immaterial because the taxpayer served the county in the ordinary manner. *Haugen v. Henry County*, 277 Ga. 743, 594 S.E.2d 324, cert. denied, 543 U.S. 816, 125 S. Ct. 63, 160 L. Ed. 2d 22 (2004).

## OPINIONS OF THE ATTORNEY GENERAL

**Service by private citizen.** — A private citizen may serve process only if the citizen is specially appointed in a particular case. 1988 Op. Att'y Gen. No. U88-27.

**Garnishment is a quasi-in-rem action**, and consequently, where defendant is out of state or cannot be found or served, service can be effected by publication. 1975 Op. Att'y Gen. No. U75-72 (opinion based on former Ga. L. 1975, pp. 1291, 1293).

**Personal service ordinarily required.** — Unless some other mode is especially provided for by statute, service of process or legal notice must ordinarily be made personally on the party or individual in question. 1965-66 Op. Att'y Gen. No. 66-94 (opinion rendered under former § 81-204).

## RESEARCH REFERENCES

**Am. Jur. 2d.** — 6 Am. Jur. 2d, Associations and Clubs, § 58. 19 Am. Jur. 2d, Corporations, §§ 1901-1904. 23 Am. Jur. 2d, Depositions and Discovery, § 90. 42 Am. Jur. 2d,

Infants, §§ 202-211. 59A Am. Jur. 2d, Partnerships, §§ 468-478. 62B Am. Jur. 2d, Process, § 1 et seq.

**C.J.S.** — 7 C.J.S., Associations, § 36. 19



C.J.S., Corporations, § 1305 et seq. 35A C.J.S., Federal Civil Procedure, §§ 231-274. 68 C.J.S., Partnership, § 213. 72 C.J.S., Process, § 1 et seq.

**ALR.** — Mandamus to compel a court to take jurisdiction of a cause that it has erroneously dismissed for supposed insufficiency or lack of service, 4 ALR 610.

Effect of defects or informalities as to appearance or return day in summons or notice of commencement of action, 6 ALR 841; 97 ALR 746.

Submission on agreed statement of facts or agreed case as waiver of defect in pleading, 8 ALR 1172.

Immunity of nonresident suitor or witness from service of process as affected by the nature or subject matter of the action or proceeding in which the process issues, 19 ALR 828.

Service of process upon agent of party by estoppel or implication of law, 30 ALR 176.

Service of process upon actual agent of foreign corporation in action based on transactions outside of state, 30 ALR 255; 96 ALR 366.

Jurisdiction of suit to remove cloud or quiet title upon constructive service of process against nonresident, 51 ALR 754.

Immunity from service of civil process of nonresident requested or required to remain in state pending investigation of accident, 59 ALR 51.

Conclusiveness of recital in judgment as to appearance or service of process, 68 ALR 385.

Waiver of immunity from service of summons by failure to attack service, or to follow up an attack, before judgment entered thereon, 68 ALR 1469.

May suit for injunction against a nonresident rest upon constructive service or service out of state, 69 ALR 1038.

Is service of notice or process in proceeding to vacate or modify judgment to be made upon owner of judgment or upon the attorney, 78 ALR 370.

Constitutionality, construction, and applicability of statutes relating to service of process on unincorporated association, 79 ALR 305.

Appearance to make application for extension of time or continuance, or order in that regard, as waiver of objection to jurisdiction for lack of personal service, 81 ALR 166.

Appearance for purpose of making application for removal of cause to federal court as a general appearance, 81 ALR 1219.

Exemption from service of civil process on ground of public policy independently of statute, 85 ALR 1340; 94 ALR 1475.

Necessity that newspaper be published in English language to satisfy requirements regarding publication of legal or official notice, 90 ALR 500.

Constructive service of process against nonresident in suit for specific performance of contract relating to real property within state, 93 ALR 621; 173 ALR 985.

Immunity of nonresident from service of process while in state for purpose of settling or compromising controversy, 93 ALR 872.

Immunity of legislators from service of civil process, 94 ALR 1470.

Relief as to costs or disbursements as changing special appearance to general appearance, 102 ALR 224.

Return of service of process in action in personam showing personal or constructive service in state as subject to attack by showing that defendant was a nonresident and was not served in state, 107 ALR 1342.

Judgment of court of a state in which the defendant was personally served as subject to attack in another state upon the ground that he was not properly subject to service or that the service or his appearance was the result of fraud or mistake, 115 ALR 464.

Necessity for and degree of relationship to infant as affecting representation as next friend or guardian ad litem, 118 ALR 401.

Power of infant to acknowledge service of process or to bind himself by waiver or estoppel in that regard, 121 ALR 957.

Amendment of process or pleading by changing description or characterization of party from corporation to individual, partnership, or other association, or vice versa, 121 ALR 1325.

Actual knowledge of pendency of action, or evasion of personal service, as affecting right to relief from judgment by default on constructive or substituted service of process, 122 ALR 624.

Amendment of process or pleading by changing or correcting mistake in name of party, 124 ALR 86.

Substituted service, service by publication, or service out of the state, in action in personam against resident or domestic cor-

poration, as contrary to due process of law, 126 ALR 1474; 132 ALR 1361.

Who is member of family within statute relating to service of process by leaving copy with member of family, 136 ALR 1505.

Exemption of member of armed forces from service of civil process, 143 ALR 1518; 149 ALR 1455; 150 ALR 1419; 151 ALR 1454; 153 ALR 1419; 156 ALR 1449; 158 ALR 1450.

Revival of judgment by constructive service of process upon nonresident, as affected by due process and full faith and credit clauses, 144 ALR 403.

Statute providing for service by publication on "unknown persons" in action relating to real property as permitting such service on persons in possession or occupation of the land, 146 ALR 713.

Requisites of service upon, or delivery to, designated public official, as a condition of substituted service of process on him, 148 ALR 975.

Summons as amendable to cure error or omission in naming or describing court or judge, or place of court's convening, 154 ALR 1019.

Suits and remedies against alien enemies, 155 ALR 1451; 156 ALR 1448; 157 ALR 1449.

Effect of time of execution of written appearance or waiver of service, 159 ALR 111.

Duty to recognize and give effect to decrees of divorce rendered in other states, or in a foreign country, as affected by constructive service of process or lack of domicile at divorce forum, 163 ALR 368.

Constructive service of process in action against nonresident to set aside judgment, 163 ALR 504.

Appearance by guardian ad litem without service of summons, 164 ALR 529.

Leaving process or notice at residence as compliance with requirement that party be served "personally" or "in person," "personally served," etc., 172 ALR 521.

Validity and effect of constructive service upon nonresident in action, otherwise in personam, seeking lien or title in respect to property in state described in pleadings, but not attached, 174 ALR 417.

May proceedings to have a person declared insane and to appoint a conservator or committee of his person or estate rest upon substituted or constructive service of process, 175 ALR 1324.

Recognition as to marital status of foreign divorce decree attacked on ground of lack of domicile, since Williams decision, 1 ALR2d 1385; 28 ALR2d 1303.

Necessity, in service by leaving process at place of abode, etc., of leaving a copy of summons for each party sought to be served, 8 ALR2d 343.

Foreign corporation's purchase within state of goods to be shipped into other state or country as doing business within state for purposes of jurisdiction or service of process, 12 ALR2d 1439.

Setting aside default judgment for failure of statutory agent on whom process was served to notify defendant, 20 ALR2d 1179.

Sufficiency of affidavit as to due diligence in attempting to learn whereabouts of party to litigation, for the purpose of obtaining service by publication, 21 ALR2d 929.

Power of state to subject foreign corporation to jurisdiction of its courts on sole ground that corporation committed tort within state, 25 ALR2d 1202.

Who is an "agent authorized by appointment" to receive service of process within purview of Federal Rules of Civil Procedure and similar state rules and statutes, 26 ALR2d 1086.

Valid foreign divorce granted upon constructive service as precluding action by spouse for alimony, support, or maintenance, 28 ALR2d 1378.

Allowance of fees for guardian ad litem appointed for infant defendant, as costs, 30 ALR2d 1148.

Omission of signature of issuing officer on civil process or summons as affecting jurisdiction of the person, 37 ALR2d 928.

Power to grant annulment of marriage against nonresident on constructive service, 43 ALR2d 1086.

Application of doctrine of idem sonans or the like to substituted or constructive service of process, 45 ALR2d 1090.

Immunity from service of process of public officer while attending court in official capacity, 45 ALR2d 1100.

Service of process on person in military service by serving person at civilian abode or residence, or leaving copy there, 46 ALR2d 1239.

Difference between date of affidavit for service by publication and date of filing or of order for publication as affecting validity of service, 46 ALR2d 1364.

Sufficiency of affidavit made by attorney or other person on behalf of plaintiff for purpose of service by publication, 47 ALR2d 423.

Necessity of personal service within state upon nonresident spouse as prerequisite of court's power to modify its decree as to alimony or child support in matrimonial action, 62 ALR2d 544.

Who is "managing agent" of domestic corporation within statute providing for service of summons or process thereon, 71 ALR2d 178.

Rule 4(d)(5), Federal Rules of Civil Procedure, relating to service upon an officer or agency of the United States, 73 ALR2d 1008.

Service of process upon dissolved domestic corporation in absence of express statutory direction, 75 ALR2d 1399.

Failure to make return as affecting validity of service or court's jurisdiction, 82 ALR2d 668.

Propriety of service of process in an in personam action on resident minor defendant whose only guardian is a nonresident and cannot be served validly either within or without state, 86 ALR2d 1183.

Place or manner of delivering or depositing papers, under statutes permitting service of process by leaving copy at usual place of abode or residence, 87 ALR2d 1163.

What is "public place" within requirements as to posting of notices, 90 ALR2d 1210.

Construction and effect of provision for service of process against minor on a parent, guardian, or other designated person, 92 ALR2d 1336.

Sufficiency of designation of court or

place of appearance in original civil process, 93 ALR2d 376.

Attack on personal service as having been obtained by fraud or trickery, 98 ALR2d 551.

Validity of service of process on nonresident owner of watercraft, under state "long-arm" statutes, 99 ALR2d 287.

Mistake or error in middle initial or middle name of party as vitiating or invalidating civil process, summons, or the like, 6 ALR3d 1179.

Attorney representing foreign corporation in litigation as its agent for service of process in unconnected actions or proceedings, 9 ALR3d 738.

Jurisdiction on constructive or substituted service, in divorce or alimony action, to reach property within state, 10 ALR3d 212.

Opening default or default judgment claimed to have been obtained because of attorney's mistake as to time and place of appearance, trial, or filing of necessary papers, 21 ALR3d 1255.

Construction of phrase "usual place of abode," or similar terms referring to abode, residence, or domicile, as used in statutes relating to service of process, 32 ALR3d 112.

Validity of service of summons or complaint on Sunday or holiday, 63 ALR3d 423.

Stipulation extending time to answer or otherwise proceed as waiver of objection to jurisdiction for lack of personal service: state cases, 77 ALR3d 841.

Who is "person of suitable age and discretion" under statutes or rules relating to substituted service of process, 91 ALR3d 827.

Necessity and permissibility of raising claim for abuse of process by reply or counterclaim in same proceeding in which abuse occurred — state cases, 82 ALR4th 1115.

## 9-11-5. Service and filing of pleadings subsequent to the original complaint and other papers.

(a) *Service — When required.* Except as otherwise provided in this chapter, every order required by its terms to be served, every pleading subsequent to the original complaint unless the court otherwise orders because of numerous defendants, every written motion other than one which may be heard *ex parte*, and every written notice, appearance, demand, offer of judgment, and similar paper shall be served upon each of the parties. However, the failure of a party to file pleadings in an action shall be deemed to be a waiver by him or her of all notices, including notices of time and place of trial and entry of judgment, and all service in the action, except



service of pleadings asserting new or additional claims for relief, which shall be served as provided by subsection (b) of this Code section.

(b) *Same — How made.* Whenever under this chapter service is required or permitted to be made upon a party represented by an attorney, the service shall be made upon the attorney unless service upon the party himself is ordered by the court. Service upon the attorney or upon a party shall be made by delivering a copy to him or by mailing it to him at his last known address or, if no address is known, by leaving it with the clerk of the court. As used in this Code section, the term “delivery of a copy” means handing it to the attorney or to the party, or leaving it at his office with his clerk or other person in charge thereof or, if the office is closed or the person to be served has no office, leaving it at his dwelling house or usual place of abode with some person of suitable age and discretion then residing therein. Service by mail is complete upon mailing. Proof of service may be made by certificate of an attorney or of his employee, by written admission, by affidavit, or by other proof satisfactory to the court. Failure to make proof of service shall not affect the validity of service.

(c) *Same — Numerous defendants.* In any action in which there are unusually large numbers of defendants, the court, upon motion or of its own initiative, may order that service of the pleadings of the defendants and replies thereto need not be made as between the defendants, and that any cross-claim, counterclaim, or matter constituting an avoidance or affirmative defense contained therein shall be deemed to be denied or avoided by all other parties, and that the filing of any such pleading and service thereof upon the plaintiff constitutes due notice of it to the parties. A copy of every such order shall be served upon the parties in such manner and form as the court directs.

(d) *Filing.* All papers after the complaint required to be served upon a party shall be filed with the court within the time allowed for service.

(e) *“Filing with the court” defined.* The filing of pleadings and other papers with the court as required by this chapter shall be made by filing them with the clerk of the court, except that the judge may permit the papers to be filed with him, in which event he shall note thereon the filing date and forthwith transmit them to the office of the clerk. (Ga. L. 1966, p. 609, § 5; Ga. L. 1967, p. 226, § 4; Ga. L. 2001, p. 854, § 1.)

**Editor’s notes.** — Ga. L. 2001, p. 854, § 3, not codified by the General Assembly, provides that the 2001 amendment shall apply to judgments or decisions entered on and after July 1, 2001.

**U.S. Code.** — For provisions of Federal Rules of Civil Procedure, Rule 5, and annotations pertaining thereto, see 28 U.S.C.

**Law reviews.** — For article, “Foreign Cor-

porations in Georgia,” see 10 Ga. St. B.J. 243 (1973). For article surveying Georgia cases in the area of trial practice and procedure from June 1979 through May 1980, see 32 Mercer L. Rev. 225 (1980). For article surveying developments in Georgia domestic relations law from mid-1980 through mid-1981, see 33 Mercer L. Rev. 109 (1981).

## JUDICIAL DECISIONS

## ANALYSIS

GENERAL CONSIDERATION  
WHEN SERVICE REQUIRED  
HOW SERVICE MADE  
PROOF OF SERVICE  
FILING  
WAIVER OF NOTICE

## General Consideration

**An arbitration award is not a pleading** within the meaning of O.C.G.A. § 9-11-5. *Davis v. Gaona*, 260 Ga. 450, 396 S.E.2d 218 (1990).

**Amendment of complaint.** — Complaint against unnamed municipal employees may be deemed amendable by the trial court under subsection (c) of O.C.G.A. § 9-11-5, and, thus, plaintiff may substitute the proper named individuals. *Harper v. Savannah Police Dep't*, 179 Ga. App. 449, 346 S.E.2d 891 (1986).

Dismissal of appellant's claims against the city is not authorized on the ground that plaintiff named the "City of Savannah," rather than the "Mayor and Aldermen of the City of Savannah," because a misnomer in a defendant's name is an amendable defect, where the record fails to reflect that the trial court exercised its discretion in determining whether to allow appellant to amend appellant's complaint in this respect. *Harper v. Savannah Police Dep't*, 179 Ga. App. 449, 346 S.E.2d 891 (1986).

**Divorce action, as amendment to maintenance action, unauthorized.** — Where a husband filed an action for separate maintenance, he could not institute a new cause of action for divorce through an amendment to the original action and the service provisions of O.C.G.A. § 9-11-5; he was required to serve his wife with process under O.C.G.A. § 9-11-4, so as to afford her notice of the divorce action and to afford the trial court personal jurisdiction over her with regard to the new action. *Southworth v. Southworth*, 265 Ga. 671, 461 S.E.2d 215 (1995).

**Duty to keep in touch with attorney.** — There is a duty on defendant's part to keep in touch with defendant's attorney, in order to answer interrogatories or take such other action as defendant's attorney might find necessary pending litigation, and defen-

dant's failure to maintain such contact amounts to conscious indifference to consequences, which the courts equate with willful misconduct. *Carter v. Merrill Lynch, Pierce, Fenner & Smith*, 130 Ga. App. 522, 203 S.E.2d 766 (1974).

**Proper notice served on counsel.** — The trial court was authorized to find that proper notice had been served on counsel and that plaintiff's failure to maintain contact and cooperate with plaintiff's counsel about the pending litigation so that discovery could be made was wilful misconduct. *Addington v. Anneewakee, Inc.*, 204 Ga. App. 521, 420 S.E.2d 60 (1992).

**Cited in** *Slocumb v. Ross*, 119 Ga. App. 567, 168 S.E.2d 208 (1969); *Shepherd v. Shepherd*, 225 Ga. 455, 169 S.E.2d 314 (1969); *Tottle v. Player*, 225 Ga. 431, 169 S.E.2d 340 (1969); *Farr v. Farr*, 120 Ga. App. 762, 172 S.E.2d 158 (1969); *Golden v. Credico, Inc.*, 124 Ga. App. 700, 185 S.E.2d 578 (1971); *Harris v. Harris*, 228 Ga. 562, 187 S.E.2d 139 (1972); *Newell Rd. Bldrs., Inc. v. Ramirez*, 126 Ga. App. 850, 192 S.E.2d 184 (1972); *Boardman v. Georgia R.R. Bank & Trust Co.*, 127 Ga. App. 63, 192 S.E.2d 390 (1972); *Locklear v. Morgan*, 127 Ga. App. 326, 193 S.E.2d 208 (1972); *Humble Oil & Ref. Co. v. Fulcher*, 128 Ga. App. 606, 197 S.E.2d 416 (1973); *Mackey v. Mackey*, 232 Ga. 207, 205 S.E.2d 855 (1974); *A & D Barrel & Drum Co. v. Fuqua*, 132 Ga. App. 827, 209 S.E.2d 272 (1974); *Berman v. Berman*, 233 Ga. 76, 209 S.E.2d 622 (1974); *Europa Hair, Inc. v. Browning*, 133 Ga. App. 753, 212 S.E.2d 862 (1975); *Osceola Inns v. State Hwy. Dep't*, 133 Ga. App. 736, 213 S.E.2d 27 (1975); *Swindell v. Swindell*, 233 Ga. 854, 213 S.E.2d 697 (1975); *Register v. Kandlbinder*, 134 Ga. App. 754, 216 S.E.2d 647 (1975); *Jernigan v. Collier*, 234 Ga. 837, 218 S.E.2d 556 (1975); *Osteen v. GECC*, 137 Ga. App. 546, 224 S.E.2d 453 (1976); *Gregory v. Tench*, 138 Ga. App. 219, 225 S.E.2d



753 (1976); *Daniel & Daniel, Inc. v. Stewart Bros.*, 139 Ga. App. 372, 228 S.E.2d 586 (1976); *Howard Concrete Pipe Co. v. Cohen*, 139 Ga. App. 491, 229 S.E.2d 8 (1976); *Brown v. Rooks*, 139 Ga. App. 770, 229 S.E.2d 548 (1976); *In re J.B.*, 140 Ga. App. 668, 231 S.E.2d 821 (1976); *Aetna Fin. Co. v. Pair*, 141 Ga. App. 243, 233 S.E.2d 218 (1977); *Barger v. Hill*, 143 Ga. App. 87, 237 S.E.2d 518 (1977); *Berger v. North Am. Co.*, 146 Ga. App. 475, 246 S.E.2d 716 (1978); *King v. King*, 242 Ga. 770, 251 S.E.2d 516 (1979); *Bigley v. Lawrence*, 149 Ga. App. 249, 253 S.E.2d 870 (1979); *Good House-keeping Shops v. Hines*, 150 Ga. App. 240, 257 S.E.2d 205 (1979); *Gross v. Pyrofax Gas Corp.*, 151 Ga. App. 130, 259 S.E.2d 137 (1979); *Carter v. Carter*, 244 Ga. 670, 261 S.E.2d 619 (1979); *James v. James*, 245 Ga. 624, 266 S.E.2d 224 (1980); *Proffitt v. Housing Sys.*, 154 Ga. App. 114, 267 S.E.2d 650 (1980); *Oliver v. Thomas*, 158 Ga. App. 388, 280 S.E.2d 416 (1981); *Greer v. Heim*, 248 Ga. 417, 284 S.E.2d 11 (1981); *J.L. Lester & Sons v. Smith*, 162 Ga. App. 506, 291 S.E.2d 251 (1982); *Martin v. Newman*, 162 Ga. App. 725, 293 S.E.2d 18 (1982); *Myers v. Department of Human Resources*, 162 Ga. App. 885, 293 S.E.2d 480 (1982); *Wilson v. Barton & Ludwig, Inc.*, 163 Ga. App. 721, 296 S.E.2d 74 (1982); *Fiske v. Kings Point Condominium Ass'n*, 250 Ga. 544, 299 S.E.2d 737 (1983); *Forsyth v. Hale*, 166 Ga. App. 340, 304 S.E.2d 81 (1983); *International Longshoremen's Ass'n v. Saunders*, 182 Ga. App. 301, 355 S.E.2d 461 (1987); *Wilson v. City of Atlanta*, 184 Ga. App. 651, 362 S.E.2d 460 (1987); *Whatley v. Bank S.*, 185 Ga. App. 896, 366 S.E.2d 182 (1988); *Vurgess v. State*, 187 Ga. App. 700, 371 S.E.2d 191 (1988); *State v. Shearson Lehman Bros.*, 188 Ga. App. 120, 372 S.E.2d 276 (1988); *Freeman v. City of Brunswick*, 193 Ga. App. 635, 388 S.E.2d 746 (1989); *Jim Walter Homes, Inc. v. Roberts*, 196 Ga. App. 618, 396 S.E.2d 787 (1990); *Chrysler Credit Corp. v. Brown*, 198 Ga. App. 653, 402 S.E.2d 753 (1991); *First Community Bank v. Bryan Starr & Assocs.*, 203 Ga. App. 696, 417 S.E.2d 330 (1992); *Clinton Leasing Corp. v. Patterson*, 209 Ga. App. 336, 433 S.E.2d 422 (1993); *Magnan v. Miami Aircraft Support, Inc.*, 217 Ga. App. 855, 459 S.E.2d 592 (1995); *Jayson v. Gardocki*, 221 Ga. App. 455, 471 S.E.2d 545 (1996); *Mingledorff v. Stokely*, 223 Ga. App. 183, 477 S.E.2d 374

(1996); *Wilson Welding Serv. v. Partree*, 234 Ga. App. 619, 507 S.E.2d 168 (1998); *Randall v. Randall*, 274 Ga. 107, 549 S.E.2d 384 (2001); *Williams v. City of Atlanta*, 263 Ga. App. 113, 587 S.E.2d 261 (2003); *Koby v. Koby*, 277 Ga. 160, 587 S.E.2d 48 (2003).

### When Service Required

#### Every written notice must be served. —

Subsection (a) of this section requires every written notice to be served. *Jones v. Jones*, 230 Ga. 738, 199 S.E.2d 239 (1973) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-5).

**Normally, appearance is made by filing defensive pleadings**, and language contained in this section is based on such normal procedure. *Moss v. Bishop*, 235 Ga. 616, 221 S.E.2d 38 (1975). But see *Shaheen v. Dunaway Drug Stores, Inc.*, 246 Ga. 790, 273 S.E.2d 158 (1980) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-5).

**Approval of consent judgment extending restraining order as appearance.** — Where no defensive pleadings were filed by defendants, but a consent judgment extending a temporary restraining order was entered in the case, upon which approval of defendant's counsel was shown, this appearance was sufficient to require notice, as required by this section, of amendments, etc., in the litigation. *Moss v. Bishop*, 235 Ga. 616, 221 S.E.2d 38 (1975). But see *Shaheen v. Dunaway Drug Stores, Inc.*, 246 Ga. 790, 273 S.E.2d 158 (1980) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-5).

**Answer and cross action in divorce proceeding.** — Where, in pending suit for divorce filed by husband, wife files answer and cross action seeking divorce, child custody, and alimony, provisions of this chapter with respect to process and service are applicable to such cross action. *Walker v. Walker*, 228 Ga. 615, 187 S.E.2d 289 (1972).

**Notice of hearing on motion.** — Publication in an official county organ of notice of the date of hearing on a motion was not sufficient because notice of a hearing on a motion is required to be served. *TMS Ins. Agency, Inc. v. Galloway*, 205 Ga. App. 896, 424 S.E.2d 71 (1992); *King v. Board of Regents*, 215 Ga. App. 570, 451 S.E.2d 482 (1994); *Edens v. O'Connor*, 238 Ga. App. 252, 519 S.E.2d 691 (1999).

**Withdrawal of demand for jury.** — There is no provision in the laws of this state that notice of withdrawal of demand for jury by plaintiff must be served on defendant.



**When Service Required (Cont'd)**

*Newton v. Newton*, 226 Ga. 440, 175 S.E.2d 543 (1970).

**Notice of additional claim.** — It is the spirit of this section that where a claim is undefended, written notice must be served on the party before an additional claim can be demanded. *Lambert v. Gilmer*, 228 Ga. 774, 187 S.E.2d 855 (1972) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-5).

Divorce petition which gives no indication by its pleadings that wife is seeking alimony cannot be amended by introduction of evidence where husband has filed no pleadings and does not litigate issues at the trial. *Lambert v. Gilmer*, 228 Ga. 774, 187 S.E.2d 855 (1972).

**Service of motion for substitution of parties** provided for in Ga. L. 1966, p. 609, § 25 (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-25(a)(1)) is to be effected on the parties as provided in this section and upon persons not parties as provided in Ga. L. 1972, p. 689, §§ 1-3 (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-4) for service of a summons. *Anderson v. Southeastern Capital Corp.*, 243 Ga. 498, 255 S.E.2d 12 (1979).

**Joining of party.** — Where motion to add a party is granted, or where court orders an additional party brought in on its own motion, service of process must be made in the usual way. *Housing Auth. v. Millwood*, 472 F.2d 268 (5th Cir. 1973).

**Summary judgment without notice improper.** — Where summary judgment is obtained by defendant in plaintiff's absence at hearing on motion, without notice to plaintiff, on grounds entirely distinct from those plead in prior summary judgment motion, and by support of an affidavit of which plaintiff had likewise no notice, grant of summary judgment was in error. *Jackson v. Bekele*, 152 Ga. App. 417, 263 S.E.2d 225 (1979).

**Where service is properly made, actual notice is not required.** *Allen v. Board of Tax Assessors*, 247 Ga. 568, 277 S.E.2d 660 (1981).

**Motion for substitution.** — If an executor of a deceased party desires the protection of the 180-day limitation period for a motion for substitution, the executor can file a suggestion of death on the record and serve it on the other party's counsel. Having failed to so act, the executor cannot complain of

lack of diligence on the part of the other party. *Dubberly v. Nail*, 166 Ga. App. 378, 304 S.E.2d 504 (1983).

After a realty group acknowledged a waiver of service under O.C.G.A. § 9-10-73, the group had 30 days to file an answer, and upon failing to do so in that time period, a default judgment under O.C.G.A. § 9-11-55 was validly entered in favor of a flooring company despite the fact that the company failed to provide the group with notice pursuant to O.C.G.A. § 9-11-5(a); the group failed to assert a timely defense, and the default certificate filed by the company satisfied the requirements of Ga. Unif. Super. Ct. R. 15. *SRM Realty Servs. Group, LLC v. Capital Flooring Enters.*, 274 Ga. App. 595, 617 S.E.2d 581 (2005).

**How Service Made**

**Notice to an attorney is notice to client** employing the attorney, and knowledge of attorney is knowledge of client, when such notice and knowledge come to attorney in and about subject matter of the attorney's employment. *Austin v. Austin*, 245 Ga. 487, 265 S.E.2d 788 (1980).

**Jurisdiction not afforded by service on attorney.** — Service upon attorney who represents a person is not service upon the person so as to give court jurisdiction where personal service is required. *Souter v. Carnes*, 229 Ga. 220, 190 S.E.2d 69 (1972).

**Service of pleadings and orders may be made upon party not represented by counsel** by delivering a copy to the party or by mailing it to the party at the party's last known address. The envelope used for mailing need not include a post office box or zip code number where the address shown of record does not contain such information. *Regante v. Reliable-Triple Cee of N.J. Inc.*, 251 Ga. 629, 308 S.E.2d 372 (1983).

**Service on a party's attorney was invalid** where the attorney served was representing the party's insurer in the pending proceeding, although the attorney was representing the party's interests in another proceeding. *Southern Intermodal Logistics v. Carolina Cas. Ins. Co.*, 181 Ga. App. 110, 351 S.E.2d 509 (1986).

Mailing of an amended complaint to defendant's attorney was not proper service because, although O.C.G.A. § 9-11-5 permits service of pleadings subsequent to the

first complaint on a party's attorney, it does not allow service of process on an attorney. *Driver v. Nunnallee*, 226 Ga. App. 563, 487 S.E.2d 122 (1997). But see *Lau v. Klinger*, 46 F. Supp. 2d 1377 (S.D. Ga. 1999).

**Service by mail when party aware of lawsuit.** — Once apprised of the pendency of a lawsuit, a party's constitutional right to notice and an opportunity to be heard is met by service by mail provided by subsection (b) of O.C.G.A. § 9-11-5. *Allen v. Board of Tax Assessors*, 247 Ga. 568, 277 S.E.2d 660 (1981); *Sun v. Jones*, 188 Ga. App. 552, 373 S.E.2d 656 (1988).

**Service complete upon mailing.** — Service by mail is permissible and upon mailing of the service copy, service is complete; thus, the fact that service is complete, if unrefuted, controls. *Allen v. Board of Tax Assessors*, 247 Ga. 568, 277 S.E.2d 660 (1981).

**Mailing of call of inactive cases.** — "Calendar Call of Inactive Cases" is an order of the court when properly drawn and signed by the judge, and upon proof of mailing to counsel's last known address, the court is authorized to dismiss cases listed for want of prosecution. *Roark v. Northeast Sales Distrib. Co.*, 124 Ga. App. 10, 183 S.E.2d 83 (1971).

**Where counterclaim is pending at time original action is dismissed,** attorney of record in initial action continues to be the attorney of record in the counterclaim unless discharged, and is the person upon whom motions may be served until final judgment. *Maslia v. Maslia*, 243 Ga. 44, 252 S.E.2d 469 (1979).

**Service of request for admissions may be perfected by mail.** *Tyson v. Automotive Controls Corp.*, 147 Ga. App. 409, 249 S.E.2d 99 (1978).

**Motion for discovery sanctions may be mailed.** — Motion to impose sanctions under Ga. L. 1972, p. 510, § 10 (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-37) can be properly served upon defendant's attorney by mail pursuant to subsection (b) of Ga. L. 1967, p. 226, § 4 (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-5). *Phillips v. Peachtree Hous.*, 138 Ga. App. 596, 226 S.E.2d 616 (1976).

**Service of rule nisi by mail.** — Service by mail made of motions for new trial, as well as of "all notices and other papers hereunder" and "all other similar motions, orders and

proceedings" includes rules nisi issued on motions for new trial. *Short v. Riles*, 141 Ga. App. 881, 234 S.E.2d 710 (1977).

**Notice of contempt action.** — After final decree of divorce, alimony, and child custody has been entered and no action is pending, contempt proceeding requires personal service on defendant; however, if a contempt action is still pending in the trial court, notice can properly be served on attorney of record. *Smith v. Smith*, 244 Ga. 230, 259 S.E.2d 480 (1979).

**Two discovery requests to married parties sufficient.** — Where discovery requests were served in one envelope at the parties' marital residence, but there were separate discovery requests in the envelope for the husband and the wife, the discovery met the service requirements of O.C.G.A. § 9-11-5(a), wherein "each of the parties" was to be served; the fact that the return of service on the discovery listed "discovery responses" rather than "discovery requests" did not invalidate the service thereof, pursuant to O.C.G.A. § 9-11-5(b). *Adams v. Adams*, 260 Ga. App. 597, 580 S.E.2d 261 (2003).

### Proof of Service

**Subsection (b) virtually eliminates requirement of proof of service,** except such as will satisfy the trial court, in its discretion. *Roberts v. Roberts*, 226 Ga. 203, 173 S.E.2d 675 (1970) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-5).

**Ga. L. 1967, p. 226, § 4 and Ga. L. 1968, p. 1104, § 4 (see O.C.G.A. §§ 9-11-5 and 9-11-15) require only that party amending pleading certify service** of the amendment on the other party's counsel by mail contemporaneous with filing of the amendment. *Locklear v. Morgan*, 127 Ga. App. 326, 193 S.E.2d 208 (1972).

**Proof by certificate of counsel.** — Proof of service of pleadings and other papers subsequent to the filing of the original complaint may be by certificate of counsel. Such service is perfected where there is proof of service in one of the ways specified in the statute, even though the adverse party may not have in fact received actual notice. *Owen v. M & M Metro Supply, Inc.*, 198 Ga. App. 420, 401 S.E.2d 612 (1991).

**Attorney's certificate of service applied to attached transcripts.** — Trial court considering a habeas corpus proceeding erred when it refused to consider guilty plea transcripts



**Proof of Service (Cont'd)**

that had been attached to the state's responsive brief due to a finding that the transcripts were not served on petitioner, where the attorney's certificate of service had indicated that only the brief was served on petitioner; pursuant to O.C.G.A. § 9-11-5(b), the attorney's certificate of service of the brief was prima facie proof of service of the attached transcripts, which were incorporated in the brief. *Scott v. Wright*, 276 Ga. 12, 573 S.E.2d 49 (2002).

**Where a voluntary dismissal is clearly shown to bear a certificate of service** so that the defendant is served with notice of the voluntary dismissal prior to the defendant's attempt to initiate a counterclaim, there is no pending counterclaim which might permit the defendant to object to the voluntary dismissal under O.C.G.A. § 9-11-41(a), despite the fact that the defendant may not have received actual notice. *Young v. Johnson*, 167 Ga. App. 837, 307 S.E.2d 730 (1983).

**Service not invalid for failure to make proof.** — Ga. L. 1967, p. 226, §§ 1-4 (see O.C.G.A. §§ 9-11-4 and 9-11-5) provides that failure of proof of service does not affect validity of the service; purpose of this rule is to prevent a defendant who has been served from attacking validity of service upon the defendant on technical ground that person making service failed to make proper proof thereof. *Daniel & Daniel, Inc. v. Stewart Bros.*, 139 Ga. App. 372, 228 S.E.2d 586 (1976).

Under Ga. L. 1972, p. 689, §§ 1-3 (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-4(g)) and subsection (b) of Ga. L. 1967, p. 226, § 4 (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-5), failure to make proof of service shall not affect the validity of service. *Montgomery v. USS Agri-Chemical Div.*, 155 Ga. App. 189, 270 S.E.2d 362 (1980).

**On late filing of return.** — Late filing of return of service, at least where it is not shown that any party was deceived thereby, does not void the service, because while process and service are essential, return of service is only evidence of what the officer has done and is not itself jurisdictional. *Olvey v. Citizens & S. Bank*, 146 Ga. App. 484, 246 S.E.2d 485 (1978).

**Notice of hearing presumed served.** — Where a trial court indicated that it sent a

notice of a combined rescheduled hearing on a construction manager's motion for summary judgment and a hearing on the issue of unliquidated damages to a condominium owner, it was presumed that such notice was sent and received in compliance with O.C.G.A. § 9-11-5(b) and O.C.G.A. § 9-11-6(d), and the owner's mere contention that it did not receive notice of the hearing was not controlling and did not satisfy its burden of showing that notice was in fact not received; accordingly, the owner's claim that it did not appear at the hearing because notice was insufficient lacked merit, due process was met, and the judgment entered from the hearing was affirmed. *Blue Stone Lofts, LLC v. D'Amelio*, 268 Ga. App. 355, 601 S.E.2d 719 (2004).

**Filing**

**Filing means filing with clerk of court** under subsection (d) of this section. *Hopkins v. Harris*, 130 Ga. App. 489, 203 S.E.2d 762 (1973) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-5).

**Only exception to filing of pleadings at clerk's office is that judge may file papers and transmit them to clerk's office.** *State v. Jones*, 125 Ga. App. 361, 187 S.E.2d 902 (1972).

**The trial judge merely signing the rule nisi** is not the equivalent of filing under subsection (e) of O.C.G.A. § 9-11-5. *Wal-Mart Stores, Inc. v. Curry*, 206 Ga. App. 775, 426 S.E.2d 581 (1992) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-5).

**Filing by mail not provided for.** — If the legislature intended to say filing by mail was permissible and should date from date of mailing, it would have so provided. *Hopkins v. Harris*, 130 Ga. App. 489, 203 S.E.2d 762 (1973) (on motion for rehearing).

Subsection (b) of this section does not enlarge upon the time allowed for filing papers with the clerk under subsection (d), nor make provision for filing by mail. *Hopkins v. Harris*, 130 Ga. App. 489, 203 S.E.2d 762 (1978) (on motion for rehearing) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-5).

**In transmitting complaint to clerk by mail, counsel takes risk of delays in the mail.** *State v. Jones*, 125 Ga. App. 361, 187 S.E.2d 902 (1972).

**Judge not required to permit filing with him.** — Subsection (e) of this section does not require judge to permit papers to be filed with the judge. *English v. Atlanta Tran-*



sit Sys., 134 Ga. App. 621, 215 S.E.2d 304 (1975) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-5).

While this section authorizes a judge to permit papers to be filed with the judge, it does not require that the judge do so. *Smith v. Forrester*, 145 Ga. App. 281, 243 S.E.2d 575, cert. denied, 439 U.S. 863, 99 S. Ct. 185, 58 L. Ed. 2d 172 (1978); *Hannula v. Ramey*, 177 Ga. App. 512, 339 S.E.2d 735 (1986) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-5).

**Filing to be made within time allowed for service.** — Under subsection (d) of this section, filing of pleadings must take place within time allowed for service. *Hopkins v. Harris*, 130 Ga. App. 489, 203 S.E.2d 762 (1973) (on motion for rehearing) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-5).

**Time for filing answer with clerk of court is 30 days** after complaint has been served on defendant. *Hopkins v. Harris*, 130 Ga. App. 489, 203 S.E.2d 762 (1973) (on motion for rehearing).

**Response to motion for summary judgment is timely filed if filed on date of hearing**, notwithstanding language in subsection (d) of this section requiring all papers after complaint to be filed within time allowed for service. *Gross v. Pyrofax Gas Corp.*, 151 Ga. App. 130, 259 S.E.2d 137 (1979) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-5).

**Agreement to continue hearing on summary judgment motion and time for response.** — Where hearing on plaintiff's motion for summary judgment and time for response was continued by agreement to date of hearing and defendant's response was filed on that date, such filing was timely. *Liberty Forest Prods., Inc. v. Interstate Paper Corp.*, 138 Ga. App. 153, 225 S.E.2d 731 (1976).

**Timely service of pro se responses.** — Under the circumstances, where timely service of pro se responses was made on plaintiff, failure to file responses to requests for admission in trial court did not support judgment on merits in favor of plaintiff, as such result would not be consistent with principles of substantial justice. *Mundt v. Olson*, 155 Ga. App. 145, 270 S.E.2d 344 (1980).

**Filing of judgment constitutes entry of judgment.** — The filing of a judgment in open court with the trial judge as provided in subsection (e) of O.C.G.A. § 9-11-5 is the entry of judgment within the meaning of

O.C.G.A. § 5-6-31. *Storch v. Hayes Micro-computer Prods., Inc.*, 181 Ga. App. 627, 353 S.E.2d 350 (1987).

**Failure to timely file affidavit may cause it to be stricken.** — The trial court can exercise its discretion in determining whether to consider an affidavit filed on the hearing date, and there is no abuse of this discretion in striking an affidavit where the evidence shows that defendant had this affidavit prior to the first hearing date and was negligent in failing to timely file it with the court. *Crucet v. Bovis, Kyle & Burch*, 180 Ga. App. 765, 350 S.E.2d 322 (1986).

**Differentiation between response to summary judgment motion and affidavit supporting such motion not required.** — In determining whether to strike an affidavit as untimely filed, the trial court is not required to differentiate between a response to a summary judgment and an affidavit filed in support of such a motion, as O.C.G.A. § 9-11-6(d) provides that opposing affidavits must be served no later than one day before the date of the hearing and subsection (d) of O.C.G.A. § 9-11-5 provides all papers served upon a party shall be filed with the court within the time allowed for service. *Crucet v. Bovis, Kyle & Burch*, 180 Ga. App. 765, 350 S.E.2d 322 (1986).

**Depositions properly filed notwithstanding incorrect case numbers.** — Where plaintiff filed depositions with the clerk of the court via cover letter properly identifying the case by style and case number, the mere fact that the depositions themselves did not bear the correct case number did not negate the fact that the depositions were filed. Inasmuch as the clerk of the court received the depositions for filing, they would be deemed to have been filed. *Whisenant v. Fulton Fed. Sav. & Loan Ass'n*, 194 Ga. App. 192, 390 S.E.2d 100 (1990).

**Depositions properly filed despite judge's error.** — Where depositions were filed with a judge, but the judge through oversight failed to transmit them to the clerk's office, the court verified that the parties were aware the court had considered the depositions, and defendants' attorney failed to file them in the clerk's office, the court properly ordered that the depositions be sent by supplemental record, as authorized by subsection (f) of O.C.G.A. § 5-6-41, and the depositions were considered part of the record. *Custom Light-*

**Filing (Cont'd)**

ing & Decorating, Ltd. v. Hampshire Co., 204 Ga. App. 293, 418 S.E.2d 811 (1992).

**Fee payment may be required.** — A clerk of court may justifiably refuse to file a complaint until the proper fees have been paid. *Orr v. Culpepper*, 161 Ga. App. 801, 288 S.E.2d 898 (1982).

**Fee nonpayment does not invalidate filing.** — The statutes making the payment of fees a prerequisite to filing a complaint are directory only, and a failure to pay these fees will not render the filing of a complaint invalid. *Orr v. Culpepper*, 161 Ga. App. 801, 288 S.E.2d 898 (1982).

**Filing in separate courts.** — As the clerks of the state court of one county and the clerks of the superior court of that same county are different persons, the receipt of the notice of appeal by the state court of the county may not be imputed in any way to be equivalent to receipt of that document by the clerk of the superior court of that county. *Pittman v. Curry*, 161 Ga. App. 384, 288 S.E.2d 661 (1982).

**Defendant is not entitled to notice of trial if the defendant does not file defensive pleadings** in the action. *Wallace v. Wallace*, 229 Ga. 607, 193 S.E.2d 832 (1972).

**Construction with § 9-11-54.** — The provisions of O.C.G.A. § 9-11-54(c)(3), requiring that notice of trial be served upon a defaulting party in a medical malpractice case involving a claim for damages exceeding \$10,000.00, prevail over the provisions of O.C.G.A. § 9-11-5(a) providing that a defaulting party waives all notices of trial. *Southwest Community Hosp. & Medical Ctr. v. Thompson*, 165 Ga. App. 442, 301 S.E.2d 501 (1983).

**Waiver of notice in divorce action.** — Where defendant fails to file pleadings in divorce action, the defendant waives all notices, including notice of time and place of trial. *Gibson v. Gibson*, 234 Ga. 528, 216 S.E.2d 824 (1975); *Brooks v. Brooks*, 242 Ga. 444, 249 S.E.2d 244 (1978).

When defendant in divorce action fails to file defensive pleadings the divorce is, by definition, uncontested, and such failure constitutes waiver of notice of the hearing on the final decree. *Hardwick v. Hardwick*, 245 Ga. 570, 266 S.E.2d 184 (1980).

Where a party fails to file defensive plead-

ings in a divorce action, the party waives notice of the hearing on the final divorce decree. *Harris v. Harris*, 258 Ga. 496, 371 S.E.2d 399 (1988).

Defendant in a divorce action who failed to file a responsive pleading waived notice of the final hearing, and because the defendant was represented by counsel the professional responsibilities of opposing counsel did not require that opposing counsel inform the defendant of the final hearing. *Lucas v. Lucas*, 273 Ga. 240, 539 S.E.2d 807 (2000).

**Notice of issues not raised in complaint.** — Party is entitled to notice of issues not raised in complaint which are decided by the court in a divorce action, notwithstanding the fact that no answer has been filed. *Harris v. Harris*, 258 Ga. 496, 371 S.E.2d 399 (1988).

**Husband's dismissal of divorce suit does not amount to waiver** of notice requirements of this section because of failure to file answer to wife's counterclaim; absent order of court requiring husband to answer the counterclaim upon dismissal of his action, it remains automatically denied and husband is entitled to notice under this section. *Carroll v. Carroll*, 237 Ga. 441, 228 S.E.2d 832 (1976) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-5).

**Personal jurisdiction for a contempt proceeding** is properly based upon personal jurisdiction obtained in previous pending action in which injunction is issued. *Anthony v. Anthony*, 239 Ga. 273, 236 S.E.2d 621 (1977).

**Waiver provisions control over local rules.** — The waiver of further notice of hearings and trial provided for in subsection (a) of O.C.G.A. § 9-11-5 controls over conflicting local court rules. *Hulsey Pool Co. v. Troutman*, 167 Ga. App. 192, 306 S.E.2d 83 (1983).

**Waiver provisions inapplicable to party whose pleading dismissed as discovery sanction.** — The provision in subsection (a) of O.C.G.A. § 9-11-5, that "failure of a party to file pleadings in an action shall be deemed to be a waiver by him of all notices, including notices of time and place of trial..." applies only to parties who fail to file pleadings and not to a party whose pleadings are dismissed as the result of a discovery sanction. *Green v. Snellings*, 260 Ga. 751, 400 S.E.2d 2 (1991).

Where an owner's suit did not arise out of a title insurance company's business as an



insurer, pursuant to Ga. Const. (1983) Art. VI, Sec. II, Para III, the trial court erred in finding venue under O.C.G.A. § 33-4-1(2); in addition, the grant of an interlocutory injunction was error because there was no showing that the title company had any opportunity to challenge the applicability of an amendment to add a quiet title action under O.C.G.A. § 23-3-62 to the complaint. *First Am. Title Ins. Co. v. Broadstreet*, 260 Ga. App. 705, 580 S.E.2d 676 (2003).

### Waiver of Notice

**Court's assurance of notice.** — Although, as a general rule, a party who fails to file defensive pleadings waives all right to notice, where plaintiff appeared at the hearing pro se two days after plaintiff's answer would have been due and the plaintiff was assured by the court that the hearing regarded only matters of temporary custody and support and that the plaintiff would receive notice of the final hearing, although plaintiff may have initially waived plaintiff's right to notice of the final hearing, the plaintiff was given the court's assurance that the plaintiff would receive notice of the final hearing, and was, therefore, entitled to such notice.

*Anderson v. Anderson*, 264 Ga. 88, 441 S.E.2d 240 (1994).

**Summary judgment motion.** — Even though defendant was never served with a motion for summary judgment, where the trial court gave defendant fair notice of and an opportunity to respond to the motion, the statutorily-mandated service requirement was waived. *Ferguson v. Duron, Inc.*, 244 Ga. App. 19, 534 S.E.2d 142 (2000).

**Ex parte default judgment against codefendant was proper** under subsection (a) of this section where 116 days had passed without response to the complaint seeking liquidated damages in an action on the contract. *Hubert v. Lawson*, 146 Ga. App. 698, 247 S.E.2d 223 (1978) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-5).

**Where defendant failed to answer the complaint**, defendant waived any notice of further action in the case. *T.A.I. Computer, Inc. v. CLN Enters., Inc.*, 237 Ga. App. 646, 516 S.E.2d 340 (1999).

**Notice of challenge to sufficiency of answer not waived.** — The waiver contemplated by O.C.G.A. § 9-11-5 does not include waiver of notice of a challenge to the sufficiency of defendant's answer where one has been timely filed. *Brown v. Brown*, 217 Ga. App. 245, 457 S.E.2d 215 (1995).

## RESEARCH REFERENCES

**Am. Jur. 2d.** — 61A Am. Jur. 2d, Pleading, §§ 899-910. 62B Am. Jur. 2d, Process, §§ 132-135.

**C.J.S.** — 35A C.J.S., Federal Civil Procedure, §§ 234-265. 71 C.J.S., Pleading, §§ 408, 409, 411-416. 72 C.J.S., Process, § 26.

**ALR.** — Immunity of nonresident suitor or witness from service of process as affected by the nature or subject matter of the action or proceeding in which the process issues, 19 ALR 828.

Withdrawal of paper after delivery to proper officer as affecting question whether it is filed, 37 ALR 670.

Jurisdiction of suit to remove cloud or quiet title upon constructive service of process against nonresident, 51 ALR 754.

Is service of notice or process in proceeding to vacate or modify judgment to be made upon owner of judgment or upon the attorney, 78 ALR 370.

Power of infant to acknowledge service of process or to bind himself by waiver or estoppel in that regard, 121 ALR 957.

Difference between date of affidavit for service by publication and date of filing or of order for publication as affecting validity of service, 46 ALR2d 1364.

Who is "person of suitable age and discretion" under statutes or rules relating to substituted service of process, 91 ALR3d 827.

Construction of state offer of judgment rule — Issues concerning revocation and succession, 116 ALR5th 433.

### 9-11-6. Time.

(a) *Computation.* In computing any period of time prescribed or allowed by this chapter, by the rules of any court, by order of court, or by an



applicable statute, the computation rules prescribed in paragraph (3) of subsection (d) of Code Section 1-3-1 shall be used.

(b) *Extension of time.* When by this chapter or by a notice given thereunder or by order of court an act is required or allowed to be done at or within a specified time, the parties, by written stipulation of counsel filed in the action, may extend the period, or the court for cause shown may at any time in its discretion (1) with or without motion or notice, order the period extended if request therefor is made before the expiration of the period originally prescribed or as extended by a previous order, or (2) upon motion made after the expiration of the specified period, permit the act to be done where the failure to act was the result of excusable neglect; provided, however, that no extension of time shall be granted for the filing of motions for new trial or for judgment notwithstanding the verdict.

(c) *Unaffected by expiration of term.* The period of time provided for the doing of any act or the taking of any proceeding is not affected or limited by the continued existence or expiration of a term of court, except as otherwise specifically provided by law. The continued existence or expiration of a term of court in no way affects the power of a court to do any act or take any proceeding in any civil action which has been pending before it, except as otherwise specifically provided by law.

(d) *For motions; for affidavits.* A written motion, other than one which may be heard ex parte, and notice of the hearing thereof shall be served not later than five days before the time specified for the hearing, unless a different period is fixed by this chapter or by order of the court. Such an order may for cause shown be made on ex parte application. When a motion is supported by affidavit, the affidavit shall be served with the motion. Opposing affidavits may be served not later than one day before the hearing, unless the court permits them to be served at some other time.

(e) *Additional time after service by mail.* Whenever a party has the right or is required to do some act or take some proceedings within a prescribed period after the service of a notice or other paper, other than process, upon him, and the notice or paper is served upon him by mail, three days shall be added to the prescribed period. (Ga. L. 1966, p. 609, § 6; Ga. L. 1967, p. 226, §§ 5, 6; Ga. L. 1985, p. 648, § 2.)

**Cross references.** — Computation of time in regard to exercise of privileges or discharge of duties prescribed or required by election laws, § 21-2-14. Procedure regarding making of motions for new trial generally, § 5-5-40 et seq.

**U.S. Code.** — For provisions of Federal

Rules of Civil Procedure, Rule 6, see 28 U.S.C.

**Law reviews.** — For survey article on death penalty decisions from June 1, 2002 through May 31, 2003, see 55 Mercer L. Rev. 175 (2003).

## JUDICIAL DECISIONS

## ANALYSIS

GENERAL CONSIDERATION

COMPUTATION OF TIME

EXTENSION OF TIME

EXPIRATION OF TERM

MOTIONS AND AFFIDAVITS

1. IN GENERAL

2. SUMMARY JUDGMENT PROCEEDINGS

ADDITIONAL TIME AFTER MAILING

## General Consideration

**Construction with Appellate Practice Act.**

— While O.C.G.A. § 9-14-52(a) provides that appeals in habeas corpus cases shall be governed by the Appellate Practice Act (Act), O.C.G.A. § 5-6-30 et seq., that provision only means that appeals in habeas corpus cases, once begun, are to be handled in the same way as other civil appeals, and the Act does not provide for every single act involved in an appeal as there is no provision in the Act for computing time limits, and it is necessary to supplement the provisions of the Act by reference to O.C.G.A. § 9-11-6. *Head v. Thomason*, 276 Ga. 434, 578 S.E.2d 426, cert. denied, 540 U.S. 957, 124 S. Ct. 409, 157 L. Ed. 2d 294 (2003).

**Cited** in *Martin Theaters of Ga., Inc. v. Lloyd*, 118 Ga. App. 385, 165 S.E.2d 909 (1968); *Insurance Co. of N. Am. v. Dimaio*, 120 Ga. App. 214, 170 S.E.2d 258 (1969); *Johnson v. Frazier*, 121 Ga. App. 212, 173 S.E.2d 434 (1970); *DeKalb County v. McFarland*, 226 Ga. 321, 175 S.E.2d 20 (1970); *Bulloch County Bank v. Dodd*, 226 Ga. 773, 177 S.E.2d 673 (1970); *Bramlett v. Smith*, 227 Ga. 523, 181 S.E.2d 849 (1971); *Dowdy v. White*, 123 Ga. App. 729, 182 S.E.2d 517 (1971); *Goodman v. Kenney*, 124 Ga. App. 709, 185 S.E.2d 632 (1971); *Clayton McLendon, Inc. v. McCarthy*, 125 Ga. App. 76, 186 S.E.2d 452 (1971); *Knowles v. Knowles*, 125 Ga. App. 642, 188 S.E.2d 800 (1972); *Mickas v. Mickas*, 229 Ga. 10, 189 S.E.2d 81 (1972); *Van Keuren v. Loomis*, 128 Ga. App. 136, 195 S.E.2d 776 (1973); *Smith v. Smith*, 230 Ga. 238, 196 S.E.2d 437 (1973); *Turner v. Bank of Zebulon*, 128 Ga. App. 404, 196 S.E.2d 668 (1973); *Robinson v. Bassett*, 128 Ga. App. 711, 197 S.E.2d 799 (1973); *Hightower v. Berlin*, 129 Ga. App. 246, 199 S.E.2d 335 (1973); *Kitson v. Hawke*,

231 Ga. 157, 200 S.E.2d 703 (1973); *Livesay v. King*, 129 Ga. App. 751, 201 S.E.2d 178 (1973); *Larwin Mtg. Investors v. Delta Equities, Inc.*, 129 Ga. App. 769, 201 S.E.2d 187 (1973); *Brannon v. Trailer Craft Mfg. Co.*, 130 Ga. App. 766, 204 S.E.2d 477 (1974); *Webb v. Oliver*, 133 Ga. App. 555, 211 S.E.2d 605 (1974); *Osceola Inns v. State Hwy. Dep't*, 133 Ga. App. 736, 213 S.E.2d 27 (1975); *Porter v. Murlas Bros. Commodities*, 134 Ga. App. 96, 213 S.E.2d 190 (1975); *Evans v. Goodyear Tire & Rubber Co.*, 135 Ga. App. 75, 217 S.E.2d 318 (1975); *Vitiaz v. Chrysler Credit Corp.*, 135 Ga. App. 606, 218 S.E.2d 313 (1975); *Jernigan v. Collier*, 234 Ga. 837, 218 S.E.2d 556 (1975); *Lansky v. Goldstein*, 136 Ga. App. 607, 222 S.E.2d 62 (1975); *Earwood v. Liberty Loan Corp.*, 136 Ga. App. 799, 222 S.E.2d 204 (1975); *Liberty Forest Prods., Inc. v. Interstate Paper Corp.*, 138 Ga. App. 153, 225 S.E.2d 731 (1976); *Gregory v. Tench*, 138 Ga. App. 219, 225 S.E.2d 753 (1976); *Johnson v. Fortson*, 237 Ga. 367, 227 S.E.2d 392 (1976); *Brown v. Rooks*, 139 Ga. App. 770, 229 S.E.2d 548 (1976); *Whitaker v. Whitaker*, 237 Ga. 739, 229 S.E.2d 603 (1976); *Leathers v. Gilland*, 141 Ga. App. 681, 234 S.E.2d 336 (1977); *Maslia v. Hamilton*, 239 Ga. 52, 235 S.E.2d 485 (1977); *Craig v. Citizens & S. Nat'l Bank*, 142 Ga. App. 474, 236 S.E.2d 166 (1977); *Green v. Decatur Fed. Sav. & Loan Ass'n*, 143 Ga. App. 368, 238 S.E.2d 740 (1977); *Mullis v. Bone*, 143 Ga. App. 407, 238 S.E.2d 748 (1977); *Charamond v. Charamond*, 240 Ga. 34, 239 S.E.2d 362 (1977); *Cobb County Fair Ass'n v. Boyle*, 143 Ga. App. 754, 240 S.E.2d 136 (1977); *Prudential Timber & Farm Co. v. Collins*, 144 Ga. App. 849, 243 S.E.2d 80 (1978); *Central Mut. Ins. Co. v. Wofford*, 145 Ga. App. 836, 244 S.E.2d 899 (1978); *Chattahoochee Holdings, Inc. v. Marshall*, 146 Ga. App. 658, 247 S.E.2d 167 (1978);

**General Consideration (Cont'd)**

Legend Carpets v. Stinson, 147 Ga. App. 58, 248 S.E.2d 48 (1978); Bull v. Bull, 243 Ga. 72, 252 S.E.2d 494 (1979); Safe-Lite Mfg., Inc. v. C.E. Morgan Bldg. Prods., Inc., 150 Ga. App. 172, 257 S.E.2d 19 (1979); Yeomans v. American Nat'l Ins. Co., 150 Ga. App. 334, 258 S.E.2d 1 (1979); Creamer v. State, 150 Ga. App. 458, 258 S.E.2d 212 (1979); McAllister v. City of Jonesboro, 151 Ga. App. 260, 259 S.E.2d 666 (1979); Gibbs v. Spencer Indus., Inc., 244 Ga. 450, 260 S.E.2d 342 (1979); Cielock v. Munn, 244 Ga. 810, 262 S.E.2d 114 (1979); Massengale v. Georgia Power Co., 153 Ga. App. 476, 265 S.E.2d 830 (1980); Exum v. City of Valdosta, 246 Ga. 169, 269 S.E.2d 441 (1980); Phillips v. Old Republic Life Ins. Co., 155 Ga. App. 537, 271 S.E.2d 676 (1980); Copeland v. Levine, 157 Ga. App. 327, 277 S.E.2d 320 (1981); Oliver v. Thomas, 158 Ga. App. 388, 280 S.E.2d 416 (1981); Williams v. Universal Decorators, Inc., 161 Ga. App. 165, 288 S.E.2d 115 (1982); McIntosh v. McLendon, 162 Ga. App. 220, 290 S.E.2d 157 (1982); Atlanta Professional Ass'n for Thoracic & Cardiovascular Surgery, P.C. v. Allen, 163 Ga. App. 400, 294 S.E.2d 647 (1982); Gilbert v. Decker, 165 Ga. App. 11, 299 S.E.2d 65 (1983); Willingham v. Bridges, 165 Ga. App. 35, 299 S.E.2d 392 (1983); Pierce v. Gaskins, 169 Ga. App. 446, 309 S.E.2d 658 (1983); Suttle v. Northside Realty Assocs., 171 Ga. App. 928, 321 S.E.2d 424 (1984); Biggs v. McDougall, 175 Ga. App. 87, 332 S.E.2d 381 (1985); Williamson v. SUNOCO, Inc., 176 Ga. App. 661, 337 S.E.2d 441 (1985); Albers v. Brown, 177 Ga. App. 620, 340 S.E.2d 260 (1986); Daniel v. Leibolt, 178 Ga. App. 186, 342 S.E.2d 334 (1986); Mack v. Smith, 178 Ga. App. 652, 344 S.E.2d 474 (1986); Alliance Auto Acceptance Lease, Inc. v. Chuck Clancy Ford, Inc., 182 Ga. App. 182, 355 S.E.2d 112 (1987); Wimberly v. Karp, 185 Ga. App. 571, 365 S.E.2d 131 (1988); Thompson v. Tom Harvey Ford Mercury, Inc., 193 Ga. App. 64, 387 S.E.2d 28 (1989); Jet Air, Inc. v. EPPS Air Serv., Inc., 194 Ga. App. 829, 392 S.E.2d 245 (1990); Jewell v. State, 200 Ga. App. 203, 407 S.E.2d 763 (1991); Kelley v. Daugherty, 201 Ga. App. 291, 410 S.E.2d 759 (1991); Professional Cleaners v. Phenix Supply Co., 201 Ga. App. 634, 411 S.E.2d 781 (1991); First Community Bank v. Bryan Starr

& Assocs., 203 Ga. App. 696, 417 S.E.2d 330 (1992); Lend Lease Trucks, Inc. v. TRW, Inc., 206 Ga. App. 410, 425 S.E.2d 293 (1992); Harris v. Hanna Creative Enters., 208 Ga. App. 549, 430 S.E.2d 846 (1993); Dixon v. Barnes, 214 Ga. App. 7, 446 S.E.2d 774 (1994); ABE Eng'g, Inc. v. Fulton County Bd. of Educ., 214 Ga. App. 514, 448 S.E.2d 221 (1994); Stephenson v. Ingram, 239 Ga. App. 892, 522 S.E.2d 500 (1999); Glass v. Glover, 241 Ga. App. 838, 528 S.E.2d 262 (2000); Woods v. State, 243 Ga. App. 195, 532 S.E.2d 747 (2000); Nash v. State, 243 Ga. App. 800, 534 S.E.2d 492 (2000); U.S. Traffic Corp. v. Turcotte, 246 Ga. App. 187, 539 S.E.2d 884 (2000); Randall v. Randall, 274 Ga. 107, 549 S.E.2d 384 (2001); Currington v. State, 270 Ga. App. 381, 606 S.E.2d 619 (2004).

**Computation of Time**

**"Day" defined.** — A day under this section consists of 24 hours, from midnight to midnight. *Gilmore v. State*, 127 Ga. App. 249, 193 S.E.2d 219 (1972), rev'd on other grounds, 235 Ga. 348, 219 S.E.2d 447 (1975) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-6).

**Absent contrary policy, computation here-under applies.** — Computation of time provided for by this section has been held applicable unless a contrary policy is expressed in a governing statute or court decision. *Zeeman Mfg. Co. v. L.R. Sams Co.*, 123 Ga. App. 99, 179 S.E.2d 552 (1970) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-6).

**Subsection (a) is applicable to proceeding which is had after commencement of the action.** *Warrick v. Mid-State Homes, Inc.*, 139 Ga. App. 301, 228 S.E.2d 234 (1976) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-6).

**"An applicable statute" construed.** — Phrase "an applicable statute," contained in subsection (a) of this section, refers to statutes expressly applicable to proceedings had after commencement of an action. *Davis v. U.S. Fid. & Guar. Co.*, 119 Ga. App. 374, 167 S.E.2d 214 (1969) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-6).

Phrase "applicable statute" in subsection (a) of this section refers directly only to statutes applicable to proceedings had after commencement of the action and, hence, would not apply expressly to a statute of limitations. *Zeeman Mfg. Co. v. L.R. Sams Co.*, 123 Ga. App. 99, 179 S.E.2d 552 (1970) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-6).



**Subsection (a) not applicable to statutes of limitation.** — Subsection (a) of this section is a rule of procedure relating to acts done or proceedings had after commencement of an action and to any statutes expressly applicable to such proceedings, and is not intended to modify and change existing statutes of limitation. *Davis v. U.S. Fid. & Guar. Co.*, 119 Ga. App. 374, 167 S.E.2d 214 (1969); *Georgia Power Co. v. Whitmire*, 146 Ga. App. 29, 245 S.E.2d 324 (1978) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-6).

Subsection (a) of this section does not apply directly to determine computation of period of time involved in a statute of limitation. *Davis v. U.S. Fid. & Guar. Co.*, 119 Ga. App. 374, 167 S.E.2d 214 (1969) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-6).

Adoption of subsection (a) of this section by analogy, for application to statutes of limitation, is not warranted, in view of case law holding that where time prescribed for bringing an action is computed by years or months, Sundays are to be excluded. *Davis v. U.S. Fid. & Guar. Co.*, 119 Ga. App. 374, 167 S.E.2d 214 (1969) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-6).

Subsection (a) of this section provides for computations of time applicable to proceedings after commencement of the action, and does not apply in determining time within which an action may be instituted, or when it may be barred by a statute of limitation. *Schaefer v. Mayor of Athens*, 120 Ga. App. 301, 170 S.E.2d 339 (1969) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-6).

**Service of uninsured motorist carrier within five business days** after the date of filing of the complaint in an action for personal injuries related back to the date of filing as a matter of law for statute of limitation purposes. *Williams v. Colonial Ins. Co.*, 199 Ga. App. 760, 406 S.E.2d 99 (1991).

**Time prescribed by § 5-6-43 computed hereunder.** — Subsection (a) of Ga. L. 1967, p. 226, §§ 5 and 6 (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-6) applies to computation of time prescribed by O.C.G.A. § 5-6-43, providing for transmittal of record to appellate court by trial court clerk within five days after filing of transcript of evidence. *Zeeman Mfg. Co. v. L.R. Sams Co.*, 123 Ga. App. 99, 179 S.E.2d 552 (1970).

**When Sunday is last day to file pleading.** — Where the last day for filing a petition for a writ of certiorari falls on a Sunday, the appellant has until Monday to file the peti-

tion. *Salter v. City of Thomaston*, 200 Ga. App. 536, 409 S.E.2d 88 (1991).

**Period relating to insurance policy.** — A ten-day notice period required for cancellation of an insurance policy is governed by O.C.G.A. § 1-3-1 for computation of time rather than by O.C.G.A. § 9-11-6. *Southern Trust Ins. Co. v. First Fed. Sav. & Loan Ass'n*, 168 Ga. App. 899, 310 S.E.2d 712 (1983).

### Extension of Time

**Subsections (b) and (d) provide flexibility in filing times.** — O.C.G.A. § 9-11-56(c), relating to affidavits in support of summary judgments, requires that only supporting material which is "on file" at least 30 days before the hearing shall be considered for the movant and subsections (b) and (d) of O.C.G.A. § 9-11-6 provide flexibility by authorizing the trial judge, or the parties by stipulation, to extend the filing times. *Porter Coatings v. Stein Steel & Supply Co.*, 247 Ga. 631, 278 S.E.2d 377 (1981).

**Subsection (b) not applicable to periods of time fixed by other statutes.** — Subsection (b) of this section does not apply to periods of time which are definitely fixed by statute, such as time for filing notice of appeal. *Buckhead Doctors' Bldg., Inc. v. Oxford Fin. Cos.*, 116 Ga. App. 503, 157 S.E.2d 767 (1967) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-6).

Subsection (b) of this section applies only to an act required or allowed to be done by the Civil Practice Act (see O.C.G.A. Ch. 11, T. 9), a notice given thereunder, or an order of the court, and does not apply to periods of time which are definitely fixed by other statutes. *Wilson v. City of Waycross*, 130 Ga. App. 253, 203 S.E.2d 301 (1973); *Miller v. Georgia Real Estate Comm'n*, 136 Ga. App. 718, 222 S.E.2d 183 (1975) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-6).

The granting of extensions of time, as permitted under certain circumstances by the Civil Practice Act (see O.C.G.A. Ch. 11, T. 9), does not apply to periods of time which are definitely fixed by other statutes. *McClure v. Department of Transp.*, 140 Ga. App. 564, 231 S.E.2d 532 (1976).

Because the time for filing a petition for judicial appraisal is set by O.C.G.A. § 14-2-1330, subsection (b) of O.C.G.A. § 9-11-6 did not apply to permit a trial court to grant an extension of time before the commencement of such a legal action; thus,

**Extension of Time (Cont'd)**

where a corporation failed to commence the proceeding within the statutory 60-day period, the court did not have subject matter jurisdiction to reach the merits of the petition. *Riddle-Bradley, Inc. v. Riddle*, 217 Ga. App. 725, 459 S.E.2d 576 (1995).

**Response to discovery requests.** — Extension of time to respond to plaintiff's motions for summary judgment, sanctions, and discovery requests was upheld because trial judges have broad discretion in controlling discovery and appellate courts will not interfere with a trial court's exercise of that discretion in the absence of abuse. *Butler v. Household Mtg. Servs., Inc.*, 244 Ga. App. 353, 535 S.E.2d 518 (2000).

**Appeal from administrative agency not covered.** — Subsection (b) of this section may not be utilized to obtain extension which would allow late filing of appeal to superior court from administrative agency after extension of specified time. *Miller v. Georgia Real Estate Comm'n*, 136 Ga. App. 718, 222 S.E.2d 183 (1975) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-6).

**Judicial discretion to extend time.** — Subsection (b) of this section gives trial court wide discretionary authority to enlarge time within which an act may be done, but the discretion to be exercised is a judicial discretion, not an unrestrained one. *Jones v. Howard*, 153 Ga. App. 137, 264 S.E.2d 587 (1980) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-6).

**Failure to move to reopen within 30 days.** — O.C.G.A. § 9-11-6 is inapplicable where plaintiffs did not move to reopen a case within 30 days of entry of the judgment and although the court had discretion to act on the motion, the case was no longer pending at the time the court acted on it. *Gabel v. Revels*, 203 Ga. App. 131, 416 S.E.2d 103 (1992).

**Judgment obtained against a deceased defendant is void**, and the trial court does not err in vacating it, setting it aside, and dismissing the action, where no party has been substituted since the suggestion of death and no reason has been shown that the failure to act was the result of excusable neglect so as to allow an extension of time. *Franklin v. Collins*, 167 Ga. App. 596, 307 S.E.2d 66 (1983).

**In order to obtain enlargement of time** within which to do an act, request for en-

largement must be made before the expiration of the period originally prescribed, or as extended by previous order, and if such request is made after expiration of the period of time within which the act should have been done, there must be a showing of excusable neglect. *Wall v. Citizens & S. Bank*, 145 Ga. App. 76, 243 S.E.2d 271 (1978).

**Private agreement between counsel to extend time** to file pleadings is not binding on the court, except when a written stipulation by counsel is filed in the case. *Minnesota Mut. Life Ins. Co. v. Love*, 120 Ga. App. 502, 171 S.E.2d 361 (1969); *Peterson v. American Int'l Life Assurance Co.*, 203 Ga. App. 745, 417 S.E.2d 402, cert. denied, 203 Ga. App. 907, 417 S.E.2d 402 (1992).

A private agreement between counsel extending time to file pleadings is not binding except when in compliance with O.C.G.A. § 9-11-6 and it is filed with the court. *Ewing v. Johnston*, 175 Ga. App. 760, 334 S.E.2d 703 (1985); *Fadum v. Liakos*, 186 Ga. App. 556, 367 S.E.2d 843, cert. denied, 186 Ga. App. 917, 367 S.E.2d 843 (1988).

The defendant was in default for failure to timely answer a complaint, even if there was an agreement to extend the time to answer during settlement negotiations, since the defendant failed to comply with the requirements of subsection (b) of O.C.G.A. § 9-11-6 for extending the time to answer. *Roberson v. Gnann*, 235 Ga. App. 112, 508 S.E.2d 480 (1998).

**Burden of obtaining order or stipulation.** — Where counsel for defendant knew that time for filing defensive pleadings had expired, but believed that plaintiff had agreed to extend time for filing answer, burden was upon counsel to obtain proper order or stipulation, as required by this section. *Minnesota Mut. Life Ins. Co. v. Love*, 120 Ga. App. 502, 171 S.E.2d 361 (1969) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-6).

**Extension of time to answer request for admissions.** — Trial judge has authority under subsection (b) of Ga. L. 1967, p. 226, §§ 5 and 6 (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-6) to grant an extension of time for filing answers to request for admissions of fact, if the request is within time allowed under Ga. L. 1972, p. 510, § 9 (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-36(a)) for such filing, with or without motion; if such time has expired, there must be a motion to allow late filing. *National Bank v. Great S.*



Bus. Enterprises, Inc., 130 Ga. App. 221, 202 S.E.2d 848 (1973).

While trial judge has authority to grant extensions of time for filing response after time for answering request for admissions has expired, there must be a motion to allow the late filing under subsection (b) of Ga. L. 1967, p. 226, §§ 5 and 6 (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-6), or a motion for withdrawal of the admissions under Ga. L. 1972, p. 510, § 9 (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-36(b)). *Custom Farm Servs., Inc. v. Faulk*, 130 Ga. App. 583, 203 S.E.2d 912 (1974).

**Excusable neglect.** — That defendant's original counsel was confused as to the rule in Georgia for filing an answer to a suit did not constitute excusable neglect as a matter of law. *Barone v. McRae & Holloway, P.C.*, 179 Ga. App. 812, 348 S.E.2d 320 (1986).

The "press of business" does not constitute excusable neglect which would justify the untimely filing of defensive pleadings. *Labat v. Bank of Coweta*, 218 Ga. App. 187, 460 S.E.2d 831 (1995).

**Error to deny motion to dismiss absent showing of excusable neglect.** — Where there was no evidence from which the trial court could find excusable neglect as a matter of fact and, as a matter of law, plaintiff's explanation that counsel was confused as to the law in Georgia regarding substitution of an executor of a decedent's estate in place of a deceased defendant did not constitute excusable neglect, the trial court abused its discretion in denying the executor's motion to dismiss plaintiff's suit for failure to seek substitution of parties within the 180-day limitation period in O.C.G.A. § 9-11-25(a)(1). *King v. Green*, 189 Ga. App. 105, 375 S.E.2d 53, cert. denied, 189 Ga. App. 912, 375 S.E.2d 53 (1988).

### Expiration of Term

**As to background of subsection (c) of this section,** see *Union Circulation Co. v. Trust Co. Bank*, 143 Ga. App. 715, 240 S.E.2d 100 (1977), rev'd on other grounds, 241 Ga. 343, 245 S.E.2d 297 (1978) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-6).

**Amendment or revocation of interlocutory ruling.** — Rule against amending or revoking a judgment after expiration of term in which it was entered has no application to interlocutory rulings, so long as case continues from term to term, until final

judgment. *Union Circulation Co. v. Trust Co. Bank*, 143 Ga. App. 715, 240 S.E.2d 100 (1977), rev'd on other grounds, 241 Ga. 343, 245 S.E.2d 297 (1978).

## Motions and Affidavits

### 1. In General

**Citation for contempt not covered by subsection (d).** — Subsection (d) of this section applies to written motions in a pending case and has no application to a citation for contempt, which is an independent proceeding authorized by law. *Gibson v. Gibson*, 234 Ga. 528, 216 S.E.2d 824 (1975) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-6).

**Purpose of subsection (d).** — Purpose of subsection (d) of this section is to prevent a party from being surprised on day of hearing by affidavit that the party is not in a position to answer. *Fairington, Inc. v. Yeargin Constr. Co.*, 144 Ga. App. 491, 241 S.E.2d 608 (1978); *Bailey v. Dunn*, 158 Ga. App. 347, 280 S.E.2d 388 (1981) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-6).

Purpose of subsection (d) of this section is to provide parties with sufficient notice to prepare a response to a motion, and a postponement granted by the trial court serves that purpose. *Southwest Ga. Prod. Credit Ass'n v. Wainwright*, 241 Ga. 355, 245 S.E.2d 306 (1978) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-6).

**Opposing affidavits.** — The right of the court to set another date for the hearing affects only the five-day rule which is found in the first sentence of subsection (d) of O.C.G.A. § 9-11-6. The last sentence of the same subsection grants an opposing party the right to file opposing affidavits up to one day before the hearing. The court cannot deny an opposing party its statutory right to file opposing affidavits up to one day before the scheduled hearing. *Operation Rescue v. City of Atlanta*, 259 Ga. 676, 386 S.E.2d 126 (1989).

**Time for objection to affidavit.** — There is no requirement that the party moving for a summary judgment object to the opposing affidavits prior to the time when the affidavits will actually be considered, even when the affidavits were filed before the statutory deadline. *Mitchell v. Haygood's Hauling & Grading, Inc.*, 194 Ga. App. 671, 391 S.E.2d 481 (1990).



**Motions and Affidavits (Cont'd)****1. In General (Cont'd)**

**Notice of hearing on motion.** Publication in an official county organ of notice of the date of hearing on a motion was not sufficient because notice of a hearing on a motion is required to be served. *TMS Ins. Agency, Inc. v. Galloway*, 205 Ga. App. 896, 424 S.E.2d 71 (1992); *King v. Board of Regents*, 215 Ga. App. 570, 451 S.E.2d 482 (1994); *Edens v. O'Connor*, 238 Ga. App. 252, 519 S.E.2d 691 (1999).

Where a trial court indicated that it sent a notice of a combined rescheduled hearing on a construction manager's motion for summary judgment and a hearing on the issue of unliquidated damages to a condominium owner, it was presumed that such notice was sent and received in compliance with O.C.G.A. § 9-11-5(b) and O.C.G.A. § 9-11-6(d), and the owner's mere contention that it did not receive notice of the hearing was not controlling and did not satisfy its burden of showing that notice was in fact not received; accordingly, the owner's claim that it did not appear at the hearing because notice was insufficient lacked merit, due process was met, and the judgment entered from the hearing was affirmed. *Blue Stone Lofts, LLC v. D'Amelio*, 268 Ga. App. 355, 601 S.E.2d 719 (2004).

**Motion for continuance may be heard ex parte** under subsection (d) of this section. *Piper v. Piper*, 139 Ga. App. 19, 227 S.E.2d 842 (1976) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-6).

**Subsection (d) provides a minimum of five days** between service and hearing of any motion, unless a different period is fixed by order of court. *Burger Chef Sys. v. Newton*, 126 Ga. App. 636, 191 S.E.2d 479 (1972) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-6).

**Affidavit served on day of hearing.** — Affidavit which shows on its face that it was served on day of hearing cannot be considered as evidence on the hearing unless accompanied by something in the record, such as an order of court, showing that court has exercised its discretion and allowed the affidavit to be served. *Malone v. Ottinger*, 118 Ga. App. 778, 165 S.E.2d 660 (1968).

**Failure to give five-day notice required by subsection (d) of this section, absent order by the court, is fatal to intervention.** *Osteen v. GECC*, 137 Ga. App. 546, 224 S.E.2d 453

(1976) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-6).

**Five-day rule not absolute.** — Five-day service rule of subsection (d) of this section is not a hard and fast one. *Burger Chef Systems v. Newton*, 126 Ga. App. 636, 191 S.E.2d 479 (1972) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-6).

**Consideration of untimely affidavits discretionary.** — The court is vested with discretion whether to consider affidavits untimely served. *Strickland v. DeKalb Hosp. Auth.*, 197 Ga. App. 63, 397 S.E.2d 576 (1990).

Although the trial court is vested with discretion to consider affidavits not timely filed, the refusal to exercise that discretion is not error. *Trend-Pak of Atlanta, Inc. v. Arbor Commercial Div., Inc.*, 197 Ga. App. 137, 397 S.E.2d 592 (1990).

**Simultaneous filing requirement not absolute.** — Requirement of simultaneous filing of motion and supporting affidavits is not absolute, but this section would, in a proper case authorize the trial court to extend the period for filing movant's affidavits. *Wall v. Citizens & S. Bank*, 145 Ga. App. 76, 243 S.E.2d 271 (1978), overruled on other grounds, *McKeever v. State*, 189 Ga. App. 445, 375 S.E.2d 899 (1988) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-6).

The requirement of simultaneous filing in subsection (d) of O.C.G.A. § 9-11-6 is not absolute, and the trial court is authorized to extend the period for filing the movant's affidavits. *Riberglass, Inc. v. ECO Chem. Specialties, Inc.*, 194 Ga. App. 417, 390 S.E.2d 616 (1990).

**Late affidavit improperly considered absent extension.** — Trial court improperly considered late affidavit which is not filed with a motion where there was nothing in the record to show that the movant requested an extension of time in which to serve and file the affidavit or a finding of excusable neglect in failing to serve the affidavit with the notice of the motion. *Big Canoe Corp. v. Williamson*, 168 Ga. App. 179, 308 S.E.2d 440 (1983).

**Error to consider late-filed material in support of motion absent extension.** — Since movant elected to rely on certain documentary evidence in support of its motion for summary judgment but neither filed it 30 days prior to the hearing nor requested an enlargement of time within which to make such a filing, the trial court erred in

considering this material in support of the motion for summary judgment. *Benton Bros. Ford Co. v. Cotton States Mut. Ins. Co.*, 157 Ga. App. 448, 278 S.E.2d 40 (1981).

**Where notice of motion to intervene was personally served two days prior to confirmation hearing**, plaintiff's objection to such motion for lack of proper notice was well taken since the motion to intervene was not timely; such motion could not, in view of the objection, be taken up until a day subsequent to the confirmation hearing date. *Greer v. Federal Land Bank*, 158 Ga. App. 60, 279 S.E.2d 308 (1981).

**Motion in limine.** — The five-day service rule of subsection (d) of O.C.G.A. § 9-11-6 is not applicable to motions in limine. *Walton v. Datry*, 185 Ga. App. 88, 363 S.E.2d 295, cert. denied, 185 Ga. App. 911, 363 S.E.2d 295 (1987).

**Discretion to consider affidavits not timely filed.** — While the trial court is vested with discretion to consider affidavits not timely filed, the refusal to exercise that discretion is not error. *Empire Shoe Co. v. Nico Indus., Inc.*, 197 Ga. App. 411, 398 S.E.2d 440 (1990).

Trial court's denial of a buyer's request to amend a fee petition was not an abuse of discretion; the buyer failed to request to supplement the evidence at the fee petition hearing and only requested permission to submit additional affidavits after the petition was denied. *Scoggins v. Kia Motors Am., Inc.*, 272 Ga. App. 495, 612 S.E.2d 823 (2005).

**Finding of excusable neglect did not constitute abuse of discretion.** — Where the trial court denied a motion by the defendants for permission to serve late responses to certain requests for admissions filed by the plaintiff and subsequently awarded summary judgment to the plaintiff based on the admissions created by the defendants' failure to respond to the requests in a timely manner, the defendants' only reason for the delay in submitting the responses being that they had been without legal representation at the time the requests for admission were served upon them, and had neither knowledge of the time limitation nor that their failure to respond would be considered an admission of the requests, the trial court did not abuse its discretion in concluding that this assertion failed to constitute a showing of excusable neglect. *Haynes v. Hight*, 190

Ga. App. 497, 379 S.E.2d 21 (1989).

## 2. Summary Judgment Proceedings

**Purpose of section.** — O.C.G.A. § 9-11-6 ensures that the party against whom summary judgment is sought will be provided with a full and final opportunity to meet and attempt to controvert assertions against that party. *Bailey v. Dunn*, 158 Ga. App. 347, 280 S.E.2d 388 (1981).

**Thirty-day pre-hearing time period implements due process.** — The statutory requisite that, unless waived or extended, supporting material must be on file at least 30 days before a summary judgment hearing is an implementation of the fundamental principle of due process. *Bonds v. John Wieland Homes, Inc.*, 177 Ga. App. 254, 339 S.E.2d 318 (1985).

**Waiver of thirty-day pre-hearing time period.** — An affidavit relied on in support of a motion for summary judgment must be on file for at least 30 days prior to the hearing. This strict requirement may be waived by the opposing party's acquiescence in the use of the untimely materials, or if the movant seeks and obtains an order from the trial court under subsection (b) of O.C.G.A. § 9-11-6 extending the time for filing. *Gunter v. Hamilton Bank*, 201 Ga. App. 379, 411 S.E.2d 115 (1991).

While trial judges may exercise their discretion to permit the late filing of affidavits, the party seeking to file affidavits late must make a motion and obtain an extension from the court pursuant to subsection (b) of O.C.G.A. § 9-11-6. *Hershiser v. Yorkshire Condominium Ass'n*, 201 Ga. App. 185, 410 S.E.2d 455 (1991).

See *Pierce v. Wendy's Int'l, Inc.*, 233 Ga. App. 227, 504 S.E.2d 14 (1998).

**Application of subsection (d) to affidavits supporting summary judgment motion.** — Affidavits in support of a motion for summary judgment, not served in compliance with subsection (d) of this section, are not properly before the court considering such motion. *Fairington, Inc. v. Yeargin Constr. Co.*, 144 Ga. App. 491, 241 S.E.2d 608 (1978) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-6).

**Construction of subsection (d) and § 9-11-56 together in determining timeliness of affidavits.** — In determining whether affidavits in support of a motion for summary judgment are properly before the



**Motions and Affidavits (Cont'd)****2. Summary Judgment****Proceedings (Cont'd)**

court considering such motion, Ga. L. 1967, p. 226, §§ 5, 6 and 25 (see O.C.G.A. §§ 9-11-6(d) and 9-11-56(e)) must be read together, *Jones v. Howard*, 153 Ga. App. 137, 264 S.E.2d 587 (1980).

To determine whether affidavits in support of a motion for summary judgment are properly before the court considering the motion, O.C.G.A. §§ 9-11-6 and 9-11-56 must be read together. *Bailey v. Dunn*, 158 Ga. App. 347, 280 S.E.2d 388 (1981); *Citizens & S. Nat'l Bank v. Dorsey*, 159 Ga. App. 784, 285 S.E.2d 242 (1981).

**Service of affidavits with motion for summary judgment.** — Provision of subsection (d) of this section that when motion is supported by affidavit, affidavit shall be served with the motion applies to affidavits in support of motion for summary judgment. *Wall v. Citizens & S. Bank*, 145 Ga. App. 76, 243 S.E.2d 271 (1978), overruled on other grounds, *McKeever v. State*, 189 Ga. App. 445, 375 S.E.2d 899 (1988) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-6).

Ga. L. 1967, p. 226, §§ 5, 6 and 25 (see O.C.G.A. §§ 9-11-6(d) and 9-11-56(e)) require affidavits in support of motion for summary judgment to be served with the motion, unless movant seeks and obtains an extension from the court pursuant to subsection (b), and any such extension should also ensure that the party opposing the motion will have 30 days within which to respond. *Jones v. Howard*, 153 Ga. App. 137, 264 S.E.2d 587 (1980).

**Burden on movant to invoke court's discretion.** — When affidavit made in support of summary judgment motion is not served with the motion, burden is on movant, not opposing party, to invoke trial court's discretion with regard to late filing, and objection by the opposing party at a hearing instead of by motions is not a waiver of that objection. *Jones v. Howard*, 153 Ga. App. 137, 264 S.E.2d 587 (1980).

**Failure to request extension or show excusable neglect.** — When no request is made prior to making motion for summary judgment for enlargement of time to file and serve affidavits, nor a finding of excusable neglect in failing to serve the affidavits with

notice of the motion for summary judgment, movant for summary judgment has failed to proceed in a manner that would permit trial court to exercise its discretion under subsection (d) of this section. *Jones v. Howard*, 153 Ga. App. 137, 264 S.E.2d 587 (1980) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-6).

**Affidavits not timely served.** — Even though subsection (d) of O.C.G.A. § 9-11-6 and O.C.G.A. § 9-11-56(c) require an opposing affidavit to be served at least one day prior to a summary judgment hearing, the trial court is vested with discretion to consider affidavits not so served. *Liberty Nat'l Life Ins. Co. v. Houk*, 248 Ga. 111, 281 S.E.2d 583 (1981).

**Untimely secondary affidavit voided summary judgment.** — The trial court improperly relied upon defendant's second affidavit in granting defendant's motion for summary judgment where the second affidavit, not filed in a timely fashion, contained new averments specifically relied upon by the trial court. *Corry v. Robinson*, 207 Ga. App. 167, 427 S.E.2d 507 (1993).

**Differentiation between response to summary judgment motion and supporting affidavit not required.** — In determining whether to strike an affidavit as untimely filed, the trial court is not required to differentiate between a response to a summary judgment and an affidavit filed in support of such a motion, as subsection (d) of O.C.G.A. § 9-11-6 provides that opposing affidavits must be served no later than one day before the date of the hearing and O.C.G.A. § 9-11-5(d) provides that all papers served upon a party shall be filed with the court within the time allowed for service. *Crucet v. Bovis, Kyle & Burch*, 180 Ga. App. 765, 350 S.E.2d 322 (1986).

**Dismissal of counter-affidavit proper where filing untimely.** — Trial court did not abuse its discretion in ruling that counter-affidavit filed in opposition to motion for summary judgment was untimely where counsel had notice of hearing as originally scheduled for over a month prior to that hearing yet had not procured counter-affidavits to those filed by movant, a week's continuance had been granted with counsel having been expressly advised that summary judgment statute would be followed closely, and counter-affidavit was not mailed nor otherwise served until the very



day of the hearing as rescheduled. *Saville v. Purvis*, 172 Ga. App. 116, 322 S.E.2d 321 (1984).

**Court need not consider motion supported by untimely affidavits.** — The trial court's "failure to rule" on a motion to consider additional evidence in opposition to a grant of summary judgment is not error where the affidavits to be filed would be untimely. *Spish Splash Waterslides, Inc. v. Cherokee Ins. Co.*, 167 Ga. App. 589, 307 S.E.2d 107 (1983).

**Affidavits supplied before court's decision considered.** — Where the trial court made no decision at the summary judgment hearing but took the matter under advisement, and it was undisputed that defendant supplied the supporting affidavits before the trial court's decision on the matter, the trial court was authorized to consider the evidence submitted by defendant. *Howell Mill/Collier Assocs. v. Gonzales*, 186 Ga. App. 909, 368 S.E.2d 831 (1988).

**An objection to the timeliness of an affidavit submitted in response to a motion for summary judgment will be deemed waived unless it is itself timely raised in the trial court.** *Pruitt v. Tyler*, 181 Ga. App. 174, 351 S.E.2d 539 (1986).

**Waiver for failure to object.** — Where plaintiff failed to raise objection below to defendant's affidavit on ground that it was not timely filed and served, plaintiff's contentions in that regard will not be considered on appeal. *Mahaffey v. First Nat'l Bank*, 157 Ga. App. 844, 278 S.E.2d 729 (1981).

Any error arising from a failure to file timely an affidavit in support of a motion for summary judgment is waived by the adverse party's failure to object to the filing of the affidavit in question in the trial court. *South-eastern Hose, Inc. v. Prudential Ins. Co. of Am.*, 167 Ga. App. 356, 306 S.E.2d 308 (1983).

**More reference to local court rules is not sufficient notice.** — Subsection (d) of O.C.G.A. § 9-11-6, O.C.G.A. § 9-11-56, and the spirit of the summary judgment procedure contemplate that the respondent shall have actual notice of a day upon which the matter will be heard and judgment rendered upon the record then existing. A mere reference to the local court rules sent by the attorney does not give such actual notice and opportunity to be heard. *Ferguson v.*

*Miller*, 160 Ga. App. 436, 287 S.E.2d 363 (1981).

**Discretion as to late affidavits.** — Strict requirement that affidavits in support of motions for summary judgment shall be served with the motion is not absolute, but trial judges may exercise their discretion to permit the late filing of affidavits. *Citizens & S. Nat'l Bank v. Dorsey*, 159 Ga. App. 784, 285 S.E.2d 242 (1981).

**Record must show court allowed late filing.** — Affidavit made in opposition to motion for summary judgment not served at least one day before the hearing is barred by the Civil Practice Act, O.C.G.A. Ch. 11, T. 9, from consideration as evidence unless the record discloses the trial court, in the exercise of its discretion, has allowed the affidavit to be served and considered. *Talley v. City Tank Corp.*, 158 Ga. App. 130, 279 S.E.2d 264 (1981); *Brown v. Rowe*, 178 Ga. App. 575, 344 S.E.2d 245 (1986).

**Court's error in conducting hearing in absence of proper service of notice of the hearing, on the motion for summary judgment, on plaintiff was not harmless, where plaintiff was deprived of plaintiff's statutory right to file opposing affidavits up to one day before the hearing.** *Goodwin v. Richmond*, 182 Ga. App. 745, 356 S.E.2d 888 (1987).

**Response to motion for summary judgment filed on date of hearing is timely, notwithstanding language in subsection (d) of this section requiring all papers after complaint to be filed within time allowed for service.** *Gross v. Pyrofax Gas Corp.*, 151 Ga. App. 130, 259 S.E.2d 137 (1979); *Martin v. Newman*, 162 Ga. App. 725, 293 S.E.2d 18 (1982) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-6).

**Time for service of affidavits opposing summary judgment.** — Ga. L. 1967, p. 226, §§ 5, 6 and 25 (see O.C.G.A. §§ 9-11-6(d) and 9-11-56(c)) should be read together so as to vest in the court discretion to permit opposing affidavits to motion, for summary judgment to be served at some other time than that provided in § 9-11-56. *Sasser & Co. v. Griffin*, 133 Ga. App. 83, 210 S.E.2d 34 (1974).

Generally, affidavits must be served on the opposing parties, and affidavits made in opposition to a motion for summary judgment not served at least one day before the hearing are barred. *Johnson v. Aetna Fin., Inc.*, 139 Ga. App. 452, 228 S.E.2d 299 (1976).

**Motions and Affidavits (Cont'd)****2. Summary Judgment Proceedings (Cont'd)**

Party opposing motion for summary judgment has until day prior to hearing to serve opposing affidavits, unless the trial court in its discretion permits them to be served at a later date. *Gross v. Pyrofax Gas Corp.*, 151 Ga. App. 130, 259 S.E.2d 137 (1979).

**Trial court, in its discretion, can consider affidavit filed on day of the hearing.** *Leagan v. Levine*, 158 Ga. App. 293, 279 S.E.2d 741 (1981).

**Trial court's decision to consider affidavits not reversed absent abuse of discretion.**

— An affidavit made in opposition to a motion for summary judgment should, under O.C.G.A. § 9-11-56(c) and subsection (d) of O.C.G.A. § 9-11-6, be served on the opposite party at least one day prior to hearing the motion; the court has discretion to consider affidavits not so filed, however, and the court's ruling on this issue will not be reversed unless there is an abuse of discretion. *Liberty Nat'l Life Ins. Co. v. Houk*, 157 Ga. App. 540, 278 S.E.2d 120, aff'd, 248 Ga. 111, 281 S.E.2d 583 (1981).

**Trial court cannot exercise its discretion under O.C.G.A. § 9-11-6 if no request is made** for an extension of time within which to file and serve affidavits prior to making a motion for summary judgment, and there is no finding of excusable neglect in failing to serve the affidavits with notice of the motion for summary judgment. *Bailey v. Dunn*, 158 Ga. App. 347, 280 S.E.2d 388 (1981).

**Late-filed affidavit in opposition.** — The affidavit made in opposition to a motion for summary judgment may be admitted without objection, the time of service may be waived, or the court may for some other reason find it in the interest of justice to consider the evidence. *Liberty Nat'l Life Ins. Co. v. Houk*, 157 Ga. App. 540, 278 S.E.2d 120, aff'd, 248 Ga. 111, 281 S.E.2d 583 (1981).

**Borrowers received sufficient notice under O.C.G.A. § 9-11-6(d)** of a summary judgment hearing because the borrowers' counsel received notice of a hearing on a lender's summary judgment motion in January 2005 and the summary judgment hearing was held on March 3, 2005. *Hawk v. DaimlerChrysler Servs. N. Am., LLC*, 275

Ga. App. 712, 621 S.E.2d 828 (2005).

**Additional Time after Mailing**

**Rationale underlying subsection (e)** of this section is to insure that a party is not unduly burdened by uncertainty of postal delivery. *Akins v. Magbee Bros. Lumber & Supply Co.*, 152 Ga. App. 904, 264 S.E.2d 334 (1980) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-6).

**When three-day rule replaced by "rule of reason."** — When and only when notice is effectuated by regular mail, and statutes prescribe that another method will satisfy the notice requirement, three-day extension gives way to a "rule of reason" for which there is no sound argument to the contrary; however, where transmittal by ordinary mail is the prescribed method of giving notice, and statutes specify that such mailing (not certified or registered) will satisfy notice requirement, fact that legislature specified that such mailing alone is sufficient to satisfy the notice requirement is a sound argument to the contrary. *Favors v. Travelers Ins. Co.*, 150 Ga. App. 741, 258 S.E.2d 554 (1979); *DeLoach v. Georgia Firemen's Pension Fund*, 213 Ga. App. 202, 444 S.E.2d 137 (1994).

**Subsection (e) of Ga. L. 1967, p. 226, §§ 5 and 6** (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-6) is not applicable to computations under former Code 1933, § 20-506 (see O.C.G.A. § 13-1-11), relating to enforcement of obligations to pay attorney's fees on notes, etc. *Calvert Fire Ins. Co. v. Environs Dev. Corp.*, 601 F.2d 851 (5th Cir. 1979).

**Three-day rule applied.** — An order granting summary judgment on the 32nd day after filing and service of a motion for summary judgment was premature, where plaintiff had served defendants with notice via regular mail and therefore had 33 days from the date of mailing to respond to the motion. *Pyramid Constr. Co. v. Star Mfg. Co.*, 195 Ga. App. 644, 394 S.E.2d 598 (1990).

When a habeas corpus petitioner cross-appealed the trial court's decision after the warden appealed it, the petitioner's cross-appeal was timely because it was filed within the 15 days allowed by O.C.G.A. § 5-6-38(a) plus the 3-day extension provided in O.C.G.A. § 9-11-6(e), as the warden's notice of appeal was mailed to the petitioner. *Head v. Thomason*, 276 Ga. 434,

578 S.E.2d 426, cert. denied, 540 U.S. 957, 124 S. Ct. 409, 157 L. Ed. 2d 294 (2003).

### RESEARCH REFERENCES

**Am. Jur. 2d.** — 61B Am. Jur. 2d, Pleading, §§ 905-910. 74 Am. Jur. 2d, Time, §§ 12-22.

**C.J.S.** — 35A C.J.S., Federal Civil Procedure, § 22. 71 C.J.S., Pleading, §§ 168-170. 86 C.J.S., Time, §§ 4, 13.

**ALR.** — Interlocutory decree as subject to modification after term other than for correction of clerical errors, 169 ALR 121.

Difference between date of affidavit for service by publication and date of filing or of order for publication as affecting validity of service, 46 ALR2d 1364.

Effectiveness of stipulation of parties or attorneys, notwithstanding its violating form requirements, 7 ALR3d 1394.

Validity of service of summons or complaint on Sunday or holiday, 63 ALR3d 423.

Stipulation extending time to answer or otherwise proceed as waiver of objection to jurisdiction for lack of personal service: state cases, 77 ALR3d 841.

## ARTICLE 3

### PLEADINGS AND MOTIONS

**Cross references.** — Motions in civil actions, Uniform Superior Court Rules, Rule 6. Reply, Uniform State Court Rules, Rule 6.2. Commencement of proceedings in Juvenile Court, Uniform Rules for the Juvenile Courts of Georgia, Rules 4.1 — 4.7 and 5.1

— 5.3. Filing of petition in Juvenile Court proceedings, Uniform Rules for the Juvenile Courts of Georgia, Rules 6.1 — 6.9. Motions in probate court, Uniform Rules for the Probate Courts, Rule 6.

### RESEARCH REFERENCES

**ALR.** — Libel and slander: reports of pleadings as within privilege for reports of judicial proceedings, 20 ALR4th 576.

#### 9-11-7. Pleadings allowed; form of motions.

(a) *Pleadings.* There shall be a complaint and an answer; a third-party complaint, if a person who is not an original party is summoned under Code Section 9-11-14; and a third-party answer, if a third-party complaint is served. There may be a reply to a counterclaim denominated as such and an answer to a cross-claim, if the answer contains a cross-claim. No other pleading shall be allowed, except that the court may order a reply to an answer or a third-party answer.

#### (b) *Motions and other papers.*

(1) An application to the court for an order shall be by motion which, unless made during a hearing or trial, shall be made in writing, shall state with particularity the grounds therefor, and shall set forth the relief or order sought. The requirement of writing is fulfilled if the motion is stated in a written notice of the hearing of the motion.



(2) The rules applicable to captions, signing, and other matters of form of pleadings apply to all motions and other papers provided for by this chapter.

(c) *Demurrers, pleas, etc., abolished.* Demurrers, pleas, and exceptions for insufficiency of a pleading shall not be used. (Ga. L. 1966, p. 609, § 7; Ga. L. 1967, p. 226, § 7.)

**U.S. Code.** — For provisions of Federal Rules of Civil Procedure, Rule 7, and annotations pertaining thereto, see 28 U.S.C.

**Law reviews.** — For article discussing counterclaims and crossclaims under the Georgia Civil Practice Act, see 4 Ga. St. B.J. 205 (1967). For article surveying develop-

ments in Georgia trial practice and procedure from mid-1980 through mid-1981, see 33 Mercer L. Rev. 275 (1981).

For note, "Default Judgments Under the Federal Rules of Civil Procedure and the Georgia Civil Practice Act," see 7 Ga. St. B.J. 385 (1971).

## JUDICIAL DECISIONS

### ANALYSIS

#### GENERAL CONSIDERATION PLEADINGS

#### MOTIONS AND OTHER PAPERS

#### ABOLISHMENT OF DEMURRERS, ETC.

### General Consideration

**Cited** in Zappa v. Allstate Ins. Co., 118 Ga. App. 235, 162 S.E.2d 911 (1968); Travelers Ins. Co. v. Johnson, 118 Ga. App. 616, 164 S.E.2d 926 (1968); Georgia R.R. & Banking Co. v. Frazer, 118 Ga. App. 810, 165 S.E.2d 607 (1968); Hall v. Rogers, 225 Ga. 57, 165 S.E.2d 829 (1969); GMAC v. Jackson, 119 Ga. App. 221, 116 S.E.2d 739 (1969); Addis v. First Kingston Corp., 225 Ga. 231, 167 S.E.2d 656 (1969); DeFee v. Kaley, 119 Ga. App. 538, 167 S.E.2d 758 (1969); Insurance Co. of N. Am. v. Dimaio, 120 Ga. App. 214, 170 S.E.2d 258 (1969); Robinson v. Reward Ceramic Color Mfg., Inc., 120 Ga. App. 380, 170 S.E.2d 724 (1969); Southern Concrete Co. v. Carter Constr. Co., 121 Ga. App. 573, 174 S.E.2d 447 (1970); Goodman v. Kenney, 124 Ga. App. 709, 185 S.E.2d 632 (1971); Boardman v. Georgia R.R. Bank & Trust Co., 127 Ga. App. 63, 192 S.E.2d 390 (1972); Roberts v. Frammer, 127 Ga. App. 237, 193 S.E.2d 216 (1972); Hancock v. Nashville Inv. Co., 128 Ga. App. 58, 195 S.E.2d 674 (1973); Humble Oil & Ref. Co. v. Fulcher, 128 Ga. App. 606, 197 S.E.2d 416 (1973); Loukes v. McCoy, 129 Ga. App. 167, 199 S.E.2d 125 (1973); A & D Barrel & Drum Co. v. Fuqua, 132 Ga. App. 827, 132 S.E.2d 272 (1974);

Easterling v. Easterling, 231 Ga. 889, 204 S.E.2d 610 (1974); Irby v. Christian, 132 Ga. App. 796, 209 S.E.2d 245 (1974); Ogden Equip. Co. v. Talmadge Farms, Inc., 132 Ga. App. 834, 209 S.E.2d 260 (1974); Hayes v. Superior Leasing Corp., 136 Ga. App. 98, 220 S.E.2d 86 (1975); Wilbanks v. Wilbanks, 238 Ga. 660, 234 S.E.2d 915 (1977); Goforth v. Fogarty Van Lines, 143 Ga. App. 432, 238 S.E.2d 768 (1977); Prudential Timber & Farm Co. v. Collins, 144 Ga. App. 849, 243 S.E.2d 80 (1978); Hasty v. Randall, 152 Ga. App. 365, 262 S.E.2d 626 (1979); Jackson v. Bekele, 152 Ga. App. 417, 263 S.E.2d 225 (1979); Brown v. Quarles, 154 Ga. App. 350, 268 S.E.2d 403 (1980); Gaul v. Kennedy, 246 Ga. 290, 271 S.E.2d 196 (1980); Alex v. Parkway-Boulevard Corp., 157 Ga. App. 269, 277 S.E.2d 276 (1981); Hendricks v. Hubert, 158 Ga. App. 371, 280 S.E.2d 396 (1981); Gosnell v. Waldrup, 158 Ga. App. 685, 282 S.E.2d 168 (1981); Davidson v. Walsh, 158 Ga. App. 845, 282 S.E.2d 366 (1981); Smith v. Mack, 161 Ga. App. 95, 289 S.E.2d 299 (1982); McCrary v. Poythress, 638 F.2d 1308 (5th Cir. 1981); Marsh v. Way, 255 Ga. 284, 336 S.E.2d 795 (1985); McKay v. Nally, 173 Ga. App. 372, 326 S.E.2d 560 (1985); Pettus v. Smith, 174 Ga. App. 587, 330 S.E.2d 735 (1985); Clements v. Toombs County Hosp.

Auth., 175 Ga. App. 651, 334 S.E.2d 188 (1985); Mack v. Smith, 178 Ga. App. 652, 344 S.E.2d 474 (1986); King v. Plummer, 196 Ga. App. 711, 397 S.E.2d 5 (1990); Watkins v. M & M Clays, Inc., 199 Ga. App. 54, 404 S.E.2d 141 (1991); Cain v. Moore, 207 Ga. App. 726, 429 S.E.2d 135 (1993); Zohoury v. Zohouri, 218 Ga. App. 748, 463 S.E.2d 141 (1995); M & M Mobile Homes of Ga., Inc. v. Haralson, 233 Ga. App. 749, 505 S.E.2d 249 (1998); Brandon v. Newman, 243 Ga. App. 183, 532 S.E.2d 743 (2000).

### Pleadings

**Response to defense raised in answer.** — Plaintiff is not required to plead estoppel by replication to defeat defense raised by defendant in answer. Harris v. First Nat'l Bank, 163 Ga. App. 49, 292 S.E.2d 725 (1982).

**No responsive pleadings are required to an amendment.** Grand Lodge, I.O.O.F. v. City of Thomasville, 226 Ga. 4, 172 S.E.2d 612 (1970).

**Answer to amended complaint not required.** — Construing the pertinent provisions of O.C.G.A. §§ 9-11-7, 9-11-8, 9-11-12, 9-11-15, and 9-11-21 in pari materia, it is clear that the Civil Practice Act, O.C.G.A. Ch. 11, T. 9, authorizes the addition of parties, by order of the court, and that an "amended complaint" effecting such an addition does not require a responsive pleading, unless the trial court orders a reply thereto. Chan v. W-East Trading Corp., 199 Ga. App. 76, 403 S.E.2d 840 (1991); Hamelberg v. National Ass'n of Gov't Employees, 221 Ga. App. 337, 471 S.E.2d 283 (1996); Random Access, Inc. v. Atlanta Datacom, Inc., 232 Ga. App. 269, 501 S.E.2d 610 (1998).

**Deposition allowed after case is already in default** is not generally considered a pleading. Hazzard v. Phillips, 249 Ga. 24, 287 S.E.2d 191 (1982).

### Motions and Other Papers

**An unreported calendar call** does not constitute a "hearing or trial" in which oral motions to strike or dismiss can be received and considered. Woods v. State, 243 Ga. App. 195, 532 S.E.2d 747 (2000).

**Application for contempt is a motion.** — Since an application for contempt does not come with definition of a pleading, it is

necessarily a motion as defined in subsection (b) of this section. Hines v. Hines, 237 Ga. 755, 229 S.E.2d 744 (1976); Fields v. Fields, 240 Ga. 173, 240 S.E.2d 58 (1977) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-7).

Contempt action to enforce court-ordered child support payments is an independent proceeding that is ancillary to the divorce action and is not a new civil action requiring 30-days notice of hearing. Brown v. King, 266 Ga. 890, 472 S.E.2d 65 (1996).

Application for contempt was motion as defined in O.C.G.A. § 9-11-7(b) and was not a pleading. Black v. Meador, 268 Ga. App. 612, 602 S.E.2d 325 (2004).

**Probate court contempt motion** under O.C.G.A. § 9-11-7(b) was not subject to the requirement of O.C.G.A. § 9-11-52 for a probate court to make findings of fact; and, even if it was, the ousted executor did not request such findings in advance of the hearing. Black v. Meador, 268 Ga. App. 612, 602 S.E.2d 325 (2004).

**Application for order for preliminary hearing** may be made by motion under this section. Howland v. Weeks, 133 Ga. App. 843, 212 S.E.2d 487 (1975) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-7).

**Findings and conclusions not required for motions.** — Provisions of Ga. L. 1970, p. 170, § 1 (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-52) which require findings of fact and conclusions of law by the trial court are not applicable to motions. Hines v. Hines, 237 Ga. 755, 229 S.E.2d 744 (1976); Fields v. Fields, 240 Ga. 173, 240 S.E.2d 58 (1977); Lupo v. Long, 145 Ga. App. 876, 245 S.E.2d 73 (1978).

**Motion for summary judgment may be made orally** at hearing for temporary relief. Royston v. Royston, 236 Ga. 648, 225 S.E.2d 41 (1976).

**Oral motion may not raise insufficiency of process or service.** — Defense of insufficiency of process or service does not come within scope of this section allowing oral motions at trial or hearing. Petroleum Carrier Corp. v. Jones, 127 Ga. App. 676, 194 S.E.2d 670 (1972) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-7).

**Motion opposing motion not authorized.** — There is no provision for motion opposing a motion, and a motion to dismiss a motion is unauthorized, though not expressly prohibited, the same purpose being accomplished by opposing the motion; hence, court did not err in overruling mo-

**Motions and Other Papers (Cont'd)**

tion to dismiss defendants' "motion to quash service, etc." *Howland v. Weeks*, 133 Ga. App. 843, 212 S.E.2d 487 (1975).

**Civil action for damages not commenced by contempt application.** — Application for contempt may not, standing alone, serve to commence a civil action for damages as it is not a complaint. *Opatut v. Guest Pond Club, Inc.*, 254 Ga. 258, 327 S.E.2d 487 (1985).

**Oral motion to dismiss made during hearing before the answer was filed** effectively presents the matter to trial court. *Newport Timber Corp. v. Floyd*, 247 Ga. 535, 277 S.E.2d 646 (1981).

**Effect of default judgment.** — Defendants were not precluded by operation of a default judgment against them from arguing that no claim existed that would allow plaintiff any recovery. *Spears v. Mack & Bernstein, P.C.*, 227 Ga. App. 743, 490 S.E.2d 463 (1997).

**Closure of hearing.** — A motion for closure of hearing to public or press must be in writing, be served upon the opposing party, be filed with the clerk of the court, and be posted on the case docket for at least one 24 hour period in advance of the time when the motion will be heard. *R.W. Page Corp. v. Lumpkin*, 249 Ga. 576, 292 S.E.2d 815 (1982).

**Abolishment of Demurrers, etc.**

**The Civil Practice Act (see O.C.G.A. Ch. 11, T. 9) abolished demurrers in civil cases.** *Bramblett v. State*, 239 Ga. 336, 236 S.E.2d 580 (1977), cert. denied, 434 U.S. 1013, 98 S. Ct. 728, 54 L. Ed. 2d 757 (1978).

**Construal of demurrer as motion to dismiss.** — Court may regard general demurrer for failure to state a cause of action as a motion to dismiss for failure to state a claim for which relief may be granted, and when sufficiency of the complaint is thus questioned, this chapter requires that it be construed in the light most favorable to the plaintiff, with all doubts resolved in the plaintiff's favor even though unfavorable constructions are possible, so that not unless allegations of the complaint disclose with certainty that plaintiff would not be entitled to relief under any state of provable facts should the complaint be dismissed. *Ghitter v. Edge*, 118 Ga. App. 750, 165 S.E.2d 598 (1968).

**Attach on venue by motion not precluded.** — Subsection (c) of this section does not prevent an attack on the pleading by motion pointing out alleged insufficiency of venue in the pleading. *Williamson v. Perret's Farms, Inc.*, 128 Ga. App. 687, 197 S.E.2d 754 (1973) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-6).

**RESEARCH REFERENCES**

**Am. Jur. 2d.** — 59 Am. Jur. 2d, Parties, § 297 et seq. 61A Am. Jur. 2d, Pleading, §§ 31 et seq., 111 et seq., 220 et seq., 429 et seq.

**C.J.S.** — 35A C.J.S., Federal Civil Procedure, §§ 249, 259, 301, 320, 321, 368, 370, 374, 375, 378, 881. 71 C.J.S., Pleading, §§ 4, 99-102, 184 et seq., 214.

**ALR.** — Pleadings containing self-serving declarations as evidence, 1 ALR 39.

Application of doctrine of *res judicata* to item of single cause of action omitted from issues through ignorance, mistake, or fraud, 2 ALR 534; 142 ALR 905.

Counterclaim or set-off as affecting rule as to part payment of a liquidated and undisputed debt, 4 ALR 474; 53 ALR 768.

Proof of issues in previous action where no pleadings were filed, 10 ALR 1502.

Admissibility of pleadings for purposes

other than the establishment of the facts set out therein, 14 ALR 103.

May unconstitutionality of statute be raised by demurrer to pleading, 71 ALR 1194.

Amendment of pleadings after limitation has run by change in capacity in which suit is prosecuted, 74 ALR 1269.

Amendment of pleading after limitation period by substituting new defendant, or changing allegations as to capacity in which defendant is sued or the theory upon which defendant is sought to be held responsible for another's wrong, as stating a new cause of action, 74 ALR 1280.

Necessity and sufficiency of reply to answer pleading of statute of limitations, 115 ALR 755.

Burden of allegation and proof in civil cases as regards exception in statute, 130 ALR 440.



Pleading last clear chance doctrine, 25 ALR2d 254.  
Dismissal of state court action for plain-

tiff's failure or refusal to obey court order relating to pleadings or parties, 3 ALR5th 237.

### 9-11-8. General rules of pleading.

#### (a) *Claims for relief.*

(1) "ACTION FOR MEDICAL MALPRACTICE" DEFINED. As used in this Code section, the term "action for medical malpractice" means any claim for damages resulting from the death of or injury to any person arising out of:

(A) Health, medical, dental, or surgical service, diagnosis, prescription, treatment, or care rendered by a person authorized by law to perform such services or by any person acting under the supervision and control of a lawfully authorized person; or

(B) Care or service rendered by any public or private hospital, nursing home, clinic, hospital authority, facility, or institution, or by any officer, agent, or employee thereof acting within the scope of his employment.

(2) FORM OF COMPLAINT, GENERALLY; ACTION FOR MALPRACTICE. An original complaint shall contain facts upon which the court's venue depends; and any pleading which sets forth a claim for relief, whether an original claim, counterclaim, a cross-claim, or a third-party claim, shall contain:

(A) A short and plain statement of the claims showing that the pleader is entitled to relief; and

(B) A demand for judgment for the relief to which the pleader deems himself entitled; provided, however, that in actions for medical malpractice, as defined in this Code section, in which a claim for unliquidated damages is made for \$10,000.00 or less, the pleadings shall contain a demand for judgment in a sum certain; and, in actions for medical malpractice in which a claim for unliquidated damages is made for a sum exceeding \$10,000.00, the demand for judgment shall state that the pleader "demands judgment in excess of \$10,000.00," and no further monetary amount shall be stated.

Relief in the alternative or of several different types may be demanded.

(3) SANCTIONS. If the provisions of subparagraph (B) of paragraph (2) of this subsection are violated, the court in which the action is pending shall, upon a proper motion, strike the improper portion of the demand for judgment and may impose such other sanctions, including disciplinary action against the attorney, found in Code Section 9-11-37 as are appropriate.

(b) *Defenses; form of denials.* A party shall state in short and plain terms his defenses to each claim asserted and shall admit or deny the averments upon which the adverse party relies. If he is without knowledge or information sufficient to form a belief as to the truth of an averment, he shall so state, and this has the effect of a denial. Denials shall fairly meet the substance of the averments denied. When a pleader intends in good faith to deny only a part or a qualification of an averment, he shall specify so much of it as is true and material and shall deny only the remainder. Unless the pleader intends in good faith to controvert all the averments of the preceding pleading, he may make his denials as specific denials of designated averments or paragraphs, or he may generally deny all the averments except such designated averments or paragraphs as he expressly admits; but, when he does so intend to controvert all its averments, he may do so by general denial subject to the obligations set forth in Code Section 9-11-11.

(c) *Affirmative defenses.* In pleading to a preceding pleading, a party shall set forth affirmatively accord and satisfaction, arbitration and award, discharge in bankruptcy, duress, estoppel, failure of consideration, fraud, illegality, injury by fellow servant, laches, license, payment, release, res judicata, statute of frauds, statute of limitations, and waiver. When a party has mistakenly designated a defense as a counterclaim or a counterclaim as a defense, the court on terms, if justice so requires, shall treat the pleadings as if there had been a proper designation.

(d) *Effect of failure to deny.* Averments in a pleading to which a responsive pleading is required, other than those as to the amount of damage, are admitted when not denied in the responsive pleading. Averments in a pleading to which no responsive pleading is required or permitted shall be taken as denied or avoided.

(e) *Pleading to be concise and direct; alternative statements.*

(1) Each averment of a pleading shall be simple, concise, and direct. No technical forms of pleading or motions are required.

(2) A party may set forth two or more statements of a claim or defense alternatively or hypothetically, either in one count or defense or in separate counts or defenses. When two or more statements are made in the alternative and one of them, if made independently, would be sufficient, the pleading is not made insufficient by the insufficiency of one or more of the alternative statements. A party may also state as many separate claims or defenses as he has, regardless of consistency and whether based on legal or on equitable grounds or on both. All statements shall be made subject to the obligations set forth in Code Section 9-11-11.

(f) *Construction of pleadings.* All pleadings shall be so construed as to do substantial justice. (Ga. L. 1966, p. 609, § 8; Ga. L. 1967, p. 226, § 8; Ga. L. 1976, p. 1047, § 1.)

**Cross references.** — Provision that judge is qualified to try civil case where no defense is filed, irrespective of relationship to party or interest in case, § 15-1-9.

**U.S. Code.** — For provisions of Federal Rules of Civil Procedure, Rule 8, see 28 U.S.C.

**Law reviews.** — For article comparing sections of the Georgia Civil Practice Act with preexisting provisions of the Georgia Code, see 3 Ga. St. B.J. 295 (1967). For article surveying developments in Georgia trial practice and procedure from mid-1980 through mid-1981, see 33 Mercer L. Rev. 275 (1981). For article surveying developments in Georgia workers' compensation law from mid-1980 through mid-1981, see 33 Mercer L. Rev. 323 (1981). For article, "Res Ipsa

Loquitur and Medical Malpractice in Georgia: A Reassessment," see 17 Ga. L. Rev. 33 (1982). For survey article on trial practice and procedure, see 34 Mercer L. Rev. 299 (1982). For survey article on recent developments in Georgia law of remedies, see 34 Mercer L. Rev. 397 (1982). For article, "Baby Doe Cases: Compromise and Moral Dilemma," see 34 Emory L.J. 545 (1985). For article, "On with the Old!," see 24 Ga. St. B.J. 13 (1987). For article, "Georgia's 'Door-Closing' Statute: Who Bears the Burden?," see 24 Ga. St. B.J. 141 (1988).

For comment, "Legislative Limitations on Medical Malpractice Damages: The Chances of Survival," see 37 Mercer L. Rev. 1583 (1986).

## JUDICIAL DECISIONS

### ANALYSIS

#### GENERAL CONSIDERATION

#### PURPOSE AND CONSTRUCTION OF PLEADINGS

#### FORM OF COMPLAINT

##### 1. IN GENERAL

##### 2. VENUE

#### DEFENSES AND DENIALS, GENERALLY

#### AFFIRMATIVE DEFENSES

#### FAILURE TO DENY

#### ALTERNATIVE AND INCONSISTENT CLAIMS AND DEFENSES

##### 1. CLAIMS

##### 2. DEFENSES

### General Consideration

**Editor's notes.** — In light of the similarity of the provisions, decisions under former Code 1933, §§ 81-101, 81-105, and Ch. 3, T. 81 are included in the annotations for this Code section.

**Bills in equity are unknown to Georgia practice** since Uniform Procedure Act of 1887, Ga. L. 1887, p. 64. *Sengstacke v. American Missionary Ass'n*, 196 Ga. 539, 26 S.E.2d 891 (1943) (decided under former Code 1933, § 81-101).

**Judicial notice.** — Pleadings contradicting anything which must be judicially noticed are nugatory. *South Am. Managers, Inc. v. Reeves*, 220 Ga. 493, 140 S.E.2d 201 (1965).

**Maxim res ipsa loquitur has no application to pleadings;** it is only a rule of evidence. *Chapman v. Phillips*, 112 Ga. App. 434, 145 S.E.2d 663 (1965) (decided under former Code 1933, § 81-101).

**Constitutionality of questions.** — In order to raise a question as to the constitutionality of a law, at least three things must be shown: (1) statute or particular part or parts thereof being challenged must be stated or pointed out with fair precision; (2) provision of the Constitution which it is claimed has been violated must be clearly designated; and (3) it must be shown wherein the statute, or designated part thereof, violates such constitutional provision. *DeKalb County v. Post Properties, Inc.*, 245 Ga. 214, 263 S.E.2d 905 (1980).

**Municipal ordinance need not be specifically pleaded.** — There is no requirement that municipal ordinances be specifically pleaded as a prerequisite to their admission in evidence. *Morgan v. Reeves*, 226 Ga. 697, 177 S.E.2d 68 (1970).

**Party to action is bound by material allegations** in the party's pleadings, so long as



### General Consideration (Cont'd)

they remain in the party's pleadings, and opposite party may rely upon admission as having established fact alleged in the opposing party's favor, no proof thereof being needed. *Martin v. Pierce*, 140 Ga. App. 897, 232 S.E.2d 170 (1977).

The Civil Practice Act, O.C.G.A. Ch. 11, T. 9, which permits alternative pleadings does not change the rule of evidence that a party is bound by its judicial admissions. *Ditch v. Royal Indem. Co.*, 205 Ga. App. 478, 422 S.E.2d 868, cert. denied, 205 Ga. App. 899, 422 S.E.2d 868 (1992).

**Answer required from all parties named in complaint.** — Where an answer was filed in the name of only one of four separate entities named as defendants in the action, the other three defendants could not benefit from the answer and, having filed no answer of their own, were in default. *McCombs v. Southern Regional Medical Ctr., Inc.*, 233 Ga. App. 676, 504 S.E.2d 747 (1998).

**No waiver of sovereign immunity.** — O.C.G.A. § 9-11-8 does not constitute a statutory waiver of immunity for suits in negligence against the state. *James v. Richmond County Health Dep't*, 168 Ga. App. 416, 309 S.E.2d 411 (1983).

**Solemn admissions in judicio** as made in pleadings are conclusive against party making them, unless formally withdrawn from the pleadings, and a party to a suit will not be allowed to disprove an admission made in the party's pleadings, unless it has been withdrawn from the record; the opposite party may rely upon the admission as having established the fact alleged in the opposing party's favor, and no proof thereof is needed. *Puppy Love Kennel, Inc. v. Norton*, 158 Ga. App. 69, 279 S.E.2d 312 (1981).

**Admissions in judicio proper.** — Note and guaranty became admissions in judicio and plaintiffs were entitled to rely upon admissions contained in the answer that the copies were identified and authentic and the admittance by the trial court was proper. *NationsBank v. Tucker*, 231 Ga. App. 622, 500 S.E.2d 378 (1998).

**Trial court may hear attack on judgment.** — Where the trial court orders entry of a settlement amount and dismisses a case with prejudice and the plaintiff files a motion for new trial and a motion to set aside, contend-

ing that the plaintiff did not agree to the settlement and that the plaintiff's attorney was without authority to compromise, the trial court does not err in hearing this attack on the judgment; the matter is still in the breast of the trial court and the proceedings toll the time for appeal. *Sunn v. Mercury Marine*, 166 Ga. App. 567, 305 S.E.2d 6 (1983).

**No default judgment for failure to file defensive pleadings in appeal from property evaluation.** — The appeal procedure outlined in O.C.G.A. § 48-5-311(f) does not contemplate the filing of a "complaint" or "answer," and a default judgment will not lie for failure to file defensive pleadings in a de novo hearing on appeal in the superior court from a property evaluation. *Rogers v. DeKalb County Bd. of Tax Assessors*, 247 Ga. 726, 279 S.E.2d 223 (1981).

**Cited in** *Campbell v. Brock*, 224 Ga. 16, 159 S.E.2d 409 (1968); *Chastain Fin. Co. v. Sherwood*, 117 Ga. App. 556, 161 S.E.2d 401 (1968); *Seaboard Air Line R.R. v. Hawkins*, 117 Ga. App. 797, 161 S.E.2d 886 (1968); *Bazemore v. Burnet*, 117 Ga. App. 849, 161 S.E.2d 924 (1968); *Hawes v. Central of Ga. Ry.*, 117 Ga. App. 771, 162 S.E.2d 14 (1968); *Hirsch's v. Adams*, 117 Ga. App. 847, 162 S.E.2d 243 (1968); *Ryder v. Schreeder*, 224 Ga. 382, 162 S.E.2d 375 (1968); *B-W Acceptance Corp. v. Callaway*, 224 Ga. 367, 162 S.E.2d 430 (1968); *Consolidated Credit Corp. v. Short*, 224 Ga. 369, 162 S.E.2d 435 (1968); *Clark v. Piedmont Hosp.*, 117 Ga. App. 875, 162 S.E.2d 468 (1968); *D.G. Mach. & Gage Co. v. Hardy*, 118 Ga. App. 45, 162 S.E.2d 852 (1968); *Frink v. Derst Baking Co.*, 224 Ga. 642, 163 S.E.2d 712 (1968); *Keith v. Byram*, 118 Ga. App. 364, 163 S.E.2d 753 (1968); *Bacon v. Winter*, 118 Ga. App. 358, 163 S.E.2d 890 (1968); *Beck v. Johnston*, 118 Ga. App. 541, 164 S.E.2d 342 (1968); *City Dodge, Inc. v. Atkins*, 118 Ga. App. 676, 164 S.E.2d 864 (1968); *Travelers Ins. Co. v. Johnson*, 118 Ga. App. 616, 164 S.E.2d 926 (1968); *Addington v. Ohio S. Express, Inc.*, 118 Ga. App. 770, 165 S.E.2d 658 (1968); *G.E.C. Corp. v. Levy*, 119 Ga. App. 59, 166 S.E.2d 376 (1969); *Apollo Homes, Inc. v. Knowles*, 119 Ga. App. 239, 166 S.E.2d 644 (1969); *Goette v. Darvoe*, 119 Ga. App. 320, 166 S.E.2d 912 (1969); *Greene v. McIntyre*, 119 Ga. App. 296, 167 S.E.2d 203 (1969); *McKinnon v. Neugent*, 225 Ga. 215, 167

S.E.2d 593 (1969); *Cohen v. Garland*, 119 Ga. App. 333, 167 S.E.2d 599 (1969); *Jones v. Van Vleck*, 119 Ga. App. 846, 169 S.E.2d 178 (1969); *Columbus Bank & Trust Co. v. Dempsey*, 120 Ga. App. 5, 169 S.E.2d 349 (1969); *Anthony v. Anthony*, 120 Ga. App. 261, 170 S.E.2d 273 (1969); *Nipper v. Crisp County*, 120 Ga. App. 583, 171 S.E.2d 652 (1969); *Holland Furnace Co. v. Willis*, 120 Ga. App. 733, 172 S.E.2d 149 (1969); *Grand Lodge, I.O.O.F. v. City of Thomasville*, 226 Ga. 4, 172 S.E.2d 612 (1970); *Reynolds v. Wilson*, 121 Ga. App. 153, 173 S.E.2d 256 (1970); *Hogan v. Maxey*, 121 Ga. App. 490, 174 S.E.2d 208 (1970); *Feldman v. Whipkey's Drug Shop*, 121 Ga. App. 580, 174 S.E.2d 474 (1970); *Shepard v. Morrison*, 121 Ga. App. 762, 175 S.E.2d 407 (1970); *J.D. Jewell, Inc. v. Hancock*, 226 Ga. 480, 175 S.E.2d 847 (1970); *Morgan v. White*, 121 Ga. App. 794, 175 S.E.2d 878 (1970); *Daniel v. Yow*, 226 Ga. 544, 176 S.E.2d 67 (1970); *Townsend v. Lewis*, 122 Ga. App. 135, 176 S.E.2d 457 (1970); *Register v. Stone's Indep. Oil Distribs.*, 122 Ga. App. 335, 177 S.E.2d 92 (1970); *Harper v. Ballensinger*, 226 Ga. 828, 177 S.E.2d 693 (1970); *Edwards v. Simpson*, 123 Ga. App. 44, 179 S.E.2d 266 (1970); *Cook v. Seaboard Coast Line R.R.*, 311 F. Supp. 584 (S.D. Ga. 1970); *Frazier v. Rainey*, 227 Ga. 350, 180 S.E.2d 725 (1971); *Mathews v. McConnell*, 124 Ga. App. 519, 184 S.E.2d 491 (1971); *Tingle v. Harvill*, 228 Ga. 332, 185 S.E.2d 539 (1971); *Stalvey v. Osceola Indus., Inc.*, 124 Ga. App. 708, 185 S.E.2d 629 (1971); *Crowder v. Department of State Parks*, 228 Ga. 436, 185 S.E.2d 908 (1971); *Norfolk & Dedham Mut. Fire Ins. Co. v. Jones*, 124 Ga. App. 761, 186 S.E.2d 119 (1971); *Candler v. Clover Realty Co.*, 125 Ga. App. 278, 187 S.E.2d 318 (1972); *Roesler v. Etheridge*, 125 Ga. App. 358, 187 S.E.2d 572 (1972); *Payton v. Johnson*, 228 Ga. 810, 188 S.E.2d 504 (1972); *Freezematic Corp. v. Brigadier Indus. Corp.*, 125 Ga. App. 767, 189 S.E.2d 108 (1972); *Gamble v. Reeves Transp. Co.*, 126 Ga. App. 161, 190 S.E.2d 95 (1972); *Myers v. Clark*, 126 Ga. App. 154, 190 S.E.2d 134 (1972); *Young v. Bozeman*, 229 Ga. 195, 190 S.E.2d 523 (1972); *Miller v. Columbus*, 229 Ga. 234, 190 S.E.2d 535 (1972); *Woods v. Canady*, 126 Ga. App. 389, 190 S.E.2d 920 (1972); *Porter-Lite Corp. v. Warren Scott Contracting Co.*, 126 Ga. App. 436, 191 S.E.2d 95 (1972); *McDonald v. Rogers*, 229 Ga. 369, 191 S.E.2d 844 (1972); *General Fin. Corp. v. Davis*, 126 Ga. App. 821, 191 S.E.2d 865 (1972); *Coast Scopitone, Inc. v. Self*, 127 Ga. App. 124, 192 S.E.2d 513 (1973); *Wesley Chapel Bldrs., Inc. v. Sapiro*, 127 Ga. App. 383, 193 S.E.2d 638 (1972); *City of Lawrenceville v. Humphries*, 229 Ga. 724, 194 S.E.2d 84 (1972); *Culverhouse v. Atlanta Ass'n for Convalescent Aged Persons*, 127 Ga. App. 574, 194 S.E.2d 299 (1972); *Smith v. Poteet*, 127 Ga. App. 735, 195 S.E.2d 213 (1972); *Alexander v. Boston Old Colony Ins. Co.*, 127 Ga. App. 783, 195 S.E.2d 277 (1972); *West v. Forehand*, 128 Ga. App. 124, 195 S.E.2d 777 (1973); *Roberts v. Harrell*, 230 Ga. 454, 197 S.E.2d 704 (1973); *Owens v. Cobb County*, 230 Ga. 707, 198 S.E.2d 846 (1973); *Murray Chevrolet Co. v. Godwin*, 129 Ga. App. 153, 199 S.E.2d 117 (1973); *Loukes v. McCoy*, 129 Ga. App. 167, 199 S.E.2d 125 (1973); *Management Search, Inc. v. Kinard*, 231 Ga. 26, 119 S.E.2d 899 (1973); *Camp v. Fidelity Bankers Life Ins. Co.*, 129 Ga. App. 590, 200 S.E.2d 332 (1973); *Frey v. Friendly Motors, Inc.*, 129 Ga. App. 636, 200 S.E.2d 467 (1973); *Giant Peanut Co. v. Carolina Chems., Inc.*, 129 Ga. App. 718, 200 S.E.2d 918 (1973); *Snooks v. Factory Square, Inc.*, 129 Ga. App. 772, 201 S.E.2d 168 (1973); *Searcy v. Godwin*, 129 Ga. App. 827, 201 S.E.2d 670 (1973); *Mathews v. Greiner*, 130 Ga. App. 817, 204 S.E.2d 749 (1974); *Neal v. McCall*, 131 Ga. App. 347, 206 S.E.2d 114 (1974); *Baldwin v. Ariail*, 232 Ga. 376, 207 S.E.2d 17 (1974); *McCreary v. Wright*, 132 Ga. App. 500, 208 S.E.2d 373 (1974); *Yeargin v. Burleson*, 132 Ga. App. 652, 209 S.E.2d 99 (1974); *Bailey v. Bruce*, 132 Ga. App. 782, 209 S.E.2d 135 (1974); *Robinson Explosives, Inc. v. Dalon Contracting Co.*, 132 Ga. App. 849, 209 S.E.2d 264 (1974); *McMichael v. Georgia Power Co.*, 133 Ga. App. 593, 211 S.E.2d 632 (1974); *Bouldin v. Baum*, 134 Ga. App. 484, 214 S.E.2d 734 (1975); *Yancey v. Harris*, 234 Ga. 320, 216 S.E.2d 83 (1975); *Chupp v. Henderson*, 134 Ga. App. 808, 216 S.E.2d 366 (1975); *Dillingham v. Doctors Clinic*, 135 Ga. App. 736, 219 S.E.2d 2 (1975); *Filsoof v. West*, 235 Ga. 818, 221 S.E.2d 811 (1976); *Ford Motor Co. v. Lee*, 137 Ga. App. 486, 224 S.E.2d 168 (1976); *Clark v. State*, 138 Ga. App. 266, 226 S.E.2d 89 (1976); *Phillips v. Hertz Com. Leasing Corp.*, 138 Ga. App. 441, 226 S.E.2d 287 (1976); *Ellington v. Tolar Constr. Co.*, 237



**General Consideration (Cont'd)**

Ga. 235, 277 S.E.2d 336 (1976); Lunsford Co. v. Klingenberg, 138 Ga. App. 791, 227 S.E.2d 507 (1976); Thomas v. Firestone Tire & Rubber Co., 139 Ga. App. 40, 227 S.E.2d 870 (1976); Drummond v. Fulton County Dep't of Family & Children Servs., 237 Ga. 449, 228 S.E.2d 839 (1976); Skipper v. Collins, 139 Ga. App. 826, 229 S.E.2d 790 (1976); Shannondoah, Inc. v. Smith, 140 Ga. App. 200, 230 S.E.2d 351 (1976); Campbell v. Jim Walter Homes, Inc., 140 Ga. App. 435, 231 S.E.2d 450 (1976); Easley v. Easley, 238 Ga. 180, 231 S.E.2d 763 (1977); New House Prods., Inc. v. Commercial Plastics & Supply Corp., 141 Ga. App. 199, 233 S.E.2d 45 (1977); Phillips v. Abel, 141 Ga. App. 291, 233 S.E.2d 384 (1977); Building Assocs. v. Crider, 141 Ga. App. 825, 234 S.E.2d 666 (1977); Hemphill v. Congoleum Corp., 142 Ga. App. 83, 234 S.E.2d 859 (1977); Drewry v. Robinson, 142 Ga. App. 432, 236 S.E.2d 108 (1977); Lowry v. Lomire, 143 Ga. App. 479, 238 S.E.2d 594 (1977); Holt v. Rickett, 143 Ga. App. 337, 238 S.E.2d 706 (1977); Lord v. Smith, 143 Ga. App. 378, 238 S.E.2d 731 (1977); North Ga. Prod. Credit Ass'n v. Vandergrift, 239 Ga. 755, 238 S.E.2d 869 (1977); Eaton v. Weatherby, 239 Ga. 795, 239 S.E.2d 8 (1977); Kirk v. First Ga. Inv. Corp., 239 Ga. 171, 236 S.E.2d 254 (1977); Tahamtan v. Dixie Ornamental Iron Co., 143 Ga. App. 561, 239 S.E.2d 217 (1977); McElroy v. Wilson, 143 Ga. App. 893, 240 S.E.2d 155 (1977); Fonda Corp. v. Southern Sprinkler Co., 144 Ga. App. 287, 241 S.E.2d 256 (1977); Boxwood Corp. v. Berry, 144 Ga. App. 351, 241 S.E.2d 297 (1977); Crider v. First Nat'l Bank, 144 Ga. App. 536, 241 S.E.2d 638 (1978); Retail Union Health & Welfare Fund v. Seabrum, 240 Ga. 695, 242 S.E.2d 18 (1978); Holzman v. National Bank, 144 Ga. App. 710, 242 S.E.2d 299 (1978); Hall v. First Nat'l Bank, 145 Ga. App. 267, 243 S.E.2d 569 (1978); Gray v. Finance Am. Corp., 145 Ga. App. 253, 243 S.E.2d 671 (1978); Peacock v. Nat'l Bank & Trust Co., 241 Ga. 280, 244 S.E.2d 816 (1978); Whitby v. Maloy, 145 Ga. App. 785, 245 S.E.2d 5 (1978); Brown v. National Van Lines, 145 Ga. App. 824, 245 S.E.2d 27 (1978); Azar v. Accurate Constr. Co., 146 Ga. App. 326, 246 S.E.2d 381 (1978); Dixie Home Bldrs., Inc. v. Waldrip, 146 Ga. App. 464, 246 S.E.2d 471 (1978); Whiteside v. Douglas County Bank, 146 Ga. App. 888, 247 S.E.2d 558 (1978); In re Boswell, 242 Ga. 313, 249 S.E.2d 13 (1978); McCraw v. Watkins, 242 Ga. 452, 249 S.E.2d 202 (1978); McDonough Constr. Co. v. McLendon Elec. Co., 242 Ga. 510, 250 S.E.2d 424 (1978); Clark Equip. Credit Corp. v. Refrigerated Transp. Co., 148 Ga. App. 405, 251 S.E.2d 321 (1978); Fowler v. Gorrell, 148 Ga. App. 573, 251 S.E.2d 819 (1978); PMS Constr. Co. v. DeKalb County, 243 Ga. 870, 257 S.E.2d 285 (1979); Dixie Fire Servs., Inc. v. Pappas, 151 Ga. App. 760, 261 S.E.2d 653 (1979); Cooper v. Mason, 151 Ga. App. 793, 261 S.E.2d 738 (1979); Morgan v. Berry, 152 Ga. App. 623, 263 S.E.2d 508 (1979); Halpern Properties, Inc. v. Newton County Bd. of Equalization, 245 Ga. 728, 267 S.E.2d 26 (1980); Fosgate v. American Mut. Liab. Ins. Co., 154 Ga. App. 510, 268 S.E.2d 780 (1980); First Bank & Trust Co. v. Insurance Serv. Ass'n, 154 Ga. App. 697, 269 S.E.2d 527 (1980); GMAC v. Yates Motor Co., 159 Ga. App. 215, 283 S.E.2d 74 (1981); Tyson v. Henson, 159 Ga. App. 684, 285 S.E.2d 27 (1981); First Bank v. Dollar, 159 Ga. App. 815, 285 S.E.2d 203 (1981); DeLoach v. Floyd, 160 Ga. App. 728, 288 S.E.2d 65 (1981); United States Life Credit Corp. v. Johnson, 248 Ga. 852, 287 S.E.2d 1 (1982); Dick v. State, 248 Ga. 898, 287 S.E.2d 11 (1982); Coffeen v. Doster, 161 Ga. App. 529, 288 S.E.2d 327 (1982); Larry's Mobile Homes, Inc. v. Robins Fed. Credit Union, 161 Ga. App. 822, 288 S.E.2d 800 (1982); United States Life Credit Corp. v. Johnson, 161 Ga. App. 864, 290 S.E.2d 280 (1982); Bettis v. City of Atlanta, 163 Ga. App. 121, 293 S.E.2d 58 (1982); Thomas v. Ronald A. Edwards Constr. Co., 163 Ga. App. 202, 293 S.E.2d 383 (1982); Cleveland v. American Motorists Ins. Co., 163 Ga. App. 748, 295 S.E.2d 190 (1982); Marchman & Marchman, Inc. v. City of Atlanta, 250 Ga. 64, 295 S.E.2d 311 (1982); Cato Oil & Grease Co. v. Lewis, 250 Ga. 24, 295 S.E.2d 527 (1982); Sawyer v. Citizens & S. Nat'l Bank, 164 Ga. App. 177, 296 S.E.2d 134 (1982); Shepherd v. Shepherd, 164 Ga. App. 185, 296 S.E.2d 151 (1982); Citizens Bank v. Ansley, 164 Ga. App. 437, 296 S.E.2d 370 (1982); Keese v. Brown, 250 Ga. 383, 297 S.E.2d 487 (1982); Ingle v. Swish Mfg. S.E., Inc., 164 Ga. App. 469, 297 S.E.2d 506 (1982); Johnson v. G.A.B. Bus. Servs., Inc., 165 Ga. App. 284, 300 S.E.2d 325



(1983); *Farlow v. Vigilant Ins. Co.*, 165 Ga. App. 696, 302 S.E.2d 578 (1983); *Banks v. Borg-Warner Acceptance Corp.*, 168 Ga. App. 46, 308 S.E.2d 54 (1983); *Iannicelli v. Iannicelli*, 169 Ga. App. 155, 311 S.E.2d 850 (1983); *Franklyn Gesner Fine Paintings, Inc. v. Ketcham*, 252 Ga. 537, 314 S.E.2d 903 (1984); *London v. Bank of S.*, 170 Ga. App. 44, 315 S.E.2d 924 (1984); *Potts v. State*, 170 Ga. App. 216, 316 S.E.2d 587 (1984); *Summer-Minter & Assocs. v. Phillips*, 171 Ga. App. 528, 320 S.E.2d 376 (1984); *Davidson v. American Fitness Ctrs. Inc.*, 171 Ga. App. 619, 320 S.E.2d 824 (1984); *McKay v. Nally*, 173 Ga. App. 372, 326 S.E.2d 560 (1985); *Craft v. Hospital Auth.*, 173 Ga. App. 444, 326 S.E.2d 590 (1985); *Plank v. Bourdon*, 173 Ga. App. 391, 326 S.E.2d 571 (1985); *Desai v. Safeco Ins. Co. of Am.*, 173 Ga. App. 815, 328 S.E.2d 376 (1985); *Wolfe v. Terrell*, 173 Ga. App. 835, 328 S.E.2d 569 (1985); *Olympic Dev. Group, Inc. v. American Drug-gists' Ins. Co.*, 175 Ga. App. 425, 333 S.E.2d 622 (1985); *Macon Chrysler-Plymouth v. Sentell*, 179 Ga. App. 754, 347 S.E.2d 639 (1986); *Grier v. Skinner's Furn. Store of Newnan, Inc.*, 180 Ga. App. 607, 349 S.E.2d 826 (1986); *Mr. B's Oil Co. v. Register*, 181 Ga. App. 166, 351 S.E.2d 533 (1986); *Maryland Cas. Ins. Co. v. Welchel*, 181 Ga. App. 224, 351 S.E.2d 645 (1986); *Howell v. Tidwell*, 256 Ga. 647, 352 S.E.2d 372 (1987); *Munna v. Lewis*, 181 Ga. App. 860, 354 S.E.2d 181 (1987); *Acker v. Veal*, 183 Ga. App. 297, 359 S.E.2d 7 (1987); *ARA Transp. v. Barnes*, 183 Ga. App. 424, 359 S.E.2d 157 (1987); *Roberts v. Bienert*, 183 Ga. App. 751, 360 S.E.2d 25 (1987); *MacDonald v. Vasselin*, 188 Ga. App. 467, 373 S.E.2d 221 (1988); *Murphy v. American Civil Liberties Union of Ga., Inc.*, 258 Ga. 637, 373 S.E.2d 364 (1988); *Smith v. Doe*, 189 Ga. App. 264, 375 S.E.2d 477 (1988); *McCollum v. Doe*, 190 Ga. App. 444, 379 S.E.2d 233 (1989); *Wilson v. Wickes-Homecrafters, Inc.*, 191 Ga. App. 474, 382 S.E.2d 194 (1989); *Sims v. Holtzclaw*, 259 Ga. 537, 384 S.E.2d 656 (1989); *Wright v. Food Giant, Inc.*, 195 Ga. App. 677, 394 S.E.2d 610 (1990); *Cassidy v. Wilson*, 196 Ga. App. 6, 395 S.E.2d 291 (1990); *Powell v. Thomas*, 199 Ga. App. 553, 405 S.E.2d 553 (1991); *Brinson v. First Am. Bank*, 200 Ga. App. 552, 409 S.E.2d 50 (1991); *Wade v. Polytech. Indus., Inc.*, 202 Ga. App. 18, 413 S.E.2d 468 (1991); *Haire v.*

*Suburban Auto Body, Inc.*, 204 Ga. App. 16, 418 S.E.2d 163 (1992); *Rogers v. Carmike Cinemas, Inc.*, 211 Ga. App. 427, 439 S.E.2d 663 (1994); *Burnette v. McCarter*, 211 Ga. App. 781, 440 S.E.2d 488 (1994); *Mosier v. State Bd. of Pardons & Paroles*, 213 Ga. App. 545, 445 S.E.2d 535 (1994), cert. denied, 5 U.S. 1040, 115 S. Ct. 1409, 131 L. Ed. 2d 295 (1995); *Bryant v. Haynie*, 216 Ga. App. 430, 454 S.E.2d 533 (1995); *Manning v. Robertson*, 223 Ga. App. 139, 476 S.E.2d 889 (1996); *Jr. Mills Constr. v. Trichinotis*, 223 Ga. App. 19, 477 S.E.2d 141 (1996); *Crowe v. Coleman*, 113 F.3d 1536 (11th Cir. 1997); *M & M Mobile Homes of Ga., Inc. v. Haralson*, 233 Ga. App. 749, 505 S.E.2d 249 (1998); *Cotton, Inc. v. Phil-Dan Trucking, Inc.*, 270 Ga. 95, 507 S.E.2d 730 (1998); *Shealy v. Unified Gov't of Athens-Clarke County*, 244 Ga. App. 853, 537 S.E.2d 105 (2000); *C & F Servs. v. First S. Bank*, 258 Ga. App. 71, 573 S.E.2d 102 (2002); *Beasley v. Wachovia Bank*, 277 Ga. App. 698, 627 S.E.2d 417 (2006).

### Purpose and Construction of Pleadings

**General principles.** — In applying the Civil Practice Act (see O.C.G.A. Ch. 9, T. 11) to consideration of pleadings, the following principles are applicable: (1) pleadings shall be construed to do substantial justice, that is, shall be liberally construed in favor of the pleader; (2) plaintiff need not allege a cause of action, but only sufficient facts to place defendant on notice of the claim against the defendant; and (3) the complaint should not be dismissed for insufficiency unless it appears to a certainty that the plaintiff is entitled to no relief under any state of facts which could be proved in support of the claim. *Herring v. R.L. Mathis Certified Dairy Co.*, 118 Ga. App. 132, 162 S.E.2d 863 (1968), aff'd in part and rev'd in part, 225 Ga. 67, 166 S.E.2d 89 (1969).

**Purpose is fair and just settlement.** — Pleadings are intended to serve as means of arriving at fair and just settlements of controversies between litigants; they should not raise barriers which prevent the achievement of that end. *Roberts v. Farmer*, 127 Ga. App. 237, 193 S.E.2d 216 (1972); *Cotton v. Federal Land Bank*, 246 Ga. 188, 269 S.E.2d 422 (1980).

**Purpose of pleadings to give notice.** — Under the Civil Practice Act (see O.C.G.A. Ch. 11, T. 9), issues are no longer formed by

## Purpose and Construction of Pleadings (Cont'd)

pleadings, and pleadings serve only the purpose of giving notice to opposite party of general nature of contentions of the pleader. *DeKalb County v. Georgia Paperstock Co.*, 226 Ga. 369, 174 S.E.2d 884 (1970).

**Issue pleading eliminated.** — Subsection (a) of this section has eliminated issue pleading and substituted notice pleading. *Bourn v. Herring*, 225 Ga. 67, 166 S.E.2d 89 (1969); appeal dismissed sub nom., *Herring v. R.L. Mathis Certified Dairy Co.*, 400 U.S. 922, 91 S. Ct. 192, 27 L. Ed. 2d 183 (1970); *Stevens v. Stevens*, 227 Ga. 410, 181 S.E.2d 34 (1971); *Garrett v. Garrett*, 231 Ga. 754, 204 S.E.2d 140 (1974) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-8).

This section contemplates practice of notice pleading. *Whitworth v. Whitworth*, 233 Ga. 53, 210 S.E.2d 9 (1974) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-8).

The Civil Practice Act (see O.C.G.A. Ch. 11, T. 9) does away with "issue pleading" and substitutes "notice pleading." *Hunter v. A-1 Bonding Serv., Inc.*, 118 Ga. App. 498, 164 S.E.2d 246 (1968); *Sheppard v. Yara Eng'g Corp.*, 248 Ga. 147, 281 S.E.2d 586 (1981).

The Civil Practice Act (see O.C.G.A. Ch. 11, T. 9) abolished "issue pleading," substituted in lieu thereof "notice pleading," and directs that all pleadings be so construed as to do substantial justice. *Dillingham v. Doctors Clinic*, 236 Ga. 302, 223 S.E.2d 625 (1976); *Leitzke v. Leitzke*, 239 Ga. 17, 235 S.E.2d 500 (1977).

The Civil Practice Act (see O.C.G.A. Ch. 11, T. 9) abolished "issue pleading," substituted in lieu thereof "notice pleading," authorized pleading of conclusions, and directed that all pleadings be construed so as to do substantial justice. *Nee v. State Farm Fire & Cas. Co.*, 142 Ga. App. 744, 236 S.E.2d 880 (1977).

**Issues are not made and pointed up by pleading**, but by discovery, on pretrial and in the pretrial order, on motions for summary judgment, or other available techniques, and by the evidence itself, unless in instances when some matter is required to be specially pleaded. *Hunter v. A-1 Bonding Serv., Inc.*, 118 Ga. App. 498, 164 S.E.2d 246 (1968).

**Notice pleading applicable to both plaintiffs and defendants.** — Liberal rules of

notice pleading found in this section are to be applied to defendants as well as plaintiffs. *McDonough Constr. Co. v. McLendon Elec. Co.*, 242 Ga. 510, 250 S.E.2d 424 (1978) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-8).

**Setoff is a cross action**, and must be pleaded with as much certainty and definiteness as a declaration in any suit of law. *Morris v. International Agric. Corp.*, 53 Ga. App. 517, 186 S.E. 583 (1936) (decided under former Code 1933, §§ 81-101 and 81-105) *City Stores Co. v. Henderson*, 116 Ga. App. 114, 156 S.E.2d 818 (1967) (decided under former Code 1933, §§ 81-101 and 81-105).

**General allegations in pleadings sufficient.** — Under the Civil Practice Act (see O.C.G.A. Ch. 11, T. 9), general allegations are sufficient to support plaintiff's claim for relief, and in most cases same liberal rule will apply to defendant's pleadings. *Davis v. Metzger*, 119 Ga. App. 750, 168 S.E.2d 866 (1969).

Although a claim against the defendant, as executrix of an estate, was not explicitly set forth in the plaintiff's complaint, it could be reasonably construed under the liberal pleading requirements of the Civil Practice Act, O.C.G.A. Ch. 11, T. 9. *Dwyer v. McCoy*, 236 Ga. App. 326, 512 S.E.2d 70 (1999).

**Conclusions may be pleaded.** — While conclusions may not generally be used in affidavits to support or oppose summary judgment motions, conclusions may generally be pleaded. *Guthrie v. Monumental Properties, Inc.*, 141 Ga. App. 21, 232 S.E.2d 369 (1977).

**No technical forms of pleadings or motions are required** under the Civil Practice Act (see O.C.G.A. Ch. 11, T. 9). *Mayer v. Interstate Fire Ins. Co.*, 243 Ga. 436, 254 S.E.2d 825 (1979).

**Decisions not made on niceties of pleadings.** — Subsection (f) of Ga. L. 1967, p. 226, § 8 (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-8), along with Ga. L. 1972, p. 689, § 6 (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-15), requires that decisions be made on the merits, and not upon the niceties of pleadings. *Owens v. Cobb County*, 230 Ga. 707, 198 S.E.2d 846 (1973).

**Substance, rather than nomenclature, of legal pleadings determines their nature.** *Cotton v. Federal Land Bank*, 246 Ga. 188, 269 S.E.2d 422 (1980).

**Pleadings not judged by name.** — No matter by what name a pleading is called,



nature of the action is determined by substance. *Deen v. State*, 216 Ga. 387, 116 S.E.2d 595 (1960) (decided under former Code 1933, § 81-101).

"Title" applied to pleadings is not binding on court; pleading is judged by its contents, not by its name. *Bank of Cumming v. Moseley*, 243 Ga. 858, 257 S.E.2d 278 (1979).

**Court treats pleadings as if there had been a proper designation** where justice requires. *Gwinnett Com. Bank v. Flake*, 151 Ga. App. 578, 260 S.E.2d 523 (1979).

**Single misstep in pleading not irrevocable.** — The Civil Practice Act (see O.C.G.A. Ch. 11, T. 9) does not penalize a party irrevocably for one misstep in pleading. *McDonough Constr. Co. v. McLendon Elec. Co.*, 242 Ga. 510, 250 S.E.2d 424 (1978).

**All pleadings shall be so construed as to do substantial justice.** *McGravey v. Board of Zoning Appeals*, 243 Ga. 714, 256 S.E.2d 781 (1979).

**Pleadings construed in light most favorable to pleader.** — It is no longer appropriate to construe pleadings against the pleader; they should be construed in the light most favorable to the pleader, with all doubts resolved in the pleader's favor, even though unfavorable constructions are possible. *DeKalb County v. Georgia Paperstock Co.*, 226 Ga. 369, 174 S.E.2d 884 (1970).

Pleading requirements of the Civil Practice Act (see O.C.G.A. Ch. 11, T. 9) are to be construed liberally and in favor of the pleader, in furtherance of basic premise behind the Act to substitute "notice pleading" for "issue pleading." *Cotton v. Federal Land Bank*, 246 Ga. 188, 269 S.E.2d 422 (1980).

**Construction of complaint in plaintiff's favor.** — Complaint should be construed in light most favorable to plaintiff, with all doubts resolved in plaintiff's favor; the plaintiff is entitled to the most favorable inferences that can reasonably be drawn from the complaint, even if contrary inferences are also possible. *Reiner v. David's Super Mkt., Inc.*, 118 Ga. App. 10, 162 S.E.2d 298 (1968); *Hodges v. Youmans*, 120 Ga. App. 805, 172 S.E.2d 431 (1969).

Complaints should be construed in light most favorable to pleader, with all doubts resolved in pleader's favor, even though unfavorable constructions are possible. *Richter v. D. & M. Assocs.*, 228 Ga. 599, 187 S.E.2d 253 (1972).

Under the Civil Practice Act (see O.C.G.A. Ch. 11, T. 9), when the sufficiency of the complaint is questioned it must be construed in the light most favorable to the plaintiff. *Massey v. Perkerson*, 129 Ga. App. 895, 201 S.E.2d 830 (1973).

Complaint is to be construed in light most favorable to plaintiff, and all inferences that can be reasonably drawn are to be construed in plaintiff's favor. *City of Rome v. Turk*, 235 Ga. 223, 219 S.E.2d 97 (1975).

**Pleadings will be construed to serve the best interests of the pleader.** *Rodgers v. Georgia Tech Athletic Ass'n*, 166 Ga. App. 156, 303 S.E.2d 467 (1983).

**Complaint is no longer to be construed most strongly against the pleader.** *Residential Devs., Inc. v. Mann*, 225 Ga. 393, 169 S.E.2d 305 (1969); *Hodges v. Youmans*, 120 Ga. App. 805, 172 S.E.2d 431 (1969); *Mitchell v. Dickey*, 226 Ga. 218, 173 S.E.2d 695 (1970); *Gill v. Myrick*, 228 Ga. 253, 185 S.E.2d 72 (1971); *Johnson v. Wormsloe Found., Inc.*, 228 Ga. 722, 187 S.E.2d 682 (1972); *Oliver v. Irvin*, 230 Ga. 248, 196 S.E.2d 429 (1973); *Almaroad v. Giles*, 230 Ga. 473, 197 S.E.2d 706 (1973).

**Defensive pleadings should be liberally construed in favor of pleader.** *Wellbaum v. Murphy*, 122 Ga. App. 654, 178 S.E.2d 690 (1970).

**When the claim is a traditionally disfavored cause of action**, such as malicious prosecution, libel, and slander, the complaint is construed by a somewhat stricter standard. *Jacobs v. Shaw*, 219 Ga. App. 425, 465 S.E.2d 460 (1995); *Willis v. United Family Life Ins.*, 226 Ga. App. 661, 487 S.E.2d 376 (1997).

**Civil rule of construction applicable to criminal cases.** — The rule in civil practice that "all pleadings shall be so construed as to do substantial justice" should be no less applicable in a criminal case, especially one involving the death penalty. *Birt v. State*, 256 Ga. 483, 350 S.E.2d 241 (1986).

**Claim sustainable by proof should not be dismissed.** — If complaint gives notice of any claim which plaintiff may have against defendant that may be sustained by proper proof, it should not be dismissed. *Hunter v. A-1 Bonding Serv., Inc.*, 118 Ga. App. 498, 164 S.E.2d 246 (1968).

Unless it appears to a certainty that plaintiff would be entitled to no relief under any



### **Purpose and Construction of Pleadings (Cont'd)**

state of facts which could be proved in support of the plaintiff's claim, the complaint should not be dismissed. *Richter v. D. & M. Assocs.*, 228 Ga. 599, 187 S.E.2d 253 (1972).

**Party dismissed only where no set of facts supports claim.** — Under the Civil Practice Act O.C.G.A. Ch. 11, T. 9, a party should not be dismissed for failure to state a claim against such party unless it appears beyond doubt that plaintiff can prove no set of facts in support of plaintiff's claim which would entitle the plaintiff to relief against that party. *Sheppard v. Yara Eng'g Corp.*, 248 Ga. 147, 281 S.E.2d 586 (1981).

**Opportunity to amend defective pleadings.** — Under the Civil Practice Act (see O.C.G.A. Ch. 11, T. 9), a party is to be given notice and an opportunity to amend defective pleadings where such notice will facilitate a decision on the merits. *McDonough Constr. Co. v. McLendon Elec. Co.*, 242 Ga. 510, 250 S.E.2d 424 (1978).

**Judgment to be specific.** — While "notice pleading" may cover a multitude of sins, judgment must be specific enough for individual without inside knowledge to understand it, especially where judgment is to be a muniment of title. *Sease v. Singleton*, 246 Ga. 278, 271 S.E.2d 187 (1980).

**Litigation with government not to be decided on technicalities.** — People's right to litigate with governmental bodies should not be decided on technicalities any more than one citizen's right to litigate with another citizen. *City of Atlanta v. International Soc'y for Krishna Consciousness of Atlanta, Inc.*, 240 Ga. 96, 239 S.E.2d 515 (1977).

**Affidavit requirement exception to general pleading liberality.** — The provision that a complaint is subject to dismissal for failure to state a claim for relief if the requisite affidavit is not filed contemporaneously with the complaint constitutes an exception to the general liberality of pleading permitted under O.C.G.A. § 9-11-8. *Redmond v. Shook*, 218 Ga. App. 477, 462 S.E.2d 172 (1995).

**Allegations were sufficient to state a cause of action** for breach of contract and raise the inference that the recruitment fee was included in the corporation's debt to the

staffing company as the complaint specifically referenced a contract that contained a requirement for a corporation to pay a recruitment fee, and further referenced the numerous requests and demands that a staffing company made to the corporation in its attempts to collect unpaid bills under the contract. *Hope Elec. Enters. v. Proforce Staffing, Inc.*, 268 Ga. App. 302, 601 S.E.2d 723 (2004).

**Buyer had set forth proper counterclaims,** under O.C.G.A. § 9-11-8 (a)(2) and (f), since buyer's amended, recast and consolidated answer and counterclaim alleged that all of alleged acts were done by individuals as agents of the corporate defendant, and that all the claims were asserted jointly and severally against all of the defendants. *Raza v. Swiss Supply Direct, Inc.*, 256 Ga. App. 175, 568 S.E.2d 102 (2002).

## **Form of Complaint**

### **1. In General**

**Complaint must give defendant notice of claim** in sufficiently clear terms to enable the defendant to frame a responsive pleading. *Hodges v. Youmans*, 120 Ga. App. 805, 172 S.E.2d 431 (1969).

**Short, plain statement giving defendant fair notice required.** — "Short and plain statement of the claim showing that pleader is entitled to relief", is generally regarded as the claim that will give defendant fair notice of what plaintiff's claim is and grounds upon which it rests. *Martin v. Martin*, 118 Ga. App. 192, 163 S.E.2d 254 (1968).

All that is required as to a claim is a short, plain statement showing the pleader is entitled to relief and a demand for judgment for the relief to which the plaintiff deems to be entitled. *Martin v. Approved Bancredit Corp.*, 224 Ga. 550, 163 S.E.2d 885 (1968), overruled on other grounds, *Cochran v. McCollum*, 233 Ga. 104, 210 S.E.2d 13 (1974).

Subsection (a) of this section only requires short and plain statement of the claim that will give defendant fair notice of what plaintiff's claim is and grounds upon which it rests. *White v. Augusta Motel Hotel Inv. Co.*, 119 Ga. App. 351, 167 S.E.2d 161 (1969) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-8).

**Number of assertable causes of action not limited because complaint contains one count.** *Medoc Corp. v. Keel*, 166 Ga. App. 615, 305 S.E.2d 134 (1983).

**Brief, plain statement and demand for relief sufficient.** — Brief, plain statement of the claim for which relief is sought, coupled with a demand for such relief, is sufficient to state claim for relief under subsection (a) of this section. *Fowler v. Fowler*, 231 Ga. 572, 203 S.E.2d 235 (1974); *Ledford v. Meyer*, 249 Ga. 407, 290 S.E.2d 908 (1982) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-8).

**Complaint need not set forth cause of action, but need only set forth claim for relief.** *Mitchell v. Dickey*, 226 Ga. 218, 173 S.E.2d 695 (1970); *Gill v. Myrick*, 228 Ga. 253, 185 S.E.2d 72 (1971); *Seaboard Coast Line R.R. v. Dockery*, 135 Ga. App. 540, 218 S.E.2d 263 (1975).

No longer must a cause of action be alleged in a pleading. *Johnson v. Wormsloe Found., Inc.*, 228 Ga. 722, 187 S.E.2d 682 (1972).

With adoption of the Civil Practice Act (see O.C.G.A. Ch. 11, T. 9), a complaint is not required to set forth a cause of action, but need only set forth a claim for relief. *Oliver v. Irvin*, 230 Ga. 248, 196 S.E.2d 429 (1973); *Almaroad v. Giles*, 230 Ga. 473, 197 S.E.2d 706 (1973).

Complaint must give defendant notice of claim in sufficiently clear terms to enable the defendant to frame a responsive pleading, but it need only state a claim, and need not allege facts sufficient to set forth a cause of action. *Bazemore v. Burnet*, 117 Ga. App. 849, 161 S.E.2d 924 (1968).

Complaint does not have to allege facts sufficient to set forth a cause of action. *Hodges v. Youmans*, 120 Ga. App. 805, 172 S.E.2d 431 (1969); *Richter v. D. & M. Assocs.*, 228 Ga. 599, 187 S.E.2d 253 (1972).

Although it need not set forth a cause of action, a complaint must set forth a claim for relief. *Hogan v. Peters*, 181 Ga. App. 670, 353 S.E.2d 601 (1987).

**It is not necessary that a complaint be perfect in form** or set out all of the issues with particularity, it is necessary only to place the defendant on notice of the claim against the defendant. *Walton v. James & Dean, Inc.*, 177 Ga. App. 77, 338 S.E.2d 516 (1985).

**Complaint alleging breach of contract sufficient.** — Defendant's third-party complaint

which alleged that a third-party defendant was the city's engineering firm, that it had inspected the sewer and drainage systems as part of its contractual obligation to the city, and that it had breached its duties and obligations to the city by failing to determine improper construction or design of the systems, coupled with the submission of a copy of the contract in opposition to the motion for summary judgment constituted sufficient notice of a breach of contract allegation. *City of Acworth v. John J. Harte Assocs.*, 165 Ga. App. 438, 301 S.E.2d 499 (1983).

**A mere misnomer of a party in the pleadings** is a defect which may be waived where the misnamed party is in fact the legally cognizable proper party in interest. *Block v. Voyager Life Ins. Co.*, 251 Ga. 162, 303 S.E.2d 742 (1983).

**Dismissal for failure to comply with order for more specific pleading affirmed.** — *Graham v. Development Specialists, Inc.*, 180 Ga. App. 758, 350 S.E.2d 294 (1986).

**All elements of cause need not be stated.** — Complaint should not be dismissed for insufficiency unless it appears to a certainty that plaintiff is entitled to no relief under any state of facts which could be proved in support of the claim. *Poole v. City of Atlanta*, 117 Ga. App. 432, 160 S.E.2d 874 (1968).

Under the Civil Practice Act (see O.C.G.A. Ch. 11, T. 9), it is not necessary that petition state all elements of cause of action. *General Tel. Co. v. Pritchett*, 119 Ga. App. 53, 165 S.E.2d 918 (1969); *Nipper v. Crisp County*, 120 Ga. App. 583, 171 S.E.2d 652 (1969).

Motion to dismiss for failure to state a claim should not be granted unless it appears to a certainty that plaintiff would be entitled to no relief under any state of facts which could be proved in support of the plaintiff's claim. *Residential Devs., Inc. v. Mann*, 225 Ga. 393, 169 S.E.2d 305 (1969); *Stevens v. Stevens*, 227 Ga. 410, 181 S.E.2d 34 (1971); *Gill v. Myrick*, 228 Ga. 253, 185 S.E.2d 72 (1971).

Complaint is not subject to dismissal unless allegations disclose with certainty that plaintiff would not be entitled to relief under any state of facts which could be proved in support of the plaintiff's claim. *Tench v. Ivie*, 121 Ga. App. 114, 173 S.E.2d 237 (1970).

**If, within framework of complaint, evidence may be introduced** which will sustain



**Form of Complaint (Cont'd)****1. In General (Cont'd)**

grant of relief to plaintiff, complaint is sufficient. *Hunter v. A-1 Bonding Serv., Inc.*, 118 Ga. App. 498, 164 S.E.2d 246 (1968); *White v. Augusta Motel Hotel Inv. Co.*, 119 Ga. App. 351, 167 S.E.2d 161 (1969); *Stevens v. Stevens*, 227 Ga. 410, 181 S.E.2d 34 (1971); *Gill v. Myrick*, 228 Ga. 253, 185 S.E.2d 72 (1971); *Richter v. D. & M. Assocs.*, 228 Ga. 599, 187 S.E.2d 253 (1972); *Oliver v. Irvin*, 230 Ga. 248, 196 S.E.2d 429 (1973); *Almaroad v. Giles*, 230 Ga. 473, 197 S.E.2d 706 (1973); *Seaboard Coast Line R.R. v. Dockery*, 135 Ga. App. 540, 218 S.E.2d 263 (1975).

**If complaint shows claim on which relief, either legal or equitable, may be granted,** it is not subject to dismissal. *Brittain v. Camp*, 228 Ga. 808, 188 S.E.2d 494 (1972).

**Fact that plaintiff has an adequate remedy at law** is not a good ground of a motion to dismiss a complaint seeking both legal and equitable relief. *Brittain v. Camp*, 228 Ga. 808, 188 S.E.2d 494 (1972).

**Failure to allege lack of adequate remedy at law is not fatal error.** *Golston v. Garigan*, 245 Ga. 450, 265 S.E.2d 590 (1980).

**Unless it appears beyond doubt that plaintiff can prove no set of facts** in support of plaintiff's claim which would entitle the plaintiff to relief, the pleading should not be dismissed for failure to state a claim. *American S. Ins. Co. v. Kirkland*, 118 Ga. App. 170, 162 S.E.2d 862 (1968); *Byrd v. Ford Motor Co.*, 118 Ga. App. 333, 163 S.E.2d 327 (1968); *Satcher v. James H. Drew Shows, Inc.*, 122 Ga. App. 548, 177 S.E.2d 846 (1970); *Dillingham v. Doctors Clinic*, 236 Ga. 302, 223 S.E.2d 625 (1976); *Leitzke v. Leitzke*, 239 Ga. 17, 235 S.E.2d 500 (1977); *Nee v. State Farm Fire & Cas. Co.*, 142 Ga. App. 744, 236 S.E.2d 880 (1977).

**Distinction between facts and conclusions immaterial.** — Under notice system of pleading, ancient distinction between pleading "facts" and "conclusions" is no longer significant; question is simply whether there is a short and plain statement of the claim, as required by this section. *Hodges v. Youmans*, 120 Ga. App. 805, 172 S.E.2d 431 (1969) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-8).

Under notice theory of pleading, it is immaterial whether pleading states "conclu-

sions" or "facts," as long as fair notice is given and statement of claim is short and plain. *Guthrie v. Monumental Properties, Inc.*, 141 Ga. App. 21, 232 S.E.2d 369 (1977).

True test is whether pleading gives fair notice and states elements of the claim plainly and succinctly, and not whether as an abstract matter it states "conclusions" or "facts." *Guthrie v. Monumental Properties, Inc.*, 141 Ga. App. 21, 232 S.E.2d 369 (1977).

It is immaterial whether an allegation is one of fact or conclusion if complaint effectively states claim for relief. *Guthrie v. Monumental Properties, Inc.*, 141 Ga. App. 21, 232 S.E.2d 369 (1977).

**There are no prohibitions against pleading conclusions** and, if pleaded, they may be considered in determining whether complaint sufficiently states claim for relief. *Guthrie v. Monumental Properties, Inc.*, 141 Ga. App. 21, 232 S.E.2d 369 (1977).

**Prayer for process not necessary.** — Ga. L. 1972, p. 689, §§ 1-3 (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-4) and Ga. L. 1967, p. 226, § 8 (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-8) eliminated necessity of prayer for process. *Hunt v. Denby*, 128 Ga. App. 523, 197 S.E.2d 489 (1973).

The Civil Practice Act (see O.C.G.A. Ch. 11, T. 9) contains no requirement that prayer for process be included in complaint as prerequisite to valid service of process. *Matthews v. Fayette County*, 233 Ga. 220, 210 S.E.2d 758 (1974).

**Prayer for relief** is not an allegation in the complaint which requires an answer and is not part of plaintiffs' cause of action. *Holloman v. D.R. Horton, Inc.*, 241 Ga. App. 141, 524 S.E.2d 790 (1999).

**It is not necessary to pray specifically for general or nominal damages** in order to present question for the jury as to nominal damages. *Bradley v. Godwin*, 152 Ga. App. 782, 264 S.E.2d 262 (1979).

**Absence of general allegation of negligence not fatal.** — Petition which sets out facts upon which is made a claim of injury and consequent damages is sufficient to meet requirements of notice pleading under this section, even if there is no allegation that any or all of the facts alleged amounted to acts of negligence on defendant's part, when facts alleged are sufficient in themselves to support allegation of negligence; absence of general allegation of negligence will not subject petition to dismissal for



failing to state a claim upon which relief can be granted. *Beaver v. Southern Greyhound Lines*, 120 Ga. App. 576, 171 S.E.2d 658 (1969) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-8).

**Plaintiff is no longer required to plead applicable foreign law** in order to state a cause of action. *Old Hickory Prods. Co. v. Hickory Specialties, Inc.*, 366 F. Supp. 913 (N.D. Ga. 1973).

**Failure to allege license is not fatal to broker's action** for commission. *Maxwell v. Tucker*, 118 Ga. App. 695, 165 S.E.2d 459 (1968).

**Where complaint alleges terms of insurance policy** and facts upon which plaintiff relies for relief sought, it places defendant fairly on notice of its claim, even though policy is not attached to complaint. *Finney v. Pan-American Fire & Cas. Co.*, 123 Ga. App. 250, 180 S.E.2d 253 (1971).

**Counterclaim on same footing as original claim.** — Insofar as general rules of pleading are concerned, counterclaim stands upon same footing as original claim. *Grant v. Fourth Nat'l Bank*, 229 Ga. 855, 194 S.E.2d 913 (1972).

**Complaint in third-party tort action** is adequate if sufficient facts are alleged which upon proper proof would allow recovery by third-party plaintiff from third-party defendant under applicable substantive tort law, where subject matter is same as that involved in original action. *Koppers Co. v. Parks*, 120 Ga. App. 551, 171 S.E.2d 639 (1969).

**Complaint in action for fraud**, praying for refund of purchase price with interest, punitive damages, attorney fees, expenses of litigation and general relief, sets forth claim for relief. *Mewall Properties & Loan Corp. v. Cutten*, 233 Ga. 291, 210 S.E.2d 819 (1974).

**Petition sufficient to state negligence action.** — Where an indigent prisoner filed suit alleging that after the prisoners's fall on a wet floor, the prisoner was left unattended in the prison infirmary for over 14 hours until the prisoner was transported to another medical center for surgery to repair a broken leg, asserted that prison officials were negligent, requested damages for the prisoner's residual pain and disabilities, requested a jury trial, and filed the requisite pauper's affidavit and proceeded in forma pauperis, the petition was more than sufficient to set forth a cause of action, as it is only necessary that the defendants be placed

on notice of the claim against them. *Gonzalez v. Zant*, 199 Ga. App. 13, 403 S.E.2d 880 (1991).

**It is possible for a litigant to plead oneself out of court** by revealing state of facts which affirmatively shows that there is no liability on defendant. *Hodge v. Dixon*, 119 Ga. App. 397, 167 S.E.2d 377 (1969).

**Complaint showing defendant's nonliability subject to dismissal.** — Where complaint reveals facts which affirmatively show that there is no liability on the defendant, it is subject to dismissal. *Hatcher v. Moree*, 133 Ga. App. 14, 209 S.E.2d 708 (1974).

**Dismissal of complaint where clearly without merit.** — Complaint may be dismissed on motion if clearly without any merit, which may consist of an absence of law to support a claim of the sort made or of facts sufficient to make a good claim, or in the disclosure of some fact which will necessarily defeat the claim. *Poole v. City of Atlanta*, 117 Ga. App. 432, 160 S.E.2d 874 (1968).

**Discretion of court to strike complaint when not in accord with chapter.** — If complaint is not a "short and plain statement of the claim," it is within the trial judge's discretion whether the judge will strike it, granting leave to replead in accordance with the Civil Practice Act (see O.C.G.A. Ch. 11, T. 9). *Bulloch County Hosp. Auth. v. Fowler*, 124 Ga. App. 242, 183 S.E.2d 586 (1971), overruled on other grounds, *Gilson v. Mitchell*, 131 Ga. App. 321, 205 S.E.2d 421 (1974).

**Jack Jones pleading forms** (Ga. L. 1847, p. 490) were not repealed by the Civil Practice Act (see O.C.G.A. Ch. 11, T. 9) and are still proper methods of pleading. *Airport Assocs. v. Audioptric Instructional Devices, Inc.*, 125 Ga. App. 325, 187 S.E.2d 567 (1972).

"Jack Jones Forms" which were enacted into law in 1847 may continue to be used, as they meet requirement of giving "a short and plain statement of the claim showing that the pleader is entitled to relief," as provided in this section. *Hunt v. Denby*, 128 Ga. App. 523, 197 S.E.2d 489 (1973) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-8).

## 2. Venue

**Rules as to pleading venue were not changed** by enactment of the Civil Practice Act (see O.C.G.A. Ch. 11, T. 9). *Martin v.*

**Form of Complaint (Cont'd)****2. Venue (Cont'd)**

Approved Bancredit Corp., 224 Ga. 550, 163 S.E.2d 885 (1968), overruled on other grounds, Cochran v. McCollum, 233 Ga. 104, 210 S.E.2d 13 (1974); Buchan v. Duke, 153 Ga. App. 310, 265 S.E.2d 308 (1980).

**Facts.** — This section requires that facts on which court's venue depends be pleaded. Chancey v. Hancock, 225 Ga. 715, 171 S.E.2d 302 (1969) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-8).

Subsection (a) of this section requires that original complaint contain facts upon which court's venue depends. Reid v. Albright, 142 Ga. App. 826, 237 S.E.2d 229 (1977) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-8).

**Bare allegation of residence generally sufficient.** — In most cases, bare allegation of defendant's residence within the county will suffice. Aiken v. Bynum, 128 Ga. App. 212, 196 S.E.2d 180 (1973); Atchinson v. Haley, 132 Ga. App. 264, 208 S.E.2d 22 (1974); Reid v. Albright, 142 Ga. App. 826, 237 S.E.2d 229 (1977).

**Complaint which fails to show facts establishing venue** is subject to dismissal. Chancey v. Hancock, 225 Ga. 715, 171 S.E.2d 302 (1969).

Where a complaint does not set forth facts upon which the court's venue depends, as required by O.C.G.A. § 9-11-8, it is subject to dismissal. Jones v. Woods, 158 Ga. App. 391, 280 S.E.2d 418 (1981).

**Failure to plead venue waived unless asserted by responsive pleading.** — Although O.C.G.A. § 9-11-8 requires that a complaint filed pursuant to the Georgia Civil Practice Act, O.C.G.A. Ch. 11, T. 9, must set forth the facts on which venue is predicated, a failure to plead such facts is generally held to be waived unless asserted by responsive pleading. G & H Constr. Co. v. Daniels Flooring Co., 173 Ga. App. 181, 325 S.E.2d 773 (1984).

**Third-party complaint** which does not contain facts upon which court's venue depends is insufficient as a matter of law. Cantrell v. Coleman Co., 140 Ga. App. 344, 231 S.E.2d 123 (1976).

**Complaint improperly dismissed for improper venue.** — Trial court erred in dismissing a corporation's complaint for improper venue as the corporation was not bound to fail in its rescission claim under

any provable set of facts because the corporation it alleged that a predecessor and an Illinois entity engaged in a fraudulent course of conduct including: (1) the inducement of an unconscionable lease for defective telephone equipment, and (2) the assignment of that lease to the Illinois entity. SRH, Inc. v. IFC Credit Corp., 275 Ga. App. 18, 619 S.E.2d 744 (2005).

**Defenses and Denials, Generally**

**Answer to amended complaint not required.** — Construing the pertinent provisions of O.C.G.A. §§ 9-11-7, 9-11-8, 9-11-12, 9-11-15, and 9-11-21 in pari materia, it is clear that the Civil Practice Act, O.C.G.A. Ch. 11, T. 9, authorizes the addition of parties, by order of the court, and that an "amended complaint" effecting such an addition does not require a responsive pleading, unless the trial court orders a reply thereto. Chan v. W-East Trading Corp., 199 Ga. App. 76, 403 S.E.2d 840, cert. denied, 199 Ga. App. 905, 403 S.E.2d 840 (1991).

**Answer primarily vehicle for denial.** — Answer, both under present and former law, is primarily a vehicle for denial. Knickerbocker Tax Sys. v. Texaco, Inc., 130 Ga. App. 383, 203 S.E.2d 290 (1973).

**Chief change made by the Civil Practice Act (see O.C.G.A. Ch. 11, T. 9) with regard to the answer** is that an answer can incorporate defenses other than mere denial of allegations. Knickerbocker Tax Sys. v. Texaco, Inc., 130 Ga. App. 383, 203 S.E.2d 290 (1973).

**Purpose of an answer is to formulate issues,** by means of defenses addressed to allegations of the complaint. Knickerbocker Tax Sys. v. Texaco, Inc., 130 Ga. App. 383, 203 S.E.2d 290 (1973).

**Answer must be sufficiently definite to inform plaintiffs.** — Although defendant need not set forth any evidence or expose its defense in detail, it is required that an answer contain a statement of facts sufficiently definite so that plaintiffs will be informed of defense they must be prepared to meet. Knickerbocker Tax Sys. v. Texaco, Inc., 130 Ga. App. 383, 203 S.E.2d 290 (1973).

**It is immaterial whether allegation is one of fact or conclusion** if response effectively states an issuable defense. Crymes v. Crymes, 152 Ga. App. 844, 264 S.E.2d 275 (1979).



**Answer may raise question as to constitutionality of a statute** that will materially affect the defense. *Southern Cotton Oil Co. v. Raines*, 171 Ga. 154, 155 S.E. 484 (1930) (decided under former Code 1933, § 81-303).

While defendant must raise all issues of law by proper pleadings, the defendant's answer may raise question as to constitutionality of a statute that will materially affect the defense. *Buchanan v. Heath*, 210 Ga. 410, 80 S.E.2d 393 (1954) (decided under former Code 1933, § 81-303).

**Where question as to constitutionality of statute was properly raised** by attacking specific Code sections as denying defendant equal protection and due process of law, as guaranteed by state Constitution and U.S. Const., amend. 14, and answer clearly pointed out wherein statute in question violated constitutional provisions, court could not refuse to consider the question merely because defendant failed to point out exact location of due process and equal protection clauses in the Constitutions. *Buchanan v. Heath*, 210 Ga. 410, 80 S.E.2d 393 (1954) (decided under former Code 1933, § 81-303).

**The Civil Practice Act (see O.C.G.A. Ch. 11, T. 9) has no provision similar to former Code 1933, § 81-308**, providing that where facts are charged to be within the knowledge of a party or where from all the circumstances such knowledge is necessarily presumed, and that party fails to answer or makes an evasive answer, the charge is taken to be true. *Seaboard Coast Line R.R. v. Clark*, 122 Ga. App. 237, 176 S.E.2d 596 (1970).

**Denial of lack of information under present and former law.** — Under former law, denial for lack of sufficient information where matter was not peculiarly within knowledge of defendant was a sufficient denial, whereas under subsection (b) of this section, in order to take advantage of lack of information and knowledge defendant must allege that the defendant is without knowledge or information sufficient to form a belief as to the truth of an averment. *Consolidated Pecan Sales Co. v. Savannah Bank & Trust Co.*, 122 Ga. App. 536, 177 S.E.2d 808 (1970) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-8).

**General denial.** — Claimant's motion to dismiss the complaint in a forfeiture action was not a responsive pleading in the nature

of an answer since it did not raise an assertion that the property was not subject to forfeiture as required by paragraph (o)(3) of O.C.G.A. § 16-13-49, nor did it contain even a general denial of the averments of the allegations of the complaint as would have satisfied subsection (b) of O.C.G.A. § 9-11-8. *Turner v. State*, 213 Ga. App. 309, 444 S.E.2d 372 (1994).

**Plea of insufficient information to admit or deny is a denial.** — Defendants' plea that they were without sufficient information to either admit or deny certain allegations of the complaint had the effect of a denial under subsection (b) of this section. *Forsyth County Bd. of Comm'rs v. Adams*, 228 Ga. 845, 188 S.E.2d 790 (1972), later appeal, 234 Ga. 315, 215 S.E.2d 679 (1975) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-8).

**But honesty required.** — Second sentence of subsection (b) of Ga. L. 1967, p. 226, § 8 (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-8), providing that if a party is without knowledge or information sufficient to form a belief as to the truth of an averment he shall so state and that this statement shall have the effect of a denial, is subject to the requirements of honesty in pleading set forth in Ga. L. 1966, p. 609, § 11 (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-11). *Anderson v. Atlanta Univ., Inc.*, 134 Ga. App. 365, 214 S.E.2d 394 (1975).

**Palpably untrue averment of ignorance.** — The principle of subsection (b) does not apply if the fact as to which want of knowledge is asserted is, to the knowledge of the court, so plainly and necessarily within defendant's knowledge that the defendant's averment of ignorance must be palpably untrue. *Weiss v. Moody*, 121 Ga. App. 682, 175 S.E.2d 82 (1970); *Anderson v. Atlanta Univ., Inc.*, 134 Ga. App. 365, 214 S.E.2d 394 (1975); *North Ga. Prod. Credit Ass'n v. Vandergrift*, 239 Ga. 755, 238 S.E.2d 869 (1977) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-8).

**Knowledge of officers charged to corporation.** — If officer or other persons in charge of corporation's affairs have knowledge, then corporation should be held to have knowledge, and if they have information sufficient to form a belief as to the truth of an averment, then corporation has like information. *Stuckey's Carriage Inn v. Phillips*, 122 Ga. App. 681, 178 S.E.2d 543 (1970).

**Where defendant "neither admits nor denies allegations," it does not amount to a**



### Defenses and Denials, Generally (Cont'd)

**denial;** it must be alleged that the defendant is without knowledge or information sufficient to form a belief as to the truth of the averment. *Stuckey's Carriage Inn v. Phillips*, 122 Ga. App. 681, 178 S.E.2d 543 (1970).

**"Appearance card" not a pleading.** — "Appearance card," containing no admissions, denials, or statements of inability to answer for any reason, does not meet the standards for a pleading as set forth in Ga. L. 1972, p. 689, §§ 4 and 5 (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-12(b)) and subsection (b) of Ga. L. 1967, p. 226. § 8 (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-8). *Glenco-Belvedere Animal Hosp. v. Winters*, 129 Ga. App. 621, 200 S.E.2d 506 (1973).

**Filing of letter as exhibit to defensive pleadings cannot be considered as counterclaim.** *Carroll v. Afco Credit Corp.*, 143 Ga. App. 264, 238 S.E.2d 264 (1977).

**Answer in response to action on a note,** alleging that the note has been satisfied either by credit or by moneys received by complaint, is not a nullity but is sufficient to join the issue in the case and to withstand motion for judgment on the pleadings and motion for judgment by default. *Robinson v. Rearden*, 134 Ga. App. 815, 216 S.E.2d 370 (1975).

**Motion to strike a defense should not be granted** unless it appears to a certainty that plaintiff would succeed despite any state of facts which could be proved in support of the defense. *Wellbaum v. Murphy*, 122 Ga. App. 654, 178 S.E.2d 690 (1970).

### Affirmative Defenses

**A properly amended answer is a "pleading to a preceding pleading"** within the meaning of subsection (c) of this section. *Security Ins. Co. v. Gill*, 141 Ga. App. 324, 233 S.E.2d 278 (1977); *Spafford v. Maseroni*, 186 Ga. App. 290, 367 S.E.2d 102 (1988) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-8).

**Purpose of requirement that affirmative defenses be pleaded** is to prevent surprise and to give opposing party fair notice of what the party must meet as a defense. *Phillips v. State Farm Mut. Auto. Ins. Co.*, 121 Ga. App. 342, 173 S.E.2d 723 (1970); *Roberts v. Farmer*, 127 Ga. App. 237, 193 S.E.2d 216 (1972); *McFadden Bus. Publications, Inc. v. Guidry*, 177 Ga. App. 885, 341 S.E.2d 294 (1986); *Ohoopee Prod. Credit*

*Ass'n v. Aspinwall*, 183 Ga. App. 306, 358 S.E.2d 884 (1987); *Kal-O-Mine Indus., Inc. v. Camp (In re Lumpkin Sand & Gravel, Inc.)*, 104 Bankr. 529 (Bankr. M.D. Ga. 1989), *aff'd*, 111 Bankr. 370 (M.D. Ga. 1989).

**Where affirmative defenses are pleaded by defendant** in the defendant's answer, it is not necessary for plaintiff to file any additional plea to deny the allegations of defendant's answer or to avoid the affirmative defenses set out therein, unless a motion is made to the court and the court directs the plaintiff to file a supplemental pleading. *Turner v. Little*, 70 Ga. App. 567, 28 S.E.2d 871 (1944) (decided under former Code 1933, §§ 81-309 and 81-311).

**Payment**, one of the affirmative defenses itemized in subsection (c) of O.C.G.A. § 9-11-8, may be raised by amendment. *Abdalla v. DDCB, Inc.*, 216 Ga. App. 617, 455 S.E.2d 598 (1995); *Resiventure, Inc. v. National Loan Investors*, 224 Ga. App. 220, 480 S.E.2d 212 (1996).

Because defendant failed to plead payment in the defendant's answer or by amendment, the trial court erred in allowing evidence of payment. *Brown v. Little*, 227 Ga. App. 484, 489 S.E.2d 596 (1997).

**Accord and satisfaction.** — Plea of accord and satisfaction is plea in confession and avoidance, and burden of pleading and proving existence, terms, and effect of an accord and satisfaction is on the party relying upon the same. *City of Atlanta v. Gore*, 47 Ga. App. 70, 169 S.E. 776 (1933) (decided under former Code 1933, § 81-307).

Defense of accord and satisfaction or settlement of claim sued on must be specially pleaded. *Pilgrim Health & Life Ins. Co. v. Jenkins*, 47 Ga. App. 441, 170 S.E. 687 (1933) (decided under former Code 1933, § 81-307).

Testimony offered to prove accord and satisfaction is inadmissible in behalf of defendant whose answer does not set up defense to which such testimony is applicable. *Blanchard v. Georgia S. & Fla. Ry.*, 117 Ga. App. 858, 162 S.E.2d 442 (1968).

An accord and satisfaction must be set forth affirmatively as a defense in the defendants' answer and cannot be raised first by affidavit in support or opposition of a motion for summary judgment. *Slappey Bldrs., Inc. v. FDIC*, 157 Ga. App. 343, 277 S.E.2d 328 (1981).

**Particularity on issues of compromise settlement and accord and satisfaction.** — If a pleading is in response to a prior pleading, such issues as compromise settlement or accord and satisfaction must be set out with particularity. *J.G.T., Inc. v. Brunswick Corp.*, 119 Ga. App. 719, 168 S.E.2d 847 (1969).

**Failure of consideration** is an affirmative defense which must be pleaded. *Dromedary, Inc. v. Restaurant Equip. Mfg. Co.*, 153 Ga. App. 103, 264 S.E.2d 571 (1980).

**Plea of total failure of consideration includes partial failure.** *Carlton Co. v. Allen*, 135 Ga. App. 658, 218 S.E.2d 666 (1975).

**Bankruptcy.** — Discharge in bankruptcy is an affirmative defense, and defendant had burden of proving it. *Commercial & Exch. Bank v. McDaniel*, 147 Ga. App. 378, 249 S.E.2d 97 (1978).

**Bankruptcy, to be relied upon as a defense**, must not only be pleaded, but must be pleaded at the proper time; if not pleaded, the defense will be held to be waived, where no legal reason is shown to account for the neglect. *Duncan v. Southern Sav. Bank*, 59 Ga. App. 228, 200 S.E. 561 (1938) (decided under former Code 1933, Ch. 3, T. 81).

**Illegality** represents an affirmative defense which must be pleaded. *Prudential Timber & Farm Co. v. Collins*, 155 Ga. App. 492, 271 S.E.2d 43 (1980).

**Fraud and illegality.** — The defenses of fraud and illegality are affirmative defenses which, pursuant to subsection (c) of O.C.G.A. § 9-11-8, must be expressly pleaded. *Bridges v. Reliance Trust Co.*, 205 Ga. App. 400, 422 S.E.2d 277 (1992).

**Defense of laches** must be specifically plead in responsive pleadings before it can be considered. *Gauker v. Eubanks*, 230 Ga. 893, 199 S.E.2d 771 (1973).

**Defense of estoppel.** — Estoppel is an affirmative defense, and must therefore be set forth affirmatively in pleading to a preceding pleading. *Albany Oil Mill, Inc. v. Sumter Elec. Membership Corp.*, 212 Ga. App. 242, 441 S.E.2d 524 (1994).

Estoppel is an affirmative defense and must be set forth affirmatively in a responsive pleading or in a motion for summary judgment. *Rimes Tractor & Equip., Inc. v. Agricredit Acceptance Corp.*, 216 Ga. App. 249, 454 S.E.2d 564 (1995).

In an action for wrongful foreclosure against a bank by the grantors of security

deeds, the bank's theory of estoppel as an affirmative defense against the grantors' claims for cancellation of the bank's deeds under power related to the merits of the grantor's claim, an issue which had no relevancy to the bank's motion to cancel the grantors' notices of lis pendens. *Moore v. Bank of Fitzgerald*, 266 Ga. 190, 465 S.E.2d 445 (1996).

Trial court erred in finding that a handwritten agreement between the parties constituted an enforceable lease in the landlord's dispossessory action, as the only terms listed in the document were a payment schedule and brief damages and indemnification provisions, but there was no indication of when the lease term began or which property was covered; the statute of frauds, O.C.G.A. § 13-5-30(5), was violated, and because the affirmative defense of estoppel under O.C.G.A. § 9-11-8(c) was not raised by the parties, it was error for the trial court to have raised it sua sponte. *Nacoochee Corp. v. Suwanee Inv. Partners, LLC*, 275 Ga. App. 444, 620 S.E.2d 641 (2005).

**Statute of limitations** must be specially pleaded. *Sellers v. City of Summerville*, 91 Ga. App. 105, 85 S.E.2d 56 (1954) (decided under former Code 1933, § 81-307).

Statute of limitations is an affirmative defense which must be set forth when pleading to a preceding pleading. *Gaul v. Kennedy*, 246 Ga. 290, 271 S.E.2d 196 (1980).

Trial court erred in granting summary judgment to a dentist and the dental practices in a medical malpractice action, based on misdiagnosis, as the dental defendants failed to meet their burden pursuant to O.C.G.A. § 9-11-8(c) of showing undisputed evidence that the affirmative defense of the two-year limitations period of O.C.G.A. § 9-3-71(a) barred the action. *Brown v. Coast Dental of Ga., P.C.*, 275 Ga. App. 761, 622 S.E.2d 34 (2005).

**Res judicata.** — Trial court's order vacating divorce judgment was not barred by the doctrine of res judicata where wife filed no defensive pleadings and thereby failed to assert res judicata as an affirmative defense. *McDade v. McDade*, 263 Ga. 456, 435 S.E.2d 24 (1993).

Res judicata is an affirmative defense that must be raised in a timely filed responsive pleading. *Azarat Mktg. Group v. Georgia Dep't of Admin. Affairs*, 245 Ga. App. 256, 537 S.E.2d 99 (2000).



**Affirmative Defenses** (Cont'd)

O.C.G.A. § 9-11-8(c) does not imply that an affirmative defense can be raised only by answer or it is forever waived; although defendants did not raise *res judicata* in their answer, they raised it in their motion to dismiss, giving plaintiffs fair notice of the defense, and thus there was no error in the trial court's consideration of the *res judicata* issue. *Gerschick & Assocs., P.C. v. Pounds*, 266 Ga. App. 852, 598 S.E.2d 522 (2004).

**Affirmative defense of limitations cannot be raised for the first time orally** at a hearing on a summary judgment motion without any notice to the opposing party. *Hansford v. Robinson*, 255 Ga. 530, 340 S.E.2d 614 (1986).

**Premature attempt to raise bar of limitations.** — Defendant's attempt to raise bar of statute of limitations in appeal by plaintiff from automatic dismissal for lack of prosecution was premature. *Stone v. Green*, 163 Ga. App. 18, 293 S.E.2d 506 (1982).

**Written misrepresentation to obtain credit.** — Former Code 1933, § 105-303 (see O.C.G.A. § 51-6-3), providing that no action shall be sustained for deceit in representation to obtain credit from another unless the misrepresentation is a signed writing, is an affirmative defense that must be set forth in a responsive pleading or be waived. *Funding Sys. Leasing Corp. v. Pugh*, 530 F.2d 91 (5th Cir. 1976).

**Corporation's existence.** — General denial by defendant, or denial for lack of knowledge or information, is insufficient to raise issue as to corporation's legal existence, and failure to raise such issue by direct negative averment results in waiver of the defense. *Stuckey's Carriage Inn v. Phillips*, 122 Ga. App. 681, 178 S.E.2d 543 (1970).

**Unconditional contracts.** — This section does not require an affirmative defense for unconditional contracts in writing; a general denial of indebtedness is sufficient. *Tankersley v. Security Nat'l Corp.*, 122 Ga. App. 129, 176 S.E.2d 274 (1970) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-8).

**Defense of privilege need not be affirmatively pleaded** under subsection (c) of Ga. L. 1967, p. 226, § 8 (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-8), nor under Ga. L. 1966, p. 609, § 9 (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-9), and is sufficiently raised by motion to dismiss. *Europa Hair, Inc. v.*

*Browning*, 133 Ga. App. 753, 212 S.E.2d 862 (1975).

**Comparative negligence no longer must be affirmatively pleaded** in response to a pleading. *Jones v. Cloud*, 119 Ga. App. 697, 168 S.E.2d 598 (1969).

**Affirmative defense of emergency vehicle need not be pleaded** under subsection (c) of Ga. L. 1967, p. 226, § 8 (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-8), nor is it one of the special matters listed under Ga. L. 1966, p. 609, § 9 (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-9). *Walker v. Burke County*, 149 Ga. App. 704, 256 S.E.2d 100 (1979).

**Immunity** is not a defense which must be specifically pled under subsection (c) of O.C.G.A. § 9-11-8. *State Bd. of Educ. v. Drury*, 263 Ga. 429, 437 S.E.2d 290 (1993).

**Motion to be dismissed as defendants,** made by individuals who offered evidence to show that owner of vehicle whose driver was involved in accident was a corporation, did not involve a defense which must be pleaded affirmatively under subsection (c) of this section. *Calhoun v. Herrin*, 125 Ga. App. 518, 188 S.E.2d 273 (1972) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-8).

**Waiver.** — If affirmative defense is not pleaded, it is generally held that such defense is waived. *Roberts v. Farmer*, 127 Ga. App. 237, 193 S.E.2d 216 (1972).

Defendant may not avail oneself of an affirmative defense which the defendant fails to properly present. *Dromedary, Inc. v. Restaurant Equip. Mfg. Co.*, 153 Ga. App. 103, 264 S.E.2d 571 (1980).

Failure to plead the affirmative defense of the statute of limitations for suits against developers for construction defects, as provided in O.C.G.A. § 9-3-30, results in its being waived. *Glenridge Unit Owners Ass'n v. Felton*, 183 Ga. App. 858, 360 S.E.2d 418 (1987).

**When failure to plead immaterial.** — Failure to plead an affirmative defense is immaterial if evidence of the defense is introduced and not objected to for failure to plead it, and no surprise is claimed. *Bowers v. Howell*, 203 Ga. App. 636, 417 S.E.2d 392 (1992).

**Late filed defense waived.** — Judgment for defendant was reversed where defense of failure to attach affidavit required by O.C.G.A. § 9-11-9.1 was not presented, by way of amendment to the answer, until three months after the filing of responsive plead-



ings, and until the statute of limitations on the underlying claim had run. *Glaser v. Meck*, 258 Ga. 468, 369 S.E.2d 912 (1988).

**Defense of sovereign immunity is not affirmative defense** with respect to which the state has the burden of proof. Indeed neither counsel for the state nor any of its agencies may, by affirmative action or by failure to plead, waive the defense of governmental immunity. *Kelleher v. State*, 187 Ga. App. 64, 369 S.E.2d 341 (1988).

Sovereign immunity is not an affirmative defense that must be established by the party seeking its protection. Rather, immunity from suit is a privilege that is subject to waiver by the party seeking to benefit from the waiver, such that in a wrongful death action against the Department of Human Resources, it was incumbent upon the mental health facility patient's parents to establish the department's waiver of immunity. *Georgia Dep't of Human Resources v. Poss*, 263 Ga. 347, 434 S.E.2d 488 (1993).

Sovereign immunity is not an affirmative defense within the meaning of subsection (c) of O.C.G.A. § 9-11-8 in that it is not lost even if not raised in the first responsive pleading and any waiver must be established by the party benefiting from such waiver. *Maxwell v. Cronan*, 241 Ga. App. 491, 527 S.E.2d 1 (1999).

**Waiver of statute of limitations.** — It is incumbent on party pleading to a preceding pleading to set forth affirmatively any statute of limitations as a defense to an action; failure to do so results in court's determination that this issue is not raised, even though it may be present and could operate as bar to recovery. *Nipper v. Crisp County*, 120 Ga. App. 583, 171 S.E.2d 652 (1969).

Unless defense of the statute of limitations is pleaded affirmatively by defendant, it is waived. *Leslie, Inc. v. Solomon*, 141 Ga. App. 673, 234 S.E.2d 104 (1977).

Where appellant raises no affirmative defense based upon statute of limitations, that defense is waived. *Wood v. Wood*, 239 Ga. 120, 236 S.E.2d 68 (1977).

Plaintiff waived defense of statute of limitations to counterclaim by failure to raise issue prior to pretrial order. *Gaul v. Kennedy*, 246 Ga. 290, 271 S.E.2d 196 (1980).

Under subsection (c) of O.C.G.A. § 9-11-8, the statute of limitations is an affirmative defense which must be raised at the

first opportunity. It is too late to raise it initially in the middle of the trial. *Owens v. Owens*, 248 Ga. 720, 286 S.E.2d 25 (1982).

The failure to raise the defense of the statute of limitation constitutes a waiver of the issue. *Coleman v. Burnett*, 169 Ga. App. 297, 312 S.E.2d 627 (1983).

Third-party defendant waived any right that defendant would otherwise have had to rely upon the statute of limitations and the issue could not be considered on appeal, where such defense was not raised in the answer, the motion to dismiss or other pleading filed in the trial court. *Davis v. Betsill*, 178 Ga. App. 730, 344 S.E.2d 525 (1986).

**No waiver where defense raised by motion, special plea, or summary judgment.** — If affirmative defense is not pleaded, it is generally held that such defense is waived, but if it is raised by motion, by special plea in connection with the answer, or by motion for summary judgment, there is no waiver. *Phillips v. State Farm Mut. Auto. Ins. Co.*, 121 Ga. App. 342, 173 S.E.2d 723 (1970); *Roberts v. Farmer*, 127 Ga. App. 237, 193 S.E.2d 216 (1972).

While generally defenses such as statute of limitations or laches must be affirmatively raised by written answer under subsection (c) of this section, yet where facts as to such an issue are uncontradicted, it may be disposed of by summary judgment, motion to dismiss, or motion for judgment on the pleadings. *Beazley v. Williams*, 231 Ga. 137, 200 S.E.2d 751 (1973) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-8).

**Pleading not only way to raise affirmative defense.** — The language of subsection (c) of O.C.G.A. § 9-11-8 does not imply that affirmative defenses may be raised only by a pleading. *Brown v. Moseley*, 175 Ga. App. 282, 333 S.E.2d 162 (1985).

**An affirmative defense may be raised by motion.** *Brown v. Quarles*, 154 Ga. App. 350, 268 S.E.2d 403 (1980).

**Defendant may raise affirmative defense by motion for summary judgment**, but only when motion for summary judgment is the initial pleading tendered by defendant. *Funding Sys. Leasing Corp. v. Pugh*, 530 F.2d 91 (5th Cir. 1976).

**Defense of res judicata raised by defendant as part of its motion for summary judgment** satisfied the requirements of O.C.G.A. § 9-11-8. *Hardy v. Georgia Baptist*

**Affirmative Defenses (Cont'd)**

Health Care Sys., 239 Ga. App. 596, 521 S.E.2d 632 (1999).

**Where accord and satisfaction was raised by evidence in connection with motion for summary judgment**, it was error to overrule motion for summary judgment simply because defendant did not file plea or accord and satisfaction, as is generally required under subsection (c) of this section. *Catalina, Inc. v. Woodward*, 124 Ga. App. 26, 182 S.E.2d 921 (1971) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-8).

**Evidence of failure of consideration and mistake in summary judgment proceedings.**

— Where defendants did not specially plead affirmative defenses of failure of consideration and mistake, as required by subsections (b) and (c) of Ga. L. 1967, p. 226, § 8 (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-8), and Ga. L. 1966, p. 609, § 9 (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-9(b)), but on motion for summary judgment offered evidence in support of such defenses, thus creating issues of fact on motion for summary judgment, moving party was not entitled to judgment as a matter of law. *Bailey v. Polote*, 152 Ga. App. 255, 262 S.E.2d 551 (1979).

**Defense of waiver may be raised by motion for summary judgment.** *Daniel & Daniel, Inc. v. Cosmopolitan Co.*, 146 Ga. App. 200, 245 S.E.2d 885 (1978).

**Some affirmative defenses may properly be raised by motion to dismiss**, if the facts are admitted, are not controverted, or are completely disclosed on the face of the pleadings and nothing further can be developed by a trial of the issue; and the rationale of this rule is applicable to the affirmative defense of the statute of frauds. *Murrey v. Specialty Underwriters, Inc.*, 233 Ga. 804, 213 S.E.2d 668 (1975).

**Disposition of issue on motion to dismiss, for judgment on pleadings or for summary judgment.** — Ordinarily affirmative defenses listed in subsection (c) of this section and any other defense not specified in § 9-11-12 must be asserted by answer and cannot be basis for motion to dismiss, but if the facts are admitted, are not controverted, or are completely disclosed on the face of the pleadings and nothing further can be developed by a trial of the issue, the matter may be disposed of upon motion to dismiss, motion for judgment on the pleadings, or

motion for summary judgment. *Ezzard v. Morgan*, 118 Ga. App. 50, 162 S.E.2d 793 (1968).

While generally defenses such as statute of limitations or laches must be affirmatively raised by written answer, yet where facts as to such an issue are uncontradicted, it may be disposed of by summary judgment, motion to dismiss, or motion for judgment on the pleadings. *O'Quinn v. O'Quinn*, 237 Ga. 653, 229 S.E.2d 428 (1976).

**Affirmative defenses listed in this section may be raised by amendment.** *Security Ins. Co. v. Gill*, 141 Ga. App. 324, 233 S.E.2d 278 (1977) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-8).

**No evidence of affirmative defenses under general denial.** — While an express denial of allegations of complaint is sufficient to create a triable issue, under such general denial defendant would not be permitted to present any evidence as to affirmative defenses of type itemized in subsection (c) of this section. *Knickerbocker Tax Sys. v. Texaco, Inc.*, 130 Ga. App. 383, 203 S.E.2d 290 (1973) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-8).

Under general denial, defendant is not permitted to present evidence as to any affirmative defense of the type itemized in subsection (c) of this section. *Dromedary, Inc. v. Restaurant Equip. Mfg. Co.*, 153 Ga. App. 103, 264 S.E.2d 571 (1980) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-8).

**Unless plaintiff waives objection.** — Even absent a specific pleading, where accord and satisfaction is set out by evidence which is not objected to, such issue is before the court, plaintiff having waived objection. *Wood v. Yancey Bros. Co.*, 135 Ga. App. 720, 218 S.E.2d 698 (1975).

**A defense may be dismissed as a counterclaim.** *Whitehurst v. Universal C.I.T. Credit Corp.*, 131 Ga. App. 202, 205 S.E.2d 489 (1974).

**Under former Code 1933, § 109A-307**, admission by defendant of execution of note to plaintiff gives plaintiff prima facie right to judgment, and defendant then has burden of establishing any claimed defense to action, as set forth in subsection (c) of Ga. L. 1976, p. 1047, § 1 (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-8). *Malone v. Price*, 138 Ga. App. 514, 226 S.E.2d 623 (1976).

**Defendant's mere denial of debt** for various general reasons not contained in this section does not constitute a defense under



former Code 1933, § 109A-307, relating to defenses to notes. *Malone v. Price*, 138 Ga. App. 514, 226 S.E.2d 623 (1976).

**Claim of statutory immunity under Georgia's workers' compensation scheme is affirmative defense** and subject to waiver under Rule 8(c), Fed. R. Civ. P., in federal diversity of citizenship actions. *Troxler v. Owens-Illinois, Inc.*, 717 F.2d 530 (11th Cir. 1983).

**Noncompliance with a contract provision is not an affirmative defense** under subsection (c) of O.C.G.A. § 9-11-8. *Carpenters Local 1977 v. General Ins. Co. of Am.*, 167 Ga. App. 299, 306 S.E.2d 383 (1983).

**Affirmative defense of failure of consideration not barred.** — In a suit on a promissory note, the trial court did not err by considering the affirmative defense of failure of consideration, which the maker had not pled, since the payee failed to object when the maker's counsel argued failure of consideration in the maker's opening statement and in the maker's motion for directed verdict; this issue was thus tried by the implied consent of the parties under O.C.G.A. § 9-11-15(b). *Drake v. Wallace*, 259 Ga. App. 111, 576 S.E.2d 87 (2003).

**Failure of consideration was waived by not having been raised in pleadings**, and could not be raised by affidavit in support of a motion for summary judgment. *Hanover Ins. Co. v. Nelson Conveyor & Mach. Co.*, 159 Ga. App. 13, 282 S.E.2d 670 (1981).

**The defense of failure of consideration is not available where a note has been renewed.** *Richards v. Southern Fin. Corp.*, 171 Ga. App. 268, 319 S.E.2d 103 (1984).

**Payment** is a matter that must be specially pleaded. *Rahal v. Titus*, 107 Ga. App. 844, 131 S.E.2d 659 (1963) (decided under former Code 1933, § 81-307).

Defense of payment must be specially pleaded by principal debtor or added by amendment. *Standard Accident Ins. Co. v. Ingalls Iron Works Co.*, 109 Ga. App. 574, 136 S.E.2d 505 (1964) (decided under former Code 1933, § 81-307).

**Raising defense of partial payment in response to summary judgment motion not untimely.** — Although the defendant by defendant's answer denied the substance of the complaint in the various averments and a plea of partial payment could have been added by amendment, the trial court did not

err in considering such a claim when raised in response to the plaintiff's motion for summary judgment. *White v. McCarty*, 171 Ga. App. 666, 320 S.E.2d 796 (1984).

**Defense of estoppel must be set forth affirmatively in pleading to a preceding pleading.** *Jones v. Miles*, 656 F.2d 103 (5th Cir. 1981).

**Pleading should not be dismissed for failure to state a claim** if it appears beyond a doubt that the pleader can prove no set of facts in support of the claim which would entitle the pleader to relief. This principle is applicable to all pleadings, including special matters (fraud, mistake and conditions precedent) under O.C.G.A. § 9-11-9. *Skelton v. Skelton*, 251 Ga. 631, 308 S.E.2d 838 (1983).

### Failure to Deny

**Factual assertions contained in unverified pleadings**, which do not require a responsive pleading, remain mere allegations of fact unless they are duly admitted by the opposing party. But factual assertions contained in unverified pleadings which do require a responsive pleading are admitted when not denied in the responsive pleading. *Behar v. Aero Med Int'l, Inc.*, 185 Ga. App. 845, 366 S.E.2d 223 (1988).

**Defendant barred from disputing matter not denied.** — Averments in a pleading to which a responsive pleading is required are admitted when not denied in the responsive pleading, and defendant, who did not deny a claim of a license under the Georgia Industrial Loan Act (see O.C.G.A. Ch. 3, T. 7), was therefore barred from disputing applicability of the chapter to loan on appeal. *Termplan, Inc. v. Joseph*, 151 Ga. App. 689, 261 S.E.2d 433 (1979).

In a declaratory judgment action for a determination that a county's sign ordinance was unconstitutional, because the defendant county did not deny the plaintiff's averment that a true and correct copy of the applicable ordinance was attached to the complaint, the averment was admitted and no further proof was required. *Outdoor Sys. v. Cherokee County*, 243 Ga. App. 406, 533 S.E.2d 446 (2000).

**Plaintiff entitled to judgment on pleadings.** — The plaintiff was entitled to judgment on the pleadings where the complaint alleged that the defendant converted a vehicle and the pro se defendant merely asserted



### Failure to Deny (Cont'd)

that the defendant wanted to come before the court to "state her case" since such assertion did not constitute a general denial. *Universal Underwriters Ins. Co. v. Albert*, 248 Ga. App. 415, 546 S.E.2d 361 (2001).

**Insurer not bound by defendant's admissions.** — Although a named, served defendant may waive right to defend against an action, the defendant's waiver and default cannot be permitted to injure statutory right of the insurer to defend the action in its own name, which would be the result if the insurer were held bound by defendant's admissions based upon subsection (d) of this section. *Glover v. Davenport*, 133 Ga. App. 146, 210 S.E.2d 370 (1974) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-8).

**Defendant's affirmative defense deemed denied.** — If allegations of defendant's affirmative defense are not admitted, they are deemed denied. *Hancock v. Nashville Inv. Co.*, 128 Ga. App. 58, 195 S.E.2d 674 (1973).

**Defendant may not obtain judgment on pleadings on basis of answer only.** — Defendant may not obtain judgment on the pleadings on basis of allegations in the defendant's answer where no reply is required, since under subsection (d) of this section these allegations are deemed denied. *GMAC v. Jackson*, 119 Ga. App. 221, 166 S.E.2d 739 (1969); *Lord v. Smith*, 143 Ga. App. 378, 238 S.E.2d 731 (1977) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-8).

### Alternative and Inconsistent Claims and Defenses

#### 1. Claims

**Construction of subsection (e).** — Subsection (e) of this section allows inconsistent, hypothetical, and alternative claims in pleading, and is to be construed like its federal counterpart, Fed. R. Civ. P. 8(e)(2). *D.H. Overmyer Co. v. Kapplin*, 122 Ga. App. 51, 176 S.E.2d 207 (1970) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-8).

**Provision procedural.** — Portion of this section which deals with pleading actions sounding simultaneously or alternatively in tort and contract is procedural, and goes only to the remedy. *Cohen v. Garland*, 119 Ga. App. 333, 167 S.E.2d 599 (1969) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-8).

**Complaint may now contain as many separate claims against defendants as plaintiff may have,** regardless of inconsistency, they may be based on legal grounds and equitable grounds, and may arise out of tort and also out of contract. *Giordano v. Stubbs*, 129 Ga. App. 283, 199 S.E.2d 322 (1973), rev'd on other grounds sub nom., *Summer-Minter & Assocs. v. Giordano*, 231 Ga. 601, 203 S.E.2d 173 (1974).

**Legal and equitable claims in same complaint.** — Under the Civil Practice Act (see O.C.G.A. Ch. 11, T. 9), both legal and equitable claims may be set forth in same complaint. *Miller v. Turner*, 228 Ga. 701, 187 S.E.2d 688 (1972).

**Alternative allegations are now permissible** under the Civil Practice Act (see O.C.G.A. Ch. 11, T. 9). *Miller v. Turner*, 228 Ga. 701, 187 S.E.2d 688 (1972).

**Plaintiff has right to try case on alternate theories,** and cannot be required to elect upon which theory to proceed. *D.H. Overmyer Co. v. Kapplin*, 122 Ga. App. 51, 176 S.E.2d 207 (1970).

**Complaint which contains alternative statements** of claim will not be dismissed if any one alternative statement supports the claim. *Hodges v. Youmans*, 120 Ga. App. 805, 172 S.E.2d 431 (1969); *Utica Mut. Ins. Co. v. Kelly & Cohen, Inc.*, 233 Ga. App. 555, 504 S.E.2d 510 (1998).

**Inconsistent remedies may be pursued until satisfaction is obtained.** *D.H. Overmyer Co. v. Kapplin*, 122 Ga. App. 51, 176 S.E.2d 207 (1970).

A party may pursue any number of inconsistent remedies prior to formulation and entry of judgment. *Waller v. Scheer*, 175 Ga. App. 1, 332 S.E.2d 293 (1985).

**Party's discussion of one theory in opening argument does not limit jury's consideration.** — Under O.C.G.A. § 9-11-8, a party may seek recovery under several alternative and inconsistent theories and may sue on one theory and recover under another if supported by the evidence; therefore, a party's discussion of one theory in its opening statement does not limit the issues which are presented for consideration by the jury so as to constrain the jury in considering the issues presented by the evidence at trial. *Barnett v. Freeman*, 157 Ga. App. 760, 278 S.E.2d 694 (1981).

**Trial court's instruction that it is common practice to file inconsistent pleadings and**

that it is perfectly acceptable under the law to do so stated correct principle of law and was not error. *City of Waycross v. Beaty*, 157 Ga. App. 765, 278 S.E.2d 697 (1981).

**Counterclaim incorrectly stricken.** — In suit to recover on purchase order, the trial court erred in striking a counterclaim for breach of warranty because it was allegedly redundant in view of an affirmative defense of right to refuse payment because of non-conformity. *Bingham, Ltd. v. Tool Technology, Inc.*, 166 Ga. App. 220, 303 S.E.2d 761 (1983).

**When election between inconsistent remedies must be made.** — Election of remedies, though “abolished” by the Civil Practice Act (see O.C.G.A. Ch. 11, T. 9), must be made prior to judgment where inconsistent remedies are sought in one action. *Rosenberg v. Mossman*, 140 Ga. App. 694, 231 S.E.2d 417 (1976).

Election between inconsistent remedies, where necessary, can be made at any time after verdict and prior to entry of judgment. *Leslie, Inc. v. Solomon*, 141 Ga. App. 673, 234 S.E.2d 104 (1977).

## 2. Defenses

**Defendant has right to file as many inconsistent or contradictory pleas** as the defendant deems necessary for defense. *Associated Muts., Inc. v. Pope Lumber Co.*, 200 Ga. 487, 37 S.E.2d 393 (1946) (decided under former Code 1933, § 81-310).

**Contradictory or inconsistent pleas.** — Defendant may in different paragraphs of an answer file contradictory or inconsistent pleas. *North British & Mercantile Ins. Co. v. Parnell*, 53 Ga. App. 178, 185 S.E. 122 (1936) (decided under former Code 1933, § 81-310).

Defendant may file contradictory pleas. *Hadden v. Fuqua*, 194 Ga. 621, 22 S.E.2d 377 (1942) (decided under former Code 1933, § 81-310).

**Matters in abatement and in bar may be mixed** in same answer, and one defense will

not defeat another. *Galloway v. Merrill*, 213 Ga. 633, 100 S.E.2d 443 (1957) (decided under former Code 1933, § 81-305).

**Defendant is entitled to file as many separate defenses as the defendant desires**, regardless of whether such defenses are inconsistent or contradictory. *Brooks v. West Lumber Co.*, 88 Ga. App. 510, 77 S.E.2d 43 (1953) (decided under former Code 1933, § 81-310).

Defendant's pleas and answer may contain as many several matters as defendant thinks necessary for a defense, and no part of the answer shall be stricken out or rejected because it may be contradictory to other portions of the answer. *Johnson v. Johnson*, 218 Ga. 28, 126 S.E.2d 229 (1962) (decided under former Code 1933, § 81-310).

**Pleading comparative negligence.** — The alternative pleading of a defendant in a negligence suit that even if it were found negligent, the negligence of the plaintiff equaled or exceeded its own is appropriate. *Wilson v. Norfolk S. Corp.*, 200 Ga. App. 523, 409 S.E.2d 84 (1991).

**Defenses of negligence and legal accident.** — A party is entitled to plead alternative theories of defense. Thus, where plaintiff's fall in the produce department of a grocery store possibly could have been the result of an event not proximately caused by negligence but which instead arose from an unforeseen or unexplained cause, the trial court did not err in charging the jury on the theory of legal accident. *Shennett v. Piggly Wiggly S., Inc.*, 197 Ga. App. 502, 399 S.E.2d 476 (1990).

**Inconsistent third-party complaint allowed.** — In a breach of warranty action involving a survey commissioned by defendants, defendant's third-party complaint against the surveyor and filing of an expert's affidavit stating that the survey was incorrect did not estop defendant from relying on the survey in defense of the action. *Ewers v. Cooper*, 217 Ga. App. 434, 457 S.E.2d 705 (1995).

## RESEARCH REFERENCES

**Am. Jur. 2d.** — 1 Am. Jur. 2d, Accord and Satisfaction, § 51. 25 Am. Jur. 2d, Duress and Undue Influence, §§ 32, 43. 27A Am. Jur. 2d, Equity, § 216 et seq. 28 Am. Jur. 2d, Estoppel and Waiver, §§ 162-175, 220-224.

37 Am. Jur. 2d, Fraud and Deceit, §§ 450-462. 61A Am. Jur. 2d, Pleading, §§ 31-75, 111 et seq., 220-338. 73 Am. Jur. 2d, Statute of Frauds, §§ 497-515.

**C.J.S.** — 35A C.J.S., Federal Civil Proce-

dures, §§ 252, 254, 258, 262-267, 280, 301-309, 321, 336, 357-360, 398, 410, 451, 813-818. 71 C.J.S., Pleading, §§ 39-42, 46, 53, 63-69, 87, 95, 99-103, 121-126, 140, 146, 163 et seq.

**ALR.** — Pleadings containing self-serving declarations as evidence, 1 ALR 39.

Burden of proof as regards discharge in bankruptcy, 2 ALR 1672.

Judgment on claim as bar to action to recover amount of payment which was not litigated in previous action, 13 ALR 1151.

Admissibility of pleadings for purposes other than the establishment of the facts set out therein, 14 ALR 103.

Pleadings, depositions, testimony, or statements in court as constituting a sufficient writing within the statute of frauds, 22 ALR 735.

Right under general prayer to relief inconsistent with prayer for specific relief, 30 ALR 1175.

Liability to patient for results of medical or surgical treatment by one not licensed as required by law, 44 ALR 1418; 57 ALR 978.

Form of pleading necessary to raise issue of corporate existence, 55 ALR 510.

Right of foreign corporation to plead statute of limitations, 59 ALR 1336; 122 ALR 1194.

Waiver of benefit of statute or rule by which allegation in pleading of execution or of consideration of written instrument must be taken as true unless met by verified denial, 67 ALR 1283.

Amendment of pleadings after limitation has run by change in capacity in which suit is prosecuted, 74 ALR 1269.

Amendment of pleading after limitation period by substituting new defendant, or changing allegations as to capacity in which defendant is sued or the theory upon which defendant is sought to be held responsible for another's wrong, as stating a new cause of action, 74 ALR 1280.

Necessity of pleading affirmative defense in divorce suit, 76 ALR 990.

Pleading particular cause of injury as waiver of right to rely on *res ipsa loquitur*, 79 ALR 48; 2 ALR3d 1335.

Sufficiency of allegations of loss of patronage or profits to permit recovery of special damages from false publication, 86 ALR 848.

Necessity of alleging fact of agency in declaring upon contract made by party through agent, 89 ALR 895.

Waiver of tort and recovery in assumpsit for conversion as dependent on or affected by sale of the goods by the converter, 97 ALR 250.

May payment be proved under general issue or general denial, or must it be specially pleaded, 100 ALR 264.

Sufficiency of allegation of insolvency without further statement of facts, 101 ALR 549.

Time requirements prescribed by statute granting right to sue United States or a state as a condition of jurisdiction which renders it unnecessary to plead specially their breach in defense, 106 ALR 215.

Form and sufficiency of allegations of heirship, 110 ALR 1239.

Necessity and sufficiency of allegations in regard to trust in a pleading in action by trustee against third parties, 112 ALR 1514.

Propriety and effect of including in plaintiff's pleading in action for negligence diverse or contradictory allegations as to status or legal relationship as between parties or as between party and third person, 115 ALR 178.

Necessity and sufficiency of reply to answer pleading of statute of limitations, 115 ALR 755.

Sufficiency of complaint in action against railroad for killing or injuring person or livestock as regards time, and direction and identification of train, 115 ALR 1074.

Pleading waiver, estoppel, and *res judicata*, 120 ALR 8.

Burden of allegation and proof in civil cases as regards of exception in statute, 130 ALR 440.

Manner and sufficiency of pleading foreign law, 134 ALR 570.

Necessary allegations in a declaration or complaint in action against physician or surgeon based on wrong diagnosis, 134 ALR 683.

Necessity and sufficiency of pleading custom or usage, 151 ALR 324.

Presumption as to payment or discharge of obligation from obligor's possession of paper evidencing it, 156 ALR 777.

Manner of pleading statute of frauds as defense, 158 ALR 89.

Failure of complaint to state cause of action for unliquidated damages as ground for dismissal of action at hearing to determine amount of damages following defendant's default, 163 ALR 496.



Pleading laches, 173 ALR 326.

Propriety and effect of pleading different degrees of negligence or wrongdoing in complaint seeking recovery for one injury, 173 ALR 1231.

Necessity of pleading that tort was committed by servant, in action against master, 4 ALR2d 292.

Setting aside default judgment for failure of statutory agent on whom process was served to notify defendant, 20 ALR2d 1179.

Pleading last clear chance doctrine, 25 ALR2d 254.

Pleading aggravation of a preexisting physical condition, 32 ALR2d 1447.

Pleading bona fide purchase of real property as defense, 33 ALR2d 1322.

Defense of adverse possession or statute of limitations as available under general denial or plea of general issue in ejectment action, 39 ALR2d 1426.

Manner and sufficiency of pleading agency in contract action, 45 ALR2d 583.

Pleading or raising defense of privilege in defamation action, 51 ALR2d 552.

Raising defense of statute of limitations by demurrer, equivalent motion to dismiss, or by motion for judgment on pleadings, 61 ALR2d 300.

Raising statute of limitations by motion for summary judgment, 61 ALR2d 341.

Pleading self-defense or other justification in civil assault and battery action, 67 ALR2d 405.

Necessity and manner of pleading denial of partnership in action by third person against alleged partners, 68 ALR2d 545.

Enforceability of bail bond or recognition against surety where, at time it was filed, prosecution of principal was barred by statute of limitations, 75 ALR2d 1431.

Malpractice in treatment and surgery of the ear, 76 ALR2d 783.

Recovery on quantum meruit where only express contract is pleaded, under Federal Rules of Civil Procedure 8 and 54 and similar state statutes or rules, 84 ALR2d 1077.

Pleading of election remedies, 99 ALR2d 1315.

Necessity and sufficiency of allegation, in a suit for specific performance of a contract for the sale of land, as to the adequacy of the consideration or as to the fairness of the contract, 100 ALR2d 551.

Modern trends as to pleading a particular

cause of injury or act of negligence as waiving or barring the right to rely on *res ipsa loquitur*, 2 ALR3d 1335.

Applicability, in action against nurse in her professional capacity, of statute of limitations applicable to malpractice, 8 ALR3d 1336.

Malpractice: liability of physician or hospital where patient suffers heart attack or the like while undergoing unrelated medical procedure, 17 ALR3d 796.

Mutuality of estoppel as prerequisite of availability of doctrine of collateral estoppel to a stranger to the judgment, 31 ALR3d 1044.

Propriety of attaching photographs to a pleading, 33 ALR3d 322.

Liability of hospital for refusal to admit or treat patient, 35 ALR3d 841.

Judgment against parents in action for loss of minor's services as precluding minor's action for personal injuries, 41 ALR3d 536.

When does jeopardy attach in a nonjury trial?, 49 ALR3d 1039.

Duty of physician or surgeon to warn or instruct nurse or attendant, 63 ALR3d 1020.

May action for malicious prosecution be predicated on defense or counterclaim in civil suit, 65 ALR3d 901.

Economic duress or business compulsion in execution of promissory note, 79 ALR3d 598.

Medical malpractice: patient's failure to return, as directed, for examination or treatment as contributory negligence, 100 ALR3d 723.

Medical malpractice: administering or prescribing drugs for weight control, 1 ALR4th 236.

Right of party litigant to defend or counterclaim on ground that opposing party or his attorney is engaged in unauthorized practice of law, 7 ALR4th 1146.

Medical malpractice: administering or prescribing birth control pills or devices, 9 ALR4th 372.

Validity of statute establishing contingent fee scale for attorneys representing parties in medical malpractice actions, 12 ALR4th 23.

Medical malpractice: *res ipsa loquitur* in negligent anesthesia cases, 49 ALR4th 63.

Tortious maintenance or removal of life supports, 58 ALR4th 222.

Social worker malpractice, 58 ALR4th 977.

Liability for medical malpractice in connection with performance of circumcision, 75 ALR4th 710.

Medical malpractice: who are "health care providers," or the like, whose actions fall within statutes specifically governing actions

and damages for medical malpractice, 12 ALR5th 1.

Hospital liability as to diagnosis and care of patients' in emergency room, 58 ALR5th 613.

### 9-11-9. Pleading special matters.

(a) *Capacity*. It is not necessary to aver the capacity of a party to bring or defend an action, the authority of a party to bring or defend an action in a representative capacity, or the legal existence of an organized association of persons that is made a party. When a party desires to raise an issue as to the legal existence of any party, the capacity of any party to bring or defend an action, or the authority of a party to bring or defend an action in a representative capacity, he shall do so by specific negative averment, which shall include such supporting particulars as are peculiarly within the pleader's knowledge.

(b) *Fraud, mistake, condition of the mind*. In all averments of fraud or mistake, the circumstance constituting fraud or mistake shall be stated with particularity. Malice, intent, knowledge, and other condition of mind of a person may be averred generally.

(c) *Conditions precedent*. In pleading the performance or occurrence of conditions precedent, it is sufficient to aver generally that all conditions precedent have been performed or have occurred. A denial of performance or occurrence shall be made specifically and with particularity.

(d) *Official document or act*. In pleading an official document or official act it is sufficient to aver that the document was issued or the act done in compliance with law.

(e) *Judgment*. In pleading a judgment or decision of a domestic or foreign court, of a judicial or quasi-judicial tribunal, or of a board or officer, it is sufficient to aver the judgment or decision without setting forth matter showing jurisdiction to render it.

(f) *Time and place*. For the purpose of testing the sufficiency of a pleading, averments of time and place are material and shall be considered like all other averments of material matter.

(g) *Special damage*. When items of special damage are claimed, they shall be specifically stated. (Ga. L. 1966, p. 609, § 9.)

**Cross references.** — Form of complaint for money paid by mistake, see § 9-11-107.

**U.S. Code.** — For provisions of Federal Rules of Civil Procedure, Rule 9, see 28 U.S.C.

**Law reviews.** — For article discussing lia-

bility of corporate directors, officers, and shareholders under the Georgia Business Corporation Code, and as affected by provisions of the Georgia Civil Practice Act, see 7 Ga. St. B.J. 277 (1971). For article, "Georgia's 'Door-Closing' Statute: Who Bears the

Burden?," see 24 Ga. St. B.J. 141 (1988). For annual survey article on legal ethics, see 56 Mercer L. Rev. 315 (2004).

For comment, "Pleading Constructive

Fraud in Securities Litigation — Avoiding Dismissal for Failure to Plead Fraud With Particularity," see 33 Emory L.J. 517 (1984).

## JUDICIAL DECISIONS

### ANALYSIS

#### GENERAL CONSIDERATION

##### CAPACITY

##### FRAUD, MISTAKE, AND MENTAL CONDITION

##### CONDITIONS PRECEDENT

##### SPECIAL DAMAGES

### General Consideration

**Construction of pleadings to do justice.** — O.C.G.A. § 9-11-9 is not immune from the command of O.C.G.A. § 9-11-8(f) that pleadings be construed so as to do substantial justice. *McDonough Constr. Co. v. McLendon Elec. Co.*, 242 Ga. 510, 250 S.E.2d 424 (1978).

**Principle that a pleading should not be dismissed for failure to state a claim** unless it appears beyond doubt that plaintiff can prove no set of facts in support of the plaintiff's claim which would entitle the plaintiff to relief is applicable to all pleadings, including special matters under this section. *Cochran v. McCollum*, 233 Ga. 104, 210 S.E.2d 13 (1974); *Bryant v. Bryant*, 236 Ga. 265, 223 S.E.2d 662 (1976) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-9).

Complaint shall not be dismissed unless the averments disclose that plaintiff would not be entitled to relief under any set of facts that could be proved in support of the claim. *Hiller v. Culbreth*, 139 Ga. App. 351, 228 S.E.2d 374 (1976).

Under the Civil Practice Act (see O.C.G.A. Ch. 11, T. 9), a pleading should not be dismissed for failure to state a claim unless it appears beyond doubt that plaintiff can prove no set of facts in support of the plaintiff's claim which would entitle the plaintiff to relief, and this principle is applicable to all pleadings, including special matters under this section. *Moultrie v. Atlanta Fed. Sav. & Loan Ass'n*, 148 Ga. App. 650, 252 S.E.2d 77 (1979) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-9).

A pleading should not be dismissed for failure to state a claim unless it appears beyond a doubt that the pleader can prove

no set of facts in support of the pleader's claim which would entitle the pleader to relief. This principle is applicable to all pleadings, including special matters (fraud, mistake and conditions precedent) under O.C.G.A. § 9-11-9. *Skelton v. Skelton*, 251 Ga. 631, 308 S.E.2d 838 (1983).

**Amendment of pleading.** — Pleading should not be stricken if under any state of facts within its framework pleader might prevail, but trial court should grant a right to amend. *Diversified Holding Corp. v. Clayton McLendon, Inc.*, 120 Ga. App. 455, 170 S.E.2d 863 (1969).

**Proper remedy for seeking more particularity** is by motion for more definite statement at the pleading stage or by discovery thereafter. *Cochran v. McCollum*, 233 Ga. 104, 210 S.E.2d 13 (1974); *Moultrie v. Atlanta Fed. Sav. & Loan Ass'n*, 148 Ga. App. 650, 252 S.E.2d 77 (1979).

The remedy for failure to plead special damages is to move for a more definite statement of the plaintiff's claim. *Alta Anesthesia Assocs. of Ga., PC v. Gibbons*, 245 Ga. App. 79, 537 S.E.2d 388 (2000).

**Use of motion for more definite statement to enforce section.** — Ga. L. 1966, p. 609, § 9 (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-9) itself contains no mechanism for enforcing its terms, and common practice has been to use Ga. L. 1966, p. 609, § 12 (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-12(e)) for that purpose. *McDonough Constr. Co. v. McLendon Elec. Co.*, 242 Ga. 510, 250 S.E.2d 424 (1978).

One context in which a somewhat liberal approach to granting a motion under Ga. L. 1966, p. 609, § 12 (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-12(e)) is appropriate is when a request for more definite statement is used to enforce special pleading requirements of



**General Consideration (Cont'd)**

subsection (c) of Ga. L. 1966, p. 609, § 9 (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-9). McDonough Constr. Co. v. McLendon Elec. Co., 242 Ga. 510, 250 S.E.2d 424 (1978).

**Emergency vehicle.** — Affirmative defense of emergency vehicle need not be pleaded under Ga. L. 1976, p. 1047, § 1 (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-8(c)), nor is it one of the special matters listed under Ga. L. 1966, p. 609, § 9 (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-9). Walker v. Burke County, 149 Ga. App. 704, 256 S.E.2d 100 (1979).

**Privilege.** — Defense of privilege need not be affirmatively pleaded under Ga. L. 1967, p. 226, § 8 (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-8(c)), nor specifically pleaded under this section, and is sufficiently raised by motion to dismiss. Europa Hair, Inc. v. Browning, 133 Ga. App. 753, 212 S.E.2d 862 (1975).

**A mere misnomer of a party in the pleadings** is a defect which may be waived where the misnamed party is in fact the legally cognizable proper party in interest. Block v. Voyager Life Ins. Co., 251 Ga. 162, 303 S.E.2d 742 (1983).

**Damages for mental anguish** as an element of general compensatory damages need not be specially pled. Preferred Risk Ins. Co. v. Boykin, 174 Ga. App. 269, 329 S.E.2d 900, cert. denied, 254 Ga. 349, 331 S.E.2d 879 (1985).

**Evidence of additional damages in trial de novo.** — Where plaintiff appealed from a magistrate court's decision dismissing its claim and awarding damages to defendant on its counterclaim, and plaintiff had notice of additional damages since the original counterclaim, defendant could present evidence of additional damages of less than \$5,000 relating to its counterclaim, without formal amendment of its pleadings. Jr. Mills Constr. v. Trichinotis, 223 Ga. App. 19, 477 S.E.2d 141 (1996).

**Cited in** Bazemore v. Burnet, 117 Ga. App. 849, 161 S.E.2d 924 (1968); Reiner v. David's Super Mkt., Inc., 118 Ga. App. 10, 162 S.E.2d 298 (1968); Hunter v. A-1 Bonding Serv., Inc., 118 Ga. App. 498, 164 S.E.2d 246 (1968); Neville v. Buckeye Cellulose Corp., 118 Ga. App. 439, 164 S.E.2d 257 (1968); O'Neil v. Moore, 118 Ga. App. 424, 164 S.E.2d 328 (1968); HFC v. Johnson, 119 Ga. App. 49, 165 S.E.2d 864 (1969); WSAV-TV,

Inc. v. Baxter, 119 Ga. App. 185, 166 S.E.2d 416 (1969); Phoenix Ins. Co. v. Aetna Cas. & Sur. Co., 120 Ga. App. 122, 169 S.E.2d 645 (1969); Bill Heard Chevrolet Co. v. GMAC, 120 Ga. App. 328, 170 S.E.2d 454 (1969); Leachman v. Cobb Dev. Co., 226 Ga. 103, 172 S.E.2d 688 (1970); Butler v. Cochran, 121 Ga. App. 173, 173 S.E.2d 275 (1970); Georgia Educ. Auth. (Sch.) v. Davis, 227 Ga. 36, 178 S.E.2d 853 (1970); Smith v. Standard Oil Co., 227 Ga. 268, 180 S.E.2d 691 (1971); Beckwith v. Peterson, 227 Ga. 403, 181 S.E.2d 51 (1971); Elsner v. Cathcart Cartage Co., 124 Ga. App. 615, 184 S.E.2d 685 (1971); Butler v. Hicks, 229 Ga. 72, 189 S.E.2d 416 (1972); Stewart v. Jim Walter Homes, Inc., 229 Ga. 244, 190 S.E.2d 520 (1972); Fleet Transp. Co. v. Cooper, 126 Ga. App. 360, 190 S.E.2d 629 (1972); Porter-Lite Corp. v. Warren Scott Contracting Co., 126 Ga. App. 436, 191 S.E.2d 95 (1972); Commercial Credit Corp. v. Wilkes, 229 Ga. 665, 193 S.E.2d 811 (1972); Hancock v. Nashville Inv. Co., 128 Ga. App. 58, 195 S.E.2d 674 (1973); Aiken v. Bynum, 128 Ga. App. 212, 196 S.E.2d 180 (1973); Hawkins Iron & Metal Co. v. Continental Ins. Co., 128 Ga. App. 462, 196 S.E.2d 903 (1973); Schlicht v. Bincer, 230 Ga. 745, 199 S.E.2d 245 (1973); MacNerland v. Barnes, 129 Ga. App. 367, 199 S.E.2d 564 (1973); Management Search, Inc. v. Kinard, 231 Ga. 26, 199 S.E.2d 899 (1973); Smith v. Berry, 231 Ga. 39, 200 S.E.2d 95 (1973); Holder v. Brock, 129 Ga. App. 732, 200 S.E.2d 912 (1973); Wheat v. Montgomery, 130 Ga. App. 202, 202 S.E.2d 664 (1973); Applegarth Supply Co. v. Schaffer, 130 Ga. App. 353, 203 S.E.2d 277 (1973); Vulcan Materials Co. v. Douglas, 131 Ga. App. 21, 205 S.E.2d 84 (1974); Hendrix v. Scarborough, 131 Ga. App. 342, 206 S.E.2d 42 (1974); Baldwin v. Ariail, 232 Ga. 376, 207 S.E.2d 17 (1974); Hannah v. Shauck, 131 Ga. App. 834, 207 S.E.2d 239 (1974); Wallace v. Bleakman, 131 Ga. App. 856, 207 S.E.2d 254 (1974); Centennial Equities Corp. v. Hollis, 132 Ga. App. 44, 207 S.E.2d 573 (1974); Robinson Explosives, Inc. v. Dalon Contracting Co., 132 Ga. App. 849, 209 S.E.2d 264 (1974); Howard v. Dun & Bradstreet, Inc., 136 Ga. App. 221, 220 S.E.2d 702 (1975); Barrett v. Simmons, 235 Ga. 600, 221 S.E.2d 25 (1975); Key v. Bagen, 136 Ga. App. 373, 221 S.E.2d 234 (1975); Scata v. Pinnacle Enters., Inc., 136 Ga. App. 451, 221 S.E.2d

660 (1975); *Filsoof v. West*, 235 Ga. 818, 221 S.E.2d 811 (1976); *Babcock v. Davis Realty Co.*, 138 Ga. App. 236, 225 S.E.2d 711 (1976); *Phillips v. Hertz Com. Leasing Corp.*, 138 Ga. App. 441, 226 S.E.2d 287 (1976); *Brannon v. Whisenant*, 138 Ga. App. 627, 227 S.E.2d 91 (1976); *Davis v. Ben O'Callaghan Co.*, 139 Ga. App. 22, 227 S.E.2d 837 (1976); *Carroll v. Equico Lessors*, 141 Ga. App. 279, 233 S.E.2d 255 (1977); *Parker v. Centrum Int'l Film Corp.*, 141 Ga. App. 521, 233 S.E.2d 877 (1977); *Chastain v. Simmons*, 142 Ga. App. 615, 236 S.E.2d 678 (1977); *Parks v. Parks*, 240 Ga. 1, 239 S.E.2d 334 (1977); *Boxwood Corp. v. Berry*, 144 Ga. App. 351, 241 S.E.2d 297 (1977); *Scroggins v. Harper*, 144 Ga. App. 548, 241 S.E.2d 648 (1978); *Bloodworth v. Bloodworth*, 240 Ga. 614, 241 S.E.2d 827 (1978); *Nelson v. Fulton County Bank*, 147 Ga. App. 98, 248 S.E.2d 173 (1978); *Hough v. Johnson*, 242 Ga. 698, 251 S.E.2d 288 (1978); *Cooper v. Mason*, 151 Ga. App. 793, 261 S.E.2d 738 (1979); *Bradley v. Godwin*, 152 Ga. App. 782, 264 S.E.2d 262 (1979); *Windjammer Assocs. v. Hodge*, 153 Ga. App. 758, 266 S.E.2d 540 (1980); *Avery v. K.I., Ltd.*, 158 Ga. App. 640, 281 S.E.2d 366 (1981); *Simpson v. Georgia State Bank*, 159 Ga. App. 310, 283 S.E.2d 278 (1981); *Hurst v. McDaniel*, 159 Ga. App. 702, 285 S.E.2d 40 (1981); *DeLoach v. Floyd*, 160 Ga. App. 728, 288 S.E.2d 65 (1981); *Goldstein v. GTE Prods. Corp.*, 160 Ga. App. 767, 287 S.E.2d 105 (1982); *Dorsey Heating & Air Conditioning Co. v. Gordon*, 162 Ga. App. 608, 292 S.E.2d 452 (1982); *Frates v. Sutherland*, *Asbill & Brennan*, 164 Ga. App. 243, 296 S.E.2d 788 (1982); *Borenstein v. Blumenfeld*, 250 Ga. 606, 299 S.E.2d 727 (1983); *Lenny's, Inc. v. Allied Sign Erectors, Inc.*, 170 Ga. App. 706, 318 S.E.2d 140 (1984); *Capps v. Mullen*, 172 Ga. App. 297, 322 S.E.2d 747 (1984); *Rustin Stamp & Coin Shop, Inc. v. Ray Bros. Roofing & Sheet Metal Co.*, 175 Ga. App. 30, 332 S.E.2d 341 (1985); *Alexie, Inc. v. Old S. Bottle Shop Corp.*, 179 Ga. App. 190, 345 S.E.2d 875 (1986); *Kauka Farms, Inc. v. Scott*, 256 Ga. 642, 352 S.E.2d 373 (1987); *Jacobs v. Pilgrim*, 186 Ga. App. 260, 367 S.E.2d 49 (1988); *Guthrie v. Bank S.*, 195 Ga. App. 123, 393 S.E.2d 60 (1990); *Hart v. Sullivan*, 197 Ga. App. 759, 399 S.E.2d 523 (1990); *Kennedy v. Johnson*, 205 Ga. App. 220, 421 S.E.2d 746 (1992); *Bryant v. Haynie*, 216 Ga. App. 430,

454 S.E.2d 533 (1995); *Cobb County v. Jones Group*, 218 Ga. App. 149, 460 S.E.2d 516 (1995); *NationsBank v. Tucker*, 231 Ga. App. 622, 500 S.E.2d 378 (1998); *Leroy v. Atlanta Protective Assocs.*, 255 Ga. App. 849, 567 S.E.2d 1819 (2002); *Woody's Steaks, LLC v. Pastoria*, 261 Ga. App. 815, 584 S.E.2d 41 (2003); *Miller v. Lomax*, 266 Ga. App. 93, 596 S.E.2d 232 (2004).

### Capacity

**Specific negative averment required.** — In order to raise an issue as to plaintiff's capacity to sue, it is incumbent upon defendant to set forth a defense by specific negative averment, including all facts known to the defendant bearing on plaintiff's lack of capacity. *Patterson v. Duron Paints of Ga., Inc.*, 144 Ga. App. 123, 240 S.E.2d 603 (1977).

**Effect of pleading by specific negative averment.** — The effect of the procedural rule in subsection (a) of O.C.G.A. § 9-11-9 that lack of capacity must be pleaded by specific negative averment is to insure that the plaintiff will have an opportunity to correct the misnomer by amendment. *Youmans v. Riley Properties*, 180 Ga. App. 176, 349 S.E.2d 1 (1986).

**General denial of corporation's existence insufficient.** — General denial by defendant or denial for lack of knowledge or information is insufficient to raise an issue as to defendant corporation's legal existence, and failure to raise such issue by direct negative averment results in waiver of the defense. *Stuckey's Carriage Inn v. Phillips*, 122 Ga. App. 681, 178 S.E.2d 543 (1970).

**Waiver when issue of capacity not raised before judgment.** — Waiver occurs only when defendant fails to raise issue of capacity any time before judgment. *Patterson v. Duron Paints of Ga., Inc.*, 144 Ga. App. 123, 240 S.E.2d 603 (1977).

By failing to raise issue of legal existence or capacity by specific negative averment any time before judgment, defendant waives the objection. *Prince & Paul v. Don Mitchell's WLAQ, Inc.*, 127 Ga. App. 502, 194 S.E.2d 269 (1972).

Where a party desires to raise an issue as to the capacity or authority of a party to bring an action, the party must do so by specific negative averment in the responsive pleadings. Otherwise, the defense is deemed waived. *Klorer-Willhardt, Inc. v. Martz*, 166



**Capacity (Cont'd)**

Ga. App. 446, 304 S.E.2d 442 (1983); *Adams v. Cato*, 175 Ga. App. 28, 332 S.E.2d 355 (1985).

**Challenge on appeal too late.** — On appeal, defendant could not challenge mother's right to sue for medical expenses, etc., on theory that such action lay with father, where defendant did not question mother's capacity to sue at the outset, as required by this section. *Johnson v. Daniel*, 135 Ga. App. 926, 219 S.E.2d 579 (1975) (case decided prior to amendment of § 19-7-1, relating to parental control of child; see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-9).

In the absence of any negative averment, including supporting particulars, the issue of plaintiff's capacity to sue is not properly raised in the trial court and may not be raised on appeal. *Vanelzas v. Pallardy*, 166 Ga. App. 264, 304 S.E.2d 429 (1983).

**Mistaken identity.** — Defense of individual defendants, who offered evidence to show that owner of vehicle and employer of driver involved in accident was a corporation, and made a motion to be dismissed as defendants, did not involve an issue which must be raised by specific negative averment under subsection (a) of this section; closest category into which this defense fits is that of "mistaken identity." *Calhoun v. Herrin*, 125 Ga. App. 518, 188 S.E.2d 273 (1972) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-9).

**Lack of capacity due to failure to register need not be specially pleaded.** — Where contractor has not complied with the provisions of O.C.G.A. § 48-13-37 requiring non-resident contractors to register with the state revenue commissioner in order to maintain action to recover payment in state courts, the defense of the contractor's lack of capacity to maintain the suit may be asserted at trial without being specially pleaded under O.C.G.A. § 9-11-9. *Gorrell v. Fowler*, 248 Ga. 801, 286 S.E.2d 13, appeal dismissed, 457 U.S. 1113, 102 S. Ct. 2918, 73 L. Ed. 2d 1324 (1982).

**Defendant was not estopped from asserting the improper party defense** on grounds that the defendant did not comply with O.C.G.A. §§ 9-11-9 and 9-11-19, since those sections, which govern the issue of legal capacity and joinder of parties, have no bearing on this matter. *Benschoter v.*

*Shapiro*, 204 Ga. App. 56, 418 S.E.2d 381, cert. denied, 204 Ga. App. 921, 418 S.E.2d 381 (1992).

**Fraud, Mistake, and Mental Condition**

**Subsection (b) is exception to general liberality of pleading.** — Subsection (b) of this section is an exception to general liberality of pleading permitted under the Civil Practice Act (see O.C.G.A. Ch. 11, T. 9), and although it is construed in *pari materia* with remainder of the chapter, it in effect retains a long-standing rule obtaining at common law and in many states, requiring that facts must be alleged which if proved would lead clearly to conclusion that fraud had been committed. *Continental Inv. Corp. v. Cherry*, 124 Ga. App. 863, 186 S.E.2d 301 (1971) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-9).

**Purpose of subsection (b)** of this section is to insure that defendant has sufficient notice to enable the defendant to prepare a responsive pleading. *Hayes v. Hallmark Apts., Inc.*, 232 Ga. 307, 207 S.E.2d 197 (1974) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-9).

**Lack of "good faith" is not same as "fraud"** under this section. *McLendon v. Hartford Accident & Indem. Co.*, 119 Ga. App. 459, 167 S.E.2d 725 (1969) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-9).

**"Ulterior motive"** is not required to be stated with particularity. *Ace-Hi Elec., Inc. v. Steinberg*, 133 Ga. App. 917, 213 S.E.2d 71 (1975).

**There is no presumption of fraud;** it must be pleaded and proved. *Henry v. Allstate Ins. Co.*, 129 Ga. App. 223, 199 S.E.2d 338 (1973), overruled on other grounds, *Tucker v. Chung Studio of Karate, Inc.*, 142 Ga. App. 818, 237 S.E.2d 223 (1977).

**General allegation of fraud amounts to nothing;** it is necessary that complainant show, by specifications, wherein fraud consists. Issuable facts must be charged. *Candler v. Clover Realty Co.*, 125 Ga. App. 278, 187 S.E.2d 318 (1972).

**What petition to show.** — Petition which sets forth circumstances to show that defendant made misrepresentations knowing they were false, with intention of deceiving plaintiff, and that plaintiff did in fact rely on the representations, was deceived thereby, and suffered damage as a result, met requirements of subsection (b) of this section. *Johnson v. Cleveland*, 131 Ga. App. 560, 206



S.E.2d 704 (1974) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-9).

**Circumstances constituting alleged fraud must be pleaded with sufficient definiteness** so as to advise adversary of claim which the adversary must meet. *Continental Inv. Corp. v. Cherry*, 124 Ga. App. 863, 186 S.E.2d 301 (1971).

**Circumstances constituting fraud must be stated with particularity.** — Under subsection (b) of this section, circumstances constituting fraud must be stated with particularity; at the very least, pleader should designate occasions on which affirmative misstatements were made and by whom and in what way they were acted upon. *Diversified Holding Corp. v. Clayton McLendon, Inc.*, 120 Ga. App. 455, 170 S.E.2d 863 (1969) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-9).

**When claim of fraud and deceit is stated with particularity.** — Construing pleadings in light most favorable to the pleader, although unfavorable constructions are possible, claim of fraud and deceit is stated with particularity where a false representation is alleged to have been made by defendant, knowing same to be false (or knowledge equivalent thereof), with intent to deceive plaintiff, who relied on such fraudulent representation and sustained loss as result thereof. *Hiller v. Culbreth*, 139 Ga. App. 351, 228 S.E.2d 374 (1976).

**Allegations of fraud must be specific and factual** as to acts comprising the fraud, under both present and former rules of pleading. *Continental Inv. Corp. v. Cherry*, 124 Ga. App. 863, 186 S.E.2d 301 (1971).

When a company sued its attorneys and accountants for fraud and aiding and abetting fraud regarding their participation in a sale of the company's assets because they did not notify the company's principal of the sale, summary judgment was properly granted in favor of the attorneys and accountants because the employee who conducted the sale had apparent authority to do so and actual fraud was insufficiently pled, under O.C.G.A. § 9-11-9(b), as a response to the attorneys' and accountants' motion for summary judgment. *R.W. Holdco, Inc. v. Johnson*, 267 Ga. App. 859, 601 S.E.2d 177 (2004).

**Conclusory allegations permissible.** — General allegation that plaintiff was unable to read is a conclusory allegation, in that it does not specify why the plaintiff was unable

to read, but such allegations are permissible under this section. *Simmons v. Wooten*, 241 Ga. 518, 246 S.E.2d 639 (1978) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-9).

**Facts must accompany conclusory statements.** — Conclusory statements which allege improper representation and lack of good faith must be followed by supporting facts, and categorical assertions of fraud amounting only to conclusions are not deemed admitted by a motion to dismiss. *Continental Inv. Corp. v. Cherry*, 124 Ga. App. 863, 186 S.E.2d 301 (1971).

**Mere conclusory allegations that defendants defrauded** by course of dealing in which unspecified property was purchased too dearly or sold too cheaply, without indicating what transactions were referred to, do not meet statutory standards. *Continental Inv. Corp. v. Cherry*, 124 Ga. App. 863, 186 S.E.2d 301 (1971).

**Averments of fraud cannot be predicated upon misrepresentations of law or misrepresentations as to matters of law.** *Robbins v. National Bank*, 241 Ga. 538, 246 S.E.2d 660 (1978).

**Remedy for failure to plead fraud with particularity**, as required by subsection (b) of Ga. L. 1966, p. 609, § 6 (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-9), is not motion to dismiss but motion for more definite statement under Ga. L. 1972, p. 689, §§ 4 and 5 (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-12). *Tucker v. Chung Studio of Karate, Inc.*, 142 Ga. App. 818, 237 S.E.2d 223 (1977).

Although fraud is required to be pleaded with particularity, failure to do so renders complaint vulnerable to motion for more definite statement, but not, as an initial matter, to motion to dismiss. *Signal Knitting Mills, Inc. v. Roozen*, 150 Ga. App. 552, 258 S.E.2d 261 (1979).

Where there is failure to plead fraud with particularity, correct remedy is not a motion to dismiss or strike but a motion for more definite statement under Ga. L. 1972, p. 689, §§ 4 and 5 (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-12(e)). *White v. Johnson*, 151 Ga. App. 345, 259 S.E.2d 731 (1979).

The failure to assert a fraud claim with particularity, as required by subsection (b) of O.C.G.A. § 9-11-9, does not authorize its automatic dismissal, rather, the defendant's initial remedy in such a situation is to move for a more definite statement. *Irvin v. Lowe's*

### **Fraud, Mistake, and Mental Condition (Cont'd)**

of Gainesville, Inc., 165 Ga. App. 828, 302 S.E.2d 734 (1983).

The proper remedy for seeking more particularity is by a motion for more definite statement (O.C.G.A. § 9-11-12(e)) at the pleading stage or by the rules of discovery thereafter. *Skelton v. Skelton*, 251 Ga. 631, 308 S.E.2d 838 (1983).

Although O.C.G.A. § 9-11-9 requires that averments of fraud be pleaded with particularity, failure to do so does not authorize automatic dismissal. *International Indem. Co. v. Terrell*, 178 Ga. App. 570, 344 S.E.2d 239 (1986).

**When claim of fraud dismissed.** — With respect to an initial motion to dismiss or motion to strike, claim of fraud should not be dismissed unless it appears beyond doubt that pleader can prove no set of facts in support of the claim which would entitle the pleader to relief. *Tucker v. Chung Studio of Karate, Inc.*, 142 Ga. App. 818, 237 S.E.2d 223 (1977).

**In cases involving fraud, conspiracy to defraud, and conversion of personal property,** complaint is not subject to be dismissed upon motion unless averments therein disclose with certainty that plaintiff would not be entitled to relief under any set of facts that could be proved in support of the claim. *Vickery v. General Fin. Corp.*, 126 Ga. App. 403, 190 S.E.2d 833 (1972).

**Allegations made by wife that she was brainwashed by husband,** that he assured her he had dropped divorce action, and that she was suffering from severe emotional difficulties when agreements pertinent to divorce were made, were sufficient allegations of fraud and duress to require an evidentiary hearing. *Thompson v. Thompson*, 237 Ga. 509, 228 S.E.2d 886 (1976).

**Conveyance of tract by executor in defiance of will.** — Allegation of devise that executor of estate attempted to convey entire tract without authority and in complete defiance of terms of will, without giving heirs an opportunity to purchase, was a sufficient allegation of fraud. *Cook v. Cook*, 225 Ga. 779, 171 S.E.2d 568 (1969).

**Failure to read instrument.** — Evidence of defendants that they did not read instrument and relied on information given them

by plaintiff and plaintiff's attorney was insufficient to show fraud on plaintiff's part where there was no fiduciary relationship between plaintiff and defendants and they dealt with each other at arm's length. *Venable v. Payne*, 138 Ga. App. 237, 225 S.E.2d 716 (1976).

**Liability of independent contractor to third person.** — The Civil Practice Act (see O.C.G.A. Ch. 11, T. 9) does not require specific allegations where liability is attempted to be established by third person to independent contractor on theory that construction was so defective as to be imminently dangerous to third persons. *Welding Prods. v. S.D. Mullins Co.*, 127 Ga. App. 474, 193 S.E.2d 881 (1972).

**Evidence of unpleaded affirmative defenses in summary judgment proceedings.** — Where defendants do not specially plead affirmative defenses of failure of consideration and mistake, as required by Ga. L. 1976, p. 1047, § 1 (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-8) and subsection (b) of Ga. L. 1966, p. 609, § 9 (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-9), but on motion for summary judgment offer evidence in support of such defenses, thus creating issues of fact on motion for summary judgment, moving party is not entitled to judgment as matter of law. *Bailey v. Polote*, 152 Ga. App. 255, 262 S.E.2d 551 (1979).

### **Conditions Precedent**

**Requirements inapplicable to contractual claims.** — Pleading and proof requirements relating to conditions precedent, O.C.G.A. §§ 9-11-9 and 13-3-4, are inapplicable to contractual claims. *Cowen v. Snellgrove*, 169 Ga. App. 271, 312 S.E.2d 623 (1983).

**Claim for breach of contract without allegation of occurrence of conditions precedent.** — Under the Civil Practice Act (see O.C.G.A. Ch. 11, T. 9), complainant can plead claim for breach of contract without alleging performance or occurrence of conditions precedent; however, in order to prevail at trial the complainant would be required to prove performance or occurrence of conditions precedent. *McDonough Constr. Co. v. McLendon Elec. Co.*, 242 Ga. 510, 250 S.E.2d 424 (1978).

Under the Civil Practice Act, O.C.G.A. Ch. 11, T. 9, it is no longer necessary for a plaintiff in a contract action to allege performance or occurrence of a condition prece-



dent in the plaintiff's complaint. *Olympic Constr., Inc. v. Drywall Interiors, Inc.*, 180 Ga. App. 142, 348 S.E.2d 688 (1986).

**General denial that conditions precedent performed.** — Where complainant alleges generally that all conditions precedent have been performed or have occurred, and defendant denies that allegation generally, but complainant fails to insist upon right to specific and particular denial, general allegation stands denied by general denial and requirement of proof of performance of conditions precedent remains in effect just as it would if there had been no allegation in complaint as to conditions precedent. *McDonough Constr. Co. v. McLendon Elec. Co.*, 242 Ga. 510, 250 S.E.2d 424 (1978).

More general denial of allegation that all conditions precedent have been performed does not constitute admission of performance of those conditions precedent. *McLendon Elec. Co. v. McDonough Constr. Co.*, 149 Ga. App. 115, 253 S.E.2d 772 (1979).

**Denial of performance or occurrence after filing of answer.** — While bringing in affirmative defense of denial of performance or occurrence of conditions precedent 15 months after original answer was filed is not beneficial to orderly disposition of case, it is nevertheless, permitted under the Civil Practice Act (see O.C.G.A. Ch. 11,

T. 9). *Sasser & Co. v. Griffin*, 133 Ga. App. 83, 210 S.E.2d 34 (1974).

### Special Damages

**Special damages to be pleaded with particularity.** — Subsection (g) of this section requires that items of special damage shall be pleaded with particularity. *Signal Oil & Gas Co. v. Conway*, 126 Ga. App. 711, 191 S.E.2d 624, rev'd on other grounds, 229 Ga. 849, 194 S.E.2d 909 (1972) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-9).

**Special damages not recovered.** — Special damages could not be recovered since the complaint did not specifically state what special damages were sought. *Tri-County Inv. Group v. Southern States, Inc.*, 231 Ga. App. 632, 500 S.E.2d 22 (1998).

By failing to plead special damages with particularity as required by O.C.G.A. § 9-11-9(g), the scoutmaster did not state a claim for defamation. *McGee v. Gast*, 257 Ga. App. 882, 572 S.E.2d 398 (2002).

**Amendment of complaint.** — Where plaintiffs amended their complaint to plead special damages by dollar amount pursuant to a court order which gave no deadline for compliance, the amendment, filed prior to the entry of a pretrial order, was proper, timely, and should have been considered by the trial court. *Torok v. Yost*, 194 Ga. App. 94, 389 S.E.2d 793 (1989).

### RESEARCH REFERENCES

**Am. Jur. 2d.** — 6 Am. Jur. 2d, Associations and Clubs, § 59. 19 Am. Jur. 2d, Corporations, §§ 1922, 1923, 1925. 37 Am. Jur. 2d, Fraud and Deceit, §§ 450-470. 61A Am. Jur. 2d, Pleading, §§ 204-219. 66 Am. Jur. 2d, Reformation of Instruments, §§ 10-27.

**C.J.S.** — 35A C.J.S., Federal Civil Procedure, §§ 170, 256, 257, 264, 279, 281, 287, 306, 317, 360. 71 C.J.S., Pleading, §§ 6, 12, 21, 22, 25, 32, 71, 80, 81, 95, 151, 602.

**ALR.** — Form of pleading necessary to raise issue of corporate existence, 55 ALR 510.

Right of foreign corporation to plead statute of limitations, 59 ALR 1336; 122 ALR 1194.

Necessity of alleging permanency of injury in order to recover damages as for a permanent injury, 68 ALR 490.

Amendment of pleadings after limitation

has run by change in capacity in which suit is prosecuted, 74 ALR 1269.

Amendment of pleading after limitation period by substituting new defendant, or changing allegations as to capacity in which defendant is sued or the theory upon which defendant is sought to be held responsible for another's wrong, as stating a new cause of action, 74 ALR 1280.

Sufficiency of allegations of loss of patronage or profits to permit recovery of special damages from false publication, 86 ALR 848.

May payment be proved under general issue or general denial, or must it be specially pleaded, 100 ALR 264.

Time requirements prescribed by statute granting right to sue United States or a state as a condition of jurisdiction which renders it unnecessary to plead specially their breach in defense, 106 ALR 215.



Form and particularity of allegations to raise issue of undue influence, 107 ALR 832.

Pleading duress as a conclusion, 119 ALR 997.

Manner and sufficiency of pleading foreign law, 134 ALR 570.

Necessary allegations in a declaration or complaint in action against physician or surgeon based on wrong diagnosis, 134 ALR 683.

Necessity and sufficiency of pleading custom or usage, 151 ALR 324.

Pleading aggravation of a pre-existing physical condition, 32 ALR2d 1447.

Sufficiency of plaintiff's allegations in defamation action as to defendant's malice, 76 ALR2d 696.

Necessity and manner, in personal injury or death action, of pleading special damages in the nature of medical, nursing, and hospital expenses, 98 ALR2d 746.

Propriety and prejudicial effect of reference by plaintiff's counsel, in jury trial of personal injuries or death action, to amount of damages claimed or expected by his client, 14 ALR3d 541.

### **9-11-9.1. Affidavit to accompany charge of professional malpractice.**

(a) In any action for damages alleging professional malpractice against a professional licensed by the State of Georgia and listed in subsection (d) of this Code section or against any licensed health care facility alleged to be liable based upon the action or inaction of a health care professional licensed by the State of Georgia and listed in subsection (d) of this Code section, the plaintiff shall be required to file with the complaint an affidavit of an expert competent to testify, which affidavit shall set forth specifically at least one negligent act or omission claimed to exist and the factual basis for each such claim.

(b) If a plaintiff files an affidavit which is allegedly defective, and the defendant to whom it pertains alleges, with specificity, by motion to dismiss filed on or before the close of discovery, that said affidavit is defective, the plaintiff's complaint is subject to dismissal for failure to state a claim, except that the plaintiff may cure the alleged defect by amendment pursuant to Code Section 9-2-61 within 30 days of service of the motion alleging that the affidavit is defective. The trial court may, in the exercise of its discretion, extend the time for filing said amendment or response to the motion, or both, as it shall determine justice requires.

(c) If a plaintiff fails to file an affidavit as required by this Code section and the defendant raises the failure to file such an affidavit by motion to dismiss filed contemporaneously with its initial responsive pleading, such complaint shall not be subject to the renewal provisions of Code Section 9-2-61 after the expiration of the applicable period of limitation, unless a court determines that the plaintiff had the requisite affidavit within the time required by this Code section and the failure to file the affidavit was the result of a mistake.

(d) The professions to which this Code section applies are:

- (1) Architects;
- (2) Attorneys at law;

- (3) Audiologists;
- (4) Certified public accountants;
- (5) Chiropractors;
- (6) Clinical social workers;
- (7) Dentists;
- (8) Dietitians;
- (9) Land surveyors;
- (10) Marriage and family therapists;
- (11) Medical doctors;
- (12) Nurses;
- (13) Occupational therapists;
- (14) Optometrists;
- (15) Osteopathic physicians;
- (16) Pharmacists;
- (17) Physical therapists;
- (18) Physicians' assistants;
- (19) Podiatrists;
- (20) Professional counselors;
- (21) Professional engineers;
- (22) Psychologists;
- (23) Radiological technicians;
- (24) Respiratory therapists;
- (25) Speech-language pathologists; or

(26) Veterinarians. (Code 1981, § 9-11-9.1, enacted by Ga. L. 1987, p. 887, § 3; Ga. L. 1989, p. 419, § 3; Ga. L. 1997, p. 916, § 1; Ga. L. 2005, p. 1, § 3/SB 3; Ga. L. 2006, p. 72, § 9/SB 465.)

**The 2005 amendment**, effective February 16, 2005, in subsection (a), substituted “subsection (d)” for “subsection (f)” in two places; deleted former subsection (b) which read “The contemporaneous filing requirement of subsection (a) of this Code section shall not apply to any case in which the period of limitation will expire or there is a good faith basis to believe it will expire on

any claim stated in the complaint within ten days of the date of filing and, because of such time constraints, the plaintiff has alleged that an affidavit of an expert could not be prepared. In such cases, the plaintiff shall have 45 days after the filing of the complaint to supplement the pleadings with the affidavit. The trial court may, on motion, after hearing and for good cause extend such

time as it shall determine justice requires. If an affidavit is not filed within the period specified in this subsection or as extended by the trial court and the defendant against whom an affidavit should have been filed alleges, by motion to dismiss filed contemporaneously with its initial responsive pleading that the plaintiff has failed to file the requisite affidavit, the complaint is subject to dismissal for failure to state a claim.”; deleted former subsection (c) which read “This Code section shall not be construed to extend any applicable period of limitation, except that if the affidavit is filed within the period specified in this Code section, the filing of the affidavit after the expiration of the statute of limitations shall be considered timely and shall provide no basis for a statute of limitations defense.”; redesignated former subsections (d), (e), and (f) as present subsections (b), (c), and (d), respectively; in subsection (b), substituted “on or before the close of discovery” for “contemporaneously with its initial responsive pleading” in the first sentence; and, in subsection (d), added paragraph (d)(2), redesignated former paragraphs (d)(2) through (d)(23) as present paragraphs (d)(3) through (d)(24), respectively, added paragraph (d)(25), and redesignated former paragraph (d)(24) as paragraph (d)(26).

**The 2006 amendment**, effective April 14, 2006, part of an Act to revise, modernize, and correct the Code, arranged the paragraphs in subsection (d) in alphabetical order.

**Code Commission notes.** — Pursuant to Code Section 28-9-5, in 1997, “health care” was substituted for “healthcare” in two places in subsection (a).

Pursuant to Code Section 28-9-5, in 2002, “Dietitians” was substituted for “Dieticians” in paragraph (f)(7) (now paragraph (d)(8)).

**Editor’s notes.** — Ga. L. 1997, p. 916, § 2, not codified by the General Assembly, provides that the amendment to this Code section applies to actions filed on or after July 1, 1997.

Ga. L. 2005, p. 1, § 1, not codified by the General Assembly, provides that: “The General Assembly finds that there presently exists a crisis affecting the provision and quality of health care services in this state. Hospitals and other health care providers in this state are having increasing difficulty in locating

liability insurance and, when such hospitals and providers are able to locate such insurance, the insurance is extremely costly. The result of this crisis is the potential for a diminution of the availability of access to health care services and a resulting adverse impact on the health and well-being of the citizens of this state. The General Assembly further finds that certain civil justice and health care regulatory reforms as provided in this Act will promote predictability and improvement in the provision of quality health care services and the resolution of health care liability claims and will thereby assist in promoting the provision of health care liability insurance by insurance providers. The General Assembly further finds that certain needed reforms affect not only health care liability claims but also other civil actions and accordingly provides such general reforms in this Act.”

**Law reviews.** — For annual survey of tort law, see 41 Mercer L. Rev. 355 (1989). For annual survey on law of torts, see 42 Mercer L. Rev. 431 (1990). For annual survey on trial practice and procedure, see 42 Mercer L. Rev. 469 (1990). For article, “The Application of § 9-11-9.1 to Malpractice Actions in Federal Court,” see 28 Ga. St. B.J. 212 (1992). For annual survey on law of torts, see 43 Mercer L. Rev. 395 (1991). For annual survey on legal ethics, see 44 Mercer L. Rev. 281 (1992). For annual survey of law of torts, see 44 Mercer L. Rev. 375 (1992). For annual survey article on the law of torts, see 45 Mercer L. Rev. 403 (1993). For article, “Georgia’s Professional Malpractice Affidavit Requirement,” see 31 Ga. L. Rev. 1031 (1997). For article commenting on the 1997 amendment of this section, see 14 Georgia St. U. L. Rev. 4 (1997). For annual survey article discussing legal ethics, see 51 Mercer L. Rev. 353 (1999). For annual survey article on legal ethics, see 52 Mercer L. Rev. 323 (2000). For article, “Construction Law,” see 53 Mercer L. Rev. 173 (2001). For article, “Trial Practice and Procedure,” see 53 Mercer L. Rev. 475 (2001). For survey article on trial practice and procedure for the period from June 1, 2002 to May 31, 2003, see 55 Mercer L. Rev. 439 (2003). For annual survey article on legal ethics, see 56 Mercer L. Rev. 315 (2004). For annual survey of trial practice and procedure, see 56 Mercer L. Rev. 433 (2004).



For note, “Hewitt v. Kalish: Qualifying as an ‘Expert Competent to Testify’ Under O.C.G.A. Section 9-11-9.1,” see 46 Mercer L. Rev. 1537 (1995).

For comment, “Brown v. Nichols: The Eleventh Circuit Refuses to Play the Erie Game with Georgia’s Expert Affidavit Requirement,” see 29 Ga. L. Rev. 291 (1994).

## JUDICIAL DECISIONS

**Constitutionality.** — O.C.G.A. § 9-11-9.1 does not violate the constitutional prohibition of Ga. Const. 1983, Art. III, Sec. V, Para III against the inclusion of more than one subject matter in a bill or in a law or a matter in the body different from the title, since the caption of the overall act gives the public adequate notice that the act contains matter relating to malpractice actions against professionals generally. *Lutz v. Foran*, 262 Ga. 819, 427 S.E.2d 248 (1993).

**No equal protection violation.** — Trial court did not treat similarly situated individuals differently, based on its application of O.C.G.A. § 9-11-9.1(b), because whether it was a plaintiff filing a legal malpractice claim or, as here, a defendant filing a counterclaim more than 10 days before the expiration of the statute of limitations, the party would have been required to file an expert’s affidavit contemporaneously with the claim and would not be entitled to the 45-day extension period of O.C.G.A. § 9-11-9.1(b); accordingly, there was no equal protection violation under U.S. Const. Amend. XIV in the dismissal of the defendant’s counterclaim for failure to file the affidavit in a timely manner. *Landau v. Davis Law Group, P.C.*, 269 Ga. App. 904, 605 S.E.2d 461 (2004).

**Purpose of section.** — The purpose of O.C.G.A. § 9-11-9.1 is to reduce the number of frivolous malpractice suits being filed, not to require a plaintiff to prove a prima facie case entitling the plaintiff to recover and capable of withstanding a motion for summary judgment before the defendant files an answer. *Bowen v. Adams*, 203 Ga. App. 123, 416 S.E.2d 102, cert. denied, 202 Ga. App. 905, 416 S.E.2d 102 (1992).

**Consideration of affidavits validity limited to the four corners of the document.** — The requirements of O.C.G.A. § 9-11-9.1 were satisfied where the plaintiff attached an affidavit from a competent expert even though six months later the expert was not able to confirm the negligent acts alleged. *Sawyer v. DeKalb Medical Ctr., Inc.*, 234 Ga. App. 54, 506 S.E.2d 197 (1998).

**Section applies to actions in tort or contract.** — O.C.G.A. § 9-11-9.1 applies to any action for professional malpractice by negligent act or omission, sounding in tort or by breach of contract for failure to perform professional services in accordance with the professional obligation of care. *Richmond Leasing Co. v. Cooper, Cooper, Maioriello & Stalnaker*, 207 Ga. App. 623, 428 S.E.2d 603 (1993).

**Section applied retroactively.** — O.C.G.A. § 9-11-9.1 is procedural in nature and may be applied retroactively. *Precision Planning, Inc. v. Wall*, 193 Ga. App. 331, 387 S.E.2d 610 (1989); *Blackmon v. Thompson*, 195 Ga. App. 589, 394 S.E.2d 795 (1990).

**The 1997 amendments to O.C.G.A. § 9-11-9.1 applied prospectively,** not retroactively to an action filed prior to July 1, 1997. *Mug A Bug Pest Control v. Vester*, 270 Ga. 407, 509 S.E.2d 925 (1999), overruling *Vester v. Mug A Bug Pest Control, Inc.*, 231 Ga. App. 644, 500 S.E.2d 406 (1998).

Since legislative intent controls and the legislature expressly stated that the 1997 amendments to the statute should be applied only to actions filed after the effective date, July 1, 1997, the court could not apply the amendments retroactively. *Mug A Bug Pest Control v. Vester*, 270 Ga. 407, 509 S.E.2d 925 (1999).

**Applicable to counterclaims.** — O.C.G.A. § 9-11-9.1 applies to the assertion of a counterclaim by a defendant. *Hardman v. Knight*, 203 Ga. App. 519, 417 S.E.2d 338, cert. denied, 203 Ga. App. 906, 417 S.E.2d 338 (1992).

Counterclaim was subject to requirement that expert’s affidavit be filed. *Jordan v. Lamberth, Bonapfel, Cifelli, Willson & Stokes*, 206 Ga. App. 178, 424 S.E.2d 859 (1992).

**Amendments to pleadings to assert counterclaims** with respect to the filing of the expert affidavit should be subject to the limitations of subsection (e) of O.C.G.A. § 9-11-9.1. *Hardman v. Knight*, 203 Ga. App. 519, 417 S.E.2d 338, cert. denied, 203 Ga. App. 906, 417 S.E.2d 338 (1992).

**Amendment of affidavit allowed.** — When an affidavit has been filed with the complaint, it can be amended to respond to challenges to its sufficiency. *Washington v. Georgia Baptist Medical Ctr.*, 223 Ga. App. 762, 478 S.E.2d 892 (1996), *aff'd in part and rev'd in part*, *Porquez v. Washington*, 268 Ga. 649, 492 S.E.2d 665 (1997).

Trial court did not err in denying dismissal of a patient's medical malpractice complaint against physicians and their employers, based on the physicians' claim that the patient failed to file a timely expert affidavit which raised the claim of lack of informed consent, as required by O.C.G.A. § 9-11-9.1, as the patient's initial complaint had an expert affidavit timely filed, and thereafter, an amended affidavit asserting the lack of informed consent was filed pursuant to O.C.G.A. § 9-11-15; dismissal was not warranted unless an expert affidavit was never initially filed in a timely manner. *Bhansali v. Moncada*, 275 Ga. App. 221, 620 S.E.2d 404 (2005).

**Failure to obtain extension.** — Dismissal of a patient's medical malpractice case was affirmed where, on the 45th day after filing the patient's complaint, the patient moved the trial court to extend the 45-day period to file an expert affidavit, and on the 59th day after filing, the patient filed an expert affidavit without obtaining any ruling on the patient's motion to extend the filing period. It was the patient's duty to obtain a ruling on the patient's motion to extend the period, and the failure to do so before the motion to dismiss was granted was a waiver of the motion. *Lowery v. Atlanta Heart Assocs., P.C.*, 266 Ga. App. 402, 597 S.E.2d 494 (2004).

**Prohibition against cure by amendments did not pertain where plaintiff filed purported affidavit**, albeit a defective one, and thus the exception to that prohibition was not considered by the court as an avenue for plaintiff to escape dismissal of plaintiff's suit. *Phoebe Putney Mem. Hosp. v. Skipper*, 235 Ga. App. 534, 510 S.E.2d 101 (1998).

**"Professional."** — The legislature intended for the term "professional" as used in O.C.G.A. § 9-11-9.1 to be defined by O.C.G.A. §§ 14-7-2(2), 14-10-2(2), and 43-1-24. *Gillis v. Goodgame*, 262 Ga. 117, 414 S.E.2d 197 (1992).

O.C.G.A. § 9-11-9.1 applies only to those

licensed professions regulated by state examining boards where licensure is predicated upon the successful completion of the specialized schooling or training necessary to obtain the expertise to practice that profession. *Harrell v. Lusk*, 263 Ga. 895, 439 S.E.2d 896 (1994) (decided before 1997 amendment.).

**Plumbing services.** — Where plumbing services could only be performed pursuant to a license issued by the Division of Master Plumbers and Journeyman Plumbers of the State Construction Industry Licensing Board, and such Board was a "state examining board" pursuant to O.C.G.A. § 43-1-1, third party complaints against the owners of such plumbing services were professional negligence actions within the meaning of O.C.G.A. § 9-11-9.1, and plaintiffs were required to contemporaneously file expert affidavits. *Seely v. Loyd H. Johnson Constr. Co.*, 220 Ga. App. 719, 470 S.E.2d 283 (1996) (Decided before 1997 amendment.).

**Expert despite financial interest.** — A lawyer was "an expert competent to testify" despite the lawyer's previous representation of the plaintiff in this matter and the fact that the lawyer had a financial interest in the outcome of this suit at the time the lawyer submitted the lawyer's affidavit. *Findley v. Davis*, 202 Ga. App. 332, 414 S.E.2d 317 (1991).

**Expert in one's own behalf.** — An attorney, as well as a physician, may make an affidavit as an expert in their own behalf. *Findley v. Davis*, 202 Ga. App. 332, 414 S.E.2d 317 (1991).

**Section not restricted to medical malpractice.** — The applicability of O.C.G.A. § 9-11-9.1 is not restricted to medical malpractice actions. *Housing Auth. v. Greene*, 259 Ga. 435, 383 S.E.2d 867 (1989).

**Section applies to professional malpractice action.** — While O.C.G.A. § 9-11-9.1 was enacted as section 3 of the Medical Malpractice Act of 1987, which applies to medical-malpractice actions or health-care providers, section 3 of the Act applies to "any action for damages alleging professional malpractice." *Housing Auth. v. Greene*, 259 Ga. 435, 383 S.E.2d 867 (1989).

**Claim of abandonment** brought by plaintiff against a podiatrist required the filing of an expert affidavit. *Bradford v. Rossi*, 249 Ga. App. 325, 548 S.E.2d 70 (2001).



**Professional malpractice or ordinary negligence.** — The trial court must decide as a matter of law if the negligence alleged by a plaintiff is, in fact, ordinary negligence or professional malpractice, requiring an expert's affidavit. *Drawdy v. DOT*, 228 Ga. App. 338, 491 S.E.2d 521 (1997).

**Correct standard for legal malpractice expert.** — In a legal malpractice claim, whether the expert resides in Georgia or is a licensed member of the bar at the time of the alleged negligence is not indicative of competency. The correct standard is whether at the time of testifying the expert has knowledge of the applicable standard of care on at least one matter on which the claim is based. *Morris v. Atlanta Legal Aid Soc'y, Inc.*, 222 Ga. App. 62, 473 S.E.2d 501 (1996).

**Section applicable to claims requiring expert witness.** — Affidavit was required since it was alleged that dentist gave inappropriate medication, did not properly monitor patient's condition, and did not use proper technique to resuscitate the patient after the patient was in distress; these claims would require an expert witness and were not allegations of simple negligence. *Edwards v. Vanstrom*, 206 Ga. App. 21, 424 S.E.2d 326 (1992).

The self-contradictory testimony rule of *Prophecy Corp. v. Charles Rossignol, Inc.*, 256 Ga. 27, 343 S.E.2d 680 (1986) does not apply to the testimony of a non-party expert witness who submits an affidavit in support of a claim of professional malpractice. *Thompson v. Ezor*, 272 Ga. 849, 536 S.E.2d 749 (2000), affirming *Ezor v. Thompson*, 241 Ga. App. 275, 526 S.E.2d 609 (1999).

**Competence of affiant.** — The resolution of the issue of whether affiant physician was competent to give testimony with respect to defendant's area of specialty was ill-suited to disposition on a motion to strike. *Cahela v. Bernard*, 155 F.R.D. 221 (N.D. Ga. 1994).

Trial court properly denied dismissal of a patient's widow's medical malpractice action against assorted medical personnel and entities, based on claims that the widow's expert affidavit pursuant to O.C.G.A. § 9-11-9.1 was insufficient, as the fact that the doctor who acted as the expert was no longer licensed to practice medicine due to revocation for substance abuse issues did not impact the validity of the affidavit, which had

no licensure requirement to it; the licensure issue was irrelevant to the validity of the affidavit, although it could be relevant for purposes of credibility. *Tenet Healthcare Corp. v. Gilbert*, 277 Ga. App. 895, 627 S.E.2d 821 (2006).

**Pharmacy.** — Although pharmacy is defined as a profession in O.C.G.A. § 26-4-2(16)(A), the State Board of Pharmacy, which is charged with regulating and licensing pharmacists, was created pursuant to O.C.G.A. Art. 2, Ch. 4, T. 26. Pharmacy is not a profession to which the affidavit requirements of this section apply. *Harrell v. Lusk*, 208 Ga. App. 358, 430 S.E.2d 653 (1993), *aff'd*, 263 Ga. 895, 439 S.E.2d 896 (1994) (decided before 1997 amendment).

**Licensed pharmacist.** — Where a vendor of drugs or medicines is a licensed pharmacist and is sued on the basis of allegations that the pharmacist negligently dispensed the wrong drug in filling a medical prescription, the claim against the pharmacist clearly is for professional malpractice, and an affidavit is required to accompany the complaint. *Sparks v. Kroger Co.*, 200 Ga. App. 135, 407 S.E.2d 105 (1991) (decided before 1997 amendment.).

A professional negligence action against a pharmacist was subject to the requirements of O.C.G.A. § 9-11-9.1. *Harrell v. Lusk*, 263 Ga. 895, 439 S.E.2d 896 (1994) (decided before 1997 amendment.).

**Drug distributor.** — In a professional negligence action against a distributor of an anti-psychotic drug, failure to attach an expert affidavit required dismissal of the claims. *Presto v. Sandoz Pharmaceuticals Corp.*, 226 Ga. App. 547, 487 S.E.2d 70 (1997).

**Physical therapists** are "professionals" within the intent of O.C.G.A. § 9-11-9.1. *Hodo v. General Hosps.*, 211 Ga. App. 6, 438 S.E.2d 378 (1993) (decided before 1997 amendment.).

An affidavit was required in an action against a physical therapy company based on its negligent hiring, supervision, and training of a physical trainer in its employ. *Georgia Physical Therapy, Inc. v. McCullough*, 219 Ga. App. 744, 466 S.E.2d 635 (1995) (decided before 1997 amendment.).

**Psychologists.** — Expert's affidavit stating that defendant's disclosure of confidential information was a deviation from the stan-



dard of care of a psychologist was adequate; it was not insufficient on the basis that it stated a violation of an ethical standard which, standing alone, cannot serve as a legal basis for a malpractice action. *Bala v. Powers Ferry Psychological Assocs.*, 225 Ga. App. 843, 491 S.E.2d 380 (1997).

**Pest control company.** — Based upon the statutory definition of professional service, a pest control company's control and treatment of wood destroying organisms is a profession for purposes of filing a professional malpractice action. *Colston v. Fred's Pest Control, Inc.*, 210 Ga. App. 362, 436 S.E.2d 23 (1993) (decided before 1997 amendment.).

Homeowner's complaint, calling into question exterminator's conduct as a professional in its area of expertise rather than alleging negligence in the performance of administrative, clerical, or routine acts which require no expertise, alleged negligence and breach of contract in the performance of professional services requiring the filing of an expert affidavit. *Raley v. Terminix Int'l Co.*, 215 Ga. App. 324, 450 S.E.2d 343 (1994) (decided before 1997 amendment.).

The application of the expert affidavit requirement to pest control services was clearly foreshadowed by *Gillis v. Goodgame*, 262 Ga. 117, 414 S.E.2d 197 (1992); thus, it was not unfair to dismiss an action for failure to file an affidavit, even though the complaint was filed before a decision that specifically applied the requirement to exterminators. *Fender v. Adams Exterminators, Inc.*, 218 Ga. App. 62, 460 S.E.2d 528 (1995) (decided before 1997 amendment.).

**Real estate brokers and salespersons** must be licensed and, thus, are "professionals" within the intent of O.C.G.A. § 9-11-9.1. *Allen v. Remax N. Atlanta, Inc.*, 213 Ga. App. 644, 445 S.E.2d 774 (1994) (decided before 1997 amendment.).

**Third-party complaint against an architectural firm**, which was being sued in a wrongful death action for alleged faulty design and construction of a heating system, was subject to the affidavit filing requirement of O.C.G.A. § 9-11-9.1. *Housing Auth. v. Gilpin & Bazemore/Architects & Planners, Inc.*, 191 Ga. App. 400, 381 S.E.2d 550, appeal dismissed, 259 Ga. 435, 383 S.E.2d 867 (1989).

**Affidavit filed with inconsistent third-party complaint.** — In a breach of

warranty action involving a survey commissioned by defendants, defendant's third-party complaint against the surveyor and filing of an expert's affidavit stating that the survey was incorrect did not estop defendant from relying on the survey in defense of the action. *Ewers v. Cooper*, 217 Ga. App. 434, 457 S.E.2d 705 (1995) (decided before 1997 amendment.).

**Contribution and indemnity from third-party defendant.** — O.C.G.A. § 9-11-9.1 is applicable where a third-party defendant has been brought into an action based on assertions by a third-party plaintiff that, under allegations in the plaintiff's complaint, the third-party defendant is an unidentified joint tortfeasor with the third-party plaintiff, and, therefore, if the plaintiffs are entitled to an award of damages against the third-party plaintiff, the third-party plaintiff is entitled to contribution and indemnity from the third-party defendant. *Housing Auth. v. Greene*, 259 Ga. 435, 383 S.E.2d 867 (1989).

**Accountants.** — By alleging that accountant failed to provide the necessary and proper tax advice normally required by a certified public accountant, the plaintiffs raised an issue as to whether the accountant performed services in accordance with the professional obligation of care for certified public accountants; accordingly, an expert affidavit should have been filed with this count of the complaint. *Hilton v. Callaghan*, 216 Ga. App. 145, 453 S.E.2d 509 (1995) (decided before 1997 amendment.).

An expert affidavit was not required under O.C.G.A. § 9-11-9.1 to support the plaintiff's claim of fraud against their accountant. *Hilton v. Callaghan*, 216 Ga. App. 145, 453 S.E.2d 509 (1995) (decided before 1997 amendment.).

**An unlicensed bookkeeper and tax preparer** was not a professional subject to an action for professional malpractice. *Hewitt v. Walker*, 226 Ga. App. 764, 487 S.E.2d 603 (1997).

**Annuity planner.** — Client's allegation that an annuity planner was negligent in transmitting information regarding the regularity of payments was not one of professional malpractice but one of simple negligence; therefore, an affidavit was not required and it was unnecessary to determine whether the planner was a "professional" within the

meaning of O.C.G.A. § 9-11-9.1. *Creel v. Cotton States Mut. Ins. Co.*, 260 Ga. 499, 397 S.E.2d 294 (1990).

**Failure to replace disposable parts in medical instrument**, as required for its safe performance, created an issue of simple negligence by hospital employees for which the hospital could be liable. Because professional skill and judgment were not involved, an affidavit under O.C.G.A. § 9-11-9.1 was not necessary. *Lamb v. Candler Gen. Hosp.*, 262 Ga. 70, 413 S.E.2d 720 (1992).

**Radiological physicist**. — Where the defendant's job as a radiological physicist involved calibrating the cobalt machine which is used to deliver radiation to the patient, and performing quality control services on any machines used in this therapy, and that the treating physician determines how much radiation the patient needs, and the defendant then calibrates the machine to deliver this amount, the defendant was not practicing medicine within the meaning of O.C.G.A. § 43-34-20(3) and, therefore the affidavit requirements of O.C.G.A. § 9-11-9.1 did not apply to radiological physicists. *Gillis v. Goodgame*, 262 Ga. 117, 414 S.E.2d 197 (1992).

**University professor**. — In an action against a physician involving procedure in which a "ken nail" biomechanical device was implanted in plaintiff's hip, a tenured professor of applied biomechanics who was not a licensed medical doctor was not competent to testify as an expert in the case since the professor's credentials did not include the ability, education, training, or experience to perform the necessary surgery or prescribe any care to a patient with a biomechanical device. *Riggins v. Wyatt*, 215 Ga. App. 854, 452 S.E.2d 577 (1994).

**In action for injuries against hospital and doctor**, since the plaintiff's affidavit setting forth negligence of the doctor did not allege any negligence on the part of the hospital, the hospital was not entitled to dismissal of ordinary negligence claims; the claim of negligence in the complaint against the hospital's "staff" was not one against a "professional" or involving "professional malpractice." *Greene County Hosp. Auth. v. Turner*, 205 Ga. App. 213, 421 S.E.2d 715, cert. denied, 205 Ga. App. 900, 421 S.E.2d 715 (1992).

**Respondeat superior liability of hospital**. — To the extent that a complaint avers

claims of hospital liability, based on the doctrine of respondeat superior, arising from acts or omissions constituting malpractice by doctors, registered professional nurses, or other "professionals," as recognized by the appropriate statutes, an affidavit is required. To the extent that a complaint avers claims based on the acts or omissions of agents or staff employees who are not "established" by the hospital as qualifying as professionals, no supporting affidavit would be required and those claims would not be dismissed or summary judgment granted for want of an affidavit. *Legum v. Crouch*, 208 Ga. App. 185, 430 S.E.2d 360 (1993).

Medical malpractice complaint, which included an expert affidavit pursuant to O.C.G.A. § 9-11-9.1, was not subject to dismissal against various nurses although the expert did not assert any expertise in the area of nursing care, as the nurses failed to raise an objection to that aspect of the affidavit's sufficiency; further, the fact that there was no negligence asserted against medical entities was not fatal and did not require dismissal, as negligence was opined against the employees, and the employers were sued under a respondeat superior theory. *Tenet Healthcare Corp. v. Gilbert*, 277 Ga. App. 895, 627 S.E.2d 821 (2006).

**Affidavit requirement inapplicable to ordinary negligence claim**. — The requirement for an expert affidavit was inapplicable to a claim that the hospital provided inferior services and facilities; the hospital may be liable in ordinary negligence for furnishing defective equipment. *HCA Health Servs., of Ga., Inc. v. Hampshire*, 206 Ga. App. 108, 424 S.E.2d 293 (1992).

Court was without authority to say O.C.G.A. § 9-11-9.1 did not apply and plaintiff should not be required to file an expert affidavit if negligence was shown to be clear and palpable. *Hopkinson v. Labovitz*, 231 Ga. App. 557, 499 S.E.2d 338 (1998).

An action based on an attorney's negligent filing of an erroneous deed did not contain allegations of negligence which would require an expert affidavit. *Bailey v. Joyner*, 229 Ga. App. 832, 495 S.E.2d 45 (1998).

Doctor and medical practice's failure to object, pursuant to O.C.G.A. § 9-11-9.1, with specificity to a nurse's affidavit that a plaintiff submitted in support of plaintiff's med-



ical malpractice claim did not waive the issue of the nurse's competency as an expert in support of the patient's ordinary negligence claim. *Tucker v. Thomas C. Talley, M.D., P.C.*, 267 Ga. App. 820, 600 S.E.2d 778 (2004).

**Affidavit requirement inapplicable to claim for breach of fiduciary duty.** — Action by husband and wife against attorney arising from an adulterous relationship between the attorney and wife during the period the attorney was representing her did not provide the basis for a malpractice claim, requiring an expert affidavit, but plaintiffs did have claim for breach of fiduciary duty based on the attorney-client relationship. *Tante v. Herring*, 264 Ga. 694, 453 S.E.2d 686 (1994).

**Battery claim does not require affidavit.** — Patient alleging battery based on claim that surgeon punctured her duodenum during tubal ligation procedure was not required to file an expert's affidavit. *Newton v. Porter*, 206 Ga. App. 19, 424 S.E.2d 323 (1992).

A claim for battery is not an allegation of professional negligence and does not require an expert affidavit. *Upson County Hosp. v. Head*, 246 Ga. App. 386, 540 S.E.2d 626 (2000).

Doctor's alleged installation of a prosthetic patella in a backward position contrary to the instruction and design of the device constituted, if proven, an unconsented battery on the patient by the doctor, and, thus, the patient was not required to file an expert's affidavit with the patient's complaint since a battery by a doctor did not come under O.C.G.A. § 9-11-9.1 and did not require an expert's affidavit. *Sood v. Smeigh*, 259 Ga. App. 490, 578 S.E.2d 158 (2003).

**Strict liability claim.** — The requirement for an expert affidavit did not apply to a strict products liability action against a manufacturer. *SK Hand Tool Corp. v. Lowman*, 223 Ga. App. 712, 479 S.E.2d 103 (1996).

**Engineering profession.** — The requirements of subsection (a) of O.C.G.A. § 9-11-9.1 apply to the engineering profession. *Kneip v. Southern Eng'g Co.*, 260 Ga. 409, 395 S.E.2d 809 (1990).

Dismissal of a claim for engineering malpractice for failure to file the required affidavit would have been unfair where cases applying O.C.G.A. § 9-11-9.1 to nonmedical

malpractice actions had not been decided until after the complaint was filed. *Kneip v. Southern Eng'g Co.*, 260 Ga. 409, 395 S.E.2d 809 (1990).

While the design of a bridge or guardrail must necessarily involve professional (engineering) services, the installation, repair and maintenance of those structures would not necessarily require the exercise of professional skill and judgment. *Adams v. Coweta County*, 208 Ga. App. 334, 430 S.E.2d 599 (1993) (decided before 1997 amendment.).

In a wrongful death action against the Department of Transportation (DOT), the trial court erred in dismissing as insufficient DOT's defense based on plaintiff's failure to file an expert affidavit in support of a claim involving a question of professional negligence by highway engineers. *DOT v. Taunton*, 217 Ga. App. 232, 457 S.E.2d 570 (1995) (decided before 1997 amendment.).

Trial court erred in dismissing plaintiff's complaint on the ground that the plaintiff's expert's affidavit was insufficient to meet the requirements of O.C.G.A. § 9-11-9.1 where the expert supplemented the affidavit with testimony adequate to aver that DOT failed to comply substantially with engineering standards applicable at the time an intersection was planned and designed, as required by O.C.G.A. § 50-21-24(10). *Lennen v. DOT*, 239 Ga. App. 729, 521 S.E.2d 885 (1999).

In an action against engineers for professional malpractice, plaintiff was required to file an expert's affidavit with its complaint, and the proper consequence for its failure to do so was dismissal of the complaint with prejudice. *Jordan, Jones & Goulding, Inc. v. Balfour Beatty Constr., Inc.*, 246 Ga. App. 93, 539 S.E.2d 828 (2000).

**Claim against county as to bridge guardrail.** — Although a county is not a professional and the affidavit requirement of O.C.G.A. § 9-11-9.1 does not automatically apply to any claim asserted against it, complaint against county for negligent design, installation, repair, and maintenance of the guardrails on a road bridge was the performance of professional services and required an affidavit. *Adams v. Coweta County*, 208 Ga. App. 334, 430 S.E.2d 599 (1993) (decided before 1997 amendment.).

**Section inapplicable in federal cases.** — O.C.G.A. § 9-11-9.1 applies exclusively to



actions brought in state court and is inapplicable in federal cases. *Boone v. Knight*, 131 F.R.D. 609 (S.D. Ga. 1990).

**Federal diversity action.** — O.C.G.A. § 9-11-9.1 is in direct conflict with Federal Rule of Civil Procedure 8(a) which requires only notice pleading and does not apply in a federal diversity action. *Baird v. Celis*, 41 F. Supp. 2d 1358 (N.D. Ga. 1999).

Defendants' motion to dismiss for failure to file an expert affidavit with the complaint, or within 45 days of the filing thereof as set forth in O.C.G.A. § 9-11-9.1, failed because that statute was inapplicable in diversity actions; the sufficiency of the heirs' complaint was judged by the standard set out in Fed. R. Civ. P. 8, which did not require the affidavit of an expert. *Roberts v. Jones*, 390 F. Supp. 2d 1333 (M.D. Ga. May 9, 2005).

**Federal application unclear.** — Where it was not clear at the time plaintiff filed plaintiff's medical malpractice complaint that O.C.G.A. § 9-11-9.1 would apply in a diversity action in federal court, the district court erred in dismissing plaintiff's claims with prejudice. Instead, the court should have granted the plaintiff leave to amend the complaint. *Brown v. Nichols*, 8 F.3d 770 (11th Cir. 1993).

**Affidavit requirement applies only to professionals defined in Code.** — The affidavit requirements of O.C.G.A. § 9-11-9.1 apply only to those professions recognized under Georgia law in O.C.G.A. §§ 14-7-2(2), 14-10-2(2), and 43-1-24. *Gillis v. Goodgame*, 262 Ga. 117, 414 S.E.2d 197 (1992).

Trial court erred in dismissing real estate developers' professional negligence claims against a civil engineering contractor based on the developers' failure to file an expert affidavit with their third party complaint, because the civil engineering contractor was neither a professional licensed by the State of Georgia and listed in O.C.G.A. § 9-11-9.1(f) nor a licensed health care facility, and, consequently, the developers were not required to file an expert affidavit with their third party complaint. *Sembler Atlanta Dev. I, LLC v. URS/Dames & Moore, Inc.*, 268 Ga. App. 7, 601 S.E.2d 397 (2004).

**Professional malpractice pre-requisite to affidavit requirement.** — Where complaint did not call into question professional standards of care applicable to attorneys, but rather raised questions concerning the exist-

ence of a legal services contract, whether any such contract was breached, and whether defendant duped plaintiff into purchasing advice for a false promise, the affidavit requirements of O.C.G.A. § 9-11-9.1 were not triggered. *Peacock v. Beall*, 223 Ga. App. 465, 477 S.E.2d 883 (1996).

**When affidavit required.** — Although the law strictly requires an expert affidavit to be filed pursuant to O.C.G.A. § 9-11-9.1 in the appropriate case, this is only where the negligent doing of a thing must be proved by reliance upon a general standard of care or by rules of procedure used by others competently performing the same service. *Roebuck v. Smith*, 204 Ga. App. 20, 418 S.E.2d 165 (1992) (decided before 1997 amendment.).

Plaintiff's claim for injuries based on the failure of hospital agents and employees to raise bed rails required an expert affidavit since whether the side rails should have been in an "up" or "down" position was a question requiring the exercise of professional skill and judgment. *Robinson v. Medical Ctr.*, 217 Ga. App. 8, 456 S.E.2d 254 (1995) (decided before 1997 amendment.).

Where allegations by an inmate against the medical director of a correctional institution sounded in malpractice, a supporting affidavit was required. *Brooks v. Barry*, 223 Ga. App. 648, 478 S.E.2d 616 (1996), cert. denied, 522 U.S. 899, 118 S. Ct. 246, 139 L. Ed. 2d 176 (1997) (decided before 1997 amendment.).

Where count clearly alleged that plaintiff's spouse did not receive adequate medical care, which meant the plaintiff had to rely on the knowledge of experts with regard to what the applicable standard of care was and whether that standard was breached, the plaintiff was required to file an expert affidavit with the plaintiff's complaint. *Epps v. Gwinnett County*, 231 Ga. App. 664, 499 S.E.2d 657 (1998).

**When affidavit not required.** — Plaintiffs were not required to attach a supporting expert affidavit to their complaint against the hospital authority, based inter alia on medical malpractice claims stemming from alleged acts of negligence by the authority's agents and employees. *Dozier v. Clayton County Hosp. Auth.*, 206 Ga. App. 62, 424 S.E.2d 632 (1992).

The affidavit requirement applies against a hospital not merely when liability is based

upon the doctrine of respondeat superior but when it is further grounded upon the averment of acts or omissions requiring the exercise of professional skill and judgment by agents or employees who themselves are recognized as “professionals” under O.C.G.A. §§ 14-7-2(2), 14-10-2(2), and 43-1-24. *Dozier v. Clayton County Hosp. Auth.*, 206 Ga. App. 62, 424 S.E.2d 632 (1992).

Where the plaintiff can prove negligence or breach without proof of a customary procedure and violation of it, the case is not a professional malpractice case and O.C.G.A. § 9-11-9.1 does not apply to require an “expert’s affidavit.” *Razete v. Preferred Research, Inc.*, 197 Ga. App. 69, 397 S.E.2d 489 (1990); *Flowers v. Memorial Medical Center, Inc.*, 198 Ga. App. 651, 402 S.E.2d 541 (1991).

Where the plaintiff’s foot was burned by a lamp from which the heat shield had been removed during surgery — the alleged decision being to obtain more light by removing the heat shield or other protective device from the lamp, as opposed to bringing in another lamp or increasing the volume of overhead lights — the claim was not necessarily one of medical malpractice. If that particular act, coupled with leaving the lamp near the foot for an extended period, was the heart of the claim, then simple negligence, not medical malpractice, was involved, and medical testimony was not essential to establish liability. *Jones v. Bates*, 261 Ga. 240, 403 S.E.2d 804 (1991).

An affidavit was not required in an action by the estate of a deceased inmate against a city, county, sheriff, and medical personnel alleging claims arising from failure to respond to the inmate’s request for treatment of the inmate’s diabetic condition. *Howard v. City of Columbus*, 219 Ga. App. 569, 466 S.E.2d 51 (1995).

Portion of a complaint alleging that advance warning signs gave plaintiff inaccurate and confusing information as plaintiff approached a construction site charged the violation of a mandatory Manual On Uniform Traffic Control Devices standard and did not need an expert affidavit. *DOT v. Cushway*, 240 Ga. App. 464, 523 S.E.2d 340 (1999).

Where plaintiff claimed defendant breached a duty of privacy and tortiously

interfered with the employment contract, the claims were based on defendant’s intentional act of telling plaintiff’s employer about plaintiff’s medical condition, and because plaintiff made no claim against defendant based on professional negligence, plaintiff did not have to attach an expert affidavit to the complaint. *Johnson v. Rodier*, 242 Ga. App. 496, 529 S.E.2d 442 (2000).

O.C.G.A. § 9-11-9.1 did not require clients who filed an action against a law firm and several attorneys to file an expert’s affidavit when they asserted claims for intentional breach of contract, intentional breach of a fiduciary duty, and fraud, and although the trial court properly dismissed the clients’ claim for legal malpractice because it was not supported by an expert’s affidavit, the trial court erred by dismissing the client’s other claims. *Smith v. Morris, Manning & Martin, LLP*, 264 Ga. App. 24, 589 S.E.2d 840 (2003).

Trial court properly dismissed a patient’s complaint against a hospital authority, a hospital, and a doctor, based on the patient’s failure to timely file an expert affidavit in support of claims of professional malpractice, as required by O.C.G.A. § 9-11-9.1(a), as the allegations were based on a misdiagnosis of the patient’s medical condition, and not due to a simple clerical or administrative error, and thus, sounded in malpractice. *James v. Hosp. Auth.*, 278 Ga. App. 657, 629 S.E.2d 472 (2006).

**Affidavit requirement met.** — Parents properly invoked O.C.G.A. § 9-11-9.1(b) because they could not obtain additionally affidavits before filing suit, and although they had obtained one affidavit stating that a first group of health care providers deviated from the standard of care when the suit was filed, the parents sought an affidavit to support their claims against a second group of health care providers; both affidavits were filed within the 45-day period. *Bell v. Phoebe Putney Health Sys.*, 272 Ga. App. 856, 614 S.E.2d 115 (2005).

**Pre-complaint deposition not authorized.** — O.C.G.A. § 9-11-27 does not authorize the grant of a petition to take a pre-complaint deposition to acquire information for preparation of an affidavit to accompany a charge of medical malpractice which affidavit is required by O.C.G.A. § 9-11-9.1. *St. Joseph Hosp. v. Black*, 225 Ga. App. 139, 483 S.E.2d 290 (1997).



**Affidavit not required absent “medical question.”** — In a negligence action against a physician and the physician’s office staff, the affidavit of a medical expert was not required, where the defendants’ alleged liability did not turn on a “medical question,” and a jury would be capable of determining without the help of expert evidence whether the physician’s medical assistant exercised due care. *Brown v. Durden*, 195 Ga. App. 340, 393 S.E.2d 450 (1990).

**Failure to file expert affidavit.** — Where plaintiff failed to file an expert affidavit with the complaint for legal malpractice, its complaint was subject to dismissal for failure to state a claim. Since such a dismissal was a dismissal on the merits, the trial court properly dismissed the complaint with prejudice. *ABE Eng’g, Inc. v. Griffin, Cochran & Marshall*, 212 Ga. App. 586, 443 S.E.2d 1 (1994); *Stamps v. Johnson*, 244 Ga. App. 238, 535 S.E.2d 1 (2000).

**Failure of medical malpractice plaintiff to file an affidavit with the plaintiff’s complaint of an expert competent to testify, that specifically stated at least one negligent act or omission claimed to exist and the factual basis for each such claim, warranted dismissal with prejudice of the complaint.** *Merck v. Saint Joseph’s Hosp. of Atlanta*, 251 Ga. App. 631, 555 S.E.2d 11 (2001).

Where medical malpractice plaintiff failed to file an expert affidavit with the plaintiff’s complaint, the defect was not cured by filing an amended complaint which included the expert affidavit but did not allege that time constraints prevented the filing of an affidavit with the original complaint as required by O.C.G.A. § 9-11-9.1(b). *Sullivan v. Fredericks*, 251 Ga. App. 790, 554 S.E.2d 809 (2001).

In a medical malpractice and wrongful death action, the trial court did not abuse its discretion in denying appellant’s motion for an extension of time to file an expert affidavit; appellant failed to allege in the appellant’s complaint that the limitation period would expire within ten days of filing the complaint or that because of the time constraints the appellant was unable to obtain an expert affidavit. *Cabey v. DeKalb Med. Ctr.*, 252 Ga. App. 313, 555 S.E.2d 742 (2001).

Pursuant to O.C.G.A. § 9-11-9.1(e), the renewal provision in O.C.G.A. § 9-2-61(a)

did not save a second medical malpractice suit that was filed by plaintiffs, patient and wife, after the statute of limitation but within six months of their voluntary dismissal of a timely first malpractice suit because: (1) plaintiffs failed to attach an O.C.G.A. § 9-11-9.1 expert affidavit to the first complaint and dismissed the first action without giving defendants, doctor and employer, a chance to seek dismissal on that ground; (2) the required affidavit was not executed until after the time for filing such an affidavit in the first action had expired; and (3) defendants raised the affidavit issue in a motion to dismiss contemporaneous with their initial responsive pleadings in the second action. *Griffin v. Carson*, 255 Ga. App. 373, 566 S.E.2d 36 (2002).

Where the doctors’ alleged actions required the exercise of professional judgment and skill, a patient’s allegations were for professional negligence requiring an expert’s affidavit pursuant to O.C.G.A. § 9-11-9.1(a); as a result, the trial court erred by denying the doctors’ and medical facilities’ motions to dismiss. *MCG Health, Inc. v. Casey*, 269 Ga. App. 125, 603 S.E.2d 438 (2004).

Where all parties agreed that a patient’s expert affidavit was available when the patient’s first medical malpractice complaint was filed but was mistakenly omitted, O.C.G.A. § 9-11-9.1 applied and permitted renewal; the trial court erred in granting summary judgment in favor of a doctor and an institute in the patient’s malpractice case. *Rector v. O’Day*, 268 Ga. App. 864, 603 S.E.2d 337 (2004).

Trial court properly dismissed, pursuant to Ga. Unif. Super. Ct. R. 14, a medical malpractice action against a doctor and a hospital; the patient failed to attach a legally sufficient expert affidavit to the complaint as required by O.C.G.A. § 9-11-9.1(a) as the affidavit submitted was not taken under oath. *Harris v. Emory Healthcare, Inc.*, 269 Ga. App. 274, 603 S.E.2d 778 (2004).

Because a patient essentially alleged in a false imprisonment claim that a doctor provided inadequate medical care, the patient’s failure to file an expert affidavit warranted dismissal. *Goodin v. Gwinnett Health Sys.*, 273 Ga. App. 461, 615 S.E.2d 129 (2005).

Although a patient and a husband had an expert affidavit, they failed to file it with



their complaint against a doctor and the professional corporation, alleging ordinary and professional negligence, and the trial court's grant of the motion to dismiss for failure to comply with O.C.G.A. § 9-11-9.1 was with prejudice, as it was on the merits; as the patient and the husband conceded that they could not seek to amend the complaint by adding the affidavit, and they had failed to voluntarily dismiss their action prior to the trial court having ruled on the motion, the patient and the husband could not seek to renew under O.C.G.A. § 9-2-61. *Bardo v. Liss*, 273 Ga. App. 103, 614 S.E.2d 101 (2005).

**Section supersedes rule as to affidavit in cases of clear malfeasance.** — The mandatory direction of O.C.G.A. § 9-11-9.1 that the plaintiff “shall be required to file with the complaint” a specific expert affidavit necessarily preempts and supersedes the judicially-created rule that no plaintiff's expert affidavit might be required in cases of malfeasance so “clear and palpable” as to be reasonably ascertained by the jury without expert evidence. *Barr v. Johnson*, 189 Ga. App. 136, 375 S.E.2d 51, cert. denied, 189 Ga. App. 911, 375 S.E.2d 51 (1988); *Collins v. Newman*, 237 Ga. App. 861, 517 S.E.2d 100 (1999).

Husband's pro se wrongful death action against a doctor and health service providers was dismissed for failure to attach an expert affidavit under O.C.G.A. § 9-11-9.1 where husband alleged negligence due to the doctor's issuance of a do not resuscitate order with respect to the husband's wife; such an action involved professional negligence and medical questions and, thus, required an expert affidavit. *Hardwick v. Atkins*, 278 Ga. App. 79, 628 S.E.2d 173 (2006).

**Expert affidavit not required where question was just whether acts occurred.** — In a case where plaintiff alleged that the plaintiff was subjected to perverted mental health counseling, the court did not err in finding that no expert affidavit was required, where the jury did not have to be told by an expert what is acceptable professional conduct in the circumstances. The question was whether the acts occurred, and this is purely a jury question. *Roebuck v. Smith*, 204 Ga. App. 20, 418 S.E.2d 165 (1992).

**Determinative factor as to whether suit is malpractice action.** — The determinative

factor as to whether a suit in negligence is or is not a malpractice action within the ambit of O.C.G.A. § 9-11-9.1 is the existence or absence of allegations that the defendant-professional has rendered negligent professional services. *Jordan, Jones & Goulding, Inc. v. Wilson*, 197 Ga. App. 354, 398 S.E.2d 385 (1990).

**Compliance requirement not affected by lack of privity.** — A lack of privity may ultimately defeat a plaintiff's professional malpractice claim. A lack of privity does not, however, dispense with a plaintiff's compliance with the initial pleading requirement of O.C.G.A. § 9-11-9.1 when a plaintiff sues a professional and alleges a breach of the applicable standard of professional conduct. *Jordan, Jones & Goulding, Inc. v. Wilson*, 197 Ga. App. 354, 398 S.E.2d 385 (1990).

Any plaintiff, regardless of privity, who brings suit against a professional and seeks to recover for the alleged negligent performance of professional services is required to file an expert's affidavit setting forth at least one specific negligent act or omission and the factual basis for such a claim. *Jordan, Jones & Goulding, Inc. v. Wilson*, 197 Ga. App. 354, 398 S.E.2d 385 (1990).

**Compliance requirement not affected by parties' knowledge of matter before court.** — O.C.G.A. § 9-11-9.1 applies even though the parties are professionals with expertise in the matter before the court; the parties' knowledge of the subject matter would do nothing to evaluate the merits of an action they were determined to bring. *Jordan v. Lamberth, Bonapfel, Cifelli, Willson & Stokes*, 206 Ga. App. 178, 424 S.E.2d 859 (1992).

**O.C.G.A. § 9-11-9.1 imposes an initial pleading requirement** on the plaintiff and mandates the filing of an expert's affidavit with the complaint. *Robinson v. Starr*, 197 Ga. App. 440, 398 S.E.2d 714 (1990).

Physician's admission of negligence in medical records attached to complaint in medical malpractice action did not excuse plaintiff's failure to comply with the requirement for contemporaneous filing of an expert affidavit. *Johnson v. Brueckner*, 216 Ga. App. 52, 453 S.E.2d 76 (1994).

O.C.G.A. § 9-11-9.1 merely imposes an initial pleading requirement on the plaintiff in a malpractice action. *Bowen v. Adams*, 203 Ga. App. 123, 416 S.E.2d 102, cert. denied, 202 Ga. App. 905, 416 S.E.2d 102 (1992).

**Amendment of pleading tacitly allowed.**

— Trial court erred in granting summary judgment to a medical group in a medical malpractice case where the court tacitly allowed the spouse to “amend” pleadings because the court considered the entire record, in particular conflicting evidence as to the date of the decedent’s death as relevant to the viability of the spouse’s cause of action as complying with the exception to the contemporaneous filing requirement under O.C.G.A. § 9-11-9.1 (b), and no admission in judicio remained in bar of the spouse’s claim, and a jury question existed as to the date of death of the decedent regarding the contemporaneous filing of an expert’s affidavit requirement. *Knutsen v. Atlanta Women’s Specialists Obstetrics & Gynecology*, 264 Ga. App. 87, 589 S.E.2d 588 (2003).

**Expert affidavit may be sufficient to satisfy standards of this section.** — An expert affidavit may be sufficient to satisfy the pleading standards of O.C.G.A. § 9-11-9.1. The sufficiency of the expert affidavit determines whether the complaint for malpractice is subject to dismissal for failure to state a claim. *Bowen v. Adams*, 203 Ga. App. 123, 416 S.E.2d 102, cert. denied, 202 Ga. App. 905, 416 S.E.2d 102 (1992).

**Physician’s affidavit.** — An affidavit that was not signed by the physician in the presence of a notary was not valid. *Phoebe Putney Mem. Hosp. v. Skipper*, 226 Ga. App. 585, 487 S.E.2d 1 (1997).

Where plaintiffs’ treating physician would not execute expert witness affidavit, and this was not found out until two days before the filing deadline, the trial court’s grant of an extension of time to file an affidavit was not an abuse of discretion. *Memorial Hosp. of Adel, Inc. v. Dunn*, 251 Ga. App. 399, 554 S.E.2d 548 (2001).

O.C.G.A. § 9-11-9.1 was intended to eliminate frivolous actions; however, since the patient had clear evidence of simple negligence and demonstrated the patient’s ability to prove such simple negligence, that statutory provision would not serve its purpose if it were applied to the patient’s claim. Although O.C.G.A. § 9-11-9.1 requires an expert’s affidavit be submitted in a case involving alleged professional malpractice, the trial court did not err in denying the doctor’s motion to dismiss the patient’s action

for attaching an expert’s affidavit that was arguably invalid because it was unsworn and unnotarized, as the patient’s complaint alleging that the doctor committed simple negligence in performing the mechanical act of reassembly of a prosthetic patella did not involve professional skill and judgment, and, thus, did not require the submission of an expert’s affidavit. *Sood v. Smeigh*, 259 Ga. App. 490, 578 S.E.2d 158 (2003).

**Affidavit of physician against physical therapist.** — The affidavit of an orthopedic surgeon showing the surgeon’s knowledge of the professional standards of physical therapists from the surgeon’s practice of medicine with their assistance was sufficient to support a medical malpractice complaint against a physical therapist. *Lee v. Visiting Nurse Health Sys.*, 223 Ga. App. 305, 477 S.E.2d 445 (1996).

**Affidavit of doctor proper against nurse.** — Affidavit of plaintiff’s expert, a doctor, was competent regarding a nurse because the expert was familiar with the standard of care acceptable to the medical profession generally. *Tye v. Wilson*, 208 Ga. App. 253, 430 S.E.2d 129 (1993).

**Nurse’s affidavit.** — The expert affidavit of a nurse is necessary to support a claim for professional negligence by a nurse only where the alleged act or omission by the nurse requires the exercise of professional nursing skill and judgment. To assess whether or not a co-worker had a propensity to commit the alleged sexual assault was not a matter within the professional nursing skill and judgment of the nurse, the defendant. *Bunn-Penn v. Southern Regional Medical Corp.*, 227 Ga. App. 291, 488 S.E.2d 747 (1997).

Because a doctor and the doctor’s practice did not object with specificity to a nurse’s affidavit that a patient submitted in support of the patient’s medical malpractice complaint, they were not entitled to a dismissal for failure to state a claim on account of the patient’s alleged failure to comply with O.C.G.A. § 9-11-9.1. *Tucker v. Thomas C. Talley, M.D., P.C.*, 267 Ga. App. 820, 600 S.E.2d 778 (2004).

**Nurses.** — Plaintiff’s complaint that hospital nurses who were assisting the plaintiff knew or should have known that the plaintiff was subject to falling and failed to exercise proper care to prevent the plaintiff falling



sounded in professional negligence; thus, the plaintiff's action was subject to the expert affidavit requirement. *Holloway v. Northside Hosp.*, 230 Ga. App. 371, 496 S.E.2d 510 (1998).

Even if a patient clearly revoked the patient's consent to an intravenous antibiotic, the patient failed to show that it was medically feasible for a nurse to desist in the treatment without the cessation being detrimental; consequently, without an O.C.G.A. § 9-11-9.1 expert affidavit, the trial court properly dismissed the patient's complaint. *King v. Dodge County Hosp. Auth.*, 274 Ga. App. 44, 616 S.E.2d 835 (2005).

**Nurse's affidavit sufficient.** — Nurse's affidavit was sufficient proof that the methods of treatment for the giving of phenergan injections by nurses and doctors are the same, and, that as one familiar with the standard of care regarding the giving of these injections in both the nursing profession and in the medical profession generally, the doctor's performance fell beneath the standard of care in the medical profession. *Nowak v. High*, 209 Ga. App. 536, 433 S.E.2d 602 (1993).

**Expert affidavit which unequivocally demonstrates merits not required.** — Patient cannot be required to submit an expert affidavit which unequivocally demonstrates the evidentiary merits of the patient's claim unless and until the defendant moves for summary judgment and submits evidence demonstrating that the patient's claim lacks merit. *Bowen v. Adams*, 203 Ga. App. 123, 416 S.E.2d 102, cert. denied, 202 Ga. App. 905, 416 S.E.2d 102 (1992).

The expert's affidavits need only set forth factual allegations, which, if true, support at least one negligent act or omission; it need not state admissible facts or facts sufficient to withstand a motion for summary judgment. *Crook v. Funk*, 214 Ga. App. 213, 447 S.E.2d 60 (1994); *Howard v. City of Columbus*, 219 Ga. App. 569, 466 S.E.2d 51 (1995).

In a legal malpractice action, an affidavit stating that, as a result of defendant lawyer's failure to consult with the client or review witnesses prior to the trial, defendant failed to introduce documents which were available and were necessary to prove plaintiff's case was sufficient, even though the affidavit was poorly drafted and hard to follow. *Fidelity Enters., Inc. v. Beltran*, 214 Ga. App. 205, 447 S.E.2d 150 (1994).

**Requirement that at least one negligent act be set forth.** — O.C.G.A. § 9-11-9.1 has been interpreted as requiring that an affidavit be filed by a competent expert witness setting forth a single negligent act allegedly committed by the defendant. However, since that section establishes an exception to the general liberality of pleading permitted under the Civil Practice Act, O.C.G.A. Ch. 11, T. 9, it should be construed in a manner consistent with the liberality of the Civil Practice Act where such construction does not detract from the purpose of the section. *Gadd v. Wilson & Co.*, 262 Ga. 234, 416 S.E.2d 285 (1992).

**An affidavit which does not state specifically at least one negligent act or omission is fatally defective.** *Edwards v. Vanstrom*, 206 Ga. App. 21, 424 S.E.2d 326 (1992).

**Specific statement of negligent act or omission.** — Expert's affidavit that defendant engineers "might" have used another specified design in construction at post office site and that failure to use such a design or another appropriate alternative constituted malpractice was sufficient to set forth a negligent act or omission as required by O.C.G.A. § 9-11-9.1. *Samuelson v. Lord, Aeck & Sergeant, Inc.*, 205 Ga. App. 568, 423 S.E.2d 268, cert. denied, 205 Ga. App. 901, 423 S.E.2d 268 (1992).

**Affidavit must specify negligent act or omission by each defendant.** — Affidavit must set forth specifically at least one negligent act or omission claimed to exist as to each professional defendant (jointly, where appropriate; otherwise, severally) and the factual basis for the claim against each defendant. *HCA Health Servs., of Ga., Inc. v. Hampshire*, 206 Ga. App. 108, 424 S.E.2d 293 (1992).

**Expert's affidavit was invalid where oath was administered by notary public over telephone.** *Redmond v. Shook*, 218 Ga. App. 477, 462 S.E.2d 172 (1995).

An expert's affidavit was invalid since the notary administered the oath over the telephone to the expert, who was in another state. *Schmidt v. Feldman*, 230 Ga. App. 500, 497 S.E.2d 23 (1998); *Sambor v. Kelley*, 271 Ga. 133, 518 S.E.2d 120 (1999).

**Affidavit was given under oath** where it was signed by defendant in front of a notary public and they both understood that what the defendant had done was sufficient to



complete the act of swearing. *Harris v. Murray*, 233 Ga. App. 661, 504 S.E.2d 736 (1998).

**Effect of noncompliance with pleading requirements.** — A failure to comply with the pleading requirements of O.C.G.A. § 9-11-9.1 would not authorize the grant of summary judgment. *Druckman v. Ethridge*, 198 Ga. App. 321, 401 S.E.2d 336 (1991).

The original document filed as an affidavit under the grace period of O.C.G.A. § 9-11-9.1, but without the affiant's having signed it in the presence of a notary, was valid on its face, and, thus, not void but rather voidable. *Phoebe Putney Mem. Hosp. v. Skipper*, 235 Ga. App. 534, 510 S.E.2d 101 (1998).

**Compliant and affidavit timely filed.** — Where nothing on the face of the record implied that the patient's O.C.G.A. § 9-11-9.1(b) pleading was not made in good faith, nothing contradicted their assertion that they were unable to prepare the expert's affidavit so as to file it in conjunction with their complaint, and considering a holiday, they timely filed their complaint within the 10-day computation period provided in the statute, the trial court properly denied the doctor's motion to dismiss on grounds that the patients failed to comply with the pleading requirements of § 9-11-9.1. *Waters v. Stewart*, 263 Ga. App. 195, 587 S.E.2d 307 (2003).

**Negligence held linked to defendant although not expressly ascribed.** — Although the affidavit in question did not expressly ascribe the alleged negligence to the defendant, the requirement that the alleged negligence had to be linked to the defendant was substantially met where the defendant was the only defendant and, therefore, was implicitly the party to whom the plaintiff was attributing the alleged negligence. *Gadd v. Wilson & Co.*, 262 Ga. 234, 416 S.E.2d 285 (1992).

**Affidavit construed most favorably to plaintiff.** — O.C.G.A. § 9-11-9.1 should be construed most favorably to the plaintiff and all doubts should be resolved in plaintiff's favor, even if an unfavorable construction of the affidavit may be possible. *Gadd v. Wilson & Co.*, 262 Ga. 234, 416 S.E.2d 285 (1992).

**Res judicata defense in subsequent action.** — Where a prior summary judgment for an attorney in a legal malpractice action was

based on a recognition that, regardless of the applicability of any pleading requirements imposed by the subsequently enacted provisions of O.C.G.A. § 9-11-9.1, the client's failure to have complied with the evidentiary requirements of O.C.G.A. § 9-11-56 nevertheless mandated the grant of summary judgment on the merits, the attorney's *res judicata* defense in a subsequent action was viable and the trial court erred in failing to grant the attorney's motion for summary judgment based upon the viable defense. *Robinson v. Starr*, 197 Ga. App. 440, 398 S.E.2d 714 (1990).

**Dismissal required where complaint refiled with affidavit.** — Where no professional affidavit was filed with the original complaint and, when the complaint was refiled, an affidavit of the same date was attached, dismissal of the malpractice count was required. *Jones v. Bates*, 261 Ga. 240, 403 S.E.2d 804 (1991).

**Failure to attach affidavit as amendable defect.** — Failure to attach a supporting affidavit to the complaint in a professional malpractice action was an amendable defect under O.C.G.A. § 9-11-15(a), where plaintiffs had obtained the affidavit before filing suit and had simply neglected to file it with their complaint. *St. Joseph's Hosp. v. Nease*, 259 Ga. 153, 377 S.E.2d 847 (1989).

Failure to file an expert's affidavit with a complaint for professional malpractice, as required by O.C.G.A. § 9-11-9.1, is an amendable defect, at least where the plaintiff has obtained the affidavit prior to filing the complaint and the failure to file the affidavit was the result of a mistake. *Reid v. Brazil*, 193 Ga. App. 1, 387 S.E.2d 1 (1989).

Plaintiff's failure to file an expert affidavit with the original complaint barred plaintiff's claim for professional malpractice, filed three years after the statute of limitations expired, because O.C.G.A. § 9-11-9.1 mandates that plaintiff's failure to file an affidavit with the original complaint could not be cured through the filing of an amended complaint which included an affidavit. *Upson County Hosp. v. Head*, 246 Ga. App. 386, 540 S.E.2d 626 (2000).

**Amendment did not remedy affidavit deficiency.** — Malpractice plaintiffs' purported amendment did not remedy the deficiency in their complaint concerning their failure to file the expert affidavit required by

O.C.G.A. § 9-11-9.1. *Anderson v. Navarro*, 227 Ga. App. 184, 489 S.E.2d 40 (1997).

**Evidence at hearing under § 9-11-12(d).** — Subsection (e) of O.C.G.A. § 9-11-9.1 is only designed to preclude amendment under O.C.A.A. § 9-11-15 when the plaintiff completely fails to file an affidavit; subsection (e) thus does not preclude a plaintiff from presenting evidence of his or her expert's competency at a O.C.G.A. § 9-11-12(d) hearing when that expert's affidavit was initially filed with the complaint. *Hewett v. Kalish*, 264 Ga. 183, 442 S.E.2d 233 (1994).

**Facsimile of affidavit.** — Although O.C.G.A. § 9-11-9.1 contemplates that the original affidavit of the expert should be filed, trial courts are not prohibited, when justice so requires, from considering facsimiles of affidavits that are available during the statutory period. *Waldroup v. Greene County Hosp. Auth.*, 204 Ga. App. 256, 419 S.E.2d 36 (1992).

Filing a facsimile copy and not the original affidavit of an expert was not an amendable defect for purposes of subsection (f) of O.C.G.A. § 9-11-9.1. *Brown v. Middle Ga. Hosp., Inc.*, 211 Ga. App. 884, 440 S.E.2d 687 (1994).

Facsimile copy of expert affidavit satisfies the pleading standards of O.C.G.A. § 9-11-9.1 and the original may then be filed as a supplemental pleading without requiring the action to be renewed. *Sisk v. Patel*, 217 Ga. App. 156, 456 S.E.2d 718 (1995).

Facsimiles of affidavits that are available during the statutory grace period of subsection (b) of O.C.G.A. § 9-11-9.1 may be considered, and, further, the original affidavit does not have to be in plaintiff's possession, nor is plaintiff required to demonstrate that failure to file the original during the grace period resulted from some mistake. *Roberts v. Faust*, 217 Ga. App. 787, 459 S.E.2d 448 (1995).

While a facsimile affidavit can satisfy the requirements of O.C.G.A. § 9-11-9.1, in the absence of an attached valid jurat, a writing in the form of an affidavit has no force or validity especially where the facsimile is a near but not exact copy of the original. *Allen v. Caldwell*, 221 Ga. App. 54, 470 S.E.2d 696 (1996).

**Failure of plaintiff to file an expert affidavit did not warrant dismissal of a profes-**

sional malpractice case where the defendant did not assert this defense in its initial responsive pleading. *Colston v. Fred's Pest Control, Inc.*, 210 Ga. App. 362, 436 S.E.2d 23 (1993).

**Dismissal of action for failure to file an affidavit** under O.C.G.A. § 9-11-9.1 was an adjudication on the merits for purposes of res judicata. *Hodo v. Basa*, 214 Ga. App. 895, 449 S.E.2d 523 (1994).

**Hearing on motion.** — Trial court did not have to hold a hearing on the patient's motion to extend the time to file an expert affidavit since the patient did not request it; the clinic and the doctor preserved their right to assert the failure by raising it in their initial response. *Winfrey v. Total Health Clinic Corp.*, 255 Ga. App. 617, 566 S.E.2d 372 (2002).

**Defense of failure to file affidavit waived.** — Judgment for defendant was reversed where defense of failure to attach affidavit required by O.C.G.A. § 9-11-9.1 was not presented, by way of amendment to the answer, until three months after the filing of responsive pleadings, and until the statute of limitations on the underlying claim had run. *Glaser v. Meck*, 258 Ga. 468, 369 S.E.2d 912 (1988).

**No entitlement to extension for failure to show why affidavit was not included in original complaint despite renewal.** — Since the patient did not demonstrate in the original complaint how the patient could not prepare an affidavit because of the statute of limitation constraints, the patient was not entitled to extension under O.C.G.A. § 9-11-9.1(b), even though the patient filed a renewal complaint to meet that requirement. *Witherspoon v. Aranas*, 254 Ga. App. 609, 562 S.E.2d 853 (2002).

**Renewed complaint specifically incorporating deposition of plaintiff's expert.** — Where a medical malpractice case was filed originally in March 1985, and dismissed in June 1988 without prejudice for failure of counsel for plaintiffs to appear at a peremptory calendar call, where the plaintiffs refiled the action within the six-month period allowed by O.C.G.A. § 9-2-61 with a renewed complaint which specifically incorporated the discovery taken in the previously dismissed action, including the deposition of the plaintiffs' expert, but failed to attach the required affidavit to the renewed complaint,



and where defendant/appellant moved to dismiss the renewed complaint for failure to file the required affidavit, the plaintiffs complied with the spirit, if not the letter, of O.C.G.A. § 9-11-9.1, and the trial court properly allowed the amendment. *Hospital Auth. v. McDaniel*, 192 Ga. App. 398, 385 S.E.2d 8 (1989).

**Failure to attach expert affidavit is affirmative defense that must be asserted to be effective.** — In a patient's medical malpractice suit against a hospital and a doctor, the trial court erred in dismissing the complaint as against the hospital based on the patient's failure to attach an expert affidavit to the patient's complaint as required by O.C.G.A. § 9-11-9.1, as such failure was an affirmative defense which had to be raised to be effective; since the hospital did not assert that defense, the patient's failure to attach the expert affidavit did not warrant dismissal of the complaint as against the hospital. *Frieson v. S. Fulton Med. Ctr.*, 255 Ga. App. 217, 564 S.E.2d 821 (2002).

**Meaning of "good cause" for extending time for filing.** — "Good cause", within the meaning of subsection (b) of O.C.G.A. § 9-11-9.1, is closer in effect to "proper case" or "meritorious cause" than it is to "excusable neglect." *Brake v. Mintz*, 193 Ga. App. 662, 388 S.E.2d 715 (1989).

The language of subsection (b) of O.C.G.A. § 9-11-9.1 refers to requests for extensions prior to expiration of the initial 45-day period. Statements in *Brake v. Mintz*, 193 Ga. App. 662, 388 S.E.2d 715 (1989) and *Emory Clinic v. Wyatt*, 200 Ga. App. 184, 407 S.E.2d 135 (1991), indicating that a motion to extend the initial 45-day period may be considered under the "good cause" standard when filed after the 45-day period has expired are dicta and will not be followed. *Dixon v. Barnes*, 214 Ga. App. 7, 446 S.E.2d 774 (1994).

**Discretion of court in finding absence of "good cause."** — The Court of Appeals will not interfere with the discretion of the trial court in finding the absence of "good cause" within the meaning of subsection (b) of O.C.G.A. § 9-11-9.1 and denying a motion to extend the time for filing an expert's affidavit absent manifest abuse. *Brake v. Mintz*, 193 Ga. App. 662, 388 S.E.2d 715 (1989).

Broad discretion is vested in the trial court

to determine whether "good cause" exists and what constitutes "good cause" within the meaning of subsection (b) of O.C.G.A. § 9-11-9.1. *Emory Clinic v. Wyatt*, 200 Ga. App. 184, 407 S.E.2d 135 (1991).

**"Misinterpretation" of law not "good cause."** — The trial court erred in denying the defendant's motion for summary judgment, where the plaintiff's contemporaneously filed affidavit failed to specify any negligent act or omission, and the defendants' responsive pleading adequately raised the insufficiency issue. Cure by amendment, on the grounds that the affidavit was statutorily insufficient due to a "misinterpretation" of the law was prohibited. *Cheeley v. Henderson*, 261 Ga. 498, 405 S.E.2d 865 (1991); *Wright v. Crawford Long Hosp.*, 205 Ga. App. 653, 423 S.E.2d 12 (1992), cert. denied, 510 U.S. 1118, 114 S. Ct. 1069, 127 L. Ed. 2d 388 (1994); *Edwards v. Vanstrom*, 206 Ga. App. 21, 424 S.E.2d 326 (1992).

**"Good cause" not shown.** — Plaintiff who, subsequent to the plaintiff's treatment by defendants, had undergone surgery in Germany, failed to show "good cause" for an extension of time to file an affidavit, where the record showed that the plaintiff had approximately two years within which to collect and translate the medical records from Germany. *Archie v. Scott*, 190 Ga. App. 145, 378 S.E.2d 182 (1989).

Plaintiffs failed to demonstrate "good cause" for an extension of time, where their motions asserting inadequate funds and their expert's departure for the Thanksgiving holiday did not provide a detailed showing of the efforts they had made to obtain the expert's affidavit and the unavoidable reasons for the delay. *Brake v. Mintz*, 193 Ga. App. 662, 388 S.E.2d 715 (1989).

**"Good cause" extension allowed.** — Plaintiff properly invoked the provisions of O.C.G.A. § 9-11-15 to amend the complaint to include the language of subsection (b) of O.C.G.A. § 9-11-9.1, despite amending the complaint 75 days after it was filed, plaintiff triggered subsection (b) and the automatic 45-day extended filing period; however, even though plaintiff could not and did not file the affidavit within the 45-day period, as the automatic extended filing period had already expired, yet, since plaintiff fell within the provisions of subsection (b), plaintiff was not precluded from seeking a "good cause"



extension of time to file the affidavit after the statutory 45-day period had expired, but before defendants' motions to dismiss had been granted. *Peterson v. Columbus Med. Ctr. Found.*, 243 Ga. App. 749, 533 S.E.2d 749 (2000).

**In order to invoke the protections of subsection (b) of O.C.G.A. § 9-11-9.1**, the plaintiff must allege in the complaint that because of time constraints, the expert affidavit could not be prepared. *Anderson v. Navarro*, 227 Ga. App. 184, 489 S.E.2d 40 (1997).

**The 45-day delay provisions of subsection (b) of O.C.G.A. § 9-11-9.1 were not invoked** where the applicable statute of limitation would not have expired within ten days of the date of filing of a complaint. *Legum v. Crouch*, 208 Ga. App. 185, 430 S.E.2d 360 (1993).

While plaintiff spouse of deceased patient was allowed to recommence a medical malpractice action under O.C.G.A. § 9-2-61 since it was filed within six months of dismissal of the spouse's earlier timely filed suit, the applicable statutes of limitation had clearly run when the renewal action was filed, and, therefore, the extension provided by O.C.G.A. § 9-11-9.1(b), which applied only when the complaint was filed within 10 days of the expiration of the limitations period, was not available; the trial court properly found that the surviving spouse could not invoke the 45-day extension of O.C.G.A. § 9-11-9.1(b) and properly dismissed the renewal action on the basis of a failure to file an expert affidavit. *Fisher v. Coffee Reg'l Med. Ctr., Inc.*, 268 Ga. App. 657, 602 S.E.2d 135 (2004).

In an action in which a client filed a counterclaim, alleging legal malpractice against a law firm, the client's reliance on O.C.G.A. § 9-11-9.1(b) to extend the time within which the client had to file an expert's affidavit was misplaced, as the statute of limitation on the client's counterclaim would not have expired within 10 days of the filing of the counterclaim and the client was therefore not entitled to invoke the 45-day extension for filing the affidavit; the phrase "period of limitation" contained in O.C.G.A. § 9-11-9.1(b) plainly refers only to the statute of limitation applicable to a particular action, and does not refer to the 30 days within which responsive pleadings to a

complaint must be filed. *Landau v. Davis Law Group, P.C.*, 269 Ga. App. 904, 605 S.E.2d 461 (2004).

**Statute of limitations not expired.** — Exception in subsection (b) of O.C.G.A. § 9-11-9.1 was not applicable as the statute of limitations did not run until much more than ten days after the filing of the original complaint. *Eppe v. Gwinnett County*, 231 Ga. App. 664, 499 S.E.2d 657 (1998).

**Failure to file expert's affidavit or motion to extend time limit.** — In a dental malpractice action, plaintiff's failure to file an expert's affidavit or motion for extension of time within 45 days of filing the plaintiff's complaint foreclosed the plaintiff's ability to use the renewal provisions contained in O.C.G.A. § 9-11-9.1. *Trucano v. Rosenberg*, 215 Ga. App. 153, 450 S.E.2d 216 (1994).

**Applicability of 30-day time extension.** — The applicability of the extension of time provided by subsection (c) of O.C.G.A. § 9-11-9.1 is not dependent upon an ultimate judicial determination of whether the complaint alleges an action sounding in simple negligence or whether, in truth, the viable theory of liability is professional malpractice. Nor does it require a defendant to file a skeletal answer which must be amended to address the specifications of negligence as averred in any subsequently filed expert's affidavit. *DOT v. Gilmore*, 209 Ga. App. 656, 434 S.E.2d 114 (1993).

In an action involving multiple defendants alleging professional malpractice against some, but not all, the 30-day extension for filing an answer applies only to the malpractice defendants. Inasmuch as the requisite affidavit for malpractice claims has no bearing on purely simple negligence claims, a plaintiff's invocation of subsection (b) of O.C.G.A. § 9-11-9.1 would not extend the deadline for answering the complaint for defendants against whom only simple negligence is alleged. *DOT v. Gilmore*, 209 Ga. App. 656, 434 S.E.2d 114 (1993).

In a personal injury action, where the plaintiff did not distinguish between professional and nonprofessional defendants in making general allegations of negligence, by invoking the 45-day extension of time to file an expert's affidavit, the plaintiff automatically caused the time period for all the defendants to file an answer to be extended for 30 days from the filing of the affidavit.

McGarr v. Gilmore, 220 Ga. App. 286, 469 S.E.2d 720 (1996).

**Application of 45-day extension.** — If the two conditions of subsection (b) of O.C.G.A. § 9-11-9.1 — that the period of limitation will expire within ten days of the date of filing and plaintiff has alleged that an affidavit could not be prepared because of time constraints — are met, it does not matter whether the trial court believes or disbelieves plaintiff's allegation that time constraints prevented compliance with the contemporaneous filing requirement; the plaintiff is automatically given 45 extra days to come up with the necessary affidavit. *Works v. Aupont*, 219 Ga. App. 577, 465 S.E.2d 717 (1995).

**Affidavit filed with complaint in renewal action.** — In a professional malpractice action against an extermination company, where the plaintiffs voluntarily dismissed their initial complaint which did not contain an expert's affidavit, filing of an amended complaint with an affidavit was permissible since the renewal action was filed within the limitations period. *Moritz v. Orkin Exterminating Co.*, 215 Ga. App. 255, 450 S.E.2d 233 (1994); *Orkin Exterminating Co. v. Carder*, 215 Ga. App. 257, 450 S.E.2d 217 (1994).

**Amendment of complaint to include statement regarding failure to attach affidavit.** — Where a medical malpractice complaint, filed within 10 days of the expiration of the statute of limitations, stated that an affidavit would be filed within the extended filing time, and the affidavit was filed within that time, plaintiff could amend the complaint to include the required language that the affidavit could not be prepared because of time constraints. *Glisson v. Hospital Auth.*, 224 Ga. App. 649, 481 S.E.2d 612 (1997).

**Intent of section prior to 1989 amendment.** — The intent of O.C.G.A. § 9-11-9.1, as it existed prior to the 1989 amendment adding subsections (e) and (f), was the same as the legislature has provided in those subsections, which is (except as provided in paragraph (b)) to cause the dismissal of a malpractice suit where an expert affidavit was not filed, unless such an affidavit had been obtained and the plaintiff by mistake or neglect merely failed "to file it." *Foskey v. Foster*, 199 Ga. App. 205, 404 S.E.2d 303 (1991); *Auston v. Greenberg Farrow Architects*, 201 Ga. App. 448, 411 S.E.2d 346 (1991).

**Failure of pro se plaintiff to file affidavit.**

— Pro se plaintiff was allowed to amend the complaint to invoke the protections of subsection (b) or O.C.G.A. § 9-11-9.1, although the plaintiff failed to allege that the plaintiff was relying on that subsection when the plaintiff originally filed the complaint, where the plaintiff had filed the cause of action within 10 days of the expiration of the applicable statute of limitation for the plaintiff's claim. *Thompson v. Long*, 201 Ga. App. 480, 411 S.E.2d 322, cert. denied, 201 Ga. App. 904, 411 S.E.2d 322 (1991).

**Attachment of medical records to affidavit not required.** — As long as the affidavit itself adequately sets forth the factual basis for at least one negligent act or omission of the defendant alleged in the complaint, it is not necessary that the medical records from which the stated facts were taken be attached to the affidavit. *Ulbrich v. Batts*, 206 Ga. App. 74, 424 S.E.2d 288 (1992); *Williams v. Hajosy*, 210 Ga. App. 637, 436 S.E.2d 716 (1993).

An affidavit is not statutorily insufficient when it satisfies all the express requirements of subsection (a) of O.C.G.A. § 9-11-9.1 but fails to attach the medical documents therein referred to and relied upon by the expert when reciting in the affidavit the factual basis supporting each claim. *Dozier v. Clayton County Hosp. Auth.*, 206 Ga. App. 62, 424 S.E.2d 632 (1992).

**Sufficiency of affidavit.** — In an action against hospital, physicians and nurses, plaintiffs complied with the requirements of O.C.G.A. § 9-11-9.1 by filing with their complaint affidavits which set forth the negligence of professionals (physicians and nurses) whose acts form the basis for the claim against the hospital; amendment to the complaint merely clarified the specific basis of the hospital's liability under a theory of respondeat superior. *Thornton v. Ware County Hosp. Auth.*, 205 Ga. App. 202, 421 S.E.2d 713 (1992), cert. denied, 205 Ga. App. 901, 421 S.E.2d 713 (1992).

Affidavit of dentist was sufficient where it stated that defendant failed to exercise the minimum degree of care and skill by failing to provide plaintiff with notice of the serious health risks and known problems associated with interpositional implants. *Allen v. Belinfante*, 217 Ga. App. 754, 458 S.E.2d 867 (1995).



Expert affidavit was sufficient where it stated that physician performed two suction abortions on plaintiff, that the physician failed to follow generally accepted medical practice, that the physician failed to exercise the degree of care generally employed by medical professionals in the physician's field, and that the physician's failure to complete the two abortions constituted negligence. *Vitner v. Miller*, 223 Ga. App. 692, 479 S.E.2d 1 (1996).

Because a statement in an expert affidavit attached to a patient's complaint did not bear a jurat, the trial court did not err in ruling that the affidavit was invalid under O.C.G.A. § 9-11-9.1. *Goodin v. Gwinnett Health Sys.*, 273 Ga. App. 461, 615 S.E.2d 129 (2005).

**Challenge to sufficiency of affidavit.** — As a motion to dismiss for an insufficient affidavit under O.C.G.A. § 9-11-9.1 is a motion to dismiss for failure to state a claim under O.C.G.A. § 9-11-12(b)(6), and as O.C.G.A. § 9-11-9.1 does not provide that § 9-11-12 is inapplicable, such a hearing is a permissible method by which to challenge the sufficiency of an affidavit. *Hewett v. Kalish*, 264 Ga. 183, 442 S.E.2d 233 (1994).

The plaintiffs were not required to respond with contrary evidence to the defendant's challenge to their expert's affidavit; thus, where the affidavit of the plaintiff's expert sufficiently established that the expert's expertise overlapped that of the defendant, the plaintiffs were not required to present any further evidence at that point, and summary judgment based on the sufficiency of the affidavit was improperly granted. *Stubbs v. Ray*, 218 Ga. App. 420, 461 S.E.2d 906 (1995).

**Insufficient affidavit.** — Action for legal malpractice was properly dismissed, where affidavit submitted by plaintiff neither stated the qualifications of the affiant nor provided the affiant's opinion as to the reasonableness or skill of defendant attorney's conduct. *Padgett v. Crawford*, 189 Ga. App. 568, 376 S.E.2d 724 (1988).

Physician's affidavit was insufficient where it failed to show that the affiant was "an expert competent to testify" in the field of nursing and did not indicate that defendant hospital's nursing staff breached the requisite degree of care and skill required of the nursing profession generally by deviating

from the treating physician's post operative instructions. *Piedmont Hosp. v. Milton*, 189 Ga. App. 563, 377 S.E.2d 198 (1988).

The affidavit required by O.C.G.A. § 9-11-9.1 to be filed with a malpractice complaint is insufficient if it fails to show the affiant is competent to testify as an expert in the case. *Milligan v. Manno*, 197 Ga. App. 171, 397 S.E.2d 713 (1990).

Two "affidavits" of dentists accompanying a complaint for dental malpractice did not meet the requirements of O.C.G.A. § 9-11-9.1, where a jurat was not affixed to either "affidavit." In the absence of valid jurats, the documents could not be deemed affidavits. *Hill-Everett v. Jones*, 197 Ga. App. 872, 399 S.E.2d 739 (1990).

Trial court did not err in striking affidavits which, in fact, were not originals but were photocopies, where no original, signed affidavits were filed. *Gooden v. Georgia Baptist Hosp. & Medical Center*, 198 Ga. App. 407, 401 S.E.2d 602 (1991).

Affidavits establishing that the doctor did not contact affiant for or request from affiant any x-rays, patient chiropractic data, treatment plan, or chiropractic findings before deciding that the plaintiffs had reached maximum medical treatment failed to set forth specifically that doctor had failed to obtain such information or that the doctor was in fact negligent merely by failing to contact affiant or in failing to request from affiant the information at issue. The affidavits neither individually nor collectively set forth specifically at least one negligent act or omission claimed to exist. *Rogers v. Coronet Ins. Co.*, 206 Ga. App. 46, 424 S.E.2d 338 (1992).

Where the expert affidavit of a registered nurse lacking executed jurat was received by mail by plaintiff's attorney and was not notarized by the attorney's secretary, even though the affiant was not present and neither the attorney nor the secretary/notary had witnessed the affiant's signing, the affidavit was invalid. *Harvey v. Kidney Ctr. of Cent. Ga., Inc.*, 213 Ga. App. 319, 444 S.E.2d 590 (1994).

Affidavit containing a partial transcript of an expert's testimony in a separate criminal action pertaining to the subject of plaintiff's medical malpractice suit did not satisfy the requirement of O.C.G.A. § 9-11-9.1. *Raskin v. Wallace*, 215 Ga. App. 603, 451 S.E.2d 485 (1994).



In a malpractice action against physicians and hospital, dismissal of the hospital as a defendant was proper because plaintiff's affidavit did not attribute any negligent act to the nursing staff of the hospital. *Goins v. Tucker*, 227 Ga. App. 524, 489 S.E.2d 857 (1997).

Affidavits were not sufficient because they did not specify any negligent act or omission by agents or employees of the defendant hospital, nor did the affidavits specify any facts upon which the malpractice claim against the hospital was based. *Candler Hosp. v. Carter*, 224 Ga. App. 425, 480 S.E.2d 876 (1997).

**Hospital could assert the insufficiency of affidavit** as a defense to its liability for the alleged malpractice of individual physician-defendants who were established as professionals by the pleadings. *HCA Health Servs., of Ga., Inc. v. Hampshire*, 206 Ga. App. 108, 424 S.E.2d 293 (1992).

**Consideration of evidentiary matters not included in affidavit** is improper in acting on motion to dismiss based on insufficiency of affidavit. *HCA Health Servs., of Ga., Inc. v. Hampshire*, 206 Ga. App. 108, 424 S.E.2d 293 (1992).

**Affidavits from earlier action functioned as amendments in later action against same defendants.** — Expert affidavits, which plaintiffs had filed in an earlier action against defendants for medical malpractice, functioned as an amendment to their complaint in a subsequent action against the same defendants, where the affidavits were attached to defendants' motion to dismiss, and plaintiff thereby complied with O.C.G.A. § 9-11-9.1. *Bell v. Figueredo*, 259 Ga. 321, 381 S.E.2d 29 (1989).

**Affiant not "active participant" in litigation for purposes of "abusive litigation claim."** — An attorney who provided an expert affidavit in support of a legal malpractice claim was not an "active participant" in the malpractice litigation and, accordingly, was not liable to the attorney charged with professional malpractice on an abusive litigation theory. *Kirsch v. Meredith*, 211 Ga. App. 823, 440 S.E.2d 702 (1994).

**Qualification of affiant.** — For an affiant to constitute "an expert competent to testify" under subsection (a) of O.C.G.A. § 9-11-9.1, the affiant's expertise must include knowledge of the standard of care

applicable to the defendant-physician as to at least one of the matters on which the plaintiff's malpractice claim is based. *Chandler v. Koenig*, 203 Ga. App. 684, 417 S.E.2d 715 (1992).

A toxicologist and pharmacologist, who was not a medical doctor, was competent to give an opinion in a medical malpractice action that a drug prescribed by defendants caused plaintiff's miscarriage since the affiant's testimony was not offered to address the applicable standard of care, but to show causation. *Sinkfield v. Shi-Han Oh*, 229 Ga. App. 883, 495 S.E.2d 94 (1998).

**Affiant prima facie qualified as expert.** — Where affiant was a licensed, registered nurse with specialized training in enterostomal therapy and was employed by Visiting Nurse Services, Inc. as an employee health nurse where according to the affiant, the affiant's graduate course qualified the affiant as a specialist in wound treatments, and where the affiant's opinion concerned the standard of care administered to the decedent by defendant nursing home through its nursing staff, the affiant was prima facie qualified according to the affiant's training and experience to give the affiant's opinion as an expert. *Thurman v. Pruitt Corp.*, 212 Ga. App. 766, 442 S.E.2d 849 (1994).

**Affidavit need not be based on affiant's actual personal knowledge.** — An expert affidavit filed with a complaint pursuant to O.C.G.A. § 9-11-9.1 need not be based upon the affiant's actual personal knowledge. To the contrary, the affiant may base the affiant's expert opinion upon an assumption that the factual allegations of the complaint are true, just as the affiant could base the affiant's expert opinion at trial upon an assumption of the truth of the evidence adduced to support those allegations. *Druckman v. Ethridge*, 198 Ga. App. 321, 401 S.E.2d 336 (1991); *Ulbrich v. Batts*, 206 Ga. App. 74, 424 S.E.2d 288 (1992).

**Procedure for challenging noncompliance.** — Noncompliance with the requirement for an affidavit in a malpractice action is properly challenged in a defensive pleading seeking dismissal of the complaint for failure to state a claim, not by a summary judgment proceeding. *Williams v. Hajosy*, 210 Ga. App. 637, 436 S.E.2d 716 (1993).

A defect in an expert's affidavit attached

to the complaint in a legal malpractice action should be attacked via motion to dismiss and summary judgment on the basis of such defect was inappropriate. *Freeman v. Pittman*, 220 Ga. App. 672, 469 S.E.2d 543 (1996).

**Defense of noncompliance with affidavit requirement** was not waived because, even though defendant did not raise it in the defendant's initial responsive pleading, the defendant acted diligently in raising the defense in the first pleading the defendant filed after discovering evidence causing the defendant to challenge the validity of the affidavit. *Harris v. Murray*, 233 Ga. App. 661, 504 S.E.2d 736 (1998).

**Affidavit not subject to evidentiary standards for summary judgment.** — Where plaintiff brought a medical malpractice suit, did not file an expert's affidavit with the complaint, but amended the complaint within 45 days to file an expert's affidavit, the trial court erred by dismissing plaintiff's complaint for failure of the expert's affidavit to set forth the appropriate standard of care, the expert's familiarity with that standard of care, and the specific details of how defendants deviated from that standard, since the evidentiary standards applicable to evidence supporting a motion for summary judgment pursuant to O.C.G.A. § 9-11-56(e) are not incorporated in subsection (a) of O.C.G.A. § 9-11-9.1. *O-1 Doctors Mem. Holding Co. v. Moore*, 190 Ga. App. 286, 378 S.E.2d 708 (1989); *Ulbrich v. Batts*, 206 Ga. App. 74, 424 S.E.2d 288 (1992).

Nothing in O.C.G.A. § 9-11-9.1 suggests that the "factual basis" requirement must be verified by attaching documentary evidence to the affidavit. *HCA Health Servs., of Ga., Inc. v. Hampshire*, 206 Ga. App. 108, 424 S.E.2d 293 (1992); *Howard v. City of Columbus*, 219 Ga. App. 569, 466 S.E.2d 51 (1995).

**Conclusory opinion insufficient to withstand summary judgment.** — A malpractice plaintiff, as a respondent on summary judgment, cannot prevail on the motion, where the defendant by the content of his expert affidavit has carried his burden of proof, merely by presenting a conclusory opinion that the defendant was negligent or failed to adhere to professional standards of conduct, without stating the parameters of such conduct and the particulars of the defendant's deviation therefrom. *Turner v. Kitchings*, 199 Ga. App. 860, 406 S.E.2d 280 (1991).

### **Competency of expert providing affidavit.**

— The rule governing the competence of a member of one school of medical practice to testify against a member of another school applies not only to testimony presented at trial but also to the affidavit required to be filed with the complaint. *Milligan v. Manno*, 197 Ga. App. 171, 397 S.E.2d 713 (1990).

Affidavit indicating that witness in an action against an allopathic physician was a licensed osteopathic physician was insufficient, where it contained no evidence that the methods of treatment of plaintiff's condition were the same so as to bring the witness within the exception to the general rule that rendered the witness incompetent to testify. *Milligan v. Manno*, 197 Ga. App. 171, 397 S.E.2d 713 (1990).

The mere fact an affiant is an expert in his or her school of knowledge does not necessarily mean the expert is "competent to testify" under subsection (a) of O.C.G.A. § 9-11-9.1. *Chandler v. Koenig*, 203 Ga. App. 684, 417 S.E.2d 715 (1992).

The exception to the general rule is where there is proof by competent evidence that the methods of treatment are the same despite the difference in the nomenclature of the schools involved, the witness is competent to testify. *Chandler v. Koenig*, 203 Ga. App. 684, 417 S.E.2d 715 (1992).

In order for an affiant to be "an expert competent to testify," the expert either must be a member of the same professional school as the defendant or, if from a different professional school, must state the particulars how the methods of treatment are the same for the different schools in order to establish that the affiant possesses the expertise to be able to give an opinion regarding the applicable standard of care to which the defendant is held. *HCA Health Servs., of Ga., Inc. v. Hampshire*, 206 Ga. App. 108, 424 S.E.2d 293 (1992).

The Court of Appeals erred by holding that O.C.G.A. § 9-11-9.1 establishes an evidentiary standard regarding the affiant's competency that must be proven at the pleading stage. *Hewett v. Kalish*, 264 Ga. 183, 442 S.E.2d 233 (1994).

### **Witness who is member of different school of medicine than defendant.**

— Where the affidavit establishes that the witness is a member of a different school of medicine than that practiced by the defen-



dant but contains no evidence that the methods of treatment of plaintiff's condition are the same so as to bring the witness within the exception to the general rule that the witness is incompetent to testify, then the affidavit is legally insufficient. *Chandler v. Koenig*, 203 Ga. App. 684, 417 S.E.2d 715 (1992).

Allopathic physician was competent to testify as to osteopathic physician's performance where osteopathic physician examined and treated a pediatric meningitis patient in the physician's capacity as an emergency room physician and where it was in the allopathic physician's capacity as an emergency room physician that the allopathic physician testified in an affidavit that osteopathic physician had failed to meet the standard of care and skill required of an emergency room physician. *Handson v. HCA Health Servs. of Ga., Inc.*, 264 Ga. 293, 443 S.E.2d 831 (1994).

**Testimony of pharmacologist as to physician's standard of care.** — Although pharmacologist's affidavit establishes that the pharmacologist is an internationally recognized pharmacologist and possesses expertise in that area which probably far exceeds that of the average medical doctor, bare assertion that the pharmacologist is familiar with the applicable standard of care is not enough where nothing in affidavit explains how the pharmacological education or the professorial duties has provided the pharmacologist with expert knowledge of the standard of care in the prescribing of drugs ordinarily employed throughout the general medical profession by physicians who are years removed from the intensive pharmacological training they received in medical school and for whom the prescribing of drugs is but one facet of their practice. *Chandler v. Koenig*, 203 Ga. App. 684, 417 S.E.2d 715 (1992).

**Negligent exercise of legal judgment is not simple negligence.** — Compliance with O.C.G.A. § 9-11-9.1 was required where the various acts and omissions averred in the complaint attempting to establish negligence on the part of an attorney each involved a situation requiring the exercise of legal judgment. Therefore, the complaint alleged professional, rather than simple, negligence. *Richmond Leasing Co. v. Cooper, Cooper, Maioriello & Stalnaker*, 207 Ga. App. 623, 428 S.E.2d 603 (1993).

**Legal malpractice action properly dismissed for failure to file affidavit.** — Where plaintiff, acting pro se, sued defendant attorney for alleged legal malpractice arising from the defendant's representation of the plaintiff on certain criminal charges, and contemporaneously with the filing of the defendant's answer, the defendant moved to dismiss the complaint on the ground that it was not accompanied by the supporting affidavit of an expert as required by subsection (a) of O.C.G.A. § 9-11-9.1, the trial court did not err in granting the defendant's motion to dismiss. *Frazier v. Merritt*, 190 Ga. App. 832, 380 S.E.2d 495 (1989).

Plaintiff's claims against attorneys for premature settlement of medical malpractice case were properly dismissed for failure to comply with subsection (a) of O.C.G.A. § 9-11-9.1. *Coleman v. Hicks*, 209 Ga. App. 467, 433 S.E.2d 621 (1993).

Action against law firm involving deficiency in a title search assigned by the firm to a nonlawyer required an expert affidavit. *Centrust Mtg. Corp. v. Smith & Jenkins*, 220 Ga. App. 394, 469 S.E.2d 466 (1996) (decided before 1997 amendment.).

To the extent an executor's cross-claim for contribution and indemnity against an attorney was based upon acts and omissions by the attorney, in the attorney's capacity as the executor's legal representative in a legal proceeding, the claim was properly dismissed for failure to file an expert affidavit. *Crawford v. Johnson*, 227 Ga. App. 548, 489 S.E.2d 552 (1997).

Attorney representing a corporation in a bankruptcy proceeding was necessarily exercising professional or legal judgment and a suit against the attorney for actions or omissions in that proceeding is an action for professional malpractice requiring an expert affidavit. *Mendoza v. Pennington*, 239 Ga. App. 300, 519 S.E.2d 715 (1999), cert. denied, 529 U.S. 1042, 120 S. Ct. 1541, 146 L. Ed. 2d 354 (2000).

Plaintiff's claim of professional malpractice was properly dismissed because plaintiff failed to file an expert affidavit with the complaint and since the defendant raised this defense in its answer dismissal of the claim was mandated. *Denson v. Maloy*, 239 Ga. App. 778, 521 S.E.2d 666 (1999).

**"Period of limitation."** — Doctor's motion to dismiss a widow's suit was properly



denied as the “period of limitation” in O.C.G.A. § 9-11-9.1(b) referred to the statute of limitations in O.C.G.A. § 9-3-71(a) and the statute of repose in O.C.G.A. § 9-3-71(b); the appellate court would not delve into the factual basis for the widow’s statement that the widow believed that the period of limitations was about to end as the doctor might have claimed that the statute of limitations period ran from the doctor’s misdiagnosis of the patient. *Cochran v. Bowers*, 274 Ga. App. 449, 617 S.E.2d 563 (2005).

**Legal malpractice action supported by expert’s affidavit.** — In an action by a spouse against a divorce attorney for legal malpractice, an expert’s affidavit setting forth the attorney’s negligent omission from the settlement agreement of the spouse’s right to military pension benefits was sufficient to demonstrate that the spouse’s claim was not frivolous. *Hutchinson v. Divorce & Custody Law Ctr. of Arline Kerman & Assocs.*, 215 Ga. App. 25, 449 S.E.2d 866 (1994).

**Affidavit not required for fraud.** — In action against an attorney for breach of contract, breach of fiduciary duty, fraud, and professional malpractice, the trial court properly denied defendant’s motion to dismiss the fraud count for failure to file an affidavit, but properly granted the motion as to the other counts since an affidavit was required to the extent that the counts sounded in malpractice. *Hodge v. Jennings Mill, Ltd.*, 215 Ga. App. 507, 451 S.E.2d 66 (1994).

In a client’s fraud claim against an attorney, neither appellate opinions that the client could pursue that claim without filing the expert affidavit required under O.C.G.A. § 9-11-9.1(b) in professional malpractice claims, nor the trial court’s subsequent denial of the attorney’s summary judgment motion, asserting a failure to show a false representation or detrimental reliance, established the law of the case precluding the trial court from subsequently granting the attorney’s summary judgment motion based on the client’s failure to prove damages. *Hopkinson v. Labovitz*, 263 Ga. App. 702, 589 S.E.2d 255 (2003).

**Affidavit requirement inapplicable to fraud claim.** — Plaintiff’s fraud claim did not appear to call into question professional standards of care applicable to attorneys but instead the claim appeared to be predicated

on misrepresentations which would not be misunderstood by even the most uneducated layman and would be actionable against any person; therefore, the fraud claim did not require an affidavit under O.C.G.A. § 9-11-9.1 and dismissal of claim was error. *Hopkinson v. Labovitz*, 231 Ga. App. 557, 499 S.E.2d 338 (1998).

**O.C.G.A. § 9-11-9.1 can be invoked by an engineering firm** named as a party defendant. *Southern Eng’g Co. v. Central Ga. Elec. Membership Corp.*, 193 Ga. App. 878, 389 S.E.2d 380 (1989), *rev’d on other grounds*, 260 Ga. 409, 395 S.E.2d 809 (1990).

**Designing of roads.** — Since designing roads requires “engineering services” which have been described as the performance of professional services within the purview of O.C.G.A. § 9-11-9.1 by the Supreme Court, failure to contemporaneously file an expert affidavit with the complaint in an action for negligent repair, maintenance, and design of road was fatal. *Jackson v. DOT*, 201 Ga. App. 863, 412 S.E.2d 847 (1991), *cert. denied*, 201 Ga. App. 904, 412 S.E.2d 847 (1992); *DOT v. Mikell*, 229 Ga. App. 54, 493 S.E.2d 219 (1997).

The intent of subsection (a) of O.C.G.A. § 9-11-9.1 as amended in 1997 is that the expert affidavit requirement in a professional malpractice case applies only to an employer that is a licensed health care facility in a suit where that employer’s liability is premised on the action or inaction of a licensed health care professional listed in former subsection (f); because the DOT is not a licensed health care facility, it is not an employer to which subsection (a) applies. *Minnix v. DOT*, 272 Ga. 566, 533 S.E.2d 75 (2000), *reversing Minnix v. DOT*, 240 Ga. App. 524, 525 S.E.2d 704 (1999).

**Repair and maintenance of roads.** — Claims against the Georgia Department of Transportation for ordinary negligence in the repair and maintenance of a roadway did not require the affidavit of an expert pursuant to O.C.G.A. § 9-11-9.1. *Drawdy v. DOT*, 228 Ga. App. 338, 491 S.E.2d 521 (1997).

Portions of a complaint alleging various negligent failures to comply with the standards of the Manual On Uniform Traffic Control Devices (MUTCD) in the placement of the traffic control devices by the DOT’s contractor required an expert affidavit

where they fell within the advisory or permissive categories of the MUTCD. DOT v. Cushway, 240 Ga. App. 464, 523 S.E.2d 340 (1999).

**Architects.** — O.C.G.A. § 9-11-9.1 applies to professional malpractice suits against architects. McLendon & Cox v. Roberts, 197 Ga. App. 478, 398 S.E.2d 579 (1990).

**Harbor pilots.** — O.C.G.A. § 9-11-9.1 applies to professional malpractice suits against harbor pilots. Lutz v. Foran, 262 Ga. 819, 427 S.E.2d 248 (1993).

**Cited in** Freeman v. Van Dyke, 193 Ga. App. 190, 387 S.E.2d 351 (1989); Kalustian v. McDonald, 194 Ga. App. 435, 390 S.E.2d 657 (1990); Smith v. North Fulton Medical Ctr., 200 Ga. App. 464, 408 S.E.2d 468 (1991); Jarallah v. Schwartz, 202 Ga. App. 32, 413 S.E.2d 210 (1991); Jenkins County Hosp. Auth. v. Landrum, 206 Ga. App. 753, 426 S.E.2d 572 (1992); Lyberger v. Robinson, 207 Ga. App. 845, 429 S.E.2d 324 (1993); Howard v. Jonah, 208 Ga. App. 542, 430 S.E.2d 833 (1993); Hailey v. Blalock, 209 Ga.

App. 345, 433 S.E.2d 337 (1993); Southmark Corp. v. Trotter, Smith & Jacobs, 212 Ga. App. 454, 442 S.E.2d 265 (1994); Floyd v. Piedmont Hosp., 213 Ga. App. 749, 445 S.E.2d 844 (1994); French Quarter, Inc. v. Peterson, Young, Self & Asselin, 220 Ga. App. 852, 471 S.E.2d 9 (1996); Davis v. First Healthcare Corp., 234 Ga. App. 744, 507 S.E.2d 563 (1998); In re Carter, 235 Ga. App. 551, 510 S.E.2d 91 (1998); Ga. Dermatology Clinic v. Nesmith, 254 Ga. App. 121, 561 S.E.2d 459 (2002); DOT v. Dupree, 256 Ga. App. 668, 570 S.E.2d 1 (2002); Oakes v. Magat, 263 Ga. App. 165, 587 S.E.2d 150 (2003); Lunsford v. DeKalb Med. Ctr., Inc., 263 Ga. App. 394, 587 S.E.2d 859 (2003); Campbell v. McLarnon, 265 Ga. App. 87, 593 S.E.2d 21 (2003); Atl. Rim Equities, LLC v. Slutzky, Wolfe, & Bailey, LLP, F. Supp. 2d , 2005 U.S. Dist. LEXIS 38262 (N.D. Ga. Dec. 20, 2005); Travick v. Lee, Ga. App. , S.E.2d , 2006 Ga. App. LEXIS 389 (Mar. 30, 2006).

## RESEARCH REFERENCES

**ALR.** — Social worker malpractice, 58 ALR4th 977.

Veterinarian's liability for malpractice, 71 ALR4th 811.

What patient claims against doctor, hospital, or similar health care provider are not subject to statutes specifically governing ac-

tions and damages for medical malpractice, 89 ALR4th 887.

Legal malpractice in defense of criminal prosecution, 4 ALR5th 273.

Medical malpractice: negligent catheterization, 31 ALR5th 1.

## 9-11-9.2. Medical authorization forms; review of protected health information.

(a) In any action for damages alleging medical malpractice against a professional licensed by the State of Georgia and listed in subsection (d) of Code Section 9-11-9.1, against a professional corporation or other legal entity that provides health care services through a professional licensed by the State of Georgia and listed in subsection (d) of Code Section 9-11-9.1, or against any licensed health care facility alleged to be liable based upon the action or inaction of a health care professional licensed by the State of Georgia and listed in subsection (d) of Code Section 9-11-9.1, contemporaneously with the filing of the complaint, the plaintiff shall be required to file a medical authorization form. Failure to provide this authorization shall subject the complaint to dismissal.

(b) The authorization shall provide that the attorney representing the defendant is authorized to obtain and disclose protected health information contained in medical records to facilitate the investigation, evaluation,

and defense of the claims and allegations set forth in the complaint which pertain to the plaintiff or, where applicable, the plaintiff's decedent whose treatment is at issue in the complaint. This authorization includes the defendant's attorney's right to discuss the care and treatment of the plaintiff or, where applicable, the plaintiff's decedent with all of the plaintiff's or decedent's treating physicians.

(c) The authorization shall provide for the release of all protected health information except information that is considered privileged and shall authorize the release of such information by any physician or health care facility by which health care records of the plaintiff or the plaintiff's decedent would be maintained. (Code 1981, § 9-11-9.2, enacted by Ga. L. 2005, p. 1, § 4/SB 3.)

**Effective date.** — This Code section became effective February 16, 2005.

**Editor's notes.** — Ga. L. 2005, p. 1, § 1, not codified by the General Assembly, provides that: "The General Assembly finds that there presently exists a crisis affecting the provision and quality of health care services in this state. Hospitals and other health care providers in this state are having increasing difficulty in locating liability insurance and, when such hospitals and providers are able to locate such insurance, the insurance is extremely costly. The result of this crisis is the potential for a diminution of the availability of access to health care services and a

resulting adverse impact on the health and well-being of the citizens of this state. The General Assembly further finds that certain civil justice and health care regulatory reforms as provided in this Act will promote predictability and improvement in the provision of quality health care services and the resolution of health care liability claims and will thereby assist in promoting the provision of health care liability insurance by insurance providers. The General Assembly further finds that certain needed reforms affect not only health care liability claims but also other civil actions and accordingly provides such general reforms in this Act."

### 9-11-10. Form of pleadings.

(a) *Caption; names of parties.* Every pleading shall contain a caption setting forth the name of the court and county, the title of the action, the file number, and a designation as in subsection (a) of Code Section 9-11-7. In the complaint the title of the action shall include the names of all the parties, but in other pleadings it is sufficient to state the name of the first party on each side with an appropriate indication of other parties. A party whose name is not known may be designated by any name; and, when his true name is discovered, the pleading may be amended accordingly.

(b) *Paragraphs; separate statements.* All averments of claim or defense shall be made in numbered paragraphs, the contents of each of which shall be limited as far as practicable to a statement of a single set of circumstances; and a paragraph may be referred to by number in all succeeding pleadings. Each claim founded upon a separate transaction or occurrence and each defense other than denials shall be stated in a separate count or defense whenever a separation facilitates the clear presentation of the matters set forth.



(c) *Adoption by reference; exhibits.* Statements in a pleading may be adopted by reference in a different part of the same pleading or in another pleading or in any motion. A copy of any written instrument which is an exhibit to a pleading is a part thereof for all purposes. (Ga. L. 1966, p. 609, § 10; Ga. L. 1967, p. 226, § 47.)

**Cross references.** — Juvenile Court forms, Uniform Rules for the Juvenile Courts of Georgia, Rule 3.8.

**U.S. Code.** — For provisions of Federal Rules of Civil Procedure, Rule 10, see 28 U.S.C.

## JUDICIAL DECISIONS

### ANALYSIS

#### GENERAL CONSIDERATION

##### NAME OF COURT

##### NAMES OF PARTIES

##### EXHIBITS

#### General Consideration

**Editor's notes.** — In light of the similarity of the provisions, decisions under former Code 1933, §§ 81-105 and 81-1206, are included in the annotations for this Code section.

**It was not necessary to attach copy of will to claim affidavit.** *Smith v. Francis*, 221 Ga. 260, 144 S.E.2d 439 (1965) (decided under former Code 1933, § 81-105).

**In common-law form of ejectment, it is not necessary to set out chain of title under which plaintiffs claim.** *Jackson v. Sanders*, 199 Ga. 222, 33 S.E.2d 711 (1945) (decided under former Code 1933, § 81-105).

**Letters relied on to establish acknowledgement of indebtedness** sued on constituted part of cause of action, and were properly attached to petition. *Martin v. Mayer*, 63 Ga. App. 387, 11 S.E.2d 218 (1940) (decided under former Code 1933, § 81-105).

**In action to recover for premiums on insurance policies, it is not necessary to attach policies or copies thereof as exhibits to petition.** *Hames v. Georgia Ins. Serv., Inc.*, 110 Ga. App. 376, 138 S.E.2d 607 (1964) (decided under former Code 1933, § 81-105).

**Answer required from all parties named in complaint.** — Where an answer was filed in the name of only one of four separate entities named as defendants in the action, the other three defendants could not benefit from the answer and, having filed no answer

of their own, were in default. *McCombs v. Southern Regional Medical Ctr., Inc.*, 233 Ga. App. 676, 504 S.E.2d 747 (1998).

**Failure to name party.** — Appellate court could not address complaints about a county where the county was not a named party to the case and the plaintiff did not seek to join it in the proceedings below. *Strykr v. Long County Bd. of Comm'rs*, 277 Ga. 624, 593 S.E.2d 348 (2004).

**Cited in** *Murrey v. Specialty Underwriters, Inc.*, 233 Ga. 804, 213 S.E.2d 668 (1975); *Chupp v. Henderson*, 134 Ga. App. 808, 216 S.E.2d 366 (1975); *Barrett v. Simmons*, 235 Ga. 600, 221 S.E.2d 25 (1975); *Vaughn v. Collum*, 136 Ga. App. 677, 222 S.E.2d 37 (1975); *Roe v. Doe*, 246 Ga. 138, 268 S.E.2d 901 (1980); *Cato Oil & Grease Co. v. Lewis*, 250 Ga. 24, 295 S.E.2d 527 (1982); *Bakhtiarnejad v. Cox Enters., Inc.*, 247 Ga. App. 205, 541 S.E.2d 33 (2000); *Smith Serv. Oil Co. v. Parker*, 250 Ga. App. 270, 549 S.E.2d 485 (2001).

#### Name of Court

**The failure to address a petition to a specific court is an amendable defect.** *Mincey v. Stamper*, 253 Ga. 301, 319 S.E.2d 857 (1984).

**Failure to specify court not fatal defect where defendant answered in correct court.** — Even though the original petition was never formally amended to cure a failure to specify a court, the defect was not a ground for dismissal where the defendant admitted

**Name of Court (Cont'd)**

service of the petition and answered the petition in the correct court. *Mincey v. Stamper*, 253 Ga. 301, 319 S.E.2d 857 (1984).

**Names of Parties**

**Persons, not their names, are sued.** *Atlanta Veterans Transp., Inc. v. Westmoreland*, 123 Ga. App. 466, 181 S.E.2d 504 (1971).

**Name of plaintiff must import a person, firm, or corporation;** where this is not done, there is no plaintiff and no action, but a mere nullity which is subject to dismissal. *Russell v. O'Donnell*, 132 Ga. App. 294, 208 S.E.2d 107 (1974).

Action cannot be maintained in name of plaintiff which is neither that of natural person, partnership, or such artificial person as is recognized by law as capable of suing. *Russell v. O'Donnell*, 132 Ga. App. 294, 208 S.E.2d 107 (1974).

Action cannot be maintained in a name as plaintiff which is neither that of a natural person, a partnership, nor of such artificial person as is recognized by the law as capable of suing, and a proceeding commenced in such a name, there being no plaintiff, is not an action, but a mere nullity, and may be dismissed at any time on motion. *Board of Educ. v. Hall*, 189 Ga. 615, 7 S.E.2d 183 (1940) (decided under former Code 1933, § 81-1206).

**Amendment declaring status of party.** — Action brought in name which is neither that of natural person, nor corporation, nor partnership, is a mere nullity; but where name imports a corporation or partnership, amendment declaring status of the party may be allowed. *Johnson & Johnson Constr. Co. v. Pioneer Neon Supply Co.*, 96 Ga. App. 867, 101 S.E.2d 918 (1958) (decided under former Code 1933, § 81-1206).

**Right to correct misnomer.** — Where real defendant has been properly served, plaintiff has right to amend in order to correct misnomer in description of defendant contained in complaint. *Atlanta Veterans Transp., Inc. v. Westmoreland*, 123 Ga. App. 466, 181 S.E.2d 504 (1971); *Russell v. O'Donnell*, 132 Ga. App. 294, 208 S.E.2d 107 (1974).

**Correction of misnomer involves no substitution of parties, nor adds new and dis-**

**inct parties.** *Atlanta Veterans Transp., Inc. v. Westmoreland*, 123 Ga. App. 466, 181 S.E.2d 504 (1971).

**Name of either plaintiff or defendant may be corrected by amendment prior to judgment,** so long as name by which originally designated party is described imports a person, firm, or corporation, even though it is in fact not so. *Russell v. O'Donnell*, 132 Ga. App. 294, 208 S.E.2d 107 (1974).

**Amendment alleging corporate character.** — Where name in complaint does not import a legal entity, but defendant is in fact a corporation, such defect may be cured by amendment alleging corporate character. *Russell v. O'Donnell*, 132 Ga. App. 294, 208 S.E.2d 107 (1974).

**Trade name.** — Petition brought in trade name may be amended by stating real or true name of the person who purports to carry on business to which petition relates; and such amendment does not state new cause of action or introduce new party. *Johnson & Johnson Constr. Co. v. Pioneer Neon Supply Co.*, 96 Ga. App. 867, 101 S.E.2d 918 (1958) (decided under former Code 1933, § 81-1206).

Where complaint is brought in defendant's trade name, complaint is amendable by stating real name of person doing business under that name, and the amendment does not introduce a new party. *Thomas v. Home Credit Co.*, 125 Ga. App. 876, 189 S.E.2d 470 (1972).

**Where unidentified party is sued as John Doe** and served within limitation period, later amendment adding the party's name after the party has been identified will relate back, but where no service has been effected on a "John Doe" this proceeding does not apply. *Sims v. American Cas. Co.*, 131 Ga. App. 461, 206 S.E.2d 121, *aff'd sub nom.*, *Providence Wash. Ins. Co. v. Sims*, 232 Ga. 787, 209 S.E.2d 61 (1974).

**Fact that individual partners were not named** in caption of case did not authorize setting aside judgment, as this was an amendable defect. *Bolton Rd. Medical Ctr. v. Strother & Co.*, 140 Ga. App. 724, 231 S.E.2d 533 (1976).

**Substitution of entirely different parties disallowed.** — Proposed amendment to motion for new trial which attempts to strike name of party or parties thereto and to substitute name of entirely different parties

not revealed by contents of the motion to have been intended as parties of reference in the first instance must be disallowed. *Goodman v. Kenney*, 124 Ga. App. 709, 185 S.E.2d 632 (1971).

Trial court's denial of summary judgment to a hotel limited liability corporation (LLC) in a personal injury action by an injured patron was error, as the action was originally brought against a different entity, the patron attempted to add the LLC and then dismissed that action and brought a new action after expiration of the limitations period under O.C.G.A. § 9-3-33 against the LLC based on the renewal statute pursuant to O.C.G.A. § 9-2-61, but she never sought or obtained court permission to add the LLC as a party, as required by O.C.G.A. §§ 9-11-15(a) and 9-11-21; as the amendment to add the LLC was more than a correction of a misnomer because the two named defendants were separate entities, O.C.G.A. § 9-11-10(a) was inapplicable and leave of court was required in order to add the LLC. *Valdosta Hotel Props., LLC v. White*, 278 Ga. App. 206, 628 S.E.2d 642 (2006).

**“Interested party.”** — A party whose interest in property derived from an unrecorded deed received from a party who was the holder of a deed to secure debt from the record owner of the property was not an

“interested party” under paragraph (1) of O.C.G.A. § 9-11-10 and had no right under O.C.G.A. § 9-11-24(a) to intervene in an in rem judicial tax foreclosure proceeding. *Burruss v. Ferdinand*, 245 Ga. App. 203, 536 S.E.2d 555 (2000).

**Use of name of deceased party.** — In a foreclosure proceeding, the trial court did not err in continuing to exercise jurisdiction after having been informed of the death of a party where the affidavit of dispossession and summons listed the tenant as “name of deceased or persons in possession” of the premises. *Robinson v. Georgia Hous. & Fin. Auth.*, 244 Ga. App. 653, 536 S.E.2d 548 (2000).

### Exhibits

**Application to forfeiture proceedings.** — Under O.C.G.A. § 9-11-81 (applicability of chapter), the incorporation by reference provision of O.C.G.A. § 9-11-10, including incorporation of exhibits attached to pleadings, applies to forfeiture proceedings, unless specific, expressly prescribed rules of the forfeiture statute conflict with the incorporation of exhibits provisions. *Bell v. State*, 234 Ga. App. 693, 507 S.E.2d 535 (1998).

**Written instrument attached as exhibit to a pleading will prevail** over allegations of the pleading. *H & R Block, Inc. v. Asher*, 231 Ga. 780, 204 S.E.2d 99 (1974).

### RESEARCH REFERENCES

**Am. Jur. 2d.** — 61A Am. Jur. 2d, Pleading, § 31 et seq.

**C.J.S.** — 35A C.J.S., Federal Civil Procedure, §§ 251, 263, 265, 301, 304, 410. 71 C.J.S., Pleading, §§ 38-58, 66, 67, 87, 88, 91, 122, 123, 257.

**ALR.** — Necessity of pleading that tort was committed by servant, in action against master, 4 ALR2d 292.

Propriety of attaching photographs to a pleading, 33 ALR3d 322.

Dismissal of state court action for plaintiff's failure or refusal to obey court order relating to pleadings or parties, 3 ALR5th 237.

Propriety and effect of use of fictitious name of plaintiff in federal court, 97 ALR Fed. 369.

Propriety of use of fictitious name of defendant in federal district court, 139 ALR Fed 553.

### 9-11-11. Signing of pleadings; when verification required; rule abolished.

(a) Every pleading of a party represented by an attorney shall be signed by at least one attorney of record in his individual name, whose address shall be stated. A party who is not represented by an attorney shall sign his pleading and state his address. The signature of an attorney constitutes a



certificate by him that he has read the pleading and that it is not interposed for delay.

(b) Except when otherwise specifically provided by rule or statute, pleadings need not be verified or accompanied by affidavit.

(c) The rule in equity that the averments of an answer under oath must be overcome by the testimony of two witnesses or of one witness sustained by corroborating circumstances is abolished. (Ga. L. 1966, p. 609, § 11.)

**Cross references.** — Practice of law by active members of Georgia State Bar and by nonresidents, Rules and Regulations for the Organization and Government of the State Bar of Georgia, Rule 1-203.

**U.S. Code.** — For provisions of Federal Rules of Civil Procedure, Rule 11, see 28 U.S.C.

**Law reviews.** — For annual survey of legal ethics, see 38 Mercer L. Rev. 269 (1986).

## JUDICIAL DECISIONS

**Honesty and good faith required.** — This section's purpose and intent are requirements of honesty and good faith in pleading. *Stuckey's Carriage Inn v. Phillips*, 122 Ga. App. 681, 178 S.E.2d 543 (1970) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-11).

**Failure to sign may be amended.** — Failure of party or counsel to sign petition may be supplied by amendment. *Edwards v. Edwards*, 227 Ga. 307, 180 S.E.2d 358 (1971).

The absence of a signature by an attorney in compliance with Rule 1-203, Rules of the State Bar of Georgia and subsection (a) of O.C.G.A. § 9-11-11 was a defect which a party may timely cure by amending the complaint to add the name and signature of a Georgia attorney. *Bandy v. Hospital Auth.*, 174 Ga. App. 556, 332 S.E.2d 46 (1985).

**Court should grant leave to comply** with requirement as to signature, rather than strike the pleading; entry of judgment by default against plaintiff for noncompliance is the ultimate sanction, which should be invoked rarely and certainly not for minor infractions. *Lee v. Precision Balancing & Mach., Inc.*, 134 Ga. App. 762, 216 S.E.2d 640 (1975).

**Default after failure to sign.** — A party who was not represented by an attorney had to sign the party's own pleading, because the party failed to sign the answer or have an

attorney file an answer on the party's behalf within 30 days of service, the party was in default as a matter of law. *Associated Doctors of Warner Robins, Inc. v. U.S. Foodservice of Atlanta, Inc.*, 250 Ga. App. 878, 553 S.E.2d 310 (2001).

Because a corporate president did not sign an original answer on the president's own behalf or submit a valid answer within 30 days, and an answer submitted for the president by a non-attorney corporate principal was not sufficient pursuant to O.C.G.A. § 9-11-11(a), a default judgment was properly entered against the president under O.C.G.A. § 9-11-55. *Rainier Holdings, Inc. v. Tatum*, 275 Ga. App. 878, 622 S.E.2d 86 (2005).

**Verification of answer.** — Unless otherwise provided by law, answer need not be verified by oath. *Harrison v. Harrison*, 228 Ga. 126, 184 S.E.2d 147 (1971).

**Divorce complaint not void for lack of verification.** — Fact that original complaint for divorce was not verified by plaintiff did not render action null and void, but was an amendable defect. *Edwards v. Edwards*, 227 Ga. 307, 180 S.E.2d 358 (1971).

**Answer to garnishment petition.** — A garnishee's answer to a verified post-judgment garnishment petition need not be verified. *First Nat'l Bank v. Sinkler*, 170 Ga. App. 668, 317 S.E.2d 897 (1984).

**Attachment of deed to correct deficiencies in answer.** — The claimants in a forfeiture action corrected any deficiencies in their answer when they filed an amended answer that incorporated by reference a recorded warranty deed, which provided necessary information and corrected the lack of verification by one of the claimants. *Bell v. State*, 234 Ga. App. 693, 507 S.E.2d 535 (1998).

**Section applied retroactively.** — Where at the time defendant's answer was filed, the verification of a non est factum defense was required by statute, but at the time that plaintiff moved to strike that defense, former Code 1933, § 20-801 had been repealed and there was no longer any statutory requirement of verification, the existing rather than the former law controls, and it was error to grant plaintiff's motion to strike. *Ballard v. Frey*, 179 Ga. App. 455, 346 S.E.2d 893 (1986).

**Matters in abatement and in bar.** — As a determination whether compliance with the ante litem notice requirement of O.C.G.A. § 36-33-5 was met by property owners who asserted claims against a municipality was

properly considered a matter in abatement, which should have been raised in a motion to dismiss under O.C.G.A. § 9-11-12, flexibility by the court was required; accordingly, consideration of the matter within the summary judgment context, pursuant to O.C.G.A. § 9-11-56, was proper because matters outside of the pleadings, including the owners' depositions, were considered. *Davis v. City of Forsyth*, 275 Ga. App. 747, 621 S.E.2d 495 (2005).

**Cited in** *Cook v. Cook*, 225 Ga. 779, 171 S.E.2d 568 (1969); *Brown v. Olen*, 226 Ga. 492, 175 S.E.2d 838 (1970); *Knickerbocker Tax Sys. v. Texaco, Inc.*, 130 Ga. App. 383, 203 S.E.2d 290 (1973); *Ben O'Callaghan Co. v. Rose, Silverman & Hunt*, 131 Ga. App. 29, 205 S.E.2d 45 (1974); *George v. George*, 232 Ga. 389, 207 S.E.2d 26 (1974); *Anderson v. Atlanta Univ., Inc.*, 134 Ga. App. 365, 214 S.E.2d 394 (1975); *Cel-Ko Bldrs. & Developers, Inc. v. BX Corp.*, 136 Ga. App. 777, 222 S.E.2d 94 (1975); *North Ga. Prod. Credit Ass'n v. Vandergrift*, 239 Ga. 755, 238 S.E.2d 869 (1977); *Ballard v. Frey*, 179 Ga. App. 455, 346 S.E.2d 893 (1986); *Cunningham v. State*, 182 Ga. App. 266, 355 S.E.2d 762 (1987).

## RESEARCH REFERENCES

**Am. Jur. 2d.** — 61B Am. Jur. 2d, Pleading, §§ 881-898.

**C.J.S.** — 35A C.J.S., Federal Civil Procedure, §§ 260, 263, 422. 71 C.J.S., Pleading, §§ 339-342.

**ALR.** — Necessity of showing authority or qualification of affiant in affidavit made in behalf of corporation, 3 ALR 132.

Necessity and propriety of counter affidavits in opposition to motion for new trial in civil case, 7 ALR3d 1000.

Attorneys' fees: obduracy as basis for state-court award, 49 ALR4th 825.

Comment Note—General principles regarding imposition of sanctions under Rule 11, Federal Rules of Civil Procedure, 95 ALR Fed. 107.

Imposition of sanctions under Rule 11, Federal Rules of Civil Procedure, pertaining to signing and verification of pleadings, in actions for defamation, 95 ALR Fed. 181.

Imposition of sanctions under Rule 11, Federal Rules of Civil Procedure, pertaining to signing and verification of pleadings, in action for wrongful discharge from employment, 96 ALR Fed. 13.

Imposition of sanctions under Rule 11, Federal Rules of Civil Procedure, pertaining to signing and verification of pleadings, in actions for securities fraud, 97 ALR Fed. 107.

Imposition of sanctions under Rule 11, Federal Rules of Civil Procedure, pertaining to signing and verification of pleadings, in actions for infliction of emotional distress, 98 ALR Fed. 442.

Imposition of sanctions under Rule 11, Federal Rules of Civil Procedure, pertaining to signing and verification of pleadings, in antitrust actions, 99 ALR Fed. 573.

Procedural requirements for imposition of sanctions under Rule 11, Federal Rules of Civil Procedure, 100 ALR Fed. 556.

**9-11-11.1. Exercise of rights of freedom of speech and right to petition government for redress of grievances; legislative findings; verification of claims; definitions; procedure on motions; exception; attorney's fees and expenses.**

(a) The General Assembly of Georgia finds and declares that it is in the public interest to encourage participation by the citizens of Georgia in matters of public significance through the exercise of their constitutional rights of freedom of speech and the right to petition government for redress of grievances. The General Assembly of Georgia further finds and declares that the valid exercise of the constitutional rights of freedom of speech and the right to petition government for a redress of grievances should not be chilled through abuse of the judicial process.

(b) For any claim asserted against a person or entity arising from an act by that person or entity which could reasonably be construed as an act in furtherance of the right of free speech or the right to petition government for a redress of grievances under the Constitution of the United States or the Constitution of the State of Georgia in connection with an issue of public interest or concern, both the party asserting the claim and the party's attorney of record, if any, shall be required to file, contemporaneously with the pleading containing the claim, a written verification under oath as set forth in Code Section 9-10-113. Such written verification shall certify that the party and his or her attorney of record, if any, have read the claim; that to the best of their knowledge, information, and belief formed after reasonable inquiry it is well grounded in fact and is warranted by existing law or a good faith argument for the extension, modification, or reversal of existing law; that the act forming the basis for the claim is not a privileged communication under paragraph (4) of Code Section 51-5-7; and that the claim is not interposed for any improper purpose such as to suppress a person's or entity's right of free speech or right to petition government, or to harass, or to cause unnecessary delay or needless increase in the cost of litigation. If the claim is not verified as required by this subsection, it shall be stricken unless it is verified within ten days after the omission is called to the attention of the party asserting the claim. If a claim is verified in violation of this Code section, the court, upon motion or upon its own initiative, shall impose upon the persons who signed the verification, a represented party, or both an appropriate sanction which may include dismissal of the claim and an order to pay to the other party or parties the amount of the reasonable expenses incurred because of the filing of the pleading, including a reasonable attorney's fee.

(c) As used in this Code section, "act in furtherance of the right of free speech or the right to petition government for a redress of grievances under the Constitution of the United States or the Constitution of the State of Georgia in connection with an issue of public interest or concern" includes any written or oral statement, writing, or petition made before or to a



legislative, executive, or judicial proceeding, or any other official proceeding authorized by law, or any written or oral statement, writing, or petition made in connection with an issue under consideration or review by a legislative, executive, or judicial body, or any other official proceeding authorized by law.

(d) All discovery and any pending hearings or motions in the action shall be stayed upon the filing of a motion to dismiss or a motion to strike made pursuant to subsection (b) of this Code section. The motion shall be heard not more than 30 days after service unless the emergency matters before the court require a later hearing. The court, on noticed motion and for good cause shown, may order that specified discovery or other hearings or motions be conducted notwithstanding this subsection.

(e) Nothing in this Code section shall affect or preclude the right of any party to any recovery otherwise authorized by common law, statute, law, or rule.

(f) Attorney's fees and expenses under this Code section may be requested by motion at any time during the course of the action but not later than 45 days after the final disposition, including but not limited to dismissal by the plaintiff, of the action. (Code 1981, § 9-11-11.1, enacted by Ga. L. 1996, p. 260, § 1; Ga. L. 1998, p. 862, § 2.)

**Law reviews.** — For review of 1998 legislation relating to civil practice, see 15 Ga. St. U.L. Rev. 1 (1998). For article, "Don't Raise That Hand: Why, Under Georgia's

Anti-SLAPP Statute, Whistleblowers Should Find Protection from Reprisals for Reporting Employer Misconduct," see 38 Ga. L. Rev. 769 (2004).

## JUDICIAL DECISIONS

**Legislative intent.** — In enacting the anti-SLAPP statute, O.C.G.A. § 9-11-11.1, the legislature declared, "it is in the public interest to encourage participation by the citizens of Georgia in matters of public significance through the exercise of their constitutional rights of freedom of speech and the right to petition government for redress of grievances. The General Assembly of Georgia further finds and declares that the valid exercise of [these] constitutional rights ... should not be chilled through abuse of the judicial process." *Providence Constr. Co. v. Bauer*, 229 Ga. App. 679, 494 S.E.2d 527 (1997), cert. denied, 525 U.S. 1069, 119 S. Ct. 799, 142 L. Ed. 2d 660 (1999).

**Where discovery was stayed upon motions to dismiss** and the plaintiff claimed harm by the stay provisions, because plaintiff could have sought the aid of the trial court to lift the stay for the limited purpose of conduct-

ing necessary discovery, which plaintiff failed to do, plaintiff could not raise the issue on appeal. *Davis v. Emmis Publ'g Corp.*, 244 Ga. App. 795, 536 S.E.2d 809 (2000).

**Failure to verify complaint.** — Trial court erred in holding that plaintiff's failure to verify the complaint as required by law was an amendable defect since plaintiff filed the verifications with an amended complaint more than ten days (approximately two months) after the failure to file was first brought to plaintiff's attention. *Davis v. Emmis Publ'g Corp.*, 244 Ga. App. 795, 536 S.E.2d 809 (2000).

Trial court did not err in dismissing a defamation action for failure to verify the complaint since the action arose out of the defendants' petition in opposition to plaintiff's application for rezoning that involved alleged issues of county-wide soil and water

environmental protection and alleged violations of environmental laws, which were matters of general public concern and interest. *Browns Mill Dev. Co. v. Denton*, 247 Ga. App. 232, 543 S.E.2d 65 (2000), *aff'd*, 275 Ga. 2, 561 S.E.2d 431 (2002).

Whether the verification required by O.C.G.A. § 9-11-11.1(b), in a claim against an individual exercising his or her free speech or right to petition for redress of grievances, is completely omitted or merely deficient upon filing, the claimant must remedy the situation within the statutory 10-day period or the complaint shall be stricken. *Hawks v. Hinely*, 252 Ga. App. 510, 556 S.E.2d 547 (2001).

The mandate of the anti-SLAPP statute, O.C.G.A. § 9-11-11.1(b), that an improperly verified complaint challenging the exercise of the right to free speech and to petition for redress of grievances shall be stricken necessarily means that the claims in any such complaint must be dismissed with prejudice as the appellate court is bound to follow the express language of O.C.G.A. § 9-11-11.1(b) and the statute explicitly mandates that the claim “shall be stricken” if the verification is not filed timely. *Hawks v. Hinely*, 252 Ga. App. 510, 556 S.E.2d 547 (2001).

Although O.C.G.A. § 9-11-41(a) generally allows a plaintiff to dismiss an action without prejudice by filing a written notice of dismissal at any time before the plaintiff rests their case provided no counterclaim has been pleaded by a defendant, by the express terms of O.C.G.A. § 9-11-41(a), this privilege is “subject to the provisions ... of any statute,” such as O.C.G.A. § 9-11-11.1. Contrary to the argument advanced, there was no absolute right to voluntarily dismiss their prior suit without prejudice under O.C.G.A. § 9-11-41(a) after failing to verify their complaint and failing to respond timely once the omission was discovered. *Chatham Orthopaedic Surgery Ctr., LLC v. Ga. Alliance Cmty. Hosps., Inc.*, 262 Ga. App. 353, 585 S.E.2d 700 (2003).

Once the anti-Strategic Lawsuits Against Public Participation statute applies, a claimant must verify the complaint pursuant to the requirements of O.C.G.A. § 9-11-11.1(b), or the claim may be properly dismissed. *Harkins v. Atlanta Humane Soc’y*, 264 Ga. App. 356, 590 S.E.2d 737 (2003).

When a developer sued a landowner for

statements the landowner made about the developer before a city council, and then voluntarily dismissed the suit, the trial court had discretion in deciding whether to grant the landowner’s request for attorney fees, because the developer’s complaint, initially, was not verified, as required by O.C.G.A. § 9-11-11.1(b), and that discretion was not abused when the request was denied. *Walden v. Shelton*, 270 Ga. App. 239, 606 S.E.2d 299 (2004).

**Statements in furtherance of free speech or promoting public good.** — Statements made in good faith as part of an act in furtherance of the right of free speech or the right to petition government for a redress of grievances under the Constitution of the United States or the Constitution of the State of Georgia in connection with an issue of public interest or concern are defined in O.C.G.A. § 9-11-11.1(c) to include written and oral statements and petitions made to legislative or executive bodies regarding an issue being reviewed by the body. Thus, opposing a rezoning application by collecting signatures for a petition, writing letters to government officials, and speaking out at an official hearing clearly fall within the category of privileged activities. *Providence Constr. Co. v. Bauer*, 229 Ga. App. 679, 494 S.E.2d 527 (1997), *cert. denied*, 525 U.S. 1069, 119 S. Ct. 799, 142 L. Ed. 2d 660 (1999).

**In a libel action arising from a newspaper article** based on reports of a Federal Aviation Administration inspection of plaintiff airlines, because defendant did not present evidence establishing that its reporting was privileged as a matter of law, defendant was not entitled to sanctions and dismissal of the complaint on the grounds that plaintiff allegedly verified its complaint in violation of O.C.G.A. § 9-11-11.1. *Airtran Airlines v. Plain Dealer Publishing Co.*, 66 F. Supp. 2d 1355 (N.D. Ga. 1999).

**A complaint for trespass arising from defendants’ activities in gathering information for a petition** in opposition to an application for rezoning did not come within O.C.G.A. 9-11-11.1 because it did not involve free speech as part of a petition to the government. *Browns Mill Dev. Co. v. Denton*, 247 Ga. App. 232, 543 S.E.2d 65 (2000), *aff’d*, 275 Ga. 2, 561 S.E.2d 431 (2002).

Procedural requirements of O.C.G.A.



§ 9-11-11.1 did not extend to a cause of action for trespass brought by real estate developers against an environmental organization and one of its members after the organization circulated a report on the developers' failure to use proper soil erosion and sedimentation controls and opposed the developers' rezoning and land disturbance permit applications. *Denton v. Browns Mill Dev. Co.*, 275 Ga. 2, 561 S.E.2d 431 (2002).

**A trial court, not the party, must determine if there is a bona fide action for defamation** brought in good faith and not as abusive litigation to chill constitutional rights of freedom of speech and right of expression as defined by the statute. *Browns Mill Dev. Co. v. Denton*, 247 Ga. App. 232, 543 S.E.2d 65 (2000), *aff'd*, 275 Ga. 2, 561 S.E.2d 431 (2002).

**Neither party has the burden of proof on a motion to dismiss or strike under subsection (b) of O.C.G.A. § 9-11-11.1** because this issue is a matter of law for the trial court's determination based upon the pleadings rather than upon evidence presented by either party. *Browns Mill Dev. Co. v. Denton*, 247 Ga. App. 232, 543 S.E.2d 65 (2000), *aff'd*, 275 Ga. 2, 561 S.E.2d 431 (2002).

**Application for recall of elected officials.** — Filing an application for the recall of elected officials in accordance with state law is an act in furtherance of the right to petition the government to redress grievances within the meaning of Georgia's anti-SLAPP statute, O.C.G.A. § 9-11-11.1(b). *Hawks v. Hinely*, 252 Ga. App. 510, 556 S.E.2d 547 (2001).

**Dispute pertaining to development of property.** — An action commenced by a property owner against two local residents and a neighborhood group alleging tortious interference with a sales option contract, tortious interference with business relations, trespass, and interference with the property owner's right of quiet enjoyment of the property was properly dismissed as a SLAPP suit since the action was commenced after the defendants wrote to the plaintiff and demanded that the plaintiff cease development work on the plaintiff's property conducted without a permit which disturbed wetlands on the site and a state-mandated 25 foot stream buffer zone. *Metzler v. Rowell*, 248 Ga. App. 596, 547 S.E.2d 311 (2001).

**Conduct protected by statute.** — While the placing of signs or speech under certain

circumstances might fall within the purview of the statute, trespass by pulling up land markers, defacing property, or blocking ingress and egress (without more) is not covered by the statute as none of these actions constitutes a "written or oral statement." *Metzler v. Rowell*, 248 Ga. App. 596, 547 S.E.2d 311 (2001).

**The legislative intent** behind Georgia's anti-SLAPP statute, O.C.G.A. § 9-11-11.1, is to protect the public's right to petition the government for the redress of grievances on matters of public concern, O.C.G.A. § 9-11-11.1(a), and excluding the petition itself that initiates a "proceeding" to address matters of public concern from the reach of the anti-SLAPP statute would defeat a central purpose of the statute — to protect the right to petition the government. *Hawks v. Hinely*, 252 Ga. App. 510, 556 S.E.2d 547 (2001).

Intent of the anti-Strategic Lawsuits Against Public Participation statute is to encourage the exercise of free speech and afford procedural protection to acts of communication on public issues; in connection with this procedural protection, the appellate court has held that the mere procedural filing of a verification does not end the matter as to whether a claim could go forward under O.C.G.A. § 9-11-11.1(b) and (d). *Harkins v. Atlanta Humane Soc'y*, 264 Ga. App. 356, 590 S.E.2d 737 (2003).

**Demand letter by television satellite company**, which was sent to thousands of individuals informing them of the satellite company's intent to pursue legal action for allegedly engaging in signal piracy, was protected by Georgia's anti-SLAPP law, O.C.G.A. § 9-11-11.1. *Buckley v. Directv, Inc.*, 276 F. Supp. 2d 1271 (N.D. Ga. 2003).

**Defamation action should have been dismissed.** — Trial court erred in denying an individual's motion to dismiss a defamation lawsuit filed against the individual by a humane society and its executive director as the individual's statements were protected under the anti-SLAPP statute, O.C.G.A. § 9-11-11.1, as they were made in furtherance of the individual's right of free speech in connection with an issue of public concern as: (1) the statements were made on television and resulted in an investigation of the humane society by the county commission; and (2) the humane society was ac-



countable to the public for ineffective animal control or inefficient use of taxpayer funds. *Harkins v. Atlanta Humane Soc'y*, 264 Ga. App. 356, 590 S.E.2d 737 (2003).

**Dismissal authorized.** — Plain language of O.C.G.A. § 9-11-11.1(b) authorizes dismissal of a claim that is not well grounded in fact, not warranted by a good faith argument or existing law, or if the statements are privileged; determining whether any of these aforementioned grounds applies requires more than a simple determination as to whether an affidavit was filed within a specified time. *Harkins v. Atlanta Humane Soc'y*, 264 Ga. App. 356, 590 S.E.2d 737 (2003).

**Dismissal not authorized.** — Because there was no evidence that any official proceeding was involved when a mother made libelous statements about a nonprofit organization, the trial court erred in concluding that the Strategic Lawsuits Against Public Participation (anti-SLAPP) statute, O.C.G.A. § 9-11-11.1, applied. *Ga. Cmty. Support & Solutions, Inc. v. Berryhill*, 275 Ga. App. 189, 620 S.E.2d 178 (2005).

**Motion to dismiss.** — In O.C.G.A. § 9-11-11.1, the Georgia General Assembly has established a mechanism by which the threshold question of compliance with the anti-SLAPP statute is decided on motion to dismiss or motion to strike, and this is analogous to the statutory mechanism of O.C.G.A. § 9-11-12(b), which provides that only motions under Ga. R. Civ. P. 12(b)(6) for failure to state a claim are converted to summary judgment. Other motions under Ga. R. Civ. P. 12(b), such as to dismiss for lack of jurisdiction or for insufficiency of process, are not subject to this statutory rule, and such a motion, even when tried on affidavits pursuant to O.C.G.A. § 9-11-43(b) does not become a motion for summary judgment. *Land v. Boone*, 265 Ga. App. 551, 594 S.E.2d 741 (2004).

**Conditional privilege entitled speaker to summary judgment.** — Because a property

owner made statements concerning valuation by a county appraiser in good faith which were limited in scope and made during a proper meeting, and such statements were based on the owner's interest in a property, the owner was entitled to a conditional privilege under O.C.G.A. § 51-5-7(4) and O.C.G.A. § 9-11-11.1 from the appraiser's defamation claims; as the appraiser failed in the burden of showing malice by the owner, the trial court should have granted summary judgment to the owner on defamation claims as well as all tort claims based on communications, including invasion of privacy, negligence and emotional distress. *Smith v. Henry*, 276 Ga. App. 831, 625 S.E.2d 93 (2005).

**Attorney fees.** — Class action attorneys were entitled to fees only against the recovery for Class II members. Class I members did not have a sufficient opportunity to reject inclusion in the class action so they could not be considered to have been unjustly enriched by the suit's favorable outcome for Class II members. *Barnes v. City of Atlanta*, 275 Ga. App. 385, 620 S.E.2d 846 (2005).

**Animal activist's statements were privileged as matters of public concern.** — Animal rights activist's statements to a television station were privileged under O.C.G.A. § 51-5-7(4) and the Anti-Strategic Lawsuits Against Public Participation statute, O.C.G.A. § 9-11-11.1, as they were related to the policies and procedures of a humane society and involved issues of public concern; the activist made the statements in good faith, believing that the efforts could influence or persuade government officials and the public at large to help change the problems at the humane society. *Harkins v. Atlanta Humane Soc'y*, 273 Ga. App. 489, 618 S.E.2d 16 (2005).

**Cited in** *Great W. Bank v. Southeastern Bank*, 234 Ga. App. 420, 507 S.E.2d 191 (1998); *In re Carter*, 235 Ga. App. 551, 510 S.E.2d 91 (1998).

## 9-11-12. Answer, defenses, and objections; when and how presented and heard; when defenses waived.

(a) *When answer presented.* A defendant shall serve his answer within 30 days after the service of the summons and complaint upon him, unless otherwise provided by statute. A cross-claim or counterclaim shall not

require an answer, unless one is required by order of the court, and shall automatically stand denied.

(b) *How defenses and objections presented.* Every defense, in law or fact, to a claim for relief in any pleading, whether a claim, counterclaim, cross-claim, or third-party claim, shall be asserted in the responsive pleading thereto if one is required, except that the following defenses may, at the option of the pleader, be made by motion in writing:

- (1) Lack of jurisdiction over the subject matter;
- (2) Lack of jurisdiction over the person;
- (3) Improper venue;
- (4) Insufficiency of process;
- (5) Insufficiency of service of process;
- (6) Failure to state a claim upon which relief can be granted;
- (7) Failure to join a party under Code Section 9-11-19.

A motion making any of these defenses shall be made before or at the time of pleading if a further pleading is permitted. No defense or objection is waived by being joined with one or more other defenses or objections in a responsive pleading or motion. If a pleading sets forth a claim for relief to which the adverse party is not required to serve a responsive pleading, he may assert at the trial any defense in law or fact to that claim for relief. If, on a motion to dismiss for failure of the pleading to state a claim upon which relief can be granted, matters outside the pleading are presented to and not excluded by the court, the motion shall be treated as one for summary judgment and disposed of as provided in Code Section 9-11-56, and all parties shall be given reasonable opportunity to present all material made pertinent to such a motion by Code Section 9-11-56.

(c) *Motion for judgment on the pleadings.* After the pleadings are closed but within such time as not to delay the trial, any party may move for judgment on the pleadings. If, on a motion for judgment on the pleadings, matters outside the pleadings are presented to and not excluded by the court, the motion shall be treated as one for summary judgment and disposed of as provided in Code Section 9-11-56, and all parties shall be given reasonable opportunity to present all material made pertinent to such a motion by Code Section 9-11-56.

(d) *Preliminary hearings.* The defenses specifically enumerated in paragraphs (1) through (7) of subsection (b) of this Code section, whether made in a pleading or by motion, and the motion for judgment mentioned in subsection (c) of this Code section shall be heard and determined before trial on application of any party unless the court orders that the hearing and determination thereof be deferred until the trial.

(e) *Motion for more definite statement.* If a pleading to which a responsive pleading is permitted is so vague or ambiguous that a party cannot reasonably be required to frame a proper responsive pleading, he shall nevertheless answer or respond to the best of his ability, and he may move for a more definite statement. The motion shall point out the defects complained of and the details desired. If the motion is granted and the order of the court is not obeyed within 15 days after notice of the order, or within such other time as the court may fix, the court may strike the pleading to which the motion was directed or make such order as it deems just.

(f) *Motion to strike.* Upon motion made by a party within 30 days after the service of the pleading upon him, or upon the court's own initiative at any time, the court may order stricken from any pleading any insufficient defense or any redundant, immaterial, impertinent, or scandalous matter.

(g) *Consolidation of defenses in motion.* A party who makes a motion under this Code section may join with it any other motions provided for in this Code section and then available to him. If a party makes a motion under this Code section but omits therefrom any defense or objection then available to him which this Code section permits to be raised by motion, he shall not thereafter make a motion based on the defense or objection so omitted, except a motion as provided in paragraph (2) of subsection (h) of this Code section on any of the grounds there stated.

(h) *Waiver or preservation of certain defenses.*

(1) A defense of lack of jurisdiction over the person, improper venue, insufficiency of process, or insufficiency of service of process is waived:

(A) If omitted from a motion in the circumstances described in subsection (g) of this Code section; or

(B) If it is neither made by motion under this Code section nor included in a responsive pleading, as originally filed.

(2) A defense of failure to state a claim upon which relief can be granted, a defense of failure to join a party indispensable under Code Section 9-11-19, and an objection of failure to state a legal defense to a claim may be made in any pleading permitted or ordered under subsection (a) of Code Section 9-11-7, or by motion for judgment on the pleadings, or at the trial on the merits.

(3) Whenever it appears, by suggestion of the parties or otherwise, that the court lacks jurisdiction of the subject matter, the court shall dismiss the action.

(i) *Officer's defense of service.* The officer making service of process and the principal officer in charge of service made by a deputy need not be made a party to any action or motion where the defense or defenses under



paragraph (2), (4), or (5) of subsection (b) of this Code section are asserted by motion or by answer. Any party to the action may give notice of the objection to the service, made pursuant to such paragraphs, to the officer making the service and to the principal officer in case of service made by a deputy, and the court shall afford the officer or officers opportunity to defend the service, in which case the decision on the question of service shall be conclusive on the officer and on his principal in case of service by a deputy. (Ga. L. 1966, p. 609, § 12; Ga. L. 1967, p. 226, § 9; Ga. L. 1968, p. 1104, § 3; Ga. L. 1972, p. 689, §§ 4, 5; Ga. L. 1993, p. 91, § 9.)

**Cross references.** — Form of motion to dismiss for failure to state claim upon which relief can be granted and for other grounds stated in subsection (b) of this section, § 9-11-119. Form of answer presenting defenses under subsection (b) of this section, § 9-11-120. Motions in civil actions, hearing, Uniform Superior Court Rules, Rule 6.3. Transfer/change of venue, Uniform Superior Court Rules, Rule 19. Uniform Transfer Rules.

**U.S. Code.** — For provisions of Federal Rules of Civil Procedure, Rule 12, see 28 U.S.C.

**Law reviews.** — For article comparing sections of the Georgia Civil Practice Act with preexisting provisions of the Georgia Code, see 3 Ga. St. B.J. 295 (1967). For article discussing counterclaims and cross claims under the Georgia Civil Practice Act, see 4 Ga. St. B.J. 205 (1967). For article, "Synopsis of 1968 Amendments Appellate Procedure Act and Georgia Civil Practice Act," see 4 Ga. St. B.J. 503 (1968). For article examining waiver of objections to venue and

lack of personal jurisdiction by default, see 12 Ga. L. Rev. 181 (1978). For article surveying developments in Georgia trial practice and procedure from mid-1980 through mid-1981, see 33 Mercer L. Rev. 275 (1981). For survey article on domestic relations, see 34 Mercer L. Rev. 113 (1982). For article, "On with the Old!," see 24 Ga. St. B.J. 13 (1987). For article, "Georgia's 'Door-Closing' Statute: Who Bears the Burden?," see 24 Ga. St. B.J. 141 (1988).

For note, "Default Judgments Under the Federal Rules of Civil Procedure and the Georgia Civil Practice Act," see 7 Ga. St. B.J. 385 (1971). For note discussing problems with venue in Georgia, and proposing statutory revisions to improve the resolution of venue questions, see 9 Ga. St. B.J. 254 (1972). For note, "Hewitt v. Kalish: Qualifying as an 'Expert Competent to Testify' Under O.C.G.A. Section 9-11-9.1," see 46 Mercer L. Rev. 1537 (1995).

For case comment, "Yost v. Torok and Abusive Litigation: A New Tort to Solve an Old Problem," see 21 Ga. L. Rev. 429 (1986).

## JUDICIAL DECISIONS

### ANALYSIS

#### GENERAL CONSIDERATION

#### ANSWERS AND TIME THEREFOR

#### HOW DEFENSES, ETC., PRESENTED

1. IN GENERAL
2. SUBJECT MATTER JURISDICTION
3. PERSONAL JURISDICTION
4. VENUE
5. PROCESS
6. SERVICE
7. FAILURE TO STATE CLAIM
8. FAILURE TO JOIN PARTY

#### JUDGMENTS ON THE PLEADINGS

1. IN GENERAL
2. TREATMENT AS SUMMARY JUDGMENT MOTION

## PRELIMINARY HEARINGS

## MOTION FOR MORE DEFINITE STATEMENT

1. IN GENERAL
2. SPECIAL DEMURRERS UNDER PRIOR LAW

## MOTION TO STRIKE

## WAIVER OR PRESERVATION OF DEFENSES

1. IN GENERAL
2. PERSONAL JURISDICTION, VENUE, PROCESS AND SERVICE
3. FAILURE TO STATE CLAIM, JOIN PARTY, OR STATE DEFENSES
4. SUBJECT MATTER JURISDICTION

**General Consideration**

**Editor's notes.** — In light of the similarity of the provisions, decisions under former Code 1933, §§ 81-209, 81-211, 81-301 through 81-304, 81-501, and 81-503 are included in the annotations for this section.

**Procedure identical to Uniform Superior Court Rules.** — Subsection (c) of O.C.G.A. § 9-11-12 refers to O.C.G.A. § 9-11-56 as giving only "reasonable opportunity to present all material" on a motion for summary judgment and subsection (d) does not include the right to oral argument except "on application." Under this interpretation, § 9-11-12 establishes a procedure identical to that of Rule 6.3 of the Uniform Superior Court Rules. *Dallas Blue Haven Pools, Inc. v. Taslimi*, 180 Ga. App. 734, 350 S.E.2d 265 (1986), *aff'd*, 256 Ga. 739, 354 S.E.2d 160 (1987).

**Prevention of gambling on verdict intended.** — One of the intentions of the Civil Practice Act (see O.C.G.A. Ch. 11, T. 9) was to prevent a party from going to trial and gambling on the verdict when a known defense to the action is available. *O'Neil v. Moore*, 118 Ga. App. 424, 164 S.E.2d 328 (1968).

**This section is applicable to custody cases as well as divorce cases.** *Hopkins v. Hopkins*, 237 Ga. 845, 229 S.E.2d 751 (1976) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-12).

**Liberal construction of pleading does not encompass imputation or engrafting** to a claim of a meaning not reasonably deducible or inferable from its explicit language. *Rossville Fed. Sav. & Loan Ass'n v. Insurance Co. of N. Am.*, 121 Ga. App. 435, 174 S.E.2d 204 (1970).

**Wholesale objection insufficient.** — Wholesale objection attacking as a group several paragraphs or exhibits of a complaint is insufficient if any of the paragraphs or

exhibits are not subject to the criticism made. *Robinson v. Reward Ceramic Color Mfg., Inc.*, 120 Ga. App. 380, 170 S.E.2d 724 (1969).

**Jurisdiction and venue distinguished.** — Jurisdiction means power of court to render binding judgment in a case, and venue means place of trial. *Williams v. Fuller*, 244 Ga. 846, 262 S.E.2d 135 (1979).

**"Subject matter jurisdiction" defined.** — Jurisdiction of the subject matter is the power to deal with the general abstract question, to hear the particular facts in any case relating to this question, and to determine whether or not they are sufficient to invoke the exercise of that power. *Williams v. Fuller*, 244 Ga. 846, 262 S.E.2d 135 (1979).

**"Jurisdiction of the person" defined.** — Jurisdiction of the person is the power of a court to render a personal judgment, or to subject the parties in a particular case to the decisions and rulings made by it in such case, and is obtained by appearance or by serving the proper process in the manner required by law on persons or parties subject to be sued in a particular action. *Williams v. Fuller*, 244 Ga. 846, 262 S.E.2d 135 (1979).

**Improper venue covered by jurisdiction of the person.** — Term "jurisdiction of the person" is broad enough to cover lack of jurisdiction of the person resulting from improper venue. *Williams v. Fuller*, 244 Ga. 846, 262 S.E.2d 135 (1979).

**Disposition of affirmative defenses.** — Generally, defenses such as statute of limitation or laches must be affirmatively raised by written answer, but where facts as to such an issue are uncontradicted, it may be disposed of by summary judgment, motion to dismiss, or motion for judgment on the pleadings. *Beazley v. Williams*, 231 Ga. 137, 200 S.E.2d 751 (1973).

**Pleading of conclusions.** — While conclusions may not generally be used in affidavits



to support or oppose summary judgment motions, conclusions may generally be pleaded. *Guthrie v. Monumental Properties, Inc.*, 141 Ga. App. 21, 232 S.E.2d 369 (1977); *Holloway v. Dougherty County Sch. Sys.*, 157 Ga. App. 251, 277 S.E.2d 251 (1981).

**Findings of fact and conclusions of law.** — Client's claim of a procedural defect in the trial court's handling of the client's complaint seeking to vacate an arbitration award was rejected as the trial court did not have to make findings of fact and conclusions of law pursuant to O.C.G.A. § 9-11-52(a) when ruling on an O.C.G.A. § 9-11-12(b)(6) claim; even if O.C.G.A. § 9-11-52(a) applied, the client did not request such findings of fact and conclusions of law. *Durden v. Suggs*, 271 Ga. App. 688, 610 S.E.2d 640 (2005).

**Notice pleading requirements.** — Under "notice" theory of pleading, it is immaterial whether pleading states "conclusion" or "facts" as long as fair notice is given, and the statement of claim is short and plain. *Holloway v. Dougherty County Sch. Sys.*, 157 Ga. App. 251, 277 S.E.2d 251 (1981).

**Equivalence of general demurrer and motion to dismiss.** — A general demurrer and a motion to dismiss for failure to state a cause of action, orally or in writing, are equivalent pleadings, and the latter may be made at any time before verdict. *Willis v. Byrd*, 116 Ga. App. 555, 158 S.E.2d 458 (1967) (decided under former Code 1933, §§ 81-301 and 81-302).

**Effect of answer creating genuine issue of material fact.** — Where the plaintiff filed a dispossessory warrant, the defendants answered and denied that a landlord-tenant relationship existed between the parties, and there was no evidence or admission that the plaintiff was the owner of the premises or that the defendants were on the premises without the landlord's consent, genuine issues of material fact remained as to the plaintiff's allegations that it was the owner of the premises and that the defendants were tenants at sufferance. The trial court, therefore, erred in striking the defendants' answer, granting a judgment on the pleadings, and entering an immediate writ of possession. *Thomas v. Wells Fargo Credit Corp.*, 200 Ga. App. 592, 409 S.E.2d 71, cert. denied, 200 Ga. App. 897, 409 S.E.2d 71 (1991).

**Failure to state claim.** — Where the complaint fails to state a claim, dismissal is the

only remedy. *Gould v. Gould*, 240 Ga. App. 481, 523 S.E.2d 106 (1999).

**Failure to file defensive pleadings in appeal from property evaluation.** — The appeal procedure outlined in O.C.G.A. § 48-5-311(f) does not contemplate the filing of a "complaint" or "answer," and a default judgment will not lie for failure to file defensive pleadings in a de novo hearing on appeal in the superior court from a property evaluation. *Rogers v. DeKalb County Bd. of Tax Assessors*, 247 Ga. 726, 279 S.E.2d 223 (1981).

**Payment of costs in dismissed action jurisdictional.** — Pursuant to the plain language of O.C.G.A. § 9-11-41, payment of costs in a dismissed action is not an affirmative defense but a jurisdictional matter which may never be waived. *Little v. Walker*, 250 Ga. 854, 301 S.E.2d 639 (1983), (overruling *McLanahan v. Keith*, 239 Ga. 94, 236 S.E.2d 52 (1977)); *Tucker v. Mitchell*, 252 Ga. 545, 314 S.E.2d 896 (1984).

**Cited in** *Irwin v. Arrendale*, 117 Ga. App. 1, 159 S.E.2d 719 (1967); *Tuggle v. Manning*, 224 Ga. 29, 159 S.E.2d 703 (1968); *Norton Realty & Loan Co. v. City of Gainesville*, 224 Ga. 166, 160 S.E.2d 819 (1968); *Kerry v. Brown*, 224 Ga. 200, 160 S.E.2d 832 (1968); *Sherman Stubbs Realty & Ins. Co. v. American Inst. of Mktg. Sys.*, 117 Ga. App. 829, 162 S.E.2d 240 (1968); *B-W Acceptance Corp. v. Callaway*, 224 Ga. 367, 162 S.E.2d 430 (1968); *Lake Spivey Parks v. Jones*, 118 Ga. App. 60, 162 S.E.2d 801 (1968); *Beck v. Johnston*, 118 Ga. App. 541, 164 S.E.2d 342 (1968); *Orkin Exterminating Co. v. Harris*, 224 Ga. 759, 164 S.E.2d 727 (1968); *Lowe v. Weltner*, 118 Ga. App. 635, 164 S.E.2d 919 (1968); *Travelers Ins. Co. v. Johnson*, 118 Ga. App. 616, 164 S.E.2d 926 (1968); *Hall v. Rogers*, 225 Ga. 57, 165 S.E.2d 829 (1969); *Parks v. Fort Oglethorpe State Bank*, 225 Ga. 54, 166 S.E.2d 27 (1969); *Bourn v. Herring*, 225 Ga. 67, 166 S.E.2d 89 (1969); *White v. Augusta Motel Hotel Inv. Co.*, 119 Ga. App. 351, 167 S.E.2d 161 (1969); *Brown Stove Works, Inc. v. Kimsey*, 119 Ga. App. 453, 167 S.E.2d 693 (1969); *Knight v. William Summerlin Co.*, 119 Ga. App. 575, 168 S.E.2d 179 (1969); *Hall v. Beecher*, 225 Ga. 354, 168 S.E.2d 581 (1969); *J.G.T., Inc. v. Brunswick Corp.*, 119 Ga. App. 719, 168 S.E.2d 847 (1969); *Kiker v. Hefner*, 119 Ga. App. 629, 168 S.E.2d 637 (1969); *Smith v.*



**General Consideration (Cont'd)**

Smith, 119 Ga. App. 803, 168 S.E.2d 878 (1969); Todd v. Waddell, 120 Ga. App. 20, 169 S.E.2d 351 (1969); State Farm Mut. Auto. Ins. Co. v. Black, 120 Ga. App. 151, 169 S.E.2d 742 (1969); O'Neal Steel, Inc. v. Smith, 120 Ga. App. 106, 169 S.E.2d 827 (1969); Hines v. Wingo, 120 Ga. App. 614, 171 S.E.2d 905 (1969); Whitley v. Patrick, 226 Ga. 87, 172 S.E.2d 692 (1970); Reynolds v. Wilson, 121 Ga. App. 153, 173 S.E.2d 256 (1970); Weikert v. Logue, 121 Ga. App. 171, 173 S.E.2d 268 (1970); Phillips v. State Farm Mut. Auto. Ins. Co., 121 Ga. App. 342, 173 S.E.2d 723 (1970); Nobles v. H.W. Durham & Co., 121 Ga. App. 304, 173 S.E.2d 733 (1970); Bryant v. Rushing, 121 Ga. App. 430, 174 S.E.2d 226 (1970); Feldman v. Whipkey's Drug Shop, 121 Ga. App. 580, 174 S.E.2d 474 (1970); Jones v. Itson, 121 Ga. App. 759, 175 S.E.2d 43 (1970); Goodwin v. First Baptist Church, 226 Ga. 524, 175 S.E.2d 868 (1970); Morgan v. White, 121 Ga. App. 794, 175 S.E.2d 878 (1970); Kirkland v. Jones, 122 Ga. App. 131, 176 S.E.2d 510 (1970); Sing Recording Co. v. LeFevre Sound Studios, Inc., 122 Ga. App. 327, 176 S.E.2d 657 (1970); Thompson v. Ingram, 226 Ga. 668, 177 S.E.2d 61 (1970); Times-Journal, Inc. v. Jonquil Broadcasting Co., 226 Ga. 673, 177 S.E.2d 64 (1970); American Liberty Ins. Co. v. Sanders, 122 Ga. App. 407, 177 S.E.2d 176 (1970); Smith v. Merchants & Farmers Bank, 226 Ga. 715, 177 S.E.2d 249 (1970); Kazakos v. Baranan, 122 Ga. App. 594, 178 S.E.2d 222 (1970); Action Indus., Inc. v. Redisco, Inc., 122 Ga. App. 754, 178 S.E.2d 735 (1970); Dodson v. Phagan, 122 Ga. App. 752, 178 S.E.2d 748 (1970); Kilgo v. Keaton, 227 Ga. 563, 181 S.E.2d 821 (1971); Goodwin v. First Baptist Church, 227 Ga. 603, 182 S.E.2d 105 (1971); Fireman's Fund Ins. Co. v. Northern Freight Lines, 227 Ga. 581, 182 S.E.2d 110 (1971); Wisenbaker v. Wisenbaker, 227 Ga. 610, 182 S.E.2d 114 (1971); Clark v. Lett & Barron, Inc., 227 Ga. 609, 182 S.E.2d 118 (1971); Leathers v. Klebold, 227 Ga. 683, 182 S.E.2d 423 (1971); Berrien v. Avco Fin. Servs., Inc., 123 Ga. App. 862, 182 S.E.2d 708 (1971); Arthur Murray, Inc. v. Smith, 124 Ga. App. 51, 183 S.E.2d 66 (1971); Grafton v. Turner, 227 Ga. 809, 183 S.E.2d 458 (1971); Miller v. Alderhold, 228 Ga. 65, 184 S.E.2d 172 (1971); Georgia Farm Bureau Mut. Ins.

Co. v. Williamson, 124 Ga. App. 549, 184 S.E.2d 665 (1971); Dampier v. Bank of Alapaha, 124 Ga. App. 618, 184 S.E.2d 693 (1971); Griggs v. Louisville & Nashville R.R., 124 Ga. App. 629, 185 S.E.2d 546 (1971); Lee v. Peck, 228 Ga. 448, 186 S.E.2d 94 (1971); Duvall v. Duvall, 124 Ga. App. 853, 186 S.E.2d 367 (1971); Chicago Title Ins. Co. v. Nash, 228 Ga. 719, 187 S.E.2d 662 (1972); Cheek v. J. Allen Couch & Son Funeral Home, 125 Ga. App. 438, 187 S.E.2d 907 (1972); Shell v. Watts, 125 Ga. App. 542, 188 S.E.2d 269 (1972); Thompson v. Frost, 125 Ga. App. 753, 188 S.E.2d 905 (1972); Gamble v. Reeves Transp. Co., 126 Ga. App. 161, 190 S.E.2d 95 (1972); Stroud v. Willingham, 126 Ga. App. 156, 190 S.E.2d 143 (1972); Hatcher v. Hatcher, 229 Ga. 249, 190 S.E.2d 533 (1972); Miller v. Columbus, 229 Ga. 234, 190 S.E.2d 535 (1972); Butts v. Davis, 126 Ga. App. 311, 190 S.E.2d 595 (1972); Hinton v. Georgia Power Co., 126 Ga. App. 416, 190 S.E.2d 811 (1972); Frost v. Gasaway, 229 Ga. 354, 190 S.E.2d 902 (1972); Brown v. Edwards, 229 Ga. 345, 191 S.E.2d 47 (1972); Scardina v. Scardina, 229 Ga. 341, 191 S.E.2d 52 (1972); Barrett v. City of Perry, 229 Ga. 267, 191 S.E.2d 74 (1972); Peckham v. Metro Steel Co., 126 Ga. App. 685, 191 S.E.2d 559 (1972); McDonald v. Rogers, 229 Ga. 369, 191 S.E.2d 844 (1972); Kinlock v. State Hwy. Dep't, 127 Ga. App. 847, 195 S.E.2d 459 (1973); West v. Forehand, 128 Ga. App. 124, 195 S.E.2d 777 (1973); Aiken v. Bynum, 129 Ga. App. 212, 196 S.E.2d 180 (1973); Greer v. Lifsey, 128 Ga. App. 785, 197 S.E.2d 846 (1973); Courson v. Atkinson & Griffin, Inc., 230 Ga. 643, 198 S.E.2d 675 (1973); Taylor v. Malden Trust Co., 129 Ga. App. 330, 199 S.E.2d 553 (1973); Hodges v. Youmans, 129 Ga. App. 481, 200 S.E.2d 157 (1973); Pope v. Cokinos, 231 Ga. 79, 200 S.E.2d 275 (1973); Decker v. Hope, 129 Ga. App. 553, 200 S.E.2d 290 (1973); Moore v. Moore, 231 Ga. 232, 201 S.E.2d 133 (1973); Larwin Mtg. Investors v. Delta Equities, Inc., 129 Ga. App. 769, 201 S.E.2d 187 (1973); Lee v. G.A.C. Fin. Corp., 130 Ga. App. 44, 202 S.E.2d 221 (1973); Interstate Life & Accident Ins. Co. v. Densley, 130 Ga. App. 70, 202 S.E.2d 463 (1973); Zachery v. Geiger Fin. Co., 130 Ga. App. 243, 202 S.E.2d 689 (1973); Hopkins v. Harris, 130 Ga. App. 489, 203 S.E.2d 762 (1973); Register v. Kandlbinder, 231 Ga. 786, 204 S.E.2d 145 (1974); Whitehurst v. Univer-

sal C.I.T. Credit Corp., 131 Ga. App. 202, 205 S.E.2d 489 (1974); Browning v. F.E. Fortenberry & Sons, 131 Ga. App. 498, 206 S.E.2d 101 (1974); King v. Paramount Enters., Inc., 131 Ga. App. 707, 206 S.E.2d 604 (1974); Early Co. v. Bristol Steel & Iron Works, Inc., 131 Ga. App. 775, 206 S.E.2d 612 (1974); Walker v. Anderson, 131 Ga. App. 596, 206 S.E.2d 833 (1974); Bradberry v. Bradberry, 232 Ga. 651, 208 S.E.2d 469 (1974); Adams v. Citizens & S. Nat'l Bank, 132 Ga. App. 622, 208 S.E.2d 628 (1974); Axelroad v. Preston, 232 Ga. 836, 209 S.E.2d 178 (1974); Barrett v. Barrett, 232 Ga. 840, 209 S.E.2d 181 (1974); Irby v. Christian, 132 Ga. App. 796, 209 S.E.2d 245 (1974); Burkhead v. Trustees, Firemen's Pension Fund, 133 Ga. App. 41, 209 S.E.2d 651 (1974); Rainwater v. Vazquez, 133 Ga. App. 173, 210 S.E.2d 380 (1974); Adamson v. James, 233 Ga. 130, 210 S.E.2d 686 (1974); Smith v. Wheeler, 233 Ga. 166, 210 S.E.2d 702 (1974); Friedman v. Friedman, 233 Ga. 254, 210 S.E.2d 754 (1974); Matthews v. Fayette County, 233 Ga. 220, 210 S.E.2d 758 (1974); Carlson v. Hall County Planning Comm'n, 233 Ga. 286, 210 S.E.2d 815 (1974); Watts v. Kegler, 133 Ga. App. 231, 211 S.E.2d 177 (1974); Thomas v. Home Credit Co., 133 Ga. App. 602, 211 S.E.2d 626 (1974); Howland v. Weeks, 133 Ga. App. 843, 212 S.E.2d 487 (1975); Chancey v. Hancock, 233 Ga. 734, 213 S.E.2d 633 (1975); Redi Dev. Co. v. Crabble Pavers, Inc., 134 Ga. App. 659, 215 S.E.2d 714 (1975); Allied Asphalt Co. v. Cumbie, 134 Ga. App. 960, 216 S.E.2d 659 (1975); Evans v. Goodyear Tire & Rubber Co., 135 Ga. App. 75, 217 S.E.2d 318 (1975); American Fin. Co. v. First Nat'l Bank, 134 Ga. App. 24, 217 S.E.2d 364 (1975); Rainwater v. Vazquez, 135 Ga. App. 463, 218 S.E.2d 108 (1975); S.D.H. Co. v. Stewart, 135 Ga. App. 505, 218 S.E.2d 268 (1975); Jernigan v. Collier, 234 Ga. 837, 218 S.E.2d 556 (1975); Mitchell v. Mitchell, 235 Ga. 101, 218 S.E.2d 747 (1975); Tax Assessors v. Chitwood, 235 Ga. 147, 218 S.E.2d 759 (1975); Capes v. Morgan, 235 Ga. 1, 218 S.E.2d 764 (1975); Davis v. National Indem. Co., 135 Ga. App. 793, 219 S.E.2d 32 (1975); Carvel Corp. v. Rabey, 135 Ga. App. 856, 219 S.E.2d 475 (1975); Kitson v. Hawke, 136 Ga. App. 92, 220 S.E.2d 28 (1975); Metropolitan Atlanta Rapid Transit Auth. v. Datry, 235 Ga. 568, 220 S.E.2d 905 (1975); Barone v. Adcox, 235 Ga. 588, 221 S.E.2d 6 (1975); Massey v. Government Employees Co., 136 Ga. App. 377, 221 S.E.2d 238 (1975); National Indem. Co. v. Berry, 136 Ga. App. 545, 221 S.E.2d 624 (1975); Scata v. Pinnacle Enters., Inc., 136 Ga. App. 451, 221 S.E.2d 660 (1975); Lansky v. Goldstein, 136 Ga. App. 607, 222 S.E.2d 62 (1975); Filsoof v. West, 235 Ga. 818, 221 S.E.2d 811 (1976); Rowland v. Kellos, 236 Ga. 799, 225 S.E.2d 302 (1976); Eder v. American Express Co., 138 Ga. App. 168, 225 S.E.2d 737 (1976); Reading Assocs. v. Reading Assocs. of Ga., Inc., 236 Ga. 906, 225 S.E.2d 899 (1976); Shepherd Constr. Co. v. State Hwy. Dep't, 138 Ga. App. 252, 226 S.E.2d 79 (1976); Dargan, Whittington & Conner, Inc. v. Kitchen, 138 Ga. App. 414, 226 S.E.2d 482 (1976); Video Entertainment, Inc. v. Cartridge Rental Network, 138 Ga. App. 540, 226 S.E.2d 794 (1976); Shellenberger v. Tanner, 138 Ga. App. 399, 227 S.E.2d 266 (1976); Stewman v. Magley, 138 Ga. App. 545, 227 S.E.2d 277 (1976); National Bank & Trust Co. v. Grant, 237 Ga. 337, 227 S.E.2d 372 (1976); Pascoe Steel Corp. v. Turner County Bd. of Educ., 139 Ga. App. 87, 227 S.E.2d 887 (1976); Carroll v. Carroll, 237 Ga. 441, 228 S.E.2d 832 (1976); Wirt v. Metropolitan Atlanta Rapid Transit Auth., 139 Ga. App. 592, 229 S.E.2d 100 (1976); Smith v. Security Mtg. Investors, 139 Ga. App. 635, 229 S.E.2d 115 (1976); Brock v. Pennsylvania Nat'l Mut. Cas. Ins. Co., 140 Ga. App. 110, 230 S.E.2d 37 (1976); Thomas v. Jackson, 238 Ga. 90, 231 S.E.2d 50 (1976); Cel-Ko Bldrs. & Developers, Inc. v. BX Corp., 140 Ga. App. 501, 231 S.E.2d 361 (1976); DOT v. Knight, 238 Ga. 225, 232 S.E.2d 72 (1977); Bullock v. Grogan, 141 Ga. App. 40, 232 S.E.2d 605 (1977); Burgess v. Clermont Properties, Inc., 141 Ga. App. 112, 232 S.E.2d 627 (1977); Moore v. First Nat'l Bank, 141 Ga. App. 164, 233 S.E.2d 26 (1977); C & S Land, Transp. & Dev. Corp. v. Grubbs, 141 Ga. App. 393, 233 S.E.2d 486 (1977); George v. Sizemore, 238 Ga. 525, 233 S.E.2d 779 (1977); Lankford v. Trust Co. Bank, 141 Ga. App. 639, 234 S.E.2d 179 (1977); Wachstein v. Citizens & S. Nat'l Bank, 142 Ga. App. 23, 234 S.E.2d 828 (1977); Dickson v. Dickson, 238 Ga. 672, 235 S.E.2d 479 (1977); Shepherd v. Shepherd, 239 Ga. 22, 235 S.E.2d 538 (1977); Ayccock v. HFC, 142 Ga. App. 207, 235 S.E.2d 578 (1977); Adams v. Upjohn Co., 142 Ga. App. 264, 235 S.E.2d 584 (1977);



**General Consideration (Cont'd)**

Harbin Lumber Co. v. Fowler, 142 Ga. App. 167, 235 S.E.2d 638 (1977); Jesup Carpet Factory Outlet, Inc. v. Ken Carpets of LaGrange, Inc., 142 Ga. App. 301, 235 S.E.2d 684 (1977); Cox v. Cambridge Square Towne Houses, Inc., 239 Ga. 127, 236 S.E.2d 73 (1977); Rothstein v. First Nat'l Bank, 239 Ga. 216, 236 S.E.2d 350 (1977); Grossman v. Glass, 239 Ga. 319, 236 S.E.2d 657 (1977); Hatcher v. Hancock County Comm'rs of Rds. & Revenues, 239 Ga. 229, 236 S.E.2d 577 (1977); Moore v. Trust Co. Bank, 142 Ga. App. 877, 237 S.E.2d 471 (1977); Jones v. Associated Indem. Corp., 143 Ga. App. 139, 237 S.E.2d 651 (1977); Lowry v. Lomire, 143 Ga. App. 479, 238 S.E.2d 594 (1977); Green v. Decatur Fed. Sav. & Loan Ass'n, 143 Ga. App. 368, 238 S.E.2d 740 (1977); North Ga. Prod. Credit Ass'n v. Vandergrift, 239 Ga. 755, 238 S.E.2d 869 (1977); Hill v. Hill, 143 Ga. App. 549, 239 S.E.2d 154 (1977); Gregson v. Webb, 143 Ga. App. 577, 239 S.E.2d 230 (1977); Atlanta Whses., Inc. v. Housing Auth., 143 Ga. App. 588, 239 S.E.2d 387 (1977); Hutchinson Homes, Inc. v. Guerdon Indus., Inc., 143 Ga. App. 664, 239 S.E.2d 553 (1977); Davis v. South Carolina Ins. Co., 143 Ga. App. 782, 240 S.E.2d 191 (1977); Snooty Fox, Inc. v. First Am. Inv. Corp., 144 Ga. App. 264, 241 S.E.2d 47 (1977); Hobgood v. Black, 144 Ga. App. 448, 241 S.E.2d 60 (1978); Staten v. Staten, 240 Ga. 478, 241 S.E.2d 237 (1978); Grooms v. Whitner, 144 Ga. App. 530, 241 S.E.2d 604 (1978); Mercury Rising, Inc. v. Gwinnett Bank & Trust Co., 144 Ga. App. 502, 241 S.E.2d 620 (1978); Scroggins v. Harper, 144 Ga. App. 548, 241 S.E.2d 648 (1978); Retail Union Health & Welfare Fund v. Seabrum, 240 Ga. 695, 242 S.E.2d 18 (1978); Canal Ins. Co. v. Cambron, 240 Ga. 708, 242 S.E.2d 32 (1978); Prudential Timber & Farm Co. v. Collins, 144 Ga. App. 849, 243 S.E.2d 80 (1978); Barber v. Adams, 145 Ga. App. 627, 244 S.E.2d 149 (1978); Johnson v. Allstate Ins. Co., 241 Ga. 234, 244 S.E.2d 851 (1978); Hill v. Davis, 241 Ga. 233, 244 S.E.2d 852 (1978); Whitby v. Maloy, 145 Ga. App. 785, 245 S.E.2d 5 (1978); King v. Ellis, 146 Ga. App. 157, 246 S.E.2d 1 (1978); Olvey v. Citizens & S. Bank, 146 Ga. App. 484, 246 S.E.2d 485 (1978); Cooper v. Public Fin. Corp., 146 Ga. App. 250, 246 S.E.2d 684

(1978); Irwin v. Busbee, 241 Ga. 567, 247 S.E.2d 103 (1978); Metric Steel Co. v. BLI Constr. Co., 147 Ga. App. 380, 249 S.E.2d 121 (1978); Keith v. McLanahan, 147 Ga. App. 342, 249 S.E.2d 128 (1978); Hood v. Hood, 242 Ga. 581, 250 S.E.2d 455 (1978); Tingle v. Georgia Power Co., 147 Ga. App. 775, 250 S.E.2d 497 (1978); City Express Serv., Inc. v. Rich's, Inc., 148 Ga. App. 123, 250 S.E.2d 867 (1978); Wilson v. Betsill, 148 Ga. App. 260, 251 S.E.2d 144 (1978); Hough v. Johnson, 242 Ga. 698, 251 S.E.2d 288 (1978); United States Indus., Inc. v. Mitchell, 148 Ga. App. 770, 252 S.E.2d 672 (1979); Parker v. Ryder Truck Lines, 150 Ga. App. 163, 257 S.E.2d 18 (1979); Lowe v. Pue, 150 Ga. App. 234, 257 S.E.2d 209 (1979); Gordon v. Gordon, 244 Ga. 21, 257 S.E.2d 528 (1979); Signal Knitting Mills, Inc. v. Roozen, 150 Ga. App. 552, 258 S.E.2d 261 (1979); Hasty v. Randall, 152 Ga. App. 365, 262 S.E.2d 626 (1979); Lanning v. Lanning, 245 Ga. 19, 262 S.E.2d 788 (1980); Smith v. Conley, 152 Ga. App. 589, 263 S.E.2d 453 (1979); Concerned Sch. Patrons & Taxpayers v. Ware County Bd. of Educ., 245 Ga. 202, 263 S.E.2d 925 (1980); Black v. Black, 245 Ga. 281, 264 S.E.2d 216 (1980); Sambo's of Ga., Inc. v. First Am. Nat'l Bank, 152 Ga. App. 899, 264 S.E.2d 330 (1980); Smith v. Commercial Union Assurance Co., 153 Ga. App. 38, 264 S.E.2d 530 (1980); Lynn v. Taylor, 153 Ga. App. 424, 265 S.E.2d 344 (1980); Atlas Aviation, Inc. v. Hungate, 153 Ga. App. 517, 265 S.E.2d 851 (1980); Coates v. Doss, 153 Ga. App. 560, 265 S.E.2d 881 (1980); Lee v. National Bank & Trust Co., 153 Ga. App. 656, 266 S.E.2d 315 (1980); Windjammer Assocs. v. Hodge, 153 Ga. App. 758, 266 S.E.2d 540 (1980); Patron Aviation, Inc. v. Teledyne Indus., Inc., 154 Ga. App. 13, 267 S.E.2d 274 (1980); Brown v. Quarles, 154 Ga. App. 350, 268 S.E.2d 403 (1980); Goodman v. City of Atlanta, 246 Ga. 79, 268 S.E.2d 663 (1980); Lott v. Liberty Mut. Ins. Co., 154 Ga. App. 474, 268 S.E.2d 686 (1980); Henry v. Hiwassee Land Co., 246 Ga. 87, 269 S.E.2d 2 (1980); Jankowski v. Taylor, 154 Ga. App. 752, 269 S.E.2d 871 (1980); Slaughter v. Faust, 155 Ga. App. 68, 270 S.E.2d 218 (1980); Ellison v. William Huff Ford, Inc., 155 Ga. App. 108, 270 S.E.2d 327 (1980); Gaul v. Kennedy, 246 Ga. 290, 271 S.E.2d 196 (1980); Alex v. Parkway-Blvd. Corp., 157 Ga. App. 269, 277 S.E.2d 276



(1981); Newport Timber Corp. v. Floyd, 247 Ga. 535, 277 S.E.2d 646 (1981); Sigmon v. Womack, 158 Ga. App. 47, 279 S.E.2d 254 (1981); Thaxton v. Georgia Insurer's Insolvency Pool, 158 Ga. App. 407, 280 S.E.2d 421 (1981); Cosby v. A.M. Smyre Mfg. Co., 158 Ga. App. 587, 281 S.E.2d 332 (1981); Black v. Lowry, 159 Ga. App. 57, 282 S.E.2d 700 (1981); Southeastern Fid. Ins. Co. v. Tesler, 159 Ga. App. 60, 282 S.E.2d 703 (1981); GMAC v. Yates Motor Co., 159 Ga. App. 215, 283 S.E.2d 74 (1981); Setac Corp. v. W.P. Stephens Lumber Co., 159 Ga. App. 285, 283 S.E.2d 351 (1981); Peters v. Peters, 248 Ga. 490, 283 S.E.2d 454 (1981); Deck v. Zoning Bd. of Appeals, 159 Ga. App. 402, 283 S.E.2d 612 (1981); Greer v. Heim, 248 Ga. 417, 284 S.E.2d 11 (1981); Randall v. Dyche, 248 Ga. 438, 284 S.E.2d 18 (1981); Durdin v. Taylor, 159 Ga. App. 675, 285 S.E.2d 51 (1981); Phillips v. Phillips, 159 Ga. App. 676, 285 S.E.2d 52 (1981); Evans v. Montgomery Elevator Co., 159 Ga. App. 834, 285 S.E.2d 263 (1981); Ledford v. Bowers, 248 Ga. 804, 286 S.E.2d 293 (1982); Dillard v. Fussell, 160 Ga. App. 382, 287 S.E.2d 96 (1981); Rigdon v. Walker Sales & Serv., Inc., 161 Ga. App. 459, 288 S.E.2d 711 (1982); Smith v. Deller, 161 Ga. App. 112, 288 S.E.2d 825 (1982); Smith v. Hartford Fire Ins. Co., 162 Ga. App. 26, 289 S.E.2d 520 (1982); Dodson v. Earley, 161 Ga. App. 666, 290 S.E.2d 105 (1982); Brown v. Hauser, 249 Ga. 513, 292 S.E.2d 1 (1982); Troop Constr. Corp. v. Davis, 249 Ga. 830, 294 S.E.2d 503 (1982); Nixon v. Gwinnett County Bd. of Realtors, Inc., 249 Ga. 862, 295 S.E.2d 78 (1982); Crowe, Carter & Assocs. v. Hyde, 163 Ga. App. 816, 295 S.E.2d 353 (1982); Cato Oil & Grease Co. v. Lewis, 250 Ga. 24, 295 S.E.2d 527 (1982); Deller v. Smith, 250 Ga. 157, 296 S.E.2d 49 (1982); Georgia Farm Bureau Mut. Ins. Co. v. Ritchie, 165 Ga. App. 298, 300 S.E.2d 550 (1983); Whatley v. Blue Cross of Ga./Columbus, Inc., 165 Ga. App. 340, 301 S.E.2d 60 (1983); Brumit v. Mull, 165 Ga. App. 663, 302 S.E.2d 408 (1983); Bingham, Ltd. v. Tool Technology, Inc., 166 Ga. App. 220, 303 S.E.2d 761 (1983); Purcell v. C. Goldstein & Sons, 166 Ga. App. 547, 305 S.E.2d 10 (1983); Carpenters Local 1977 v. General Ins. Co. of Am., 167 Ga. App. 299, 306 S.E.2d 383 (1983); Partridge v. Partridge, 167 Ga. App. 716, 307 S.E.2d 524 (1983); Banks v. Borg-Warner Acceptance Corp., 168 Ga.

App. 46, 308 S.E.2d 54 (1983); Atlanta Cutlery Corp. v. Queen Cutlery Co., 168 Ga. App. 584, 309 S.E.2d 691 (1983); Wallis v. Trustees, Sugar Hill United Methodist Church, 252 Ga. 51, 310 S.E.2d 915 (1984); Thigpen v. Johnson, 169 Ga. App. 410, 313 S.E.2d 121 (1984); Hammer Clinic v. Crawley, 169 Ga. App. 520, 313 S.E.2d 778 (1984); Taylor v. Mosley, 252 Ga. 325, 314 S.E.2d 184 (1984); Muscogee Realty Dev. Corp. v. Jefferson Co., 252 Ga. 400, 314 S.E.2d 199 (1984); Bragg v. Sirockman, 169 Ga. App. 643, 314 S.E.2d 478 (1984); Lee v. Pace, 252 Ga. 546, 315 S.E.2d 417 (1984); Vaughan v. Vaughan, 253 Ga. 76, 317 S.E.2d 201 (1984); Lance v. Safwat, 170 Ga. App. 694, 318 S.E.2d 86 (1984); Flanders v. Georgia Farm Bureau Mut. Ins. Co., 171 Ga. App. 188, 318 S.E.2d 794 (1984); Stinson v. Georgia Dep't of Human Resources Credit Union, 171 Ga. App. 303, 319 S.E.2d 508 (1984); Jones v. Conlin, 171 Ga. App. 346, 320 S.E.2d 188 (1984); Williams v. Heykow, Inc., 171 Ga. App. 936, 321 S.E.2d 431 (1984); Regency Club v. Stuckey, 253 Ga. 583, 324 S.E.2d 166 (1984); Cronin v. State, 172 Ga. App. 675, 324 S.E.2d 533 (1984); Echevarria v. Hudgins, 173 Ga. App. 39, 325 S.E.2d 423 (1984); Cotton States Mut. Ins. Co. v. Neese, 173 Ga. App. 62, 325 S.E.2d 431 (1984); Capital Assocs. v. Keoho, 173 Ga. App. 627, 327 S.E.2d 586 (1985); Baker v. Wulf, 173 Ga. App. 674, 327 S.E.2d 796 (1985); Goff v. Goff, 254 Ga. 269, 328 S.E.2d 704 (1985); Citizens Bank v. Hooks, 173 Ga. App. 865, 328 S.E.2d 755 (1985); Rasmussen v. Nodvin, 174 Ga. App. 203, 329 S.E.2d 541 (1985); Drohan v. Carriage Carpet Mills, 175 Ga. App. 717, 334 S.E.2d 219 (1985); All-Georgia Dev., Inc. v. Kadis, 178 Ga. App. 37, 341 S.E.2d 885 (1986); Pascavage v. Can-Do, Inc., 178 Ga. App. 566, 344 S.E.2d 261 (1986); Mack v. Smith, 178 Ga. App. 652, 344 S.E.2d 474 (1986); Jackson v. Southern Bell Tel. & Tel. Co., 178 Ga. App. 673, 344 S.E.2d 495 (1986); Sun v. Bush, 179 Ga. App. 140, 345 S.E.2d 873 (1986); Holler v. Holler, 257 Ga. 27, 354 S.E.2d 140 (1987); Freeman v. Nodvin, 181 Ga. App. 663, 353 S.E.2d 546 (1987); Deutz-Allis Credit Corp. v. Phillips, 183 Ga. App. 760, 360 S.E.2d 29 (1987); Sofet v. Roberts, 185 Ga. App. 451, 364 S.E.2d 595 (1987); Behar v. Aero Med Int'l, Inc., 185 Ga. App. 845, 366 S.E.2d 223 (1988); Newell v. Brown, 187 Ga. App. 9, 369

**General Consideration (Cont'd)**

S.E.2d 499 (1988); MacDonald v. Vasselin, 188 Ga. App. 467, 373 S.E.2d 221 (1988); Murphy v. American Civil Liberties Union of Ga., Inc., 258 Ga. 637, 373 S.E.2d 364 (1988); Latimore v. International Bus. Invs., Inc., 189 Ga. App. 306, 375 S.E.2d 507 (1988); Law v. Lowe, 191 Ga. App. 434, 382 S.E.2d 118 (1989); Pettus v. Paylay, Frank & Brown, 193 Ga. App. 335, 387 S.E.2d 613 (1989); Torok v. Yost, 194 Ga. App. 94, 389 S.E.2d 793 (1989); Mann Elec. Co. v. Webco S. Corp., 194 Ga. App. 541, 390 S.E.2d 905 (1990); United States Xpress, Inc. v. W. Timothy Askey & Co., 194 Ga. App. 730, 391 S.E.2d 707 (1990); Wallace v. Meyer, 260 Ga. 253, 394 S.E.2d 350 (1990); Porter v. State, 196 Ga. App. 31, 395 S.E.2d 360 (1990); Economou v. Economou, 196 Ga. App. 196, 395 S.E.2d 830 (1990); Barrett v. Wharton, 196 Ga. App. 688, 396 S.E.2d 603 (1990); Whitley v. Hsu, 260 Ga. 539, 397 S.E.2d 694 (1990); Hodge Residential, Inc. v. Bankers First Fed. Savs. & Loan Ass'n, 199 Ga. App. 474, 405 S.E.2d 302 (1991); In re S.K.L., 199 Ga. App. 731, 405 S.E.2d 903 (1991); Battallia v. City of Columbus, 199 Ga. App. 897, 406 S.E.2d 290 (1991); Thomas v. Mayor of Waycross, 200 Ga. App. 166, 407 S.E.2d 57 (1991); Gray v. McKenna, 202 Ga. App. 685, 415 S.E.2d 295 (1992); Floyd v. First Union Nat'l Bank, 203 Ga. App. 788, 417 S.E.2d 725 (1992); Hill v. McGarity, 205 Ga. App. 850, 424 S.E.2d 62 (1992); Lewis v. Jarvis, 207 Ga. App. 246, 427 S.E.2d 596 (1993); Arnold v. McKibbins, 210 Ga. App. 262, 435 S.E.2d 685 (1993); Burnette v. McCarter, 211 Ga. App. 781, 440 S.E.2d 488 (1994); Maxwell v. City of Chamblee, 212 Ga. App. 135, 441 S.E.2d 257, modified on other grounds, 264 Ga. 635, 452 S.E.2d 488 (1994); In re Farmer, 212 Ga. App. 372, 442 S.E.2d 251 (1994); Taeger Enters., Inc. v. Herdlein Technologies, Inc., 213 Ga. App. 740, 445 S.E.2d 848 (1994); Samay v. Som, 213 Ga. App. 812, 446 S.E.2d 230 (1994); Bryant v. Haynie, 216 Ga. App. 430, 454 S.E.2d 533 (1995); Hallisy v. Snyder, 219 Ga. App. 128, 464 S.E.2d 219 (1995); Frasure v. Calhoun, 221 Ga. App. 272, 471 S.E.2d 57 (1996); Wright v. Swint, 224 Ga. App. 417, 480 S.E.2d 878 (1997); Farris v. Nationsbank Mtg. Corp., 268 Ga. 769, 493 S.E.2d 143 (1997); NationsBank v. Tucker, 231 Ga. App. 622, 500 S.E.2d 378

(1998); Fulton County Tax Comm'r v. GMC, 234 Ga. App. 459, 507 S.E.2d 772 (1998); Roberson v. Gnann, 235 Ga. App. 112, 508 S.E.2d 480 (1998); Yeremian v. Ellis, 239 Ga. App. 805, 521 S.E.2d 596 (1999); Bakhtiarnejad v. Cox Enters., Inc., 247 Ga. App. 205, 541 S.E.2d 33 (2000); Browns Mill Dev. Co. v. Denton, 247 Ga. App. 232, 543 S.E.2d 65 (2000), aff'd, 275 Ga. 2, 561 S.E.2d 431 (2002); Schafer v. Wachovia Bank of Ga., N.A., 248 Ga. App. 466, 546 S.E.2d 846 (2001); Associated Doctors of Warner Robins, Inc. v. U.S. Foodservice of Atlanta, Inc., 250 Ga. App. 878, 553 S.E.2d 310 (2001); Wiggins v. Bd. of Comm'rs, 258 Ga. App. 666, 574 S.E.2d 874 (2002); Studenic v. Birk, 260 Ga. App. 364, 579 S.E.2d 788 (2003); Mitchell v. Gilwil Group, Inc., 261 Ga. App. 882, 583 S.E.2d 911 (2003); Blier v. Greene, 263 Ga. App. 35, 587 S.E.2d 190 (2003); Smith v. debis Fin. Servs., 263 Ga. App. 212, 587 S.E.2d 390 (2003); Bd. of Regents v. Oglesby, 264 Ga. App. 602, 591 S.E.2d 417 (2003); Deere & Co. v. JPS Dev., Inc., 264 Ga. App. 672, 592 S.E.2d 175 (2003); Land v. Boone, 265 Ga. App. 551, 594 S.E.2d 741 (2004); Newcomer v. Newcomer, 278 Ga. 776, 606 S.E.2d 238 (2004); Simon Prop. Group, Inc. v. Benson, 278 Ga. App. 277, 628 S.E.2d 697 (2006).

**Answers and Time Therefor**

**Responsive pleadings in quo warranto proceeding.** — Because the special statutory proceeding known as quo warranto does not prescribe special rules of practice or procedure with relation to the time of filing defensive pleadings, the question of whether responsive pleadings must be filed is controlled by O.C.G.A. § 9-11-12. Anderson v. Flake, 270 Ga. 141, 508 S.E.2d 650 (1998).

**Purpose of an answer is to formulate issues** by means of defenses addressed to allegations of the complaint. Knickerbocker Tax Sys. v. Texaco, Inc., 130 Ga. App. 383, 203 S.E.2d 290 (1973).

**Answer primarily a vehicle for denial.** — Answer, under both present and former law, is primarily vehicle for denial. Knickerbocker Tax Sys. v. Texaco, Inc., 130 Ga. App. 383, 203 S.E.2d 290 (1973).

**Defenses as well as denials permitted in answer.** — Chief change made by the Civil Practice Act (see O.C.G.A. Ch. 11, T. 9) with regard to the answer is that an answer may



now incorporate defenses other than mere denial of allegations. *Knickerbocker Tax Sys. v. Texaco, Inc.*, 130 Ga. App. 383, 203 S.E.2d 290 (1973).

**Meaning of “unless otherwise provided by statute”.** — Language “unless otherwise provided by statute” in subsection (a) of this section refers to other laws or statutes of this state relating to a particular type of proceeding or action which might specify a different appearance day or time for filing a responsive pleading, and not to local practice rules provided in various statutes creating county civil courts. *Crosby v. Dixie Metal Co.*, 124 Ga. App. 169, 183 S.E.2d 59 (1971) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-12).

Phrase “otherwise provided by statute” in subsection (a) of this section relates to such special statutory proceedings (quo warranto, mandamus, etc.) as may prescribe specific rules of practice and procedure with relation to time of filing defensive pleadings which are different from the 30 days permitted under the Civil Practice Act (see O.C.G.A. Ch. 11, T. 9), and not to local practice rules provided in a various statutes creating such courts as the Civil and Criminal Court of DeKalb County. *Gresham v. Symmers*, 227 Ga. 616, 182 S.E.2d 764 (1971) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-12).

Phrase “unless otherwise provided by statute” in subsection (a) of this section does not refer to local practice rules provided in various statutes creating civil and criminal county courts. *Auerback v. Maslia*, 142 Ga. App. 184, 235 S.E.2d 594 (1977) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-12).

**Answer to amendment of complaint not required.** — This section requires an answer only to complaint or third-party complaint, not to amendment of a complaint. *Diaz v. First Nat'l Bank*, 144 Ga. App. 582, 241 S.E.2d 467 (1978) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-12).

**No default for failure to answer counterclaim.** — Since no answer is required to a counterclaim, case cannot go into default as consequence of party's failure to respond thereto, and no default judgment can be authorized. *Wolski v. Hayes*, 144 Ga. App. 180, 240 S.E.2d 720 (1977).

Though all summonses issued by a clerk to defendants in a counterclaim required an answer within 30 days of service or defendants would be held in default, failure to answer did not constitute default where the

order adding additional defendants in a counterclaim directed the clerk to issue civil process to be served. *Adams v. First Nat'l Bank*, 170 Ga. App. 490, 317 S.E.2d 301 (1984).

**Answer required from all parties named in complaint.** — Where an answer was filed in the name of only one of four separate entities named as defendants in the action, the other three defendants could not benefit from the answer and, having filed no answer of their own, were in default. *McCombs v. Southern Regional Medical Ctr., Inc.*, 233 Ga. App. 676, 504 S.E.2d 747 (1998).

**Answer must be sufficiently definite to inform plaintiffs of defense.** — Although there is no need for defendant to set forth any evidence, or to expose its defense in detail, it is required that answer contain statement of facts sufficiently definite so that plaintiffs will be informed of the defense they must be prepared to meet. *Knickerbocker Tax Sys. v. Texaco, Inc.*, 130 Ga. App. 383, 203 S.E.2d 290 (1973).

Where a nonlawyer manager of a sales lot responded to a complaint by writing a two page letter to the plaintiff's attorney, which responded to each of the grievances listed in the complaint, and filed the letter with the court, such response was sufficient to constitute an answer. *M & M Mobile Homes of Ga., Inc. v. Haralson*, 233 Ga. App. 749, 505 S.E.2d 249 (1998).

**Special appearance for purpose of contesting service** is not an answer or “responsive” pleading. *BX Corp. v. Fulton Plumbing Co.*, 140 Ga. App. 131, 230 S.E.2d 331 (1976).

**Dismissal motion obviates need for answer.** — The granting of a motion to dismiss raising subsection (b) of O.C.G.A. § 9-11-12, obviates the requirement for a timely filed answer. *Mock v. Copeland*, 160 Ga. App. 876, 288 S.E.2d 591 (1982).

**Answer not treated as motion to dismiss.** — In an action by attorney to collect legal fees, the trial court did not abuse its discretion in failing to treat defendant client's answer, alleging that plaintiff's attorney was ineligible to practice law, as a motion to dismiss or in failing to dismiss, sua sponte, the complaint. *Howell v. Styles*, 221 Ga. App. 781, 472 S.E.2d 548 (1996).

**Amended complaint.** — Where defendant is in default as to complaint seeking injunc-



**Answers and Time Therefor (Cont'd)**

tive relief and complaint is amended to claim damages, defendant has 30 days from date of amendment to file answer in superior court before becoming in default on claim for damages. *Teamsters Local 551 v. Roadbuilders, Inc.*, 249 Ga. 418, 291 S.E.2d 698 (1982).

**Response to amended complaint.** — A response to an amended pleading may be made, but one is not required. *Adams v. Wright*, 162 Ga. App. 550, 293 S.E.2d 446 (1982).

Construing the pertinent provisions of O.C.G.A. §§ 9-11-7, 9-11-8, 9-11-12, 9-11-15, and 9-11-21 in *pari materia*, it is clear that the Civil Practice Act (O.C.G.A. Ch. 11, T. 9) authorizes the addition of parties, by order of the court, and that an “amended complaint” effecting such an addition does not require a responsive pleading, unless the trial court orders a reply thereto. *Chan v. W-East Trading Corp.*, 199 Ga. App. 76, 403 S.E.2d 840, cert. denied, 199 Ga. App. 905, 403 S.E.2d 840 (1991).

**Untimely response insufficient despite timely response to amended complaint.** — Defendants’ untimely filed answers to the original complaint were in violation of O.C.G.A. § 9-11-12 despite a timely response to plaintiff’s amended complaint, in light of their automatic default status, which neither defendant sought to open pursuant to O.C.G.A. § 9-11-55(a). *Day v. Norman*, 207 Ga. App. 37, 427 S.E.2d 31 (1993).

**Appeal to superior court from county tax assessment** brought under former Code 1933, § 92-6912 (see O.C.G.A. § 48-5-311) was a “complaint” as contemplated by the Civil Practice Act (see O.C.G.A. Ch. 11, T. 9), which was required to be answered by a responsive pleading. *Hall County Bd. of Tax Assessors v. Reed*, 142 Ga. App. 556, 236 S.E.2d 532 (1977).

**Time for filing answer runs from date of service.** — The 30 days within which a defendant has to file an answer begins to run from the date of service and not from the filing of the return. *Ewing v. Johnston*, 175 Ga. App. 760, 334 S.E.2d 703 (1985).

**Time for filing answer in court of record may not be varied.** — Where legislature declares a particular county court to be a court of record, thus bringing it under the

provisions of the Civil Practice Act (see O.C.G.A. Ch. 11, T. 9), it cannot constitutionally thereafter, either in the same Act or in a subsequently enacted law, vary the rules of practice and procedure provided for in that Act by adding provisions requiring defendants to file defensive pleadings sooner than 30 days after service of the complaint on them. *Gresham v. Symmers*, 227 Ga. 616, 182 S.E.2d 764 (1971).

**Entry of a rule nisi which does not expressly extend time for answering complaint** does not suspend requirement that complaint be answered within 30 days after service. *Cheeks v. Barnes*, 241 Ga. 22, 243 S.E.2d 242 (1978).

**Absent consent, no trial prior to expiration of 30-day period.** — No ordinary action may be tried in the Civil Court of Bibb County prior to expiration of the 30-day period given in subsection (a) of this section for filing an answer to a complaint, even though an answer has already been filed prior thereto, unless it be done by consent of the parties. *Crosby v. Dixie Metal Co.*, 124 Ga. App. 169, 183 S.E.2d 59 (1971) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-12).

**Answer not required.** — Named defendant, who was listed in the summons that was issued but was never served with process, was not required to answer the complaint. *Hamm v. Willis*, 201 Ga. App. 723, 411 S.E.2d 771 (1991).

**Time for filing answer after waiving service.** — Defendant has 30 days to file an answer after the defendant waives service by making an appearance in a case, because time in which jurisdiction is waived is equivalent of time service of process is made in a normal case. *Bigley v. Lawrence*, 149 Ga. App. 249, 253 S.E.2d 870 (1979).

**No default where summary judgment motion pending.** — Where defendants were never served, and filed a motion for summary judgment within time for filing defensive pleadings (although they never filed an answer to the complaint), it was error for the trial court to enter default judgment while such motion was pending. *Bigley v. Lawrence*, 149 Ga. App. 249, 253 S.E.2d 870 (1979).

**How Defenses, etc., Presented****1. In General**

**Option to raise defenses by motion or in pleading.** — Pleader may choose, at the

pleader's option, to forgo opportunity to raise defenses by motion and to include them in responsive pleading. *Hayes v. Superior Leasing Corp.*, 136 Ga. App. 98, 220 S.E.2d 86 (1975).

**Affirmative defenses.** — Where defendant did not assert any affirmative defenses in the defendant's responsive pleadings, any defense that the defendant may have had are deemed waived. *Burks v. Community Nat'l Bank*, 216 Ga. App. 155, 454 S.E.2d 144 (1995).

**Sovereign immunity.** — Community service board was a state agency, and the limited sovereign immunity waiver for state agencies in the Georgia Tort Claims Act, O.C.G.A. § 50-21-20 et seq., was subject to a specific exception for assault or battery. The community service board was immune from a claim arising from the stabbing death of a resident at a community home ran by the board, and a trial court's denial of a motion to dismiss filed by the board was reversed. *Oconee Cmty. Serv. Bd. v. Holsey*, 266 Ga. App. 385, 597 S.E.2d 489 (2004).

**Party does not make motion to dismiss simply by confessing facts** that establish lack of jurisdiction, even if the party suggests that the court might dismiss the case. *McLanahan v. Keith*, 140 Ga. App. 171, 230 S.E.2d 57 (1976), aff'd, 239 Ga. 94, 236 S.E.2d 52 (1977). But see *Couch v. Wallace*, 249 Ga. 568, 292 S.E.2d 405 (1982); *Little v. Walker*, 250 Ga. 854, 301 S.E.2d 639 (1983).

**Reason for plea or written motion.** — Rationale for requirement that defense of insufficiency of service or process must be made by plea or written motion is to provide notice to the opposite party. *Petroleum Carrier Corp. v. Jones*, 127 Ga. App. 676, 194 S.E.2d 670 (1972).

**"Appearance card" not a pleading.** — "Appearance card," containing no admissions, denials, or statements of inability to answer for any reason, does not meet standards for a pleading as set forth in subsection (b) of Ga. L. 1972, p. 689, §§ 4 and 5 (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-12) and Ga. L. 1967, p. 226, § 8 (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-8(b)). *Glenco-Belvedere Animal Hosp. v. Winters*, 129 Ga. App. 621, 200 S.E.2d 506 (1973).

**Motions to dismiss as part of responsive pleadings.** — Motions to dismiss for failure to set forth a cause of action and for failure to set forth a claim can properly be part of

defendant's responsive pleadings. *Henderson v. Fulton County Bd. of Registration & Elections*, 231 Ga. 173, 200 S.E.2d 739 (1973).

**Where motion to dismiss is addressed to entire pleading,** such motion is properly overruled where portion of the matter thus attacked is not subject to objections urged. *Dillingham v. Doctors Clinic*, 138 Ga. App. 41, 225 S.E.2d 500 (1976); *Goolsby v. Regents of Univ. Sys.*, 141 Ga. App. 605, 234 S.E.2d 165 (1977).

**Ruling granting a motion to dismiss** is an adjudication on the merits of plaintiffs' claim, and is not equivalent to a voluntary dismissal under Ga. L. 1966, p. 609, § 41 (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-41(a)). *State v. Golia*, 235 Ga. 791, 222 S.E.2d 27 (1976).

**Motion to dismiss based on forum selection clause.** — Trial court erred in denying an employer's motion to dismiss based on a forum selection clause as the employee failed to show that a forum selection clause in a merger agreement was unreasonable where: (1) the employee's affidavit failed to address the parties' relative bargaining positions, so the employee's claim that the clause was unreasonable as the employee was only one of six partners, with a 14 percent share, failed; (2) the employee's signature on the agreement was not the result of fraud or overreaching; (3) the employee could have refused to sign the agreement; (4) the employee's claim that the employer waived any objection to venue was not raised in the trial court, and venue was not at issue; and (5) the executive employment agreement and the merger agreement were properly construed together. *SR Bus. Servs., Inc. v. Bryant*, 267 Ga. App. 591, 600 S.E.2d 610 (2004).

**Dismissal because of lack of jurisdiction** constitutes final termination for purposes of appeal. *McLanahan v. Keith*, 140 Ga. App. 171, 230 S.E.2d 57 (1976), aff'd, 239 Ga. 94, 236 S.E.2d 52 (1977). But see *Couch v. Wallace*, 249 Ga. 568, 292 S.E.2d 405 (1982); *Little v. Walker*, 250 Ga. 854, 301 S.E.2d 639 (1983).

**Defense of privilege** is not a defense that must be affirmatively pleaded under Ga. L. 1967, p. 226, § 8 (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-8(c)), nor specifically pleaded under Ga. L. 1966, p. 609, § 9 (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-9), and is sufficiently raised by motion to dismiss un-



**How Defenses, etc., Presented (Cont'd)**  
**1. In General (Cont'd)**

der subsection (b) of Ga. L. 1972, p. 689, §§ 4 and 5 (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-12). *Europa Hair, Inc. v. Browning*, 133 Ga. App. 753, 212 S.E.2d 862 (1975).

**Failure of foreign corporation to obtain certificate of authority** to transact business in this state is properly the subject of a dilatory plea. *Safwat v. United States Leasing Corp.*, 154 Ga. App. 341, 268 S.E.2d 395 (1980).

**A plea in abatement is a dilatory plea.** *Theo v. National Union Fire Ins. Co.*, 99 Ga. App. 342, 109 S.E.2d 53 (1959) (decided under former Code 1933, § 81-303).

**"Dilatory pleas" are such as tend merely to defeat plaintiff's remedy or to delay** or put off the suit by questioning the propriety of the remedy rather than by denying the injury; they may be tried separately from the main case. *Theo v. National Union Fire Ins. Co.*, 99 Ga. App. 342, 109 S.E.2d 53 (1959) (decided under former Code 1933, § 81-303).

**Matters in abatement are raised and resolved under O.C.G.A. § 9-11-12**, and are not proper subjects for a motion for summary judgment. *Hight v. Blankenship*, 199 Ga. App. 744, 406 S.E.2d 241 (1991).

**Defenses in subsection (b), except for paragraph (6), are matters in abatement** that are not within scope of summary judgment procedure, as motion for summary judgment applies to the merits of the claim, or to matters in bar, but not to matters in abatement. *Knight v. United States Fid. & Guar. Co.*, 123 Ga. App. 833, 182 S.E.2d 693 (1971); *Boyd Motors, Inc. v. Radcliff*, 128 Ga. App. 15, 195 S.E.2d 291 (1973); *Kirkpatrick v. Mackey*, 162 Ga. App. 876, 293 S.E.2d 461 (1982) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-12).

Generally, defenses enumerated in paragraphs (b)(1) through (b)(5) and (b)(7) of this section are not proper subjects for motions for summary judgment. *Ogden Equip. Co. v. Talmadge Farms, Inc.*, 232 Ga. 614, 208 S.E.2d 459 (1974) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-12).

**Defendant's motion to dismiss or for summary judgment treated as one for summary judgment.** — Where matters outside the pleadings were presented and not excluded by the trial court, defendant's motion to

dismiss plaintiff's refiled action or, in the alternative, for summary judgment would be treated as one for summary judgment and the grant of that motion would be a grant of summary judgment in favor of the defendant and against the plaintiff. *Williams v. Coca-Cola Co.*, 158 Ga. App. 139, 279 S.E.2d 261 (1981).

**Motion to dismiss not converted to summary judgment.** — Defendant's motion to dismiss for lack of personal jurisdiction, insufficiency of process, and insufficiency of service of process was not converted to a summary judgment motion upon consideration of matters outside the pleadings and, thus, dismissal was not directly appealable under the summary judgment statute. *Church v. Bell*, 213 Ga. App. 44, 443 S.E.2d 677 (1994).

**Motion for summary judgment cannot be granted on matters in abatement**, such matters being properly disposed of pursuant to a motion to dismiss. *C.W. Matthews Contracting Co. v. Capital Ford Truck Sales, Inc.*, 149 Ga. App. 354, 254 S.E.2d 426 (1979); *Primas v. Saulsberry*, 152 Ga. App. 88, 262 S.E.2d 251 (1979).

**Matters in abatement.** — Motion for summary judgment under Ga. L. 1967, p. 226, § 25 (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-56) or a motion under subsection (b) of Ga. L. 1972, p. 689, §§ 4 and 5 (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-12) which is treated as one for summary judgment cannot be granted on matters in abatement. *Ogden Equip. Co. v. Talmadge Farms, Inc.*, 232 Ga. 614, 208 S.E.2d 459 (1974).

Although a motion is made and treated as one for summary judgment, a motion for summary judgment cannot be used to raise a matter of abatement, such as lack of venue or jurisdiction, which must be brought under O.C.G.A. § 9-11-12. *Big Canoe Corp. v. Williamson*, 168 Ga. App. 179, 308 S.E.2d 440 (1983).

**Jurisdictional type motion is not within the scope of summary judgment procedure.** *Hemphill v. Con-Chem, Inc.*, 128 Ga. App. 590, 197 S.E.2d 457 (1973).

**Where summons and process erroneously bore the caption "State Court of Walker [County]"** rather than the "Superior Court" thereof, but where other aspects of the summons and process made clear that the action was in the superior court, and where defendant in fact filed an answer and motion to



dismiss in the superior court rather than the state court, there were no grounds to dismiss for lack of proper return of service or insufficiency of process. *Gant v. Gant*, 254 Ga. 239, 327 S.E.2d 723 (1985).

**Motion in abatement properly denied.** — Trial court properly denied the Department of Transportation’s motion in abatement, as plaintiffs, with their affidavit and deposition of their expert witness, carried their burden of proof by showing the Department’s design and engineering malpractice, and proof of malpractice was also proof of the waiver of sovereign immunity under O.C.G.A. § 50-21-24(10). *DOT v. Dupree*, 256 Ga. App. 668, 570 S.E.2d 1 (2002).

Founder’s action against a small company, the small company’s majority owner, and the owner’s managing member was dismissed because the company and owner had the right to file first under the parties’ ambiguous but effective standstill agreement and to give effect to a provision of the agreement that made the agreement null and void on a certain date would have meant not giving effect to another provision that afforded the company the right to file first, in contravention of the parties’ intent. *Thomas v. B & I Lending, L.L.C.*, 261 Ga. App. 39, 581 S.E.2d 631 (2003).

## 2. Subject Matter Jurisdiction

**Scope of jurisdiction.** — Jurisdiction of the subject matter does not mean simply jurisdiction of the particular case then occupying the attention of the court but jurisdiction of the class of cases to which that particular case belongs. *Hill v. Kaminsky*, 160 Ga. App. 630, 287 S.E.2d 639 (1981).

**Jurisdiction should be decided at outset.** — Jurisdiction of court to afford relief sought is a matter which should be decided preliminarily, at the outset; jurisdiction either exists or does not exist without regard to the merits of the case. *Whitlock v. Barrett*, 158 Ga. App. 100, 279 S.E.2d 244 (1981).

**Failure to raise defense.** — Trial court did not lack subject matter jurisdiction to rule on the enforcement of the judgment creditor’s underlying judgment, as the judgment debtor never raised the affirmative defense of subject matter jurisdiction in an answer or in a separate motion, as was required by O.C.G.A. § 9-11-12(b)(1). *Wilson v. 72 River-*

*side Invs., LLC*, 277 Ga. App. 312, 626 S.E.2d 521 (2006).

**Erroneous reliance on statute.** — A lack of subject matter jurisdiction is not necessarily established by the fact that parties are erroneously asserting jurisdiction based on an inapplicable statute. Since all pleadings must be so construed as to do substantial justice, a court must determine whether a viable claim is presented notwithstanding erroneous reliance on the statute. *Brown v. Rock*, 184 Ga. App. 699, 362 S.E.2d 480 (1987).

**Matter in abatement.** — Motion to dismiss that was based on a lack of subject matter jurisdiction was a matter in abatement. *Sea Tow/Sea Spill of Savannah v. Phillips*, 253 Ga. App. 842, 561 S.E.2d 827 (2002), *aff’d in part and rev’d in part*, 276 Ga. 352, 578 S.E.2d 846 (2003).

**Unable to render decision on merits.** — Trial court lacked subject matter jurisdiction to hear the claims of the nursery owners against the state university professor related to plant cuttings they provided to the professor for tests and the professor’s resulting conclusion that the plants grown from them had vast commercial potential; the trial court’s lack of subject matter jurisdiction meant the trial court was unable to render a decision on the merits. *Feist v. Dirr*, 271 Ga. App. 169, 609 S.E.2d 111 (2004).

**Where plaintiff did not give notice of claim to Risk Management Division** of the state Department of Administrative Services, as specifically set forth in O.C.G.A. § 9-11-12, the plaintiff did not conform to the strict compliance requirements of the statute, and plaintiff’s claim was properly dismissed under subsection (b)(1), on the basis that the trial court did not have subject matter jurisdiction over the action. *Kim v. DOT*, 235 Ga. App. 480, 510 S.E.2d 50 (1998).

**Notice required prior to abusive litigation claim.** — Where a construction company’s counterclaims alleging abusive litigation under O.C.G.A. §§ 9-15-14 and 51-7-80 et seq. alleged in the pleading that the claims constituted “notice” to assert such claims under O.C.G.A. § 51-7-81, the trial court properly determined that they were not counterclaims and, accordingly, dismissed them for want of subject matter jurisdiction under O.C.G.A. § 9-11-12(h)(3); it was also found that the required notice provided in

**How Defenses, etc., Presented (Cont'd)****2. Subject Matter Jurisdiction (Cont'd)**

O.C.G.A. § 51-7-84(b) was not provided prior to the filing of a claim, nor was the prior litigation ended in defendants' favor, both of which were requirements in order to bring such a claim, and disposing of the claim under a summary judgment analysis, pursuant to O.C.G.A. § 9-11-56, was proper. *Langley v. Nat'l Labor Group, Inc.*, 262 Ga. App. 749, 586 S.E.2d 418 (2003).

**Failure to pay costs of court** is a defense which is waivable if not timely raised, and does not constitute grounds for dismissal due to the lack of subject matter jurisdiction. *McLanahan v. Keith*, 239 Ga. 94, 236 S.E.2d 52 (1977). But see *Couch v. Wallace*, 249 Ga. 568, 292 S.E.2d 405 (1982); *Little v. Walker*, 250 Ga. 854, 301 S.E.2d 639 (1983).

**Where wife's complaint for divorce did not affirmatively allege residence** so as to show on the pleadings legal jurisdiction of court over the subject matter, such issue could be raised by the evidence, and if so raised would be tantamount to an amendment of the pleadings to that effect. *Tanis v. Tanis*, 240 Ga. 718, 242 S.E.2d 71 (1978).

**3. Personal Jurisdiction**

**Lack of jurisdiction over the person may be raised by motion to dismiss.** *O'Steen v. Boone*, 117 Ga. App. 174, 160 S.E.2d 229 (1968).

**Motions to dismiss for lack of jurisdiction over the person**, when tried on affidavits pursuant to Ga. L. 1968, p. 1104, § 10 (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-43(b)), do not become motions for summary judgment. *McPherson v. McPherson*, 238 Ga. 271, 232 S.E.2d 552 (1977).

**Waiver of jurisdiction over person.** — Defense of lack of jurisdiction over the person may be waived by the party entitled to assert it under O.C.G.A. § 9-11-12. *Cale v. Eastern Air Lines*, 159 Ga. App. 630, 284 S.E.2d 647 (1981).

Trial court's ruling that defendant did not timely assert defendant's defense of lack of personal jurisdiction due to plaintiff's laches in perfecting service was properly deemed waived where it was not raised by defendant in defendant's initial responsive pleading, pursuant to O.C.G.A. § 9-11-12(b). *Adams v.*

*Adams*, 260 Ga. App. 597, 580 S.E.2d 261 (2003).

**Defense may be raised by responsive pleading or motion.** — Where default has already been entered, defendant can raise a defense of lack of jurisdiction over the defendant's person by motion to set aside judgment and submit it to the trial court for disposition under O.C.G.A. § 9-11-60(d), but if this defense is made prior to trial, it can be asserted in a responsive pleading, or asserted by motion under paragraph (b)(2) of O.C.G.A. § 9-11-12, and resolved in the usual manner. *Wolfe v. Rhodes*, 166 Ga. App. 845, 305 S.E.2d 606 (1983).

Under O.C.G.A. § 9-11-60, a person may bring a motion to set aside a judgment void for lack of jurisdiction at any time, and O.C.G.A. § 9-11-12 could not be constitutionally applied to preclude a nonresident from bringing such a motion after a default judgment was entered against it. *Hoesch Am., Inc. v. Dai Yang Metal Co.*, 217 Ga. App. 845, 459 S.E.2d 187 (1995); *B & D Fabricators v. D.H. Blair Investment Banking Corp.*, 220 Ga. App. 373, 469 S.E.2d 683 (1996).

**A motion to dismiss on jurisdictional grounds is not converted into a motion for summary judgment** by the introduction of evidence pursuant to O.C.G.A. § 9-11-12(b). Nonetheless, the rule in Georgia is that the testimony of a party who offers oneself as a witness in one's own behalf at trial is to be construed most strongly against the party when it is self-contradictory, vague, or equivocal. Thus, in a divorce action, the court properly dismissed the case as under the persuasive evidence, which included the spouse's own testimony, the spouse simply had no residence in DeKalb County that the spouse could claim as a domicile. *Conrad v. Conrad*, 278 Ga. 107, 597 S.E.2d 369 (2004).

**Long-arm jurisdiction.** — Because a foreign corporation did not independently perform any acts in Georgia that would subject it to the state's long-arm jurisdiction under O.C.G.A. § 9-10-91, the trial court properly dismissed a domestic corporation's contract and tort claims. *Catholic Stewardship Consultants, Inc. v. Ruotolo Assocs., Inc.*, 270 Ga. App. 751, 608 S.E.2d 1 (2004).

**4. Venue**

**Motion based on facts dehors the pleading.** — Where motion to dismiss for lack of

venue is based upon facts dehors the pleading, motion becomes a “speaking” motion and proof must be presented on the hearing as to facts alleged. *Williamson v. Perret’s Farms, Inc.*, 128 Ga. App. 687, 197 S.E.2d 754 (1973).

**Responsive pleading must refer to venue.**

— While it is not necessary to set forth in a responsive pleading reasons why venue is improper, in order to assert the defense, a defendant must make reference to venue. A general denial is not an assertion. *Orkin Exterminating Co. v. Morrison*, 187 Ga. App. 780, 371 S.E.2d 407, cert. denied, 187 Ga. App. 908, 371 S.E.2d 407 (1988).

**Waiver of venue.** — One who, being properly served, wishes to rely on defense of lack of venue must bring it to attention of the court at proper time or defense is waived; allowing a case to go to default judgment is no better than allowing a case to be tried on the merits before coming in with a technical defense. *Cotton v. Ruck*, 157 Ga. App. 824, 278 S.E.2d 693 (1981).

Where the plaintiff filed a lawsuit, never dismissed it or moved for a transfer, and never raised the issue of venue until the second appeal from the trial court, the plaintiff waived any claim of improper venue. *Hixson v. Hickson*, 236 Ga. App. 894, 512 S.E.2d 648 (1999).

**A properly raised defense of improper venue is not waived** implicitly by allowing the litigation to proceed over a lengthy period of time, nor is it waived implicitly by entering into consent orders extending discovery. *Williams v. Willis*, 204 Ga. App. 328, 419 S.E.2d 139 (1992).

**Failure to transfer.** — State court erred by dismissing personal injury lawsuit filed against Metropolitan Atlanta Rapid Transit Authority and one of its bus drivers as joint tortfeasors since the matter should have been transferred to superior court pursuant to the Uniform Transfer Rules. *McDonald v. Metropolitan Atlanta Rapid Transit Auth.*, 251 Ga. App. 2306, 554 S.E.2d 226 (2001).

## 5. Process

**Motion to dismiss proper to raise insufficiency of process.** — When defendant contends that there was insufficiency of service of process, motion to dismiss is proper method to raise such issue. *Boyer v. King*, 129 Ga. App. 690, 200 S.E.2d 906 (1973).

**Defense of “insufficiency of process” must be raised specifically.** — Where summons and affidavit under former Code 1933, §§ 61-402 and 61-403 (see O.C.G.A. §§ 44-7-71 and 44-7-72), relating to distress warrants, were defective, trial court was not authorized to dismiss the same on basis of motion to dismiss for failure to state a claim upon which relief can be granted; deficiency in summons and affidavit was in the nature of defense of “insufficiency of process,” as described in paragraph (b)(4) of Ga. L. 1972, p. 689, §§ 4 and 5 (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-12), and failure to raise this defense specifically in defensive pleadings waived the defense. *White v. Johnson*, 151 Ga. App. 345, 259 S.E.2d 731 (1979).

**Dismissal for lack of proper and timely service.** — Even though the trial court found that plaintiff did not exercise reasonable diligence in perfecting service until after the running of the statute of limitations, it was error to dismiss the claims with prejudice upon a motion to dismiss for lack of proper and timely service because there had been no adjudication on the merits. *Wilson v. Ortiz*, 232 Ga. App. 191, 501 S.E.2d 247 (1998).

Judgment of dismissal without prejudice under paragraphs (b)(2), (b)(4), and (b)(5) of O.C.G.A. § 9-11-12 was required because plaintiff’s substituted service on the defendant’s insurer was not proper service under O.C.G.A. § 9-11-4 (d), (e)(2), or O.C.G.A. § 9-10-90 et seq. *South v. Montoya*, 244 Ga. App. 52, 537 S.E.2d 367 (2000).

Defendant’s motion to dismiss a plaintiff’s personal injury complaint should have been granted because service occurred after the two-year statute of limitations under O.C.G.A. § 9-3-33 expired, and the limitation period was not tolled because the record was devoid of evidence that plaintiff made any attempt to personally serve defendant for more than two years after the trial court’s order granting a motion for service by publication. *Dunn v. Kirsten*, 273 Ga. App. 27, 614 S.E.2d 156 (2005).

**Late-filed defense waived.** — Judgment for defendant was reversed where defense of failure to attach affidavit required by O.C.G.A. § 9-11-9.1 was not presented, by way of amendment to the answer, until three months after the filing of responsive pleadings, and until the statute of limitations on



### How Defenses, etc., Presented (Cont'd)

#### 5. Process (Cont'd)

the underlying claim had run. *Glaser v. Meck*, 258 Ga. 468, 369 S.E.2d 912 (1988).

#### 6. Service

**Evidence required to show failure of service.** — Where a signed entry of service was presented to the court, defendant's submission of a one-page affidavit that stated the defendant did not receive service was not sufficient to support the defendant's claim of failure of service. *Oden v. Legacy Ford-Mercury, Inc.*, 222 Ga. App. 666, 476 S.E.2d 43 (1996).

**Return as evidence of service.** — Return of service indicates that service was made at the most notorious place of abode and is prima facie evidence of service. *Meier v. Bennett*, 208 Ga. App. 688, 431 S.E.2d 462 (1993).

**Objection to service not grounds for summary judgment.** — Court is not authorized to grant motion for summary judgment on ground of objection to service of process. *Knight v. United States Fid. & Guar. Co.*, 123 Ga. App. 833, 182 S.E.2d 693 (1971).

The sufficiency of service of process is outside the scope of summary judgment. *Concert Promotions, Inc. v. Haas & Dodd, Inc.*, 167 Ga. App. 883, 307 S.E.2d 763 (1983).

**Issue raised in summary judgment motion.** — Although defendant's motion for summary judgment raised the issue of insufficiency of service of process, that defense is a plea in abatement and, as such, it is not properly a basis of a motion for summary judgment; but if the defense is raised for resolution in the trial court and it has not otherwise been waived by the defendant, the nomenclature of the pleading which raises that issue should not be a material consideration. Under these circumstances, the proper disposition of the case is to vacate the order of the trial court on the cross-motions for summary judgment and to remand the case with direction that plaintiff's complaint be dismissed for insufficiency of service of process. *Cheshire Bridge Enters., Inc. v. Lexington Ins. Co.*, 183 Ga. App. 672, 359 S.E.2d 702, cert. denied, 183 Ga. App. 905, 359 S.E.2d 702 (1987).

**Dismissal based on statute of limitations not waived.** — It is immaterial that, in the defendant's original answer, the defendant did not raise the paragraph (b)(5) of O.C.G.A. § 9-11-12 defense of insufficiency of the service of process, where, regardless of its timeliness, personal service was eventually perfected on the defendant. Thus, no ground existed for any objection to the method of service. The motion to dismiss was brought on the ground that the action was barred by the statute of limitations and the defendant's right to dismissal on this ground was not waived. *Bennett v. Nelson*, 202 Ga. App. 346, 414 S.E.2d 291 (1991), cert. denied, 202 Ga. App. 905, 414 S.E.2d 291 (1992).

**No right to confrontation or public trial in civil cases.** — When a buyer claiming that the buyer was fraudulently sold real estate argued, on appeal, that the trial court's summary dismissal of the buyer's complaint under O.C.G.A. §§ 9-11-12(b)(6) and 9-11-56 deprived the buyer of the right to confront witnesses and the right to a public trial, this claim had no merit because the right to confront witnesses and the right to a public trial only applied to criminal proceedings. *Crane v. Samples*, 267 Ga. App. 895, 600 S.E.2d 624 (2004), cert. denied, 544 U.S. 927, 125 S. Ct. 1650, 161 L. Ed. 2d 488 (2005).

**No right to jury trial.** — On appeal, a real estate buyer, claiming a fraudulent sell, argued that the trial court's summary dismissal of the buyer's complaint under O.C.G.A. §§ 9-11-12(b)(6) and 9-11-56 deprived the buyer of the right to a jury trial, such claim had no merit because, when the opposing parties filed an affidavit with their motion for summary judgment claiming that the misrepresentation alleged in the buyer's complaint did not occur, and the buyer did not respond to that motion, the evidence in the record was undisputed that the misrepresentation, which was the crux of the buyer's claims, did not happen, so there was no fact-finding role for a jury to perform. *Crane v. Samples*, 267 Ga. App. 895, 600 S.E.2d 624 (2004), cert. denied, 544 U.S. 927, 125 S. Ct. 1650, 161 L. Ed. 2d 488 (2005).

#### 7. Failure to State Claim

**Two-part test for dismissal of pleading.** — A motion to dismiss for failure to state a

claim upon which relief may be granted should not be sustained unless: (1) the allegations of the complaint disclose with certainty that the claimant would not be entitled to relief under any state of provable facts asserted in support thereof; and (2) the movant establishes that the claimant could not possibly introduce evidence within the framework of the complaint sufficient to warrant a grant of the relief sought. *Mooney v. Mooney*, 235 Ga. App. 117, 508 S.E.2d 766 (1998).

**Complaint may be dismissed on motion if clearly without any merit**, and this want of merit may consist in an absence of law to support a claim of the sort made, or of facts sufficient to make a good claim, or in the disclosure of some fact which will necessarily defeat the claim. *Poole v. City of Atlanta*, 117 Ga. App. 432, 160 S.E.2d 874 (1968); *Rossville Fed. Sav. & Loan Ass'n v. Insurance Co. of N. Am.*, 121 Ga. App. 435, 174 S.E.2d 204 (1970).

**Motion to dismiss performs functions of general demurrer.** — Motion to dismiss for failure to state a claim upon which relief can be granted under paragraph (b)(6) of this section performs substantially the same function as former common-law general demurrer. *Western Contracting Corp. v. State Hwy. Dep't*, 123 Ga. App. 331, 181 S.E.2d 89 (1971), later appeal, 125 Ga. App. 376, 187 S.E.2d 690 (1972); *International Indem. Co. v. Blakey*, 161 Ga. App. 99, 289 S.E.2d 303 (1982) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-12).

**Motion to dismiss applies only to merits of case.** — While motion to dismiss for failure to state a claim performs substantially same functions as former general demurrer, it does so only as to merits of claim, and raises no question of absence of venue appearing on face of the complaint, as was formerly raised by demurrer. *Williamson v. Perret's Farms, Inc.*, 128 Ga. App. 687, 197 S.E.2d 754 (1973).

Motion to dismiss under paragraph (b)(6) of this section goes solely to the merits. *Goolsby v. Regents of Univ. Sys.*, 141 Ga. App. 605, 234 S.E.2d 165 (1977) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-12).

**Motion to dismiss does not raise dilatory matter or matter in abatement.** — Motion to dismiss under paragraph (b)(6) of this section for failure to state a claim for which relief may be granted does not raise dilatory

matter or matter in abatement, as such motion goes solely to the merits. *Chatham v. Royal-Globe Ins. Cos.*, 135 Ga. App. 59, 217 S.E.2d 308 (1975) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-12).

Motion to dismiss under paragraph (b)(6) of this section for failure to state a claim for which relief may be granted does not raise questions of venue or process or service thereof, as such motion goes solely to the merits; this is the reason that consideration of evidence on such motion converts it into a motion for summary judgment. *Williamson v. Perret's Farms, Inc.*, 128 Ga. App. 687, 197 S.E.2d 754 (1973) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-12).

**General demurrer is treated on appeal as motion to dismiss** under paragraph (b)(6) of Ga. L. 1968, p. 1104, § 3 (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-12) for failure to state a claim upon which relief can be granted, and the ruling of the trial judge is considered as if it were based on the requirements of Ga. L. 1967, p. 226, § 8 (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-8(a)). *Nipper v. Crisp County*, 120 Ga. App. 583, 171 S.E.2d 652 (1969).

**Treatment of demurrer on appeal.** — On appeal, court must view petition attacked by general demurrer with regard to whether it states a claim for which relief may be granted; this is the test of the Civil Practice Act (see O.C.G.A. Ch. 11, T. 9), which the court must apply on review regardless of when the judgment was entered below. *Hill v. Lariscy*, 118 Ga. App. 699, 165 S.E.2d 315 (1968).

Appellate court may regard general demurrer for failure to state a cause of action as a motion to dismiss for failure to state a claim for which relief may be granted. *Ghitter v. Edge*, 118 Ga. App. 750, 165 S.E.2d 598 (1968).

**Motion not made in writing before trial.** — A motion to dismiss for failure to state a claim can be considered although it is not made in writing before trial, since paragraph (h)(2) of O.C.G.A. § 9-11-12 specifically provides that: "A defense of failure to state a claim upon which relief can be granted . . . may be made . . . at the trial on the merits," and a motion made during the trial need not be reduced to writing. *Irvin v. Lowe's of Gainesville, Inc.*, 165 Ga. App. 828, 302 S.E.2d 734 (1983).

**Construction of pleadings in light most favorable to plaintiff.** — Since under the



**How Defenses, etc., Presented (Cont'd)**  
**7. Failure to State Claim (Cont'd)**

Civil Practice Act (see O.C.G.A. Ch. 11, T. 9) issues are no longer formed by the pleadings, and pleadings serve only the purpose of giving notice to the opposite party of the general nature of the contentions of the pleader, it is no longer appropriate to construe the pleadings against the pleader, but they should be construed in the light most favorable to the pleader, with all doubts resolved in the pleader's favor, even though unfavorable constructions are possible. *DeKalb County v. Georgia Paperstock Co.*, 226 Ga. 369, 174 S.E.2d 884 (1970).

Under the Civil Practice Act (see O.C.G.A. Ch. 11, T. 9), on motion to dismiss, pleading attacked is construed in its most favorable light. *Gosser v. Diplomat Restaurant, Inc.*, 125 Ga. App. 620, 188 S.E.2d 412 (1972).

Under the Civil Practice Act (see O.C.G.A. Ch. 11, T. 9), when the sufficiency of a complaint is questioned, the pleadings must be construed in the light most favorable to the plaintiff. *Massey v. Perkerson*, 129 Ga. App. 895, 201 S.E.2d 830 (1973).

When the sufficiency of the complaint is questioned by a motion to dismiss for failure to state a claim for which relief may be granted, the new rules require that it be construed in the light most favorable to the plaintiff with all doubts resolved in the plaintiff's favor even though unfavorable constructions are possible; not unless the allegations of the complaint disclose with certainty that the plaintiff would not be entitled to relief under any state of provable facts should the complaint be dismissed. *Storm Sys. v. Kidd*, 157 Ga. App. 527, 278 S.E.2d 109 (1981); *Morgan v. Georgia Vitriified Brick & Clay Co.*, 196 Ga. App. 779, 397 S.E.2d 49 (1990).

**All doubts resolved in plaintiff's favor.** — On motion to dismiss, complaint should be construed in light most favorable to plaintiff, with all doubts resolved in the plaintiff's favor. *Harper v. DeFreitas*, 117 Ga. App. 236, 160 S.E.2d 260 (1968); *Western Contracting Corp. v. State Hwy. Dep't*, 125 Ga. App. 376, 187 S.E.2d 690 (1972); *Goolsby v. Regents of Univ. Sys.*, 141 Ga. App. 605, 234 S.E.2d 165 (1977); *Quetgles v. City of Columbus*, 264 Ga. 708, 450 S.E.2d 677 (1994), cert. denied, 514 U.S. 1083, 115 S. Ct. 1794, 131 L. Ed. 2d 722 (1995).

**Effect of possibility of contrary inferences.** — Plaintiff is entitled to the most favorable inferences that can reasonably be drawn from the complaint, even if contrary inferences are also possible. *Harper v. DeFreitas*, 117 Ga. App. 236, 160 S.E.2d 260 (1968); *Western Contracting Corp. v. State Hwy. Dep't*, 125 Ga. App. 376, 187 S.E.2d 690 (1972).

When the sufficiency of a complaint is questioned by a motion to dismiss, the Civil Practice Act (see O.C.G.A. Ch. 11, T. 9) requires that it be construed in the light most favorable to plaintiff, with all doubts resolved in the plaintiff's favor, even though unfavorable constructions are possible. *Ghitter v. Edge*, 118 Ga. App. 750, 165 S.E.2d 598 (1968).

**It is immaterial whether an allegation is one of fact or conclusion** if the complaint effectively states a claim for relief. *Guthrie v. Monumental Properties, Inc.*, 141 Ga. App. 21, 232 S.E.2d 369 (1977); *Ledford v. Meyer*, 249 Ga. 407, 290 S.E.2d 908 (1982).

**True test is whether the pleading gives fair notice** and states elements of claim plainly and succinctly, and not whether as an abstract matter it states "conclusions" or "facts." *Guthrie v. Monumental Properties, Inc.*, 141 Ga. App. 21, 232 S.E.2d 369 (1977).

**Fair notice of claim is standard.** — Under the Civil Practice Act (see O.C.G.A. Ch. 11, T. 9), a petition or complaint is sufficient against motion to dismiss if it gives a defendant fair notice of the nature and basis of the claim against the defendant. *Hill v. Lariscy*, 118 Ga. App. 699, 165 S.E.2d 315 (1968).

**Complaint is not required to set forth cause of action**, but need only set forth a claim for relief. *Christner v. Eason*, 146 Ga. App. 139, 245 S.E.2d 489 (1978).

**Pleading not dismissed unless no facts support claim.** — Pleading should not be dismissed for failure to state a claim unless it appears beyond doubt that plaintiff can prove no set of facts in support of the plaintiff's claim which would entitle the plaintiff to relief. *Bray v. Central Chevrolet, Inc.*, 118 Ga. App. 493, 164 S.E.2d 286 (1968); *Hill v. Lariscy*, 118 Ga. App. 699, 165 S.E.2d 315 (1968); *Jones v. Frances Wood Wilson Found., Inc.*, 119 Ga. App. 28, 165 S.E.2d 882 (1969); *General Tel. Co. v. Pritchett*, 119 Ga. App. 53, 165 S.E.2d 918 (1969); *Leonas v. Johnson*, 122 Ga. App. 160,



176 S.E.2d 506 (1970); Dillingham v. Doctors Clinic, 236 Ga. 302, 223 S.E.2d 625 (1976); Bryant v. Bryant, 236 Ga. 265, 223 S.E.2d 662 (1976); Rhyne v. Garfield, 236 Ga. 694, 225 S.E.2d 43 (1976); Atlanta Assocs. v. Westminster Properties, Inc., 242 Ga. 462, 249 S.E.2d 252 (1978); Moultrie v. Atlanta Fed. Sav. & Loan Ass'n, 148 Ga. App. 650, 252 S.E.2d 77 (1979); Harold Cohn & Assocs. v. Nix, 157 Ga. App. 262, 277 S.E.2d 274 (1981); Peoples Bank v. Austin, 159 Ga. App. 223, 283 S.E.2d 81 (1981); Jones v. Phillips, 183 Ga. App. 11, 357 S.E.2d 853 (1987); Hartford Ins. Co. v. Henderson & Son, 186 Ga. App. 592, 367 S.E.2d 859, aff'd, 258 Ga. 493, 371 S.E.2d 401 (1988).

Unless it appears to a certainty that plaintiff would not be entitled to relief under any state of facts which could be proved in support of the plaintiff's claim, a motion under paragraph (b)(6) of this section to dismiss a complaint for failure to state a claim should not be granted. Harper v. DeFreitas, 117 Ga. App. 236, 160 S.E.2d 260 (1968); Poole v. City of Atlanta, 117 Ga. App. 432, 160 S.E.2d 874 (1968); Gitter v. Edge, 118 Ga. App. 750, 165 S.E.2d 598 (1968); Robinson v. Reward Ceramic Color Mfg., Inc., 120 Ga. App. 380, 170 S.E.2d 724 (1969); Bell v. Atlanta Cooperage Co., 121 Ga. App. 207, 173 S.E.2d 427 (1970); Rossville Fed. Sav. & Loan Ass'n v. Insurance Co. of N. Am., 121 Ga. App. 435, 174 S.E.2d 204 (1970); Peacock Constr. Co. v. Erickson's, Inc., 121 Ga. App. 544, 174 S.E.2d 276 (1970); Blower v. Jones, 226 Ga. 847, 178 S.E.2d 172 (1970); Western Contracting Corp. v. State Hwy. Dep't, 125 Ga. App. 376, 187 S.E.2d 690 (1972); Koehler v. Massell, 229 Ga. 359, 191 S.E.2d 830 (1972); Dean v. Dean, 229 Ga. 612, 193 S.E.2d 838 (1972); Oliver v. Irvin, 230 Ga. 248, 196 S.E.2d 429 (1973); City of Jonesboro v. Clayton County Water Auth., 131 Ga. App. 218, 205 S.E.2d 475 (1974); Europa Hair, Inc. v. Browning, 133 Ga. App. 753, 212 S.E.2d 862 (1975); Goolsby v. Regents of Univ. Sys., 141 Ga. App. 605, 234 S.E.2d 165 (1977); Christner v. Eason, 146 Ga. App. 139, 245 S.E.2d 489 (1978); Harrell v. Monroe County, 147 Ga. App. 685, 250 S.E.2d 20 (1978); Isaac v. Butler's Shoe Corp., 511 F. Supp. 108 (N.D. Ga. 1980); Holloway v. Dougherty County Sch. Sys., 157 Ga. App. 251, 277 S.E.2d 251 (1981); Pace v. Smith,

248 Ga. 728, 286 S.E.2d 18 (1982); Property Pickup, Inc. v. Morgan, 249 Ga. 239, 290 S.E.2d 52 (1982); Ledford v. Meyer, 249 Ga. 407, 290 S.E.2d 908 (1982) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-12).

Unless it can be said that under no conceivable state of facts which plaintiff might prove under allegations of the complaint would the plaintiff be entitled to any relief, motion to dismiss on ground that complaint fails to state a claim upon which relief can be granted ought not to be sustained. Sixth St. Corp. v. City Stores Co., 229 Ga. 99, 189 S.E.2d 407 (1972); Herndon v. Aultman-Beasley, Inc., 127 Ga. App. 743, 195 S.E.2d 250 (1972).

Basic premise of the new civil procedure is that it does away with issue pleadings and substitutes notice pleadings; hence, a petition should not be dismissed for failure to state a claim unless it appears that plaintiff can prove no set of facts in support of the plaintiff's claim thereunder which would entitle the plaintiff to relief. Satcher v. James H. Drew Shows, Inc., 122 Ga. App. 548, 177 S.E.2d 846 (1970).

A motion to dismiss for failure to state a claim is not to be granted unless under the pleadings, construed in a light most favorable to the plaintiff, plaintiff can establish no set of facts that would entitle it to relief against the defendant. Wehunt v. ITT Bus. Communications Corp., 183 Ga. App. 560, 359 S.E.2d 383 (1987).

**The complaint failed to state a claim** upon which relief could be granted because the defendants could not be said to have tortiously interfered with their own contract. Professional Carpet Sys. v. Saefkow, 212 Ga. App. 131, 441 S.E.2d 98 (1994).

Dismissal of a husband's legal malpractice claim against an attorney arising out of the attorney's representation of the husband's wife and child in three appeals was proper under O.C.G.A. § 9-11-12(b)(6) and did not violate the husband's sixth and seventh amendment rights as there was no attorney-client relationship between the husband and the attorney. Crane v. Albertelli, 264 Ga. App. 910, 592 S.E.2d 684 (2003), cert. denied, 543 U.S. 819, 125 S. Ct. 481, 160 L. Ed. 2d 359 (2004).

Trial court did not err in granting judgment on the pleadings to the state revenue department on the two associations' chal-

**How Defenses, etc., Presented (Cont'd)**  
**7. Failure to State Claim (Cont'd)**

lenges to regulations governing distribution of malt beverages in Georgia, as the undisputed facts that appeared from the pleadings showed that the state revenue department's regulations were permitted under the plain language of statutory law and were consistent with legislative intent. *Ga. Oilmen's Ass'n v. Ga. Dep't of Revenue*, 261 Ga. App. 393, 582 S.E.2d 549 (2003).

Trial court erred when it refused to dismiss a corporation's claim that shareholders who received its stock in a merger were unjustly enriched because the corporation did not allege that the shareholders abused or disregarded the corporate form of a company it acquired to enrich themselves. *McKesson Corp. v. Green*, 266 Ga. App. 157, 597 S.E.2d 447 (2004).

**Motion to dismiss properly denied.** — Motion to dismiss a case brought by an insurance company against a corporation seeking indemnification for a payment made to settle a claim against an insured of the insurance company was properly denied where, while the corporation was an additional insured under the policy at issue, the policy provided an exclusion for claims based on the sole negligence of an additional insured as a lessor; whether any of the policy exceptions applied to the exclusion was an issue to be resolved as the case proceeded. *AEW #2 Corp. v. Fed. Ins. Co.*, 268 Ga. App. 740, 603 S.E.2d 22 (2004).

**If, within framework of complaint, evidence may be introduced** which will sustain a grant of relief to the plaintiff, complaint is sufficient. *Peacock Constr. Co. v. Erickson's, Inc.*, 121 Ga. App. 544, 174 S.E.2d 276 (1970); *Koehler v. Massell*, 229 Ga. 359, 191 S.E.2d 830 (1972); *Dean v. Dean*, 229 Ga. 612, 193 S.E.2d 838 (1972); *Christner v. Eason*, 146 Ga. App. 139, 245 S.E.2d 489 (1978).

**Counterclaims.** — Just as with an original claim, motion to dismiss counterclaim for failure to state claim upon which relief can be granted should not be granted unless it appears to a certainty that defendant would be entitled to no relief under any state of facts which could be proved in support of the counterclaim, and if within the framework of the complaint evidence may be

introduced which will sustain grant of relief to the defendant, the counterclaim is sufficient. *Grant v. Fourth Nat'l Bank*, 229 Ga. 855, 194 S.E.2d 913 (1972).

**Where one count sets forth a claim, complaint not overruled.** — Motion under paragraph (b)(6) of this section to dismiss a complaint composed of several counts, where one of the counts sets forth a claim, should not be overruled. *Western Contracting Corp. v. State Hwy. Dep't*, 123 Ga. App. 331, 181 S.E.2d 89 (1971), later appeal, 125 Ga. App. 376, 187 S.E.2d 690 (1972) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-12).

**Res judicata.** — Sustaining of motion to dismiss for failure to state claim is res judicata on the merits of the claim. *Dillingham v. Doctors Clinic*, 236 Ga. 302, 223 S.E.2d 625 (1976).

**Pro se complaint** is not held to stringent standards of formal pleadings and the complaint should not be dismissed for failure to state a claim unless it appears beyond doubt that the plaintiff can prove no set of facts in support of the plaintiff's claim which would entitle the plaintiff to relief. *Johnson v. Jones*, 178 Ga. App. 346, 343 S.E.2d 403 (1986).

**Noncompliance with the requirement for an affidavit in a malpractice action** is properly challenged in a defensive pleading seeking dismissal of the complaint for failure to state a claim, not by a summary judgment proceeding. *Williams v. Hajosy*, 210 Ga. App. 637, 436 S.E.2d 716 (1993).

**Distinction between ordinary negligence and professional malpractice under § 9-11-9.1.** — The trial court must decide as a matter of law if the negligence alleged by a plaintiff is, in fact, ordinary negligence or professional malpractice, requiring an expert's affidavit under O.C.G.A. § 9-11-9.1. *Drawdy v. DOT*, 228 Ga. App. 338, 491 S.E.2d 521 (1997).

**Failure to comply with a mediation provision** before filing a petition for modification of a divorce decree made the petition subject to a motion to dismiss for failure to state a claim and, although defendant failed to raise this defense in the initial answer, the defense was not waived. *Gould v. Gould*, 240 Ga. App. 481, 523 S.E.2d 106 (1999).

**Prosecution by one not proper party plaintiff.** — When a motion to dismiss pursuant to paragraph (b)(6) of O.C.G.A. § 9-11-12 is



made based on the prosecution of a suit by one not the proper party plaintiff, such a motion is to be treated like a matter in abatement, in that the erring party, rather than having judgment entered against the party, is now simply precluded from proceeding with the suit until the error has been corrected by the substitution of the proper party plaintiff. *Amica Mut. Ins. Co. v. Fleet Multi Fuel Corp.*, 178 Ga. App. 859, 344 S.E.2d 742 (1986).

**Conversion to summary judgment motion.**

— Consideration of evidence on motion under paragraph (b)(6) of this section converts it into summary judgment motion, as summary judgment goes to the merits. *Chatham v. Royal-Globe Ins. Cos.*, 135 Ga. App. 59, 217 S.E.2d 308 (1975) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-12).

Where on a hearing on a motion to dismiss a complaint because of failure to state a claim, evidence is introduced and admitted by the court, a motion to dismiss is converted to one for summary judgment. *Jaynes v. Douglas*, 147 Ga. App. 678, 250 S.E.2d 14 (1978).

Motion to dismiss, as considered by the trial judge after hearing evidence, must be treated as a motion for summary judgment. *Daylight Indus., Inc. v. Allen*, 123 Ga. App. 69, 179 S.E.2d 542 (1970).

Where a motion to dismiss is supplemented by argument of counsel and matters outside of the pleadings, it is treated as a motion for summary judgment. *Blasingame v. Blasingame*, 249 Ga. 791, 294 S.E.2d 519 (1982).

A motion to dismiss for failure to state a claim was converted into one for summary judgment when the letter upon which the disputed claim was founded, not made part of the pleadings, was yet clearly considered by the trial court and the plaintiffs did not object to the court's consideration of this extrinsic evidence, nor did they raise any issue concerning the procedural limitations applicable to hearings on motions for summary judgment. *Davidson v. American Fitness Ctrs., Inc.*, 171 Ga. App. 691, 320 S.E.2d 824 (1984).

Where the court considered evidence and granted summary judgment, motion to dismiss was subsumed and left nothing independent of it to review. *Evans v. Richardson*, 189 Ga. App. 751, 377 S.E.2d 521 (1989).

Despite the trial court's statement that it was considering a motion to dismiss, where the motion was supplemented by affidavits of the parties and matters outside the pleadings, the motion was therefore converted into a motion for summary judgment. *White House, Inc. v. Winkler*, 202 Ga. App. 603, 415 S.E.2d 185 (1992).

Reversible error occurred where the trial court granted defendant's motion to dismiss, after converting it into one for summary judgment on the ground that matters outside the pleadings were considered, without providing plaintiff with notice and opportunity to present evidence. *Sumner v. Department of Human Resources*, 225 Ga. App. 91, 483 S.E.2d 602 (1997).

The trial court erred when it converted the defendant mother's motion to dismiss to a motion for summary judgment and then granted the motion without providing notice to the plaintiff father of the conversion and an opportunity to submit evidence and be heard within 30 days. *Simmons v. Brady*, 251 Ga. App. 717, 555 S.E.2d 94 (2001).

**Not converted into summary judgment motion where no evidence introduced.** — A motion to dismiss for failure to state claim upon which relief can be granted is not converted into motion for summary judgment where there is absolutely no evidence introduced. *Holloway v. Dougherty County Sch. Sys.*, 157 Ga. App. 251, 277 S.E.2d 251 (1981).

**Where matter outside the pleadings was presented** to and not excluded by the court in disposition of motions for dismissal for failure to state a claim, such motions must be treated as motions for summary judgment. *Mica-Top Fixture Co. v. Frank G. Shattuck Co.*, 124 Ga. App. 100, 183 S.E.2d 15 (1971); *Bays v. River Oaks Constr., Inc.*, 244 Ga. App. 401, 535 S.E.2d 543 (2000).

**Support of motion by affidavits or depositions.** — Where a motion to dismiss plaintiff's petition for failure to state a claim on which relief may be granted is supported by affidavits or depositions, it should be treated as a motion for summary judgment. *Brackett v. H.R. Block & Co.*, 119 Ga. App. 144, 166 S.E.2d 369 (1969); *McGill v. Allis-Chalmers Credit Corp.*, 133 Ga. App. 700, 212 S.E.2d 27 (1975).

**Affidavits made in support of motions under subsection (b) of this section must**



**How Defenses, etc., Presented (Cont'd)****7. Failure to State Claim (Cont'd)**

**conform** to the requirements of § 9-11-56(e). *McPherson v. McPherson*, 238 Ga. 271, 232 S.E.2d 552 (1977).

**Notice of conversion to summary judgment motion required.** — Where a motion to dismiss is converted to one for summary judgment, the opposing party must be given 30-days notice of the motion, as required under this section. *Jaynes v. Douglas*, 147 Ga. App. 678, 250 S.E.2d 14 (1978).

Plaintiffs are entitled to notice of conversion of a motion to dismiss into a motion for summary judgment and 30 days to respond to such motion. *Williams v. Columbus*, 151 Ga. App. 311, 259 S.E.2d 705 (1979); *Odum v. Montgomery*, 249 Ga. App. 211, 547 S.E.2d 770 (2001).

**Notice required unless waived by opposing party.** — There must be proper notice of a motion for summary judgment, and if it is to be heard on oral testimony, proper notice must be given to the opposite party, unless notice is waived. *Myers v. McLarty*, 150 Ga. App. 432, 258 S.E.2d 56 (1979).

Absent waiver, trial court may not convert a motion to dismiss to a motion for summary judgment without affording the opposing party the required statutory notice. *Sibley v. City of Atlanta*, 152 Ga. App. 723, 263 S.E.2d 698 (1979).

**Motion for summary judgment may be made orally** at a hearing for temporary relief. *Royston v. Royston*, 236 Ga. 648, 225 S.E.2d 41 (1976).

**It was harmless error for court to proceed**, over plaintiff's objection, to receive evidence and consider motion to dismiss as one for summary judgment, without allowing plaintiff time to prepare the plaintiff's evidence as provided in this section, where plaintiff and an officer of defendant company were both present at the initial hearing, testified, and were cross-examined, all relevant documentary evidence was identified and admitted, and the evidence showed that there was no material issue of fact to be determined but only two questions of law. *Leach v. Midland-Guardian Co.*, 127 Ga. App. 562, 194 S.E.2d 260 (1972) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-12).

**Evidence must demand finding.** — In summary judgment hearings under subsec-

tion (b) of Ga. L. 1972, p. 689, §§n 4 and 5 (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-12) and under Ga. L. 1975, p. 757, § 3 (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-56), evidence must demand a finding that there is no genuine issue of any material fact and that the moving party is entitled to judgment as a matter of law. *Myers v. McLarty*, 150 Ga. App. 432, 258 S.E.2d 56 (1979).

**Ruling on motion to dismiss where matters outside pleadings presented.** — It is not necessary to rule on motion to dismiss where matters outside pleadings are presented to the court and the motion is treated as one for summary judgment. *Citizens & S. Nat'l Bank v. Leaptrot*, 225 Ga. 783, 171 S.E.2d 555 (1969).

**Appellate court not to broaden base of trial court's ruling.** — Where no motion for summary judgment is made, and it appears from the order of the trial court that judgment was entered on consideration of the petition only, without reference to defendant's pleadings or the affidavit contained in the record, the appellate court cannot broaden the base of the trial court's ruling, but will look only to the petition to determine whether it should have been dismissed. *Brackett v. H.R. Block & Co.*, 119 Ga. App. 144, 166 S.E.2d 369 (1969); *McGill v. Allis-Chalmers Credit Corp.*, 133 Ga. App. 700, 212 S.E.2d 27 (1975).

**Motion for summary judgment on basis of complaint equivalent to motion to dismiss.** — Where motion for summary judgment is made by defendant solely on the basis of the complaint, the motion is functionally equivalent to a motion to dismiss for failure to state a claim, and the complaint should be liberally construed in favor of complainant, with the facts alleged in the complaint taken as true. *Guthrie v. Monumental Properties, Inc.*, 141 Ga. App. 21, 232 S.E.2d 369 (1977).

**Effect of pretrial order on filing motion.** — It was inappropriate for the court to entertain the defendants' oral motion to dismiss for failure to state a claim made at the call of the case for trial where the pretrial order required all further motions to be filed at least 30 days prior to trial. *Irvin v. Lowe's of Gainesville, Inc.*, 165 Ga. App. 828, 302 S.E.2d 734 (1983).

**Alleging conspiracy does not prevent dismissal of statutorily abolished cause of action.** — Inasmuch as the main cause of action for alienation of a minor son's affec-

tions alleged in the complaint has been abolished statutorily, the trial court was correct in dismissing the complaint, although plaintiff ingeniously camouflaged the plaintiff's suit with an allegation of conspiracy. *Hyman v. Moldovan*, 166 Ga. App. 891, 305 S.E.2d 648 (1983).

**Where plaintiff, having received nothing for the plaintiff's claimed homestead exemption,** commenced an action against the clerk of superior court for the amount of the plaintiff's homestead exemption, alleging that the loss thereof was because defendant had failed to record the deeds, but plaintiff had no aggregate interest in the property against which to assert the plaintiff's claimed homestead exemption, plaintiff had no claim upon which relief could be granted, and defendant was entitled to summary judgment as a matter of law. *Wallis v. Clerk, Superior Court*, 166 Ga. App. 775, 305 S.E.2d 639 (1983).

**A legal malpractice action** based on the attorneys' failure to file a workers' compensation claim on the plaintiff's behalf prior to the expiration of the applicable one-year statute of limitation was not subject to dismissal for failure to state a claim based on the contention that it was premature because the workers' compensation claim had not been adjudicated as barred by the statute of limitation. *Sapp v. Coshatt*, 245 Ga. App. 549, 538 S.E.2d 193 (2000).

**Tortious interference with prospective business.** — Dismissal of a husband's claim for "unlawful interference with prospective economic advantage," which was apparently a claim of tortious interference with potential business relations, was properly dismissed under O.C.G.A. § 9-11-12(b)(6) and did not violate the husband's sixth and seventh amendment constitutional rights where the husband alleged that an attorney's prosecution of three appeals on behalf of the husband's wife and child was ultimately unsuccessful, and the husband might have experienced some financial benefit had the appeals been successful. These allegations in no way asserted or demonstrated: (1) improper action or wrongful conduct by the attorney; (2) that the attorney acted with the intent to injure; (3) that the attorney caused a party to fail to enter into an anticipated business relationship with the husband; or (4) that the attorney's conduct damaged the

husband. *Crane v. Albertelli*, 264 Ga. App. 910, 592 S.E.2d 684 (2003), cert. denied, 543 U.S. 819, 125 S. Ct. 481, 160 L. Ed. 2d 359 (2004).

## 8. Failure to Join Party

**Failure to join an indispensable party** is a defense which may be raised by motion. *Guhl v. Tuggle*, 242 Ga. 412, 249 S.E.2d 219 (1978).

**Not grounds for dismissal for failure to state claim.** — While failure to name individual as a party might be basis for corrective action as prescribed in Ga. L. 1972, p. 689, § 7 (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-19), it is not cause for dismissal of the complaint under grounds of failure to state a claim upon which relief can be granted. *Empire Banking Co. v. Martin*, 133 Ga. App. 115, 210 S.E.2d 237 (1974).

**When not specifically raised,** failure to name an indispensable party will not subject a claim to motion to dismiss. *Empire Banking Co. v. Martin*, 133 Ga. App. 115, 210 S.E.2d 237 (1974).

**Parties may be dropped or added by order of court** on motion of any party or of its own initiative, at any stage of the action, including appeal, and on such terms as are just. *Guhl v. Tuggle*, 242 Ga. 412, 249 S.E.2d 219 (1978).

Where there has been a nonjoinder of a necessary party, such party may be added on motion of any party or by the court on its own initiative. *Guhl v. Tuggle*, 242 Ga. 412, 249 S.E.2d 219 (1978).

**When failure to join party amendable defect on appeal.** — Where question of an indispensable party is expressly passed upon by the trial court, it will be held that plaintiff had necessary opportunity to seek addition of such party, but in absence of any disclosure by the record of an intent to raise or pass upon such question in trial court, such defect will be deemed an amendable defect. *King v. King*, 228 Ga. 818, 188 S.E.2d 502 (1972).

Where question of an indispensable party is expressly passed upon by the trial court, it will be held that plaintiff had such notice as would have afforded the plaintiff an opportunity to seek the addition of such party, but where neither motion to dismiss nor judgment of the trial court disclosed any intent to raise or pass upon such question, it will be



## How Defenses, etc., Presented (Cont'd)

### 8. Failure to Join Party (Cont'd)

deemed, for purpose of review of judgment overruling a motion to dismiss for failure to state a claim, as an amendable defect. *Guhl v. Tuggle*, 242 Ga. 412, 249 S.E.2d 219 (1978).

**Summary judgment improper.** — Since a real-party-in-interest objection is a matter in abatement and does not go to the merits of an action, such an objection cannot be disposed of by means of summary judgment but is properly disposed of pursuant to a motion to dismiss. *Fleming v. Caras*, 170 Ga. App. 579, 317 S.E.2d 600 (1984).

## Judgments on the Pleadings

### 1. In General

**Related to summary judgment.** — Motion for judgment on the pleadings is closely related to motion for summary judgment. *Dukes v. Joyner*, 234 Ga. 526, 216 S.E.2d 822 (1975).

**Equivalence to motion to dismiss.** — Where party moving for judgment on the pleadings does not introduce affidavits, depositions, or interrogatories in support of the party's motion, such motion is the equivalent of a motion to dismiss the complaint for failure to state a claim upon which relief can be granted. *Seaboard Coast Line R.R. v. Dockery*, 135 Ga. App. 540, 218 S.E.2d 263 (1975).

When defendant filed a motion for judgment on the pleadings but did not submit any affidavits, depositions, or interrogatories in support of the motion, the motion was treated as a motion to dismiss for failure to state a claim upon which relief could be granted. *Cox v. Turner*, 268 Ga. App. 305, 601 S.E.2d 728 (2004).

**Admissions of movant on motion for judgment on pleadings.** — For purposes of defendant's motion for judgment on the pleadings, all well-pleaded allegations of plaintiff's complaint are taken as true and all allegations of defendant's affirmative defense are taken as false. *Hancock v. Nashville Inv. Co.*, 128 Ga. App. 58, 195 S.E.2d 674 (1973).

For purposes of motion for judgment on the pleadings, all well-pleaded material allegations of opposing party's pleading are

taken as true, and all allegations of the moving party which have been denied are taken as false. *Pressley v. Maxwell*, 242 Ga. 360, 249 S.E.2d 49 (1978).

For the purposes of a subsection (c) motion, all well-pleaded material allegations of the opposing party's pleadings are taken as true, and all allegations of the moving party which have been denied are taken as false, but conclusions of law are not so admitted. *Seaboard Coast Line R.R. v. Dockery*, 135 Ga. App. 540, 218 S.E.2d 263 (1975); *Christner v. Eason*, 146 Ga. App. 139, 245 S.E.2d 489 (1978) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-12).

When a party makes a motion for judgment on the pleadings, the party admits, for the purposes of the motion, the truth of the party's adversary's allegations, and the party is also deemed to have admitted that those allegations which have been denied by the adversary are false. *Allen v. Myers-Dickson Furn. Co.*, 122 Ga. App. 194, 176 S.E.2d 508 (1970).

**After denial of motion, movant's admissions not binding.** — After denial of motion for judgment on the pleadings, admissions made by moving party are not binding and conclusive so as to preclude the moving party from contending and proving at trial that denials in the moving party's answer of allegations of the moving party's opponent are true. *Allen v. Myers-Dickson Furn. Co.*, 122 Ga. App. 194, 176 S.E.2d 508 (1970).

**Concessions made by party on motion for judgment on pleadings** do not continue over for separate consideration of adversary's motion for judgment on the pleadings. *Allen v. Myers-Dickson Furn. Co.*, 122 Ga. App. 194, 176 S.E.2d 508 (1970).

**Moving party must be clearly entitled to judgment.** — Judgment on the pleadings may be granted only if, on the facts as so admitted, moving party is clearly entitled to judgment. *Seaboard Coast Line R.R. v. Dockery*, 135 Ga. App. 540, 218 S.E.2d 263 (1975); *Christner v. Eason*, 146 Ga. App. 139, 245 S.E.2d 489 (1978).

**Pleadings must affirmatively show that no claim in fact exists.** — Since to justify a judgment on the pleadings the pleadings must affirmatively show that no claim in fact exists, the appellant's pleadings alleging the appellee's violation of a federal act were not sufficient to justify a judgment on the pleadings where the federal act did not at all



address the appellant's allegations against the appellee. *Bergen v. Martindale-Hubbell, Inc.*, 176 Ga. App. 745, 337 S.E.2d 770 (1985), appeal dismissed and cert. denied, 479 U.S. 803, 107 S. Ct. 45, 93 L. Ed. 2d 7 (1986).

**When plaintiff may not move for judgment on pleadings.** — Plaintiff may not move for judgment on pleadings where answer raises issues of fact which if proved would defeat recovery. *Kramer v. Johnson*, 121 Ga. App. 848, 176 S.E.2d 108 (1970).

**Judgment granted where complaint time barred.** — In a medical malpractice action, where the averments in the complaint clearly showed that the negligent or wrongful act or omission occurred in March 1984, and the complaint was not filed until June 1995, the complaint was barred by O.C.G.A. § 9-3-71(b) (five-year limitation period) and the court did not err by granting judgment on the pleadings to the defendants. *Braden v. Bell*, 222 Ga. App. 144, 473 S.E.2d 523 (1996).

**When motion for judgment on pleadings is based on insufficiency of complaint**, said motion should not be granted unless the allegations of the complaint disclose with certainty that plaintiff would not be entitled to relief under any state of provable facts. *Fraday v. Irvin*, 245 Ga. 307, 264 S.E.2d 866 (1980).

**Complete failure to state cause or defense.** — Granting of a motion for judgment on the pleadings under subsection (c) of this section is proper only where there is a complete failure to state a cause of action or defense. *Pressley v. Maxwell*, 242 Ga. 360, 249 S.E.2d 49 (1978); *Howard v. Bank S.*, 209 Ga. App. 407, 433 S.E.2d 625 (1993); *Maxwell v. Cronan*, 241 Ga. App. 491, 527 S.E.2d 1 (1999) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-12).

Under a final judgment on a separate maintenance action, the property divided between the parties became the separate estate of each party to whom it was awarded. Therefore, where the husband brought an action two years later, alleging the parties reconciled and cohabited prior to the wife's death, arguing the reconciliation rendered the agreement on the separate maintenance action void so that the property which the wife attempted to dispose of by will was not hers, there was a complete failure to state a cause of action and the trial court properly

granted judgment on the pleadings. *Gideon v. Farlow*, 258 Ga. 633, 373 S.E.2d 362 (1988).

When plaintiff sued defendant for malicious prosecution, after defendant's request for a criminal arrest warrant against plaintiff was dismissed and no arrest warrant was issued, the trial court properly granted defendant's motion for judgment on the pleadings because the undisputed lack of the issuance of a valid warrant, accusation, indictment, or summons was fatal to plaintiff's malicious prosecution claim. *Cox v. Turner*, 268 Ga. App. 305, 601 S.E.2d 728 (2004).

**Judgment on pleadings on one of several counts.** — In interest of saving time, it is practical for a trial judge to enter judgment on the pleadings as to one count of a complaint if such count is subject to the motion, even though movant may not be entitled to such judgment as to all counts. *First Nat'l Bank v. Osborne*, 233 Ga. 602, 212 S.E.2d 785 (1975).

**Time for appeal of partial judgment on pleadings.** — Partial judgment on the pleadings, where no matter outside the pleadings was presented or considered by the court, was not a partial summary judgment, and plaintiffs had the right to await entry of final judgment disposing of the entire case before they entered an appeal. *Goolsby v. Allstate Ins. Co.*, 130 Ga. App. 881, 204 S.E.2d 789 (1974).

**Where facts show without dispute scheme to extract more than legal rate of interest** for the use of money, such question need not be submitted to the jury, and it is not error for trial court to grant plaintiff's motion for a judgment on the pleadings under subsection (c) of this section. *Cook v. Young*, 225 Ga. 26, 165 S.E.2d 727 (1969) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-12).

**Complaint sufficiently stated a promissory estoppel claim** where it alleged that a parent had repeatedly promised the parent's child that the parent would pay one-half of the costs of the child attending a private historically African-American college or university, that relying on this promise, the child applied to and was accepted into such a school, foregoing opportunities to apply to and enroll in other colleges or universities of significantly less cost, that the parent nevertheless refused to honor the parent's commitment, and that to avoid injustice, the parent should

## Judgments on the Pleadings (Cont'd)

### 1. In General (Cont'd)

have been required to honor the parent's promise; thus, the trial court erred in granting the parent's motion to dismiss. *Houston v. Houston*, 267 Ga. App. 450, 600 S.E.2d 395 (2004).

**Divorce granted on ground for irretrievable brokenness** should be granted to both parties equally, and while such divorce may properly be granted on the pleadings, it should be granted to both parties. *Herring v. Herring*, 237 Ga. 771, 229 S.E.2d 756 (1976).

**Judgment on the pleadings proper under firemen's rule.** — Trial court properly granted judgment on the pleadings pursuant to O.C.G.A. § 9-11-12 to a chemical company in an injured party's claims arising from exposure to chemicals while working as an emergency medical technician (EMT), as EMTs were included under Georgia's firemen's rule, and the injured party thus could not recover for the underlying negligence which caused the chemical spill. *Kapherr v. MFG Chem., Inc.*, 277 Ga. App. 112, 625 S.E.2d 513 (2005).

### 2. Treatment as Summary Judgment Motion

#### Scope of summary judgment procedure.

— The defenses enumerated, except paragraph (b)(6), failure to state a claim upon which relief can be granted, are matters in abatement that are not within the scope of the summary judgment procedure. *International Indem. Co. v. Blakey*, 161 Ga. App. 99, 289 S.E.2d 303 (1982).

**Hearing where no motion filed.** — In a procedural context, the Civil Practice Act sanctions the hearing of a motion for a summary judgment even though no such motion is ever filed. *Richmond Leasing Co. v. First Union Bank*, 188 Ga. App. 843, 374 S.E.2d 746, cert. denied, 188 Ga. App. 912, 374 S.E.2d 746 (1988).

**Procedural defects waived.** — Although the trial court converted defendant limited liability company's (LLC's) motion to dismiss plaintiff sanitation company's action into a motion for summary judgment when it considered matters outside the pleadings, the appellate court refused to reverse the trial court's judgment finding that an agreement which allowed the sanitation company

to purchase the LLC for \$500,000 less than any amount offered by a third party was an unreasonable restraint on alienation because the trial court allowed the sanitation company to introduce evidence in support of its claims. *RTS Landfill, Inc. v. Appalachian Waste Sys., LLC*, 267 Ga. App. 56, 598 S.E.2d 798 (2004).

**O.C.G.A. § 9-11-12(b)(6) motion may be treated as one for summary judgment.** — So long as the parties are afforded sufficient time within which to file affidavits and other evidentiary materials, a trial court sua sponte can treat a paragraph (b)(6) motion as one for summary judgment even though neither party has introduced matter outside of the pleadings. *Zepp v. Mayor of Athens*, 180 Ga. App. 72, 348 S.E.2d 673 (1986).

**Authority of court to consider matter outside pleadings.** — While a petition may amply meet the liberalized requirements of notice pleading under the Civil Practice Act (see O.C.G.A. Ch. 11, T. 9), so as to preclude dismissal from consideration of the petition alone, the court has authority to consider matters outside the pleadings, if presented, and if it does, it must dispose of the matter under summary judgment procedures. *Kiker v. Hefner*, 119 Ga. App. 629, 168 S.E.2d 637 (1969); *Gaddy v. Thomasson*, 172 Ga. App. 876, 324 S.E.2d 817 (1984); *Jim Altman Ins., Inc. v. Zorn & Son Ins. Agency, Inc.*, 184 Ga. App. 575, 362 S.E.2d 142 (1987).

**Order covering matters not pleaded.** — Where order granting judgment against appellant mentions matters not raised by pleadings, it might be assumed that motion for judgment on pleadings was converted to motion for summary judgment by consideration of matters outside the pleadings. *Williams v. Parnell*, 162 Ga. App. 573, 292 S.E.2d 425 (1982).

Where the trial court considered matters outside the pleadings in deciding the plaintiff's motion to dismiss a counterclaim, it was obligated to treat the motion as a motion for summary judgment and, since the required hearing was not held pursuant to O.C.G.A. § 9-11-56, the court's order was not amenable to appeal as a final judgment. *American Car Rentals, Inc. v. Walden Leasing, Inc.*, 215 Ga. App. 621, 451 S.E.2d 537 (1994).

**Notice of conversion of motion to motion for summary judgment.** — In summary judgment hearings under subsection (c) of Ga.



L. 1972, p. 689, §§ 4 and 5 (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-12) and under Ga. L. 1975, p. 757, § 3 (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-56), there must be proper notice; if it is to be heard on oral testimony, proper notice must be given to the opposite party, unless notice is waived. *Myers v. McLarty*, 150 Ga. App. 432, 258 S.E.2d 56 (1979).

When, under subsection (c) of Ga. L. 1972, p. 689, §§ 4 and 5 (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-12), a motion for judgment on the pleadings is converted to one for summary judgment, nonmoving party is entitled to notice of the motion, as required by Ga. L. 1975, p. 757, § 3 (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-56(c)). *Harkins v. Harkins*, 153 Ga. App. 104, 264 S.E.2d 572 (1980).

The attachment of an affidavit to a motion to dismiss does not constitute notice that the motion will be converted to a motion for summary judgment. Until the trial court decides whether to consider or exclude matters outside the pleadings, the mere attachment of an affidavit to a motion to dismiss should not be construed to constitute notice of the conversion of that motion to dismiss into a summary judgment motion. *Hart v. Sullivan*, 197 Ga. App. 759, 399 S.E.2d 523 (1990).

In a case alleging unfair employment termination, the trial court's failure to notify the employee of the trial court's conversion of the employer's motion to dismiss to a summary judgment motion and its failure to give the employee at least 30 days to respond, although error, was not reversible where the employee failed to show that the employee was harmed by this deficiency in the notice; where the employee failed to provide the appellate court with a transcript of the summary judgment hearing, the trial court's summary judgment was presumed to have been correct on appeal and was affirmed. *Bynum v. Horizon Staffing*, 266 Ga. App. 337, 596 S.E.2d 648 (2004).

**Opposing party entitled to additional 30 days.** — Where a motion for judgment on the pleadings is converted into a motion for summary judgment, rules applicable to the latter come into play, including the length of time allowable after notice, and the opposing party is therefore entitled to an additional 30 days in which to present evidence in opposition thereto. *Davis v. American Acceptance Corp.*, 119 Ga. App. 265, 167 S.E.2d 222 (1969).

**Opportunity to be given to present pertinent material.** — Under subsection (c) of Ga. L. 1972, p. 689, §§ 4 and 5 (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-12), introduction of evidence converts motion for judgment on the pleadings into a motion for summary judgment, and all parties shall be given reasonable opportunity to present all material made pertinent to such a motion by Ga. L. 1975, p. 757, § 3 (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-56). *Harkins v. Harkins*, 153 Ga. App. 104, 264 S.E.2d 572 (1980).

**Unless motions for summary judgment and judgment on pleadings combined.** — Where motion filed and heard contains a motion for summary judgment as well as a motion for judgment on the pleadings, and the motion for summary judgment was the only motion ruled upon, there is no requirement that the trial court offer to give the opposing party a reasonable opportunity to secure evidence or materials, as the opposing party has already had notice that such would be required. *Hanson v. Byers*, 120 Ga. App. 298, 170 S.E.2d 315 (1969).

**Evidence must demand finding.** — In summary judgment hearings under subsection (c) of Ga. L. 1972, p. 689, §§ 4 and 5 (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-12) and under Ga. L. 1975, p. 757, § 3 (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-56), the evidence must demand a finding that there is no genuine issue of any material fact and that the moving party is entitled to judgment as a matter of law. *Myers v. McLarty*, 150 Ga. App. 432, 258 S.E.2d 56 (1979).

**No intention to render summary judgment shown.** — Where the trial court denied the motion to dismiss for failure to state a claim on the ground that the complaint provided adequate notice of the claims and the court said "that's all you have to do," it is manifestly clear that the trial court was not intending to render a summary judgment. *Ledford v. Meyer*, 249 Ga. 407, 290 S.E.2d 908 (1982).

**City's motion to dismiss on the ground of sovereign immunity** should have been treated as a motion for summary judgment, where the claim of immunity was based on the wording of the complaint and matters outside of the pleadings were considered by the court in reaching its decision. *Peoples v. City of Atlanta*, 189 Ga. App. 888, 377 S.E.2d 889 (1989).



**Judgments on the Pleadings (Cont'd)****2. Treatment as Summary Judgment Motion (Cont'd)**

Where defendant's motion was styled as a motion to dismiss, but the record indicates that the trial court considered affidavits and discovery responses outside the original pleadings, the motion must be treated as a motion for summary judgment. *Brooks v. Boykin*, 194 Ga. App. 854, 392 S.E.2d 46 (1990).

**Derivative action.** — A motion to dismiss a shareholder derivative action against a corporation, which was brought pursuant to O.C.G.A. § 9-11-12(b)(6) and which asserted that, under the business judgment rule and the decision of the committee to which the derivative action had been referred, the complaints had been resolved and plaintiff therefore lacked standing to proceed against the corporation, was perhaps best considered as a hybrid summary judgment motion for dismissal because the stockholder plaintiff's standing to maintain the suit had been lost, but it did not fit neatly into a category described in subsection (b) ... nor did it correspond directly with O.C.G.A. § 9-11-56, since the question of genuine issues of fact on the merits of the stockholder's claim were not reached. *Millsap v. American Family Corp.*, 208 Ga. App. 230, 430 S.E.2d 385 (1993).

**Appeal from grant of motion to dismiss.** — The grant of a motion to dismiss predicated upon the failure to follow a procedural requirement of the Georgia Business Corporation Code, O.C.G.A. Ch. 2, T. 14, was not convertible to a summary proceeding, and, as such, the general appellate process was applicable. *McGregor v. Stachel*, 200 Ga. App. 324, 408 S.E.2d 118 (1991).

**Preliminary Hearings**

**Motion to dismiss must be determined in accordance with Ga. L. 1972, p. 689, §§ 4 and 5 and Ga. L. 1968, p. 1104, § 10 (see O.C.G.A. §§ 9-11-12(d) and 9-11-43(b)).** *Hart v. DeLowe Partners, Ltd.*, 147 Ga. App. 715, 250 S.E.2d 169 (1978); *Hand v. Keller*, 160 Ga. App. 884, 288 S.E.2d 597 (1982); *Derbyshire v. United Bldrs. Supplies, Inc.*, 194 Ga. App. 840, 392 S.E.2d 37 (1990).

**Proper procedure for disposing of matters in abatement before trial** is found in Ga.

L. 1972, p. 689, §§ 4 and 5 and Ga. L. 1968, p. 1104, § 10 (see O.C.G.A. §§ 9-11-12(d) and 9-11-43(b)). *Ogden Equip. Co. v. Talmadge Farms, Inc.*, 232 Ga. 614, 208 S.E.2d 459 (1974); *Dawson v. McCart*, 169 Ga. App. 434, 313 S.E.2d 135 (1984) (expressly overruling *McPeake v. Colley*, 116 Ga. App. 320, 157 S.E.2d 562 (1967) which suggests summary judgment is the proper method for raising the issue of the pendency of a former action).

**A preliminary hearing is not sole means of determining sufficiency of service;** such an issue can be determined on a plaintiff's motion for summary judgment if the record demonstrates no issues of fact with regard to service. *International Furn. Distribs., Inc. v. Lifshultz Fast Freight, Inc.*, 176 Ga. App. 102, 335 S.E.2d 628 (1985).

Although a preliminary hearing before trial on application of a party under subsection (d) of O.C.G.A. § 9-11-12 is one prescribed method of invoking the court's ruling on a subsection (b) defense such as insufficient service of process, such preliminary jurisdictional matters may also be decided at the pretrial conference without awaiting another hearing. *Long v. Marion*, 257 Ga. 431, 360 S.E.2d 255 (1987).

**Preliminary hearing on matters in abatement.** — A preliminary hearing on defenses of lack of jurisdiction over the person or subject matter and improper venue, whether made in a pleading or by motion, may be heard and determined before trial on the application of any party. *Marvin L. Walker & Assocs. v. A.L. Buschman, Inc.*, 147 Ga. App. 851, 250 S.E.2d 532 (1978).

Generally, when motion to dismiss involves a factual issue as to a question of abatement, that is, lack of jurisdiction, improper venue, insufficiency of process, insufficiency of service of process or failure to join a party, the trial court is authorized under this section to hear and determine these defenses before trial without a jury, or application of a party, unless the court orders that the hearing and determination thereof be deferred until trial. *Myers v. McLarty*, 150 Ga. App. 432, 258 S.E.2d 56 (1979) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-12).

Preliminary hearing over defenses of lack of jurisdiction over the person or subject matter and improper venue, whether made in a pleading or by motion, may be heard

and determined before trial on the application of any party, and at such hearing factual issues shall be determined by the trial court; moreover, there is no reason why the same type of factual determination should not be made by the trial court in a motion to set aside. *Montgomery v. USS Agri-Chemical Div.*, 155 Ga. App. 189, 270 S.E.2d 362 (1980).

**If motion to dismiss is to determine a jurisdictional issue**, a question of abatement and not on the merits, prior to trial, a jurisdictional defense may be set down for hearing and determination made before trial based upon conflicting evidence. *Williamson v. Williamson*, 155 Ga. App. 271, 270 S.E.2d 692 (1980), *aff'd*, 247 Ga. 260, 275 S.E.2d 42, cert. denied, 454 U.S. 1097, 102 S. Ct. 669, 70 L. Ed. 2d 638 (1981).

**Trial judge is authorized to determine all issues relating to a venue motion**, including any conflict in the evidence. *Daughtry v. Chaney-Bush Irrigation, Inc.*, 166 Ga. App. 708, 305 S.E.2d 439 (1983).

**Presentation of evidence.** — All parties may present evidence at a hearing on a motion challenging the sufficiency of service, and factual issues shall be determined by the trial court. *Attwell v. Heritage Bank Mt. Pleasant*, 161 Ga. App. 193, 291 S.E.2d 28 (1982).

**Finding on question of venue.** — Where plaintiff argued that venue was a question of fact for a jury, and therefore should not have been determined by the court as a matter of law, but the record revealed that at a preliminary hearing pursuant to subsection (d) the trial court, in its capacity as trier of fact, found defendant was a resident of another county at the time of service, and further showed no demand for jury trial was made, nor was there objection to the judge trying the issue without a jury, it was held that the trial judge was authorized to determine the question of jurisdiction without a jury. *Clements v. Hendi*, 182 Ga. App. 118, 354 S.E.2d 700 (1987).

**Jurisdictional questions involving factual issues** may be tried by the court before trial. *Hardy v. Arcemont*, 213 Ga. App. 243, 444 S.E.2d 327 (1994).

**Procedure where defenses made by answer.** — When the choice is made to make defenses enumerated by subsection (b) of this section by answer, a motion to dismiss on

the same grounds cannot thereafter be brought, but the proper procedure is an application for a preliminary hearing under subsection (d). *Hayes v. Superior Leasing Corp.*, 136 Ga. App. 98, 220 S.E.2d 86 (1975) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-12).

**Challenge to sufficiency of affidavit.** — As a motion to dismiss for an insufficient affidavit under O.C.G.A. § 9-11-9.1 is a motion to dismiss for failure to state a claim under paragraph (b)(6), and as § 9-11-9.1 does not provide that O.C.G.A. § 9-11-12 is inapplicable, such a hearing is a permissible method by which to challenge the sufficiency of an affidavit. *Hewett v. Kalish*, 264 Ga. 183, 442 S.E.2d 233 (1994).

**Application for a preliminary hearing may be made by motion** under O.C.G.A. § 9-11-7(b). *Hayes v. Superior Leasing Corp.*, 136 Ga. App. 98, 220 S.E.2d 86 (1975).

**Court has broad powers as to how it shall hold preliminary hearings.** *Sherwood Mem. Park v. Bryan*, 142 Ga. App. 664, 236 S.E.2d 903 (1977).

**Court may select method of presenting evidence**, but may not refuse to hear evidence except to order that hearing and determination thereof be deferred until the trial. *Sherwood Mem. Park v. Bryan*, 142 Ga. App. 664, 236 S.E.2d 903 (1977).

**All parties may present evidence** at a hearing on a motion challenging the sufficiency of service, and factual issues shall be determined by the trial court. *Attwell v. Heritage Bank Mt. Pleasant*, 161 Ga. App. 193, 291 S.E.2d 28 (1982).

**Evidence at hearing under subsection (d).** — O.C.G.A. § 9-11-9.1(e) is only designed to preclude amendment under O.C.G.A. § 9-11-15 when the plaintiff completely fails to file an affidavit; § 9-11-9.1(e) thus does not preclude a plaintiff from presenting evidence of his or her expert's competency at a O.C.G.A. § 9-11-12(d) hearing when that expert's affidavit was initially filed with the complaint. *Hewett v. Kalish*, 264 Ga. 183, 442 S.E.2d 233 (1994).

**Imputing to trial court intent to rule on merits.** — Where trial court does not indicate consideration of merits, reviewing court will not impute such a determination. Where there is nothing in the record to suggest that the trial court notified parties prior to entry of judgment that it would



### Preliminary Hearings (Cont'd)

consider merits of claim or that the court's reasoning included consideration of merits on a de facto basis, the reviewing court will not impute such a determination to the trial court. *Georgia Power Co. v. Harrison*, 253 Ga. 212, 318 S.E.2d 306 (1984).

**Questions of law.** — Where a question of law was presented to court by motion in limine, it was not an abuse of discretion in failing to set matter down for hearing. *Phillips v. Marcin*, 162 Ga. App. 202, 290 S.E.2d 546 (1982).

**Hearing on motion.** — Subsection (d) of O.C.G.A. § 9-11-12 provides for hearing on motions raising defenses enumerated in subsection (b) of O.C.G.A. § 9-11-12 affording both parties an opportunity to present evidence and responsive argument. *Newport Timber Corp. v. Floyd*, 247 Ga. 535, 277 S.E.2d 646 (1981).

### Motion for More Definite Statement

#### 1. In General

**Replaces special demurrer.** — Motion for more definite statement is the modern replacement for a special demurrer. *Moultrie v. Atlanta Fed. Sav. & Loan Ass'n*, 148 Ga. App. 650, 252 S.E.2d 77 (1979).

**Similar characteristics to demurrer.** — Motion for a more definite statement has some of the characteristics of a special demurrer, in that it is not favored, and being a critic, it must itself be perfect in that it must state the grounds therefor and must point out the defect complained of and the details desired. *Moultrie v. Atlanta Fed. Sav. & Loan Ass'n*, 148 Ga. App. 650, 252 S.E.2d 77 (1979).

**Special demurrer and motion for more definite statement distinguished.** — Test of a special demurrer and a motion for a more definite statement is vastly different: while a special demurrer lies to make plaintiff set out facts more fully, so as to enable defendant to prepare a defense, a motion for more definite statement lies only when pleading is so indefinite that defendant is unable to frame an answer thereto, and only with respect to a pleading to which another pleading must be filed. *Moultrie v. Atlanta Fed. Sav. & Loan Ass'n*, 148 Ga. App. 650, 252 S.E.2d 77 (1979).

**Proper remedy for more particularity is motion for more definite statement or discovery.** — Proper remedy for seeking more particularity is by motion for a more definite statement at the pleading stage or by the rules of discovery thereafter. *Cochran v. McCollum*, 233 Ga. 104, 210 S.E.2d 13 (1974); *Moultrie v. Atlanta Fed. Sav. & Loan Ass'n*, 148 Ga. App. 650, 252 S.E.2d 77 (1979); *Frady v. Irvin*, 245 Ga. 307, 264 S.E.2d 866 (1980); *Skelton v. Skelton*, 251 Ga. 631, 308 S.E.2d 838 (1983).

Motion to dismiss counterclaim for failure to plead fraud and deceit with sufficient specificity made immediately preceding trial of case was properly denied, since proper remedy for seeking more particularity is by motion for a more definite statement at pleading stage or by rules of discovery thereafter. *Glennville Hatchery, Inc. v. Thompson*, 164 Ga. App. 819, 298 S.E.2d 512 (1982).

**Remedy for failure to plead with particularity** is a motion for more definite statement, not a motion to dismiss, until pleader is unable and unwilling to amend the pleadings accordingly. *Hall v. Churchwell's, Inc.*, 243 Ga. 852, 257 S.E.2d 272 (1979).

**Motion to strike not remedy.** — Where there is a failure to plead fraud with particularity, the correct remedy is not a motion to dismiss or to strike but a motion for more definite statement. *White v. Johnson*, 151 Ga. App. 345, 259 S.E.2d 731 (1979).

**Motions for more definite statement are not favored**, inasmuch as discovery procedures should be used extensively to obtain such information. *Moultrie v. Atlanta Fed. Sav. & Loan Ass'n*, 148 Ga. App. 650, 252 S.E.2d 77 (1979).

**No substitute for discovery.** — Motions for more definite statement, provided for in subsection (e) of this section, are not to be used merely as a substitute for discovery. *Padgett v. Bryant*, 121 Ga. App. 807, 175 S.E.2d 884 (1970) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-12).

**Motion for more definite statement is not appropriate merely for compelling information** which will possibly disclose a threshold defense for the purpose of positioning movant to move for dismissal. *DeWes Enters., Inc. v. Town & Country Carpets, Inc.*, 130 Ga. App. 610, 203 S.E.2d 867 (1974).

**Ambiguous or vague pleadings.** — Motion for more definite statement lies only when



the pleading is so indefinite that defendant is unable to frame an answer thereto, and only with respect to a pleading to which another responsive pleading must be filed. *Emerson v. Fleming*, 127 Ga. App. 296, 193 S.E.2d 249 (1972).

Motion for more definite statement may only be used where the pleading is so vague or ambiguous that a party cannot reasonably be required to frame a responsive pleading, and a motion to dismiss is not a responsive pleading. *DeWes Enters., Inc. v. Town & Country Carpets, Inc.*, 130 Ga. App. 610, 203 S.E.2d 867 (1974).

Unless pleadings are so vague and ambiguous that defendant could not frame proper responsive pleadings thereto, motion for a more definite statement should not be granted. *Moultrie v. Atlanta Fed. Sav. & Loan Ass'n*, 148 Ga. App. 650, 252 S.E.2d 77 (1979).

**Enforcement of § 9-11-9 by motion for more definite statement.** — Ga. L. 1966, p. 609, § 9 (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-9) itself contains no mechanism for enforcing its terms, and the common practice has been to use subsection (e) of Ga. L. 1972, p. 689, §§ 4 and 5 (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-12) for that purpose. *McDonough Constr. Co. v. McLendon Elec. Co.*, 242 Ga. 510, 250 S.E.2d 424 (1978); *Moultrie v. Atlanta Fed. Sav. & Loan Ass'n*, 148 Ga. App. 650, 252 S.E.2d 77 (1979).

Ga. L. 1966, p. 609, § 9 (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-9), relating to pleading special matters, is not immune from the command of O.C.G.A. § 9-11-8(f) that pleadings be construed so as to do substantial justice, and thus, one context in which a somewhat liberal approach to the granting of motions under subsection (e) of Ga. L. 1976, p. 1047, § 1 (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-12) is appropriate is when the request for a more definite statement is used to enforce special pleading requirements of Ga. L. 1966, p. 609, § 9 (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-9(c)). *McDonough Constr. Co. v. McLendon Elec. Co.*, 242 Ga. 510, 250 S.E.2d 424 (1978).

**Extreme action of dismissal of entire complaint** should be taken only where complaint had but one basis for recovery and motion for more definite statement was addressed to that sole basis. *Moultrie v. Atlanta Fed. Sav. & Loan Ass'n*, 148 Ga. App. 650, 252 S.E.2d 77 (1979).

**Where there is a two-count complaint,** failure to meet requirements of motion for more definite statement as to one count would have no effect on the remaining count. *Moultrie v. Atlanta Fed. Sav. & Loan Ass'n*, 148 Ga. App. 650, 252 S.E.2d 77 (1979).

**Dismissal of allegations of fraud for lack of specificity.** — Where plaintiff failed to allege fraud with necessary particularity and specificity following order of court to make a more definite statement of fraud, proper remedy was to dismiss allegations of complaint relating to fraud. *Moultrie v. Atlanta Fed. Sav. & Loan Ass'n*, 148 Ga. App. 650, 252 S.E.2d 77 (1979).

**Motion for more definite statement proper remedy in fraud case.** — When a trust beneficiary alleged a bank's fraud in the administration of the trust, and the bank alleged that the beneficiary did not plead fraud with sufficient specificity, the bank's proper course of action was to move for a more definite statement, under O.C.G.A. § 9-11-12(e), rather than to dismiss, as a pleading of a special matter, such as fraud, was not to be dismissed for failure to state a claim unless it appeared beyond doubt that the beneficiary could prove no set of facts in support of the beneficiary's claim which would entitle the beneficiary to relief. *Goldston v. Bank of Am. Corp.*, 259 Ga. App. 690, 577 S.E.2d 864 (2003).

## 2. Special Demurrers Under Prior Law

**A special demurrer, being a critic, must itself be perfect.** *Reserve Life Ins. Co. v. Gay*, 96 Ga. App. 601, 101 S.E.2d 158 (1957) (decided under former Code 1933, § 81-304).

A special demurrer, being a critic, must itself be free from imperfections; it must lay its finger, so to speak, on the very point. *Atlanta & W. Point R.R. v. McDonald*, 88 Ga. App. 515, 76 S.E.2d 825 (1953) (decided under former Code 1933, § 81-304).

**Special demurrer must specifically point out alleged imperfections in the pleadings.** — A special demurrer, being a critic, must itself be perfect, pointing out clearly and specifically the alleged imperfection in the pleading attacked by it, and laying its finger, as it were, upon the very point. *Shaef Chem. Co. v. Cook*, 106 Ga. App. 223, 126 S.E.2d

## Motion for More Definite Statement (Cont'd)

### 2. Special Demurrers Under Prior Law (Cont'd)

806 (1962) (decided under former Code 1933, § 81-304).

**Special demurrers will be overruled where their grounds are confusing** and uncertain, since a demurrer must itself be free from defect. *Smith v. Willoughby*, 204 Ga. 570, 50 S.E.2d 364 (1948) (decided under former Code 1933, § 81-304).

**All that a special demurrer requires of a petition** is reasonable definiteness and certainty, and it does not require that the pleader must indulge in needless particularities. *Cuttino v. Mimms*, 98 Ga. App. 198, 105 S.E.2d 343 (1958) (decided under former Code 1933, § 81-304).

**Information in defendant's knowledge.** — Where information called for by special demurrer is within defendant's knowledge, overruling of the demurrer is not harmful error, since defendant is not thereby hindered from preparing a defense. *Steed v. Harris*, 52 Ga. App. 581, 183 S.E. 847 (1936) (decided under former Code 1933, § 81-304).

**Proper judgment on a special demurrer** going only to the meagerness of the allegations of a petition is not a judgment sustaining the demurrer and dismissing the petition, but a judgment requiring the pleader to amend and make a petition more certain in the particulars wherein the pleader has been delinquent. *Lundy v. City Council*, 51 Ga. App. 655, 181 S.E. 237 (1935) (decided under former Code 1933, § 81-304).

**Dismissal of part or all of petition for failure to amend.** — Where a special demurrer to a petition is sustained, with leave to amend, and there is a failure to do so, the petition should be dismissed if the delinquency relates to the entire cause of action; but if the demurrer goes only to some particular part of the petition, the proper judgment is to strike the defective portion, and not to dismiss the entire action. *Lundy v. City Council*, 51 Ga. App. 655, 181 S.E. 237 (1935); *Sellers v. City of Summerville*, 88 Ga. App. 109, 76 S.E.2d 99 (1953) (decided under former Code 1933, § 81-304).

Where a special demurrer to a petition is sustained with leave to amend, and there is a

failure or refusal to amend, the petition should be dismissed if the defect to delinquency relates to the entire cause of action. *McBurney v. Woodward*, 84 Ga. App. 807, 67 S.E.2d 398 (1951) (decided under former Code 1933, § 81-304).

Where a special demurrer goes only to some particular part of a petition, without which a valid cause of action would still be set forth, the result of sustaining the special demurrer would be to strike the defective portion of the petition, not to dismiss the action. *McBurney v. Woodward*, 84 Ga. App. 807, 67 S.E.2d 398 (1951) (decided under former Code 1933, § 81-304).

Where a defect which is the subject of special demurrer and which goes to the petition as a whole is sustained, the court should give plaintiff time in which to amend, and where such time is given and plaintiff fails or refuses to cure the defect by amendment, the petition should then be dismissed. *Rogers v. Adams*, 98 Ga. App. 155, 105 S.E.2d 364 (1958) (decided under former Code 1933, § 81-304).

**Minute particularity not required.** — Petition is not subject to special demurrer because it lacks minute particularity in averments of negligence, especially as to facts within the knowledge of defendant. *Colonial Stores, Inc. v. Stanley*, 102 Ga. App. 645, 117 S.E.2d 245 (1960) (decided under former Code 1933, § 81-304).

### Motion to Strike

**Scope of subsection (f).** — Subsection (f) of O.C.G.A. § 9-11-12 does not embrace striking the substance of an entire claim or counterclaim. *Specialized Alarm Servs., Inc. v. Kauska*, 189 Ga. App. 863, 377 S.E.2d 703, cert denied, 189 Ga. App. 913, 377 S.E.2d 703 (1989).

**Purpose.** — The purpose of a motion to strike is not to excise testimony allowed in without contemporaneous objection. The stated purpose is only to strike from pleadings any insufficient defense, redundant, immaterial, impertinent, or scandalous matter. *Guthrie v. Bank S.*, 195 Ga. App. 123, 393 S.E.2d 60 (1990).

**Four terms "redundant," "immaterial," "impertinent," and "scandalous," are not mutually exclusive;** there is a certain amount of overlapping between them, particularly the first three. *Northwestern Mut. Life Ins.*



Co. v. McGivern, 132 Ga. App. 297, 208 S.E.2d 258 (1974).

**Meaning of “impertinence.”** — “Impertinence” consists of any allegation not responsive or relevant to the issues involved in the action, and which could not be put in issue or be given in evidence between the parties. *Northwestern Mut. Life Ins. Co. v. McGivern*, 132 Ga. App. 297, 208 S.E.2d 258 (1974).

**To determine whether a matter is impertinent,** one must first determine the scope of the issues in controversy, and then determine whether the matter injected in the pleadings is relevant or material thereto. *Northwestern Mut. Life Ins. Co. v. McGivern*, 132 Ga. App. 297, 208 S.E.2d 258 (1974).

**One test as to whether matter in a pleading is irrelevant, immaterial, or impertinent** is whether evidence in support of it would be admissible. *Schaefer v. Mayor of Athens*, 120 Ga. App. 301, 170 S.E.2d 339 (1969).

**Patently false and sham pleading.** — Trial court did not abuse its discretion in striking a legal malpractice complaint in which client’s counsel sought to justify the failure to include a required expert affidavit by saying that time constraints that were caused by the limitations period did not permit the inclusion of an affidavit; the statement was patently false and a sham, as counsel had twice previously filed and voluntarily dismissed complaints without the required affidavit. *Smith v. Morris, Manning & Martin, LLP*, 254 Ga. App. 355, 562 S.E.2d 725 (2002).

**Motion to strike is not analogous to a motion for summary judgment.** *Leggett v. Benton Bros. Drayage & Storage Co.*, 138 Ga. App. 761, 227 S.E.2d 397 (1976).

**Only matters within pleadings to be considered.** — Absence of explicit provision for consideration of matters outside the pleadings in this section is intentional, and upon a motion to strike under this section the court may consider only matters within the pleadings. *Unigard Ins. Co. v. Kemp*, 141 Ga. App. 698, 234 S.E.2d 539 (1977) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-12).

**Motion to strike not favored.** — Motions to strike, alleging redundant, immaterial, impertinent, or scandalous matter, are not favored. *Northwestern Mut. Life Ins. Co. v. McGivern*, 132 Ga. App. 297, 208 S.E.2d 258 (1974); *Medlin v. Carpenter*, 174 Ga. App. 50, 329 S.E.2d 159 (1985).

**Unless it is clear that it can have no possible bearing upon the subject matter of**

the litigation, matter in pleadings will not be stricken; if there is any doubt as to whether under any contingency the matter may raise an issue, the motion should be denied. *Northwestern Mut. Life Ins. Co. v. McGivern*, 132 Ga. App. 297, 208 S.E.2d 258 (1974).

**Motion to strike a defense should not be granted unless it appears to a certainty** that plaintiff would succeed despite any state of facts which could be proved in support of the defense. *Wellbaum v. Murphy*, 122 Ga. App. 654, 178 S.E.2d 690 (1970); *Unigard Ins. Co. v. Kemp*, 141 Ga. App. 698, 234 S.E.2d 539 (1977); *West v. Griggs*, 144 Ga. App. 285, 241 S.E.2d 26 (1977).

Motion to strike an answer should not be granted unless it appears to a certainty that plaintiff would succeed despite any state of facts which could be proved in support of the defense. *Potpourri of Merrick, Inc. v. Gay Gibson, Inc.*, 132 Ga. App. 565, 208 S.E.2d 579 (1974).

A motion to strike an allegation in a complaint is not to be granted unless, construing the pleadings in a light most favorable to the plaintiff, the plaintiff can establish no set of facts that would entitle plaintiff to relief against the defendant. *Watkins & Watkins, P.C. v. Williams*, 238 Ga. App. 646, 518 S.E.2d 704 (1999).

**Where a motion to strike defenses is not made without 30 days** of service upon plaintiff, the court does not abuse its discretion in refusing the motion, even if such defenses are legally insufficient. *Potpourri of Merrick, Inc. v. Gay Gibson, Inc.*, 132 Ga. App. 565, 208 S.E.2d 579 (1974).

**Where complaint showed on its face that the statute of limitations had run,** and there was no further showing by amendment or affidavit that a tolling of the statute was possible, a motion to strike the barred claims was properly granted. *Leggett v. Benton Bros. Drayage & Storage Co.*, 138 Ga. App. 761, 227 S.E.2d 397 (1976).

**Defense not clearly insufficient.** — In a wrongful death action against the Department of Transportation (DOT), the trial court erred in dismissing as insufficient DOT’s defense based on plaintiff’s failure to file an expert affidavit in support of a claim involving a question of professional negligence by highway engineers. *DOT v. Taunton*, 217 Ga. App. 232, 457 S.E.2d 570 (1995).



**Motion to Strike (Cont'd)**

In a wrongful death action against the Department of Transportation (DOT), a motion to strike was not the appropriate vehicle to dispose of DOT's "public duty" defense based on the doctrine established in *City of Rome v. Jordan*, 263 Ga. 26, 426 S.E.2d 861 (1993). *DOT v. Taunton*, 217 Ga. App. 232, 457 S.E.2d 570 (1995).

**Waiver or Preservation of Defenses****1. In General**

**Defense waived if not raised.** — By not raising defense of lack of jurisdiction over the person or improper venue by motion or responsive pleading, defendant waives any objection the defendant may have had. *Smith v. Smith*, 248 Ga. 268, 282 S.E.2d 324 (1981).

Insurance company waived affirmative defense of insufficiency of service of process by failing to raise that defense in the answer to the amended complaint. *McNeil v. McCollum*, 276 Ga. App. 882, 625 S.E.2d 10 (2005).

**Failure to state particular defense immaterial where action barred by statute of limitations.** — It was immaterial that defendant did not raise the defense of insufficiency of process or service of process in their answers, since motions for summary judgment and to dismiss were brought on the ground that action was barred by the statute of limitation, and their right to dismissal on this ground was not waived. *Kannady v. State Farm Mut. Auto. Ins. Co.*, 214 Ga. App. 492, 448 S.E.2d 374 (1994).

**Decree cannot be attacked for lack of personal or subject matter jurisdiction where such conceded earlier.** — In a divorce case, though the parties cannot confer jurisdiction on the court, where the record shows that the parties affirmatively conceded and confirmed the jurisdiction of the court with respect to the person and the subject matter, and the court rendered a divorce decree in the case, neither party can thereafter attack the decree as being void for lack of jurisdiction over the person or the subject matter. *Smith v. Smith*, 248 Ga. 268, 282 S.E.2d 324 (1981).

**Default of nonresident does not waive defenses for resident co-defendant.** — The

default of the nonresident defendant, which would otherwise constitute a waiver of various defenses, does not estop the nonresident defendant from asserting the fact of nonresidency in the event of judgment in favor of or dismissal of the resident defendant. *Russell v. Hall*, 165 Ga. App. 547, 301 S.E.2d 904 (1983).

**Non-duplication of payments** is not an affirmative defense; thus, an insurer that was served as plaintiff's uninsured motorist carrier in an action arising from a motor vehicle collision was not required to raise this issue in its answer or counterclaim, but was entitled to set off the amount it had already paid plaintiffs from the amount of the judgment. *Yates v. Dean*, 244 Ga. App. 333, 535 S.E.2d 335 (2000).

**2. Personal Jurisdiction, Venue, Process and Service**

**Jurisdiction of the person may be waived.** *Harper v. Allen*, 41 Ga. App. 736, 154 S.E. 651 (1930) (decided under former Code 1933, § 81-503).

**Waiver of jurisdiction cannot prejudice third persons.** — Parties by consent, express or implied, cannot give jurisdiction to the court as to the person or the subject matter; it may be waived, however, as to the person, so far as the rights of the parties themselves are concerned, but not so as to prejudice third persons. *Gates v. Shaner*, 208 Ga. 454, 67 S.E.2d 569 (1951) (decided under former Code 1933, § 81-503).

**Defense of improper venue in a child custody case** may be waived. *Holt v. Leiter*, 232 Ga. App. 376, 501 S.E.2d 879 (1998).

**Waiver of defenses inapplicable absent service or waiver thereof.** — Where there has been no service and no waiver of service, provisions of this section requiring such defense to be made or considered waived are not applicable. *DeJarnette Supply Co. v. F.P. Plaza, Inc.*, 229 Ga. 625, 193 S.E.2d 852 (1972) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-12).

**Amendment may not raise defenses under paragraph (h)(1).** — Under paragraph (h)(1) of this section, defenses of lack of jurisdiction over the person, improper venue, insufficiency of process, and insufficiency of service of process may not be pleaded by amendment to an original pleading. *Security Ins. Co. v. Gill*, 141 Ga. App.

324, 233 S.E.2d 278 (1977) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-12).

**Failure to raise issue.** — A defense of lack of jurisdiction over the person or improper venue may be waived by a failure to raise these issues by a motion to dismiss or in a responsive pleading, as originally filed. *Hornsby v. Hancock*, 165 Ga. App. 543, 301 S.E.2d 900 (1983).

The defendant waives the defense of lack of personal jurisdiction due to improper venue when it fails to raise the issue by motion or in its responsive pleadings. *Bouldin v. Contran Corp.*, 167 Ga. App. 364, 306 S.E.2d 685 (1983).

**Defenses preserved where filed in earlier pleading.** — Even though defendants waited a year to file their motion to dismiss, they did not waive defenses of insufficient service and expiration of the statute of limitation because those defenses were raised in their first defensive pleading. *Heis v. Young*, 226 Ga. App. 739, 487 S.E.2d 403 (1997).

**Defense of insufficient process preserved.** — Although the record revealed that defendant was never served with process, defendant preserved the defense of insufficiency of service of process by raising it in the defendant's objection to plaintiff's petition. *In re Ray*, 248 Ga. App. 45, 545 S.E.2d 617 (2001).

Trial court did not err in granting the motion to dismiss for improper service as the towing company owner preserved the defense by specifically raising it in the owner's answer and did not waive the owner's procedural defenses by participating in substantial litigation on the merits, or by consenting to a pretrial order that did not list the procedural defense as a remaining issue; although the pretrial order stated that there were no motions or other matters pending for the trial court's consideration, the argument that "service of process upon defendant was not proper" was specifically listed as one of the owner's contentions and, thus, the defense was not waived. *Carnes v. Reece*, 271 Ga. App. 490, 610 S.E.2d 135 (2005).

**Where no question of jurisdiction is raised in the justice's court,** it cannot be raised after verdict and appeal, either as to jurisdiction of the person or as to jurisdiction of amount, where lack of jurisdiction as to the amount does not affirmatively appear from the pleadings. *Garrison v. McGuire*, 114 Ga.

App. 665, 152 S.E.2d 624 (1966) (decided under former Code 1933, § 81-503).

**Waiver of personal jurisdiction in equity.** — Principle as to waiver of jurisdiction of the person applies not only to actions at law, but also to equity cases, including actions for specific performance. *Black v. Milner Hotels, Inc.*, 194 Ga. 828, 22 S.E.2d 780 (1942) (decided under former Code 1933, § 81-503).

**When a party filed objections to interrogatories** and sought a ruling thereon, the party waived the matter of venue or jurisdiction of the person. *Sorrells v. Cole*, 111 Ga. App. 136, 141 S.E.2d 193 (1965) (decided under former Code 1933, § 81-503).

**By being in default for failure to file a timely answer** under O.C.G.A. § 9-11-55, the appellant waives the right under O.C.G.A. § 9-11-12 to contest the trial court's personal jurisdiction. *Stout v. Signate Holding, Inc.*, 184 Ga. App. 154, 361 S.E.2d 36 (1987); *Mine Chen v. Alexander Terry Assocs.*, 228 Ga. App. 345, 491 S.E.2d 834 (1997).

**Failure to timely move for hearing.** — Where a defendant pleaded insufficient service of process in its answer, but did not move for a hearing on the issue until after the appeal of its motion for summary judgment on the merits was ruled on adversely by the appellate court, neither the court nor the opponent was put on notice that this waivable preliminary jurisdictional defense would be insisted on. Nor did the appellate court have the issue before it when it labored over the case the first time. Thus, the defense was waived. *Wheeler's, Inc. v. Wilson*, 196 Ga. App. 622, 396 S.E.2d 790 (1990).

**Appearance and pleading to merits.** — Objections to venue or jurisdiction of the person are waived by making a general appearance without specially reserving the matter in the answer or other defensive pleading. *Gooch v. Appalachian Lumber Co.*, 123 Ga. App. 804, 182 S.E.2d 487 (1971).

Where defendant pleads to the merits without excepting to the jurisdiction of the court, the defendant waives any objection to the jurisdiction of the person. *Moody v. Mendenhall*, 238 Ga. 689, 234 S.E.2d 905 (1977).

**Service under long arm statute.** — A foreign corporation did not waive the defense of lack of jurisdiction by not raising it in a



## Waiver or Preservation of Defenses (Cont'd)

### 2. Personal Jurisdiction, Venue, Process and Service (Cont'd)

responsive pleading or filing a motion to dismiss after being served under the long arm statute. *Hoesch Am., Inc. v. Dai Yang Metal Co.*, 217 Ga. App. 845, 459 S.E.2d 187 (1995); *B & D Fabricators v. D.H. Blair Investment Banking Corp.*, 220 Ga. App. 373, 469 S.E.2d 683 (1996).

**Waiver from pre-trial order.** — The defenses of lack of personal jurisdiction, insufficient service of process, and improper venue may all be waived if they are omitted, without objection, from the pre-trial order. *Rice v. Cropsey*, 203 Ga. App. 272, 416 S.E.2d 786, cert. denied, 203 Ga. App. 907, 416 S.E.2d 786 (1992).

Defendant in a promissory note case, by pleading to the merits and not raising the defense of lack of jurisdiction of the person, defective process, or improper venue, waived any objection the defendant may have had, and the court had personal jurisdiction and authority to enter a default judgment against the defendant. *Kiplinger v. Oliver*, 244 Ga. 527, 260 S.E.2d 904 (1979).

**Jurisdictional defects are waived by defendant's appearance and pleading to the merits** and the defendant's failure to attack the court's jurisdiction by a timely plea. *Shaef Chem. Co. v. Cook*, 106 Ga. App. 223, 126 S.E.2d 806 (1962) (decided under former Code 1933, § 81-503).

Where defendant appears and pleads to the merits of a case, without pleading to the jurisdiction of the court and without excepting thereto, a defendant thereby admits the jurisdiction of the court; and after verdict and judgment, the question of jurisdiction cannot be raised in a motion to arrest. *Olshine v. Bryant*, 55 Ga. App. 90, 189 S.E. 572 (1936) (decided under former Code 1933, § 81-503).

Where a defendant appears and pleads to the merits of a case, without pleading to the jurisdiction of the court, and without excepting thereto, a defendant thereby admits the jurisdiction of the court, and cannot thereafter urge the jurisdictional question. *Olshine v. Bryant*, 55 Ga. App. 91, 189 S.E. 576 (1936) (decided under former Code 1933, § 81-503).

**Where attorney for wife exchanged correspondence with husband who sought divorce**, and sent husband a card requesting entry of appearance, but where wife did not submit any motions of any kind, file any pleadings, nor by any overt act participate in the litigation, such facts did not constitute a general appearance by the wife so as to waive the defect in service previously ruled by court to exist. *Baker v. Baker*, 216 Ga. 800, 120 S.E.2d 308 (1961) (decided under former Code 1933, §§ 81-209 and 81-503).

**Letter written by attorney to the court clerk, enclosing an appearance card**, did not constitute such appearance as would waive jurisdiction, service, or absence of process under the Code. *Baker v. Baker*, 215 Ga. 688, 113 S.E.2d 113 (1960) (decided under former Code 1933, §§ 81-209, 81-211 and 81-503).

Having failed to raise defense of lack of jurisdiction over the person in a responsive pleading or by a motion made at or before filing responsive pleadings, such defense was waived. *Hodges v. Lane*, 124 Ga. App. 830, 186 S.E.2d 322 (1971); *Gustin v. Roberts Mtg. & Inv. Corp.*, 162 Ga. App. 397, 291 S.E.2d 455 (1982).

**Failure to question jurisdiction in pleadings.** — Filing of a demurrer and answer, without questioning the jurisdiction, is pleading to the merits within the rule that one pleading to the merits without excepting to the jurisdiction of the court waives any objection to jurisdiction of the person. *Alexander v. Davis*, 210 Ga. 292, 79 S.E.2d 810 (1954) (decided under former Code 1933, § 81-503).

Failure to raise defenses of insufficient service, lack of personal jurisdiction, and improper venue had to be raised before or at the time of pleading, failure to do so either in the answer or by motion filed before or with the answer constituted a waiver of the defenses. *Amaechi v. American Honda Fin. Corp.*, 251 Ga. App. 591, 554 S.E.2d 536 (2001).

**Filing of plea to merits subject to plea to jurisdiction not a waiver.** — Filing of a general demurrer or other plea to the merits, where filed subject to a plea to the jurisdiction or traverse of service, is not a waiver of the special plea. *Home Fin. Co. v. Bank of La Fayette*, 215 Ga. 533, 111 S.E.2d 359 (1959) (decided under former Code 1933, § 81-503).



Where jurisdiction has been expressly accepted to by filing a plea at the first opportunity, the filing of a plea to the merits thereafter without stating that it is filed subject to the earlier plea does not have the effect of waiving the plea previously filed. *Milam v. Terrell*, 214 Ga. 199, 104 S.E.2d 219 (1958) (decided under former Code 1933, § 81-503).

**Failure to challenge jurisdiction and venue.** — Where defendants are served officially in a legal manner, defenses of lack of jurisdiction over the person and improper venue are waived if not presented to the trial court either by motion or responsive pleading prior to judgment. *Padgett Masonry & Concrete Co. v. Peachtree Bank & Trust Co.*, 130 Ga. App. 886, 204 S.E.2d 807 (1974).

Where defendant had notice of an action and could have appeared to challenge personal jurisdiction and venue, but elected to do nothing, waiver resulted. *Echols v. Dyches*, 140 Ga. App. 191, 230 S.E.2d 315 (1976).

**Defense of lack of venue must be made at earliest opportunity to plead** or it is waived. *Maalouf v. Knight*, 237 Ga. App. 509, 515 S.E.2d 650 (1999).

**One who, being properly served, wishes to rely on defense of lack of venue**, must bring it to the attention of the court at a proper time, or the defense is waived. *Goldstein v. Atlanta Coop. Credit Ass'n*, 143 Ga. App. 890, 240 S.E.2d 155 (1977).

**Pleading to and defending on the merits when it was legally required**, and at a time when the court had jurisdiction, did not constitute a waiver on the question of improper venue. *Charles S. Martin Distrib. Co. v. Roberts*, 111 Ga. App. 653, 143 S.E.2d 11 (1965) (decided under former Code 1933, § 81-503).

A party who, having been properly served, wishes to rely on the defense of lack of venue must bring it to the attention of the court prior to allowing the case to go to default judgment or the defense is waived. *McDonough Contractors v. Martin & DeLoach Paving & Contracting Co.*, 183 Ga. App. 428, 359 S.E.2d 200 (1987).

**Failure to raise insufficiency of process at pretrial conference waives issue.** — While the better practice in proceedings under O.C.G.A. § 9-11-16 (pretrial procedure) is to make specific reference as to the disposition

of preliminary matters such as those raised pursuant to subsection (b) of O.C.G.A. § 9-11-12, the trial court does not abuse its discretion in concluding that the defendant who knows that the service of process upon it is insufficient from the time its answer is filed but, nevertheless, purposefully neglects to pursue this issue at the pretrial conference, waives the insufficiency of service of process defense and thus consents to the jurisdiction of the trial court. *Georgia Power Co. v. O'Bryant*, 169 Ga. App. 491, 313 S.E.2d 709 (1983).

**Failure to raise defect in service.** — Any defect in the service of process must be deemed waived where there is no indication in the record on appeal that the issue was raised in the trial court. *Taylor v. Bentley*, 166 Ga. App. 887, 305 S.E.2d 617 (1983).

**Failure to give notice.** — Purchaser's abuse of litigation claim against the lender was properly dismissed under O.C.G.A. § 9-11-12(b)(6), because the purchaser failed to give written notice to the lender as was required by O.C.G.A. § 51-7-84(a). *LaSonde v. Chase Mortg. Co.*, 259 Ga. App. 772, 577 S.E.2d 822 (2003).

**Failure of defendant to raise question of venue**, either by motion or by defense in the defendant's answer, amounts to waiver of venue. *Goldstein v. Atlanta Coop. Credit Ass'n*, 143 Ga. App. 890, 240 S.E.2d 155 (1977).

**Plea to the merits as waiver of venue defense.** — All causes of action are ordinarily brought in the county of the residence of the defendant, but this provision of the law may be waived as by appearance and pleading to the merits without raising the point. *Georgia Power Co. v. Woodall*, 48 Ga. App. 85, 172 S.E. 76 (1933) (decided under former Code 1933, § 81-503).

Defense of improper venue is waived where defendants appear in court and plead to the merits, without challenging the jurisdiction or asserting defense of improper venue. *Daniel v. Yow*, 226 Ga. 544, 176 S.E.2d 67 (1970).

**Where defendant properly raised defense of improper venue** at the appropriate time, and filed a motion within 30 days of judgment contesting that determination, the defendant's defense of lack of venue was not waived by the fact that the case was allowed to go to default judgment. *Morgan v. Berry*,

## Waiver or Preservation of Defenses (Cont'd)

### 2. Personal Jurisdiction, Venue, Process and Service (Cont'd)

152 Ga. App. 623, 263 S.E.2d 508 (1979).

**Appearance in an action by filing an answer, raising defense of insufficiency of service** of process, and answering interrogatories does not constitute a waiver of defective service. *Glass v. Byrom*, 146 Ga. App. 1, 245 S.E.2d 345 (1978).

**Filing of answer and counterclaim on same day as motion to dismiss.** — Where written motion to dismiss for insufficiency of service of process was filed on the same day as an answer and counterclaim, the defendant did not waive alleged deficiency in service. *Weems v. Weems*, 225 Ga. 154, 166 S.E.2d 352 (1969).

**Waiver of irregularities of service and process by plea to the merits.** — If a defendant appears and pleads to the merits, without pleading to the jurisdiction and without any protestation as to process or service, the defendant thereby admits the jurisdiction of the court and waives all irregularities of the process, or of the absence of process and the service thereof. *Harper v. Allen*, 41 Ga. App. 736, 154 S.E. 651 (1930) (decided under former Code 1933, §§ 81-209 and 81-503).

Appearance and pleading to the merits are a waiver of the absence of process. *Edison Provision Co. v. Armour & Co.*, 51 Ga. App. 213, 179 S.E. 829 (1935) (decided under former Code 1933, § 81-209).

Appearance and pleading to the merits are a waiver of all irregularities of the process or of the absence of process and the service thereof. *Olshine v. Bryant*, 55 Ga. App. 90, 189 S.E. 572 (1936); *Jones v. Jones*, 209 Ga. 861, 76 S.E.2d 801 (1953) (decided under former Code 1933, §§ 81-209 and 81-503).

Appearance and pleading, without a reservation by the pleader of the pleader's right to object later, are a waiver of all irregularities in the process. *Nichols v. Acree*, 112 Ga. App. 287, 145 S.E.2d 92 (1965) (decided under former Code 1933, § 81-209).

A defendant who appears and pleads to the merits of the action, without previous objection to the process, and without also objecting to the lack of jurisdiction of the court over the defendant's person, waives

any objection which the defendant may have had to the issuance of the process, defects in the process, or the service, and even any objection based on the ground of total want of service. *Cherry v. McCutchen*, 68 Ga. App. 682, 23 S.E.2d 587 (1942) (decided under former Code 1933, § 81-209).

General appearance by answering a petition waives all irregularities in the service of process. *Hagins v. Howell*, 219 Ga. 276, 133 S.E.2d 8 (1963); *Franklin County v. Payne*, 115 Ga. App. 52, 153 S.E.2d 732 (1967) (decided under former Code 1933, § 81-209).

**In filing a general demurrer without protesting omission of process**, that defect is waived. *Harrison v. Lovett*, 198 Ga. 466, 31 S.E.2d 799 (1944) (decided under former Code 1933, § 81-209).

**Filing an answer is pleading to the merits**, and where done without an express reservation of the defendant's right to insist upon irregularities in the process, it amounts to a waiver of irregularities. *Stone v. Strange*, 115 Ga. App. 56, 153 S.E.2d 587 (1967) (decided under former Code 1933, § 81-209).

**Failure to raise defense of lack of service.** — Contention that insufficiency of service of process is apparent on the face of the record has no merit where such defense is waived by defendant's failure to raise the defense by motion or in the defendant's original responsive pleadings. *Christopher v. McGehee*, 124 Ga. App. 310, 183 S.E.2d 624, *aff'd*, 228 Ga. 466, 186 S.E.2d 97 (1971).

Fact that an answer was filed by defendant prior to service on individual partners furnished no basis to set aside the judgment, as defense of lack of service was waived by failure to assert it in the answer. *Bolton Rd. Medical Ctr. v. Strother & Co.*, 140 Ga. App. 724, 231 S.E.2d 533 (1976).

Where defendant failed to include the defendant's contention of improper service in the defendant's motion to open the default or in the defendant's answer, the defendant waived that defense. *A.G. Spanos Dev., Inc. v. Caras*, 170 Ga. App. 243, 316 S.E.2d 793 (1984).

Defendant who has not been served with process waives any defect in service when the defendant fails to raise the defenses of lack of personal jurisdiction or lack of sufficiency of process by either motion or an answer; a debtor's letter to the court, in which the



debtor identified the number of a collection case filed against the debtor by a creditor, denied owing the debt, and asserted that the creditor was indebted to the debtor sufficed as an answer, and the failure to raise personal-jurisdiction or service-of-process defenses in that answer waived the same. *Ahmad v. Excell Petroleum, Inc.*, 276 Ga. App. 167, 623 S.E.2d 6 (2005).

**Plea to jurisdiction without objection to service.** — Where there is irregular or insufficient service or no service at all, but defendant, not objecting to service, files a plea to the jurisdiction on grounds of nonresidence in the county, the object of service (opportunity to be heard) becomes accomplished of record in the case; hence, filing of such plea without objecting to service is waiver of service. *Weddington v. Kumar*, 149 Ga. App. 857, 256 S.E.2d 141 (1979).

**Attack on proof of service only.** — Where the defendant did not attack the validity of service or contend that no service was made, but only attacked the lack of proof thereof, the defendant waived service by appearing and pleading. *Daniel & Daniel, Inc. v. Stewart Bros.*, 139 Ga. App. 372, 228 S.E.2d 586 (1976), overruled on other grounds, *Montgomery v. USS Agri-Chem. Div.*, 155 Ga. App. 189, 270 S.E.2d 362 (1980).

**Party's appearance before the trial court subsequent to the filing of the party's pleading** in which the party contests the sufficiency of process does not amount to a waiver of that defense. *Gaddis v. Dyer Lumber Co.*, 168 Ga. App. 334, 308 S.E.2d 852 (1983).

**Plea to jurisdiction on ground of nonresidence as waiver of service.** — Where there is irregular or insufficient service or no service at all, but defendant, not objecting to the service or want of service, files a plea to the jurisdiction on the ground of the defendant's nonresidence in the county, the object of service (opportunity to be heard) becomes accomplished of record in the case, and the filing of such plea without objecting to the service or want of service is waiver of service. *Cutcliffe v. Pryse*, 187 Ga. 51, 200 S.E. 124 (1938) (decided under former Code 1933, § 81-209).

**Motion complaining of void process not waiver.** — Where a want of jurisdiction appears on the face of the proceedings, an appearance by motion on the part of the

person at whom such void process was directed, complaining of the want of the jurisdiction of the court, is not such an appearance as will result in the waiver of the process and service. *Burch v. Crown Laundry*, 78 Ga. App. 421, 50 S.E.2d 768 (1948), *aff'd*, 205 Ga. 211, 53 S.E.2d 116 (1949) (decided under former Code 1933, § 81-501).

**Plea to merits not waiver where want of service is pleaded.** — Appearance and pleading to the merits will waive service, if no objection is made to the want of service, but it does not have such effect where before or at the same time want of service is pleaded; both pleas may be filed together without destroying each other. *Cutcliffe v. Pryse*, 187 Ga. 51, 200 S.E. 124 (1938) (decided under former Code 1933, § 81-209).

**Pleading to and defending on the merits when legally required to do so,** and at a time when the court had jurisdiction over a codefendant, did not constitute a waiver by the defendant on the question of improper venue. *Routh v. St. Marys Airport Auth.*, 178 Ga. App. 191, 342 S.E.2d 502 (1986).

**Defense of lack of service not waived.** — It was clear that the defendant preserved the issues of lack of service and insufficiency of service by pleading them in accordance with O.C.G.A. § 9-11-12, and, by reasserting them in the defendant's motion for summary judgment, he documented his intent that he did not waive them, and this was recognized and adhered to by the trial court. *Roberts v. Bienert*, 183 Ga. App. 751, 360 S.E.2d 25 (1987).

**Participation in discovery after defense of insufficiency of service** has been properly raised in an answer to a complaint does not constitute a waiver of the defective service. *Garrett v. Godby*, 189 Ga. App. 183, 375 S.E.2d 103 (1988), *cert. denied*, 189 Ga. App. 912, 375 S.E.2d 103 (1989);

In accord with *Garrett v. Godby*. See *Exum v. Melton*, 244 Ga. App. 775, 536 S.E.2d 786 (2000).

**No waiver of jurisdiction in divorce case.** — Divorce suits do not affect the formal parties to the suit alone but the entire social fabric as well, therefore the provisions of former Code 1933, § 81-503 (see § 15-1-2), which authorizes parties in certain cases to waive jurisdiction, does not apply to a divorce suit. *Haygood v. Haygood*, 190 Ga. 445, 9 S.E.2d 834 (1940) (decided under former



## Waiver or Preservation of Defenses (Cont'd)

### 2. Personal Jurisdiction, Venue, Process and Service (Cont'd)

Code 1933, § 81-503).

#### Waiver of personal jurisdiction defense.

— Employer who appeared and participated in trial on the merits, after the trial court denied the employer's plea in abatement, submitted to the court's jurisdiction for trial on the merits and waived the employer's personal jurisdiction defense. *Singleton v. State*, 263 Ga. App. 653, 588 S.E.2d 757 (2003).

### 3. Failure to State Claim, Join Party, or State Defenses

**Failure to state claim may be raised at time of trial.** — It is certainly proper and preferable that defense of failure to state a claim be filed along with or as a part of the answer, but subsection (h) of this section specifically permits such motion to be filed even at the time of trial. *Southern Concrete Co. v. Carter Constr. Co.*, 121 Ga. App. 573, 174 S.E.2d 447 (1970) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-12).

**Failure to state a claim cannot be raised by motion after judgment.** *Loukes v. McCoy*, 129 Ga. App. 167, 199 S.E.2d 125 (1973).

**Failure to file defense on appeal to superior court from property evaluation.** — A default judgment will not lie for failure to file defensive pleadings in a de novo hearing before a jury on appeal in the superior court from a property evaluation. *Hall County Bd. of Tax Assessors v. Reed*, 142 Ga. App. 556, 236 S.E.2d 532 (1977).

**Failure to join indispensable party.** — Defense of failure to join an indispensable party is subject to defense of waiver under paragraph (h)(2) of O.C.G.A. § 9-11-12 and must be asserted before judgment or it is waived. *Adams v. Wright*, 162 Ga. App. 550, 293 S.E.2d 446 (1982).

**Failure to raise the defense of failure to join an indispensable party by motion or defensive pleading results in a waiver of the defense.** *Mathis v. Hammond*, 268 Ga. 158, 486 S.E.2d 356 (1997).

**Failure to file expert affidavit.** — Husband's pro se wrongful death action against a doctor and health service providers was dismissed for failure to attach an expert affidavit under O.C.G.A. § 9-11-9.1, which

was the equivalent of a motion to dismiss for failure to state a claim under O.C.G.A. § 9-11-12(b)(6), where husband alleged negligence due to the doctor's issuance of a do not resuscitate order with respect to the husband's wife; such an action involved professional negligence and medical questions and, thus, required an expert affidavit. *Hardwick v. Atkins*, 278 Ga. App. 79, 628 S.E.2d 173 (2006).

**Immunity defense not waived if pleaded in answer.** — In a claim of immunity grounded on a state policy enacted to encourage the rendering of emergency medical services, defendant's answer which pleaded a defense of failure to state a claim upon which relief could have been granted, and asserted the action was barred under the doctrine of sovereign immunity complied with O.C.G.A. § 9-11-12 and defendant did not waive the right to the defenses. *Ramsey v. City of Forest Park*, 204 Ga. App. 98, 418 S.E.2d 432 (1992).

**Pleading of failure to state claim sufficient notice of immunity defenses.** — Under notice pleading, an answer pleading a defense of failure to state a claim was minimally sufficient to give notice of substantive immunity defenses under either O.C.G.A. § 31-11-8 or O.C.G.A. § 36-33-3. *Ramsey v. City of Forest Park*, 204 Ga. App. 98, 418 S.E.2d 432 (1992).

**Case properly dismissed.** — Purchaser's tortious interference with a contract claim was properly dismissed pursuant to O.C.G.A. § 9-11-12(b)(6) because the purchaser could not maintain such a claim against the lender because the lender had a direct interest in the contract. Additionally, the purchaser's abuse of litigation claim was properly dismissed under O.C.G.A. § 9-11-12(b)(6) because the lender's dispossessory claim against the purchaser and seller, the subject of the abuse of litigation claim, succeeded, which was a complete defense under O.C.G.A. § 51-7-82(c). *LaSonde v. Chase Mortg. Co.*, 259 Ga. App. 772, 577 S.E.2d 822 (2003).

### 4. Subject Matter Jurisdiction

**Jurisdiction of subject matter not waivable.** — Rule that a plea to the jurisdiction may be filed on appeal applies only to pleas to the jurisdiction of the subject matter, which can never be waived. *Garrison v.*

McGuire, 114 Ga. App. 665, 152 S.E.2d 624 (1966) (decided under former Code 1933, § 81-503).

**Dismissal for lack of subject matter jurisdiction.** — Paragraph (h)(3) of this section deals solely with the duty of the trial court to dismiss an action when it appears that subject matter jurisdiction, a nonwaivable defect which would render any judgment in the action void, is absent. *McLanahan v. Keith*, 239 Ga. 94, 236 S.E.2d 52 (1977), overruled on other grounds, *Little v. Walker*, 250 Ga. 854, 301 S.E.2d 639 (1983) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-12).

**Dismissal not authorized.** — Where original creditor acquired an existing debt obligation of guarantor and the substantive rights in that indebtedness were then assigned to a subsequent creditor through the sale of the original creditor's stock, there was no need for equitable reformation of any writing, and so the trial court did not err by refusing to dismiss the contract action as being beyond the subject matter jurisdiction of the county court. *Davis v. Concord Com. Corp.*, 209 Ga. App. 595, 434 S.E.2d 571 (1993).

**Paragraph (h)(3) does not authorize judge** to enforce, over the objection of the defendant, a waivable defense held by that defendant. *McLanahan v. Keith*, 239 Ga. 94, 236 S.E.2d 52 (1977), overruled on other grounds, *Little v. Walker*, 250 Ga. 854, 301 S.E.2d 639 (1983) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-12).

**Effect of hospital governmental entity's delayed non-waiver of service.** — Patients exercised due diligence (under a laches-type of test) to serve hospital after the hospital informed them, after the statute of limitations expired, that the hospital was a governmental entity that, under O.C.G.A. § 9-11-4(d), could not accept the patients' request to waive service of process; so, the patient's suit, filed before the statute of limitations expired, related back under laches and O.C.G.A. § 9-11-12(b) and the statute of limitations did not bar the dismissed claims against the hospital—the trial court had abused its discretion in dismissing the action. *Carver v. Tift County Hosp. Auth.*, 268 Ga. App. 153, 601 S.E.2d 475 (2004).

## RESEARCH REFERENCES

**Am. Jur. 2d.** — 5 Am. Jur. 2d, Appearance, § 1. 20 Am. Jur. 2d, Counterclaim, Recoupment, and Setoff, §§ 25 et seq., 98-108. 24 Am. Jur. 2d, Dismissal, Discontinuance, and Nonsuit, §§ 55, 57. 51 Am. Jur. 2d, Limitation of Actions, §§ 402-416. 61A Am. Jur. 2d, Pleading, § 220 et seq. 73 Am. Jur. 2d, Summary Judgment, §§ 12-23.

**C.J.S.** — 35A C.J.S., Federal Civil procedure, §§ 176, 225, 227, 230, 232, 245, 301, 302, 306, 307, 309, 320, 357, 363, 364, 368-376, 400 et seq., 408, 413 et seq., 465-467, 470, 476, 478, 481, 484, 791, 796, 799, 804, 810, 813-817, 820-822, 829, 842, 843, 845, 847, 850, 854, 858-860, 1186, 1196. 71 C.J.S., Pleading, §§ 99 et seq., 112, 130 et seq., 135, 138, 421 et seq., 424 et seq., 450 et seq., 475 et seq.

**ALR.** — Plea of pendency of former action as affecting right of pleader to avail himself of objections to the former action, 32 ALR 1339.

Joinder, in one action at law, of persons not jointly liable, one or the other of whom is liable to the plaintiff, 41 ALR 1223.

Necessity and sufficiency of verification of specifications of objections to discharge in bankruptcy, 47 ALR 640.

Attack by defendant upon attachment or garnishment as an appearance subjecting him personally to jurisdiction, 55 ALR 1121; 129 ALR 1240.

Constitutionality of statute or rule of court providing for summary judgment unless affidavit of merits is filed, 69 ALR 1031; 120 ALR 1400.

May unconstitutionality of statute be raised by demurrer to pleading, 71 ALR 1194.

Bar of statute of nonclaim of decedent's domicile as affecting assertion of claim elsewhere, 72 ALR 1030.

Action for abuse of process, 80 ALR 580.

May or must claim for damages from wrongful seizure of property be interposed in action or proceeding in which such seizure is made, 85 ALR 644.

May question as to qualification or competency of witness be raised by or upon motion for nonsuit or for directed verdict,



absent objection on that ground when testimony was given, 93 ALR 788.

Principal contractor as necessary party to suit to enforce mechanic's lien of subcontractor, laborer, or materialman, 100 ALR 128.

Water user as necessary or proper party to litigation involving the right of ditch or canal company or irrigation or drainage district from which he takes water, 100 ALR 561.

Asking relief in addition to vacation of service of process as waiver of special appearance or of right to rely upon lack of jurisdiction, 111 ALR 925.

Consent of parties to consideration of matters extrinsic to pleading demurred to, 137 ALR 483.

Power to open or modify "consent" judgment, 139 ALR 421.

Right of defendant in civil action to change of venue upon motion made after time specified by statute or rule in that regard, as affected by fact that codefendant had made such a motion within the prescribed period, 141 ALR 1177.

Adequacy of remedy by appeal in criminal cases to preclude prohibition sought on the ground of lack or loss of jurisdiction, 141 ALR 1262.

Right of one defendant to demur to complaint because of failure to state a cause of action against codefendant, or to complain of overruling of demurrer interposed by latter, 145 ALR 676.

Domicile or residence of person in the armed forces, 158 ALR 1474.

Pleading particular cause of injury as waiver of right to rely on *res ipsa loquitur*, 160 ALR 1450; 2 ALR3d 1335.

Right to ruling on objection to jurisdiction over person before hearing or trial on merits, 161 ALR 295.

Failure of complaint to state cause of action for unliquidated damages as ground for dismissal of action at hearing to determine amount of damages following defendant's default, 163 ALR 496.

Demurring to complaint or petition in intervention as waiver of right to stand upon motion to strike, 163 ALR 917.

Appealability of ruling on demurrer to plea, answer, or reply, 171 ALR 1433.

Dissolved corporation as an indispensable party to a stockholder's derivative action, 172 ALR 691.

Appealability of order entered on motion to strike pleading, 1 ALR2d 422.

Appealability of order overruling motion for judgment on pleadings, 14 ALR2d 460.

Immunity of nonresident defendant in criminal case from service of process, 20 ALR2d 163.

Pleading last clear chance doctrine, 25 ALR2d 254.

Objection before judgment to jurisdiction of court over subject matter as constituting general appearance, 25 ALR2d 833.

Motion to vacate judgment or order as constituting general appearance, 31 ALR2d 262.

Court's power, on motion for judgment on the pleadings, to enter judgment against movant, 48 ALR2d 1175.

Pleading or raising defense of privilege in defamation action, 51 ALR2d 552.

Appealability of order sustaining demurrer, or its equivalent, to complaint on ground of misjoinder or nonjoinder of parties or misjoinder of causes of action, 56 ALR2d 1238.

Necessity and manner of pleading assumption of risk as a defense, 59 ALR2d 239.

Pleading imputed negligence as defense, 59 ALR2d 273.

Proper procedure and course of action by trial court, where both parties move for judgment on the pleadings, 59 ALR2d 494.

Raising defense of statute of limitations by demurrer, equivalent motion to dismiss, or by motion for judgment on pleadings, 61 ALR2d 300.

Litigant's participation on merits, after objection to jurisdiction of person made under special appearance or the like has been overruled, as waiver of objection, 62 ALR2d 937.

Waiver of, or estoppel to assert, failure to give required notice of claim of injury to municipality, county, or other governmental agency or body, 65 ALR2d 1278.

Proper forum and right to maintain action for airplane accident causing death over or in high seas, 66 ALR2d 1002.

Necessity and sufficiency of renewal of objection to, or offer of, evidence admitted or excluded conditionally, 88 ALR2d 12.

Doctrine of *forum non conveniens*: assumption or denial of jurisdiction of contract action involving foreign elements, 90 ALR2d 1109.



Prohibition as appropriate remedy to restrain civil action for lack of venue, 93 ALR2d 882.

Pleading of election remedies, 99 ALR2d 1315.

Modern trends as to pleading a particular cause of injury or act of negligence as waiving or barring the right to rely on *res ipsa loquitur*, 2 ALR3d 1335.

Summary judgment in mandamus or prohibition cases, 3 ALR3d 675.

Plea of guilty as waiver of claim of unlawful search and seizure, 20 ALR3d 724.

Right to voluntary dismissal of civil action as affected by opponent's motion for summary judgment, judgment on the pleadings, or directed verdict, 36 ALR3d 1113.

Permitting documents or tape recordings containing confessions of guilt or incrimi-

nating admissions to be taken into jury room in criminal case, 37 ALR3d 238.

Waiver of, by failure to promptly raise, objection to splitting cause of action, 40 ALR3d 108.

Pleading and proof of law of foreign country, 75 ALR3d 177.

Stipulation extending time to answer or otherwise proceed as waiver of objection to jurisdiction for lack of personal service: state cases, 77 ALR3d 841.

Dismissal of state court action for plaintiff's failure or refusal to obey court order relating to pleadings or parties, 3 ALR5th 237.

Necessity of oral argument on motion for summary judgment or judgment on pleadings in federal court, 105 ALR Fed. 755.

### 9-11-13. Counterclaim and cross-claim.

(a) *Compulsory counterclaims.* A pleading shall state as a counterclaim any claim which at the time of serving the pleading the pleader has against any opposing party, if it arises out of the transaction or occurrence that is the subject matter of the opposing party's claim and does not require for its adjudication the presence of third parties of whom the court cannot acquire jurisdiction. But the pleader need not state the claim if (1) at the time the action was commenced the claim was the subject of another pending action, or (2) the opposing party brought an action upon his claim by attachment or other process by which the court did not acquire jurisdiction to render a personal judgment on that claim, and the pleader is not stating any counterclaim under this Code section, or (3) the claim is not within the jurisdiction of the court.

(b) *Permissive counterclaims.* A pleading may state as a counterclaim any claim against an opposing party not arising out of the transaction or occurrence that is the subject matter of the opposing party's claim. But any such permissive counterclaim shall be separated for the purposes of trial, unless the parties otherwise agree.

(c) *Counterclaim exceeding opposing claim.* A counterclaim may or may not diminish or defeat the recovery sought by the opposing party. It may claim relief exceeding in amount or different in kind from that sought in the pleading of the opposing party.

(d) *Counterclaim against the state.* This Code section shall not be construed to enlarge beyond the limits fixed by law the right to assert counterclaims or to claim credits against the state or an officer or agency thereof.

(e) *Counterclaim maturing or acquired after pleading.* A claim which either matured or was acquired by the pleader after serving his pleading may, with

the permission of the court, be presented as a counterclaim by supplemental pleading.

(f) *Omitted counterclaim.* When a pleader fails to set up a counterclaim through oversight, inadvertence, or excusable neglect, or when justice requires, he may by leave of court set up the counterclaim by amendment.

(g) *Cross-claim against coparty.* A pleading may state as a cross-claim any claim by one party against a coparty arising out of the transaction or occurrence that is the subject matter either of the original action or of a counterclaim therein or relating to any property that is the subject matter of the original action. The cross-claim may include a claim that the party against whom it is asserted is or may be liable to the cross-claimant for all or part of a claim asserted in the action against the cross-claimant.

(h) *Additional parties may be brought in.* When the presence of parties other than those to the original action is required for the granting of complete relief in the determination of a counterclaim or cross-claim, the court shall order them to be brought in as defendants as provided in this chapter, if jurisdiction of them can be obtained.

(i) *Separate trials; separate judgments.* If the court orders separate trials as provided in subsection (b) of Code Section 9-11-42, judgment on a counterclaim or cross-claim may be rendered in accordance with the terms of subsection (b) of Code Section 9-11-54 when the court has jurisdiction to do so, even if the claims of the opposing party have been dismissed or otherwise disposed of. (Ga. L. 1966, p. 609, § 13.)

**Cross references.** — Time limitations on commencement of prosecution and enforcement of rights by way of counterclaim and cross-claim, § 9-3-97. Form for setting forth counterclaim or cross-claim in conjunction with setting forth of defenses under § 9-11-12(b), § 9-11-120.

**U.S. Code.** — For provisions of Federal Rules of Civil Procedure, Rule 13, see 28 U.S.C.

**Law reviews.** — For article discussing counterclaims and crossclaims under the Georgia Civil Practice Act, see 4 Ga. St. B.J.

205 (1967). For article, "Current Problems With Venue in Georgia," see 12 Ga. St. B.J. 71 (1975). For article surveying 1981-1982 Eleventh Circuit cases involving civil practice and procedure, see 34 Mercer L. Rev. 1363 (1983). For article, "Compulsory Cross-Claims?," see 5 Ga. St. B.J. 48 (1999). For annual survey of domestic relations law, see 56 Mercer L. Rev. 221 (2004).

For case comment, "Yost v. Torok and Abusive Litigation: A New Tort to Solve an Old Problem," see 21 Ga. L. Rev. 429 (1986).

## JUDICIAL DECISIONS

### ANALYSIS

#### GENERAL CONSIDERATION

#### COUNTERCLAIMS

1. IN GENERAL
2. COMPULSORY COUNTERCLAIMS
3. PERMISSIVE COUNTERCLAIMS
4. COUNTERCLAIMS MATURING OR ACQUIRED AFTER PLEADING
5. OMITTED COUNTERCLAIMS

## CROSS-CLAIMS

## ADDITIONAL PARTIES

## SEPARATE TRIALS AND JUDGMENTS

**General Consideration**

**Editor's notes.** — In light of the similarity of the provisions, decisions under former Code 1933, §§ 81-101, 81-105 and 81-106 are included in the annotations for this section.

**Controversies growing out of plaintiff's claim.** — Policy of the law requires controversy growing out of cause of action alleged by plaintiff to be settled in that suit. *Brewer v. Williams*, 210 Ga. 341, 80 S.E.2d 190 (1954) (decided under former Code 1933, § 81-106).

**One who goes into court of county other than that of one's residence,** to assert a claim or set up an equity, must be content to allow that court to determine any counterclaim growing out of the original suit, which defendant sees fit to set up by a cross action. *Brewer v. Williams*, 210 Ga. 341, 80 S.E.2d 190 (1954) (decided under former Code 1933, § 81-106).

**A setoff is a cross action** and must be pleaded with as much certainty and definiteness as a declaration in any suit of law. *Morris v. International Agric. Corp.*, 53 Ga. App. 517, 186 S.E. 583 (1936); *City Stores Co. v. Henderson*, 116 Ga. App. 114, 156 S.E.2d 818 (1967) (decided under former Code 1933, §§ 8-101 and 81-105).

**Applicability in dispossessor action.** — The trial court correctly disallowed evidence of emblements or emoluments in a dispossessory action, where the defendant failed to assert any such claim in the defendant's answer or as a counterclaim, to proffer evidence of details of the alleged specific improvements that might be the basis for such a claim, or to proffer evidence as to an agreement between the parties for reimbursement of the cost of any improvements. *Gentry v. Chateau Properties*, 236 Ga. App. 371, 511 S.E.2d 892 (1999).

**Inapplicable to contempt.** — Provisions of this section with respect to counterclaims and cross complaints are not applicable in contempt cases. *McNeal v. McNeal*, 233 Ga. 836, 213 S.E.2d 845 (1975); *Culpepper v. Brewer*, 242 Ga. 210, 248 S.E.2d 619 (1978) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-13).

This section is not applicable in contempt

cases. *Word v. Word*, 236 Ga. 100, 222 S.E.2d 382 (1976) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-13).

Subsection (a) of this section is not applicable in contempt cases. *Blease v. Blease*, 238 Ga. 651, 235 S.E.2d 21 (1977).

**Counterclaim for change of custody not permitted in contempt action.** — Provisions of the Civil Practice Act (see O.C.G.A. Ch. 11, T. 9) authorizing counterclaims and cross complaints where not permitted prior to its enactment does not affect a contempt motion, so that where movant is not a resident of the county, wherein contempt citation is filed, court is without jurisdiction to consider a counterclaim or cross complaint to modify prior judgment granting custody of child. *Davis v. Davis*, 230 Ga. 33, 195 S.E.2d 440 (1973); *Fernandez v. Fernandez*, 232 Ga. 697, 208 S.E.2d 498 (1974).

Counterclaim seeking modification of a former custody judgment based on a change of conditions cannot be filed in answer to an application for contempt. *Word v. Word*, 236 Ga. 100, 222 S.E.2d 382 (1976).

In child custody cases, where the custodial parent files a contempt action in the noncustodial resident's jurisdiction for purposes of enforcing a divorce decree, a counterclaim for change of custody will not lie under this section. *Matthews v. Matthews*, 238 Ga. 201, 232 S.E.2d 76 (1977) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-13).

**Contempt motion is not a submission to court's jurisdiction.** — Motion filed seeking to have party to divorce proceeding held in contempt of court for failure to comply with decree of court is not tantamount to filing of complaint wherein movant submits to the venue of the court. *Davis v. Davis*, 230 Ga. 33, 195 S.E.2d 440 (1973); *Fernandez v. Fernandez*, 232 Ga. 697, 208 S.E.2d 498 (1974).

**Recovery of damages for malicious use of process cannot be had by cross action or counterclaim,** since it is a condition precedent that the main suit must have terminated favorably to the defendant before the claim can be prosecuted in any fashion. *Metro Chrysler-Plymouth, Inc. v. Pearce*, 121 Ga. App. 835, 175 S.E.2d 910 (1970).

**Cited in** *Peacock Constr. Co. v. Turner Concrete, Inc.*, 116 Ga. App. 822, 159 S.E.2d



**General Consideration (Cont'd)**

114 (1967); Maddox v. Maddox, 224 Ga. 313, 161 S.E.2d 870 (1968); Gaddis v. Moss, 117 Ga. App. 810, 162 S.E.2d 255 (1968); Best v. Georgia Power Co., 224 Ga. 669, 164 S.E.2d 125 (1968); Clark v. Perrin, 224 Ga. 307, 161 S.E.2d 874 (1968); Phillips v. Georgia Power Co., 225 Ga. 289, 168 S.E.2d 150 (1969); Shaw v. Davis, 119 Ga. App. 801, 168 S.E.2d 853 (1969); State Farm Mut. Auto. Ins. Co. v. Black, 120 Ga. App. 151, 169 S.E.2d 742 (1969); Cook & Co. v. Cross, 226 Ga. 449, 175 S.E.2d 506 (1970); Metro Chrysler-Plymouth, Inc. v. Pearce, 121 Ga. App. 835, 175 S.E.2d 910 (1970); Electro-Kinetics Corp. v. Wilson, 122 Ga. App. 171, 176 S.E.2d 604 (1970); Times-Journal, Inc. v. Jonquil Broadcasting Co., 226 Ga. 673, 177 S.E.2d 64 (1970); Jones v. Spindel, 122 Ga. App. 390, 177 S.E.2d 187 (1970); Leggett v. Gibson-Hart-Durden Funeral Home, Inc., 123 Ga. App. 224, 180 S.E.2d 256 (1971); Georgia Heart Ass'n v. Berry, 123 Ga. App. 692, 182 S.E.2d 148 (1971); Autry v. Palmour, 124 Ga. App. 407, 184 S.E.2d 15 (1971); Martin Mgt. Corp. v. Farner, 124 Ga. App. 552, 184 S.E.2d 597 (1971); Buffington v. McClelland, 125 Ga. App. 153, 186 S.E.2d 550 (1971); Walton County Bd. of Educ. v. Academy of Social Circle, 229 Ga. 114, 189 S.E.2d 690 (1972); Gamble v. Reeves Transp. Co., 126 Ga. App. 161, 190 S.E.2d 95 (1972); Reeves Transp. Co. v. Gamble, 126 Ga. App. 165, 190 S.E.2d 98 (1972); Peckham v. Metro Steel Co., 126 Ga. App. 685, 191 S.E.2d 559 (1972); Watts v. Kundtz, 128 Ga. App. 797, 197 S.E.2d 859 (1973); Walker v. Anderson, 131 Ga. App. 596, 206 S.E.2d 833 (1974); Benefield v. Elder Bldg. Supply Co., 132 Ga. App. 195, 207 S.E.2d 678 (1974); Baitcher v. Louis R. Clerico Assocs., 132 Ga. App. 219, 207 S.E.2d 698 (1974); Frank B. Wilder & Assoc. v. St. Joseph's Hosp., 132 Ga. App. 373, 208 S.E.2d 145 (1974); Von Waldner v. Baldwin/Cheshire, Inc., 133 Ga. App. 23, 209 S.E.2d 715 (1974); Sasser & Co. v. Griffin, 133 Ga. App. 83, 210 S.E.2d 34 (1974); Florida E. Coast Properties, Inc. v. Davis, 133 Ga. App. 932, 213 S.E.2d 79 (1975); Coffey Enters. Realty & Dev. Co. v. Holmes, 233 Ga. 937, 213 S.E.2d 882 (1975); Snead v. Pay-Less Rentals, Inc., 134 Ga. App. 325, 214 S.E.2d 412 (1975); Coop Mtg. Invs. Assocs. v. Pendley, 134 Ga. App. 236, 214 S.E.2d 572 (1975); Register v. Kandlbinder, 134 Ga. App. 754, 216 S.E.2d 647 (1975); Monumental Properties, Inc. v. Johnson, 136 Ga. App. 39, 220 S.E.2d 55 (1975); W.L. Pettus Constr. Co. v. Commercial Union Ins. Co., 138 Ga. App. 281, 226 S.E.2d 77 (1976); Greer v. State Farm Fire & Cas. Co., 139 Ga. App. 74, 227 S.E.2d 881 (1976); Latex Filler & Chem. Co. v. Chapman, 139 Ga. App. 382, 228 S.E.2d 312 (1976); Cel-Ko Bldrs. & Developers, Inc. v. BX Corp., 140 Ga. App. 501, 231 S.E.2d 361 (1976); Wolski v. Hayes, 144 Ga. App. 180, 240 S.E.2d 720 (1977); P & J Truck Lines v. Canal Ins. Co., 148 Ga. App. 3, 251 S.E.2d 72 (1978); Scroggins v. Harper, 144 Ga. App. 548, 241 S.E.2d 648 (1978); Retail Union Health & Welfare Fund v. Seabrum, 240 Ga. 695, 242 S.E.2d 18 (1978); Coker v. Jay Hambridge Art Found., 144 Ga. App. 660, 242 S.E.2d 323 (1978); Smith v. Smith, 145 Ga. App. 816, 244 S.E.2d 917 (1978); Alesi v. Conant, 146 Ga. App. 455, 246 S.E.2d 464 (1978); Mickel v. Pickett, 241 Ga. 528, 247 S.E.2d 82 (1978); Match Point, Ltd. v. Adams, 148 Ga. App. 673, 252 S.E.2d 90 (1979); Morton v. Skrine, 242 Ga. 844, 252 S.E.2d 408 (1979); Carl E. Jones Dev., Inc. v. Wilson, 149 Ga. App. 679, 255 S.E.2d 135 (1979); Harris v. Harris, 149 Ga. App. 842, 256 S.E.2d 86 (1979); Teague v. First Bank & Trust Co., 244 Ga. 360, 260 S.E.2d 72 (1979); Wilkerson v. Chattahoochee Parks, 244 Ga. 472, 260 S.E.2d 867 (1979); Spurlock v. Commercial Banking Co., 151 Ga. App. 649, 260 S.E.2d 912 (1979); Ransom v. Waldrup, 152 Ga. App. 711, 263 S.E.2d 682 (1979); Schoen v. Home Fed. Sav. & Loan Ass'n, 154 Ga. App. 68, 267 S.E.2d 466 (1980); Roush v. Dan Vaden Chevrolet, Inc., 155 Ga. App. 372, 270 S.E.2d 902 (1980); Prescott v. Carithers, 158 Ga. App. 366, 280 S.E.2d 361 (1981); White v. First Fed. Sav. & Loan Ass'n, 158 Ga. App. 373, 280 S.E.2d 398 (1981); Peters v. Peters, 248 Ga. 490, 283 S.E.2d 454 (1981); Hazzard v. Phillips, 249 Ga. 24, 287 S.E.2d 191 (1982); H.R.H. Prince Ltd. Faisal M. Saud v. Batson-Cook Co., 161 Ga. App. 219, 291 S.E.2d 249 (1982); Atlanta Window Co. v. Haskell Assocs., 162 Ga. App. 789, 293 S.E.2d 51 (1982); David J. Joseph Co. v. S & M Scrap Metal Co., 163 Ga. App. 685, 295 S.E.2d 860 (1982); Sawyer v. Citizens & S. Nat'l Bank, 164 Ga. App. 177, 296 S.E.2d 134 (1982); Automated Medical Servs., Inc. v.

Holland, 166 Ga. App. 57, 303 S.E.2d 127 (1983); *Christian v. M & R Collection Adjustment, Inc.*, 167 Ga. App. 712, 306 S.E.2d 523 (1983); *B.J. Howard Corp. v. Skinner, Wilson, Strickland, Hardy & Benson*, 172 Ga. App. 446, 323 S.E.2d 664 (1984); *Nindos v. Katra, Inc.*, 173 Ga. App. 326, 326 S.E.2d 530 (1985); *Cable Holdings of Battlefield, Inc. v. Lookout Cable Serv., Inc.*, 173 Ga. App. 355, 326 S.E.2d 552 (1985); *Medlin v. Carpenter*, 174 Ga. App. 50, 329 S.E.2d 159 (1985); *Hall v. Cel Oil Prods. Corp.*, 175 Ga. App. 813, 334 S.E.2d 724 (1985); *Idowu v. Lester*, 176 Ga. App. 713, 337 S.E.2d 386 (1985); *Citizens Exch. Bank v. Kirkland*, 256 Ga. 71, 344 S.E.2d 409 (1986); *Williams v. Patel*, 179 Ga. App. 570, 347 S.E.2d 337 (1986); *Spence v. Hilliard*, 181 Ga. App. 767, 353 S.E.2d 634 (1987); *Clark v. GMAC*, 185 Ga. App. 130, 363 S.E.2d 813 (1987); *Pierce County Sch. Dist. v. Greene*, 185 Ga. App. 269, 363 S.E.2d 825 (1987); *Edenfield v. Trust Co. Mtg.*, 185 Ga. App. 678, 365 S.E.2d 520 (1988); *Trust Co. Bank v. Shaw*, 186 Ga. App. 347, 367 S.E.2d 82 (1988); *A.L. Williams & Assocs. v. Faircloth*, 190 Ga. App. 872, 380 S.E.2d 471 (1989); *Holcomb v. Ellis*, 259 Ga. 625, 385 S.E.2d 670 (1989); *Coxwell Tractor & Equip. Sales, Inc. v. Burgess*, 192 Ga. App. 663, 385 S.E.2d 753 (1989); *Hill v. Federal Employees Credit Union*, 193 Ga. App. 44, 386 S.E.2d 874 (1989); *Trust Co. Bank v. Citizens & S. Trust Co.*, 260 Ga. 124, 390 S.E.2d 589 (1990); *Norman v. Farm Fans, Inc.*, 203 Ga. App. 97, 416 S.E.2d 374 (1992); *Haire v. Suburban Auto Body, Inc.*, 204 Ga. App. 16, 418 S.E.2d 163 (1992); *McLain Bldg. Materials, Inc. v. Hicks*, 205 Ga. App. 767, 423 S.E.2d 681 (1992); *Booksing v. Holley*, 210 Ga. App. 869, 437 S.E.2d 857 (1993); *Block v. Woodbury*, 211 Ga. App. 184, 438 S.E.2d 413 (1993); *Applied Ecological Sys. v. Weskem, Inc.*, 212 Ga. App. 65, 441 S.E.2d 279 (1994); *DOT v. Hall*, 221 Ga. App. 178, 470 S.E.2d 775 (1996); *Oh v. Bell*, 221 Ga. App. 276, 470 S.E.2d 807 (1996); *Hovendick v. Presidential Fin. Corp.*, 230 Ga. App. 502, 497 S.E.2d 269 (1998); *Womack v. State*, 270 Ga. 56, 507 S.E.2d 425 (1998); *McKesson HBOC, Inc. v. Adler*, 254 Ga. App. 500, 562 S.E.2d 809 (2002); *Yates Paving & Grading Co. v. Bryan County*, 265 Ga. App. 578, 594 S.E.2d 756 (2004).

## Counterclaims

### 1. In General

**The Civil Practice Act** (see O.C.G.A. Ch. 11, T. 9) allows the broadest assertion of counterclaims. *Cities Serv. Oil Co. v. Cronan*, 123 Ga. App. 794, 182 S.E.2d 484 (1971).

**Counterclaim must have matured.** — To come within scope of this section, counterclaim must have “matured.” *Metro Chrysler-Plymouth, Inc. v. Pearce*, 121 Ga. App. 835, 175 S.E.2d 910 (1970) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-13).

**Time limitations.** — Counterclaim was timely if filed within the time that a party was obligated to answer the main action, as long as the limitations period for the counterclaim had not expired before the main action was filed. Where both the main action against a truck driver and the truck driver’s third party complaint against an injured person were filed within the two year statute of limitations period, the injured person’s personal injury counterclaim against the truck driver was not barred, even though it was filed beyond the two year period, and the trial court erred in dismissing the counterclaim. *Harpe v. Hall*, 266 Ga. App. 340, 596 S.E.2d 666 (2004).

**Plaintiff must have complete cause of action when suit filed.** — Rule that there can be no recovery unless plaintiff had complete cause of action at the time suit is filed, and that a cause of action accruing pending suit will not entitle plaintiff to recover, applies equally to a counterclaim. *Metro Chrysler-Plymouth, Inc. v. Pearce*, 121 Ga. App. 835, 175 S.E.2d 910 (1970).

**Counterclaim sets up affirmative demand.** — Counterclaim, by its essential nature, goes beyond the defensive and sets up an affirmative demand; it must state the elements of such a demand, and should state a cause of action in favor of the party alleging it against plaintiff. *Metro Chrysler-Plymouth, Inc. v. Pearce*, 121 Ga. App. 835, 175 S.E.2d 910 (1970).

**An ex delicto counterclaim may be asserted against an ex contractu action.** *Elsner v. Cathcart Cartage Co.*, 124 Ga. App. 615, 184 S.E.2d 685 (1971); *Ben L. O’Callaghan Co. v. Bond Supply Co.*, 138 Ga. App. 186,



**Counterclaims (Cont'd)****1. In General (Cont'd)**

225 S.E.2d 774 (1976).

**Ex contractu counterclaim may be asserted against an ex delicto action.** *Hanover Ins. Co. v. Nelson Conveyor & Mach. Co.*, 159 Ga. App. 13, 282 S.E.2d 670 (1981).

**Counterclaim for damages from plaintiff's action.** — Generally, defendant cannot by counterclaim bring action for damages against plaintiff for having filed and prosecuted the very action in which defendant asserts the counterclaim. *Ferguson v. Atlantic Land & Dev. Corp.*, 158 Ga. App. 33, 279 S.E.2d 470, rev'd on other grounds, 248 Ga. 69, 281 S.E.2d 545 (1981).

**Effect of pending counterclaim on summary judgment.** — Where there is a pending valid counterclaim, trial court need not deny a persuasive and valid motion for summary judgment, and it is not error per se to grant a motion for summary judgment where there is a pending, valid counterclaim. *Williams v. Church's Fried Chicken, Inc.*, 158 Ga. App. 26, 279 S.E.2d 465 (1981).

**Pleading which places corporation as third-party plaintiff in derivative suit.** — Where the affirmative pleading filed by defendant officers, under former §§ 14-2-153 and 14-2-154 (see O.C.G.A. §§ 14-2-831 and 14-2-832), in a corporate action in tort for breach of a fiduciary duty would have the result of placing the corporation as a third-party plaintiff in a stockholders' derivative suit, the purpose of which is to procure certain relief for the benefit of the corporation, such pleading does not appear to be either a compulsory counterclaim arising out of the transaction which is the subject of the complaint under subsection (a) of O.C.G.A. § 9-11-13 or a permissive counterclaim under subsection (b) of O.C.G.A. § 9-11-13. *Henderson v. Kent*, 158 Ga. App. 206, 279 S.E.2d 503 (1981).

**Counterclaim in declaratory judgment action.** — Since the Civil Practice Act (see O.C.G.A. Ch. 11, T. 9) is applicable to declaratory judgment actions, it would appear that the defendant in such an action could interpose a counterclaim against the plaintiff under this section. *Harrison v. Speidel*, 244 Ga. 643, 261 S.E.2d 577 (1979) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-13).

Counterclaims and cross-claims are not

properly maintainable in declaratory judgment action where they do not arise out of transaction or question presented by action for declaratory judgment. *Colonial Penn Ins. Co. v. Hart*, 162 Ga. App. 333, 291 S.E.2d 410 (1982).

**Counterclaim for contribution is permissive.** — A party who chooses not to assert his or her claim for contribution as a counterclaim is not barred from bringing a separate suit for contribution after a judgment has been entered in the original tort action. *Tenneco Oil Co. v. Templin*, 201 Ga. App. 30, 410 S.E.2d 154 (1991).

**Counterclaim for breach of warranty not redundant with affirmative defense of nonconformity.** — In suit to recover on purchase order, the trial court errs in striking a counterclaim for breach of warranty because it is allegedly redundant in view of an affirmative defense of right to refuse payment because of nonconformity. *Bingham, Ltd. v. Tool Technology, Inc.*, 166 Ga. App. 220, 303 S.E.2d 761 (1983).

**Subsequent condemnation action.** — Condemnee's counterclaim for damages arising from condemnor's use of previously condemned land could not be raised in condemnor's action to condemn additional land. *Flo-Rob, Inc. v. Colonial Pipeline Co.*, 170 Ga. App. 650, 317 S.E.2d 885 (1984).

**Counterclaim outside bounds of condemnation proceeding.** — Where the Department of Transportation had initiated condemnation proceedings against a property owner, the owner was not permitted to file a counterclaim to recover damages for unauthorized use of the remainder because the subject of the counterclaim was outside the bounds of this type of condemnation. *DOT v. Fina Oil & Chem. Co.*, 194 Ga. App. 185, 390 S.E.2d 99 (1990).

**Late filing of a counterclaim pursuant to subsection (f) of O.C.G.A. § 9-11-13** is permitted only as an amendment to pleadings already on file. Thus, once a case is in default, the defendant may not file responsive pleadings unless and until the default is opened. *Ragan v. Smith*, 188 Ga. App. 770, 374 S.E.2d 559 (1988).

**Jurisdiction of property damage counterclaim in Civil Court of Fulton County.** — Under the Civil Practice Act (see O.C.G.A. Ch. 11, T. 9), the Civil Court of Fulton County has jurisdiction where actions based



on property damage is raised as a counterclaim. *Cities Serv. Oil Co. v. Cronan*, 123 Ga. App. 794, 182 S.E.2d 484 (1971).

**Permission of court required.** — While a trial court erred in dismissing a director's permissive counterclaim with prejudice, the trial court would not have erred in dismissing the claim without prejudice because the director did not seek the trial court's permission before filing it. *Sampson v. Haywire Ventures, Inc.*, 278 Ga. App. 525, 629 S.E.2d 515 (2006).

## 2. Compulsory Counterclaims

**When counterclaim compulsory.** — This section makes counterclaims mandatory where they arise out of the same transaction or occurrence. *Coastal Air Serv., Inc. v. Tarco Aviation Serv., Inc.*, 301 F. Supp. 586 (S.D. Ga. 1969) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-13).

A party must raise any claim against an opposing party which arises out of the transaction or occurrence that is the subject-matter of the opposing party's claim, as long as the presence of a third party is not required. *Southern Jam, Inc. v. Robinson*, 675 F.2d 94 (5th Cir. 1982).

A compulsory counterclaim is one which: (1) arises out of the same transaction or occurrence as the main claim; and (2) has matured at the time the answer is filed. *Tenneco Oil Co. v. Templin*, 201 Ga. App. 30, 410 S.E.2d 154 (1991).

**A claim which has not yet accrued** cannot be treated as a compulsory counterclaim. *Tenneco Oil Co. v. Templin*, 201 Ga. App. 30, 410 S.E.2d 154 (1991).

Under Georgia law, claims that have not accrued by the time of the first pleading are not compulsory counterclaims, such that neither a civil conspiracy claim nor an unjust enrichment claim brought on behalf of a software subsidiary constituted compulsory counterclaims, for failure to accrue until prior action had already concluded in the entry of a default judgment. *Akin v. PAFEC Ltd.*, 991 F.2d 1550 (11th Cir. 1993).

**"Occurrence" or "same transaction" construed.** — Term "occurrence" or "same transaction" may comprehend a series of many occurrences, depending not so much upon the immediateness of their connection as upon their logical relationship. *Myers v. United Servs. Auto. Ass'n*, 130 Ga. App. 357, 203 S.E.2d 304 (1973).

Term "occurrence" or "same transaction" as used in this section has been given a broad and realistic interpretation by the courts. *P & J Truck Lines v. Canal Ins. Co.*, 148 Ga. App. 3, 251 S.E.2d 72 (1978) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-13).

**Subsection (a) and § 9-10-30 compared.** — Subsection (a) of Ga. L. 1966, p. 609, § 13 (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-13), allowing counterclaims arising out of the transaction on which the complaint is based, may be compared to Ga. L. 1962, p. 659, § 1 (see O.C.G.A. § 9-10-30), allowing equitable relief in the county where proceedings are pending, rather than county of residence, as to matters included in the litigation. *Howard Concrete Pipe Co. v. Cohen*, 139 Ga. App. 491, 229 S.E.2d 8 (1976).

**Key phrase in subsection (a)** is that the claim "arises out of the transaction or occurrence that is the subject-matter of the opposing party's claim"; the cause of action has no express bearing on the issue, nor would the fact that plaintiff might have a different status in the second suit, as opposed to the first, be of any consequence. *Harbin Lumber Co. v. Fowler*, 137 Ga. App. 90, 222 S.E.2d 878 (1975).

Where there was some superficial relation between various libel claims, as they were all based upon statements made in the context of a disputed election, but it was not the election itself that was the subject matter of each of the claims but rather the individual statements themselves, evidence regarding plaintiffs' alleged defamatory statements was largely irrelevant to the question of whether the defendant's statements were false and defamatory, and the trial court erred in dismissing plaintiffs' claims on the ground that they constituted compulsory counterclaims in defendant's prior actions. *Bigley v. Mosser*, 235 Ga. App. 583, 509 S.E.2d 406 (1998).

**Any claim that is logically related to claim being sued on** is properly the basis for a compulsory counterclaim. *Myers v. United Servs. Auto. Ass'n*, 130 Ga. App. 357, 203 S.E.2d 304 (1973); *P & J Truck Lines v. Canal Ins. Co.*, 148 Ga. App. 3, 251 S.E.2d 72 (1978).

**Test to be applied in determining whether a counterclaim is compulsory** is whether there is any logical relationship between the claim advanced by plaintiff and the claim

**Counterclaims (Cont'd)****2. Compulsory Counterclaims (Cont'd)**

asserted by defendant. *Myers v. United States Servs. Auto. Ass'n*, 130 Ga. App. 357, 203 S.E.2d 304 (1973); *P & J Truck Lines v. Canal Ins. Co.*, 148 Ga. App. 3, 251 S.E.2d 72 (1978); *Goss & Goss Dev. Co. v. First Union Nat'l Bank*, 196 Ga. App. 436, 396 S.E.2d 19 (1990).

The broad test to be applied in determining whether a counterclaim is compulsory is whether a logical relationship exists between the respective claims asserted by the opposing parties. *Schoen v. Home Fed. Sav. & Loan Ass'n*, 167 Ga. App. 644, 307 S.E.2d 72 (1983).

Test to be applied in determining whether a counterclaim is compulsory under O.C.G.A. § 9-11-13(a) is whether there is any logical relationship between the claim advanced by the plaintiff and the claim asserted by the defendant; any claim that is logically related to another claim that is being sued on is properly the basis for a compulsory counterclaim. *Kennestone Hosp., Inc. v. Hopson*, 264 Ga. App. 123, 589 S.E.2d 696 (2003).

**Separate action not maintainable on compulsory counterclaim.** — Under subsection (a) of this section, party may not “decline to litigate” compulsory counterclaim in the original action and seek to bring a separate action. *Myers v. United Servs. Auto. Ass'n*, 130 Ga. App. 357, 203 S.E.2d 304 (1973); *Brittany Apts. v. Chapman*, 141 Ga. App. 168, 233 S.E.2d 27 (1977); *Aycock v. Calk*, 228 Ga. App. 172, 491 S.E.2d 383 (1997) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-13).

Party may not raise issues arising out of the same transaction which should have been pleaded as a compulsory counterclaim in another separate suit. *Harbin Lumber Co. v. Fowler*, 137 Ga. App. 90, 222 S.E.2d 878 (1975).

Failure to plead a compulsory counterclaim can result in losing the right to assert that claim in a subsequent action. *Kitchens v. Lowe*, 139 Ga. App. 526, 228 S.E.2d 923 (1976).

**Failure to file and litigate compulsory counterclaim subjects party to dismissal of the party's claim**, when brought in a separate second litigation. *P & J Truck Lines v. Canal Ins. Co.*, 148 Ga. App. 3, 251 S.E.2d 72 (1978).

**Arising out of same transaction test met.**

— Hospital's home court did not err in transferring the remaining counterclaim to a patient's home court for trial as the hospital consented to the patient's home court trying the patient's counterclaim against the hospital for the improper release of the patient's mental health records when it invoked the jurisdiction of that court to pursue its suit against the patient for non-payment for medical services where: (1) both claims arose out of the contractual relationship between the hospital and the patient; (2) the common nexus between the claims was the mental health treatment the hospital gave to the patient; (3) the hospital sought to recover monies due for the treatment at issue in the patient's counterclaim; and (4) this commonality met the broad similarity or connectedness test, as well as the arising out of the same transaction or occurrence test used for determining whether a counterclaim was compulsory under O.C.G.A. § 9-11-13(a). *Kennestone Hosp., Inc. v. Hopson*, 264 Ga. App. 123, 589 S.E.2d 696 (2003).

**Declaratory judgment actions.** — Counterclaims based on negligence are not properly maintainable as compulsory counterclaims in declaratory judgment action, subject of which involves liability or nonliability of insurance company. *Colonial Penn Ins. Co. v. Hart*, 162 Ga. App. 333, 291 S.E.2d 410 (1982).

**Treatment of setoff as type of counterclaim.** — Confusion or misdesignation as to whether defendant's defense in a loan suit was a setoff or a counterclaim would not be so harmful as to require reversal, because the court can treat setoff as a type of counterclaim, and because the court treats pleadings as if there had been a proper designation where justice requires. *Gwinnett Com. Bank v. Flake*, 151 Ga. App. 578, 260 S.E.2d 523 (1979).

Where the defendant neither filed a compulsory counterclaim nor pled a set-off as an affirmative defense, there was no error in the trial court's failure to provide for a set-off for lease deposits prior to calculating pre-judgment and post-judgment interest. *American Medical Transp. Group, Inc. v. Glo-An, Inc.*, 235 Ga. App. 464, 509 S.E.2d 738 (1998).

**Counterclaim for contribution** in the event of judgment finding plaintiff and de-



defendant guilty of concurring negligence a claim arising out of the occurrence which is the subject matter of the complaint, and as such is maintainable; it is not in the nature of an independent suit, which can be maintained only in the county of the residence of the alleged joint tortfeasor. *Howard Concrete Pipe Co. v. Cohen*, 139 Ga. App. 491, 229 S.E.2d 8 (1976).

**Recoupment of premiums from insured** was a compulsory counterclaim in response to action by insured against insurer for collection of insurance proceeds. *P & J Truck Lines v. Canal Ins. Co.*, 148 Ga. App. 3, 251 S.E.2d 72 (1978).

**Adjudication of Truth-in-Lending claims** that are not asserted in precedent state court suits on the underlying debt are precluded by subsection (a) of this section. *Chapman v. Aetna Fin. Co.*, 615 F.2d 361 (5th Cir. 1980) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-13).

**Federal jurisdiction in case of removal.** — State procedural statute requiring compulsory counterclaims does not control question of federal jurisdiction in case of removal. *Coastal Air Serv., Inc. v. Tarco Aviation Serv., Inc.*, 301 F. Supp. 586 (S.D. Ga. 1969).

**Federal, not state, law determines who is the plaintiff and who is the defendant in removal cases.** *Coastal Air Serv., Inc. v. Tarco Aviation Serv., Inc.*, 301 F. Supp. 586 (S.D. Ga. 1969).

**Res judicata bars later action** — A party may not raise issues arising out of the same transaction which should have been pleaded as a compulsory counterclaim in another separate suit. Where the first suit is completed, then res judicata serves to bar proceeding with the second action. *First Fed. Sav. & Loan Ass'n v. I.T.S.R.E., Ltd.*, 159 Ga. App. 861, 285 S.E.2d 593 (1981).

Since an insured's counterclaim for property damage against a tortfeasor, which the insured later withdrew, was a compulsory counterclaim under O.C.G.A. § 9-11-13(a), the insurer was barred by res judicata and O.C.G.A. § 9-12-40 from reasserting that claim in a subsequent suit in which it sought to recover from the tortfeasor for damages it paid to the insured. *Allstate Ins. Co. v. Welch*, 259 Ga. App. 71, 576 S.E.2d 57 (2003).

**Where a suit is voluntarily dismissed, etc.** the doctrine of res judicata cannot operate

to bar a compulsory counterclaim in a later lawsuit, even if the claim was not asserted in the prior suit. *Walker v. Bishop*, 169 Ga. App. 236, 312 S.E.2d 349 (1983).

Condemnation proceeding was not a compulsory counterclaim, under O.C.G.A. § 9-11-13(a), in federal court action brought by condemnee seeking damages for announcement of the condemnation and seeking to enjoin it; hence, the condemnation proceeding was not barred by res judicata. *Ideal Leasing Servs., Inc. v. Whitfield County*, 254 Ga. App. 397, 562 S.E.2d 790 (2002).

**Setoff and recoupment are counterclaims and not defenses** and where the setoff and recoupment claims arise from the same transaction as that set forth in the original pleadings of the plaintiffs' complaint, these counterclaims are compulsory and should be raised in defendant's original answer. *Swim Dixie Pool Corp. v. Kraemer*, 157 Ga. App. 748, 278 S.E.2d 448 (1981).

**Debtor's failure to join bank officer bars further litigation against officer.** — Where vice-president of bank was a person necessary for proper adjudication of debtor's defenses and third-party claim in the prior suit and vice-president's joinder was mandatory under subsection (a) of O.C.G.A. § 9-11-13, the debtor, having failed to file a compulsory counterclaim against the vice-president or to join the vice-president as an indispensable party, was also barred from further litigation against the vice-president on these issues. *Usher v. Johnson*, 157 Ga. App. 420, 278 S.E.2d 70 (1981).

**Claim for rentals** need not be made by a counterclaim in an action wherein the possessors of certain property seek to set aside a deed to one of the present title holder's predecessors in title based on alleged fraudulent misrepresentations. *Schoen v. Home Fed. Sav. & Loan Ass'n*, 167 Ga. App. 644, 307 S.E.2d 72 (1983).

**A claim of abusive litigation** arises, by necessity, only after the commencement of civil proceedings. It is derivative in nature, and hence it must be pleaded as a compulsory counterclaim or compulsory additional claim. *Yost v. Torok*, 256 Ga. 92, 344 S.E.2d 414 (1986).

Although the Georgia Supreme Court has designated *Yost* abusive litigation claims as compulsory, this determination is not con-



**Counterclaims (Cont'd)****2. Compulsory Counterclaims (Cont'd)**

trolling in federal courts. *A.L. Williams Corp. v. Faircloth*, 120 F.R.D. 135 (N.D. Ga. 1987).

**Waiver of defense in second action.** — A compulsory counterclaim, if not asserted in the primary action, cannot later be asserted in a second action, but this preclusive effect is not present unless the party wishing to assert the defense affirmatively raises it in its responsive pleadings. If it is not so raised, the defense is waived. *Hubbard v. Stewart*, 651 F. Supp. 294 (M.D. Ga. 1987).

**Amendment denied where defendant had knowledge of claim.** — Where defendant introduced in evidence two letters the defendant received from plaintiff's attorney three to four months after the subject defaulted note was executed, defendant's counterclaim could not be added by amendment where the defendant had knowledge of the claims at the time the defensive pleadings were prepared and filed in the first instance. *Shaw v. Ruiz*, 207 Ga. App. 299, 428 S.E.2d 98 (1993).

Trial court properly granted summary judgment for an executor in the child's suit seeking recovery under quantum meruit as: (1) Georgia law applied to procedural matters such as whether a claim was a compulsory counterclaim; and (2) the claim was a compulsory counterclaim in the executor's suit against the child in Florida seeking to quiet title to properties the child allegedly improperly transferred since both suits involved the child's entitlement to a portion of the estate, and if the child was entitled to payment for the child's services, the issue should have been raised in the Florida suit to offset the claim that the child had been unjustly enriched. *Harper v. Harper*, 267 Ga. App. 553, 600 S.E.2d 659 (2004).

**Insured's counterclaim for property damage against a tortfeasor**, which the insured later withdrew, was a compulsory counterclaim, under O.C.G.A. § 9-11-13(a), because it arose out of the same incident that was the subject of the tortfeasor's suit, and there was a logical relationship between the tortfeasor's claim and the insured's claim. *Allstate Ins. Co. v. Welch*, 259 Ga. App. 71, 576 S.E.2d 57 (2003).

**3. Permissive Counterclaims**

**Permissive counterclaims do not arise out of same transaction.** — Under subsection (b) of this section, permissive counterclaims do not arise out of the same transaction and in fact need not be tried with the main action. *Dixie Home Bldrs., Inc. v. Waldrup*, 146 Ga. App. 464, 246 S.E.2d 471 (1978) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-13).

**Claims that mature or are acquired by pleader after pleading has been served** are permissive rather than compulsory counterclaims. *Jenkins v. Martin*, 142 Ga. App. 573, 236 S.E.2d 542 (1977).

**Counterclaim in tort where main action on contract.** — Permissive counterclaims may be based on a cause of action *ex delicto* when the main action was *ex contractu*. *Dixie Home Bldrs., Inc. v. Waldrup*, 146 Ga. App. 464, 246 S.E.2d 471 (1978).

**Failure to assert a permissive counterclaim at the proper time** will only result in the party being unable to make the contentions in the suit in question, not that the party will be barred in a future suit. *Kitchens v. Lowe*, 139 Ga. App. 526, 228 S.E.2d 923 (1976).

**4. Counterclaims Maturing or Acquired After Pleading**

**Claims that mature or are acquired by pleader after pleading has been served** are permissive rather than compulsory counterclaims. *Jenkins v. Martin*, 142 Ga. App. 573, 236 S.E.2d 542 (1977); *Wagner v. Howell Enters., Inc.*, 184 Ga. App. 394, 361 S.E.2d 698 (1987).

Because the basis for a director's counterclaim for conversion of stock did not occur until after the director filed the answer, that claim matured after the answer was filed, and thus it was a permissive, not compulsory counterclaim pursuant to O.C.G.A. § 9-11-13(e); a trial court erred in dismissing the counterclaim with prejudice. *Sampson v. Haywire Ventures, Inc.*, 278 Ga. App. 525, 629 S.E.2d 515 (2006).

**Claim which occurs subsequent to the time of serving the pleading** would fall in the category of a permissive counterclaim. *Georgia Power Co. v. Jones*, 122 Ga. App. 614, 178 S.E.2d 265 (1970).

**Separate action permitted.** — A supplemental counterclaim brought under subsec-

tion (e) of this section is permissive rather than compulsory; the action may be brought in a separate suit, and will not be lost if permission to plead it is denied. *Jenkins v. Martin*, 142 Ga. App. 573, 236 S.E.2d 542 (1977) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-13).

**Permission of the court is a necessary prerequisite** to supplemental pleading of a counterclaim under subsection (e) of this section. *Jenkins v. Martin*, 142 Ga. App. 573, 236 S.E.2d 542 (1977) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-13).

**Discretion of court under subsection (e).** — Subsection (e) of this section envisions the exercise of discretion by the trial judge. *Carvel Corp. v. Rabey*, 140 Ga. App. 205, 230 S.E.2d 355 (1976) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-13).

Decision to grant or deny a motion or a counterclaim is totally within the trial court's discretion. *Jenkins v. Martin*, 142 Ga. App. 573, 236 S.E.2d 542 (1977); *Feifer v. Reliance Kitchens, USA, Inc.*, 189 Ga. App. 653, 377 S.E.2d 28 (1988).

**Counterclaim predicated on the bringing of plaintiff's claim and its unsuccessful conclusion**, which defendant claims is the basis for an action for wrongful attachment, allowing the defendant to recover under the bond issued pursuant to such attachment, was a permissive counterclaim which matured or was acquired by defendant after serving the pleading, and could properly be brought in another action; hence, the trial judge did not err in dismissing such counterclaim, in effect denying permission for defendant to present it by supplemental pleading under subsection (e) of this section. *Carvel Corp. v. Rabey*, 140 Ga. App. 205, 230 S.E.2d 355 (1976) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-13).

**Where corporation, after filing answer, assigns various instruments to its wholly owned subsidiary**, and amends its counterclaim by adding claims based on these assignments, these additional causes of action do not constitute compulsory counterclaims which the corporation was required to assert at the time it filed its original answer, where there is no evidence that the subsidiary is a sham, or that it is being used to defeat a public convenience, to justify a wrong, protect fraud, defend crime, or any other reason which in equity and good conscience would justify the disregard of its separate entity. *Bass v. Citizens & S. Nat'l Bank*, 168 Ga. App. 668, 309 S.E.2d 850 (1983).

**Action for malicious abuse of process**, not being in existence at the time the plaintiff served the plaintiff's pleadings in response to the defendant's original complaint, was not a compulsory counterclaim in that action and could properly be filed as a separate action. *Ostroff v. Coyner*, 187 Ga. App. 109, 369 S.E.2d 298 (1988).

## 5. Omitted Counterclaims

The phrase "when justice so requires" in subsection (f) of O.C.G.A. § 9-11-13 furnishes an independent ground for setting up an omitted counterclaim. Thus, a trial court should grant leave to set up an omitted counterclaim "when justice so requires" even though the other grounds, "oversight, inadvertence, or excusable neglect" are not present. *White v. Fidelity Nat'l Bank*, 188 Ga. App. 539, 373 S.E.2d 640, cert. denied, 188 Ga. App. 913, 373 S.E.2d 640 (1988).

**Leave of court required for filing.** — Although defendant filed a motion seeking leave to file additional counterclaims, where the defendant failed to obtain a ruling before proceeding, the trial court did not err in dismissing defendant's additional counterclaims. *Cornelius v. Auto Analyst, Inc.*, 222 Ga. App. 759, 476 S.E.2d 9 (1996).

**Discretion of court under subsection (f).** — Subsection (f) of this section envisions the exercise of discretion by the trial judge. *Carvel Corp. v. Rabey*, 140 Ga. App. 205, 230 S.E.2d 355 (1976) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-13).

Under subsection (f) of this section, the trial judge is vested with discretion which will not be controlled absent a legal abuse. *Clairmont Foods, Inc. v. Huddle House, Inc.*, 142 Ga. App. 171, 235 S.E.2d 635 (1977) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-13).

Decision to allow counterclaim to be pleaded is matter of judicial discretion and may be reversed on appeal only if the party can demonstrate that the court abused its discretion. *Rohner, Gehrig & Co. v. Capital City Bank*, 655 F.2d 571 (5th Cir. 1981).

Whether justice requires the grant of leave to set up an omitted counterclaim is a matter which addresses itself to the sound discretion of the trial court. *White v. Fidelity Nat'l Bank*, 188 Ga. App. 539, 373 S.E.2d 640, cert. denied, 188 Ga. App. 913, 373 S.E.2d 640 (1988).

Permitting an omitted counterclaim is within the discretion of the trial court; the



**Counterclaims (Cont'd)****5. Omitted Counterclaims (Cont'd)**

court should be liberal in allowing such claims where no prejudice would result. *Martin & Jones Produce, Inc. v. Lundy*, 197 Ga. App. 38, 397 S.E.2d 461 (1990); *Parks v. Multimedia Techs., Inc.*, 239 Ga. App. 282, 520 S.E.2d 517 (1999).

Generally, it is a matter of the trial court's discretion whether to allow the late filing of counterclaims pursuant to subsection (f) of O.C.G.A. § 9-11-13. *Eudaly v. Valmet Automation (USA), Inc.*, 201 Ga. App. 497, 411 S.E.2d 311, cert. denied, 201 Ga. App. 903, 411 S.E.2d 311 (1991).

**Admission of second compulsory counterclaim within discretion of court.** — Whether to allow the filing of a second counterclaim which involved new theories but were clearly compulsory counterclaims based upon the same facts as the underlying complaint was within the discretion of the trial court and was not disturbed absent abuse. *Conerly v. First Nat'l Bank*, 209 Ga. App. 601, 434 S.E.2d 143 (1993).

**Abuse of discretion.** — Where the trial court had set a deadline for motions and for the filing of a pretrial order, the court abused its discretion in allowing defendant to file late counterclaims without a showing of necessity or justice pursuant to subsection (f) of O.C.G.A. § 9-11-13; and, having allowed the defendant to file late counterclaims, the court *prima facie* abused its discretion in refusing the plaintiff time for discovery and for denying a continuance. *Eudaly v. Valmet Automation (USA), Inc.*, 201 Ga. App. 497, 411 S.E.2d 311, cert. denied, 201 Ga. App. 903, 411 S.E.2d 311 (1991).

**Assertion of different basis for counterclaim on appeal.** — Having first asserted grounds for adding counterclaim which did not state a viable claim as a matter of law, defendant could not assert a different ground on appeal, since such a claim would constitute a shifting of the position raised before and ruled upon by the trial court, and, as such, it was not preserved for appellate review. *Strong v. Wachovia Bank*, 215 Ga. App. 535, 451 S.E.2d 524 (1994).

**Subsection (f) of this section applies to both compulsory and permissive counterclaims.** *Kitchens v. Lowe*, 139 Ga. App. 526,

228 S.E.2d 923 (1976) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-13).

**Question of type of counterclaim involved is a factor to be considered** by the trial judge in making a determination under subsection (f) of this section. *Kitchens v. Lowe*, 139 Ga. App. 526, 228 S.E.2d 923 (1976) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-13) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-13).

**What is "excusable neglect"** under subsection (f) of this section depends on whether or not defendant or the defendant's counsel had knowledge of the existence of the claim when defensive pleadings were prepared and filed in the first instance, and whether, under the facts, there has been unreasonable or inexcusable delay in the tendering of the amendment. *Sasser & Co. v. Griffin*, 133 Ga. App. 83, 210 S.E.2d 34 (1974); *Aycock v. HFC*, 142 Ga. App. 207, 235 S.E.2d 578 (1977), cert. dismissed, 240 Ga. 570, 241 S.E.2d 835 (1978) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-13).

**Knowledge of claim at time of filing of pleading.** — Finding of oversight or of inadvertence is unsupported if it appears from the pleadings or the facts that defendant or the defendant's counsel had knowledge of the existence of the claim when the defensive pleadings were prepared and filed in the first instance. *Blount v. Kicklighter*, 125 Ga. App. 159, 186 S.E.2d 543 (1971); *Adderholt v. Adderholt*, 240 Ga. 626, 242 S.E.2d 11 (1978).

**Judge should allow the amendment "when justice requires," even if other requirements are not met.** *Kitchens v. Lowe*, 139 Ga. App. 526, 228 S.E.2d 923 (1976).

**Submission of evidence and finding as to cause of delay.** — Before a delayed filing of a counterclaim is allowed pursuant to subsection (f) of this section, the court should require submission of evidence and make a finding therefrom as to whether the delay was occasioned by oversight, inadvertence or excusable neglect. *Blount v. Kicklighter*, 125 Ga. App. 159, 186 S.E.2d 543 (1971); *Adderholt v. Adderholt*, 240 Ga. 626, 242 S.E.2d 11 (1978); *Williams v. Buckley*, 148 Ga. App. 778, 252 S.E.2d 692 (1979) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-13).

**It is error for court to allow late counterclaim without evidence** and without requiring defendant to make the showing required of the defendant by subsection (f) of this section. *Adderholt v. Adderholt*, 240 Ga. 626,



242 S.E.2d 11 (1978) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-13).

**Courts should be very liberal in allowing amendments** to include compulsory counterclaims, and even permissive counterclaims where no prejudice would result, where the pleader has not been guilty of inexcusable neglect, or has not by reprehensible conduct deprived oneself of any claim to special consideration by the court. *Blount v. Kicklighter*, 125 Ga. App. 159, 186 S.E.2d 543 (1971).

As a general rule, leave to amend and set up a counterclaim shall be given freely, but this does not dispense with the necessity of showing that justice so requires. *Adderholt v. Adderholt*, 240 Ga. 626, 242 S.E.2d 11 (1978).

Courts should be very liberal in allowing amendments to assert compulsory counterclaims where no prejudice would result. *Williams v. Buckley*, 148 Ga. App. 778, 252 S.E.2d 692 (1979).

**Malpractice action against an attorney** accrued on the date the attorney filed an answer without seeking leave to add an omitted counterclaim, not the date on which the statute of limitation on the counterclaim had run. *Gibson v. Casto*, 233 Ga. App. 403, 504 S.E.2d 705 (1998).

**Allowance of late counterclaim otherwise barred by limitations.** — Trial court has discretion to allow a late counterclaim despite fact that the statute of limitations would otherwise bar a suit on the underlying right of action. *Unnever v. Stephens*, 142 Ga. App. 787, 236 S.E.2d 886, *aff'd*, 240 Ga. 313, 242 S.E.2d 478 (1977).

**New theories after remittitur constitute new counterclaims.** — The assertion of new theories as to an alleged defective foreclosure after remittitur constituted additional grounds for count one of the defendant's compulsory counterclaim and, thus, were new counterclaims which were barred. *Bellamy v. FDIC*, 236 Ga. App. 747, 512 S.E.2d 671 (1999).

**Counterclaim on issue of child's custody required.** — The husband was allowed to orally raise a counterclaim during the hearing on the wife's motion to modify legal custody because justice required it where the needs of the parties' child could not be satisfied in the absence of the counterclaim and consideration of the counterclaim fos-

tered judicial economy. *Daniel v. Daniel*, 250 Ga. App. 482, 552 S.E.2d 479 (2001).

### Cross-Claims

**Constitutionality.** — Subsection (g) of O.C.G.A. § 9-11-13, pertaining to cross-claims, and O.C.G.A. § 9-11-14, pertaining to third-party practice, are not in conflict with the Constitution; of course, even if they were, the venue provisions of the Constitution (Ga. Const. 1976, Art. VI, Sec. XIV, Para. VII [see Ga. Const. 1983, Art. VI, Sec. II, Para. VIII]) would be controlling and cannot be extended or limited by the Civil Practice Act, O.C.G.A. Ch. 11, T. 9. *Lester Witte & Co. v. Cobb Bank & Trust Co.*, 248 Ga. 235, 282 S.E.2d 296 (1981).

**Sphere of cross-claims broadened.** — Amendment to subsection (g) of this section, allowing cross-claims to be filed where relating to any property that is the subject matter of the original action, was intended to broaden the sphere of such permitted pleadings. *Claude A. Hinton, Jr., Inc. v. Institutional Investors Trust*, 133 Ga. App. 364, 211 S.E.2d 169 (1974) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-13).

**A cross-claim is not compulsory, but is permissive.** *Vineyard v. Fowler*, 197 Ga. App. 453, 398 S.E.2d 709 (1990), reversed on other grounds, 261 Ga. 454, 405 S.E.2d 678 (1991).

**Cross-claim for contribution is permissive.** — Subsection (g) of O.C.G.A. § 9-11-13, which authorizes cross-claims, expressly authorizes the bringing of a cross-claim for contribution. The language of the statute, however, is permissive and in no way makes a cross-claim arising out of the same transaction or occurrence as the main claim compulsory. *Tenneco Oil Co. v. Templin*, 201 Ga. App. 30, 410 S.E.2d 154 (1991).

**Cross-claiming codefendant entitled to punitive damages.** — Codefendants who are plaintiffs in cross-claim for indemnification against defendant can recover punitive damages. *Privitera v. Addison*, 190 Ga. App. 102, 378 S.E.2d 312, *cert. denied*, 190 Ga. App. 898, 378 S.E.2d 312 (1989).

**Cross-claim against joint tort-feasor.** — Where party defendant cross-claims against another defendant under subsection (g) of this section, both of whom are being sued as joint tort-feasors, one cannot have judgment against the other prior to the determination

**Cross-Claims (Cont'd)**

of the plaintiffs' suit. *Berry v. Cordell*, 120 Ga. App. 844, 172 S.E.2d 848 (1969) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-13).

**Indemnification as against joint tortfeasors.** — The fact that joint trespassers might be entitled to indemnification does not mean that other parties might not be so entitled. *Privitera v. Addison*, 190 Ga. App. 102, 378 S.E.2d 312, cert. denied, 190 Ga. App. 898, 378 S.E.2d 312 (1989).

**O.C.G.A. § 9-11-13 does not authorize cross-claim against one who is no longer a party to the action.** *Smithloff v. Benson*, 173 Ga. App. 870, 328 S.E.2d 759 (1985).

**Person added for limited purposes.** — Where a party is added by the court for limited purposes (such as to protect certain funds) and has not been designated a plaintiff or defendant by the court, provisions of O.C.G.A. § 9-11-13 governing cross-claims do not apply to that party. *Spivey v. Rogers*, 173 Ga. App. 233, 326 S.E.2d 227 (1984).

**Res judicata bars a party who foregoes opportunity to file permissive cross-claim from bringing the claim in a subsequent action.** *Fowler v. Vineyard*, 261 Ga. 454, 405 S.E.2d 678 (1991).

Cross-claims for indemnification and contribution, and a later personal injury claim, both arising out of the same traffic accident, involve an identity of subject matter for purposes of res judicata. *Fowler v. Vineyard*, 261 Ga. 454, 405 S.E.2d 678 (1991).

**Additional Parties**

**"Complete relief" construed.** — Term "complete relief" embraces the desirability of avoiding repetitive lawsuits on essentially the same facts or subject matter, as well as the desirability of joining those in whose absence there might be a grant of hollow or partial relief to the parties before the court. *Stein v. Burgamy*, 150 Ga. App. 860, 258 S.E.2d 684 (1979).

Co-executors of a husband's deceased parents were improperly joined in a wife's action for alimony, and the wife's reliance on the concept of complete relief as a basis for joinder was misplaced, because: (1) even if the wife were to be awarded some interest in the estate, whether the wife would have to enforce that right by litigation was entirely speculative; and (2) if further litigation were

to prove necessary, the issues and subject matter of litigation attempting to force a distribution from the estate would not be the same as the issues and subject matter in the wife's present action, which involved the entitlement, as a consequence of the marriage, to support from the husband; thus, the absence of the co-executors from the present litigation would not render the relief afforded the wife partial or hollow because the wife would obtain an interest as full and complete as that presently held by the husband. *Searcy v. Searcy*, 280 Ga. 311, 627 S.E.2d 572 (2006).

**Absence of additional alleged joint tortfeasor is no impediment to "complete relief,"** as stated in subsection (h) of O.C.G.A. § 9-11-13. *McCabe v. Lundell*, 199 Ga. App. 639, 405 S.E.2d 693, cert. denied, 199 Ga. App. 906, 405 S.E.2d 693 (1991).

**Leave of court is a bare requisite** when plaintiff seeks to assert a claim against one who is not already a party to the proceedings. *Housing Auth. v. Millwood*, 472 F.2d 268 (5th Cir. 1973).

**Venue is not relevant inquiry in initial determination** of whether to add defendant-in-counterclaim. Instead, the reference in subsection (h) of O.C.G.A. § 9-11-13 to the existence of "jurisdiction of [potential defendants-in-counterclaim]" obviously contemplates only a determination as to whether jurisdiction over the person of potential defendants-in-counterclaim can be obtained. *McCabe v. Lundell*, 199 Ga. App. 639, 405 S.E.2d 693, cert. denied, 199 Ga. App. 906, 405 S.E.2d 693 (1991).

**Procedure for bringing in additional parties.** — Where additional parties should be brought in pursuant to subsection (h) of Ga. L. 1966, p. 609, § 13 (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-13), counterclaimant or cross-claimant should serve the pleading upon the parties to the action who are affected thereby, file it or file and then serve it, secure an order from the court that certain named persons be made defendants to the counterclaim or cross-claim, obtain a summons from the clerk directed to such persons, and then proceed to serve the pleading, which contains the counterclaim or cross-claim, and the summons in the manner provided in Ga. L. 1972, p. 689, §§ 1, 3 (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-4) for service of the complaint and summons. *Housing Auth.*

v. Millwood, 472 F.2d 268 (5th Cir. 1973).

**Counterclaim not subject to estoppel.** — With regard to persons who were not parties to plaintiff's suit, even though defendants could have asked the trial court to add them as additional parties under subsection (h) of O.C.G.A. § 9-11-13, the trial court had the discretion to deny adding the parties; thus, estoppel did not apply to defendant's independent action against such persons. *Jacobs v. Littleton*, 241 Ga. App. 403, 525 S.E.2d 433 (1999).

**Joined party may contest venue.** — If a motion to join is granted and a defendant-in-counterclaim is thereafter served, then the actually "joined [rather than potentially joinable] party" may contest venue by filing a motion to dismiss, which is to be treated by the trial court as a motion to transfer pursuant to Uniform Superior Court Rule 19. If venue is shown to be proper elsewhere, it would then be incumbent upon the trial court to enter an appropriate order. Such an appropriate order might sever the counterclaim for separate trial pursuant to O.C.G.A. § 9-11-42(b) and transfer only the severed counterclaim, while retaining jurisdiction and venue over the main action. *McCabe v. Lundell*, 199 Ga. App. 639, 405 S.E.2d 693, cert. denied, 199 Ga. App. 906, 405 S.E.2d 693 (1991).

**Service of process when additional party brought in.** — If a motion to add a party is granted, or if the court orders an additional party brought in on its own motion, service of process must be made in the usual way. *Housing Auth. v. Millwood*, 472 F.2d 268 (5th Cir. 1973).

**Trial court erred in failing to allow addition of plaintiff executrix as party in individual capacity** in defendant's counter-claim for intentional infliction of mental distress, as O.C.G.A. § 9-11-13 provides for addition of necessary parties for granting of complete relief. *Owens v. Owens*, 248 Ga. 720, 286 S.E.2d 25 (1982).

**Third-party complaint against plaintiff's agent.** — Defendant's third-party complaint against plaintiff's agent was not cognizable against the agent under O.C.G.A. § 9-11-14, where the action could only be fairly regarded as related to defendant's counter-claim against the plaintiff and, as such, re-

quired an order by the trial court pursuant to subsection (h) of O.C.G.A. § 9-11-13 joining the agent as a party. *McCormick v. Rissanen*, 177 Ga. App. 623, 340 S.E.2d 268 (1986).

**Joinder in divorce actions of corporations.** — In an action for divorce pursuant to O.C.G.A. § 19-5-1, the trial court properly granted the wife's motion pursuant to O.C.G.A. §§ 9-11-13(h) and 9-11-19(a)(1) to join two corporations as defendants by counterclaim because, by the husband's own design, any property that could be determined to be marital property was inextricably commingled with the property of the corporations, and, thus, joinder of the corporations was proper to ensure a just division of marital assets. *Gardner v. Gardner*, 276 Ga. 189, 576 S.E.2d 857 (2003).

### Separate Trials and Judgments

**Subsection (i) of this section is not entirely clear.** *Young v. Jones*, 140 Ga. App. 66, 230 S.E.2d 32 (1976) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-13).

**Restrictive construction not intended.** — While a literal reading of subsection (i) of Ga. L. 1966, p. 609, § 13 (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-13) indicates by negative implication that jurisdiction over a counterclaim or cross-claim following dismissal of the original claim can be retained only in the limited situation in which separate trials have been ordered pursuant to Ga. L. 1966, p. 609, § 42 (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-42(b)), it seems clear that this restrictive construction was never intended. *Young v. Jones*, 140 Ga. App. 66, 230 S.E.2d 32 (1976).

**Dismissal of main complaint.** — Counterclaim is not necessarily subject to dismissal because of dismissal of main complaint. *Weems v. Weems*, 225 Ga. 19, 165 S.E.2d 733 (1969); *Young v. Jones*, 140 Ga. App. 66, 230 S.E.2d 32 (1976).

If a counterclaim can be adjudicated without regard to the main claim, it should be judicially considered even though the main claim has been dismissed. *Young v. Jones*, 140 Ga. App. 66, 230 S.E.2d 32 (1976).

**Entry of summary judgment on the main case in favor of defendant** does not effect dismissal of the defendant's counterclaim. *Young v. Jones*, 140 Ga. App. 66, 230 S.E.2d 32 (1976).



## RESEARCH REFERENCES

**Am. Jur. 2d.** — 20 Am. Jur. 2d, Counterclaim, Recoupment, and Setoff, § 1 et seq. 45 Am. Jur. 2d, Interpleader, § 3. 59 Am. Jur. 2d, Parties, §§ 257-319. 61A Am. Jur. 2d, Pleading, §§ 410-417. 75 Am. Jur. 2d, Trial, §§ 117, 119.

**C.J.S.** — 35A C.J.S., Federal Civil Procedure, §§ 381-394. 36 C.J.S., Federal Courts, § 18. 67A C.J.S., Parties, § 127 et seq. 71 C.J.S., Pleading, §§ 200-206. 80 C.J.S., Set-off and Counterclaim, §§ 9, 10, 27 et seq.

**ALR.** — Application of doctrine of res judicata to item of single cause of action omitted from issues through ignorance, mistake, or fraud, 2 ALR 534; 142 ALR 905.

Counterclaim or set-off as affecting rule as to part payment of a liquidated and undisputed debt, 4 ALR 474; 53 ALR 768.

Availability as set-off or counterclaim of claim in favor of one alone of several defendants, 10 ALR 1252; 81 ALR 781.

Plea of pendency of former action as affecting right of pleader to avail himself of objections to the former action, 32 ALR 1339.

Setting up counterclaim, set-off, or recoupment in reply, 42 ALR 564.

Right of defendant in action for injury to person or property to set up by cross-complaint claim for injury to his person or property against co-defendant, 43 ALR 879.

Judgment as a contract within statute in relation to setoff or counterclaim, 55 ALR 469.

May or must claim for damages from wrongful seizure of property be interposed in action or proceeding in which such seizure is made, 85 ALR 644.

Necessity of process against plaintiff when cross bill or answer in nature of cross bill comes in, 96 ALR 990.

Right to enjoin prosecution of action in court of limited jurisdiction because of counter rights or claims in behalf of defendant which are beyond such limited jurisdiction, 125 ALR 337.

Pleading or attempting to prove by way of setoff, counterclaim, or recoupment, related claim barred by statute of limitations, as waiver of defendant's plea of limitation against plaintiff's claim, 137 ALR 324.

Statutory right of setoff or counterclaim as

affected by defendant's conduct inducing delay in bringing action until after maturity of the claim, or assignment to defendant of the claim, against plaintiff, 137 ALR 1180.

Setoff, counterclaim, and recoupment in replevin or other action for possession of personal property, 151 ALR 519.

Claim barred by limitation as subject of setoff, counterclaim, recoupment, cross bill, or cross action, 1 ALR2d 630.

Claim for wrongful death as subject of counterclaim or cross action in negligence action against decedent's estate, and vice versa, 6 ALR2d 256.

Cause of action in tort as counterclaim in tort action, 10 ALR2d 1167.

Failure to assert matter as counterclaim as precluding assertion thereof in subsequent action, under federal rules or similar state rules or statutes, 22 ALR2d 621.

Permissibility of counterclaim or cross action for divorce where plaintiff's action is one other than for divorce, separation, or annulment, 30 ALR2d 795.

Right of defendant in action for personal injury, property damage, or death, to bring in new parties as cross defendants to his counterclaim or the like, 46 ALR2d 1253.

Counterclaim or the like as affecting appellate jurisdictional amount, 58 ALR2d 84.

Exclusion from courtroom of expert witnesses during taking or testimony in civil case, 85 ALR2d 478.

Independent venue requirements as to cross complaint or similar action by defendant seeking relief against a codefendant or third party, 100 ALR2d 693.

Proceeding for summary judgment as affected by presentation of counterclaim, 8 ALR3d 1361.

Right in equity suit to jury trial of counterclaim involving legal issue, 17 ALR3d 1321.

May action for malicious prosecution be predicated on defense or counterclaim in civil suit, 65 ALR3d 901.

Appealability of order dismissing counterclaim, 86 ALR3d 944.

Right of party litigant to defend or counterclaim on ground that opposing party or his attorney is engaged in unauthorized practice of law, 7 ALR4th 1146.

Necessity and permissibility of raising

claim for abuse of process by reply or counterclaim in same proceeding in which abuse occurred — state cases, 82 ALR4th 1115.

#### 9-11-14. Third-party practice.

(a) *When defendant may bring in third party.* At any time after commencement of the action a defendant, as a third-party plaintiff, may cause a summons and complaint to be served upon a person not a party to the action who is or may be liable to him for all or part of the plaintiff's claim against him. The third-party plaintiff need not obtain leave to make the service if he files the third-party complaint not later than ten days after he serves his original answer. Otherwise he must obtain leave on motion upon notice to all parties to the action. The person served with the summons and third-party complaint, hereinafter called the third-party defendant, shall make his defenses to the third-party plaintiff's claim as provided in Code Section 9-11-12 and his counterclaims against the third-party plaintiff and cross-claims against other third-party defendants as provided in Code Section 9-11-13. The third-party defendant may assert against the plaintiff any defenses which the third-party plaintiff has to the plaintiff's claim. The third-party defendant may also assert any claim against the plaintiff arising out of the transaction or occurrence that is the subject matter of the plaintiff's claim against the third-party plaintiff. The plaintiff may assert any claim against the third-party defendant arising out of the transaction or occurrence that is the subject matter of the plaintiff's claim against the third-party plaintiff, and the third-party defendant thereupon shall assert his defenses as provided in Code Section 9-11-12 and his counterclaims and cross-claims as provided in Code Section 9-11-13. Any party may move to strike the third-party claim, or for its severance or separate trial. A third-party defendant may proceed under this Code section against any person not a party to the action who is or may be liable to him for all or part of the claim made in the action against the third-party defendant.

(b) *When plaintiff may bring in third party.* When a counterclaim is asserted against a plaintiff, he may cause a third party to be brought in under circumstances which under this Code section would entitle a defendant to do so.

(c) *Exhibits attached to third-party complaint.* Any third-party complaint filed shall have attached thereto, as exhibits, a true and correct copy of the original complaint in the action and all other pleadings which have been filed in the action prior to the filing of the third-party complaint. (Ga. L. 1966, p. 609, § 14; Ga. L. 1969, p. 979, § 1; Ga. L. 1984, p. 22, § 9.)

**Cross references.** — Conclusive effect of judgment on person vouched into court by defendant, § 9-10-13. Venue in third-party practice, Ga. Const. 1983, Art. VI, Sec. II, Para. VII, § 9-10-34. Form of summons and complaint directed toward third-party defen-

dant, § 9-11-122. Right to contribution among joint trespassers; effect of settlement, § 51-12-32.

**U.S. Code.** — For provisions of Federal Rules of Civil Procedure, Rule 14, see 28 U.S.C.

**Law reviews.** — For article discussing counterclaims and cross-claims under the Georgia Civil Practice Act, see 4 Ga. St. B.J. 205 (1967). For article discussing aspects of third-party practice (impleader) under the Georgia Civil Practice Act, see 4 Ga. St. B.J. 355 (1968). For article, "Current Problems with Venue in Georgia," see 12 Ga. St. B.J. 71 (1975). For article, "Third-Party Practice in Georgia: A Decade of Experience Under the Civil Practice Act," see 13 Ga. L. Rev. 13 (1978). For article surveying judicial and legislative developments in Georgia's tort laws, see 31 Mercer L. Rev. 229 (1979). For annual survey of construction law, see 56 Mercer L. Rev. 109 (2004).

For note criticizing strict venue require-

ment that third-party defendants be impleaded in the counties of their residence in light of *Register v. Stone's Independent Oil Distribs., Inc.*, 227 Ga. 123, 179 S.E.2d 68 (1971), see 23 Mercer L. Rev. 667 (1972). For note advocating modification of constitutional venue provisions so as to avoid limitations on applicability of joinder and impleader provisions of Civil Practice Act, see 11 Ga. L. Rev. 546 (1977). For note, "Contribution Among Joint Tortfeasors," see 12 Ga. L. Rev. 553 (1978).

For comment on *Register v. Stone's Independent Oil Distribs., Inc.*, 227 Ga. 123, 179 S.E.2d 68 (1971), see 8 Ga. St. B.J. 428 (1972). For comment discussing Georgia law as to a defendant's right to bring in any party responsible to him for damages sought by the plaintiff, and comparing the approach of *Dole v. Dow Chem. Co.*, 30 N.Y.2d 143, 282 N.E.2d 288, 331 N.Y.S.2d 382 (1972), see 24 Mercer L. Rev. 697 (1973).

## JUDICIAL DECISIONS

### ANALYSIS

GENERAL CONSIDERATION  
THIRD-PARTY PLEADINGS  
THIRD-PARTY DEFENDANTS  
MOTIONS  
VENUE

#### General Consideration

**Constitutionality.** — Subsection (g) of O.C.G.A. § 9-11-13, pertaining to cross-claims, and O.C.G.A. § 9-11-14, are not in conflict with the Constitution; of course, even if they were, the venue provisions of the Constitution (Ga. Const. 1983, Art. VI, Sec. II) would be controlling and cannot be extended or limited by the Civil Practice Act, O.C.G.A. Ch. 11, T. 9. *Lester Witte & Co. v. Cobb Bank & Trust Co.*, 248 Ga. 235, 282 S.E.2d 296 (1981).

**Jurisdictional rules of Constitution not affected by section.** — Enactment of a new procedural method of bringing in parties cannot change the jurisdictional rules of the Constitution of this state. *Register v. Stone's Indep. Oil Distribs., Inc.*, 227 Ga. 123, 179 S.E.2d 68 (1971). For comment, see 8 Ga. St. B.J. 428 (1972).

**Purpose of section.** — Purpose of impleader provisions of this section is to

avoid multiplicity of actions, to save time and cost of reduplication of evidence, and to assure consistent results from similar evidence and common issues. *Bishop v. Georgia Baptist Hosp.*, 136 Ga. App. 507, 221 S.E.2d 682 (1975) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-14).

**Section should be liberally construed to promote purpose.** — Court should liberally construe the impleader provisions of this section to avoid multiplicity of actions, to save time and cost of reduplication of evidence, and to assure consistent results from similar evidence and common issues. *Insurance Co. of N. Am. v. Atlas Supply Co.*, 121 Ga. App. 1, 172 S.E.2d 632 (1970); *McMichael v. Georgia Power Co.*, 133 Ga. App. 593, 211 S.E.2d 632 (1974); *Voyager Life & Health Ins. Co. v. Pulaski Banking Co.*, 181 Ga. App. 201, 351 S.E.2d 725 (1986) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-14).

**This section is not a device for bringing into an action any controversy which may**



happen to have some relationship with it. Dorsey Heating & Air Conditioning Co. v. C.C. Dickson, Inc., 153 Ga. App. 599, 266 S.E.2d 282 (1980) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-14).

**Vouchment procedure authorized by O.C.G.A. § 9-10-13 has not been superseded** by the third-party practice rule of the Civil Practice Act, O.C.G.A. Ch. 11, T. 9. Hardee v. Allied Steel Bldgs., Inc., 182 Ga. App. 587, 356 S.E.2d 682 (1987).

**Where single group or aggregate of operative facts is involved**, impleader should be allowed, despite a difference in the legal nature of the claims of the various parties. Insurance Co. of N. Am. v. Atlas Supply Co., 121 Ga. App. 1, 172 S.E.2d 632 (1970).

**Statute of limitation on contribution does not begin to run until judgment is entered** against third-party plaintiff or until compromise and settlement of the claim is made. Independent Mfg. Co. v. Automotive Prods., Inc., 141 Ga. App. 518, 233 S.E.2d 874 (1977); Greyhound Lines v. Cobb County, 681 F.2d 1327 (11th Cir. 1982).

**Grounds for motion for summary judgment.** — A third-party defendant is entitled to move for summary judgment against the original plaintiff on any ground for which the original defendant would be entitled to summary judgment against the plaintiff. Empire Shoe Co. v. Nico Indus., Inc., 197 Ga. App. 411, 398 S.E.2d 440 (1990).

**Vacation of court's order in interests of justice.** — Even when entered, court may, in the interests of justice, vacate an order and reverse its position regarding the making of parties, so long as there is no abuse of discretion and the delay works no undue hardship upon the impleaded defendant. Frank B. Wilder & Assocs. v. St. Joseph's Hosp., 132 Ga. App. 373, 208 S.E.2d 145 (1974).

**Effect of judgment in third-party defendant's favor where new trial granted to defendant.** — Where new trial is granted to defendant in primary action, but judgment was returned in favor of third-party defendant on third-party complaint, defendant may not obtain relief after new trial from third-party defendant. Norman v. Walker, 123 Ga. App. 413, 181 S.E.2d 310 (1971).

**As only issue which could have been determined between truck driver and tire manufacturer** in action for wrongful death of passenger was secondary liability of manu-

facturer (third-party defendant) to driver for death of passenger, manufacturer could not assert doctrine of estoppel by judgment in action brought against it by driver for the driver's own personal injuries. Firestone Tire & Rubber Co. v. Pinyan, 155 Ga. App. 343, 270 S.E.2d 883 (1980).

**Cited in** Peacock Constr. Co. v. Turner Concrete, Inc., 116 Ga. App. 822, 159 S.E.2d 114 (1967); Zappa v. Ewing, 117 Ga. App. 362, 160 S.E.2d 640 (1968); D. Davis & Co. v. Plunkett, 224 Ga. 357, 162 S.E.2d 387 (1968); Henton v. Gould, 224 Ga. 512, 162 S.E.2d 722 (1968); Register v. Stone's Indep. Oil Distribs., 225 Ga. 490, 169 S.E.2d 781 (1969); Montgomery v. Richards Bldg. Materials, Inc., 122 Ga. App. 472, 177 S.E.2d 507 (1970); Robinson v. Bomar, 122 Ga. App. 564, 177 S.E.2d 815 (1970); S.M. & M. Realty Corp. v. Highlands Ins. Co., 123 Ga. App. 170, 179 S.E.2d 781 (1971); DeKalb County v. Brown Bldrs. Co., 227 Ga. 777, 183 S.E.2d 367 (1971); Mathews v. McConnell, 124 Ga. App. 519, 184 S.E.2d 491 (1971); Martin Mgt. Corp. v. Farner, 124 Ga. App. 552, 184 S.E.2d 597 (1971); Roesler v. Etheridge, 125 Ga. App. 358, 187 S.E.2d 572 (1972); Burt v. Long, 125 Ga. App. 385, 187 S.E.2d 578 (1972); Shell v. Watts, 125 Ga. App. 542, 188 S.E.2d 269 (1972); Charles Seago Mechanical Contracting Co. v. Mobile Homes of Miss., Inc., 128 Ga. App. 261, 196 S.E.2d 346 (1973); Smith v. Foster, 230 Ga. 207, 196 S.E.2d 431 (1973); Taylor v. Malden Trust Co., 129 Ga. App. 330, 199 S.E.2d 553 (1973); Benefield v. Elder Bldg. Supply Co., 132 Ga. App. 195, 207 S.E.2d 678 (1974); Ogden Equip. Co. v. Talmadge Farms, Inc., 132 Ga. App. 834, 209 S.E.2d 260 (1974); Mack Trucks, Inc. v. Arrow Aluminum Castings Co., 510 F.2d 1029 (5th Cir. 1975); Howard Concrete Pipe Co. v. Cohen, 139 Ga. App. 491, 229 S.E.2d 8 (1976); Champion v. Wells, 139 Ga. App. 759, 229 S.E.2d 479 (1976); Quillo v. Creel, 144 Ga. App. 653, 242 S.E.2d 319 (1978); First Nat'l Bank v. Rapides Bank & Trust Co., 145 Ga. App. 514, 244 S.E.2d 51 (1978); Young v. Jones, 149 Ga. App. 819, 256 S.E.2d 58 (1979); Stein v. Burgamy, 150 Ga. App. 860, 258 S.E.2d 684 (1979); Coleman v. Clark, 154 Ga. App. 188, 267 S.E.2d 824 (1980); First Bank & Trust Co. v. Insurance Serv. Ass'n, 154 Ga. App. 697, 269 S.E.2d 527 (1980); Roush v. Dan Vaden Chevrolet, Inc., 155 Ga. App. 372, 270

**General Consideration (Cont'd)**

S.E.2d 902 (1980); *Wallace v. Scott*, 164 Ga. App. 129, 296 S.E.2d 423 (1982); *Automated Medical Servs., Inc. v. Holland*, 166 Ga. App. 57, 303 S.E.2d 127 (1983); *First of Ga. Underwriters Co. v. Beck*, 170 Ga. App. 68, 316 S.E.2d 519 (1984); *Citizens Bank v. Hooks*, 173 Ga. App. 865, 328 S.E.2d 755 (1985); *Davis v. Betsill*, 178 Ga. App. 730, 344 S.E.2d 525 (1986); *Phillips v. Tellis*, 181 Ga. App. 449, 352 S.E.2d 630 (1987); *Union Camp Corp. v. Helmy*, 258 Ga. 263, 367 S.E.2d 796 (1988); *Hyer v. Citizens & S. Nat'l Bank*, 188 Ga. App. 452, 373 S.E.2d 391 (1988); *Opatut v. Guest Pond Club, Inc.*, 188 Ga. App. 478, 373 S.E.2d 372 (1988); *Owens v. Citizens Trust Bank*, 190 Ga. App. 501, 379 S.E.2d 594 (1989); *Watkins v. M & M Clays, Inc.*, 199 Ga. App. 54, 404 S.E.2d 141 (1991); *Bowden v. Russell*, 200 Ga. App. 239, 407 S.E.2d 467 (1991); *Tenneco Oil Co. v. Templin*, 201 Ga. App. 30, 410 S.E.2d 154 (1991); *Ralston v. Etowah Bank*, 207 Ga. App. 775, 429 S.E.2d 102 (1993); *Hussey, Gay, Bell & DeYoung, Inc. v. Clay-Ric, Inc.*, 212 Ga. App. 53, 441 S.E.2d 274 (1994); *State Line Metals v. ALCOA*, 216 Ga. App. 14, 453 S.E.2d 474 (1995); *Kirsch v. Jones*, 219 Ga. App. 50, 464 S.E.2d 4 (1995); *Hovendick v. Presidential Fin. Corp.*, 230 Ga. App. 502, 497 S.E.2d 269 (1998); *Satilla Cmty. Serv. Bd. v. Satilla Health Servs.*, 275 Ga. 805, 573 S.E.2d 31 (2002).

**Third-Party Pleadings**

**Liberal construction** should be given to third-party pleadings. *Benson Paint Co. v. Williams Constr. Co.*, 128 Ga. App. 47, 195 S.E.2d 671 (1973).

**Bringing of third-party complaint not mandatory.** — While a party may set forth a claim as provided by this section, the party is not bound to prosecute the claim in this manner. *Latex Filler & Chem. Co. v. Chapman*, 139 Ga. App. 382, 228 S.E.2d 312 (1976) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-14).

**Third-party complaint alleging separate and independent causes of action** which were not dependent upon the outcome of the main claim was subject to dismissal, where the only connection between the main claim and the third-party action was that the third-party defendant was alleged to have wrongfully deprived defendant of the

money which plaintiff sought to collect. *Quality Ford Sales, Inc. v. Greene*, 201 Ga. App. 206, 410 S.E.2d 389 (1991).

**Affirmative relief sought by defendant.** — O.C.G.A. § 9-11-14 does not authorize defendant to seek affirmative relief solely on the defendant's own behalf. Instead, the complaint must be predicated on secondary or derivative liability, such as indemnity, subrogation or contribution. *Hennessy Cadillac v. Pippin*, 197 Ga. App. 448, 398 S.E.2d 725 (1990).

**Joinder of direct claim by amendment of third-party complaint.** — In an action against defendant for injuries caused by an automobile collision, where defendant brought a third-party complaint for indemnity and contribution against a brake repair shop, defendant's claim for damages to the defendant's own car was properly joined by amendment of the third-party complaint. *Shleifer v. Bridgestone-Firestone, Inc.*, 223 Ga. App. 256, 477 S.E.2d 405 (1996).

**Neither admission of liability nor certainty of recovery necessary.** — It is not necessary, in order to maintain a third-party complaint, that the original defendant admit liability to the original plaintiff, nor that the allegations show that recovery by the original defendant from the third-party defendant is a certainty. *Register v. Stone's Indep. Oil Distribs.*, 122 Ga. App. 335, 177 S.E.2d 92 (1970), *rev'd* on other grounds, 227 Ga. 123, 179 S.E.2d 68 (1971).

If the impleader satisfies the pleading requirements of O.C.G.A. § 9-11-14 but nevertheless is not permitted by the trial court to bring in a third party because defendant alternatively denied any liability, the refusal of the third-party impleader will constitute error inasmuch as it deprives the defendant of the defendant's undisputed right under the principle to bring in one who is or may be liable "to him" for all or part of plaintiff's claim against the defendant. *ARA Transp. v. Barnes*, 183 Ga. App. 424, 359 S.E.2d 157 (1987).

**Jurisdiction over a third-party direct damage claim is not destroyed if the original action is settled or disposed of in some fashion before adjudication of such claim;** but the court, in the exercise of its discretion, either may proceed with the claim or dismiss it. *Cohen v. McLaughlin*, 250 Ga. 661, 301 S.E.2d 37 (1983).

**Third-party complaint is subject to notice-pleading provisions of Ga. L. 1967, p. 226, § 8 (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-8(a)).** Register v. Stone's Indep. Oil Distribs., 122 Ga. App. 335, 177 S.E.2d 92 (1970), rev'd on other grounds, 227 Ga. 123, 179 S.E.2d 68 (1971).

**Adequacy of third-party complaint.** — Complaint in third-party tort suit is adequate if sufficient facts are alleged which upon proper proof would allow recovery by third-party plaintiff from third-party defendant under applicable substantive law, where subject matter is same as that involved in original action. Koppers Co. v. Parks, 120 Ga. App. 551, 171 S.E.2d 639 (1969).

Third-party complaint should be allowed to stand if, under some construction of the facts which might be adduced at trial, recovery would be possible. Register v. Stone's Indep. Oil Distribs., 122 Ga. App. 335, 177 S.E.2d 92 (1979), rev'd on other grounds, 227 Ga. 123, 179 S.E.2d 68 (1971).

**Response to third-party complaint required.** — If a pleading is construed as a third-party complaint, a response is required, and a default judgment is proper for failure to answer. Wolski v. Hayes, 144 Ga. App. 180, 240 S.E.2d 720 (1977).

### Third-Party Defendants

**Third-party defendant may be brought in only if the third party defendant is liable over to original defendant,** as in a third-party action for contribution against a joint tort-feasor. Hyde v. Klar, 168 Ga. App. 64, 308 S.E.2d 190 (1983).

Because O.C.G.A. § 9-11-14 does not allow the tender of another defendant who is or may be liable to the plaintiff, even under an insurance broker's theory that an insurer waived its opportunity to rescind an insurance policy, the insurance broker did not show that a trial court erred in granting summary judgment to an insurer as the insurer was not liable to the injured insured for all or part of the insured's original claim. J. Smith Lanier & Co. v. Acceptance Indem. Ins. Co., 272 Ga. App. 789, 612 S.E.2d 843 (2005).

**Effect of impleader practice is to accelerate liability.** Gosser v. Diplomat Restaurant, Inc., 125 Ga. App. 620, 188 S.E.2d 412 (1972).

**Impleader is proper only when right to relief exists** under applicable substantive law. Smith, Kline & French Labs. v. Just, 126 Ga. App. 643, 191 S.E.2d 632 (1972).

**Absolute requirement of every third-party proceeding** is that its purpose must be to impose upon third-party defendant liability for part or all of the liability asserted by original plaintiff against third-party plaintiff. Wolski v. Hayes, 144 Ga. App. 180, 240 S.E.2d 720 (1977).

**Substitution of a party is not authorized by this section.** Nelson v. Sing Oil Co., 122 Ga. App. 19, 176 S.E.2d 227 (1970) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-14).

**Third-party complaint cannot stand where its only purpose is to tender substitute defendant** to plaintiff, because third-party defendant must be one who is or may be liable to third-party plaintiff for all or part of plaintiff's claim against the third-party defendant. Smith, Kline & French Labs. v. Just, 126 Ga. App. 643, 191 S.E.2d 632 (1972).

This section does not allow the tender of another defendant whose liability would flow directly to the original plaintiff rather than secondarily to the original defendant. National Life Assurance Co. v. Massey-Ferguson Credit Corp., 136 Ga. App. 311, 220 S.E.2d 793 (1975) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-14).

**Tender by defendant of another defendant.** — Impleader is not proper where defendant in effect tenders to plaintiff an additional defendant against whom plaintiff might or might not assert a claim. Benson Paint Co. v. Williams Constr. Co., 128 Ga. App. 47, 195 S.E.2d 671 (1973).

This section does not allow tender of another defendant who is or may be liable to plaintiff; third-party complaint must be against one who is or may be liable to third-party plaintiff for all or part of original plaintiff's claim against the party. Balkcom v. Mull, 129 Ga. App. 277, 199 S.E.2d 346 (1973).

This section does not allow tender of another defendant who may be liable to plaintiff. Evans v. Lukas, 140 Ga. App. 182, 230 S.E.2d 136 (1976) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-14).

**No impleading where separate and independent controversies.** — This section does not permit impleading where there are separate and independent controversies be-



**Third-Party Defendants (Cont'd)**

tween defendant and third-party defendant; it sanctions defendant's use of third-party complaint only where third-party defendant is or may be liable over to the defendant for all or part of plaintiff's claim against the defendant. *Bill Heard Chevrolet Co. v. GMAC*, 120 Ga. App. 328, 170 S.E.2d 454 (1969).

Third-party pleading does not allow defendant to implead third-party defendant to recover on a claim on which third-party defendant is alleged to be directly liable to defendant; defendant may only implead one who is or may be liable to the defendant for all or part of plaintiff's claim against the defendant. *Southern Ry. v. Insurance Co. of N. Am.*, 228 Ga. 23, 183 S.E.2d 912 (1971); *Wolski v. Hayes*, 144 Ga. App. 180, 240 S.E.2d 720 (1977); *Dorsey Heating & Air Conditioning Co. v. C.C. Dickson, Inc.*, 153 Ga. App. 599, 266 S.E.2d 282 (1980).

**O.C.G.A. § 9-11-14 does not authorize defendant to seek affirmative and independent relief solely on the defendant's own behalf from one not a party to the action.** *Thigpen v. Koch*, 126 Ga. App. 182, 190 S.E.2d 117 (1972); *Latimore v. International Bus. Invs., Inc.*, 189 Ga. App. 306, 375 S.E.2d 507 (1988).

**Substitute defendant not shown to be secondarily liable.** — Substitute defendant not shown to be secondarily liable but brought in to assert an entirely separate claim resulted in summary judgment on third-party complaint. *Lamb v. K.M. Ins. Co.*, 208 Ga. App. 746, 431 S.E.2d 744 (1993).

**Notion of secondary or derivative liability is central**, and it is irrelevant whether the basis of the third-party claim is indemnity, subrogation, contribution, express or implied warranty, or some other theory. *Smith, Kline & French Labs. v. Just*, 126 Ga. App. 643, 191 S.E.2d 632 (1972).

**Third-party's liability must be dependent or secondary.** — Third-party claim may be asserted only when third-party's liability is dependent in some way on the outcome of the main claim or when the third-party is secondarily liable to defendant. *Smith, Kline & French Labs. v. Just*, 126 Ga. App. 643, 191 S.E.2d 632 (1972).

The third-party defendant's secondary liability to the original defendant for the orig-

inal defendant's liability on the main claim is required if a third-party complaint is to meet the statutory requirements. *Knapp v. Lolley*, 177 Ga. App. 786, 341 S.E.2d 306 (1986).

O.C.G.A. § 9-11-14 allows a defendant to bring into the action a third-party defendant who is or may be liable to the defendant for all or part of the plaintiff's claim against the defendant. The third-party defendant's secondary liability to the original defendant for the defendant's liability on the main claim is required if a third-party complaint is to meet the statutory requirements. *Southern Ry. v. Union Camp Corp.*, 181 Ga. App. 691, 353 S.E.2d 519 (1987).

City could bring a third-party complaint against a corporation that allegedly damaged a pipeline supplying water to a customer, where the corporation was alleged to be a tortfeasor only as to the city and it was alleged that, in that tortfeasor capacity, the corporation was secondarily liable for any contractual damages that the city might ultimately be obligated to pay the customer. *Mayor of Savannah v. Southern Bulk Indus., Inc.*, 198 Ga. App. 867, 403 S.E.2d 447 (1991), cert. denied, 198 Ga. App. 898, 403 S.E.2d 447 (1991).

**Third-party action may be maintained only against one who is secondarily liable to original defendant** for part or all of original plaintiff's claim. *Wolski v. Hayes*, 144 Ga. App. 180, 240 S.E.2d 720 (1977).

Third-party complaint must be predicated on secondary liability, and not based purely on direct liability from third-party defendant to plaintiff. *Brabham v. Brown*, 147 Ga. App. 766, 250 S.E.2d 495 (1978).

**On grounds of indemnity, subrogation, contribution, warranty, or the like.** — In order to recover on third-party complaint, third-party plaintiff must establish a right over against third-party defendant either by indemnity (in tort or in contract, express or implied), subrogation, contribution or warranty. *Central of Ga. Ry. v. Lester*, 118 Ga. App. 794, 165 S.E.2d 587 (1968).

For third-party action to be maintained, it must appear that proposed third-party defendant is or may be secondarily liable to third-party plaintiff, and a right over against the third-party must be established, either by indemnity, subrogation, contribution, or warranty. *Bill Heard Chevrolet Co. v. GMAC*, 120 Ga. App. 328, 170 S.E.2d 454 (1969).

This section permits impleading of third party who is secondarily liable over to defendant for all or part of plaintiffs recovery, whether by indemnity, subrogation, contribution, express or implied warranty, or otherwise. *Insurance Co. of N. Am. v. Atlas Supply Co.*, 121 Ga. App. 1, 172 S.E.2d 632 (1970) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-14).

Only one who is secondarily liable to the original defendant (third-party plaintiff) may be brought in as a third-party defendant, as in cases of indemnity, subrogation, contribution, warranty and the like. *Burroughs Corp. v. Outside Carpets, Inc.*, 127 Ga. App. 622, 194 S.E.2d 487 (1972).

Third-party complaint is maintainable under this section for contribution, as well as for indemnity, subrogation, express and implied warranty and the like. *McMichael v. Georgia Power Co.*, 133 Ga. App. 593, 211 S.E.2d 632 (1974) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-14).

Third-party plaintiff (original defendant) must show that in some fashion third-party defendant is or may be secondarily liable to the third-party plaintiff through indemnity, subrogation, contribution or warranty. *National Life Assurance Co. v. Massey-Ferguson Credit Corp.*, 136 Ga. App. 311, 220 S.E.2d 793 (1975).

In a proceeding seeking confirmation of an arbitrator's award in a home construction dispute, it was not error for the trial court to join a surety the homeowners obtained to secure the release of the builder's lien on their property, even though the surety was not an indispensable party under O.C.G.A. § 9-11-14, because the surety was a necessary party whose joinder could have been ordered by the trial court absent a motion. *Marchelletta v. Seay Constr. Servs.*, 265 Ga. App. 23, 593 S.E.2d 64 (2004).

**Fact that third-party defendant may not be liable for all damages alleged does not preclude** the use of third-party practice, since this section specifically provides for partial liability; apportioning the damages would be for the jury. *Caudle v. Whiddon*, 126 Ga. App. 21, 189 S.E.2d 875 (1972) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-14).

**No legal relationship between plaintiff and third-party defendant need be shown.** *Smith, Kline & French Labs. v. Just*, 126 Ga. App. 643, 191 S.E.2d 632 (1972).

**Fact that plaintiff has no claim against third party irrelevant.** — It is irrelevant to

defendant's right to bring in a third party claimed to be liable over to the defendant that plaintiff has no claim against the third party, or declines to assert a claim against the third-party. *Smith, Kline & French Labs. v. Just*, 126 Ga. App. 643, 191 S.E.2d 632 (1972).

**Third-party complaint against plaintiff's agent.** — Defendant's third-party complaint against plaintiff's agent was not cognizable against the agent, where the action could only be fairly regarded as related to defendant's counterclaim against the plaintiff and, as such, required an order by the trial court pursuant to O.C.G.A. § 9-11-13(h) joining the agent as a party. *McCormick v. Rissanen*, 177 Ga. App. 623, 340 S.E.2d 268 (1986).

**Impleading insurer who fails to defend insured.** — Where insurer has disclaimed liability and refused to defend on behalf of the insured, automatic denial of insured's motion to implead insurer is improper and separate trials are justifiable only on grounds of the prejudice caused by the confusion and delay of litigating the actions together, not on the grounds of provisions in the insurance contract which attempt to override O.C.G.A. § 9-11-14. *Munday v. State Farm Fire & Cas. Co.*, 172 Ga. App. 382, 323 S.E.2d 193 (1984).

**Tender of defendant liable to plaintiff.** — O.C.G.A. § 9-11-14 dealing with third-party complaints does not allow the tender of another defendant who is or may be liable to the plaintiff. *Cohran v. Jones*, 160 Ga. App. 761, 288 S.E.2d 80 (1981), *aff'd*, 249 Ga. 510, 291 S.E.2d 538 (1982).

**Third-party complaint is maintainable under Ga. L. 1969, p. 979, § 1 (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-14) for contribution** among several joint trespassers, pursuant to Ga. L. 1972, p. 134, § 1 (see O.C.G.A. § 51-12-32). *Evans v. Lukas*, 140 Ga. App. 182, 230 S.E.2d 136 (1976).

**Joint tort-feasors.** — Defendant can bring in other joint tort-feasors in order to enforce claim for contribution. *Gosser v. Diplomat Restaurant, Inc.*, 125 Ga. App. 620, 188 S.E.2d 412 (1972).

If right of contribution among joint tort-feasors may arise, third-party action can be maintained under this section, unless barred for some other reason. *Maxwell Bros. of Athens v. Deupree Co.*, 129 Ga. App. 254,



**Third-Party Defendants (Cont'd)**

199 S.E.2d 403 (1973) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-14).

Although a defendant is not generally permitted to offer a substitute defendant by third-party complaint, a third-party complaint is nevertheless maintainable under O.C.G.A. § 9-11-14 against a joint tortfeasor for contribution. *Winkler, Inc. v. Vilston, N.V.*, 172 Ga. App. 686, 324 S.E.2d 542 (1984); *Confetti Atlanta, Ltd. v. Gray*, 195 Ga. App. 719, 394 S.E.2d 632 (1990).

**Application of O.C.G.A. § 51-12-32.** — Ga. L. 1972, p. 134, § 1 (see O.C.G.A. § 51-12-32) relates only to contribution among "joint trespassers," that is, joint tort-feasors, and proposed third-party defendant cannot be made liable as a joint tort-feasor where it, as employer, has already paid workers' compensation to the plaintiffs. *Central of Ga. Ry. v. Lester*, 118 Ga. App. 794, 165 S.E.2d 587 (1968).

**Even though right to contribution does not accrue until after judgment** (or compromise and settlement), third-party action for contribution may be maintained. *Evans v. Lukas*, 140 Ga. App. 182, 230 S.E.2d 136 (1976).

**Timing of right to contribution.** — Fact that contribution may not actually be obtained until original defendant has been cast in judgment and has paid does not prevent impleader; impleader judgment may be so fashioned as to protect rights of other tort-feasors, so that defendants judgment over against them may not be enforced until the defendant has paid plaintiff's judgment or more than the defendant's proportionate share, whichever the law may require. *Gosser v. Diplomat Restaurant, Inc.*, 125 Ga. App. 620, 188 S.E.2d 412 (1972).

The third-party action for contribution may be maintained even though the right to contribution does not accrue until after judgment or disposition through compromise and settlement. *Hennessy Cadillac v. Pippin*, 197 Ga. App. 448, 398 S.E.2d 725 (1990).

**When third-party complaint maintainable on indemnity theory.** — Third-party complaint cannot be supported on the theory of indemnity unless third-party defendant is primarily responsible for the negligence or wrongful act which caused the injury. Cen-

tral of Ga. Ry. v. Lester, 118 Ga. App. 794, 165 S.E.2d 587 (1968).

**Defendant may bring in a third-party non-resident defendant if that defendant's liability** to the original defendant allegedly arises by virtue of the tort forming basis for the original action or by virtue of a contract between the defendant and the third-party defendant, such as one for indemnification, related to such tort. *J.C. Penney Co. v. Malouf Co.*, 230 Ga. 140, 196 S.E.2d 145 (1973).

If a defendant is sued in tort, and nonresident third-party has contracted with defendant to indemnify the defendant against loss for such tort, then indemnifying party can be brought into the action as third-party defendant. *J.C. Penney Co. v. Malouf Co.*, 230 Ga. 140, 196 S.E.2d 145 (1973).

**Plaintiff's spouse not a proper third-party defendant in tort action.** — In action against railroad brought by plaintiff to recover for injuries suffered when car in which plaintiff was riding, being driven by plaintiff's spouse, was struck by train, plaintiff's spouse was not subject to suit by plaintiff for negligence, and therefore could not be a joint tort-feasor with the railroad; hence, since under Ga. L. 1972, p. 134, § 1 (see O.C.G.A. § 51-12-32) the right to contribution relates only to joint tort-feasors, third-party complaint brought by railroad on theory that it would be entitled to contribution from plaintiff's spouse failed to state a claim. *Southern Ry. v. Brewer*, 122 Ga. App. 292, 176 S.E.2d 665 (1970).

**Maker of promissory note, sued by holder in due course,** may not file third-party complaint against original payee who transferred the note before maturity without recourse. *Bill Heard Chevrolet Co. v. GMAC*, 120 Ga. App. 328, 170 S.E.2d 454 (1969).

**Impleader of counterclaimant's insurer not authorized.** — This section is not designed to authorize plaintiff against whom counterclaim has been filed to implead defendant-counterclaimant's insurance company. *Thigpen v. Koch*, 126 Ga. App. 182, 190 S.E.2d 117 (1972) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-14).

**Motions**

**Impleader motion more than ten days after answer within court's discretion.** — Where motion to implead third-party defen-



dant is made more than ten days after original answer, motion is addressed to court's discretion. *Holland-America Line v. United Coops.*, 124 Ga. App. 375, 183 S.E.2d 620 (1971).

There is no built-in requirement as to when impleader motion allowed by court must be filed; such a motion is addressed to the discretion of the court. *Frank B. Wilder & Assocs. v. St. Joseph's Hosp.*, 132 Ga. App. 373, 208 S.E.2d 145 (1974).

**Timeliness is factor governing exercise thereof.** — Decision to grant or deny motion for leave to implead a third-party defendant is committed to the sound discretion of the court, and timeliness of such motion is a factor governing exercise of such discretion. *Jenkins v. Chambers*, 127 Ga. App. 200, 193 S.E.2d 222 (1972).

**Where motion for leave to implead is not promptly made** and movant offers no reasonable excuse for delay, motion may properly be denied. *Jenkins v. Chambers*, 127 Ga. App. 200, 193 S.E.2d 222 (1972); *Cherokee Nat'l Life Ins. Co. v. Coastal Bank*, 239 Ga. 800, 238 S.E.2d 866 (1977).

**Denial of motion made after summary judgment not improper.** — Where motion to implead third-party defendant was filed approximately 8 months after original answer, and after grant of summary judgment fixing liability between the original parties, it was not an abuse of the court's discretion to deny it. *Holland-America Line v. United Coops.*, 124 Ga. App. 375, 183 S.E.2d 620 (1971).

**Order denying defendant's motion to implead a third party is not appealable**, inasmuch as it does not finally dispose of any rights of defendant. *Davis v. Roper*, 119 Ga. App. 442, 167 S.E.2d 685 (1969).

## Venue

**Venue of third-party complaint for contribution.** — Right of contribution from a joint tort-feasor is a substantive right, and even though an action to recover such contribution is brought as a third-party complaint, it has the nature of an independent suit, which can be maintained only in the county of residence of the alleged joint tort-feasor. *Register v. Stone's Independent Oil Distribs., Inc.*, 227 Ga. 123, 179 S.E.2d 68 (1971). For comment, see 8 Ga. St. B.J. 428 (1972).

Where defendants, as third-party plaintiffs, seek contribution by third-party defendants of their pro rata share of any verdict and judgment obtained against them, the action cannot be brought in a county other than that of the residence of the third-party defendants. *Register v. Stone's Indep. Oil Distribs., Inc.*, 227 Ga. 123, 179 S.E.2d 68 (1971). For comment, see 8 Ga. St. B.J. 428 (1972).

**Independent claim must satisfy venue requirements.** — Where the claim, whether advanced by the original plaintiff or the original defendants, is essentially independent rather than ancillary to the main action, it must satisfy within itself the constitutional venue requirements (Ga. Const. 1983, Art. VI, Sec. II). *Henderson v. Kent*, 158 Ga. App. 206, 279 S.E.2d 503 (1981).

**Venue of third-party complaint for indemnification.** — For purposes of venue involving nonresident third-party defendant by whom third-party plaintiff was contractually indemnified, the "act" causing expenses and damages to defendant (third-party plaintiff) occurred when suit was brought in a particular county. *J.C. Penney Co. v. Malouf Co.*, 230 Ga. 140, 196 S.E.2d 145 (1973).

## RESEARCH REFERENCES

**Am. Jur. 2d.** — 59 Am. Jur. 2d, Parties, §§ 124, 262, 263, 278-286.

**C.J.S.** — 35A C.J.S., Federal Civil Procedure, §§ 147-168. 67A C.J.S., Parties, §§ 68-99.

**ALR.** — Right of one brought into action as a party by original defendant upon the ground that he is or may be liable to the latter in respect of the matter in suit, to raise or contest issues with plaintiff, 78 ALR 327.

Right of defendant in action for personal injury or death to bring in a joint tort-feasor not made a party by plaintiff, 78 ALR 580; 132 ALR 1424.

Rule 14 of the Federal Civil Procedure Rules, which permits defendant to bring in as a party a third person liable in whole or in part for the claim made against the former, as applicable or as applied in actions in which the jurisdiction of the federal court is

dependent upon diversity of citizenship, 148 ALR 1182.

Right of defendant to bring in third person asserted to be solely liable to plaintiff, 168 ALR 600.

Right of defendant in action for personal injury or death to bring in joint tort-feasor for purpose of asserting right of contribution, 11 ALR2d 228; 95 ALR2d 1096.

Appealability of order with respect to motion for joinder of additional parties, 16 ALR2d 1023.

Right of retailer sued by consumer for breach of implied warranty of wholesomeness or fitness of food or drink, to bring in as a party defendant the wholesaler or manufacturer from whom article was procured, 24 ALR2d 913.

Claim for contribution or indemnification from another tort-feasor as within provisions of statute or ordinance requiring notice of claim against municipality, 93 ALR2d 1385.

Tort claim against which period of statute of limitations has run as subject of setoff, counterclaim, cross bill, or cross action in tort action arising out of same accident or incident, 72 ALR3d 1065.

### 9-11-15. Amended and supplemental pleadings.

(a) *Amendments.* A party may amend his pleading as a matter of course and without leave of court at any time before the entry of a pretrial order. Thereafter the party may amend his pleading only by leave of court or by written consent of the adverse party. Leave shall be freely given when justice so requires. A party may plead or move in response to an amended pleading and, when required by an order of the court, shall plead within 15 days after service of the amended pleading, unless the court otherwise orders.

(b) *Amendments to conform to the evidence.* When issues not raised by the pleadings are tried by express or implied consent of the parties, they shall be treated in all respects as if they had been raised in the pleadings. Such amendment of the pleadings as may be necessary to cause them to conform to the evidence and to raise these issues may be made upon motion of any party at any time, even after judgment; but failure so to amend does not affect the result of the trial of these issues. If evidence is objected to at the trial on the ground that it is not within the issues made by the pleadings, the court may allow the pleadings to be amended and shall do so freely when the presentation of the merits of the action will be subserved thereby and the objecting party fails to satisfy the court that the admission of the evidence would prejudice him in maintaining his action or defense upon the merits. The court may grant a continuance to enable the objecting party to meet the evidence.

(c) *Relation back of amendments.* Whenever the claim or defense asserted in the amended pleading arises out of the conduct, transaction, or occurrence set forth or attempted to be set forth in the original pleading, the amendment relates back to the date of the original pleading. An amendment changing the party against whom a claim is asserted relates back to the date of the original pleadings if the foregoing provisions are satisfied, and if within the period provided by law for commencing the action against him the party to be brought in by amendment (1) has received such notice of the institution of the action that he will not be prejudiced in maintaining his defense on the merits, and (2) knew or

should have known that, but for a mistake concerning the identity of the proper party, the action would have been brought against him.

(d) *Supplemental pleadings.* Upon motion of a party the court may, upon reasonable notice and upon such terms as are just, permit him to serve a supplemental pleading setting forth transactions or occurrences or events which have happened since the date of the pleading sought to be supplemented. Permission may be granted even though the original pleading is defective in its statement of a claim for relief or defense. If the court deems it advisable that the adverse party plead to the supplemental pleading, it shall so order, specifying the time therefor. (Ga. L. 1966, p. 609, § 15; Ga. L. 1968, p. 1104, § 4; Ga. L. 1972, p. 689, § 6.)

**Cross references.** — Effect of negligence or delay by party applying for leave to amend pleadings, § 9-10-134. Provision that amendment of pleadings pursuant to court order does not constitute waiver of objection to order, § 9-10-135.

**U.S. Code.** — For provisions of Federal Rules of Civil Procedure, Rule 15, see 28 U.S.C.

**Law reviews.** — For article discussing flexibility necessary for operation of amendment statutes, see 12 Ga. B.J. 127 (1949). For article surveying the law in Georgia on admissions, see 8 Mercer L. Rev. 252 (1957). For article, "Synopsis of 1968 Amendments of the Appellate Procedure Act and Georgia Civil Practice Act," see 4 Ga. St. B.J. 503

(1968). For article discussing the historical background of the doctrine of tender and the application in Georgia of tender requirements, and proposing reforms, see 21 Mercer L. Rev. 413 (1969). For article surveying developments in Georgia domestic relations law from mid-1980 through mid-1981, see 3 Mercer L. Rev. 109 (1981). For article surveying developments in Georgia trial practice and procedure from mid-1980 through mid-1981, see 33 Mercer L. Rev. 275 (1981). For annual survey article on legal ethics, see 56 Mercer L. Rev. 315 (2004).

For comment on *Leniston v. Bonfiglio*, 138 Ga. App. 151, 226 S.E.2d 1 (1976), see 28 Mercer L. Rev. 559 (1977).

## JUDICIAL DECISIONS

### ANALYSIS

#### GENERAL CONSIDERATION

##### AMENDMENTS, GENERALLY

###### 1. IN GENERAL

###### 2. NAME OR CAPACITY OF PARTY; NEW PARTIES

##### AMENDMENTS AFTER VERDICTS OR JUDGMENT

##### AMENDMENTS TO CONFORM TO EVIDENCE

##### RELATION BACK OF AMENDMENTS

###### 1. IN GENERAL

###### 2. AMENDMENTS CHANGING OR ADDING PARTIES

##### SUPPLEMENTAL PLEADINGS

### General Consideration

**Editor's notes.** — In light of the similarity of the provisions, decisions under former Code 1933, Ch. 13, T. 81, are included in the annotations for this section.

**Pleadings are a means, not an end.** — This section is one of the most important that

deal with pleadings; it reemphasizes and assists in attaining the objective of the rules on pleadings: that pleadings are not an end in themselves, but only a means to the proper presentation of a case, and that at all times they are to assist, not deter, disposition of litigation on the merits. McDonough



**General Consideration (Cont'd)**

*Constr. Co. v. McLendon Elec. Co.*, 242 Ga. 510, 250 S.E.2d 424 (1978) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-15).

**Amendment of complaint before service.** — In a personal injury action, plaintiff could amend the complaint before defendant was served, could serve the "recast complaint" without serving a copy of the original complaint, and, therefore, timely served the defendant. *Kennedy v. Porter*, 213 Ga. App. 398, 444 S.E.2d 818 (1994).

**Complaint signed by unlicensed attorney** was not void but merely voidable, and the defect was properly cured by amendment. *McCormick v. Acree*, 232 Ga. App. 834, 503 S.E.2d 88 (1998).

**People's right to litigate with governmental bodies should not be decided on technicalities** any more than one citizen's right to litigate with another citizen. *City of Atlanta v. International Soc'y for Krishna Consciousness of Atlanta, Inc.*, 240 Ga. 96, 239 S.E.2d 515 (1977).

**Mechanic's liens.** — This section, providing for amendment of "pleadings," does not apply to a mechanic's lien, because such lien is nothing more than a matter of proof. *Shirah Contracting Co. v. Waite*, 143 Ga. App. 355, 238 S.E.2d 728 (1977) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-15).

**Recovery of future rents.** — In the absence of an amendment to the complaint, supplemental pleadings, or trial of the claims for accrued rents by the express or implied consent of the parties, the trial court was not authorized to enter judgment for the landlord for rents that became due after commencement of the action. *Dwyer v. Anand*, 210 Ga. App. 419, 436 S.E.2d 532 (1993).

**Jury trial.** — Demand for jury trial must be made at time of original answer, and defendant cannot later make such request. *Williams v. Leonard Heating & Air Conditioning Co.*, 137 Ga. App. 16, 223 S.E.2d 2 (1975).

Waiver of right to jury trial is not within purview of this section. *Marler v. Citizens & S. Bank*, 139 Ga. App. 851, 229 S.E.2d 786 (1976), *aff'd*, 239 Ga. 342, 236 S.E.2d 590 (1977). But see *Gregson & Assoc., Inc. v. Webb*, 143 Ga. App. 276, 238 S.E.2d 274 (1977) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-15).

Demand for jury trial must be made at time of original answer, and defendant cannot later make such request. *Williams v. Leonard Heating & Air Conditioning Co.*, 137 Ga. App. 16, 223 S.E.2d 2 (1975).

**Where a third-party defendant had not been served as a party to the main action**, there could be no judgment entered in the main action by the trial court against the third-party defendant. *Stone Mountain Aviation, Inc. v. Rollins Leasing Corp.*, 174 Ga. App. 35, 329 S.E.2d 247 (1985).

**Evidence of additional damages in trial de novo.** — Where plaintiff appealed to the state court from a magistrate court's decision dismissing its claim and awarding damages to defendant on its counterclaim, and plaintiff had notice of additional damages since the original counterclaim, defendant could present evidence of additional damages of less than \$5,000 relating to its counterclaim, without formal amendment of its pleadings. *Jr. Mills Constr. v. Trichinotis*, 223 Ga. App. 19, 477 S.E.2d 141 (1996).

**Cited in** *YMCA of Metro. Atlanta, Inc. v. Bailey*, 107 Ga. App. 417, 130 S.E.2d 242 (1963); *Ward v. National Dairy Prods. Corp.*, 224 Ga. 241, 161 S.E.2d 305 (1968); *Hirsch's v. Adams*, 117 Ga. App. 847, 162 S.E.2d 243 (1968); *City of Atlanta v. Fuller*, 118 Ga. App. 563, 164 S.E.2d 364 (1968); *Johnson v. Myers*, 118 Ga. App. 773, 165 S.E.2d 739 (1968); *Whaley v. Disbrow*, 225 Ga. 145, 166 S.E.2d 343 (1969); *Cohen v. Garland*, 119 Ga. App. 333, 167 S.E.2d 599 (1969); *Smith v. Smith*, 119 Ga. App. 619, 168 S.E.2d 609 (1969); *Kelley v. Carson*, 120 Ga. App. 450, 171 S.E.2d 150 (1969); *Black v. Aultman*, 120 Ga. App. 826, 172 S.E.2d 336 (1969); *Bearden v. GMAC*, 122 Ga. App. 180, 176 S.E.2d 652 (1970); *Neal v. Smith*, 226 Ga. 96, 172 S.E.2d 684 (1970); *Hogan v. Maxey*, 121 Ga. App. 490, 174 S.E.2d 208 (1970); *Mull v. Aetna Cas. & Sur. Co.*, 226 Ga. 462, 175 S.E.2d 552 (1970); *Dowdney v. Shadix*, 122 Ga. App. 119, 176 S.E.2d 512 (1970); *Montgomery v. Richards Bldg. Materials, Inc.*, 122 Ga. App. 472, 177 S.E.2d 507 (1970); *Robinson v. Bomar*, 122 Ga. App. 564, 177 S.E.2d 815 (1970); *Howard v. Smith*, 226 Ga. 850, 178 S.E.2d 159 (1970); *Edwards v. Simpson*, 123 Ga. App. 44, 179 S.E.2d 266 (1970); *Perkins v. Perkins*, 227 Ga. 177, 179 S.E.2d 518 (1971); *Harrison v. Harrison*, 228 Ga. 126, 184 S.E.2d 147 (1971); *Thornton v.*

North Am. Acceptance Corp., 228 Ga. 176, 184 S.E.2d 589 (1971); *Rogers v. Eavenson*, 124 Ga. App. 230, 183 S.E.2d 498 (1971); *Rushing v. Ellis*, 124 Ga. App. 621, 184 S.E.2d 667 (1971); *Savannah Bank & Trust Co. v. Keane*, 126 Ga. App. 53, 189 S.E.2d 702 (1972); *Seaboard Coast Line R.R. v. Metzger*, 126 Ga. App. 178, 190 S.E.2d 156 (1972); *First Nat'l Bank v. Langford*, 126 Ga. App. 325, 190 S.E.2d 803 (1972); *Shure v. Willner & Millkey*, 126 Ga. App. 368, 190 S.E.2d 620 (1972); *McDonald v. Rogers*, 229 Ga. 369, 191 S.E.2d 844 (1972); *O'Quinn v. James*, 127 Ga. App. 94, 192 S.E.2d 507 (1972); *Whitley v. Whitley Constr. Co.*, 127 Ga. App. 68, 192 S.E.2d 563 (1972); *Johnson v. Caldwell*, 229 Ga. 548, 192 S.E.2d 900 (1972); *Darnell v. Betty's Creek Baptist Church*, 230 Ga. 461, 197 S.E.2d 714 (1973); *Anken Constr. Co. v. Artistic Ornamental Iron Co.*, 129 Ga. App. 32, 198 S.E.2d 389 (1973); *Murray Chevrolet Co v. Godwin*, 129 Ga. App. 153, 199 S.E.2d 117 (1973); *Rowe v. Citizens & S. Nat'l Bank*, 129 Ga. App. 251, 199 S.E.2d 319 (1973); *Pinkerton & Laws Co. v. Robert & Co. Assocs.*, 129 Ga. App. 881, 201 S.E.2d 654 (1973); *Knickerbocker Tax Sys. v. Texaco, Inc.*, 130 Ga. App. 383, 203 S.E.2d 290 (1973); *Giordano v. Stubbs*, 356 F. Supp. 1041 (N.D. Ga.), *aff'd*, 483 F.2d 1395 (5th Cir. 1973); *Baitcher v. Louis R. Clerico Assocs.*, 132 Ga. App. 219, 207 S.E.2d 698 (1974); *Kingston Dev. Co. v. Kenerly*, 132 Ga. App. 346, 208 S.E.2d 118 (1974); *Rodriguez v. Newby*, 131 Ga. App. 651, 206 S.E.2d 585 (1974); *Pate v. Milford A. Scott Real Estate Co.*, 132 Ga. App. 49, 207 S.E.2d 567 (1974); *Brer Rabbit Mobile Home Sales, Inc. v. Perry*, 132 Ga. App. 128, 207 S.E.2d 578 (1974); *Board of Comm'rs v. Allgood*, 234 Ga. 9, 214 S.E.2d 522 (1975); *Ayala v. Sherrer*, 234 Ga. 112, 214 S.E.2d 548 (1975); *Barrett v. Simmons*, 235 Ga. 600, 221 S.E.2d 25 (1975); *McLanahan v. Keith*, 135 Ga. App. 117, 217 S.E.2d 420 (1975); *Thomas v. Davis*, 235 Ga. 32, 218 S.E.2d 787 (1975); *Monumental Properties, Inc. v. Johnson*, 136 Ga. App. 39, 220 S.E.2d 55 (1975); *Bell v. Loosier of Albany, Inc.*, 137 Ga. App. 50, 222 S.E.2d 839 (1975); *Cook v. Computer Listings*, 137 Ga. App. 526, 224 S.E.2d 501 (1976); *Smith v. Emory Univ.*, 137 Ga. App. 785, 225 S.E.2d 63 (1976); *Phillips v. Williams*, 137 Ga. App. 578, 224 S.E.2d 515 (1976); *McKibben v. Thomas*, 138 Ga. App.

544, 227 S.E.2d 87 (1976); *Pendley v. Hunter*, 138 Ga. App. 864, 227 S.E.2d 857 (1976); *Greer v. State Farm Fire & Cas. Co.*, 139 Ga. App. 74, 227 S.E.2d 881 (1976); *Smith v. Security Mtg. Investors*, 139 Ga. App. 635, 229 S.E.2d 115 (1976); *Filsoof v. West*, 235 Ga. 818, 221 S.E.2d 811 (1976); *Haire v. Cook*, 237 Ga. 639, 229 S.E.2d 436 (1976); *Belt v. Allstate Ins. Co.*, 140 Ga. App. 740, 231 S.E.2d 831 (1976); *Logan Paving Co. v. Liles Constr. Co.*, 141 Ga. App. 81, 232 S.E.2d 575 (1977); *Security Ins. Co. v. Gill*, 141 Ga. App. 324, 233 S.E.2d 278 (1977); *Nelson v. Bloodworth*, 238 Ga. 264, 232 S.E.2d 547 (1977); *Kimball Bridge Rd. v. Everest Realty Corp.*, 141 Ga. App. 835, 234 S.E.2d 673 (1977); *Cleary v. Southern Motors of Savannah, Inc.*, 142 Ga. App. 163, 235 S.E.2d 623 (1977); *Joyner v. William J. Butler, Inc.*, 143 Ga. App. 219, 237 S.E.2d 685 (1977); *Wagner v. Wagner*, 238 Ga. 404, 233 S.E.2d 379 (1977); *Buck v. Buck*, 238 Ga. 540, 233 S.E.2d 792 (1977); *Kloville, Inc. v. Kinsler*, 239 Ga. 569, 238 S.E.2d 344 (1977); *Summerlot v. Crain-Daly Volkswagen, Inc.*, 238 Ga. 546, 233 S.E.2d 749 (1977); *Mundy v. Cincinnati Ins. Co.*, 141 Ga. App. 106, 232 S.E.2d 621 (1977); *Perry v. Dudley*, 141 Ga. App. 455, 233 S.E.2d 849 (1977); *Mattair v. St. Joseph's Hosp.*, 141 Ga. App. 597, 234 S.E.2d 537 (1977); *Ellington v. Tolar Constr. Co.*, 142 Ga. App. 218, 235 S.E.2d 729 (1977); *Downs v. Jones*, 142 Ga. App. 316, 235 S.E.2d 760 (1977); *Chastain v. Simmons*, 142 Ga. App. 615, 236 S.E.2d 678 (1977); *Brown v. Jackson*, 142 Ga. App. 780, 237 S.E.2d 13 (1977); *Strother Ford, Inc. v. Bullock*, 142 Ga. App. 843, 237 S.E.2d 208 (1977); *Gregson & Assocs. v. Webb*, 143 Ga. App. 276, 238 S.E.2d 274 (1977); *Holt v. Rickett*, 143 Ga. App. 337, 238 S.E.2d 706 (1977); *Mullinax v. Shaw*, 143 Ga. App. 657, 239 S.E.2d 547 (1977); *Richman Bros. Lumber & Supply Co. v. Martin*, 144 Ga. App. 39, 240 S.E.2d 308 (1977); *Genins v. Geiger*, 144 Ga. App. 244, 240 S.E.2d 745 (1977); *Space Leasing Assocs. v. Atlantic Bldg. Sys.*, 144 Ga. App. 320, 241 S.E.2d 438 (1977); *Griffin-Spalding County Hosp. Auth. v. Radio Station WKEU*, 240 Ga. 444, 241 S.E.2d 196 (1978); *Lanier Petro., Inc. v. Hyde*, 144 Ga. App. 441, 241 S.E.2d 62 (1978); *Weiss v. Gunter*, 144 Ga. App. 513, 241 S.E.2d 623 (1978); *Tuggle v. State*, 145 Ga. App. 603, 244 S.E.2d 131 (1978); *Dalton Am. Truck*



**General Consideration (Cont'd)**

Stop, Inc. v. ADBE Distrib. Co., 146 Ga. App. 8, 245 S.E.2d 346 (1978); Grizzard v. Petkas, 146 Ga. App. 318, 246 S.E.2d 375 (1978); Dunn v. McIntyre, 146 Ga. App. 362, 246 S.E.2d 398 (1978); Clover Realty Co. v. J.L. Todd Auction Co., 146 Ga. App. 576, 246 S.E.2d 695 (1978); Diaz v. First Nat'l Bank, 144 Ga. App. 582, 241 S.E.2d 467 (1978); Rude v. Rude, 241 Ga. 454, 246 S.E.2d 311 (1978); Farmers Mut. Exch. of Baxley, Inc. v. Dixon, 146 Ga. App. 663, 247 S.E.2d 124 (1978); Madison, Ltd. v. Price, 146 Ga. App. 837, 247 S.E.2d 523 (1978); Star Jewelers, Inc. v. Durham, 147 Ga. App. 68, 248 S.E.2d 51 (1978); Nelson v. Fulton County Bank, 147 Ga. App. 98, 248 S.E.2d 173 (1978); Kickasola v. Jim Wallace Oil Co., 144 Ga. App. 758, 242 S.E.2d 483; 436 U.S. 921, 98 S. Ct. 2272, 56 L. Ed. 2d 764 (1978); International Ass'n of Bridge Ironworkers, Local 387 v. Moore, 149 Ga. App. 431, 254 S.E.2d 438 (1979); Jackson v. Jackson, 243 Ga. 338, 253 S.E.2d 758 (1979); Good Housekeeping Shops v. Hines, 150 Ga. App. 240, 257 S.E.2d 205 (1979); Peachtree-Piedmont Assocs. v. Tower Place Billjohn, Inc., 150 Ga. App. 292, 257 S.E.2d 362 (1979); Marshall v. Fulton Nat'l Bank, 152 Ga. App. 121, 262 S.E.2d 448 (1979); Ingram v. Warren, 244 Ga. 189, 259 S.E.2d 448 (1979); Motor Fin. Co. v. Harris, 150 Ga. App. 762, 258 S.E.2d 628 (1979); Harrison Co. v. Code Revision Comm'n, 244 Ga. 325, 260 S.E.2d 30 (1979); Bradley v. Godwin, 152 Ga. App. 782, 264 S.E.2d 262 (1979); West v. National Bank, 155 Ga. App. 178, 270 S.E.2d 245 (1980); Unicover, Inc. v. East India Trading Co., 154 Ga. App. 161, 267 S.E.2d 786 (1980); McCoy Enters. v. Vaughn, 154 Ga. App. 471, 268 S.E.2d 764 (1980); West v. National Bank, 155 Ga. App. 178, 270 S.E.2d 245 (1980); Four Oaks Properties, Inc. v. Carusi, 156 Ga. App. 422, 274 S.E.2d 783 (1980); Cotton v. Federal Land Bank, 246 Ga. 188, 269 S.E.2d 422 (1980); Randall & Blakely, Inc. v. Krantz, 155 Ga. App. 238, 270 S.E.2d 265 (1980); Four Oaks Properties, Inc. v. Carusi, 156 Ga. App. 422, 274 S.E.2d 783 (1980); City of Douglas v. Johnson, 157 Ga. App. 618, 278 S.E.2d 160 (1981); Dorsey v. DOT, 248 Ga. 34, 279 S.E.2d 707 (1981); H.R. Kaminsky & Sons v. Yarbrough, 158 Ga. App. 523, 281 S.E.2d 289 (1981); Bituminous Cas. Corp. v. United Servs. Auto. Ass'n, 158 Ga. App. 739, 282 S.E.2d 198 (1981); Grier v. Employees Fin. Servs., 158 Ga. App. 813, 282 S.E.2d 342 (1981); Plaza Pontiac, Inc. v. Shaw, 158 Ga. App. 799, 282 S.E.2d 383 (1981); Caldwell v. Hunnicutt, 159 Ga. App. 102, 282 S.E.2d 665 (1981); Henry v. Hemingway, 159 Ga. App. 375, 283 S.E.2d 341 (1981); Auto Rental & Leasing, Inc. v. Blizzard, 159 Ga. App. 533, 284 S.E.2d 47 (1981); Edwards v. Davis, 160 Ga. App. 122, 286 S.E.2d 301 (1981); Griffin v. Griffin, 248 Ga. 743, 285 S.E.2d 710 (1982); Godfrey v. Kirk, 161 Ga. App. 474, 288 S.E.2d 301 (1982); Martin v. Newman, 162 Ga. App. 725, 293 S.E.2d 18 (1982); Atlanta Window Co. v. Haskell Assocs., 162 Ga. App. 789, 293 S.E.2d 51 (1982); Brown v. Banks, 162 Ga. App. 808, 293 S.E.2d 69 (1982); Benson v. Sullivan, 162 Ga. App. 829, 293 S.E.2d 380 (1982); Frates v. Sutherland, Asbill & Brennan, 164 Ga. App. 243, 296 S.E.2d 788 (1982); Concert Promotions, Inc. v. Haas & Dodd, Inc., 169 Ga. App. 711, 314 S.E.2d 720 (1984); Franklyn Gesner Fine Paintings, Inc. v. Ketcham, 252 Ga. 537, 314 S.E.2d 903 (1984); Blalock v. Central Bank, 170 Ga. App. 140, 316 S.E.2d 474 (1984); DeBerry v. Knowles, 172 Ga. App. 101, 321 S.E.2d 824 (1984); Brown v. Commercial Credit Equip. Corp., 172 Ga. App. 568, 323 S.E.2d 822 (1984); Clonts v. Scholle, 172 Ga. App. 721, 324 S.E.2d 496 (1984); McCall v. Wyman, 173 Ga. App. 131, 325 S.E.2d 629 (1984); Graham v. Newsome, 174 Ga. App. 351, 330 S.E.2d 98 (1985); Fussell Sheet Metal, Inc. v. Artistic Constr. & Landscaping, Inc., 174 Ga. App. 618, 330 S.E.2d 813 (1985); Bandy v. Hospital Auth., 174 Ga. App. 556, 332 S.E.2d 46 (1985); C & W Land Dev. Corp. v. Kaminsky, 175 Ga. App. 774, 334 S.E.2d 362 (1985); Edelschick v. Blanchard, 177 Ga. App. 410, 339 S.E.2d 628 (1985); Shedd v. Goldsmith Chevrolet, 178 Ga. App. 554, 343 S.E.2d 733 (1986); American Game & Music Serv., Inc. v. Knighton, 178 Ga. App. 745, 344 S.E.2d 717 (1986); Henderson v. Easters, 178 Ga. App. 867, 345 S.E.2d 42 (1986); Citizens Jewelry Co. v. Walker, 178 Ga. App. 897, 345 S.E.2d 106 (1986); In re C.M., 179 Ga. App. 508, 347 S.E.2d 328 (1986); Jenkins v. State, 180 Ga. App. 583, 349 S.E.2d 774 (1986); Bank S. v. Harrell, 181 Ga. App. 64, 351 S.E.2d 263 (1986); Rothstein v. L.F. Still & Co., 181 Ga. App. 113, 351 S.E.2d 513 (1986); Abernethy



v. Cates, 182 Ga. App. 456, 356 S.E.2d 62 (1987); Thornton v. Ellis, 184 Ga. App. 884, 363 S.E.2d 584 (1987); Rose v. Kosilla, 185 Ga. App. 217, 363 S.E.2d 623 (1987); Atlanta Fire Sys. v. Alexander Underwriters Gen. Agency, Inc., 185 Ga. App. 873, 366 S.E.2d 197 (1988); Black & White Constr. Co. v. Bolden Contractors, 187 Ga. App. 805, 371 S.E.2d 421 (1988); MacDonald v. Vasselin, 188 Ga. App. 467, 373 S.E.2d 221 (1988); Bohannon v. Futrell, 189 Ga. App. 340, 375 S.E.2d 637 (1988); Calhoun v. Somogyi, 190 Ga. App. 502, 379 S.E.2d 595 (1989); Barnes v. GMAC, 191 Ga. App. 201, 381 S.E.2d 146 (1989); W.M. Griffin Family Farms, Inc. v. Northrup King & Co., 191 Ga. App. 304, 381 S.E.2d 441 (1989); Stuckey Health Care, Inc. v. State, 193 Ga. App. 771, 389 S.E.2d 349 (1989); Banks County Sch. Dist. v. Blackwell, 194 Ga. App. 50, 389 S.E.2d 782 (1989); Price v. Age, Ltd., 194 Ga. App. 141, 390 S.E.2d 242 (1990); Utica Mut. Ins. Co. v. Chasen, 195 Ga. App. 875, 395 S.E.2d 40 (1990); Blackerby v. Henson, 201 Ga. App. 316, 411 S.E.2d 91 (1991); Wade v. Polytech. Indus., Inc., 202 Ga. App. 18, 413 S.E.2d 468 (1991); Peterson v. P.C. Towers, L.P., 206 Ga. App. 591, 426 S.E.2d 243 (1992); Paino v. Connell, 207 Ga. App. 553, 428 S.E.2d 446 (1993); Dowden v. American Tel. & Tel. Co., 211 Ga. App. 96, 438 S.E.2d 652 (1993); Teel v. Trust Co. Bank, 216 Ga. App. 493, 455 S.E.2d 312 (1995); Stuckey v. Storms, 265 Ga. 491, 458 S.E.2d 344 (1995); Staffing Resources, Inc. v. Nash, 218 Ga. App. 525, 462 S.E.2d 401 (1995); Shiver v. Norfolk-Southern Ry., 220 Ga. App. 483, 469 S.E.2d 769 (1996); Jayson v. Gardocki, 221 Ga. App. 455, 471 S.E.2d 545 (1996); Bonner v. Smith, 226 Ga. App. 3, 485 S.E.2d 214 (1997); Brown v. Little, 227 Ga. App. 484, 489 S.E.2d 596 (1997); Milburn v. Nationwide Ins. Co., 228 Ga. App. 398, 491 S.E.2d 848 (1997); United States Fid. & Guar. Co. v. Paul Assocs., 230 Ga. App. 243, 496 S.E.2d 283 (1998); Greer v. Davis, 244 Ga. App. 317, 534 S.E.2d 853 (2000); Reese v. City of Atlanta, 247 Ga. App. 701, 545 S.E.2d 96 (2001); Associated Doctors of Warner Robins, Inc. v. U.S. Foodservice of Atlanta, Inc., 250 Ga. App. 878, 553 S.E.2d 310 (2001); Sullivan v. Fredericks, 251 Ga. App. 790, 554 S.E.2d 809 (2001); Donald Azar, Inc. v. City of Atlanta, 254 Ga. App. 531, 562 S.E.2d 831 (2002); Williamson v. Dep't of Human Res.,

258 Ga. App. 113, 572 S.E.2d 678 (2002); Giles v. Vastakis, 262 Ga. App. 483, 585 S.E.2d 905 (2003); Langley v. Nat'l Labor Group, Inc., 262 Ga. App. 749, 586 S.E.2d 418 (2003); Imperial Foods Supply, Inc. v. Purvis, 260 Ga. App. 614, 580 S.E.2d 342 (2003); M.J.E.S. Enters. v. Martin, 265 Ga. App. 652, 595 S.E.2d 367 (2004); Liberty v. Storage Trust Props., L.P., 267 Ga. App. 905, 600 S.E.2d 841 (2004).

## Amendments, Generally

### 1. In General

**Right to amend is very broad.** Moore v. Bryan, 52 Ga. App. 272, 183 S.E. 117 (1935) (decided under former Code 1933, § 81-1301); Dalton Carpet Indus., Inc. v. Chilivis, 137 Ga. App. 266, 223 S.E.2d 460 (1976); McRae v. Britton, 144 Ga. App. 340, 240 S.E.2d 904 (1977); Cooper v. Mason, 151 Ga. App. 793, 261 S.E.2d 738 (1979).

Right to amend is very broad, and the practice of allowing amendments is very liberal. Wright v. Horne, 123 Ga. 86, 51 S.E. 30 (1905) (decided under former Code 1910, § 5681); Cox v. Georgia R.R. & Banking Co., 139 Ga. 532, 77 S.E. 574 (1913) (decided under former Code 1910, § 5681); Jenkins v. Lane, 154 Ga. 454, 115 S.E. 126 (1922) (decided under former Code 1910, § 5681); Richardson v. Hairried, 202 Ga. 610, 44 S.E.2d 237 (1947) (decided under former Code 1933, § 81-1301).

This state has a very liberal policy with regard to amendments. Taylor v. Georgia Power Co., 129 Ga. App. 89, 198 S.E.2d 701 (1973); McRae v. Britton, 144 Ga. App. 340, 240 S.E.2d 904 (1977).

**Discretion of court.** — Right of amendment is very broad, as is discretion of trial court in controlling it, and unless there is a manifest abuse of the court's discretion it will not be controlled. Walker v. Sheehan, 80 Ga. App. 606, 56 S.E.2d 628 (1949) (decided under former Code 1933, §§ 81-1301 and 81-1302).

Trial court did not abuse its discretion in allowing a bank to reinstate its claim for attorney fees and litigation expenses in an action against a property owner, seeking to re-establish its priority lien on the owner's property, as the bank had initially withdrawn that claim in order to expedite litigation and also based on the owner's promise to pursue

## **Amendments, Generally (Cont'd)**

### **1. In General (Cont'd)**

expeditious litigation, wherein both parties agreed to avoid questioning a witness regarding bad faith, but the owner continued to pursue the questioning; further, such amendment was to be liberally allowed, the bank's intent to seek such an award was clear, and the owner was unable to show surprise or prejudice by allowance of the amendment. *Schowalter v. Wash. Mut. Bank*, 275 Ga. App. 182, 620 S.E.2d 437 (2005).

Trial court's denial of the first insurer's motion for a directed verdict, pursuant to O.C.G.A. § 9-11-50, in the second insurer's declaratory judgment action regarding contested motor vehicle coverage, was proper, as the second insurer met the three-step requirement for institution of a declaratory judgment action because there was no suit pending that could have gone into default or been prejudiced, the declaratory judgment action was timely filed, and it provided a reservation-of-rights letter which listed the insured's lack of cooperation as the basis for questioning coverage; although the second insurer later provided four additional reasons in the declaratory judgment action, including fraud and misrepresentation which was found by the jury, such additional reasons did not have to be set forth in the reservation-of-rights letter, as amendments under O.C.G.A. § 9-11-15(a) were permissible. *Gov't Emples. Ins. Co. v. Progressive Cas. Ins. Co.*, 275 Ga. App. 872, 622 S.E.2d 92 (2005).

**Subsection (a) is to be liberally construed** in favor of allowance of amendments, particularly when the opposing party is not prejudiced thereby. *MCG Dev. Corp. v. Bick Realty Co.*, 140 Ga. App. 41, 230 S.E.2d 26 (1976); *Bourquine v. City of Patterson*, 151 Ga. App. 232, 259 S.E.2d 214 (1979) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-15).

**Cross-claim by codefendant.** — Pleadings must be treated as if amended to include cross-claiming codefendant's plea and prayer for compensation, where the issue was tried by express or implied consent of the parties. *Privitera v. Addison*, 190 Ga. App. 102, 378 S.E.2d 312, cert. denied, 190 Ga. App. 898, 378 S.E.2d 312 (1989).

**Decisions to be made on merits, not technicalities.** — Ga. L. 1967, p. 226, § 8 (see

O.C.G.A. § 9-11-8(f)), providing that pleadings be construed to do substantial justice, taken in conjunction with Ga. L. 1972, p. 689, § 6 (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-15), requires that decisions be made on the merits, not upon the niceties of pleadings. *Owens v. Cobb County*, 230 Ga. 707, 198 S.E.2d 846 (1973).

Where the trial court denied a motion to amend a pretrial order strictly on the basis of delay, finding the case was scheduled for trial and had been on prior trial calendars, the court had to reconsider the motion under the proper balancing test. *Total Car Franchising Corp. v. Squire*, 259 Ga. App. 114, 576 S.E.2d 90 (2003).

**Amendment is a resource against waste.** *McRae v. Britton*, 144 Ga. App. 340, 240 S.E.2d 904 (1977).

**If an amendment is germane** to cause of action, it should be allowed. *McRae v. Britton*, 144 Ga. App. 340, 240 S.E.2d 904 (1977).

**New cause of action.** — There is no prohibition against pleading a new cause of action by amendment. *Dalton Carpet Indus., Inc. v. Chilivis*, 137 Ga. App. 266, 223 S.E.2d 460 (1976); *McRae v. Britton*, 144 Ga. App. 340, 240 S.E.2d 904 (1977); *Cooper v. Mason*, 151 Ga. App. 793, 261 S.E.2d 738 (1979); *Peterson v. American Int'l Life Assurance Co.*, 203 Ga. App. 745, 417 S.E.2d 402, cert. denied, 203 Ga. App. 907, 417 S.E.2d 402 (1992).

Nothing in O.C.G.A. § 9-11-9.1 or O.C.G.A. § 9-11-15 prohibited clients who sued a law firm and several attorneys, alleging legal malpractice, from amending their complaint after their claim was dismissed for failure to file the expert's affidavit required by O.C.G.A. § 9-11-9.1, in an effort to add claims sounding in something other than professional negligence. *Smith v. Morris, Manning & Martin, LLP*, 264 Ga. App. 24, 589 S.E.2d 840 (2003).

O.C.G.A. § 9-11-15(a) permits, but does not require, a party to respond to an amended pleading, and allegations in an amended petition are "deemed denied or avoided" even in the absence of an answer; a trial court erred in holding that a director was required to plead a conversion of stock counterclaim "upon receipt of the amended complaint." *Sampson v. Haywire Ventures, Inc.*, 278 Ga. App. 525, 629 S.E.2d 515 (2006).



**Striking original pleadings.** — Nothing in subsection (a) of this section prohibits amendment of the complaint by striking all the original pleadings. *Stith v. Hudson*, 231 Ga. 520, 202 S.E.2d 392 (1973) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-15).

**Where less than all of plaintiff's claims are added or dropped,** the additions and deletions are not dismissals and renewals governed by O.C.G.A. §§ 9-11-41(a) and 9-2-61(a), but simply amendments governed by the liberal amendment rules of subsections (a) and (c) of O.C.G.A. § 9-11-15. *Young v. Rider*, 208 Ga. App. 197, 430 S.E.2d 117 (1993).

**After remand from appellate court.** — After a trial court's summary judgment ruling was reversed by the appellate court and the case was remanded, the trial court did not err in allowing the defendant to amend the answer and the counterclaim under O.C.G.A. § 9-11-15 to add claims for compensatory and punitive damages, as the action had not been fully adjudicated and claims remained after remand. *Kace Invs., L.P. v. Hull*, 278 Ga. App. 477, 629 S.E.2d 26 (2006).

**Facts upon which court's venue depends** may be added by amendment. *Middlebrooks v. Daniels*, 129 Ga. App. 790, 201 S.E.2d 338 (1973).

Legal guardians were entitled to amend their complaints to allege additional facts supporting venue in the county where they initially filed their complaints, even after their cases had been moved to the trial court in a second county based on the fact that they initially only pled that venue was supported in the first county because that was where the truck collision occurred. However, their initial complaints were sufficient to support venue and their amended complaints added that the legal guardians learned that the truck owner had an office and transacted business in the initial county of filing and since that allegation was added to challenge the truck owner's assertions that venue was based solely on where the accident occurred and that there was an entitlement to move the lawsuits to the county where the owners had their principal place of business. *Mohawk Indus. v. Clark*, 259 Ga. App. 26, 576 S.E.2d 16 (2002).

**Complaint may be amended so as to validate service of process.** *Leniston v.*

*Bonfiglio*, 138 Ga. App. 151, 226 S.E.2d 1 (1976). For comment, see 28 Mercer L. Rev. 559 (1977).

**Omission to give court jurisdiction** in the pleadings is amendable. *Southern Grocery Stores, Inc. v. Kelly*, 52 Ga. App. 551, 183 S.E. 924 (1936) (decided under former Code 1933, § 81-1309).

**Amendment by substitution of affidavit permissible.** — Where the plaintiff filed a valid affidavit as a substitute for a defective one before the court ruled on the defendant's motion to dismiss, this amendment by substitution was as permissible as an amendment by striking from or adding to the contents of the paper which it is sought to amend. *Phoebe Putney Mem. Hosp. v. Skipper*, 235 Ga. App. 534, 510 S.E.2d 101 (1998).

**Allowing amendment of complaint to seek damages** was not an abuse of discretion by the court. *Glynn-Brunswick Mem. Hosp. Auth. v. Gibbons*, 243 Ga. App. 341, 530 S.E.2d 736 (2000).

**Venue of affidavit.** — Where heading of venue of an affidavit was by mistake incorrectly stated to be in a state and county other than the state and county where it was actually signed and sworn to, but it appeared from the jurat that it was signed and sworn to in the proper jurisdiction, the judge did not err in allowing the affidavit to be amended by inserting proper venue. *Southern Grocery Stores, Inc. v. Kelly*, 52 Ga. App. 551, 183 S.E. 924 (1936) (decided under former Code 1933, § 81-1309).

**Reduction of amount claimed to jurisdictional limitation of court.** — Cross-action may be amended to reduce amount claimed to a sum within jurisdictional limitation of court. *Allied Enters., Inc. v. Brooks*, 93 Ga. App. 832, 93 S.E.2d 392 (1956) (decided under former Code 1933, § 81-1301).

**Amendment pleading law of foreign state.** — Original complaint seeking recovery for wrongful death of spouse sufficiently stated cause of action, as measured by standards of notice pleading, and an amendment pleading the applicable law of North Carolina was allowable and would relate back to filing of original complaint. *Atlanta Newspapers, Inc. v. Shaw*, 123 Ga. App. 848, 182 S.E.2d 683 (1971).

**Failure to verify, if required, is an amendable defect.** *Rigby v. Powell*, 233 Ga. 158, 210



**Amendments, Generally** (Cont'd)  
**1. In General** (Cont'd)

S.E.2d 696 (1974), overruled on other grounds, *Wilson v. Nichols*, 253 Ga. 84, 316 S.E.2d 752 (1984); *MCG Dev. Corp. v. Bick Realty Co.*, 140 Ga. App. 41, 230 S.E.2d 26 (1976).

**Condemnation proceedings.** — Amendment with regard to condemnation proceedings is perfectly proper where its allowance does not adversely and substantially affect condemnee's rights. *Taylor v. Georgia Power Co.*, 129 Ga. App. 89, 198 S.E.2d 701 (1973).

Amendment in condemnation proceedings, effect of which was to limit condemnor's use of the land condemned, did not amount to abandonment, nor to a substantial change such as would require that it be stricken, and until final judgment was reached, there was no impediment to such amendment. *Taylor v. Georgia Power Co.*, 129 Ga. App. 89, 198 S.E.2d 701 (1973).

**Forfeiture proceedings.** — Since the claimant contesting the forfeiture of property was authorized to amend the claimant's answer to a forfeiture complaint, the court erred in granting the state's motion to strike the amendment. *Jackson v. State*, 231 Ga. App. 320, 498 S.E.2d 159 (1998).

**Garnishment proceedings.** — Prior to judgment thereon, a motion filed to modify and reduce a garnishment judgment under O.C.G.A. § 18-4-91 may be retroactively amended to substitute the name and signature of a licensed Georgia attorney pursuant to O.C.G.A. § 9-11-15. *North Ga. Medical Ctr. v. Food Lion, Inc.*, 238 Ga. App. 78, 517 S.E.2d 799 (1999).

**Amendment to add defense.** — In an action for breach of a lease agreement, the trial court did not abuse its discretion in denying defendants' attempt to amend their answer to add a defense of condemnation. *Ford's & Gantt Co. v. Wallace*, 249 Ga. App. 273, 548 S.E.2d 31 (2001).

**Affirmative defenses.** — While bringing in affirmative defense of denial of performance or occurrence of conditions precedent 15 months after filing of original answer is not beneficial to orderly disposition of a case, it is nevertheless permitted. *Sasser & Co. v. Griffin*, 133 Ga. App. 83, 210 S.E.2d 34 (1974).

Trial court did not abuse its discretion in

granting defendant's motion to amend a pretrial order for the purpose of adding the affirmative defenses of unconscionability, illegality, and fraud, because defendant had raised the defenses on motion for summary judgment and there was neither prejudice arising out of surprise nor waiver as a matter of law. *Driggers v. Campbell*, 247 Ga. App. 300, 543 S.E.2d 787 (2000).

**Amendment a matter of right before entry of pretrial order.** — Subsection (a) of this section allows amendment as a matter of right before entry of a pretrial order. *Clover Realty Co. v. Todd*, 237 Ga. 821, 229 S.E.2d 649 (1976) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-15).

Amendments may be filed at any time before entry of a pretrial order without permission of the court. *Newbern v. Chapman Funeral Chapel*, 158 Ga. App. 790, 282 S.E.2d 379 (1981).

**Amendment compromising class action not allowed as matter of right.** — General rule permitting amendment as a matter of course and without leave of court before entry of pretrial order has no application in respect to a class action, if the proposed amendment would have the effect of compromising the claim. *Murphy v. Hope*, 229 Ga. 836, 195 S.E.2d 24 (1972).

**Amendments allowed before pretrial order in special statutory proceedings.** — The state should have been allowed to amend the action to make the Code section conform to the allegations contained in the condemnation action where the property seized was a result of a gambling offense, not a drug offense and although these offenses are special statutory proceedings, the Civil Practices Act is applicable. *State v. Walls*, 202 Ga. App. 899, 415 S.E.2d 921 (1992).

**Expert affidavits in malpractice actions.** — Expert affidavits, which plaintiffs had filed in an earlier action against defendants for medical malpractice, functioned as an amendment to their complaint in a subsequent action against defendants where the affidavits were attached to the plaintiffs' response to the defendants' motion to dismiss. *Bell v. Figueredo*, 259 Ga. 321, 381 S.E.2d 29 (1989).

Failure to attach supporting affidavit to professional malpractice complaint was an amendable defect under subsection (a) of O.C.G.A. § 9-11-15, where plaintiffs had obtained the affidavit before filing suit and had

simply neglected to file it with their complaint. *St. Joseph's Hosp. v. Nease*, 259 Ga. 153, 377 S.E.2d 847 (1989).

Failure to file an expert's affidavit with a complaint for professional malpractice, as required by O.C.G.A. § 9-11-9.1, is an amendable defect, at least where the plaintiff has obtained the affidavit prior to filing the complaint and the failure to file the affidavit was the result of a mistake. *Reid v. Brazil*, 193 Ga. App. 1, 387 S.E.2d 1, cert. denied, 193 Ga. App. 910, 387 S.E.2d 1 (1989).

Malpractice plaintiffs' purported amendment did not remedy the deficiency in their complaint concerning their failure to file the expert affidavit required by O.C.G.A. § 9-11-9.1. *Anderson v. Navarro*, 227 Ga. App. 184, 489 S.E.2d 40 (1997).

Trial court did not err in denying dismissal of a patient's medical malpractice complaint against the physicians and their employers, based on the physicians' claim that the patient failed to file a timely expert affidavit which raised the claim of lack of informed consent, as required by O.C.G.A. § 9-11-9.1, as the patient's initial complaint had an expert affidavit timely filed, and thereafter, an amended affidavit asserting the lack of informed consent was filed pursuant to O.C.G.A. § 9-11-15; dismissal was not warranted unless an expert affidavit was never initially filed in a timely manner. *Bhansali v. Moncada*, 275 Ga. App. 221, 620 S.E.2d 404 (2005).

**Amendment of medical malpractice complaint to include statement regarding failure to attach affidavit.** — Where a medical malpractice complaint, filed within 10 days of the expiration of the statute of limitations, stated that an affidavit would be filed within the extended filing time, and the affidavit was filed within that time, plaintiff could amend the complaint to include the required language that the affidavit could not be prepared because of time constraints. *Glisson v. Hospital Auth.*, 224 Ga. App. 649, 481 S.E.2d 612 (1997).

O.C.G.A. § 9-11-15 allows a plaintiff to amend the complaint to comply with O.C.G.A. § 9-11-9.1(b) within 45 days of filing and thereby trigger the automatic extended filing period. *Peterson v. Columbus Med. Ctr. Found.*, 243 Ga. App. 749, 533 S.E.2d 749 (2000).

**Amendment during pretrial conference.** — State has right to amend as matter of right during the pretrial conference, which is delineating the issues and contentions of the parties, but prior to the taking of the evidence. *State v. Croom*, 168 Ga. App. 145, 308 S.E.2d 427 (1983).

**Pretrial proceedings end with final commencement.** — The reasonable intendment of O.C.G.A. § 9-11-15 is that after the time for a pretrial conference has passed and neither the court nor the parties have insisted upon the entry of a pretrial order and no such order is entered, pretrial proceedings end with the commencement of the trial proper and the taking of evidence. The unfettered right to amend ceases and a party may amend a party's pleading only by leave of court or by the consent of the adverse party. *Black v. Lowry*, 159 Ga. App. 57, 282 S.E.2d 700 (1981).

**Once pretrial order has been entered,** party may not amend without leave of court or consent of the opposite party, as entry of such order limits the issues for trial to those not disposed of by admissions and agreement of counsel, and controls the subsequent course of the action, unless modified at trial to prevent manifest injustice. *Gaul v. Kennedy*, 246 Ga. 290, 271 S.E.2d 196 (1980).

Prior to 1968, Georgia practice permitted a very liberal right of amendment to the pleadings, the genesis of which is apparently in Ga. L. 1853-54, pp. 48-49, authorizing amendment in any stage of the cause; however, as amended in 1968, subsection (a) of this section now provides that amendments, except to conform to the evidence, are permitted after entry of a pretrial order only by leave of court or written consent of the adverse party. *Summer-Minter & Assocs. v. Giordano*, 231 Ga. 601, 203 S.E.2d 173 (1974) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-15).

**Entry or pretrial order determinative.** — Under subsection (a) of this section, it is the entry of pretrial order, not pretrial conference, which is determinative of when an amendment is proper as a matter of course. *Altamaha Convalescent Ctr., Inc. v. Godwin*, 137 Ga. App. 394, 224 S.E.2d 76 (1976) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-15).

**Pretrial order not modified on trial date.** — Trial court did not err in refusing to modify pretrial order where the motion was



**Amendments, Generally (Cont'd)**  
**1. In General (Cont'd)**

not made until the date set for trial. *Ostroff v. Coyner*, 187 Ga. App. 109, 369 S.E.2d 298 (1988).

**Amendment prior to pretrial order seeking sum then overdue.** — The trial court did not err in granting judgment for the sums prayed for in the first amendment where the first amendment to the dispossessory action was filed pursuant to O.C.G.A. § 9-11-15 before any pretrial order was issued, and it sought judgment for rent installments that were then overdue. *Peterson v. American Int'l Life Assurance Co.*, 203 Ga. App. 745, 417 S.E.2d 402, cert. denied, 203 Ga. App. 907, 417 S.E.2d 402 (1992).

**Amendments after entry of pretrial order are to be liberally granted** by the court, as justice requires. *Midtown Properties, Inc. v. George F. Richardson, Inc.*, 139 Ga. App. 182, 228 S.E.2d 303 (1976).

In considering belated motions to amend pleadings, judge must freely allow amendment when justice so requires. *Leslie, Inc. v. Solomon*, 141 Ga. App. 673, 234 S.E.2d 104 (1977).

**Amendment allowed where evidence, no pretrial order.** — Where there was evidence in the record to support the plaintiff's claim, and where no pretrial order had been entered, the court erred in refusing to allow it to amend its complaint to include the claim. *Carpet Cent., Inc. v. Johnson*, 222 Ga. App. 26, 473 S.E.2d 569 (1996).

**In exercising discretion to allow amendment, judge should balance** possible prejudice to nonmoving party with moving party's reason for delay. *Leslie, Inc. v. Solomon*, 141 Ga. App. 673, 234 S.E.2d 104 (1977); *Patterson v. Duron Paints of Ga., Inc.*, 144 Ga. App. 123, 240 S.E.2d 603 (1977); *Bourquine v. City of Patterson*, 151 Ga. App. 232, 259 S.E.2d 214 (1979).

**Mere delay in seeking leave to amend is not sufficient reason for denial.** *MCG Dev. Corp. v. Bick Realty Co.*, 140 Ga. App. 41, 230 S.E.2d 26 (1976); *Patterson v. Duron Paints of Ga., Inc.*, 144 Ga. App. 123, 240 S.E.2d 603 (1977).

**Diligence of party not irrelevant.** — Subsection (a) of this section does not mean that amendments will be allowed regardless of the diligence of a party. *Blount v.*

*Kicklighter*, 125 Ga. App. 159, 186 S.E.2d 543 (1971) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-15).

**Court abuses its discretion in refusing to allow party leave to amend** where that party sought in good faith to correct an inadvertent oversight on behalf of its counsel and there was no prejudice to the opposing party. *MCG Dev. Corp. v. Bick Realty Co.*, 140 Ga. App. 41, 230 S.E.2d 26 (1976).

**Grant of divorce on motion for judgment on pleadings** is not pretrial order which terminates unrestricted right to amend pleadings. *Price v. Price*, 243 Ga. 4, 252 S.E.2d 402 (1979).

**Leave required for amendment after order adopting findings of special master.** — Entry of order making special master's findings of fact that the judgment of the court is an event which requires leave of court or consent of the adverse party to file an amendment. *Gauker v. Eubanks*, 230 Ga. 893, 199 S.E.2d 771 (1973).

**Denial of motion to strike amendment is tantamount to leave of court** to file such amendment. *Brookshire v. J.P. Stevens Co.*, 133 Ga. App. 97, 210 S.E.2d 46 (1974).

**Denial of summary judgment as implicit approval of amendment.** — Although personal injury plaintiff never sought leave of court to add defendants, the trial court's denial of patron-defendant's motion for summary judgment, made on the ground that no motion for leave to amend was filed, amounted to an implicit approval of plaintiff's amendment. *Good Ol' Days Downtown, Inc. v. Yancey*, 209 Ga. App. 696, 434 S.E.2d 740 (1993).

**Defendant did not waive the statute of limitation defense** by failing to assert it in its original answer, where such defense was properly asserted by defendant's amendment to its answer. *Gober v. Hospital Auth.*, 191 Ga. App. 498, 382 S.E.2d 106 (1989).

**Waiver of statute of limitation if not raised prior to pretrial order.** — Although statute of limitation is waivable, it may be raised by amendment; but such defense is waived by failure to raise the issue prior to pretrial order. *Gaul v. Kennedy*, 246 Ga. 290, 271 S.E.2d 196 (1980).

**Grant of new trial is a de novo proceeding insofar as right to amend** by supplying additional germane allegations of fact is concerned. *Sirmans v. Citizens & S. Nat'l Bank*, 132 Ga. App. 894, 209 S.E.2d 697 (1974).



**Certification of service of amendment.** — Under subsection (a) of Ga. L. 1968, p. 1104, § 4 (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-15) and Ga. L. 1967, p. 226, § 4 (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-5), party amending a pleading need only certify service of the amendment on the other party's counsel by mail contemporaneous with filing of the amendment. *Locklear v. Morgan*, 127 Ga. App. 326, 193 S.E.2d 208 (1972).

**Response to amendment not required.** — This section allows a response to an amended pleading, but does not require such a response. *Building Assocs. v. Crider*, 141 Ga. App. 825, 234 S.E.2d 666 (1977) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-15).

**Amendment to reflect partnership status.** — Where complaint was brought in a name which indicated a corporate entity, trial court erred in dismissing complaint and denying plaintiffs' motion to amend its complaint to declare its true status as a partnership. *Holliday Constr. Co. v. Higginbotham*, 170 Ga. App. 114, 316 S.E.2d 560 (1984).

**Failure to attach exemplified copy of foreign divorce decree** is amendable defect. A former wife's failure to verify and attach an exemplified copy of a foreign divorce decree to her petition against her former husband for modification of child support was an amendable defect; her petition was amendable as a matter of right prior to entry of a pretrial order. *Hutto v. Plagens*, 254 Ga. 512, 330 S.E.2d 341 (1985).

**Specifying correct court in petition.** — The failure to address a petition to a specific court is an amendable defect. *Mincey v. Stamper*, 253 Ga. 301, 319 S.E.2d 857 (1984).

Even though the original petition was never formally amended to cure a failure to specify a court, the defect was not a ground for dismissal where the defendant admitted service of the petition and answered the petition in the correct court. *Mincey v. Stamper*, 253 Ga. 301, 319 S.E.2d 857 (1984).

**Verification of pleadings.** — Where verification of pleadings is required by statute, the lack thereof has been considered to be a mere procedural defect in the form of the pleading and readily amendable pursuant to subsection (a) of O.C.G.A. § 9-11-15. *Ballard v. Frey*, 179 Ga. App. 455, 346 S.E.2d 893 (1986).

**Delay in ruling on motion to amend until after commencement of trial.** — Where

appellees' motion to amend was made prior to commencement of trial, but was not ruled upon until trial had progressed somewhat, there was no error in permitting amendment at that time, inasmuch as appellees had unfettered right to amend their answer when motion was made. *Slater v. Jackson*, 163 Ga. App. 342, 294 S.E.2d 557 (1982).

**Timeliness of amendment.** — Where motion to amend was filed on last business day prior to beginning of trial which was more than six months after date of pretrial order, and where record contained no showing of a lack of laches or inexcusable delay, there was no abuse of trial court's discretion in its denial of plaintiff's motion to amend. *Mulkey v. GMC*, 164 Ga. App. 752, 299 S.E.2d 48 (1982), rev'd on other grounds, 251 Ga. 32, 302 S.E.2d 550 (1983).

Where there was no pretrial order issued in case, amended complaint, supported by affidavit which was filed and served on day preceding hearing, could not properly be disallowed based upon untimeliness under local rule. *Gilbert v. Decker*, 165 Ga. App. 11, 299 S.E.2d 65 (1983).

Where plaintiffs amended their complaint to plead special damages by dollar amount pursuant to a court order which gave no deadline for compliance, the amendment, filed prior to the entry of a pretrial order, was proper and timely and should have been considered by the trial court. *Torok v. Yost*, 194 Ga. App. 94, 389 S.E.2d 793, cert. denied, 194 Ga. App. 912, 389 S.E.2d 793 (1989).

Buyer's request to amend the buyer's complaint to seek reformation of two installment contracts for the purchase of certain land was timely since the request was made in the absence of a pre-trial order and prior to the taking of any evidence at trial. *L.S. Land Co. v. Burns*, 275 Ga. 454, 569 S.E.2d 527 (2002).

**Expired lien claim.** — O.C.G.A. § 9-11-15 does not allow for the amendment of an expired claim of lien pursuant to the three month limitations period of O.C.G.A. § 44-14-361.1(a)(2). *Tri-City Constr. Co. v. Sandy Plains Partnership*, 206 Ga. App. 506, 426 S.E.2d 57 (1992).

**Where time for pretrial conference has passed** and neither the court nor a party has insisted upon the entry of a pretrial order and no such order had been issued, a party's unfettered right to amend ceases upon the

## **Amendments, Generally (Cont'd)**

### **1. In General (Cont'd)**

commencement of the trial proper and the taking of evidence, but where an amendment was filed and served the morning of trial, since no pretrial order had been issued and plaintiff's amendment was filed and served prior to the commencement of trial, the amendment should have been permitted as a matter of right. *Jackson v. Paces Ferry Dodge, Inc.*, 183 Ga. App. 502, 359 S.E.2d 412 (1987).

**New defendant must be served.** — While subsection (a) of O.C.G.A. § 9-11-15, in conjunction with O.C.G.A. § 9-11-21, is authority for a trial court to grant a motion to add a party to a pending action, the grant of such a motion does not dispense with the requirement that a new defendant be served. *Gaskins v. A.B.C. Drug Co.*, 183 Ga. App. 518, 359 S.E.2d 364 (1987).

**Amendment of action for equitable partition of real property** was properly allowed to include a claim for wrongful foreclosure based on events that happened after the filing of the action. *Blanton v. Duru*, 247 Ga. App. 175, 543 S.E.2d 448 (2000).

**Mandatory amendment of pretrial order.** — Rule relating to the mandatory amendment of a pretrial order (as a pleading) when no objection is made to the introduction of evidence on an issue that is excluded from a pretrial order, applies even more emphatically when the issue is raised in the pleadings, is tried by express or implied consent, and is sought to be preserved by amendment of a pretrial order. *Galletta v. Hillcrest Abbey W., Inc.*, 185 Ga. App. 20, 363 S.E.2d 265 (1987), cert. denied, 185 Ga. App. 910, 363 S.E.2d 265 (1988).

**Amendment of complaint after reversal.** — A complaint cannot be amended under subsection (a) of O.C.G.A. § 9-11-15 in a new trial after a reversal without the leave of the court or the written consent of an adverse party where a pretrial order was entered in the first trial. *Kirkland v. Southern Dist. Co.*, 187 Ga. App. 453, 370 S.E.2d 640 (1988), cert. denied, 187 Ga. App. 453, 370 S.E.2d 640 (1989).

**Failure on appeal to show that trial court prevented amendment.** — Chief executive officer's (CEO) claim that the trial court should have allowed the CEO to amend the

complaint was rejected as the CEO failed to show that the trial court prevented the CEO from amending the complaint. *Tidikis v. Network for Med. Communs. & Research, LLC*, 274 Ga. App. 807, 619 S.E.2d 481 (2005).

**Amendment of habeas petition before hearing allowed.** — The habeas court severed count one of a state habeas corpus petition and, following a hearing, granted relief on this count. Where the order granting relief on count one was reversed on appeal, all the other issues in the petition remained "still pending," and the defendant was entitled to amend the defendant's petition as of right at any time before the hearing on these remaining issues. *Nelson v. Zant*, 261 Ga. 358, 405 S.E.2d 250 (1991).

### **2. Name or Capacity of Party; New Parties**

**Section in pari materia with § 9-11-21.** — When a party seeks to add a new party by amendment, O.C.G.A. § 9-11-15 must be read in pari materia with O.C.G.A. § 9-11-21, which allows the dropping and adding of parties only "by order of the court on motion of any party." Where no such motion or leave of court was granted, the trial court improperly denied the "amended" defendant's motion to dismiss. *Dollar Concrete Constr. Co. v. Watson*, 207 Ga. App. 452, 428 S.E.2d 379 (1993).

**When § 9-11-21 does not apply.** — When there is a substitution by amendment of a "John Doe" or "Jane Doe" named in the original complaint for the real defendant, O.C.G.A. § 9-11-21 does not apply and subsection (c) of O.C.G.A. § 9-11-15 is applicable; therefore, leave of court is not necessary for the substitution. *Smith v. Vencare, Inc.*, 238 Ga. App. 621, 519 S.E.2d 735 (1999).

**Name of either plaintiff or defendant** may be corrected by amendment prior to judgment, so long, at least, as name by which the originally designated party is described imports a person, firm, or corporation, even though it is in fact not so. *Locklear v. Morgan*, 127 Ga. App. 326, 193 S.E.2d 208 (1972).

**Section controls over § 9-10-132 in case of misnomer.** — To the extent that O.C.G.A. §§ 9-10-132 and 9-11-15 are inconsistent, the latter expression of the legislature, O.C.G.A. § 9-11-15, controls. Where a party named in a complaint is reasonably recognizable as a



misnomer for the real party in interest, the misnomer may be corrected by amendment to the pleadings pursuant to O.C.G.A. § 9-11-15. *United States Xpress, Inc. v. W. Timothy Askey & Co.*, 194 Ga. App. 730, 391 S.E.2d 707 (1990).

**Misnomer in name of corporation** can be corrected by amendment. *Patterson v. Duron Paints of Ga., Inc.*, 144 Ga. App. 123, 240 S.E.2d 603 (1977).

Where the party plaintiff named in a complaint is not a legal entity but is reasonably recognizable as a misnomer for a legal entity which is the real party plaintiff, the misnomer may be corrected by amendment. *Block v. Voyager Life Ins. Co.*, 251 Ga. 162, 303 S.E.2d 742 (1978).

Because the named corporation should have known that there was a mistake in corporate identity, so that the mistake should not have delayed the trial, dismissal of the entire case as to all parties was an abuse of discretion. *Smith v. Vencare, Inc.*, 238 Ga. App. 621, 519 S.E.2d 735 (1999).

**Amendment to correct party name.** — Erroneous name of a defendant may be amended to correct same, even after statute of limitations has run. *London Iron & Metal Co. v. Logan*, 133 Ga. App. 692, 212 S.E.2d 21 (1975).

Where real defendant has been properly served, plaintiff has right to amend in order to correct a misnomer; correction of a misnomer involves no substitution of parties and does not add a new and distinct party. *London Iron & Metal Co. v. Logan*, 133 Ga. App. 692, 212 S.E.2d 21 (1975).

A plaintiff who has sued the wrong defendant may move to amend the plaintiff's pleading after the statute of limitation has run and that amendment will relate back to the time of the original pleading if the proper defendant has received actual notice and knew or should have known that, but for plaintiff's mistake, it would have been the party sued. *Ciprotti v. United Inns, Inc.*, 209 Ga. App. 457, 433 S.E.2d 585 (1993).

Correction of a misnomer involves no substitution of parties and does not add a new and distinct party. *Khawaja v. Lane Co.*, 239 Ga. App. 93, 520 S.E.2d 1 (1999).

**Defendant must have notice before amendment to correct misnomer.** — Where the plaintiff named the wrong corporate defendant in the plaintiff's original com-

plaint and, after expiration of the statute of limitations, served an amended complaint on the proper company, such service did not meet the requirements of O.C.G.A. § 9-11-15 because the plaintiff failed to contradict evidence that the company was unaware of and had no notice of the action until it was served with the amended complaint. *American Transp., Inc. v. Thompson*, 218 Ga. App. 54, 460 S.E.2d 298 (1995).

**Capacity of plaintiff.** — Amendment changing capacity in which plaintiff brings an action is permissible even after statute of limitations has run, and since such amendment does not change the parties before the court, it should be liberally granted. *Atlanta Newspapers, Inc. v. Shaw*, 123 Ga. App. 848, 182 S.E.2d 683 (1971); *C & S Land, Transp. & Dev. Corp. v. Yarbrough*, 153 Ga. App. 644, 266 S.E.2d 508 (1980).

Complaints may be amended to change the capacity of the plaintiff, as well as to add new plaintiffs. *Morris v. Chewning*, 201 Ga. App. 658, 411 S.E.2d 891 (1991).

**Subsection (a) to be read in pari materia with § 9-11-21 when new party added.** — Where party seeks to add a new party by amendment, subsection (a) of Ga. L. 1972, p. 689, § 6 (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-15) must be read in pari materia with Ga. L. 1966, p. 609, § 21 (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-21), which allows dropping and adding of parties only by order of the court on motion. *Clover Realty Co. v. Todd*, 237 Ga. 821, 229 S.E.2d 649 (1976), cert. denied, 198 Ga. App. 898, 400 S.E.2d 388 (1991); *Slater v. Brigadier Homes, Inc.*, 198 Ga. App. 67, 400 S.E.2d 338 (1990).

**Adding or dropping parties.** — In order for additional party to be added to existing suit by amendment, leave of court must first be sought and obtained pursuant to O.C.G.A. § 9-11-21. Among the factors to be considered by the trial court in determining whether to allow the amendment are whether the new party will be prejudiced thereby and whether the movant has some excuse or justification for having failed to name and serve the new party previously. *Aircraft Radio Systems v. Von Schlegell*, 168 Ga. App. 109, 308 S.E.2d 211 (1983).

A court order is required to add or drop parties under O.C.G.A. § 9-11-21, and even the liberal amendment provisions of O.C.G.A. § 9-11-15 are limited by this re-



**Amendments, Generally (Cont'd)****2. Name or Capacity of Party; New Parties (Cont'd)**

quirement. *Young v. Rider*, 208 Ga. App. 197, 430 S.E.2d 117 (1993).

In an action arising from an automobile accident the injured persons met the requirements for effecting an amendment under O.C.G.A. § 9-11-15(c) to add the driver's employer, because the amendment arose out of the same occurrence as the original complaint, the employer, a wholly-owned subsidiary of the named defendant, had notice of the action, was not prejudiced, and knew or should have known it would have been named a defendant but for a mistake, the trial court abused its discretion in denying the motion for leave to amend. *Rasheed v. Klopp Enters.*, 276 Ga. App. 91, 622 S.E.2d 442 (2005).

**Name of plaintiff or defendant may be corrected by amendment** prior to judgment so long, at least, as the name by which the originally designated party is described imports a person, firm, or corporation, even though it is in fact not so. *Parker v. Kilgo*, 109 Ga. App. 698, 137 S.E.2d 333 (1964) (decided under former Code 1933, § 81-1303).

**Where the individual members of a city board of education were purportedly parties to an action by amendment** and by acknowledgment of service, a trial court's order of substitution was required to make the proper defendant, a city school district, a party substituted in their place; accordingly, the complaining party's attempt to name the school district a defendant by mere amendment was ineffective and the school district was therefore never served as required by statute. *Foskey v. Vidalia City Sch.*, 258 Ga. App. 298, 574 S.E.2d 367 (2002).

**Intervention distinguished.** — Intervention involves not a mistake in pleading but the injection of a third person uncontrolled by the parties; should an intervenor seek to litigate issues different from those already pending between the parties, to claim additional damages, or to raise additional defenses, the ability to raise these matters would be controlled by subsection (c) of O.C.G.A. § 9-11-15 and O.C.G.A. § 9-11-21. *AC Corp. v. Myree*, 221 Ga. App. 513, 471 S.E.2d 922 (1996).

**Amendment alleging legal status. —**

Where name of defendant does not import a legal entity, but in fact defendant is a corporation or partnership, such defect may be cured by amendment alleging the legal status. *Mauldin v. Stogner*, 75 Ga. App. 663, 44 S.E.2d 274 (1947) (decided under former Code 1933, § 81-1301 et seq.).

**Representative capacity of administrator.**

— Suit by administrator may be amended by inserting additional words to describe the administrator's representative character. *Dorsey v. Georgia R.R. Bank & Trust*, 82 Ga. App. 237, 60 S.E.2d 828 (1950) (decided under former Code 1933, § 81-1308).

**Petition brought against corporation may be amended by adding word "incorporated,"** so as to state correct name of the corporation. *Ernest G. Beaudry, Inc. v. Freenan*, 73 Ga. App. 736, 38 S.E.2d 40 (1946) (decided under former Code 1933, § 81-1303).

**Naming individual doing business under tradename.** — When suit is brought against defendant in a trade name, petition is amendable by inserting name of the individual doing business under that tradename. *Mauldin v. Stogner*, 75 Ga. App. 663, 44 S.E.2d 274 (1947) (decided under former Code 1933, § 81-1301 et seq.).

**Addition of child as plaintiff in wrongful death action.** — Petition for homicide of wife and mother, brought by husband for himself and as next friend for all surviving children except one, is amendable by making omitted child a party plaintiff. *Wallace v. Brannen*, 56 Ga. App. 856, 193 S.E. 901 (1937) (decided under former Code 1933, § 81-1303).

Where original petition for homicide of wife and mother was brought within period of limitations, failure with such period to make all surviving children parties plaintiff did not bar such action, as an amendment adding additional child as plaintiff related to the bringing of the suit. *Wallace v. Brannen*, 56 Ga. App. 856, 193 S.E. 901 (1937) (decided under former Code 1933, § 81-1303).

**Suit brought for and in minor's behalf** may be amended to show it is one by the minor by next friend. *Crabb v. Stone*, 106 Ga. App. 65, 126 S.E.2d 284 (1962) (decided under former Code 1933, § 81-1303).

**Substitution of one administrator for another.** — One suing as administrator may

amend by substituting another suing as administrator. *Citizens & S. Nat'l Bank v. Mize*, 56 Ga. App. 327, 192 S.E. 527 (1937) (decided under former Code 1933, § 81-1307).

**New plaintiff, suing for the use of former plaintiff**, may be made by amendment. *Sybilla v. Connally*, 66 Ga. App. 678, 18 S.E.2d 783 (1942) (decided under former Code 1933, § 81-1307).

### **Amendments After Verdicts or Judgment**

**No right to amend after judgment.** — While right to amend is very broad, it may not be exercised after case has been tried and judgment rendered therein which has not been set aside or vacated. *Felker v. Johnson*, 56 Ga. App. 659, 193 S.E. 472 (1937) (decided under former Code 1933, § 81-1301).

This section does not allow amendment after judgment, which has not been reversed or set aside, has been rendered. *Christopher v. McGehee*, 124 Ga. App. 310, 183 S.E.2d 624, *aff'd*, 228 Ga. 466, 186 S.E.2d 97 (1971) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-15).

While the right to amend is very broad, it may not be exercised after the case has been tried and judgment rendered therein. *Hunt v. Henderson*, 178 Ga. App. 688, 344 S.E.2d 470 (1986).

**Too late to amend after verdict or directed verdict.** — Once issues are narrowed for trial, complaint stands only upon those facts adduced at trial by plaintiff, and after verdict is returned or motion for directed verdict is sustained, it is too late to amend, even pending remittitur. *Summer-Minter & Assocs. v. Giordano*, 231 Ga. 601, 203 S.E.2d 173 (1974).

**After affirmance by appellate court.** — Where entire tax case was tried on its merits by the superior court, affirmance of court's judgment by the Court of Appeals on the merits, without condition of direction, left the trial court without jurisdiction to pass on amendments tendered after receipt of the remittitur but before the judgment of the higher court was by formal order made the judgment of the lower court. *Forrester v. Pullman Co.*, 66 Ga. App. 745, 19 S.E.2d 330 (1942) (decided under former Code 1933, Ch. 13, T. 81).

### **Amendments to Conform to Evidence**

**Pleadings may in effect be amended by evidence adduced upon trial.** *Juneau v. Ju-*

*neau*, 98 Ga. App. 330, 105 S.E.2d 913 (1958) (decided under former Code 1933, § 81-1301).

Parties may, by express consent or by introduction of evidence without objection, amend pleadings at will. *McDonough Constr. Co. v. McLendon Elec. Co.*, 242 Ga. 510, 250 S.E.2d 424 (1978); *Carreras v. Austell Box Bd. Corp.*, 154 Ga. App. 135, 267 S.E.2d 792 (1980).

In an action for fraud, although claims of breach of contract and forgery were not expressly averred in the complaint, where evidence as to those issues was introduced at trial without objection on grounds that it was beyond the scope of the pleadings, the pleadings were amended implicitly pursuant to subsection (b) of O.C.G.A. § 9-11-15. *Rockdale Body Shop, Inc. v. Thompson*, 222 Ga. App. 821, 476 S.E.2d 22 (1996).

Issue of actual damages, having been litigated by the implied consent of the parties, was not foreclosed because of its absence from the complaint. *Conner v. Conner*, 269 Ga. 112, 499 S.E.2d 54 (1998).

**Application of subsection (b).** — Subsection (b) of O.C.G.A. § 9-11-15 applies where issues not raised by the pleadings are tried by express or implied consent of the parties. *Borenstein v. Blumenfeld*, 250 Ga. 606, 299 S.E.2d 727 (1983).

**Subsection (b) is not permissive** in terms: it provides that issues tried by express or implied consent shall be treated as if raised by the pleadings. *McDonough Constr. Co. v. McLendon Elec. Co.*, 242 Ga. 510, 250 S.E.2d 424 (1978) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-15).

**Construction of § 9-11-16 in light of subsection (b) of this section.** — Ga. L. 1968, p. 1104, § 5 (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-16), relating to pretrial procedure, must always be considered in light of the mandatory provisions of subsection (b) of Ga. L. 1972, p. 689, § 6 (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-15), and the test of implied amendment of pleadings should always be whether the opposing party had a fair opportunity to defend and offer evidence or was misled. *Carreras v. Austell Box Bd. Corp.*, 154 Ga. App. 135, 267 S.E.2d 792 (1980).

**Subsection (b) does not overlap with § 9-11-60.** — Subsection (b) of Ga. L. 1972, p. 689, § 6 (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-15) concerns only amendments to conform to the evidence, and in no respect overlaps with



### **Amendments to Conform to Evidence (Cont'd)**

Ga. L. 1974, p. 1138, § 1 (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-60(d)), relating to relief from judgments. *Moore v. American Fin. Sys.*, 236 Ga. 610, 225 S.E.2d 17 (1976).

**Subsection (b) is applicable to defenses** as well as to claims, and to the extent to which it applies, it operates as an exception to the rule that defenses not pleaded are waived. *McDonough Constr. Co. v. McLendon Elec. Co.*, 242 Ga. 510, 250 S.E.2d 424 (1978) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-15).

#### **Evidence supporting affirmative defense.**

— Subsection (b) of O.C.G.A. § 9-11-15 provides that, at trial, the pleadings are deemed automatically amended to conform to the evidence that has been admitted without objection; therefore, an affirmative defense may be asserted for the first time at trial. *Brackett v. Cartwright*, 231 Ga. App. 536, 499 S.E.2d 905 (1998).

**"Prejudice," under subsection (b),** means undue difficulty in prosecuting a law suit, as a result of a change of tactics or theories on the part of the other party. *Munsford Co. v. Klingenberg*, 138 Ga. App. 791, 227 S.E.2d 507 (1976) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-15).

**Evidence received without objection amends pleadings by operation of law.** *McLendon Elec. Co. v. McDonough Constr. Co.*, 149 Ga. App. 115, 253 S.E.2d 772 (1979); *Sambo's of Ga., Inc. v. First Am. Nat'l Bank*, 152 Ga. App. 899, 264 S.E.2d 330 (1980).

**Formal pleading of defenses unnecessary where tried by consent.** — Fact that a defense, even an affirmative defense, has not been formally pleaded is immaterial if the issue was tried by express or implied consent; lack of an amendment does not affect the judgment in any way. *McDonough Constr. Co. v. McLendon Elec. Co.*, 242 Ga. 510, 250 S.E.2d 424 (1978).

In a suit on a promissory note, the trial court did not err by considering the affirmative defense of failure of consideration, which the maker had not pled, since the payee failed to object when the maker's counsel argued failure of consideration in the maker's opening statement and in the maker's motion for directed verdict; this issue was thus tried by the implied consent of the parties under O.C.G.A. § 9-11-15(b).

*Drake v. Wallace*, 259 Ga. App. 111, 576 S.E.2d 87 (2003).

**Issues tried by consent are treated as if pleaded.** — If an issue not raised by pleadings is tried by express or implied consent, it is to be treated as if made by the pleadings. *Iowa Sheet Metal Contractors v. Jenkins*, 119 Ga. App. 162, 166 S.E.2d 599 (1969).

**Construction of pleading to uphold verdict.** — Absent amendment, where no objection is interposed, pleading will be considered to have been amended so as to uphold the verdict. *Thompson v. Frost*, 125 Ga. App. 753, 188 S.E.2d 905 (1972).

**Counterclaim not automatically amended to conform to evidence.** — The provisions of O.C.G.A. § 9-11-15 will not operate to amend automatically a counterclaim to conform to evidence introduced in a deposition taken during the discovery process and prior to trial. *Feely v. First Am. Bank*, 206 Ga. App. 53, 424 S.E.2d 345 (1992).

**Pleadings not amended by evidence absent litigation of issue and opportunity to defend.** — Provisions of the Civil Practice Act (see O.C.G.A. Ch. 11, T. 9) respecting amendment of pleadings by introduction of evidence and grant of relief in accordance with such evidence have no application where propriety of such relief was not litigated and the opposing party had no opportunity to assert defenses to such relief. *Cross v. Cross*, 230 Ga. 91, 195 S.E.2d 439 (1973).

**Withdrawal of admission by amendment of pleadings.** — In an action against a negligent driver's father, the father's initial admission that the vehicle was a family purpose vehicle was made regarding a legal opinion, i.e., agency under the family purpose doctrine, and, therefore, it could not be an admission in *judicio* or an admission against interest, because it was a legal opinion or conclusion that had been withdrawn by amendment from the pleadings. *Wahnschaff v. Erdman*, 232 Ga. 77, 502 S.E.2d 246 (1998).

**It was incumbent upon plaintiff to put defendant on notice** prior to the close of evidence of the plaintiff's contention that an additional issue was being placed before the jury for resolution. *Smith v. Smith*, 235 Ga. 109, 218 S.E.2d 843 (1975).

**Whether issue has been tried by implied consent is a question of fact,** and a decision on this question is generally considered to



be within the sound discretion of the trial court. *Smith v. Smith*, 235 Ga. 109, 218 S.E.2d 843 (1975); *Andean Motor Co. v. Mulkey*, 251 Ga. 32, 302 S.E.2d 550 (1983).

**Implied consent usually is found** where one party raises an issue material to other party's case, or where evidence is introduced without objection. *McDonough Constr. Co. v. McLendon Elec. Co.*, 242 Ga. 510, 250 S.E.2d 424 (1978); *Carreras v. Austell Box Bd. Corp.*, 154 Ga. App. 135, 267 S.E.2d 792 (1980); *All Risk Ins. Agency, Inc. v. Southern Bell Tel. & Tel. Co.*, 182 Ga. App. 190, 355 S.E.2d 465 (1987); *McCollum v. Doe*, 190 Ga. App. 444, 379 S.E.2d 233 (1989); *Mortgage Sav. Co. v. KKFB Inv. Co.*, 196 Ga. App. 283, 396 S.E.2d 16 (1990); *Bowers v. Howell*, 203 Ga. App. 636, 417 S.E.2d 392 (1992).

**Consent not implied absent indication of new issue.** — When evidence claimed to show that an issue was tried by consent was relevant to an issue already in the case as well as to the issue that was the subject matter of the amendment, and there was no indication at trial that the party who introduced the evidence was seeking to raise a new issue, pleadings would not be deemed amended under subsection (b) of this section. *Smith v. Smith*, 235 Ga. 109, 218 S.E.2d 843 (1975) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-15).

Where the evidence offered is relevant to an issue before the court, consent to an amendment of the pleadings will not be implied absent a clear indication that the party introducing the evidence was attempting to raise a new issue. *Southern Dist. Co. v. Kirkland*, 181 Ga. App. 263, 351 S.E.2d 685 (1986).

Where the defendant argued that the pleadings should be amended to set forth failure of consideration and breach of warranty issues, and insisted that the issues were tried with implied consent, but did not argue that the pleadings should be amended in the interest of justice even though plaintiff objected to the failure of consideration and breach of warranty evidence, defendant would not be heard on appeal to argue that the trial court should have granted the written motion to amend the pleadings in spite of plaintiff's objection to the failure of consideration and breach of warranty evidence. *Avery v. Chrysler Credit Corp.*, 194 Ga. App. 682, 391 S.E.2d 410, cert. denied, 194 Ga. App. 911, 391 S.E.2d 410 (1990).

**If adverse party objects, new claims should not be considered.** — Where defendants made a clear objection to admission of evidence of additional claims, not raised in the pleadings, such claims were not tried with defendants express or implied consent, and absent an amendment to the pleadings, court was not authorized to admit evidence or enter judgment for claims based on such evidence. *Burger-King Corp. v. Garrick*, 149 Ga. App. 186, 253 S.E.2d 852 (1979); *Bland v. Graham*, 249 Ga. App. 856, 549 S.E.2d 809 (2001).

**Consent not implied by adverse party's absence from trial.** — Consent to introduce evidence relating to a party and cause of action not within the framework of the lawsuit cannot be implied from the absence of the other party on the trial of the case. *Burgess v. Nabers*, 122 Ga. App. 445, 177 S.E.2d 266 (1970).

**Amendment permitted absent prejudice to objecting party.** — Defendant was properly permitted, over plaintiff's repeated objections, to introduce evidence of certain expenses not specifically included in the defendant's counterclaim where plaintiff did not satisfy the trial court that admission of the evidence would prejudice the plaintiff. *Kim v. McCullom*, 222 Ga. App. 439, 474 S.E.2d 654 (1996).

**Where an issue is raised by evidence, charge on subject is authorized,** notwithstanding failure of the pleadings to present such issue. *Sligh v. Western Elec. Co.*, 152 Ga. App. 80, 262 S.E.2d 245 (1979).

**Amendments may be filed to conform to the evidence,** even though they technically change theory of cause of action. *Thompson v. Frost*, 125 Ga. App. 753, 188 S.E.2d 905 (1972).

**Pleading may be amended after judgment only insofar as to make it conform to the evidence.** *Buffington v. Nalley Dist. Co.*, 117 Ga. App. 820, 162 S.E.2d 212 (1968).

**Plaintiff not required to amend in every case.** — Fact that this section contains liberal provisions making it possible to amend pleadings during the course of trial does not require plaintiff to so amend in every case in which the plaintiff might do so. *Whitley Constr. Co. v. Whitley*, 134 Ga. App. 245, 213 S.E.2d 909 (1975) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-15).

**Failure to amend does not affect result of trial.** — While amendments to conform to

### Amendments to Conform to Evidence (Cont'd)

the evidence are authorized, failure to amend does not affect result of the trial of an issue not made specifically by the pleadings. *Iowa Sheet Metal Contractors v. Jenkins*, 119 Ga. App. 162, 166 S.E.2d 599 (1969).

**Verdict and judgment supported by evidence will stand.** — Notwithstanding mandate of subsection (b) of this section to amend the pleadings to conform to the evidence, if verdict and judgment are supported by evidence received without objection, they will stand even without amendment. *Jolly v. Jolly*, 137 Ga. App. 625, 224 S.E.2d 807 (1976) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-15).

**Amendment jeopardizing or overthrowing judgment not authorized.** — Party cannot shift ground and try a new theory of recovery through a proposed amendment, effect of which would be not to conform the pleadings to a judgment they have won, but to jeopardize and perhaps overthrow a judgment they have lost; dividing line is drawn between this use of amendment and those uses aimed at conformity. *Summer-Minter & Assocs. v. Giordano*, 231 Ga. 601, 203 S.E.2d 173 (1974).

**Irrelevant testimony need not be admitted.** — While trial court is permitted to admit evidence by allowing pleadings to be amended, and may grant a continuance to enable the objecting party an opportunity to prepare a defense, this section does not require court to admit testimony that is irrelevant and outside the pleadings. *Madaris v. Madaris*, 224 Ga. 577, 163 S.E.2d 745 (1968) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-15).

**Evidence of failure of conditions precedent.** — Where, at trial, specific evidence showing that all conditions precedent had not occurred was introduced by defendant without objection, this evidence amended the pleadings by operation of law. *McDonough Constr. Co. v. McLendon Elec. Co.*, 242 Ga. 510, 250 S.E.2d 424 (1978).

**Divorce petition giving no indication that spouse is seeking alimony** cannot be amended by introduction of evidence where the other spouse has filed no pleadings and does not litigate the issues at the trial. *Lambert v. Gilmer*, 228 Ga. 774, 187 S.E.2d 855 (1972).

**Where complaint for divorce did not affirmatively allege residence**, so as to show legal jurisdiction of the court over the subject matter, such issue may be raised by the evidence, and if so raised is tantamount to an amendment of the pleadings to that effect. *Tanis v. Tanis*, 240 Ga. 718, 242 S.E.2d 71 (1978).

**Recovery on quantum meruit in contract action.** — Rule that one may not recover on quantum meruit, if evidence so warrants, in a contract action no longer obtains, under subsection (b) of this section. *Thompson v. Frost*, 125 Ga. App. 753, 188 S.E.2d 905 (1972); *Lake Lanier Cottage Owners Ass'n v. BMS Enters., Inc.*, 194 Ga. App. 858, 392 S.E.2d 312 (1990) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-15).

**Grant of equitable relief not prayed for.** — Under Ga. L. 1966, p. 609, § 54 and Ga. L. 1968, p. 1104, § 4 (see O.C.G.A. §§ 9-11-15 and 9-11-54), rule that equitable relief is limited to that alleged and prayed for is no longer applicable. *DeRose v. Holcomb*, 226 Ga. 289, 174 S.E.2d 410 (1970).

Under Ga. L. 1966, p. 609, § 54 and Ga. L. 1968 p. 1104, § 4 (see O.C.G.A. §§ 9-11-15 and 9-11-54), where the issue is raised, trial court is authorized to grant equitable relief, though not specifically prayed for. *Logan v. Nunnally*, 128 Ga. App. 43, 195 S.E.2d 659 (1973).

**In absence of transcript**, appellate court must assume that evidence amended pleadings under O.C.G.A. § 9-11-15 and authorized the verdict rendered. *Hopkins v. Hopkins*, 168 Ga. App. 144, 308 S.E.2d 426 (1983).

Although a prospective property purchaser initially asserted a claim for specific performance based only on a right of first refusal in a contract between the purchaser and the property owner, for which relief was denied, and the purchaser thereafter purportedly amended the complaint to add a claim for the existence of a separate contract for the sale of the property at issue, because the purchaser did not include a transcript from the hearing after the amendment, wherein the trial court indicated that its prior order was a final judgment on the merits, there was nothing to support the purchaser's claim on appeal that the additional contract claim was raised at that hearing by consent of the parties, pursuant to



O.C.G.A. § 9-11-15(b); the appellate court had to assume the trial court judgment was correct and affirm, absent the transcript. *Bay Meadow Corp. v. Hart*, 276 Ga. App. 133, 622 S.E.2d 478 (2005).

**Pleadings are deemed automatically amended** to conform to evidence presented at trial. *Gresham v. White Repair & Contracting Co.*, 158 Ga. App. 235, 279 S.E.2d 528 (1981).

**Pleadings amended to include claim for engineer services.** — Even though defendant's claim for engineer services or cost thereof was not included in the defendant's counterclaim, where the evidence of such claim was received without objection, defendant's counterclaim was amended by operation of law. *Fruin-Colnon Corp. v. Air Door, Inc.*, 157 Ga. App. 804, 278 S.E.2d 708 (1981).

**Where a landlord raised the issue of compliance with lease terms**, though such issue was not raised in the pleadings, the landlord could not complain when defendant lessee sought to challenge the landlord's position of compliance. *May v. Poole*, 174 Ga. App. 224, 329 S.E.2d 561 (1985).

Trial court did not err in failing to submit this issue to the jury as the issue of express warranty was not tried by implied consent; the parties viewed the service contract evidence as relevant to whether the Magnuson-Moss Warranty Act, 15 U.S.C. § 2301 et seq., which formed the basis of the buyer's implied warranty claim, applied to the case and the evidence, therefore, related to an issue originally raised in the complaint but the record contained no suggestion that the buyer introduced the service contract evidence as part of an express warranty claim. *Dildine v. Town & Country Truck Sales, Inc.*, 259 Ga. App. 732, 577 S.E.2d 882 (2003).

**Defaulting defendant, not put on notice, did not "consent" to punitive damages.** — Defendant, who was in default and had been put on notice that plaintiff considered the defendant's conduct in repairing plaintiff's roof to be merely negligent, could not be held to have consented to an amendment of the pleadings to support an award of punitive damages. *Ticor Constr. Co. v. Brown*, 255 Ga. 547, 340 S.E.2d 923 (1986).

**Post-judgment amendment to add a claim for attorney fees** would have been proper

where the issue of such fees had been tried by express or implied consent of the parties; where this was not the case, the court erred in admitting evidence regarding attorney fees. *Preferred Risk Ins. Co. v. Boykin*, 174 Ga. App. 269, 329 S.E.2d 900, cert. denied, 254 Ga. 349, 331 S.E.2d 879 (1985).

## Relation Back of Amendments

### 1. In General

**Subsection (c) duplicates federal rule.** — Subsection (c) of this section, as amended in 1972, is an exact duplicate of Fed. R. Civ. P. 15(c), as amended in 1966. *Gordon v. Gillespie*, 135 Ga. App. 369, 217 S.E.2d 628 (1975) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-15).

**Scope of subsection (c).** — Scope of subsection (c) of this section is not limited only to cases involving statutes of limitation. *A.H. Robins Co. v. Sullivan*, 136 Ga. App. 533, 221 S.E.2d 697 (1975) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-15).

Narrow, technical reading of subsection (c) would defeat purposes for which it was designed. *Rich's, Inc. v. Snyder*, 134 Ga. App. 889, 216 S.E.2d 648 (1975); *Samples v. Barnes Group, Inc.*, 175 Ga. App. 253, 333 S.E.2d 147 (1985) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-15).

**"Original pleading"** as used in subsection (c) of O.C.G.A. § 9-11-15 means the pleading being amended. *Speer, Inc. v. Manis*, 164 Ga. App. 460, 297 S.E.2d 374 (1982).

**Aim of relation back rule is to ameliorate impact of statute of limitation.** See *Rich's, Inc. v. Snyder*, 134 Ga. App. 889, 216 S.E.2d 648 (1975); *Maelstrom Properties, Inc. v. Holden*, 158 Ga. App. 345, 280 S.E.2d 383 (1981); *Suwannee Swifty Stores v. NationsBank*, 245 Ga. App. 198, 536 S.E.2d 299 (2000).

**Effect on running of limitations.** — When the requirements of subsection (c) of O.C.G.A. § 9-11-15 are met, even the running of the statute of limitation does not control. Of course, amendment after judgment is not permitted. *Hennessy Cadillac v. Pippin*, 197 Ga. App. 448, 398 S.E.2d 725 (1990).

Where the defendant admitted it was a sister corporation of the original defendant in an action filed on the last day of the limitation period, and that it knew or should have known the action would have been brought against it, the valid service on the original defendant, after the expiration of



**Relation Back of Amendments (Cont'd)**  
**1. In General (Cont'd)**

the statute of limitations, was timely notice of the action. *Tanner's Rome, Inc. v. Ingram*, 236 Ga. App. 275, 511 S.E.2d 617 (1999).

**Primary question for consideration under subsection (c)** of this section is whether allowance of plaintiff's proposed amendment will work an injustice upon defendant, and timeliness of the motion for leave to amend is one of the elements to be considered. *Gordon v. Gillespie*, 135 Ga. App. 369, 217 S.E.2d 628 (1975) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-15).

**Requirement of substantial similarity.** — Employee could not use the amendment provisions of O.C.G.A. § 9-11-15(c) to add claims for unjust enrichment and quantum meruit to a renewal action against the employer's estate because the claims were not substantially similar to the claims in the original action. *Burns v. Dees*, 252 Ga. App. 598, 557 S.E.2d 32 (2001).

Sexual assault, battery, and loss of consortium claims which were filed as part of the patient and husband's renewed complaint were not "substantially similar" to claims included in their original complaint and since those actions were otherwise barred because the applicable statute of limitations had run regarding them, the trial court should have granted the psychologist's and clinic's motion for judgment on the pleadings as to those claims. *Blier v. Greene*, 263 Ga. App. 35, 587 S.E.2d 190 (2003).

**Burden is on the party seeking amendment to show lack of unexcusable delay or laches.** *Gordon v. Gillespie*, 135 Ga. App. 369, 217 S.E.2d 628 (1975).

**Untimeliness alone not sufficient to bar amendment.** — Objection that motion to amend under subsection (c) of this section was not timely is not sufficient alone to bar the amendment. *Gordon v. Gillespie*, 135 Ga. App. 369, 217 S.E.2d 628 (1975) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-15).

**Amendment to complaint, increasing damages sought,** properly relates back to date of original pleading. *Pardue Constr. Co. v. Toccoa*, 147 Ga. App. 132, 248 S.E.2d 199 (1978).

Although an original complaint sought only money damages, an amendment seeking equitable relief against the property in

question related back so as to provide justification for defendants' filing and pursuing *lis pendens*. *Backman v. Packwood Indus., Inc.*, 227 Ga. App. 416, 489 S.E.2d 135 (1997).

**Amendment seeking jury trial.** — Where amendment to original answer, asking for a jury trial, was filed before entry of a pretrial order, the amendment would relate back to the original date of filing. *Marler v. C & S Bank*, 239 Ga. 342, 236 S.E.2d 590 (1977).

**Assertion of new cause of action.** — Strict rule that amendment asserting a new cause of action will not relate back to the time of filing of the original complaint is no longer applicable, unless the causes of action are not only different but arise out of wholly different facts. *Sam Finley, Inc. v. Interstate Fire Ins. Co.*, 135 Ga. App. 14, 217 S.E.2d 358 (1975); *Teamsters Local 551 v. Roadbuilders, Inc.*, 249 Ga. 418, 291 S.E.2d 698 (1982).

Relation back doctrine did not apply to an employee's second amended complaint filed against an employer's shareholder, because the employee personally characterized the action to enforce a judgment as wholly separate and distinct from the claims asserted against the employer; further, the court found unpersuasive the argument that the employee was unaware of the shareholder's identity as the employer's alter ego and that the employee mistakenly believed that the employer and the shareholder were separate entities and that the shareholder was protected by the corporate form. *Pazur v. Belcher*, 272 Ga. App. 456, 612 S.E.2d 481 (2004).

**Amendment not asserting new cause of action.** — Where plaintiff's original complaint, based on 42 U.S.C. § 1983 violations, was filed within two years after the injury, and plaintiff asserted a first amendment claim in an amendment, even though the first amendment expression arose out of the plaintiff's prior activities, the plaintiff's claim for violation of such right arose out of defendant's acts which were the basis of the § 1983 claim and related back to the date of the original complaint. *Blue Ridge Mt. Fisheries, Inc. v. Department of Natural Resources*, 217 Ga. App. 89, 456 S.E.2d 651 (1995).

Counts III and IV of the amended complaint related back to the original complaint, filed within the statutory period, where they

merely specified facts underlying the indebtedness claimed in the original complaint. *Herndon v. Heard*, 262 Ga. App. 334, 585 S.E.2d 637 (2003).

**Amendment validating service of process.** — An amendment may relate back to the original complaint, thereby validating service of process. *Leniston v. Bonfiglio*, 138 Ga. App. 151, 226 S.E.2d 1 (1976). For comment, see 28 *Mercer L. Rev.* 559 (1977).

**Allegation of conditions precedent.** — Rule as to relation back applies to allegation of facts which are conditions precedent to existence of a right of action. *Middlebrooks v. Daniels*, 129 Ga. App. 790, 201 S.E.2d 338 (1973).

**Statute of limitation was not tolled** while a motion to add defendants was under advisement by the court; thus, subsection (c) of O.C.G.A. § 9-11-15 applied to determine whether the action was timely commenced against the additional defendants. *Doyle Dickerson Tile Co. v. King*, 210 Ga. App. 326, 436 S.E.2d 63 (1993).

**Amendment alleging separate publication of same libelous statement** alleged in original complaint does not state a claim arising out of the conduct, transaction, or occurrence set forth in the original pleading. *Cole v. Atlanta Gas Light Co.*, 144 Ga. App. 575, 241 S.E.2d 462 (1978).

**Failure to file exceptions to auditor's report** within statutory time period of former Code 1933, § 10-301 (see O.C.G.A. § 9-7-14) cannot be cured by later amendments made after expiration of such time period, as application of subsection (c) of Ga. L. 1972, p. 689, § 6 (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-15) under these circumstances would frustrate purpose of limitation period and allow party to do indirectly what cannot be done directly. *Wise, Simpson, Aiken & Assoc. v. Rosser White Hobbs Davidson McClellan Kelly, Inc.*, 146 Ga. App. 789, 247 S.E.2d 479 (1978).

**Amendment held not to relate back.** — Later amendment cannot relate back under O.C.G.A. § 9-11-15 so as to cure defect and affect vesting of title as of date original declaration petition was filed. *Dorsey v. DOT*, 248 Ga. 34, 279 S.E.2d 707 (1981).

Count V of the amended complaint did not relate back to the original complaint since it set forth the new claim of theft by deception, which had not been previously alleged in the almost six years that the suit

had been pending. *Herndon v. Heard*, 262 Ga. App. 334, 585 S.E.2d 637 (2003).

**Renewal action.** — An amendment to a complaint in a renewal action relates back to the date of the complaint in the renewal action and not the date of the original complaint which was dismissed. *Speer, Inc. v. Manis*, 164 Ga. App. 460, 297 S.E.2d 374 (1982).

**Action to enforce lien.** — Subsection (c) of O.C.G.A. § 9-11-15, which permits amendments to relate back to the time of the original pleading, applies to actions to foreclose liens. *Coe & Payne Co. v. Foster & Kleiser, Inc.*, 258 Ga. 161, 366 S.E.2d 292 (1988).

**Assault and battery claim added to medical malpractice complaint was not time barred** since it could not be said that the alleged malpractice and alleged unauthorized touching involved in the operation arose from different facts and, therefore, the amendment related back to the original complaint. *Smith v. Wilfong*, 218 Ga. App. 503, 462 S.E.2d 163 (1995).

**A federal civil rights claim grounded on allegations of a malicious conspiracy** between the defendants and the judge who issued a restraining order, brought three years after the accrual of the cause of action and after the original claim for breach of contract, tortious interference with contractual rights, and indemnity, did not relate back and was barred by the statute of limitation. *Henson v. American Family Corp.*, 171 Ga. App. 724, 321 S.E.2d 205 (1984).

**Amendment to complaint changing the date of the alleged injury** properly relates back to the date of the original pleading where change apparently was necessary due to a typographical error in the original complaint. *Wilson v. Commercial Cold Storage, Inc.*, 179 Ga. App. 260, 346 S.E.2d 6 (1986).

**Intervenor's claim for pain and suffering** was a claim arising out of the conduct, transaction, or occurrence set forth in the original complaint and could be treated as an amendment by a party plaintiff relating back to the date of the original complaint for statute of limitation purposes. *P.F. Moon & Co. v. Payne*, 256 Ga. App. 191, 568 S.E.2d 113 (2002).

**Defect in answer cured.** — Because a corporation answered a complaint through a nonattorney corporate principal, the defect



**Relation Back of Amendments (Cont'd)****1. In General (Cont'd)**

in the answer was cured by the filing of an answer by a licensed attorney, and the properly filed answer related back to the date of the original answer, pursuant to O.C.G.A. § 9-11-15(c); accordingly, it was error to enter a default judgment against the corporation, pursuant to O.C.G.A. § 9-11-55. *Rainier Holdings, Inc. v. Tatum*, 275 Ga. App. 878, 622 S.E.2d 86 (2005).

**2. Amendments Changing or Adding Parties**

**Relation back occurs both as to plaintiff and defendant** under subsection (c) of this section when new and old parties have such identity of interest that relation back is not prejudicial, and when new cause of action arose out of the conduct, transaction, or occurrence set forth or attempted to be set forth in the original pleading, provided other requirements are also met. *Gordon v. Gillespie*, 135 Ga. App. 369, 217 S.E.2d 628 (1975) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-15).

**Examples of proper changes in parties contemplated and permitted by subsection (c)** of this section are: substituting a party for a "John Doe" defendant who has been identified and served; changing capacity of a party plaintiff; changing a misnomer; changing named corporate defendant to reflect true corporation; and adding other survivors of decedent as parties plaintiff. *A.H. Robins Co. v. Sullivan*, 136 Ga. App. 533, 221 S.E.2d 697 (1975) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-15).

**Added parties need not be "necessary parties"**. — There is nothing in language of subsection (c) of this section which requires that in order to add parties whose claims relate back to filing of the original complaint added parties must be necessary parties. *Gordon v. Gillespie*, 135 Ga. App. 369, 217 S.E.2d 628 (1975) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-15).

**Addition of strangers to suit not contemplated.** — Addition of parties who are altogether strangers to the original suit, insofar as notice and knowledge thereof, was not intended to be encompassed within the word "changing." *A.H. Robins Co. v. Sullivan*, 136 Ga. App. 533, 221 S.E.2d 697 (1975).

Addition of totally new parties by amendment does not relate back to filing of origi-

nal suit for purposes of determining whether a prior pending suit exists. *A.H. Robins Co. v. Sullivan*, 136 Ga. App. 533, 221 S.E.2d 697 (1975).

Subsection (c) of O.C.G.A. § 9-11-15 negates any idea that the provisions can be used to add parties who are altogether strangers to the action or that, by "relating back" that addition, the plaintiff can escape an expired limitation. *Beaver v. Steinichen*, 182 Ga. App. 303, 355 S.E.2d 698 (1987).

**Complaint amended to add additional plaintiff relates back** to the date of the original pleading if defendant was given notice of the additional plaintiff's claim and if that claim arose out of the same conduct, transaction or occurrence set forth in the original pleading. *Downs v. Jones*, 140 Ga. App. 752, 231 S.E.2d 816 (1976), vacated on other grounds, 142 Ga. App. 316, 235 S.E.2d 760 (1977).

**Substitution of proper plaintiff where suit brought by beneficiary.** — Where suit is brought by one who has no legal right to maintain it, but who has a beneficial interest in the subject matter of the action, substitution of a proper plaintiff will relate back to time of filing of original action. *Atlanta Newspapers, Inc. v. Shaw*, 123 Ga. App. 848, 182 S.E.2d 683 (1971).

**Meaning of "changing party against whom claim is asserted."** — Because from the viewpoint of the party sought to be added belatedly, it makes no difference whether the party was originally designated as John Doe and not served or originally neither named nor served because another person was erroneously thought to be the correct defendant, both situations are encompassed by reference in subsection (c) of this section to "changing the party against whom a claim is asserted." *Thomas v. Home Credit Co.*, 133 Ga. App. 602, 211 S.E.2d 626 (1974) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-15).

**Requirements for relation back of amendment changing defendant.** — Amendment to a complaint changing the party defendant relates back to date of original pleadings and prevents bar of statute of limitation if the following requirements are met: (1) suit was commenced within the lawful period; (2) the claim arose out of the conduct, transaction, or occurrence in the original complaint; (3) the new defendant received notice of original filing of the action within the



period provided by law for commencing same against the defendant; (4) notice is such that the defendant will not be prejudiced in maintaining the defendant's defense on the merits; and (5) the new defendant knew or should have known that, but for a mistake concerning identity of the proper party, the action would have been brought against the defendant. *Rich's, Inc. v. Snyder*, 134 Ga. App. 889, 216 S.E.2d 648 (1975).

Subsection (c) of O.C.G.A. § 9-11-15 permits an amendment changing the parties to relate back to the date of filing the original petition provided that the amendment arises out of the same facts as the original complaint, that the new defendant has sufficient notice of the action, and that the defendant knew or should have known that, but for a mistake concerning the defendant's identity as a proper party, the action would have been brought against the defendant. *Trilium Nursing Home, Inc. v. Thebaut*, 189 Ga. App. 411, 375 S.E.2d 888 (1988).

Amendment to add a new party defendant was authorized, where the amendment adding the new defendant arose out of the same facts as the original complaint, the new defendant had sufficient notice of the action, and the new defendant knew or should have known that, but for a mistake concerning the defendant's identity as a proper party, the action would have been brought against the defendant. *Robinson v. Piggly Wiggly of Calhoun, Inc.*, 193 Ga. App. 675, 388 S.E.2d 754 (1989); *Ford v. Olympia Skate Ctr., Inc.*, 213 Ga. App. 600, 445 S.E.2d 362 (1994).

**Relation back where defendant has notice of cause of action and is not prejudiced.** — Where defendant is clearly on notice of the "cause of action" sought to be asserted, and is not prejudiced for lack of such notice, amendment by plaintiff under subsection (c) of this section to add parties will relate back. *Gordon v. Gillespie*, 135 Ga. App. 369, 217 S.E.2d 628 (1975) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-15).

**Required notice of institution of the action may be formal or informal.** *Thomas v. Home Credit Co.*, 133 Ga. App. 602, 211 S.E.2d 626 (1974).

**Notice of incidence giving rise to litigation does not satisfy requirement** of subsection (c) of this section that party sought to be

added must have notice of institution of action. *Hall v. Hatcher Sales Co.*, 149 Ga. App. 133, 253 S.E.2d 812 (1979); *Harrison v. Golden*, 219 Ga. App. 772, 466 S.E.2d 890 (1995) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-15).

**Fair notice as protection intended by statute of limitation.** — Subsection (c) of this section is based on idea that party who is notified of litigation concerning a given transaction or occurrence is entitled to no more protection from statutes of limitations than one who is informed of the precise legal description of the rights sought to be enforced; hence, if original pleading gives fair notice of the general fact situation out of which the claim arises, defendant will not be deprived of any protection which statute of limitations was designed to afford the defendant. *Gordon v. Gillespie*, 135 Ga. App. 369, 217 S.E.2d 628 (1975) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-15).

**Statute of limitation will bar relation back where original complaint did not fairly notify defendant.** *Downs v. Jones*, 140 Ga. App. 752, 231 S.E.2d 816 (1976), vacated on other grounds, 142 Ga. App. 316, 235 S.E.2d 760 (1977); *Swan v. Johnson*, 219 Ga. App. 450, 465 S.E.2d 684 (1995); *Harding v. Godwin*, 238 Ga. App. 432, 518 S.E.2d 910 (1999); *Deleo v. Mid-Towne Home Infusion, Inc.*, 244 Ga. App. 683, 536 S.E.2d 569 (2000); *Stephens v. McDonald's Corp.*, 245 Ga. App. 109, 536 S.E.2d 566 (2000).

**Statute of limitations bars addition of new parties in renewal action.** — The interaction of the renewal statute (O.C.G.A. § 9-2-61) with the amendment provisions of subsection (c) of O.C.G.A. § 9-11-15 does not permit the addition of a new party to a second lawsuit which is filed within the six-month renewal period but outside the statute of limitations. *Wagner v. Casey*, 169 Ga. App. 500, 313 S.E.2d 756 (1984).

**Requirements for adding party by amendment not satisfied.** See *Estate of Thurman v. Dodaro*, 169 Ga. App. 531, 313 S.E.2d 722 (1984); *Doyle Dickerson Tile Co. v. King*, 210 Ga. App. 326, 436 S.E.2d 63 (1993).

Trial court properly denied the plaintiffs' motion to amend their medical malpractice complaint against the state entities in order to "correct an alleged misnomer," pursuant to O.C.G.A. § 9-10-132, as the plaintiffs sought to add two party defendants, who were new and distinct and who had not been

**Relation Back of Amendments (Cont'd)**  
**2. Amendments Changing or Adding Parties (Cont'd)**

served with process; there was no showing that the parties sought to be added had actual notice of the litigation, pursuant to O.C.G.A. § 9-11-15(c), for purposes of amendment under the relation back doctrine. *Green v. Cent. State Hosp.*, 275 Ga. App. 569, 621 S.E.2d 491 (2005).

Trial court's denial of summary judgment to a hotel limited liability corporation (LLC) in a personal injury action by an injured patron was error, as the action was originally brought against a different entity, the patron attempted to add the LLC and then dismissed that action and brought a new action after expiration of the limitations period under O.C.G.A. § 9-3-33 against the LLC based on the renewal statute pursuant to O.C.G.A. § 9-2-61, but the patron never sought or obtained court permission to add the LLC as a party, as required by O.C.G.A. §§ 9-11-15(a) and 9-11-21; as the amendment to add the LLC was more than a correction of a misnomer because the two named defendants were separate entities, O.C.G.A. § 9-11-10(a) was inapplicable and leave of court was required in order to add the LLC. *Valdosta Hotel Props., LLC v. White*, 278 Ga. App. 206, 628 S.E.2d 642 (2006).

In an injured party's direct action against an insurer, because the injured party failed to seek leave of court to add the insurer's insured as a party, and the relation back doctrine did not apply, the insurer and the insured were properly dismissed from the injured party's lawsuit. *Crane v. State Farm Ins. Co.*, Ga. App. , S.E.2d , 2006 Ga. App. LEXIS 266 (Mar. 9, 2006).

**Party offering amendment must demonstrate no inexcusable delay.** — The party offering the amendment adding a new party must demonstrate that the party has not been guilty of inexcusable delay. *Horne v. Carswell*, 167 Ga. App. 229, 306 S.E.2d 94 (1983).

**Refusal to add and change designation of third-party defendants.** — Trial court did not err in denying plaintiff's motion to add and change the designation of third-party defendants, where the third-party defendants were aware of plaintiff's charges

against defendants and were defending against defendants' claims before the statute of limitations had expired, and plaintiff offered no excuse for the delay in attempting to add third-party defendants. *Hall v. Scott USA, Ltd.*, 198 Ga. App. 197, 400 S.E.2d 700 (1990).

**Movant may establish lack of prejudice in amendment by showing "identity of interest"** between the old and the new parties. *Horne v. Carswell*, 167 Ga. App. 229, 306 S.E.2d 94 (1983).

**Amendment seeking to add insurer, who had subrogation rights in plaintiff's original cause,** as party plaintiff was proper and related back to the original petition. *Dover Place Apts. v. A & M Plumbing & Heating Co.*, 167 Ga. App. 732, 307 S.E.2d 530 (1983), *aff'd*, 255 Ga. 27, 335 S.E.2d 113 (1985).

**Relation back provisions of subsection (c) do not apply to service of uninsured motorist carrier.** — The relation back provisions of O.C.G.A. § 9-11-15 do not apply to situations involving service of an uninsured motorist carrier, if for no other reason than simply because such service does not necessarily result in the insurer becoming a party to the action. *State Auto Ins. Co. v. Reese*, 191 Ga. App. 818, 383 S.E.2d 157, *cert. denied*, 191 Ga. App. 923, 383 S.E.2d 157 (1989).

**Court did not abuse discretion in denying plaintiff's motion to add plaintiff's spouse** as a party, where the suit had been pending and active for over seven years and the party to be added knew of it (as did the party seeking the spouse's addition) and the new party was asserting an independent claim and offered no justification for delaying entry into the lawsuit. *Maitlen v. Derst*, 178 Ga. App. 305, 342 S.E.2d 777 (1986).

**Action against unknown defendant, where service not had prior to running of statute.** — Where complaint is filed against one designated by a fictitious name, as allowed by Ga. L. 1967, p. 226, § 47 (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-10(a)), but no service on that defendant is made prior to running of statute of limitation, and after running of the statute it is desired to substitute name of and serve actual defendant, said substitution and service constitute "changing the party against whom a claim is asserted" within the meaning of subsection (c) of Ga. L. 1972, p. 689, § 6 (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-15), and the re-



quirements thereof must be met before such substitution may be made. *Sims v. American Cas. Co.*, 131 Ga. App. 461, 206 S.E.2d 121, aff'd sub nom. *Providence Wash Ins. Co. v. Sims*, 232 Ga. 787, 209 S.E.2d 61 (1974); *Moulden Supply Co. v. Rojas*, 135 Ga. App. 229, 217 S.E.2d 468 (1975); *Larson v. C.W. Matthews Contracting Co.*, 182 Ga. App. 356, 356 S.E.2d 35 (1987).

In cases involving "John Doe" or unknown defendant as allowed by Ga. L. 1967, p. 226, § 47 (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-10(a)), where there is no service on the entity intended prior to the running of the statute of limitation, limitation plea is good, unless there has been prior notice of institution of the action or its equivalent so as to bring the case within the exception stated within subsection (c) of Ga. L. 1972, p. 689, § 6 (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-15). *Vaughn v. Collum*, 136 Ga. App. 677, 222 S.E.2d 37 (1975), aff'd, 236 Ga. 582, 224 S.E.2d 416 (1976).

When an unidentified party is sued as "John Doe" and service as to the unknown party is successful within the statute of limitations, an amendment to the complaint relates back to the filing of the original complaint. Where service has not been effected successfully on the John Doe party within the statutory time of limitations, the test of subsection (c) of O.C.G.A. § 9-11-15 applies. *Bailey v. Kemper Group*, 182 Ga. App. 604, 356 S.E.2d 695 (1987).

Where one has filed a complaint naming a "John Doe" defendant, the requirements of subsection (c) of O.C.G.A. § 9-11-15 must be met before the amendment substituting the named party will relate back to the date of the complaint if service has not been effected before the expiration of the statute of limitations. *Harper v. Mayor of Savannah*, 190 Ga. App. 637, 380 S.E.2d 78 (1989).

**Action against unknown defendant and service within limitations period.** — In a personal injury action, a trucking company and an insurance company that were originally sued in a timely manner as "John Doe" and were notified within the applicable limitations period that they would be sued as regular parties, were not entitled to dismissal as the second complaint related back. *McNeil v. McCollum*, 276 Ga. App. 882, 625 S.E.2d 10 (2005).

**Leave and order of court to make new party defendant.** — Plaintiff must obtain

leave of court for filing an amendment seeking to make a new party defendant, and obtain an order to that effect. *Pascoe Steel Corp. v. Turner County Bd. of Educ.*, 139 Ga. App. 87, 227 S.E.2d 887 (1976).

In order for an additional party to be added to an existing suit by amendment pursuant to O.C.G.A. § 9-11-15, leave of court must first be sought and obtained pursuant to O.C.G.A. § 9-11-21. *Horne v. Carswell*, 167 Ga. App. 229, 306 S.E.2d 94 (1983).

**Prior to adoption of the Civil Practice Act (see O.C.G.A. Ch. 11, T. 9), failure to name necessary party defendants was nonamendable** and required dismissal. *Guhl v. Tuggle*, 242 Ga. 412, 249 S.E.2d 219 (1978).

**Where amended complaint to add a party defendant was filed within statutory period**, fact that service was perfected upon added party defendant one day after two-year limitation period did not bar the amended complaint. *Humble Oil & Ref. Co. v. Fulcher*, 128 Ga. App. 606, 197 S.E.2d 416 (1973).

**That amendment might relate back and bar statute of limitation** is not prejudice such as to bar the amendment to add a party. *Dover Place Apts. v. A & M Plumbing & Heating Co.*, 167 Ga. App. 732, 307 S.E.2d 530 (1983), aff'd, 255 Ga. 27, 335 S.E.2d 113 (1985).

An amendment adding or changing a party may be allowed even though a separate action by or against that party would be barred by the statute of limitation. *Horne v. Carswell*, 167 Ga. App. 229, 306 S.E.2d 94 (1983); *Harper v. DOT*, 195 Ga. App. 602, 394 S.E.2d 398 (1990).

Since the statute of limitation had not run at the time plaintiffs filed their first amendments adding a new party defendant it was within the trial court's discretion to grant later motions to amend, although filed after the statute of limitations had run, and have them relate back to the date the original complaints were filed where the occurrence, conduct, or transaction in the original pleadings were the same as that set forth in the amendments; the added party would not be prejudiced in maintaining its defense on the merits; and the added party knew or should have known that the actions would have been brought against it. *Bil-Jax, Inc. v. Scott*, 183 Ga. App. 516, 359 S.E.2d 362, cert.



**Relation Back of Amendments (Cont'd)**  
**2. Amendments Changing or Adding Parties (Cont'd)**

denied, 183 Ga. App. 905, 359 S.E.2d 362 (1987).

**Addition of new party not allowed when statute of limitations has run.** — Where husband and wife sought an order permitting them to amend their complaint to add, as a defendant, a probation officer responsible for supervising the juvenile who beat the husband, but the order was sought after the statute of limitations had run and the two submitted no excuse for having failed to name and serve the proposed new party, the trial court was correct in not allowing the complaint to be amended. *Sargent v. Department of Human Resources*, 202 Ga. App. 874, 415 S.E.2d 918 (1992).

Georgia renewal statute, O.C.G.A. § 9-2-61, could not have been used to suspend the running of the statute of limitation as to defendants different from those originally sued; the trial court did not err in dismissing a premises liability complaint when the injured person originally sued an incorrect defendant, then later sued the store owner after the statute of limitations had expired, then, after that case was dismissed again sued the original incorrect defendant, and finally amended the complaint to include the store owner. *Brown v. J. H. Harvey Co.*, 268 Ga. App. 322, 601 S.E.2d 808 (2004).

**Dropping of unintended party.** — Where a person served with process intended for another answers by denying that the person is the intended defendant, and counterclaims for malicious use of process, plaintiff could have moved the court, upon learning of the error, to drop the unintended party pursuant to O.C.G.A. § 9-11-15. *Bank South, N.A. v. Tate*, 190 Ga. App. 248, 378 S.E.2d 486, cert. denied, 190 Ga. App. 897, 378 S.E.2d 486 (1989).

**Addition of party authorized.** — The trial court did not abuse its discretion in granting plaintiffs' eleventh-hour motion to amend and add defendant as a party. *Little Tree, Inc. v. Fields*, 240 Ga. App. 12, 522 S.E.2d 509 (1999).

**Motion to add related corporation authorized.** — Even though plaintiff did not move to amend plaintiff's complaint to add the

proper corporation as a defendant until nine months after receiving the originally named defendant's answer and 10 months after the expiration of the statute of limitations, because plaintiff's motion to amend conforms to the requirements of subsection (c) of O.C.G.A. § 9-11-15 and was not prejudicial, the trial court abused its discretion in denying the motion. *Fontaine v. Home Depot, Inc.*, 250 Ga. App. 123, 550 S.E.2d 691 (2001).

Parents of injured children and one deceased child who sued a car distributor were entitled to add the car manufacturer as a party to their personal injury and wrongful death actions under the relation back doctrine of O.C.G.A. § 9-11-15(c) as the car distributor was the wholly owned subsidiary of the car manufacturer, the distributor and the manufacturer had common officers, the same law firm represented the distributor and the manufacturer, the manufacturer was aware of the lawsuits from the beginning, the claims against the manufacturer arose out of the same events as the claims against the distributor, and the manufacturer would not be prejudiced by the action. *Parks v. Hyundai Motor Am., Inc.*, 257 Ga. App. 837, 572 S.E.2d 382 (2002).

**Addition of mortgagee in foreclosure proceeding.** — An amendment to add the mortgagee as copetitioner to an application to confirm a foreclosure sale would be effective under the relation-back rule even though the thirty-day period imposed by O.C.G.A. § 44-14-161 for reporting the sale and obtaining confirmation on it had expired by the time the mortgagee moved to be added as a party. *Small Bus. Admin. v. Desai*, 193 Ga. App. 852, 389 S.E.2d 372, cert. denied, 193 Ga. App. 911, 389 S.E.2d 372 (1989).

**Answer to amendment adding party not required.** — Construing the pertinent provisions of O.C.G.A. §§ 9-11-7, 9-11-8, 9-11-12, 9-11-15, and 9-11-21 in pari materia, it is clear that the Civil Practice Act (see O.C.G.A. Ch. 11, T. 9) authorizes the addition of parties, by order of the court, and that an "amended complaint" effecting such an addition does not require a responsive pleading, unless the trial court orders a reply thereto. *Chan v. W-East Trading Corp.*, 199 Ga. App. 76, 403 S.E.2d 840, cert. denied, 199 Ga. App. 905, 403 S.E.2d 840 (1991).

**O.C.G.A. § 9-11-21 does not apply** when plaintiff seeks to substitute a named defendant for a “John Doe”; the applicable procedure is that set forth in subsection (c) of O.C.G.A. § 9-11-15. *Bishop v. Farhat*, 227 Ga. App. 201, 489 S.E.2d 323 (1997).

**Relation back not authorized.** — Because the evidence showed that a corporation clearly did not have notice of the institution of the action until after expiration of the statute of limitation, relation back of the complaint to add the corporation was not authorized under subsection (c) of O.C.G.A. § 9-11-15. *Khawaja v. Lane Co.*, 239 Ga. App. 93, 520 S.E.2d 1 (1999).

Because there was no mistake concerning the identity of two motorists involved in a traffic accident with an injured person, the trial court properly held that the injured person’s amended complaint adding a claim against a second motorist did not relate back to the original filing; the injured person’s complaint identified the second motorist as possible defendant, showing that there was no mistake concerning identity. *Dean v. Hunt*, 273 Ga. App. 552, 615 S.E.2d 620 (2005).

### Supplemental Pleadings

**Supplemental pleading allowable only in court’s discretion.** — Supplemental pleading pursuant to subsection (d) of this section is allowable not as a matter of right or duty, but only upon motion and at discretion of the trial judge. *Whitley Constr. Co. v. Whitley*, 134 Ga. App. 245, 213 S.E.2d 909 (1975) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-15).

**When a supplemental proceeding was filed without permission**, no harmful error occurred because the adverse party was later given an opportunity to appear before the trial court and argue against the supplement. *Tyson v. McPhail Properties, Inc.*, 223 Ga. App. 683, 478 S.E.2d 467 (1996).

**Opposite party to be afforded notice and opportunity for hearing.** — Provision in subsection (d) of this section for reasonable notice to the opposite party before filing of supplemental pleading is allowed in order to afford notice and an opportunity

to be heard on the merits. *Department of Agric. v. Country Lad Foods, Inc.*, 226 Ga. 631, 177 S.E.2d 38 (1970) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-15).

**Lack of prior notice not harmful where rule nisi issued.** — Where supplemental pleading is allowed without prior notice to the opposite party, but a rule nisi for hearing thereon on a day certain is issued and served, and hearing is thereafter had on the merits, failure to afford prior notice, while irregular, did not constitute harmful error. *Department of Agric. v. Country Lad Foods, Inc.*, 226 Ga. 631, 177 S.E.2d 38 (1970).

**Where corporation, after filing answer, assigns various instruments to its wholly owned subsidiary**, and amends its counterclaim by adding claims based on these assignments, these additional causes of action do not constitute compulsory counterclaims which the corporation was required to assert at the time it filed its original answer, where there is no evidence that the subsidiary is a sham, or that it is being used to defeat a public convenience, to justify a wrong, protect fraud, defend crime, or any other reason which in equity and good conscience would justify the disregard of its separate entity. *Bass v. Citizens & S. Nat’l Bank*, 168 Ga. App. 668, 309 S.E.2d 850 (1983).

**Failure to allow amendment not shown.** — Trial court did not err in dismissing the tort claims filed by a president, instead of allowing the president leave to amend, as the trial court did not prevent the president from amending the complaint; further, the president did not show that the trial court refused to permit an amendment. *Terry v. Garibaldi*, 274 Ga. App. 405, 618 S.E.2d 6 (2005).

**Additional claims to interest in garnishment suit not tied to consent.** — Because, in a garnishment suit brought against an insurer, the insurer made a clear objection to the plaintiffs’ additional claims to interest under a consent judgment with its insured, it could not be said that the claims were tried with the insurer’s express or implied consent under O.C.G.A. § 9-11-15(b). *St. Paul Reinsurance Co. v. Ross*, 276 Ga. App. 135, 622 S.E.2d 374 (2005).

## RESEARCH REFERENCES

**Am. Jur. 2d.** — 51 Am. Jur. 2d, Limitation of Actions, §§ 263, 264, 415, 416. 59 Am. Jur. 2d, Parties, §§ 402-412. 61A Am. Jur. 2d, Pleading, §§ 715-736, 745 et seq. 61B Am. Jur. 2d, Pleading, § 789 et seq.

**C.J.S.** — 35A C.J.S., Federal Civil Procedure, §§ 181, 302, 322-335, 338-343, 346, 347, 349-357, 360, 1028, 1109. 36 C.J.S., Federal Courts, § 297. 71 C.J.S., Pleading, §§ 275-337.

**ALR.** — Effect of proving case not pleaded where amendment cannot be made, 29 ALR 638.

Amendment of pleading to correct designation of court or judge, 65 ALR 709.

Amendment of process or pleading by changing description or characterization of party from corporation to individual, partnership, or other association, or vice versa, 121 ALR 1325.

Amendment of process or pleading by changing or correcting mistake in name of party, 124 ALR 86.

Variance between pleading and proof in suit for specific performance of oral agreement of decedent to leave property at death, 130 ALR 231.

Substitution of plaintiff as proper subject for amendment of complaint, 135 ALR 325.

Amendment of pleading after limitation period changing from allegation of negligence to allegation of fraud, or vice versa, 141 ALR 1363.

Amendment of petition or complaint after statute of limitations has run, by reinstating codefendant who had been dismissed from the action otherwise than upon merits, 143 ALR 1182.

Power of court to award alimony or prop-

erty settlement in divorce suit as affected by failure of pleading or notice to make a claim therefor, 152 ALR 445.

Change in party after statute of limitations has run, 8 ALR2d 6.

Admissibility, in vehicle accident case, of evidence of opposing party's intoxication where litigant's pleading failed to allege such fact, 26 ALR2d 359.

Amendment of pleadings to assert statute of limitations, 59 ALR2d 169.

Failure to give notice of application for default judgment where notice is required only by custom, 28 ALR3d 1383.

Amendment, after expiration of time for filing motion for new trial in civil case, of motion made in due time, 69 ALR3d 845.

Medical malpractice: amendment purporting to change the nature of the action or theory of recovery, made after statute of limitations has run, as relating back to filing of original complaint, 70 ALR3d 82.

Right to amend pending personal injury action by including action for wrongful death after statute of limitations has run against independent death action, 71 ALR3d 933.

Relation back of amended pleading substituting true name of defendant for fictitious name used in earlier pleading so as to avoid bar of limitations, 85 ALR3d 130.

Amendment of pleading after limitation has run, so as to set up subsequent appointment as executor or administrator or plaintiff who professed to bring the action in that capacity without previous valid appointment, 27 ALR4th 198.

Rule 15(c), Federal Rules of Civil Procedure, or state law as governing relation back of amended pleading, 100 ALR Fed. 880.

## 9-11-16. Pretrial procedure; formulating issues; order; calendar.

(a) Upon the motion of any party, or upon its own motion, the court shall direct the attorneys for the parties to appear before it for a conference to consider:

- (1) The simplification of the issues;
- (2) The necessity or desirability of amendments to the pleadings;
- (3) The possibility of obtaining admissions of fact and of documents which will avoid unnecessary proof;



- (4) The limitation of the number of expert witnesses; and
- (5) Such other matters as may aid in the disposition of the action.

(b) The court shall make an order which recites the action taken at the conference and the agreements made by the parties as to any of the matters considered and which limits the issues for trial to those not disposed of by admissions or agreements of counsel. The order, when entered, controls the subsequent course of the action unless modified at the trial to prevent manifest injustice. After entry of the pretrial order, it shall be within the discretion of the court to permit or disallow the presentation of testimony from any expert witness whose name is not contained in the pretrial order; provided, however, that if the additional expert witness is permitted to testify, any opposing party shall be permitted reasonable time to take the deposition of the additional expert witness. The court, in its discretion, may establish by rule a pretrial calendar on which actions may be placed for consideration as provided in subsection (a) of this Code section and may either confine the calendar to jury actions or to nonjury actions or extend it to all actions. (Ga. L. 1966, p. 609, § 16; Ga. L. 1967, p. 226, § 10; Ga. L. 1968, p. 1104, § 5; Ga. L. 1993, p. 91, § 9; Ga. L. 2002, p. 1244, § 1.1.)

**Cross references.** — Pre-trial conferences, Uniform Superior Court Rules, Rule 7. Civil jury trial calendar, Uniform Superior Court Rules, Rule 8. Pre-trial conferences in probate court proceedings, Uniform Rules for the Probate Courts, Rule 7.

**U.S. Code.** — For provisions of Federal Rules of Civil Procedure, Rule 16, see 28 U.S.C.

**Law reviews.** — For article, “Pre-Trial

Conference,” see 4 Mercer L. Rev. 302 (1953). For article, “Synopses of 1968 Amendments to the Appellate Procedure Act and Georgia Civil Practice Act,” see 4 Ga. St. B.J. 503 (1968). For article surveying developments in Georgia trial practice and procedure from mid-1980 through mid-1981, see 33 Mercer L. Rev. 275 (1981). For annual survey of trial practice and procedure, see 40 Mercer L. Rev. 423 (1988).

JUDICIAL DECISIONS

ANALYSIS

GENERAL CONSIDERATION  
ISSUES  
WITNESSES

General Consideration

**Editor’s notes.** — In light of the similarity of the provisions, decisions under Ga. L. 1953, p. 269, §§ 1, 2, are included in the annotations for this section.

**Construction with § 9-11-15 (b).** — Ga. L. 1968, p. 1104, § 5 (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-16) must always be considered in light of the mandatory provisions of Ga. L. 1972, p. 689, § 6 (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-15(b)), relating to amendments to conform to the evidence, and the test of implied amendment of pleadings should always be whether the opposing

party had a fair opportunity to defend and offer evidence or was misled. Carreras v. Austell Box Bd. Co., 154 Ga. App. 135, 267 S.E.2d 792 (1980); Rockdale Body Shop, Inc. v. Thompson, 222 Ga. App. 821, 476 S.E.2d 22 (1996); Walker v. Sutton, 222 Ga. App. 638, 476 S.E.2d 34 (1996).

**Manifest injustice.** — To prevent ambushing opposing counsel with an unfamiliar witness, Ga. Unif. Super. Ct. R. 7.2(19) provides for mutual disclosure in the pretrial order of all of those who either “will” or “may” be called; as a sanction for

**General Consideration (Cont'd)**

non-disclosure, O.C.G.A. § 9-11-16(b) does not allow the calling of an unlisted witness unless the party can show that it is necessary "to prevent manifest injustice." *Ballard v. Meyers*, 275 Ga. 819, 572 S.E.2d 572 (2002).

**No authority to set aside valid proceedings.** — This section does not confer authority upon the court to set aside valid proceedings pending in the cause. *Riden v. Commercial Credit Plan*, 136 Ga. App. 191, 220 S.E.2d 746 (1975) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-16).

**Judge not authorized to vacate, modify, or set aside valid proceedings.** — Georgia Laws 1953, p. 269, §§ 1 and 2 did not, directly or by inference, confer upon judge of the superior court any power to vacate, modify, or set aside valid proceedings pending in the cause in which a pretrial conference is set by the court. *Reynolds v. Reynolds*, 217 Ga. 234, 123 S.E.2d 115 (1961), overruled on other grounds, *Scherer v. Scherer*, 249 Ga. 635, 292 S.E.2d 662 (1982).

**Withdrawal or amendment of admissions.**

— An attempt to withdraw or amend admissions must be accompanied by a showing that the merits of the case will be subserved. *Yarbrough v. Magbee Bros. Lumber & Supply Co.*, 189 Ga. App. 299, 375 S.E.2d 471 (1988).

**Mandatory nature of pretrial procedures.**

— Pretrial rule in this state differs from the federal rule in that, among other things, pretrial procedures are mandatory in this state if sought by a party or the court, but both rules make the pretrial order itself mandatory. *Smith v. Davis*, 121 Ga. App. 704, 175 S.E.2d 28 (1970).

**It is error for court to refuse to grant pretrial hearing and order** pursuant to this section where a timely motion to this effect has been entered. *Kickasola v. Jim Wallace Oil Co.*, 144 Ga. App. 758, 242 S.E.2d 483, cert. denied, 436 U.S. 921, 98 S. Ct. 2272, 56 L. Ed. 2d 764 (1978) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-16).

It is error for trial court to ignore the mandate of this section requiring a pretrial conference upon timely motion. *International Ass'n of Bridge Ironworkers, Local 387 v. Moore*, 149 Ga. App. 431, 254 S.E.2d 438 (1979) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-16).

**Failure to enter pretrial order is error.** —

It is error for trial court to ignore mandate

of this section to make an order. *Smith v. Davis*, 121 Ga. App. 704, 175 S.E.2d 28 (1970) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-16).

Mandatory language of this section makes failure to enter pretrial order error, and the only question remaining is whether the error is harmful. *Sheet Metal Workers Int'l Ass'n v. Carter*, 144 Ga. App. 48, 240 S.E.2d 569 (1977), rev'd on other grounds, 241 Ga. 220, 244 S.E.2d 860 (1978) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-16).

**Omission of an issue from a pretrial order** is not controlling if evidence pertaining to the issue is introduced without objection, the opposing party is not unfairly surprised, and the issue is actually litigated. *Dunkin' Donuts of Am., Inc. v. Gebar, Inc.*, 202 Ga. App. 450, 414 S.E.2d 683 (1992).

A consolidated pretrial order submitted by the parties but unsigned by the court, which failed to raise a defense mentioned in the answer, did not preclude the defendant from pursuing the defense in a motion prior to trial. *Swanson v. State Farm Mut. Auto. Ins.*, 242 Ga. App. 616, 530 S.E.2d 516 (2000).

**Order not complete.** — The record showed only that the defendant's portion of a proposed consolidated pretrial order was filed, however, it was not a complete pretrial order, or even an order, within the meaning of subsection (b) of O.C.G.A. § 9-11-16, having not been made or signed by the judge. *Applied Ecological Sys. v. Weskem, Inc.*, 212 Ga. App. 65, 441 S.E.2d 279 (1994).

**Judge not required to sign order.** — Neither O.C.G.A. § 9-11-16 nor Rule 7.2 of the Uniform Superior Court Rules requires the judge to sign a pretrial order proposed by the parties. *Swanson v. State Farm Mut. Auto. Ins.*, 242 Ga. App. 616, 530 S.E.2d 516 (2000).

**Fact that parties failed to reach any agreements**, which trial court stated for the record as the reason for failing to make a pretrial order, affords no legal justification to ignore the mandate to enter such order. *Smith v. Davis*, 121 Ga. App. 704, 175 S.E.2d 28 (1970).

**Harmless failure to enter pretrial order.** — Harmless error doctrine applicable to this section is not to be extended loosely; it must clearly appear from the record that failure to enter pretrial order was harmless for judgment to stand. *Sheet Metal Workers Int'l Ass'n v. Carter*, 144 Ga. App. 48, 240 S.E.2d

569 (1977), rev'd on other grounds, 241 Ga. 220, 244 S.E.2d 860 (1978) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-16).

**Pretrial order controls subsequent trial, unless objected to.** *Brumby v. Brooks*, 140 Ga. App. 210, 230 S.E.2d 359 (1976); *Hawkins v. Richardson-Merrell, Inc.*, 147 Ga. App. 481, 249 S.E.2d 286 (1978).

**Stipulation by counsel contained in a pretrial order is binding** not only as a part of the pretrial order, but also, so long as it is before the court, it is binding because it is a stipulation by the parties upon which a resolution of the issue is to be made, and is binding even though it might in some manner contradict or conflict with the pleadings. *Goolsby v. Allstate Ins. Co.*, 130 Ga. App. 881, 204 S.E.2d 789 (1974).

**Evidence contrary to stipulation by counsel in a pretrial order is not admissible;** since such stipulation is binding, it may not be disproved. *Goolsby v. Allstate Ins. Co.*, 130 Ga. App. 881, 204 S.E.2d 789 (1974).

**No amendment of pretrial order without leave of court or consent of adverse party.** — Once a pretrial order has been entered, a party may not amend without leave of court or consent of the opposite party; such order, when entered, limits the issues for trial to those not disposed of by admissions and agreement of counsel, and controls the subsequent course of the action, unless modified at trial to prevent manifest injustice. *Gaul v. Kennedy*, 246 Ga. 290, 271 S.E.2d 196 (1980).

**If litigant desires modification of pretrial order, application should be made to the trial judge either before or during the trial for such modification.** *Gilbert v. Meason*, 145 Ga. App. 662, 244 S.E.2d 601 (1978).

**Timeliness of motion to amend pretrial order filed at trial.** — Motion to amend pretrial order and proffered amendment filed at trial cannot, as a matter of law, be untimely. *Ambler v. Archer*, 230 Ga. 281, 196 S.E.2d 858 (1973).

**Modification or amendment of pretrial order at trial in court's discretion.** — Discretion is reposed in trial judge as to whether to allow modification or amendment of pretrial order at the trial. *Ambler v. Archer*, 230 Ga. 281, 196 S.E.2d 858 (1973); *Khoury Constr. Co. v. Earhart*, 191 Ga. App. 562, 382 S.E.2d 392 (1989).

In the absence of an abuse of discretion, a

trial court's action in creating, enforcing, and modifying a pretrial order will not be disturbed on appeal. Although the words "borrowed servant" did not appear in a crane company's answer to a complaint alleging its employee was negligent or in the pretrial order, the issue was raised through the company's motion for summary judgment; permitting the company to amend the pretrial order led to neither prejudice arising out of surprise nor waiver as a matter of law, so there was no abuse of discretion in the trial court allowing the company to amend the pretrial order. *Gibson v. Tim's Crane & Rigging, Inc.*, 266 Ga. App. 42, 596 S.E.2d 215 (2004).

**Modification of pretrial order as to damages.** — Where a pretrial order stated that the damages cap in the Tort Claims Act, O.C.G.A. § 50-21-20 et seq., would apply, the trial court abused its discretion by implicitly modifying the pretrial order to support a judgment in excess of the cap. *Dep't of Human Resources v. Phillips*, 268 Ga. 316, 486 S.E.2d 851 (1997).

**To disallow proffered amendment and construe pretrial order as preventing support of case by evidence** works a manifest injustice on the party moving for such amendment. *Ambler v. Archer*, 230 Ga. 281, 196 S.E.2d 858 (1973).

**Rescission of pretrial order on court's motion not authorized.** — This section does not provide any authority for a trial judge to rescind a pretrial order on the judge's own motion. *Smith v. Billings*, 132 Ga. App. 201, 207 S.E.2d 683 (1974) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-16).

**It must lie within court's power to impose appropriate sanctions** to make effective its pretrial orders. *Ambler v. Archer*, 230 Ga. 281, 196 S.E.2d 858 (1973).

**No harsher sanctions to ensure effectiveness of pretrial orders should be imposed than are necessary** to vindicate court's authority. *Ambler v. Archer*, 230 Ga. 281, 196 S.E.2d 858 (1973).

**"Calendar Call of Inactive Cases" is an order of court** when properly drawn and signed by the judge, and upon proof of mailing to counsel's last known address, court is authorized to dismiss cases listed for want of prosecution. *Roark v. Northeast Sales Distrib. Co.*, 124 Ga. App. 10, 183 S.E.2d 83 (1971).



**General Consideration (Cont'd)**

**Motion in limine is similar in purpose and function to a preliminary ruling on evidence** at a pretrial conference, controlling the subsequent course of the action, unless modified at trial to prevent manifest injustice; it is an interlocutory ruling, appealable with the final judgment. *Harley-Davidson Motor Co. v. Daniel*, 244 Ga. 284, 260 S.E.2d 20 (1979).

Trial court did not abuse its discretion in denying a county's motion in limine concerning an order of the Environmental Protection Division of the Georgia Natural Resources Department, and orders in a prior administrative action, because the documents were evidence that the county had an ownership interest in the dam at issue in the case; if the trial court's rulings concerning evidence that went to the ownership of the dam were erroneous, those errors were rendered harmless by the trial court's direction of a verdict against the county on the issue of ownership. *Forsyth County v. Martin*, 279 Ga. 215, 610 S.E.2d 512 (2005).

**Dismissal of party not authorized.** — While the pretrial procedure under O.C.G.A. § 9-11-16 has broad general application, the method for dismissing an action is specifically provided under O.C.G.A. § 9-11-41, and the dismissal of a party is not within the purview of the pretrial procedure. *Georgia Am. Ins. Co. v. Mills*, 183 Ga. App. 707, 359 S.E.2d 697 (1987).

**Petition couched in loose pleading could be remedied** by motion to strike the improper or irrelevant portion, and pretrial conference and order outlining the issues to be tried. *Wallace v. Bleakman*, 131 Ga. App. 856, 207 S.E.2d 254 (1974) (decided under Ga. L. 1953, p. 269, §§ 1, 2).

**Pretrial order not required if no pretrial conference.** — Trial court was not required, under O.C.G.A. § 9-11-16(b), to issue a pretrial order where no pretrial conference was held. *Rolleston v. Estate of Sims*, 253 Ga. App. 182, 558 S.E.2d 411 (2001), cert. denied, 537 U.S. 1030, 123 S. Ct. 560, 154 L. Ed. 2d 445 (2002).

**Pretrial order controlling absent modification.** — Pretrial order limiting issues for trial and reciting agreements made by the parties as to any of the matters considered, when entered, controls the subsequent course of the action and determines the issues on

which the case is submitted to the jury, unless modified at the trial, pursuant to an application therefor made before or during trial, to prevent manifest injustice. *Tolbert v. Free*, 111 Ga. App. 811, 143 S.E.2d 440 (1965) (decided under Ga. L. 1953, p. 269, §§ 1, 2).

Pretrial order, limiting issues for trial, controls subsequent course of the action unless modified at the trial. *Metropolitan Transit Sys. v. Barnette*, 115 Ga. App. 17, 153 S.E.2d 656 (1967) (decided under Ga. L. 1953, p. 269, §§ 1, 2).

**Agreement of the parties at a pretrial conference limits issues** for trial to those not disposed of by agreement. *Polk v. Fulton County*, 96 Ga. App. 733, 101 S.E.2d 736 (1957) (decided under Ga. L. 1953, p. 269, §§ 1, 2).

**Stipulation binding unless modified.** — Stipulation at pretrial conference, whereby plaintiff admitted truth of certain allegations, which was made part of the record, became binding between the parties when it was not modified by any subsequent order of the court, and the course of action on trial of the case on that issue was governed and controlled by that stipulation. *Bank of Ga. v. Aiken*, 98 Ga. App. 782, 106 S.E.2d 817 (1958) (decided under Ga. L. 1953, p. 269, §§ 1, 2).

**If litigant desires modification of a pretrial order, application should be made** to the trial judge, either before or during the trial, for such modification. *Dumas v. Beasley*, 218 Ga. 349, 128 S.E.2d 59 (1962) (decided under Ga. L. 1953, p. 269, §§ 1, 2).

**Pretrial conference motion properly denied.** — Motion for a pretrial conference that was not filed until after the case was placed on a ready list for trial was properly denied as untimely. *Trustees of Trinity College v. Ferris*, 228 Ga. App. 476, 491 S.E.2d 909 (1997).

Trial court did not abuse its discretion in refusing to admit the construction company's transaction reports, which were created two months before the trial court's pretrial order was filed, as the reports were not listed in the pretrial order despite the fact that they could have been produced well in advance of trial and the construction company's bookkeeper was permitted to testify concerning their contents to rehabilitate the bookkeeper's credibility and the data con-

tained in the reports was included in summary form in job cost reports that had been introduced into evidence. *Sunflower Props. v. Yocum*, 261 Ga. App. 142, 581 S.E.2d 648 (2003).

**Cited** in *Hirsch v. Adams*, 117 Ga. App. 847, 162 S.E.2d 243 (1968); *Hunter v. A-1 Bonding Serv., Inc.*, 118 Ga. App. 498, 164 S.E.2d 246 (1968); *State Hwy. Dep't v. Peters*, 121 Ga. App. 167, 173 S.E.2d 253 (1970); *Cohn v. Combs*, 126 Ga. App. 292, 190 S.E.2d 546 (1972); *Yeomans v. Smith*, 130 Ga. App. 574, 203 S.E.2d 926 (1974); *Sims v. American Cas. Co.*, 131 Ga. App. 461, 206 S.E.2d 121 (1974); *Cooper v. Rosser*, 232 Ga. 597, 207 S.E.2d 513 (1974); *Mays v. Citizens & S. Nat'l Bank*, 132 Ga. App. 602, 208 S.E.2d 614 (1974); *Howland v. Weeks*, 133 Ga. App. 843, 212 S.E.2d 487 (1975); *Altamaha Convalescent Ctr., Inc. v. Godwin*, 137 Ga. App. 394, 224 S.E.2d 76 (1976); *White v. Georgia Power Co.*, 237 Ga. 341, 227 S.E.2d 385 (1976); *Milton Inn, Inc. v. Spiva*, 138 Ga. App. 843, 227 S.E.2d 525 (1976); *Hogan v. City-County Hosp.*, 138 Ga. App. 906, 227 S.E.2d 796 (1976); *Pilkenton v. Eubanks*, 139 Ga. App. 673, 229 S.E.2d 146 (1976); *Edwards v. Delvero*, 139 Ga. App. 880, 229 S.E.2d 763 (1976); *Joyner v. William J. Butler, Inc.*, 143 Ga. App. 219, 237 S.E.2d 685 (1977); *Mullinax v. Shaw*, 143 Ga. App. 657, 239 S.E.2d 547 (1977); *Wise, Simpson, Aiken & Assoc. v. Rosser White Hobbs Davidson McClellan Kelly, Inc.*, 146 Ga. App. 789, 247 S.E.2d 479 (1978); *Price v. Price*, 243 Ga. 4, 252 S.E.2d 402 (1979); *Cielock v. Munn*, 244 Ga. 810, 262 S.E.2d 114 (1979); *Marshall v. Fulton Nat'l Bank*, 152 Ga. App. 121, 262 S.E.2d 448 (1979); *Darwin v. Metropolitan Atlanta Rapid Transit Auth.*, 158 Ga. App. 635, 281 S.E.2d 361 (1981); *Gosnell v. Waldrip*, 158 Ga. App. 685, 282 S.E.2d 168 (1981); *Graham Bros. Constr. Co. v. C.W. Matthews Contracting Co.*, 159 Ga. App. 546, 284 S.E.2d 282 (1981); *Edwards v. Davis*, 160 Ga. App. 122, 286 S.E.2d 301 (1981); *Phillips v. Marcin*, 162 Ga. App. 202, 290 S.E.2d 546 (1982); *Hill Aircraft & Leasing Corp. v. Tyler*, 161 Ga. App. 267, 291 S.E.2d 6 (1982); *Tyner v. Sheriff*, 164 Ga. App. 360, 297 S.E.2d 114 (1982); *Mulkey v. GMC*, 164 Ga. App. 752, 299 S.E.2d 48 (1982); *Hasty v. Russell*, 165 Ga. App. 276, 300 S.E.2d 317 (1983); *McGuire v. Winkler*, 167 Ga. App. 104, 306 S.E.2d 70 (1983); *State v. Croom*, 168 Ga.

App. 145, 308 S.E.2d 427 (1983); *Michaels v. Kroger Co.*, 172 Ga. App. 280, 322 S.E.2d 903 (1984); *National Old Line Ins. Co. v. Lane*, 172 Ga. App. 519, 323 S.E.2d 707 (1984); *Worth v. Georgia Farm Bureau Mut. Ins. Co.*, 174 Ga. App. 194, 330 S.E.2d 1 (1985); *D. Jack Davis Corp. v. Karp*, 175 Ga. App. 482, 333 S.E.2d 685 (1985); *John H. Smith, Inc. v. Teveit*, 175 Ga. App. 565, 333 S.E.2d 856 (1985); *Jacobsen v. Muller*, 181 Ga. App. 382, 352 S.E.2d 604 (1986); *Estate of Norton v. Hinds*, 182 Ga. App. 35, 354 S.E.2d 663 (1987); *Dixon v. Borg-Warner Acceptance Corp.*, 186 Ga. App. 843, 368 S.E.2d 800 (1988); *Ostroff v. Coyner*, 187 Ga. App. 109, 369 S.E.2d 298 (1988); *Atlanta Gas Light Co. v. Redding*, 189 Ga. App. 190, 375 S.E.2d 142 (1988); *Sweetheart Prods., Inc. v. Cohen*, 198 Ga. App. 684, 402 S.E.2d 547 (1991); *Nelson v. Zant*, 261 Ga. 358, 405 S.E.2d 250 (1991); *City of Monroe v. Jordan*, 201 Ga. App. 332, 411 S.E.2d 511 (1991); *Southern Cellular Telecom, Inc. v. Banks*, 208 Ga. App. 286, 431 S.E.2d 115 (1993); *Bridges v. DOT*, 209 Ga. App. 33, 432 S.E.2d 634 (1993); *Welch v. Welch*, 244 Ga. App. 685, 536 S.E.2d 583 (2000).

### Issues

**Formulation and simplification of the issues are two purposes** of the pretrial procedures established by this section. *Ambler v. Archer*, 230 Ga. 281, 196 S.E.2d 858 (1973); *Godfrey v. Kirk*, 161 Ga. App. 474, 288 S.E.2d 301 (1982) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-16).

**Duty of court to formulate issues to show real contentions.** — It is the duty of the court, to the extent practicable and possible, to eliminate uncontroversial issues and formulate remaining issues to show the real contentions of the parties. *Smith v. Davis*, 121 Ga. App. 704, 175 S.E.2d 28 (1970).

**Any issue not raised in agreed pretrial order expressly superseding pleadings is waived.** *Keeley v. Cardiovascular Surgical Assocs.*, 236 Ga. App. 26, 510 S.E.2d 880 (1999).

**Issue clearly outside scope of pretrial order** is generally not viable issue in the trial of the case. *Ackley v. Strickland*, 173 Ga. App. 784, 328 S.E.2d 549 (1985); *Tahamtan v. Tahamtan*, 204 Ga. App. 680, 420 S.E.2d 363 (1992).

**Preservation of issues.** — Plaintiff preserved the issue of litigation expenses by



**Issues (Cont'd)**

including in the proposed verdict form (which was part of the pretrial order) a finding of attorneys' fees based on stubborn litigiousness. *Parks v. Breedlove*, 241 Ga. App. 72, 526 S.E.2d 137 (1999).

**Issue not raised in pretrial order considered on appeal.** — Where minority shareholders brought direct and derivative claims against the president of a corporation for breach of fiduciary duty, even though defendant did not raise the propriety of plaintiffs' direct claim in the pretrial order, nor raise the issue until the plaintiff's motion for directed verdict after the close of evidence, the issue would be considered, since interests other than those of defendant were at stake, i.e., the rights of corporate creditors and possibly shareholders not parties to the action. *Dunaway v. Parker*, 215 Ga. App. 841, 453 S.E.2d 43 (1994).

**Failure to raise insufficiency of process waives issue.** — While the better practice in proceedings under O.C.G.A. § 9-11-16 is to make specific reference as to the disposition of preliminary matters such as those raised pursuant to O.C.G.A. § 9-11-12(b) (defenses), the trial court does not abuse its discretion in concluding that the defendant who knows that the service of process upon it is insufficient from the time its answer is filed but, nevertheless, purposefully neglects to pursue this issue at the pretrial conference, waives the insufficiency of service of process defense and thus consents to the jurisdiction of the trial court. *Georgia Power Co. v. O'Bryant*, 169 Ga. App. 491, 313 S.E.2d 709 (1983).

**Issue of damages not waived.** — Where a nuisance claim was made in the initial complaint, the defense was not prejudiced by the failure to specify a recovery for damages under the theory of nuisance because nuisance was a central theory of recovery from the outset of the case and, therefore, the trial court erred in finding that plaintiffs had waived the issue. *Baumann v. Snider*, 243 Ga. App. 526, 532 S.E.2d 468 (2000).

Since the pre-trial order specified that a company's damage recovery was limited to the theory of lost profits, alternate recovery theories could not be considered, even though the theory of lost profits was too speculative to allow any recovery. *SMD*,

*L.L.P. v. City of Roswell*, 252 Ga. App. 438, 555 S.E.2d 813 (2001).

**Filing of pretrial memorandums by counsel for both parties** did not eliminate necessity for a pretrial order pursuant to this section, since such memorandums did not resolve all of the issues which arose during the trial, and they lacked the authoritative and binding effect which only the judge's order could have, providing an advance ruling on the admissibility of certain evidence. *Malcolm v. Cotton*, 128 Ga. App. 699, 197 S.E.2d 760 (1973) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-16).

**A pretrial order should be liberally construed** to allow consideration of all questions fairly within the ambit of contested issues. *Echols v. Bridges*, 239 Ga. 25, 235 S.E.2d 535 (1977); *Fussell v. Carl E. Jones Dev. Co.*, 207 Ga. App. 521, 428 S.E.2d 426 (1993).

**Discretion to preclude issues.** — Question of precluding issues is within discretion of the trial judge. *Echols v. Bridges*, 239 Ga. 25, 235 S.E.2d 535 (1977).

**Testimony of witness not named in pretrial order.** — The decision whether to allow a party to introduce at trial (either in the case-in-chief or in rebuttal) the testimony of a witness not named in the pretrial order is a matter within the discretion of the trial court. *Nease v. Buevas*, 198 Ga. App. 302, 401 S.E.2d 320 (1991).

**Where, in a personal injury action, the issue of "serious injury" was not contained in the pretrial order**, but the order provides that the extent of the plaintiff's injuries and damages is the sole question for determination by the jury, the "serious injury" issue is obviously a part of this general issue relating to injuries and damages, and the pretrial order and subsection (b) of O.C.G.A. § 9-11-16 did not prevent submission of that issue to the jury. *Fleet Transp. Co. v. Holland*, 166 Ga. App. 337, 304 S.E.2d 76 (1983).

**Party cannot object for the first time on appeal** to specification of issues contained in pretrial order. *Brumby v. Brooks*, 140 Ga. App. 210, 230 S.E.2d 359 (1976); *Hawkins v. Richardson-Merrell, Inc.*, 147 Ga. App. 481, 249 S.E.2d 286 (1978).

**Failure to include defense in order is waiver.** — Where defendant seasonably asserted the defense of insufficient service of process in its answer, but a pretrial conference order subsequently entered after the



submission of the other parties' pretrial statements made no reference to this defense, the failure to list the defense in the pretrial order as one of the issues to be resolved in the case waived the previously asserted objection. *Long v. Marion*, 257 Ga. 431, 360 S.E.2d 255 (1987); *Rice v. Cropsey*, 203 Ga. App. 272, 416 S.E.2d 786, cert. denied, 203 Ga. App. 907, 416 S.E.2d 786 (1992).

### Witnesses

#### Use of witness not listed in pretrial order.

— Of itself, this section does not prohibit use of a witness not listed in the pretrial order. *Ambler v. Archer*, 230 Ga. 281, 196 S.E.2d 858 (1973) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-16).

**On appeal, party may not argue the merits of issues excluded** from consideration on the trial of the case. *Hawkins v. Richardson-Merrell, Inc.*, 147 Ga. App. 481,

249 S.E.2d 286 (1978).

**Even where pretrial order limits witnesses** to those whose names are furnished to the opposite side prior to trial, the judge in exercising the judge's discretion as to the allowance of witnesses not so named should take into serious consideration whether such testimony is acceptable for purposes of rebuttal, and whether a sanction less serious than forbidding use of the witnesses should be applied. *Allstate Ins. Co. v. Reynolds*, 138 Ga. App. 582, 227 S.E.2d 77 (1976).

**Sanction too harsh.** — Refusal of court to permit counsel for caveators to will to call any witness other than themselves was too harsh a sanction to impose on account of failure of their counsel to attend second pretrial hearing or to formulate, in cooperation with opposing counsel, a pretrial order embodying a list of proposed witnesses. *Ambler v. Archer*, 230 Ga. 281, 196 S.E.2d 858 (1973).

## RESEARCH REFERENCES

**Am. Jur. 2d.** — 23 Am. Jur. 2d, Depositions and Discovery, §§ 10, 197. 62 Am. Jur. 2d, Pretrial Conference and Procedure, §§ 1, 2, 7-81.

**C.J.S.** — 35B C.J.S., Federal Civil Procedure, § 905 et seq. 88 C.J.S., Trial, §§ 5, 43-59.

**ALR.** — Effect upon disposition of the cause of the insufficiency of the agreed statement of facts to warrant a judgment for the party having the affirmative, 97 ALR 301.

Judicial stipulation or formal admission of facts by counsel as available upon a subsequent trial, 100 ALR 775.

Pretrial conference procedure as affecting right to discovery, 161 ALR 1151.

Power of court to adopt general rule requiring pretrial conference as distinguished from exercising its discretion in each case separately, 2 ALR2d 1061.

Binding effect of court's order entered after pretrial conference, 22 ALR2d 599.

Statements of parties or witnesses as subject of pretrial or other disclosure, production, or inspection, 73 ALR2d 12.

Propriety and effect of permitting counsel

having burden of issues in civil case to argue new matter or points in his closing summation, 93 ALR2d 273.

Trial court's appointment, in civil case, of expert witness, 95 ALR2d 390.

Appealability of order entered in connection with pretrial conference, 95 ALR2d 1361.

Validity and construction of state court's pretrial order precluding publicity or comment about pending case by counsel, parties, or witnesses, 33 ALR3d 1041.

Assertion of privilege in pretrial discovery proceedings as precluding waiver of privilege at trial, 36 ALR3d 1367.

Failure of party or his attorney to appear at pretrial conference, 55 ALR3d 303.

Propriety of allowing state court civil litigant to call expert witness whose name or address was not disclosed during pretrial discovery proceedings, 58 ALR4th 653.

Propriety of allowing state court civil litigant to call nonexpert witness whose name or address was not disclosed during pretrial discovery proceedings, 63 ALR4th 712.

## ARTICLE 4

## PARTIES

**9-11-17. Parties plaintiff and defendant; capacity.**

(a) *Real party in interest.* Every action shall be prosecuted in the name of the real party in interest. An executor, an administrator, a guardian, a bailee, a trustee of an express trust, a party with whom or in whose name a contract has been made for the benefit of another, or a party authorized by statute may bring an action in his own name without joining with him the party for whose benefit the action is brought; and, when a statute so provides, an action for the use or benefit of another shall be brought in the name of the state. No action shall be dismissed on the ground that it is not prosecuted in the name of the real party in interest until a reasonable time has been allowed after objection for ratification of commencement of the action by, or joinder or substitution of, the real party in interest; and such ratification, joinder, or substitution shall have the same effect as if the action had been commenced in the name of the real party in interest.

(b) *Capacity to bring or defend an action.* The capacity of an individual, including one acting in a representative capacity, to bring or defend an action shall be determined by the law of this state. The capacity of a corporation to bring or defend an action shall be determined by the law under which it was organized, unless a statute of this state provides to the contrary.

(c) *Infants or incompetent persons.* Whenever an infant or incompetent person has a representative, such as a general guardian, committee, conservator, or other like fiduciary, the representative may bring or defend an action on behalf of the infant or incompetent person. If an infant or incompetent person does not have a duly appointed representative, he may bring an action by his next friend or by a guardian ad litem. The court shall appoint a guardian ad litem for an infant or incompetent person not otherwise represented in an action or shall make such other order as it deems proper for the protection of the infant or incompetent person. No next friend shall be permitted to receive the proceeds of any personal action, in the name and on behalf of an infant, or incompetent person, until such next friend shall have entered into a sufficient bond to the Governor, for the use of the infant and the infant's representatives, conditioned well and fully to account for and concerning such trust, which bond may be sued on by order of the court in the name of the Governor and for the use of the infant. Such bond shall be approved by the court in which the action is commenced and such approval shall be filed in such clerk's office. (Ga. L. 1966, p. 609, § 17; Ga. L. 1968, p. 1104, § 6; Ga. L. 1985, p. 656, § 1.)

**Cross references.** — Appointment of guardians ad litem for minors, § 29-4-7. Appointment of guardian for incompetent person by judge of probate court generally, Ch. 5, T. 29. Appointment of guardians ad litem in probate proceedings, § 53-3-19.

**U.S. Code.** — For provisions of Federal Rules of Civil Procedure, Rule 17, see 28 U.S.C.

**Law reviews.** — For article, "Synopsis of 1968 Amendments to the Appellate Procedure Act and Georgia Civil Practice Act," see 4 Ga. St. B.J. 503 (1968). For article, "The Child as a Party in Interest in Custody Proceedings," see 10 Ga. St. B.J. 577 (1974). For article discussing *Allan v. Allan*, 236 Ga. 199,

223 S.E.2d 445 (1976), holding Georgia's notice requirement for year's support unconstitutional prior to 1977 revision, see 13 Ga. St. B.J. 85 (1976). For article surveying developments in Georgia real property law from mid-1980 through mid-1981, see 33 Mercer L. Rev. 219 (1981). For article surveying developments in Georgia trial practice and procedure from mid-1980 through mid-1981, see 33 Mercer L. Rev. 275 (1981). For survey article on trial practice and procedure, see 34 Mercer L. Rev. 299 (1982). For article, "Georgia's 'Door-Closing' Statute: Who Bears the Burden?," see 24 Ga. St. B.J. 141 (1988).

## JUDICIAL DECISIONS

### ANALYSIS

#### GENERAL CONSIDERATION

#### REAL PARTY IN INTEREST

#### INFANTS OR INCOMPETENT PERSONS

### General Consideration

**Purpose of section.** — The function of O.C.G.A. § 9-11-17 is simply to protect the defendant against a subsequent action by the party actually entitled to recover. *Rigdon v. Walker Sales & Serv., Inc.*, 161 Ga. App. 459, 288 S.E.2d 711 (1982); *North Am. Life & Cas. Co. v. Riedl*, 209 Ga. App. 883, 434 S.E.2d 820 (1993), rev'd on other grounds, 264 Ga. 395, 444 S.E.2d 736 (1994).

**Failure to name legal entity as party.** — This section does not control where there is a failure to name legal entity as party plaintiff. *Cook v. Computer Listings*, 137 Ga. App. 526, 224 S.E.2d 501 (1976) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-17).

Finding that plaintiff, a joint venture contractor, was not a legal entity did not authorize dismissal of the case. Pursuant to O.C.G.A. § 9-11-17, reasonable opportunity should have been allowed for the legal entities composing the joint venture to ratify or join the action, or for the real parties in interest to be joined or substituted in accordance with O.C.G.A. § 9-11-19. *Watson/Winter Joint Venture v. Milledge*, 224 Ga. App. 395, 480 S.E.2d 389 (1997).

**Realignment of defendant as plaintiff.** — An order of court is required under the Civil Practice Act (see O.C.G.A. Ch. 11, T. 9) to realign a defendant as a plaintiff. *Thomas v.*

*Jackson*, 238 Ga. 90, 231 S.E.2d 50 (1976).

**Where suit is brought in name which is neither that of natural person, nor corporation, nor partnership,** it is a mere nullity, and therefore, with no party plaintiff, there is no case in court, and consequently nothing to amend by. *Mathews v. Cleveland*, 159 Ga. App. 616, 284 S.E.2d 634 (1981).

**Even action brought in name of improper party is amendable.** *El Chico Restaurants, Inc. v. Transportation Ins. Co.*, 235 Ga. App. 427, 509 S.E.2d 681 (1998).

**Motion to dismiss when prosecution is by improper plaintiff.** — When a motion to dismiss pursuant to O.C.G.A. § 9-11-12(b)(6) is made insofar as the motion is based on the prosecution of a suit by one not the proper party plaintiff, such a motion is to be treated like a matter in abatement in that the erring party, rather than having judgment entered against the party, is now simply precluded from proceeding with the suit until the error has been corrected by the substitution of the proper party plaintiff. *Amica Mut. Ins. Co. v. Fleet Multi Fuel Corp.*, 178 Ga. App. 859, 344 S.E.2d 742 (1986).

**Section applies to special statutory proceedings.** — O.C.G.A. § 9-11-17 applies to special statutory proceedings such as an appeal from the board of equalization to



**General Consideration (Cont'd)**

superior court. *Spencer v. Lamar County Bd. of Tax Assessors*, 202 Ga. App. 742, 415 S.E.2d 332 (1992).

**Where the individual members of a city board of education were purportedly parties to an action by amendment** and by acknowledgment of service, a trial court's order of substitution was required to make the proper defendant, a city school district, a party substituted in their place; accordingly, plaintiff's attempt to name the school district a defendant by mere amendment was ineffective and the school district was therefore never served as required by statute. *Foskey v. Vidalia City Sch.*, 258 Ga. App. 298, 574 S.E.2d 367 (2002).

**Cited in** *Lewis v. Storch*, 120 Ga. App. 85, 169 S.E.2d 726 (1969); *Robinson v. Reward Ceramic Color Mfg., Inc.*, 120 Ga. App. 380, 170 S.E.2d 724 (1969); *Outlaw v. Outlaw*, 121 Ga. App. 284, 173 S.E.2d 459 (1970); *Hogan v. Maxey*, 121 Ga. App. 490, 174 S.E.2d 208 (1970); *Smith v. Singleton*, 124 Ga. App. 394, 184 S.E.2d 26 (1971); *Durham v. Spence*, 228 Ga. 525, 186 S.E.2d 723 (1972); *Walker v. Joanna M. Knox & Assocs.*, 132 Ga. App. 12, 207 S.E.2d 570 (1974); *Southeast Transp. Corp. v. Hogan Livestock Co.*, 133 Ga. App. 825, 212 S.E.2d 638 (1975); *Barone v. Adcox*, 235 Ga. 588, 221 S.E.2d 6 (1975); *Walsey v. Lockhart*, 136 Ga. App. 624, 222 S.E.2d 141 (1975); *J.C. Penney Co. v. West*, 140 Ga. App. 110, 230 S.E.2d 66 (1976); *Billas v. Dwyer*, 140 Ga. App. 774, 232 S.E.2d 102 (1976); *Kimball Bridge Rd. v. Everest Realty Corp.*, 141 Ga. App. 835, 234 S.E.2d 673 (1977); *Colodny v. Dominion Mtg. & Realty Trust*, 142 Ga. App. 730, 236 S.E.2d 917 (1977); *Clark v. Board of Dental Exmrs.*, 240 Ga. 289, 240 S.E.2d 150 (1977); *Central Mut. Ins. Co. v. Wofford*, 145 Ga. App. 836, 244 S.E.2d 899 (1978); *Star Jewelers, Inc. v. Durham*, 147 Ga. App. 68, 248 S.E.2d 51 (1978); *Commercial Union Ins. Co. v. Ed V. Collins Contracting, Inc.*, 147 Ga. App. 183, 248 S.E.2d 220 (1978); *Rives E. Worrell Co. v. Key Sys.*, 147 Ga. App. 383, 248 S.E.2d 686 (1978); *E.C. Long, Inc. v. Brennan's of Atlanta, Inc.*, 148 Ga. App. 796, 252 S.E.2d 642 (1979); *Shield Ins. Co. v. Hutchins*, 149 Ga. App. 742, 256 S.E.2d 108 (1979); *Mathews v. Saniway Distribs. Serv.*, 152 Ga. App. 286, 262 S.E.2d 494 (1979); *Frady v. Irvin*, 245 Ga. 307, 264

S.E.2d 866 (1980); *Unicover, Inc. v. East India Trading Co.*, 154 Ga. App. 161, 267 S.E.2d 786 (1980); *Medlin v. Church*, 157 Ga. App. 876, 278 S.E.2d 747 (1981); *Foy v. Lewis*, 248 Ga. 234, 282 S.E.2d 295 (1981); *Troup v. Troup*, 248 Ga. 662, 285 S.E.2d 19 (1981); *Jordan v. Goff*, 160 Ga. App. 636, 287 S.E.2d 640 (1981); *Dorsey Heating & Air Conditioning Co. v. Gordon*, 162 Ga. App. 608, 292 S.E.2d 452 (1982); *Equitable Life Assurance Soc'y v. Tinsley Mill Village*, 249 Ga. 769, 294 S.E.2d 495 (1982); *Loftis v. Johnson*, 249 Ga. 794, 294 S.E.2d 511 (1982); *Block v. Voyager Life Ins. Co.*, 251 Ga. 162, 303 S.E.2d 742 (1983); *Dover Place Apts. v. A & M Plumbing & Heating Co.*, 167 Ga. App. 732, 307 S.E.2d 530 (1983); *Bowen v. Waters*, 170 Ga. App. 65, 316 S.E.2d 497 (1984); *Krawagna v. H & S Liquor, Inc.*, 176 Ga. App. 816, 338 S.E.2d 284 (1985); *Strauss Fuchs Org., Inc. v. LaFitte Invs., Ltd.*, 177 Ga. App. 891, 341 S.E.2d 873 (1986); *Gibbs v. Green Tree Acceptance, Inc.*, 188 Ga. App. 633, 373 S.E.2d 637 (1988); *Smeltzer v. Bank of Fitzgerald*, 192 Ga. App. 747, 386 S.E.2d 406 (1989); *Dover Realty, Inc. v. Butts County Bd. of Tax Assessors*, 202 Ga. App. 787, 415 S.E.2d 666 (1992); *Smith v. Cobb County-Kennestone Hosp. Auth.*, 262 Ga. 566, 423 S.E.2d 235 (1992); *Bundrage v. Standard Guar. Ins. Co.*, 211 Ga. App. 288, 439 S.E.2d 92 (1993); *Johnson v. Hardwick*, 212 Ga. App. 44, 441 S.E.2d 450 (1994); *Allanz Life Ins Co. v. Riedl*, 264 Ga. 395, 444 S.E.2d 736 (1994); *Hall v. Hall*, 241 Ga. App. 690, 527 S.E.2d 288 (1999); *Sudler v. Campbell*, 250 Ga. App. 537, 550 S.E.2d 711 (2001); *Moon v. Mercury Ins. Co.*, 253 Ga. App. 506, 559 S.E.2d 532 (2002).

**Real Party in Interest****Similarity to defense in O.C.G.A.**

**§ 9-11-19.** — A real-party-in-interest objection is similar to the defense of failure to join an indispensable party under O.C.G.A. § 9-11-19. *North Am. Life & Cas. Co. v. Riedl*, 209 Ga. App. 883, 434 S.E.2d 820 (1993), rev'd on other grounds, 264 Ga. 395, 444 S.E.2d 736 (1994).

If appellant's summary judgment motion is considered as raising a real party in interest defense, it was properly denied. An objection on this ground may be made at any time up to and including a trial on the merits, which appellant did in its motion in

limine and motion for a directed verdict. No case, however, should be dismissed for this reason until a reasonable time has been allowed after objection for ratification of commencement of the action by, or joinder or substitution of, the real party in interest. Accordingly, if appellant renews this objection, the trial court should consider this issue under O.C.G.A. § 9-11-43(b). *Golden Pantry Food Stores, Inc. v. Lay Bros., Inc.*, 266 Ga. App. 645, 597 S.E.2d 659 (2004).

**Time for bringing objection to party.** — A real-party-in-interest objection may be made at any time up to and including a trial on the merits. *Rigdon v. Walker Sales & Serv., Inc.*, 161 Ga. App. 459, 288 S.E.2d 711 (1982); *Allman v. Hope*, 200 Ga. App. 137, 407 S.E.2d 107 (1991).

**Dismissal inappropriate following appointment of administrator.** — Even though plaintiff was not the administrator of the plaintiff's spouse's estate at the time the plaintiff filed the complaint, a motion to dismiss should not have been granted since plaintiff had been appointed administrator at the time the defendants brought the motion. *Gordon v. Walker*, 224 Ga. App. 861, 482 S.E.2d 489 (1997).

**Action not to be brought by one with derivative interest.** — This section requires that an action be brought in the name of the real party in interest, rather than by one whose right is derivative. *Rose Hall, Ltd. v. Holiday Inns, Inc.*, 146 Ga. App. 709, 247 S.E.2d 173 (1978) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-17).

**Failure to establish.** — Appellees failed to present any evidence establishing their status as the current holders of an interest in the contract at issue, despite appellant's allegation that the contract between them has since been assigned by appellees to a third party; therefore, since appellant's objection that appellees are not the real parties in interest had yet to be addressed, the trial court erred in granting appellees' motion for summary judgment. *Sawgrass Bldrs., Inc. v. Key*, 212 Ga. App. 138, 441 S.E.2d 99 (1994).

**Prosecution of action by assignee.** — Where a transfer of interest, such as an assignment, takes place prior to commencement of an action, this section controls and requires that the action shall be prosecuted in the name of the real party in interest. *Employers' Liab. Assurance Corp. v. Keelin*,

132 Ga. App. 459, 208 S.E.2d 328 (1974) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-17).

An assignment for valuable consideration, with notice to the debtor, imposes on the debtor an equitable and moral obligation to pay the assignee. Thus, an insurance company which had notice of an assignment of proceeds but nevertheless paid all benefits to the insureds rather than the assignee, was liable to the assignee. *Santiago v. Safeway Ins. Co.*, 196 Ga. App. 480, 396 S.E.2d 506, cert. denied, 196 Ga. App. 909, 396 S.E.2d 506 (1990).

**Failure to name county as party.** — Appellate court could not address complaints about a county where the county was not a named party to the case, and the plaintiff did not seek to join it in the proceedings below. *Strykr v. Long County Bd. of Comm'rs*, 277 Ga. 624, 593 S.E.2d 348 (2004).

**Foreign corporations.** — A foreign corporation which has been dissolved pursuant to the law of its state of incorporation may assert a cause of action in Georgia after it has been dissolved, depending upon the governing strictures of the foreign state. *Tillett Bros. Constr. Co. v. DOT*, 210 Ga. App. 84, 435 S.E.2d 241 (1993).

**Bankruptcy trustee real party in interest.** — A bankruptcy trustee was the real party in interest regarding a tort action of the debtor regardless of the trustee's purported assignment to the debtor of the right to prosecute the action while the trustee retained legal title to it. *United Techs. Corp. v. Gaines*, 225 Ga. App. 191, 483 S.E.2d 357 (1997).

Trial court erred in finding that a Chapter 7 trustee was not the real party in interest in a legal malpractice action, which arose before a client's Chapter 7 bankruptcy case was commenced and was therefore property of the bankruptcy estate; on remand, the case was not to be dismissed until the client was given a reasonable amount of time to secure an abandonment by the Chapter 7 trustee or to substitute the Chapter 7 trustee as the plaintiff. *Gingold v. Allen*, 272 Ga. App. 653, 613 S.E.2d 173 (2005).

**Section silent as to who may present order or pleading for party.** — This section requires that civil actions be brought in the name of the real parties in interest, but does not touch upon the question of who may present an order or pleading to the court on



### Real Party in Interest (Cont'd)

behalf of one of the parties. *Dixie-Land Iron & Metal Co. v. Piedmont Iron & Metal Co.*, 235 Ga. 503, 220 S.E.2d 130 (1975) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-17).

**Subsection (a) precludes dismissal until reasonable time is allowed** after objection to show the real party by ratification, joinder, or substitution, which shall have the same effect as if the action had been commenced in the name of the real party in interest. *Wilson Marine Sales & Serv., Inc. v. Fireman's Funds Ins. Co.*, 133 Ga. App. 220, 211 S.E.2d 145 (1974) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-17).

Before trial court can dismiss, based on motion, for failure to join an indispensable party under subsection (a) of this section, a reasonable time must be allowed after hearing of the motion for joinder or substitution. *Henry v. Moister*, 155 Ga. App. 462, 271 S.E.2d 40 (1980) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-17).

Where plaintiff is not the real party at interest, in hearing the preliminary defense the court should make a determination under this section; if the indispensable party can be joined, the court should ordinarily permit the joinder, and should not dismiss but take such other action as may be required. *Sherwood Mem. Park v. Bryan*, 142 Ga. App. 664, 236 S.E.2d 903 (1977) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-17).

**Section contemplates substitution of party, not creation of action.** — Subsection (a) of O.C.G.A. § 9-11-17 contemplates that an "action" must already have been commenced prior to substituting as the plaintiff therein the real party in interest. Thus, it envisions the substitution of the real party at interest as the plaintiff in an "action" not the initial creation of the "action" itself. *Mathews v. Cleveland*, 159 Ga. App. 616, 284 S.E.2d 634 (1981).

**Substitution not limited to § 9-11-25 situations.** — "Substitution" as used in subsection (a) of O.C.G.A. § 9-11-17 is not limited to those instances enumerated in O.C.G.A. § 9-11-25. *Franklyn Gesner Fine Paintings, Inc. v. Ketcham*, 252 Ga. 537, 314 S.E.2d 903 (1984).

**A real party in interest objection is a matter in abatement** and does not go to the merits of the action. *Hodgskin v. Markatron, Inc.*, 185 Ga. App. 750, 365 S.E.2d 494 (1988).

**Summary judgment improper.** — Summary judgment cannot properly be granted to a defendant on the basis of a real-party-in-interest objection. *Warshaw Properties v. Lackey*, 170 Ga. App. 101, 316 S.E.2d 482 (1984); *Georgia Dep't of Human Resources ex rel. Holland v. Holland*, 263 Ga. 885, 440 S.E.2d 9 (1994); *Brian Realty Corp. v. DeKalb County*, 229 Ga. App. 209, 493 S.E.2d 595 (1997).

Since a real-party-in-interest objection is a matter in abatement and does not go to the merits of an action, such an objection cannot be disposed of by means of summary judgment but is properly disposed of pursuant to motion to dismiss. *Fleming v. Caras*, 170 Ga. App. 579, 317 S.E.2d 600 (1984).

Trial court erred in granting summary judgment pursuant to O.C.G.A. § 9-11-56 to a boat owner in an action arising from a boat/jet ski accident; although plaintiffs were not proper parties to the action, as they did not own the jet ski and did not hold any valid subrogation claim, a real party in interest defense pursuant to O.C.G.A. § 9-11-17 was not a proper subject for summary judgment, and the trial court should have dismissed the action. *Franco v. Cox*, 265 Ga. App. 514, 594 S.E.2d 717 (2004).

**Consideration of matters outside the pleadings.** — When it is necessary to consider matters outside the pleadings in ruling on a motion to dismiss for failure to prosecute the action in the name of the real party in interest, this should be done under the provisions of O.C.G.A. § 9-11-43(b), relating to evidence on motions, and not by way of a motion for summary judgment under O.C.G.A. § 9-11-56. *Warshaw Properties v. Lackey*, 170 Ga. App. 101, 316 S.E.2d 482 (1984).

When it is necessary to consider matters outside the pleadings in ruling on a motion to dismiss for failure to prosecute the action in the name of the real party-in-interest, this may be done under the provisions of O.C.G.A. § 9-11-43(b). *Hodgskin v. Markatron, Inc.*, 185 Ga. App. 750, 365 S.E.2d 494 (1988).

**Joinder of real party by appellate court.** — Matter of joinder of an indispensable party or the real party in interest is so vital that an appellate court, sua sponte if necessary, may consider it, even though the point was not raised in the trial court and if the indispen-



able party can be joined, the court should ordinarily permit the joinder and not dismiss the action. *S.D.H. Co. v. Stewart*, 135 Ga. App. 505, 218 S.E.2d 268 (1975).

**Loan receipt given to insurer preserves right of action in the insured.** which may bring suit in its own name under this section. *General Ins. Co. of America v. Bowers*, 139 Ga. App. 416, 228 S.E.2d 348 (1976) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-17).

**Standing after assigning cause to insurer.** — Party plaintiff who in the course of litigation has been discovered to have assigned its cause of action pursuant to a subrogation clause in its policy of insurance to its insurer, has standing to move the trial court to substitute its insurer in the case as the real party in interest. *Dover Place Apts. v. A & M Plumbing & Heating Co., Inc.*, 176 Ga. App. 805, 338 S.E.2d 44 (1985), overruling *Stacey v. Fleet Multi Fuel Corp.*, 166 Ga. App. 684, 305 S.E.2d 424 (1983).

**Assignment of lease.** — Trial court erred in granting summary judgment to financing corporation after the financing corporation brought suit against the automobile dealership following the automobile dealership's lease of a vehicle to a person who later defaulted on a lease that the person had forged in the person's mother's name, as the record showed that the financing corporation had assigned the lease to another entity, and, thus, the other entity, and not the financing corporation, was the real party in interest who was required to file the suit. *Town & Country Dodge, Inc. v. World Omni Fin. Corp.*, 261 Ga. App. 503, 583 S.E.2d 182 (2003).

**Subrogation of insurer.** — Insured who has transferred the insured's right to maintain action by execution of a full subrogation agreement prior to the time suit is brought is in no position to bring or maintain the suit. *Employers' Liab. Assurance Corp. v. Keelin*, 132 Ga. App. 459, 208 S.E.2d 328 (1974).

While, under the ordinary insurance contract, the insurer is subrogated to the insured's claims and can pursue an action to recover for the sums paid to the insured, the parties may render inoperative this provision of the insurance contract. When this happens, this provision of the insurance contract should not be admitted into evidence in order to prove that the insured who brings the action is not the "real party in

interest." *Wheels & Brakes, Inc. v. Capital Ford Truck Sales, Inc.*, 167 Ga. App. 532, 307 S.E.2d 13 (1983).

Party plaintiff, who in the course of litigation had been discovered to have assigned its cause of action pursuant to a subrogation clause in its policy of insurance to its insurer, had standing to move the trial court to substitute its insurer in the case as the real party in interest. *West v. DOT*, 176 Ga. App. 806, 338 S.E.2d 45 (1985), overruling *Stacey v. Fleet Multi Fuel Corp.*, 166 Ga. App. 684, 305 S.E.2d 424 (1983).

**Joinder of uninsured motorist insurer.** — Even though an uninsured motorist insurer could not bring a subrogation action in its own name, it should have been permitted to join the action pursuant to O.C.G.A. § 9-11-17, or be joined or substituted in accordance with O.C.G.A. § 9-11-19. *State Farm Mut. Auto. Ins. Co. v. Cox*, 233 Ga. App. 296, 502 S.E.2d 778 (1998), *aff'd*, 271 Ga. 77, 515 S.E.2d 832 (1999).

**Reassignment back to insured.** — In an action by an insured against an insurer, the insured's previous assignment of policy benefits to a chiropractor did not require dismissal of the action on the basis that the insured was not the real party in interest if there was a valid reassignment by the chiropractor to the insured. *Jones v. State Farm Mut. Auto. Ins. Co.*, 228 Ga. App. 347, 491 S.E.2d 830 (1997).

**Damage to condominium property.** — Where rights sought to be enforced were right to recover for damages to property and right to have that property protected against continuance of a nuisance, such rights belonged to owners of the property damaged, and unincorporated condominium association, which had no right to possession of any of the property claimed to have been damaged, lacked standing to maintain action. *Equitable Life Assurance Soc'y v. Tinsley Mill Village*, 249 Ga. 769, 294 S.E.2d 495 (1982).

**Amenability of insurer to suit by injured party.** — Absent policy provisions to the contrary, one who suffers injury is not in privity of contract with the insurer under a liability insurance policy, and cannot reach policy proceeds for payment of one's claim by an action directly against the insurer. *Lee v. Petty*, 133 Ga. App. 201, 210 S.E.2d 383 (1974).

**An ejectment action brought in the fictitious form** is subject to substitution of the

**Real Party in Interest (Cont'd)**

real party in interest or dismissal, as provided in subsection (a) of this section. *Roe v. Doe*, 246 Ga. 138, 268 S.E.2d 901 (1980) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-17).

**Action against corporation involved in merger.** — Where former § 14-2-216(b)(5) (see now O.C.G.A. § 14-2-1401 et seq.), relating to prosecution of claims by or against corporations involved in merger or consolidation, applied, an action could proceed against a former corporation as if a merger had never taken place, or the surviving corporation can be substituted as a defendant. *Employers' Liab. Assurance Corp. v. Keelin*, 132 Ga. App. 459, 208 S.E.2d 328 (1974).

**Action on contract between highway department and construction company by injured third party.** — Contract between state highway department (now Department of Transportation) and construction company, by which company undertakes to provide for safety of the public during construction of a project, inures to the benefit of the public, and a member of the public injured as a result of the company's negligence may sue the company directly. *Lee v. Petty*, 133 Ga. App. 201, 210 S.E.2d 383 (1974).

**Defendant's burden to prove facts necessary to support dismissal.** — Where a motor company filed a tort action against four boys and their parents for damages sustained when the boys allegedly vandalized and destroyed two vehicles while the vehicles were in the company's possession, the trial court erred in placing the burden on the company to establish its right to bring the action because in arguing that the company was a real party in interest, the boys and their parents had the burden of proving the facts necessary to support the judgment of dismissal. *Jones Motor Co. v. Anderson*, 258 Ga. App. 161, 573 S.E.2d 429 (2002).

**Determination of appropriate party in landowner dispute.** — Defendant objected contending that defendant was not a proper party against whom relief could be sought because defendant did not own the real property at issue, having transferred title to a spouse; however, defendant's argument was without merit as plaintiff alleged that defendant had trespassed by intentionally damag-

ing the sewer line on plaintiff's property, among other things. These allegations were sufficient to show that defendant could have been joined as a proper party if defendant had not been so named originally. *Dover v. Bowcock*, 259 Ga. App. 852, 578 S.E.2d 559 (2003).

**Infants or Incompetent Persons**

**Discretion in appointment of guardian ad litem.** — Subsection (c) of this section intends that trial court be given discretion in appointment of a guardian ad litem. *O'Neil v. Moore*, 118 Ga. App. 424, 164 S.E.2d 328 (1968); *Lanier v. Foster*, 133 Ga. App. 149, 210 S.E.2d 326 (1974) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-17).

**Guardian ad litem unnecessary absent conflicting interests.** — Appointment of a guardian ad litem was not mandatory because the parent had lawful authority to act on behalf of the parent's children in regard to their property rights, and because there was no evidence that the parent's interests in the matters at issue were adverse to that of the children. *Dee v. Sweet*, 224 Ga. App. 285, 480 S.E.2d 316 (1997).

**Minor's adversary has no legitimate interest in selection of representative.** — Selection of individual to represent minor's interest is a matter which peculiarly lends itself to the discretion of the trial court, and is not ordinarily the type of matter in which minor's adversary has a legitimate interest. *Lanier v. Foster*, 133 Ga. App. 149, 210 S.E.2d 326 (1974).

**Minor's next friend has no authority to forfeit minor's claim** by lack of prosecution, except by leave of court. *Mosley v. Lankford*, 244 Ga. 409, 260 S.E.2d 322 (1979).

**Protection of minor's interest where next friend fails to appear.** — It is error to dismiss with prejudice a complaint brought on behalf of a minor by next friend, for lack of prosecution, without further hearing and determination that dismissal should be with prejudice; hence, where minor was not represented at call of case, it was incumbent upon trial court to appoint a guardian ad litem or make such other order as it deemed proper for the protection. *Mosley v. Lankford*, 244 Ga. 409, 260 S.E.2d 322 (1979).

## RESEARCH REFERENCES

**Am. Jur. 2d.** — 6 Am. Jur. 2d, Associations and Clubs, §§ 51-53. 18 Am. Jur. 2d, Cooperative Associations, § 3. 18 Am. Jur. 2d, Corporations, § 2. 39 Am. Jur. 2d, Guardian and Ward, §§ 186-189. 42 Am. Jur. 2d, Infants, §§ 30, 31, 158 et seq. 48 Am. Jur. 2d, Labor and Labor Relations, § 816 et seq. 59 Am. Jur. 2d, Parties, §§ 24-52. 59A Am. Jur. 2d, Partnership, § 448 et seq.

**C.J.S.** — 35A C.J.S., Federal Civil Procedure, §§ 49-58. 39 C.J.S., Guardian and Ward, § 178. 43 C.J.S., Infants, §§ 223, 224. 57 C.J.S., Mental Health, §§ 264-274. 67A C.J.S., Parties, §§ 8-32, 41.

**ALR.** — Right of husband and wife to maintain joint action for wrongs directly affecting both arising from same act, 25 ALR 743.

Right of attorney, parent, guardian ad litem, or next friend to remit from verdict or judgment in favor of infant, 30 ALR 1111.

Duty of one learning of action instituted in his name without authority, 63 ALR 1068.

Corporation which pays tax wrongfully exacted upon shares of its stock as proper party to maintain action for its recovery, 84 ALR 107.

Proper party plaintiff to action against tort-feasor for damage to insured property where insurer is entitled to subrogation to extent of loss paid by it, 96 ALR 864; 157 ALR 1242.

Principal contractor as necessary party to suit to enforce mechanic's lien of subcontractor, laborer, or materialman, 100 ALR 128.

Water user as necessary or proper party to litigation involving the right of ditch or canal company or irrigation or drainage district from which he takes water, 100 ALR 561.

Marital or parental relationship between plaintiff and member of partnership as affecting right to maintain action in tort against partnership, 101 ALR 1231.

Right of ward to maintain action independent from his general guardian, on contracts or other obligations entered into by the guardian on ward's behalf, 102 ALR 269.

Remedy for conservation of property of alleged incompetent prior to his adjudication as such, 107 ALR 1392.

Guardianship of incompetent or infant as affecting venue of action, 111 ALR 167.

By and in whose name suit to annul infant's marriage must be brought, 150 ALR 609.

Suits and remedies against alien enemies, 152 ALR 1451; 153 ALR 1419; 155 ALR 1451; 156 ALR 1448, 157 ALR 1449.

Proper party plaintiff to action against tort-feasor for damage to insured property where insurer is entitled to subrogation to extent of loss paid by it, 157 ALR 1242.

Appearance by guardian ad litem without service of summons, 164 ALR 529.

May proceedings to have a person declared insane and to appoint a conservator or committee of his person or estate rest upon substituted or constructive service of process, 175 ALR 1324.

Right of mother of illegitimate child to appeal from order or judgment entered in bastardy proceedings, 13 ALR2d 948.

Conflict of laws as to right of injured person to maintain direct action against tort-feasor's automobile liability insurer, 16 ALR2d 881.

Right of individual employee to enforce collective labor agreement against employer, 18 ALR2d 352.

Joinder of insurer and insured under policy of compulsory indemnity or liability insurance in action by injured third person, 20 ALR2d 1097.

Corporation as necessary or proper party defendant in proceedings to determine validity of election or appointment of corporate director or officer, 21 ALR2d 1048.

Liability of incompetent's estate for torts committed by guardian, committee, or trustee in managing estate, 40 ALR2d 1103.

What law governs as to proper party plaintiff in contract action, 62 ALR2d 486.

Federal Civil Procedure Rule 17(c), relating to representation of infants or incompetent persons, 68 ALR2d 752.

Capacity of one who is mentally incompetent but not so adjudicated to sue in his own name, 71 ALR2d 1247.

Right of insurance agent to sue in his own name for unpaid premium, 90 ALR2d 1291.

Capacity of guardian to sue or to be sued outside state where appointed, 94 ALR2d 162.

Liability of corporation for torts of subsidiary, 7 ALR3d 1343.



Proper party plaintiff, under real party in interest statute, to action against tort-feasor for damage to insured property where insured has paid part of loss, 13 ALR3d 140.

Proper party plaintiff, under real party in interest statute, to action against tort-feasor for damage to insured property where loss is entirely covered by insurance, 13 ALR3d 229.

Right of pledgor of commercial paper to maintain action thereon in his own name, 43 ALR3d 824.

Liability of insane person for his own negligence, 49 ALR3d 189.

Right of member, officer, agent, or director of private corporation or unincorporated association to assert personal privilege against self-incrimination with respect to

production of corporate books or records, 52 ALR3d 636.

Standing to contest award of, or acquisition of right to operate, cable TV certificate, license, or franchise in state court action, 78 ALR3d 1255.

Tolling of state statute of limitations in favor of one commencing action despite existing disability, 30 ALR4th 1092.

Joint venture's capacity to sue, 56 ALR4th 1234.

Standing to bring action relating to real property of condominium, 74 ALR4th 165.

Availability of sole shareholder's Fifth Amendment privilege against self-incrimination to resist production of corporation's books and records—modern status, 87 ALR Fed. 177.

## 9-11-18. Joinder of claims and remedies.

(a) *Joinder of claims.* A party asserting a claim to relief as an original claim, counterclaim, cross-claim, or third-party claim may join, either as independent or as alternate claims, as many claims, legal or equitable, as he has against an opposing party.

(b) *Joinder of remedies; fraudulent conveyances.* Whenever a claim is one heretofore cognizable only after another claim has been prosecuted to a conclusion, the two claims may be joined in a single action; but the court shall grant relief in that action only in accordance with the relative substantive rights of the parties. In particular, a plaintiff may state a claim for money and a claim to have set aside a conveyance fraudulent as to him without first having obtained a judgment establishing the claim for money. (Ga. L. 1966, p. 609, § 18; Ga. L. 1968, p. 1104, § 7.)

**U.S. Code.** — For provisions of Federal Rules of Civil Procedure, Rule 18, see 28 U.S.C.

**Law reviews.** — For article discussing counterclaims and cross-claims under the Georgia Civil Practice Act, see 4 Ga. St. B.J. 205 (1967). For article, "Synopses of 1968

Amendments to the Appellate Procedure Act and Georgia Civil Practice Act," see 4 Ga. St. B.J. 503 (1968). For article, "Georgia's Constitutional Scheme for State Appellate Jurisdiction," see 6 Ga. St. B.J. 24 (2001).

## JUDICIAL DECISIONS

**Constitutional venue provisions may not be changed by the legislature** or the courts, and the adoption of procedural devices for adjudicating claims of various parties in the same action does not effect a change in the venue requirements of the Constitution.

Haley v. Citizens & S. Nat'l Bank, 141 Ga. App. 13, 232 S.E.2d 362 (1977).

**Venue for counterclaim proper.** — Hospital's home court did not err in transferring the remaining counterclaim to a patient's home court for trial as the hospital con-

sented to the patient's home court trying the patient's counterclaim against the hospital for the improper release of the patient's mental health records when it invoked the jurisdiction of that court to pursue its suit against the patient for non-payment for medical services where: (1) both claims arose out of the contractual relationship between the hospital and the patient; (2) the common nexus between the claims was the mental health treatment the hospital gave to the patient; (3) the hospital sought to recover monies due for the treatment at issue in the patient's counterclaim; and (4) this commonality met the broad similarity or connectedness test, as well as the arising out of the same transaction or occurrence test used for determining whether a counterclaim was compulsory under O.C.G.A. § 9-11-13(a). *Kennestone Hosp., Inc. v. Hopson*, 264 Ga. App. 123, 589 S.E.2d 696 (2003).

**Both legal and equitable claims may be set forth** in the same complaint under the Civil Practice Act (see O.C.G.A. Ch. 11, T. 9). *Miller v. Turner*, 228 Ga. 701, 187 S.E.2d 688 (1972).

**Joinder of contract and tort actions permitted.** — There is now no inhibition to joinder of actions ex contractu and those ex delicto. *Continental Ins. Co. v. Mercer*, 130 Ga. App. 339, 203 S.E.2d 297 (1973).

**Joinder not mandatory.** — Even though the multiple claims might be permissively joined, a party is not forced to judgment on all possible causes of action in one suit. *Stapleton v. Palmore*, 162 Ga. App. 525, 291 S.E.2d 445, aff'd, 250 Ga. 259, 297 S.E.2d 270 (1982); *Nationwide-Penncraft, Inc. v. Royal Globe Ins. Co.*, 162 Ga. App. 555, 291 S.E.2d 760, cert. denied, 249 Ga. App. 687, 294 S.E.2d 529 (1982).

Clear implication of O.C.G.A. § 9-11-18 is that party asserting claim to relief is not required to join independent claims the party has against opposing party. *Nationwide-Penncraft, Inc. v. Royal Globe Ins. Co.*, 249 Ga. 687, 294 S.E.2d 529 (1982).

**As to joinder of third-party claim of sec-**

**ondary liability with direct damage claim** against third-party defendant under O.C.G.A. § 9-11-18 and Federal Rule of Civil Procedure 18, see *Cohen v. McLaughlin*, 250 Ga. 661, 301 S.E.2d 37 (1983).

**Joinder of direct claim by amendment of third-party complaint.** — In an action against defendant for injuries caused by an automobile collision, where defendant brought a third-party complaint for indemnity and contribution against a brake repair shop, defendant's claim for damages to the defendant's own car was properly joined by amendment of the third-party complaint. *Shleifer v. Bridgestone-Firestone, Inc.*, 223 Ga. App. 256, 477 S.E.2d 405 (1996).

**Impermissible to seek damages against grantee of fraudulent conveyance.** — In the context of a divorce action, it is impermissible for the plaintiff to seek damages against the grantee of an alleged fraudulent conveyance by the defendant. *Shah v. Shah*, 270 Ga. 649, 513 S.E.2d 730 (1999).

**Cited in** *King v. King*, 225 Ga. 142, 166 S.E.2d 347 (1969); *State Farm Mut. Auto. Ins. Co. v. Black*, 120 Ga. App. 151, 169 S.E.2d 742 (1969); *Bulloch County Hosp. Auth. v. Fowler*, 124 Ga. App. 242, 183 S.E.2d 586 (1971); *Thornton v. North Am. Acceptance Corp.*, 228 Ga. 176, 184 S.E.2d 589 (1971); *O'Neil v. Williams*, 232 Ga. 170, 205 S.E.2d 226 (1974); *Carter v. Harrell*, 132 Ga. App. 148, 207 S.E.2d 648 (1974); *Chupp v. Henderson*, 134 Ga. App. 808, 216 S.E.2d 366 (1975); *C & S Land, Transp. & Dev. Corp. v. Grubbs*, 141 Ga. App. 393, 233 S.E.2d 486 (1977); *Tingle v. Georgia Power Co.*, 147 Ga. App. 775, 250 S.E.2d 497 (1978); *Singleton v. Airco, Inc.*, 80 F.R.D. 467 (D. Ga. 1978); *Georgia Power Co. v. Busbin*, 159 Ga. App. 416, 283 S.E.2d 647 (1981); *Greyhound Lines v. Cobb County*, 681 F.2d 1327 (11th Cir. 1982); *McNeal v. Paine, Webber, Jackson & Curtis, Inc.*, 249 Ga. 662, 293 S.E.2d 331 (1982); *Hughes v. Hughes*, 193 Ga. App. 72, 387 S.E.2d 29 (1989); *Lawson v. Watkins*, 261 Ga. 147, 401 S.E.2d 719 (1991); *Satilla Cmty. Serv. Bd. v. Satilla Health Servs.*, 275 Ga. 805, 573 S.E.2d 31 (2002).

## RESEARCH REFERENCES

**Am. Jur. 2d.** — 1 Am. Jur. 2d, Actions, §§ 103-116. 37 Am. Jur. 2d, Fraudulent Con-

veyances, §§ 155, 159. 65 Am. Jur. 2d, Receivers, § 96.

**C.J.S.** — 1 C.J.S., Actions, §§ 61-101. 35A C.J.S., Federal Civil Procedure, §§ 39-43. 67A C.J.S., Parties, §§ 33-40.

**ALR.** — Joinder of cause of action against party causing injury with cause of action against latter's insurer or indemnitor, 7 ALR 1003.

Joinder of cause of action for breach of a contract with cause of action for fraud inducing the contract, 10 ALR 756.

Different benefits or claims of benefit under a policy of insurance as constituting a single cause of action or separate causes, 69 ALR 889; 159 ALR 563.

May acts of independent tort-feasors, each of which alone causes or tends to produce some damage, be combined to create a joint liability, 91 ALR 759.

Inclusion in bill for divorce or annulment of allegations and prayer to impress trust upon property or otherwise settle property rights, 93 ALR 327.

Joinder in one action of sureties on different bonds relating to same matter, 106 ALR 90; 137 ALR 1044.

Concerted action or agreement to resist enforcement of a statute because of doubt as to its constitutionality or construction as ground for joinder of defendants in action or suit by governmental authorities, 107 ALR 670.

Joinder of claims to separate parcels in suit to quiet or to remove cloud on title, or to determine adverse claims to land, 118 ALR 1400.

Acquisition or perfection after commencement of action of right or title to claim or property which is the subject of action or counterclaim, 125 ALR 612.

Right of one to recover for personal injury to himself and for death of another killed in the same accident as giving rise to a single cause of action or to separate causes of action, 161 ALR 208.

Right of wife or child by virtue of right to support to maintain action to set aside conveyance by husband or parent as fraudulent, without reducing claim to judgment, 164 ALR 524.

Joinder in defamation action, of denial and plea of truth of statement, 21 ALR2d 813.

Construction, application, and effect of Federal Civil Procedure Rule 18(b) and like state rules or statutes pertaining to joinder in a single action of two claims although one was previously cognizable only after the other had been prosecuted to a conclusion, 61 ALR2d 688.

Propriety of consolidation for trial of actions for personal injuries, death, or property damages arising out of same accident, 68 ALR2d 1372.

Appealability of state court order granting or denying consolidation, severance, or separate trials, 77 ALR3d 1082.

When loss-of-consortium claim must be joined with underlying personal injury claim, 60 ALR4th 1174.

## 9-11-19. Joinder of persons needed for just adjudication.

(a) *Persons to be joined if feasible.* A person who is subject to service of process shall be joined as a party in the action if:

(1) In his absence complete relief cannot be afforded among those who are already parties; or

(2) He claims an interest relating to the subject of the action and is so situated that the disposition of the action in his absence may:

(A) As a practical matter impair or impede his ability to protect that interest; or

(B) Leave any of the persons who are already parties subject to a substantial risk of incurring double, multiple, or otherwise inconsistent obligations by reason of his claimed interest.

If he has not been so joined, the court shall order that he be made a party. If he should join as a plaintiff but refuses to do so, he may be made a



defendant or, in a proper case, an involuntary plaintiff. If the joined party objects to venue and his joinder would render the venue of the action improper, he shall be dismissed from the action.

(b) *Determination by court whenever joinder not feasible.* If a person, as described in paragraphs (1) and (2) of subsection (a) of this Code section, cannot be made a party, the court shall determine whether in equity and good conscience the action should proceed among the parties before it or should be dismissed, the absent person being thus regarded as indispensable. The factors to be considered by the court include:

- (1) To what extent a judgment rendered in the person’s absence might be prejudicial to him or to those already parties;
- (2) The extent to which, by protective provisions in the judgment, by the shaping of relief, or by other measures, the prejudice can be lessened or avoided;
- (3) Whether a judgment rendered in the person’s absence will be adequate;
- (4) Whether the plaintiff will have an adequate remedy if the action is dismissed for nonjoinder; and
- (5) Whether and by whom prejudice might have been avoided or may, in the future, be avoided.

(c) *Pleading reasons for nonjoinder.* A pleading asserting a claim for relief shall state the names, if known to the pleader, of any persons, as described in paragraphs (1) and (2) of subsection (a) of this Code section, who are not joined and the reasons why they are not joined.

(d) *Exception of class actions.* This Code section shall be subject to Code Section 9-11-23. (Ga. L. 1966, p. 609, § 19; Ga. L. 1972, p. 689, § 7.)

**U.S. Code.** — For provisions of Federal Rules of Civil Procedure, Rule 19, see 28 U.S.C.  
**Law reviews.** — For article discussing counterclaims and cross-claims under the Georgia Civil Practice Act, see 4 Ga. St. B.J. 205 (1967). For article, “The Child as a Party in Interest in Custody Proceedings,” see 10

Ga. St. B.J. 577 (1974). For annual survey on trial practice and procedure, see 42 Mercer L. Rev. 469 (1990). For article, “Trial Practice and Procedure,” see 53 Mercer L. Rev. 475 (2001). For survey article on domestic relations cases for the period from June 1, 2002 through May 31, 2003, see 55 Mercer L. Rev. 223 (2003).

JUDICIAL DECISIONS

ANALYSIS

- GENERAL CONSIDERATION
- REQUESTS FOR AND OBJECTIONS TO JOINDER
- INDISPENSABILITY
  - 1. IN GENERAL
  - 2. INDISPENSABLE PARTIES
- JOINDER WARRANTED

### General Consideration

**Designation of joined parties.** — O.C.G.A. § 9-11-19 contemplates that the party joined should be designated as a plaintiff or a defendant. *Spivey v. Rogers*, 173 Ga. App. 233, 326 S.E.2d 227 (1984).

**Failure to name the proper parties is an amendable defect**, correctable by the parties or upon the court's own motion. *Hanson v. Wilson*, 257 Ga. 5, 354 S.E.2d 126 (1987).

**Failure to join indispensable parties.** — Should it appear that indispensable parties were not joined, the remedy would not be dismissal but corrective action, as provided by O.C.G.A. § 9-11-19. *Applied Ecological Sys. v. Weskem, Inc.*, 212 Ga. App. 65, 441 S.E.2d 279 (1994).

**Merger of legal identities.** — Since there was a merger of the legal identity of the parties into one legal entity, a defense under O.C.G.A. § 9-11-19 was not available because there was no longer a bank to be an indispensable party or a real party in interest. *NationsBank v. Tucker*, 231 Ga. App. 622, 500 S.E.2d 378 (1998).

**Right to elect defendant.** — This section, which allows joinders of parties needed for just adjudication, has no application where there is a right of election as to which defendants plaintiff will proceed against. *Adcock v. First Nat'l Bank*, 144 Ga. App. 394, 241 S.E.2d 289 (1977) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-19).

Where complainant has right of election as to which defendants the complainant will proceed against, this section has no application. *Smith v. Foster*, 230 Ga. 207, 196 S.E.2d 431 (1973) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-19).

O.C.G.A. § 9-11-19 has no application where liability is joint and several and the plaintiff has a right of election as to which defendants plaintiff will proceed against. *Sloan v. Southern Floridabanc Fed. Sav. & Loan Ass'n*, 197 Ga. App. 601, 398 S.E.2d 720 (1990).

**Defendant was not estopped from asserting the improper party defense** on grounds that the defendant did not comply with O.C.G.A. §§ 9-11-9 and 9-11-19, since those sections, which govern the issue of legal capacity and joinder of parties, have no bearing on this matter. *Benschoter v. Shapiro*, 204 Ga. App. 56, 418 S.E.2d 381, cert. denied, 204 Ga. App. 921, 418 S.E.2d 381 (1992).

**Defense similarity to real-party-in-interest objection.** — A real-party-in-interest objection under O.C.G.A. § 9-11-17 is similar to the defense of failure to join an indispensable party under O.C.G.A. § 9-11-19. *North Am. Life & Cas. Co. v. Riedl*, 209 Ga. App. 883, 434 S.E.2d 820 (1993), rev'd on other grounds, 264 Ga. 395, 444 S.E.2d 736 (1994).

**Section inapplicable to one not subject to court's jurisdiction.** — In action at law for recovery of commissions due under contract, subsection (b) of this section had no application to an individual of another county, who was not subject to jurisdiction of the court. *Midland Nat'l Life Ins. Co. v. Emerson*, 121 Ga. App. 427, 174 S.E.2d 211 (1970) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-19).

**No provision to require person to maintain action.** — While subsection (a) of this section permits a plaintiff, under proper circumstances, to require another person or persons to join with the plaintiff, it makes no provision for a plaintiff to require another person to maintain an action vested solely in such other person, even though its maintenance might result in benefit to the plaintiff. *Lawrence v. Whittle*, 146 Ga. App. 686, 247 S.E.2d 212 (1978) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-19).

**No obligation to assert claim.** — O.C.G.A. § 9-11-19 does not require a party who is joined as an indispensable party to assert a claim and submit that claim to the trial court for ruling on the merits. *United Servs. Auto. Ass'n v. Millikan*, 231 Ga. App. 327, 498 S.E.2d 171 (1998).

**Addition of party on motion or by court.** — Where there has been a nonjoinder of a necessary party, such party may be added on motion of any party or by the court on its own initiative. *Guhl v. Tuggle*, 242 Ga. 412, 249 S.E.2d 219 (1978).

**Joinder of uninsured motorist insurer.** — Even though an uninsured motorist insurer could not bring a subrogation action in its own name, it should have been permitted to join the action pursuant to O.C.G.A. § 9-11-17, or be joined or substituted in accordance with O.C.G.A. § 9-11-19. *State Farm Mut. Auto. Ins. Co. v. Cox*, 233 Ga. App. 296, 502 S.E.2d 778 (1998), aff'd, 271 Ga. 77, 515 S.E.2d 832 (1999).

**When parties may be changed.** — Parties may be dropped or added by order of court, on motion of any party, or of its own initia-

tive, at any stage of the action, including appeal, and on such terms as are just. *Guhl v. Tuggle*, 242 Ga. 412, 249 S.E.2d 219 (1978); *Zappa v. Automotive Precision Mach., Inc.*, 205 Ga. App. 584, 423 S.E.2d 286 (1992).

**Joinder by appellate court.** — Joinder of an indispensable party or real party in interest is so vital that an appellate court, sua sponte if necessary, may consider it, even though the point was not raised in the trial court; and if the indispensable party can be joined, the court should ordinarily permit joinder and not dismiss the action. *S.D.H. Co. v. Stewart*, 135 Ga. App. 505, 218 S.E.2d 268 (1975).

**Failure to name party as cause for dismissal.** — While failure to name a party might be the basis for corrective action as prescribed in this section, it is not cause for dismissal of the complaint under the grounds of failure to state a claim upon which relief can be granted. *Empire Banking Co. v. Martin*, 133 Ga. App. 115, 210 S.E.2d 237 (1974) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-19).

Ordinarily, it is error to dismiss complaint for failure to join indispensable party; such party should be joined so the case can be considered on its merits. *Dismuke v. Stynchcombe*, 237 Ga. 420, 228 S.E.2d 817 (1976).

Tennessee Valley Authority (TVA) was an indispensable party in the landowner's action for equitable partition since the determination of where the lots begin was a matter of great interest to TVA and any judgment rendered in the absence of TVA would have been inadequate and could have been prejudicial to TVA; thus, the fact that TVA was a wholly-owned corporate agency and instrumentality of the United States over which the federal district court had jurisdiction in civil actions precluded TVA from being joined and dismissal was proper. *Dixon v. Cole*, 277 Ga. 353, 589 S.E.2d 94 (2003).

**Reasonable time to be allowed for joinder or substitution.** — Before trial court can dismiss, based on motion, for failure to join an indispensable party, reasonable time must be allowed after motion is heard and before dismissal for joinder or substitution. *Henry v. Moister*, 155 Ga. App. 462, 271 S.E.2d 40 (1980).

**Summary judgment in same order as adjudication of indispensability improper.** — It

is not proper for the trial court to grant summary judgment against a plaintiff for failure to join an individual as an indispensable party in the same order in which the court adjudicates said individual to be indispensable. *Fraday v. Irvin*, 245 Ga. 307, 264 S.E.2d 866 (1980).

**Motion to dismiss must be raised.** — When not specifically raised, failure to name an indispensable party will not subject a claim to a motion to dismiss. *Empire Banking Co. v. Martin*, 133 Ga. App. 115, 210 S.E.2d 237 (1974).

Where it is claimed that the plaintiff has failed to join an indispensable party, the issue must be raised by motion to dismiss filed pursuant to O.C.G.A. § 9-11-19. Otherwise, such defense is deemed waived. *Klorer-Willhardt, Inc. v. Martz*, 166 Ga. App. 446, 304 S.E.2d 442 (1983); *Jones v. Dykes*, 231 Ga. App. 110, 497 S.E.2d 828 (1998).

**Treatment of question of indispensable party on review.** — Where question of an indispensable party is expressly passed upon by the trial court, it will be held on review that plaintiff had the necessary opportunity to seek the addition of such party, but in the absence of any disclosure by the record of an intent to raise or pass upon such question in the trial court, such defect will be deemed an amendable defect. *Smith v. Merchants & Farmers Bank*, 226 Ga. 715, 177 S.E.2d 249 (1970); *King v. King*, 228 Ga. 818, 188 S.E.2d 502 (1972); *Gray v. Hall*, 233 Ga. 244, 210 S.E.2d 766 (1974); *Eder v. American Express Co.*, 138 Ga. App. 168, 225 S.E.2d 737 (1976); *Guhl v. Tuggle*, 242 Ga. 412, 249 S.E.2d 219 (1978).

**Different statutes of limitation.** — Joinder of causes of action having different statutes of limitation is not authorized. *Stapleton v. Palmore*, 162 Ga. App. 525, 291 S.E.2d 445, *aff'd*, 250 Ga. 259, 297 S.E.2d 270 (1982).

**Joinder of separate personal injury and loss of consortium claims** was properly granted by the trial court. *Miller v. Crumbley*, 249 Ga. App. 403, 548 S.E.2d 657 (2001).

**Consolidation of wrongful death and survivors' actions.** — The rule stated in *Stapleton v. Palmore*, 250 Ga. 259, 297 S.E.2d 270 (1982), requiring consolidation of wrongful death and survivors' actions arising out of the same accident, is limited to mandate joinder, on the defendant's mo-



**General Consideration (Cont'd)**

tion, of all claims which derive from personal injuries sustained by a single individual. *Stenger v. Grimes*, 260 Ga. 838, 400 S.E.2d 318 (1991).

**Joined party may contest venue.** — If a motion to join is granted and a defendant-in-counterclaim is thereafter served, then the actually “joined [rather than potentially joinable] party” may contest venue by filing a motion to dismiss, which is to be treated by the trial court as a motion to transfer pursuant to Uniform Superior Court Rule 19. If venue is shown to be proper elsewhere, it would then be incumbent upon the trial court to enter an appropriate order. Such an appropriate order might sever the counterclaim for separate trial pursuant to O.C.G.A. § 9-11-42(b) and transfer only the severed counterclaim, while retaining jurisdiction and venue over the main action. *McCabe v. Lundell*, 199 Ga. App. 639, 405 S.E.2d 693 (1991).

**Cited in** *Andrews v. Pollard*, 121 Ga. App. 69, 172 S.E.2d 857 (1970); *Lowe v. Loftus*, 314 F. Supp. 620 (S.D. Ga. 1970); *Empire Shoe Co. v. Regal Shoe Shops*, 123 Ga. App. 796, 182 S.E.2d 796 (1971); *Lewis v. Lanigan*, 125 Ga. App. 437, 188 S.E.2d 148 (1972); *Board of Comm’rs v. Department of Pub. Health*, 229 Ga. 173, 190 S.E.2d 39 (1972); *McGee v. Haynes*, 128 Ga. App. 709, 197 S.E.2d 767 (1973); *Harris v. Hill*, 129 Ga. App. 403, 199 S.E.2d 847 (1973); *Frank B. Wilder & Assoc. v. St. Joseph’s Hosp.*, 132 Ga. App. 373, 208 S.E.2d 145 (1974); *Burkhead v. Trustees, Firemen’s Pension Fund*, 133 Ga. App. 41, 209 S.E.2d 651 (1974); *Adamson v. James*, 233 Ga. 130, 210 S.E.2d 686 (1974); *McMichael v. Georgia Power Co.*, 133 Ga. App. 593, 211 S.E.2d 632 (1974); *Coop Mtg. Invs. Assocs. v. Pendley*, 134 Ga. App. 236, 214 S.E.2d 572 (1975); *Jernigan v. Collier*, 234 Ga. 837, 218 S.E.2d 556 (1975); *Pendley v. Hunter*, 138 Ga. App. 864, 227 S.E.2d 857 (1976); *Thomas v. Jackson*, 238 Ga. 90, 231 S.E.2d 50 (1976); *Little v. Home Transp. Co.*, 142 Ga. App. 30, 234 S.E.2d 833 (1977); *Johnson v. First Nat’l Bank*, 143 Ga. App. 384, 238 S.E.2d 747 (1977); *Department of Human Resources v. Bagley*, 240 Ga. 306, 240 S.E.2d 867 (1977); *Lambert v. Allen*, 146 Ga. App. 617, 247 S.E.2d 200 (1978); *Judd v. Valdosta/Lowndes County Zoning Bd. of*

*Appeals*, 147 Ga. App. 128, 248 S.E.2d 196 (1978); *Metropolitan Atlanta Rapid Transit Auth. v. Wallace*, 243 Ga. 491, 254 S.E.2d 822 (1979); *First Nat’l Bank v. Centennial Equities Corp.*, 245 Ga. 121, 263 S.E.2d 155 (1980); *Lakeview Estates Homeowners Corp. v. Hilltop Enters. of Ga., Inc.*, 153 Ga. App. 323, 265 S.E.2d 120 (1980); *Kennedy v. Hannans*, 246 Ga. 55, 268 S.E.2d 646 (1980); *First Bank & Trust Co. v. Insurance Serv. Ass’n*, 154 Ga. App. 697, 269 S.E.2d 527 (1980); *Fuller v. Moister*, 246 Ga. 397, 271 S.E.2d 622 (1980); *State Farm Mut. Auto. Ins. Co. v. Hubbell Metals, Inc.*, 161 Ga. App. 275, 287 S.E.2d 726 (1982); *Dorsey Heating & Air Conditioning Co. v. Gordon*, 162 Ga. App. 608, 292 S.E.2d 452 (1982); *McNeal v. Paine, Webber, Jackson & Curtis, Inc.*, 249 Ga. 662, 293 S.E.2d 331 (1982); *Nixon v. Gwinnett County Bd. of Realtors, Inc.*, 249 Ga. 862, 295 S.E.2d 78 (1982); *Partridge v. Partridge*, 167 Ga. App. 716, 307 S.E.2d 524 (1983); *First of Ga. Underwriters Co. v. Beck*, 170 Ga. App. 68, 316 S.E.2d 519 (1984); *Tarver v. Martin*, 175 Ga. App. 689, 334 S.E.2d 18 (1985); *Coker v. Casey*, 178 Ga. App. 682, 344 S.E.2d 662 (1986); *Grissett v. Wilson*, 181 Ga. App. 727, 353 S.E.2d 621 (1987); *Solid Rock Baptist Church, Inc. v. Freight Terms, Inc.*, 184 Ga. App. 111, 361 S.E.2d 200 (1987); *Dodd v. Simpson*, 191 Ga. App. 369, 381 S.E.2d 585 (1989); *Dunwoody Homeowners Ass’n v. DeKalb County*, 887 F.2d 1455 (11th Cir. 1989); *Harper v. DOT*, 195 Ga. App. 602, 394 S.E.2d 398 (1990); *Kubler v. Goerg*, 197 Ga. App. 667, 399 S.E.2d 229 (1990); *Hoffman Elec. Co. v. Chiyoda Int’l Corp.*, 203 Ga. App. 731, 417 S.E.2d 371 (1992); *Bundrage v. Standard Guar. Ins. Co.*, 211 Ga. App. 288, 439 S.E.2d 92 (1993); *Banca Nazionale Del Lavoro v. SMS Hasenclever*, 211 Ga. App. 360, 439 S.E.2d 502 (1993); *Aldalassi v. Drummond*, 223 Ga. App. 192, 477 S.E.2d 372 (1996); *Altama Delta Corp. v. Howell*, 275 Ga. App. 78, 483 S.E.2d 127 (1997); *Industrial Mechanical, Inc. v. Siemens Energy & Automation, Inc.*, 230 Ga. App. 1, 495 S.E.2d 103 (1998); *Fulton County Tax Comm’r v. GMC*, 234 Ga. App. 459, 507 S.E.2d 772 (1998); *J.M. Huber Corp. v. Georgia Marble Co.*, 239 Ga. App. 271, 520 S.E.2d 296 (1999); *Mimick Motor Co. v. Moore*, 248 Ga. App. 297, 546 S.E.2d 533 (2001); *Southern Heritage Ins. Co. v. Green Ins. Agency*, 249 Ga. App. 749,

549 S.E.2d 743 (2001).

### Requests for and Objections to Joinder

**Defendant's duty to request joinder.** — Action by spouse for loss of consortium will not be dismissed for failure to join with other spouse's prior negligence action arising out of the same occurrence where defendant did not request joinder in earlier action. *Stapleton v. Palmore*, 250 Ga. 259, 297 S.E.2d 270 (1982), cert. denied, 467 U.S. 1226, 104 S. Ct. 2679, 81 L. Ed. 2d 874 (1984).

**Time for bringing objection.** — The defense of failure to join an indispensable party may be made at any time up to and including a trial on the merits. *Rigdon v. Walker Sales & Serv., Inc.*, 161 Ga. App. 459, 288 S.E.2d 711 (1982).

**Reasonable time allowed for joinder.** — Parties are entitled to a reasonable opportunity to join the indispensable party after the trial court made its determination that the party was indispensable. *Coe v. Greenville Credit & Inv. Co.*, 164 Ga. App. 521, 298 S.E.2d 36 (1982).

## Indispensability

### 1. In General

**Test as to whether party indispensable.** — There are two essential tests of an indispensable party: (1) Can relief be afforded plaintiff without the presence of the other party? (2) Can the case be decided on its merits without prejudicing the rights of the other party? *Pickett v. Paine*, 230 Ga. 786, 199 S.E.2d 223 (1973).

**Adequacy of judgment as primary consideration.** — Primary consideration concerning joinder or nonjoinder under this section is whether any judgment that might be rendered will be adequate in the absence of the parties sought to be joined. *Peoples Bank v. North Carolina Nat'l Bank*, 230 Ga. 389, 197 S.E.2d 352 (1973) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-19).

**Interest in controversy.** — Principles applicable to determination of whether party is merely proper or should be joined as a necessary or indispensable party are comparatively simple, and revolve around the question of interest in the controversy. *North Carolina Nat'l Bank v. Peoples Bank*, 127 Ga. App. 372, 193 S.E.2d 571 (1972), aff'd, 230 Ga. 389, 197 S.E.2d 352 (1973).

Co-executors of a husband's deceased parents were improperly joined in a wife's action for alimony, and the wife's reliance on the concept of complete relief as a basis for joinder was misplaced, because: (1) even if the wife were to be awarded some interest in the estate, whether the wife would have to enforce that right by litigation was entirely speculative; and (2) if further litigation were to prove necessary, the issues and subject matter of litigation attempting to force a distribution from the estate would not be the same as the issues and subject matter in the wife's present action, which involved the entitlement, as a consequence of the marriage, to support from the husband; thus, the absence of the co-executors from the present litigation would not render the relief afforded the wife partial or hollow because the wife would obtain an interest as full and complete as that presently held by the husband. *Searcy v. Searcy*, 280 Ga. 311, 627 S.E.2d 572 (2006).

**If there are no compelling reasons for joinder of third parties,** they are not indispensable to the action, and it is not necessary under this section to join them as parties defendant for a just adjudication of the merits of the action between the original parties. *Peoples Bank v. North Carolina Nat'l Bank*, 230 Ga. 389, 197 S.E.2d 352 (1973) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-19).

### 2. Indispensable Parties

**Where additional defendant is essential** for just adjudication among existing parties to the original suit, and the additional defendant could have been joined originally, upon proper motion trial court should grant joinder. *Smith v. Foster*, 230 Ga. 207, 196 S.E.2d 431 (1973).

**Joint tortfeasors** are not indispensable or necessary to an action against one of their number because their liability is both joint and several. *North Carolina Nat'l Bank v. Peoples Bank*, 127 Ga. App. 372, 193 S.E.2d 571 (1972), aff'd, 230 Ga. 389, 197 S.E.2d 352 (1973).

Joint tortfeasors are not indispensable parties in action against one of them, because their liability is both joint and several. *Freeman v. Low X-Ray Corp.*, 130 Ga. App. 856, 204 S.E.2d 803 (1974).

It is not required that all joint tortfeasors be joined together in an action against one,



**Indispensability (Cont'd)****2. Indispensable Parties (Cont'd)**

their liability being joint and several. *Sheet Metal Workers Int'l Ass'n v. Carter*, 144 Ga. App. 48, 240 S.E.2d 569 (1977), rev'd on other grounds, 241 Ga. 220, 244 S.E.2d 860 (1978).

**Persons who may be joined because of an interest in question of law or fact** are proper parties, but they are not necessary or indispensable. *North Carolina Nat'l Bank v. Peoples Bank*, 127 Ga. App. 372, 193 S.E.2d 571 (1972), aff'd, 230 Ga. 389, 197 S.E.2d 352 (1973).

**Parties defendant in zoning contest.** — Suit in equity is maintainable against governing zoning authority to contest the validity of a rezoning resolution, with the governing authority as the defendant against which substantial relief is prayed, and the successful rezoning applicant as a party defendant. *Riverhill Community Ass'n v. Cobb County Bd. of Comm'rs*, 236 Ga. 856, 226 S.E.2d 54 (1976).

A successful rezoning applicant in a zoning contest is a proper, even indispensable, party, and should be joined to obtain complete relief in equity. *Riverhill Community Ass'n v. Cobb County Bd. of Comm'rs*, 236 Ga. 856, 226 S.E.2d 54 (1976).

Fact that suit for declaratory judgment might be maintained against zoning authority without making rezoning applicant a party does not overcome due process requirement that successful rezoning applicant be afforded notice and opportunity to be heard in a suit contesting the rezoning. *Riverhill Community Ass'n v. Cobb County Bd. of Comm'rs*, 236 Ga. 856, 226 S.E.2d 54 (1976).

**Action to enforce zoning provision.** — County was not indispensable party to landowner's action against neighboring landowner seeking removal of two manufactured homes from commercially zoned land, plus damages; moreover, even if the county were indispensable, a court is to allow reasonable time for joinder before dismissing for nonjoinder, so the court properly denied defendant's motion for dismissal based on failure to join the county as an indispensable party. *Hall v. Trubey*, 269 Ga. 197, 498 S.E.2d 258 (1998).

**Assignee of interest in note.** — Where holder of note assigned the holder's entire

interest therein to a third person to secure a lesser indebtedness, assignee held full legal title to the chose in action and was proper party to bring suit on the note; thus, the assignee's executor was an indispensable party in a suit on note brought by assignor's trustee in bankruptcy. *Henry v. Moister*, 155 Ga. App. 462, 271 S.E.2d 40 (1980).

**In action for breach of warranty of title** brought by last grantee in chain of title against a remote grantor, it is improper to require joinder of intermediate warrantors as parties defendant or as involuntary plaintiffs. *Smith v. Smith*, 129 Ga. App. 618, 200 S.E.2d 504 (1973).

**In an action by a tenant against a sublessee**, the tenant's landlord should have been joined as a party with an interest relating to the subject of the action. *RJV Corp. v. SuperValu, Inc.*, 223 Ga. App. 585, 478 S.E.2d 592 (1996).

**Reformation of deed.** — For purposes of this section, an action to reform a deed is a very different thing from a breach of warranty action, and in such action all who are interested adversely in the reformation should be joined as parties. *Smith v. Smith*, 29 Ga. App. 618, 200 S.E.2d 504 (1973) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-19).

**A home-buyer was not an indispensable party** in an action by the home builder seeking to enjoin a home inspector from trespassing on its properties. *Pope v. Pulte Home Corp.*, 246 Ga. App. 120, 539 S.E.2d 842 (2000).

**Holder of interest in property not indispensable.** — In a declaratory judgment action by a city against the owner of an undivided interest in property, and the sole occupant thereof, seeking access to the property in order to conduct a pre-condemnation survey and appraisal, a party holding an interest in the property at issue was not an indispensable party defendant. *Aponte v. City of Columbus*, 246 Ga. App. 646, 540 S.E.2d 617 (2000).

**In action by grantee of junior security deed for surplus funds held by defendant** after exercise of the power of sale under a superior security deed, it was not reversible error for court to deny plaintiff judgment on the pleadings, sustain the defense that grantor was a necessary party, and require plaintiff to make grantor a party to the action. *Leon Inv. Co. v. Independent Life*



Accident Ins. Co., 123 Ga. App. 668, 182 S.E.2d 151 (1971).

**Relief from foreclosure.** — To the extent a property owner sought relief from foreclosure, the property owner was obligated to bring such claims against the security deed holder rather than the law firm that handled the foreclosure, and thus the holder was an indispensable party in any dispute concerning sums awarded during the foreclosure. *McCalla, Raymer, Padrick, Cobb, Nichols & Clark v. C.I.T. Fin. Servs., Inc.*, 235 Ga. App. 95, 508 S.E.2d 471 (1998).

The holders of a purported security deed on property that was the subject of an action for equitable partition of real property were appropriate parties to the lawsuit. *Blanton v. Duru*, 247 Ga. App. 175, 543 S.E.2d 448 (2000).

**Executor indispensable in suit against estate.** — An executor of an estate is an indispensable party in a suit against the estate. *Estate of Thurman v. Dodaro*, 169 Ga. App. 531, 313 S.E.2d 722 (1984).

**Distribution of estate.** — Heirs at law, while they might be proper parties, were not necessary or indispensable parties to an action on the distribution of a decedent's estate, where there was an administrator selected under former Code 1933, § 113-1202 (see O.C.G.A. § 53-6-24) and where there were no compelling reasons to join them as parties defendant. *Davenport v. Idlett*, 234 Ga. 864, 218 S.E.2d 577 (1975).

**Where heirs who possessed two unprobated wills sued** in a dispute over land, the court had authority to determine that an executor was a party necessary for a just adjudication of the case. *Morrison v. Stewart*, 243 Ga. 456, 254 S.E.2d 840 (1979).

**Tax commissioner is indispensable party to action challenging tax statute** where, in the commissioner's absence, remaining defendants would be subject to a substantial risk of incurring inconsistent obligations because of the commissioner's authority to enforce the challenged statute. *State v. Golia*, 235 Ga. 791, 222 S.E.2d 27 (1976).

**Agent of defendant insurance company was an indispensable party**, where the agent was the agent with whom the plaintiff dealt and was the initiating agent on all policies issued to the plaintiff. *Southern Farm Bureau Life Ins. Co. v. Douglas*, 193 Ga. App. 476, 388 S.E.2d 67 (1989).

**In a shareholder derivative action**, the trial court erred in dismissing the stockholder's complaint for failing to join the corporation as an indispensable party without allowing a reasonable time for joinder. *Kilburn v. Young*, 244 Ga. App. 743, 536 S.E.2d 769 (2000).

### Joinder Warranted

**Corporations and stockholders.** — Where defendant alleged she and former husband had formed a business in which they were to be partners, a significant portion of the business capital came from her separate property and that former husband and stockholder fraudulently caused all stock to be issued in their names, defendant was entitled to have stockholder and corporation added as parties in order that complete relief might be afforded and trial court's failure to add these parties was error. *DeGarmo v. DeGarmo*, 269 Ga. 480, 499 S.E.2d 317 (1998).

In an action for divorce pursuant to O.C.G.A. § 19-5-1, the trial court properly granted the wife's motion pursuant to O.C.G.A. §§ 9-11-13(h) and 9-11-19(a)(1) to join two corporations as defendants by counterclaim, because by the husband's own design, any property that could be determined to be marital property was inextricably commingled with the property of the corporations, and, thus, joinder of the corporations was proper to ensure a just division of marital assets. *Gardner v. Gardner*, 276 Ga. 189, 576 S.E.2d 857 (2003).

**Grantor and first taker of stock not indispensable parties.** — In a fraudulent conveyance action against the grantee of stock brought by a divorced wife who was awarded the stock in the divorce proceeding, the grantor, husband, and first taker, a corporation, were not indispensable parties since neither was necessary for a just adjudication of the merits of the action, and neither was required for complete relief. *Halta v. Bailey*, 219 Ga. App. 178, 464 S.E.2d 614 (1995).

**Failure to join indispensable party is defense which may be raised by motion.** *Guhl v. Tuggle*, 242 Ga. 412, 249 S.E.2d 219 (1978).

**Joint obligors.** — A joint obligor is an indispensable party to a suit based on breach of contract, and where joint obligors to a contract are not joined, the case must be dismissed. *Turner Outdoor Adv., Ltd. v. Old*

**Joinder Warranted** (Cont'd)

S. Corp., 185 Ga. App. 582, 365 S.E.2d 149 (1988).

If for lack of jurisdiction, or any other reason, the joint obligor cannot be joined as a party to the action, then the trial court must determine, by considering the factors set forth in subsection (b) of O.C.G.A. § 9-11-19, if the necessary party is also an indispensable party without whom the action should not proceed. *Turner Outdoor Adv., Ltd. v. Old S. Corp.*, 185 Ga. App. 582, 365 S.E.2d 149 (1988).

Cosureties who had set forth in different instruments their separate promises to pay the debt of their principal were not joint contractors or obligors, and one cosurety was not a necessary party in a creditor's action against the other cosurety to recover a debt. *Floyd Davis Sales, Inc. v. Central Mtg. Corp.*, 197 Ga. App. 532, 398 S.E.2d 820 (1990).

**In action to enjoin expenditure of public funds**, the entity or official appropriating

the funds is an indispensable party. *Peacock v. Georgia Mun. Ass'n*, 247 Ga. 740, 279 S.E.2d 434 (1981).

**Mother indispensable in action for wrongful death of child.** — In a wrongful death action brought by a father for the death of his child, the mother was an indispensable party so that issues concerning her negligent supervision of the child could be litigated. *Winding River Village Condominium Ass'n v. Barnett*, 218 Ga. App. 35, 459 S.E.2d 569 (1995).

**An insured parent was not an indispensable party** in a declaratory judgment action by an insurer against the parent and other insureds to determine a coverage question since relief could be afforded to the current parties, dismissal would leave the insurer with uncertainty regarding its obligations to other insureds, and the parent could have avoided prejudice from nonjoinder by allowing service to be perfected. *Glover v. Allstate Ins. Co.*, 229 Ga. App. 235, 493 S.E.2d 612 (1997).

**RESEARCH REFERENCES**

**Am. Jur. 2d.** — 42 Am. Jur. 2d, Injunctions, § 242. 59 Am. Jur. 2d, Parties, § 124 et seq.

**C.J.S.** — 35A C.J.S., Federal Civil Procedure, §§ 137-146, 225, 226. 67A C.J.S, Parties, §§ 33-40, 52-59.

**ALR.** — Joinder, in one action at law, of persons not jointly liable, one or the other of whom is liable to the plaintiff, 41 ALR 1223.

Joinder of grantees or transferees in different conveyances or transfers in suit to avoid them as in fraud of creditors, 69 ALR 229.

Right of one to notice and hearing motion to add him as a party, or substitute him for an original party, to pending action or proceeding, 69 ALR 1247.

Conflict of laws as to joinder of defendants, or as to the character of liability as joint or several, or joint and several, 77 ALR 1108.

Right of one brought into action as a party by original defendant upon the ground that he is or may be liable to the latter in respect of the matter in suit, to raise or contest issues with plaintiff, 78 ALR 327.

Right of defendant in action for personal

injury or death to bring in a joint tort-feasor not made a party by plaintiff, 78 ALR 580; 132 ALR 1424.

May acts of independent tort-feasors, each of which alone causes or tends to produce some damage, be combined to create a joint liability, 91 ALR 759.

Right under or in view of statute to join in tort action at law parties who are severally but not jointly liable to plaintiff, 94 ALR 539.

Right to join master and servant as defendants in action based on wrongful or negligent act of servant, where master's liability rests on doctrine of respondeat superior, 98 ALR 1057; 59 ALR2d 1066.

Principal as necessary or proper party to suit between cosureties or coguarantors for contribution, 99 ALR 640.

Pendency of representative or class suit as ground of abatement of subsequent action by member of class represented, 101 ALR 574.

Concerted action or agreement to resist enforcement of a statute because of doubt as to its constitutionality or construction as ground for joinder of defendants in action or suit by governmental authorities, 107 ALR 670.

Joinder of manufacturer or packer and retailer or other middleman as defendants in action for injury to person or damage to property of purchaser or consumer of defective article, 119 ALR 1356.

Intervention or subsequent joinder of parties as affecting jurisdiction of federal court based upon diversity of citizenship, 134 ALR 335.

Remaindermen as necessary or proper parties to action or proceeding between life tenant and trustee, 136 ALR 696.

Judgment in favor of tort-feasor's insurer in an action by injured person as *res judicata* in similar action by another person injured in same accident, 137 ALR 1016.

Right of one to recover for personal injury to himself and for death of another killed in the same accident as giving rise to a single cause of action or to separate causes of action, 161 ALR 208.

Mortgagee or lienholder as a proper or necessary party to suit in respect of contract for sale of mortgaged property, 164 ALR 1044.

Joinder or representation of several claimants in action against carrier or utility to recover overcharge, 1 ALR2d 160.

Joinder as defendants, in tort action based on condition of sidewalk or highway of municipal corporation and abutting property owner or occupant, 15 ALR2d 1293.

Appealability of order with respect to or motion for joinder of additional parties, 16 ALR2d 1023.

Joinder of insurer and insured under policy of compulsory indemnity or liability insurance in action by injured third person, 20 ALR2d 1097.

Corporation as necessary or proper party defendant in proceedings to determine validity of election or officer, 21 ALR2d 1048.

Necessary parties defendant to action to set aside conveyance in fraud of creditors, 24 ALR2d 395.

Right of retailer sued by consumer for breach of implied warranty of wholesomeness or fitness of food or drink, to bring in as a party defendant the wholesaler or manufacturer from whom article was procured, 24 ALR2d 913.

One party to intended sale of land as necessary or indispensable defendant in action by the other party to recover deposit from broker or agent, 33 ALR2d 1090.

Right to join principal debtor and guarantor as parties defendant, 53 ALR2d 522.

Spouse of living co-owner of interest in property as necessary or proper party to partition action, 57 ALR2d 1166.

Right to join master and servant as defendants in tort action based on respondeat superior, 59 ALR2d 1066.

Diversity of citizenship, for purposes of federal jurisdiction, in stockholders' derivative action, 68 ALR2d 824.

Waiver of, by failure to promptly raise, objection to splitting cause of action, 40 ALR3d 108.

Propriety of consideration of, and disposition as to, third persons' property claims in divorce litigation, 63 ALR3d 373.

Propriety of state court class action by holders of bonds against indenture trustee, 73 ALR3d 880.

Necessary or proper parties to suit or proceeding to establish private boundary line, 73 ALR3d 948.

Appealability of state court order granting or denying consolidation, severance, or separate trials, 77 ALR3d 1082.

Venue of wrongful death action, 58 ALR5th 535.

## 9-11-20. Permissive joinder of parties.

(a) *Permissive joinder.* All persons may join in one action as plaintiffs if they assert any right to relief jointly, severally, or in the alternative in respect of or arising out of the same transaction, occurrence, or series of transactions or occurrences and if any question of law or fact common to all of them will arise in the action. All persons may be joined in one action as defendants if there is asserted against them jointly, severally, or in the alternative any right to relief in respect of or arising out of the same transaction, occurrence, or series of transactions or occurrences and if any question of law or fact common to all of them will arise in the action. A



plaintiff or defendant need not be interested in obtaining or defending against all the relief demanded. Judgment may be given for one or more of the plaintiffs according to their respective rights to relief and against one or more of the defendants according to their respective liabilities.

(b) *Separate trials.* The court may make such orders as will prevent a party from being embarrassed, delayed, or put to expense by the inclusion of a party against whom he asserts no claim and who asserts no claim against him and may order separate trials or make other orders to prevent delay or prejudice. (Ga. L. 1966, p. 609, § 20.)

**U.S. Code.** — For provisions of Federal Rules of Civil Procedure, Rule 20, see 28 U.S.C.

**Law reviews.** — For comment advocating

joinder of insured and insurer in the same action in Georgia, in light of *Shingleton v. Bussey*, 223 So. 2d 713 (Fla. 1969), see 21 Mercer L. Rev. 351 (1969).

### JUDICIAL DECISIONS

**Subsection (b) of O.C.G.A. § 9-11-20 has little significance**, aside from emphasizing the availability of separate trials, inasmuch as the power granted the court therein also is provided by the much broader grant of discretion set forth in O.C.G.A. § 9-11-42(b). *Vitner v. Funk*, 182 Ga. App. 39, 354 S.E.2d 666 (1987).

**Constitutional venue provisions may not be altered or changed** by the legislature or the courts; hence, adoption of procedural devices for adjudicating claims of various parties in the same action does not effect a change in the venue requirements of the Constitution. *Haley v. Citizens & S. Nat'l Bank*, 141 Ga. App. 13, 232 S.E.2d 362 (1977).

**Essentially independent claim must satisfy venue requirements.** — If claim asserted against codefendants or third parties is essentially independent, rather than one ancillary to the main action, it must satisfy within itself the constitutional venue requirements. *Southern Guar. Ins. Co. v. Johnson*, 126 Ga. App. 134, 190 S.E.2d 136 (1972).

**Indispensable prerequisite to joining a nonresident in an equity suit** is a prayer for substantial equitable relief which is common to the resident and nonresident defendants. *Madray v. Ogden*, 225 Ga. 806, 171 S.E.2d 560 (1969).

**Joinder under this section is at plaintiff's option**; it cannot be demanded as a matter of right by the defendant. *North Carolina Nat'l Bank v. Peoples Bank*, 127 Ga. App. 372, 193

S.E.2d 571 (1972), *aff'd*, 230 Ga. 389, 197 S.E.2d 352 (1973) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-20).

**Under this section one is not required to join all joint tortfeasors** in one suit to recover the damage sustained, and there is no right on the part of one joint tortfeasor who is sued for the joint tort to compel plaintiff to bring in other tortfeasors. *North Carolina Nat'l Bank v. Peoples Bank*, 127 Ga. App. 372, 193 S.E.2d 571 (1972), *aff'd*, 230 Ga. 389, 197 S.E.2d 352 (1973) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-20).

**Permissive joinder rule of this section will not allow defendant tortfeasor to join joint tortfeasor** without plaintiff's consent, where alleged joint tortfeasor objects to joinder. *Freeman v. Low X-Ray Corp.*, 130 Ga. App. 856, 204 S.E.2d 803 (1974) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-20).

**Joinder of successive tortfeasors not permitted.** — Where plaintiff was injured in two separate motor vehicle accidents four months apart, joinder in one action of the owners of the vehicles involved was improper since the defendants were not joint, but successive tortfeasors; the two accidents were insufficiently connected to constitute a "series of occurrences" giving rise to plaintiff's claims. *Brinks, Inc. v. Robinson*, 215 Ga. App. 865, 452 S.E.2d 788 (1994); *Ferguson v. Carver*, 257 Ga. App. 849, 572 S.E.2d 700 (2002).

**Joinder of claims arising out of "similar" transactions not authorized.** — The fact that evidence of a similar transaction is admissi-

ble does not authorize joinder of claims involving the similar transaction. *Howard Motor Co. v. Swint*, 214 Ga. App. 682, 448 S.E.2d 713 (1994).

**Rule against apportionment of damages among tortfeasors.** — This state follows common-law rule against apportionment of damages among joint and several tortfeasors, notwithstanding the language of subsection (a) of this section, except where the statute law sanctions such apportionment in cases involving trespasses. *Craven v. Allen*, 118 Ga. App. 462, 164 S.E.2d 358 (1968) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-20).

**Joinder of tort and contract actions permitted.** — There is now no inhibition to the joinder of actions ex contractu and those ex delicto. *Continental Ins. Co. v. Mercer*, 130 Ga. App. 339, 203 S.E.2d 297 (1973).

**Cited in** *Peacock Constr. Co. v. Turner Concrete, Inc.*, 116 Ga. App. 822, 159 S.E.2d 114 (1967); *New Orleans & N.E.R.R. v. Pioneer Plastics Corp.*, 224 Ga. 228, 161 S.E.2d 294 (1968); *Bloodworth v. Bloodworth*, 225 Ga. 379, 169 S.E.2d 150 (1969); *Elliott v. Leavitt*, 122 Ga. App. 622, 178 S.E.2d 268 (1970); *Bulloch County Hosp. Auth. v. Fowler*, 124 Ga. App. 242, 183 S.E.2d 586 (1971); *Gill v. Myrick*, 228 Ga. 253, 185

S.E.2d 72 (1971); *Gamble v. Reeves Transp. Co.*, 126 Ga. App. 161, 190 S.E.2d 95 (1972); *Bibb County v. McDaniel*, 127 Ga. App. 129, 192 S.E.2d 544 (1972); *Karlan v. Enloe*, 129 Ga. App. 1, 198 S.E.2d 331 (1973); *Decker v. Hope*, 129 Ga. App. 553, 200 S.E.2d 290 (1973); *Atlanta Air Fleet, Inc. v. Insurance Co. of N. Am.*, 130 Ga. App. 15, 202 S.E.2d 192 (1973); *Coop Mtg. Invs. Assocs. v. Pendley*, 134 Ga. App. 236, 214 S.E.2d 572 (1975); *City of Claxton v. Claxton Poultry Co.*, 134 Ga. App. 679, 215 S.E.2d 718 (1975); *Georgia Ports Auth. v. Central of Ga. Ry.*, 135 Ga. App. 859, 219 S.E.2d 467 (1975); *Pendley v. Hunter*, 138 Ga. App. 864, 227 S.E.2d 857 (1976); *C & S Land, Transp. & Dev. Corp. v. Grubbs*, 141 Ga. App. 393, 233 S.E.2d 486 (1977); *Bernath v. Malloy*, 238 Ga. 584, 234 S.E.2d 502 (1977); *Farmers Mut. Exch. of Baxley, Inc. v. Dixon*, 146 Ga. App. 663, 247 S.E.2d 124 (1978); *Commercial Union Ins. Co. v. Ed V. Collins Contracting, Inc.*, 147 Ga. App. 183, 248 S.E.2d 220 (1978); *McNeal v. Paine, Webber, Jackson & Curtis, Inc.*, 249 Ga. 662, 293 S.E.2d 331 (1982); *Grissett v. Wilson*, 181 Ga. App. 727, 353 S.E.2d 621 (1987); *Washburn v. Sardi's Restaurants*, 191 Ga. App. 307, 381 S.E.2d 750 (1989); *Harper v. DOT*, 195 Ga. App. 602, 394 S.E.2d 398 (1990).

## RESEARCH REFERENCES

**Am. Jur. 2d.** — 59 Am. Jur. 2d, Parties, §§ 1, 5, 6, 124-159. 75 Am. Jur. 2d, Trial, §§ 152, 153.

**C.J.S.** — 35A C.J.S., Federal Civil Procedure, §§ 137-141. 67A C.J.S., Parties, §§ 41-73. 88 C.J.S., Trial, §§ 17-30.

**ALR.** — Right of husband and wife to maintain joint action for wrongs directly affecting both arising from same act, 25 ALR 743.

Right to enjoin enforcement of illegal tax, local assessment, or license fee, upon joinder of several affected thereby, 32 ALR 1266; 156 ALR 319.

Joinder of grantees or transferees in different conveyances or transfers in suit to avoid them as in fraud of creditors, 69 ALR 229.

Right of one to notice and hearing on motion to add him as a party, or substitute him for an original party, to pending action or proceeding, 69 ALR 1247.

Right of one brought into action as a party

by original defendant upon the ground that he is or may be liable to the latter in respect of the matter in suit, to raise or contest issues with plaintiff, 78 ALR 327.

Right of defendant in action for personal injury or death to bring in a joint tort-feasor not made a party by plaintiff, 78 ALR 580; 132 ALR 1424.

May acts of independent tort-feasors, each of which alone causes or tends to produce some damage, be combined to create a joint liability, 91 ALR 759.

Intervention or subsequent joinder of parties as affecting jurisdiction of federal court based upon diversity of citizenship, 134 ALR 335.

Joinder or representation of several claimants in action against carrier or utility to recover overcharge, 1 ALR2d 160.

Joinder as defendants, in tort action based on condition of sidewalk or highway, of municipal corporation and abutting property owner or occupant, 15 ALR2d 1293.

Appealability of order with respect to motion for joinder of additional parties, 16 ALR2d 1023.

Joinder of insurer and insured under policy of compulsory indemnity or liability insurance in action by injured third person, 20 ALR2d 1097.

Necessary parties defendant to action to set aside conveyance in fraud of creditors, 24 ALR2d 395.

Right of retailer sued by consumer for breach of implied warranty of wholesomeness or fitness of food or drink, to bring in as a party defendant the wholesaler or manufacturer from whom article was procured, 24 ALR2d 913.

Necessary parties defendant to suit to prevent or remove obstruction or interference with easement of way, 28 ALR2d 409.

Joinder of cause of action for pain and suffering of decedent with cause of action for wrongful death, 35 ALR2d 1377.

Joinder, in injunction action to restrain or abate nuisance, of persons contributing thereto through separate and independent acts, 45 ALR2d 1284.

Diversity of citizenship, for purposes of federal jurisdiction, in stockholders' derivative action, 68 ALR2d 824.

Intervenor's right to disqualify judge, 92 ALR2d 1110.

Right of plaintiff suing jointly with others to separate trial or order of severance, 99 ALR2d 670.

Contribution or indemnity between joint tort-feasors on basis of relative fault, 53 ALR3d 184.

Propriety of consideration of, and disposition as to, third persons' property claims in divorce litigation, 63 ALR3d 373.

Appealability of state court order granting or denying consolidation, severance, or separate trials, 77 ALR3d 1082.

## 9-11-21. Misjoinder and nonjoinder of parties.

Misjoinder of parties is not ground for dismissal of an action. Parties may be dropped or added by order of the court on motion of any party or of its own initiative at any stage of the action and on such terms as are just. Any claim against a party may be severed and proceeded with separately. (Ga. L. 1966, § 21.)

**U.S. Code.** — For provisions of Federal Rules of Civil Procedure, Rule 21, see 28 U.S.C.

**Law reviews.** — For article surveying

Georgia cases in the area of trial practice and procedure from June 1979 through May 1980, see 32 Mercer L. Rev. 225 (1980).

## JUDICIAL DECISIONS

### ANALYSIS

#### GENERAL CONSIDERATION

#### ADDING OR DROPPING PARTIES

#### MISNOMERS

#### General Consideration

**Purpose of this section** is to give relief to a plaintiff who sues too many or too few parties; it was not intended to correct the mistake of suing the wrong party. *Lamas Co. v. Baldwin*, 120 Ga. App. 149, 169 S.E.2d 638 (1969), later appeal, 140 Ga. App. 37, 230 S.E.2d 13 (1976) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-21).

**Procedural nature of section.** — This section concerns misjoinder and nonjoinder of

parties, and merely provides a procedural method to cure joinder errors. *Freeman v. Low X-Ray Corp.*, 130 Ga. App. 856, 204 S.E.2d 803 (1974) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-21).

**Substantive correctness of joinder is to be tested under other pertinent rules**, including O.C.G.A. § 9-11-19. *Freeman v. Low X-Ray Corp.*, 130 Ga. App. 856, 204 S.E.2d 803 (1974).

**Discretion to realign parties.** — A trial court has the discretion, "at any stage of the



action and on such terms as are just," to realign the parties. *Cawthon v. Waco Fire & Cas. Ins. Co.*, 259 Ga. 632, 386 S.E.2d 32 (1989).

Trial court did not abuse its broad discretion in realigning two parties, plaintiffs in the consolidated third-party action, as parties plaintiff for the purpose of allocating peremptory challenges. *Naimat v. Shelbyville Bottling Co.*, 240 Ga. App. 693, 524 S.E.2d 749 (1999).

**Distinction between § 9-11-21 and § 9-11-42(b).** — Severance under O.C.G.A. § 9-11-21 may be principally directed to the separation of claims within multicclaim litigation because of the peculiar relationship or status of parties with respect to particular claims. O.C.G.A. § 9-11-42(b), on the other hand, appears to be devoted to the convenience of adjudication, the avoidance of prejudice and the interests of expedition and economy as dictated by the characteristics and elements of proof of the claims themselves. *Vitner v. Funk*, 182 Ga. App. 39, 354 S.E.2d 666 (1987).

**This section makes no distinction as to parties plaintiff and parties defendant.** *Paine v. Thomas*, 228 Ga. 519, 186 S.E.2d 737 (1972) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-21).

**Substitution of parties not authorized by section.** — Substitution of a party is not authorized by provisions of Ga. L. 1969, p. 979, § 1 (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-14) regarding bringing in a third party, or by provisions of Ga. L. 1966, p. 609, § 21 (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-21) regarding adding or dropping of parties. *Nelson v. Sing Oil Co.*, 122 Ga. App. 19, 176 S.E.2d 227 (1970).

**Improper joinder of joint tort-feasor not authorized hereunder.** — Ga. L. 1966, p. 609, § 21 (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-21) provides no authority for court's order that another party be joined as a joint tort-feasor, when such joinder is incorrect under Ga. L., p. 689, § 7 (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-19). *Freeman v. Low X-Ray Corp.*, 130 Ga. App. 856, 204 S.E.2d 803 (1974).

**Failure to name the proper parties is an amendable defect, correctable by the parties or upon the court's own motion.** *Hanson v. Wilson*, 257 Ga. 5, 354 S.E.2d 126 (1987).

**Where the individual members of a city board of education were purportedly parties to an action by amendment and by acknowledgment of service, a trial court's order of**

substitution was required to make the proper defendant, a city school district, a party substituted in their place; accordingly, plaintiff's attempt to name the school district a defendant by mere amendment was ineffective and the school district was therefore never served as required by statute. *Foskey v. Vidalia City Sch.*, 258 Ga. App. 298, 574 S.E.2d 367 (2002).

**New defendant must be served.** — While O.C.G.A. § 9-11-15(a), in conjunction with O.C.G.A. § 9-11-21, is authority for a trial court to grant a motion to add a party to a pending action, the granting of such a motion does not dispense with the requirement that a new defendant be served. *Gaskins v. A.B.C. Drug Co.*, 183 Ga. App. 518, 359 S.E.2d 364 (1987).

**Party added for limited purposes not governed by cross-claim provisions.** — Where a party is added by the court for limited purposes (such as to protect certain funds) and has not been designated a plaintiff or defendant by the court, provisions of O.C.G.A. § 9-11-13 governing cross-claims do not apply to that party. *Spivey v. Rogers*, 173 Ga. App. 233, 326 S.E.2d 227 (1984).

**Where a third-party defendant had not been served as a party to the main action, there could be no judgment entered in the main action by the trial court against the third-party defendant.** *Stone Mountain Aviation, Inc. v. Rollins Leasing Corp.*, 174 Ga. App. 35, 329 S.E.2d 247 (1985); *CMT Inv. Co. v. Automated Graphics Unlimited, Inc.*, 175 Ga. App. 353, 333 S.E.2d 196 (1985).

**Order of service in habeas corpus proceeding.** — In a habeas corpus proceeding in which father seeks to regain custody of minor children, who had previously been awarded to mother in a divorce action, in which the writ is directed against mother's parents, where no service has been had on mother, trial judge has authority under this section to pass an order for service upon her. *Nichols v. Love*, 227 Ga. 659, 182 S.E.2d 439 (1971) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-21).

**Cited in** *Waldrop v. Bettis*, 223 Ga. 715, 157 S.E.2d 870 (1967); *Peacock Constr. Co. v. Turner Concrete, Inc.*, 116 Ga. App. 822, 159 S.E.2d 114 (1967); *Smith v. Merchants & Farmers Bank*, 226 Ga. 715, 177 S.E.2d 249 (1970); *Leon Inv. Co. v. Independent Life & Accident Ins. Co.*, 123 Ga. App. 668, 182 S.E.2d 151 (1971); *Crews v. Blake*, 52 F.R.D.

**General Consideration (Cont'd)**

106 (S.D. Ga. 1971); King v. King, 228 Ga. 818, 188 S.E.2d 502 (1972); Atlanta Air Fleet, Inc. v. Insurance Co. of N. Am., 130 Ga. App. 15, 202 S.E.2d 192 (1973); Steenhuis v. Todd's Constr. Co., 231 Ga. 709, 203 S.E.2d 530 (1974); Southern Mut. Inv. Corp. v. Thornton, 131 Ga. App. 765, 206 S.E.2d 846 (1974); Gray v. Hall, 233 Ga. 244, 210 S.E.2d 766 (1974); Jahncke Serv., Inc. v. Department of Transp., 134 Ga. App. 106, 213 S.E.2d 150 (1975); S.D.H. Co. v. Stewart, 135 Ga. App. 505, 218 S.E.2d 268 (1975); Barnum v. Martin, 135 Ga. App. 712, 219 S.E.2d 341 (1975); Mathews v. Brown, 235 Ga. 454, 219 S.E.2d 701 (1975); A.H. Robins Co. v. Sullivan, 136 Ga. App. 533, 221 S.E.2d 697 (1975); Vaughn v. Collum, 136 Ga. App. 677, 222 S.E.2d 37 (1975); Phillips v. Williams, 137 Ga. App. 578, 224 S.E.2d 515 (1976); Pendley v. Hunter, 138 Ga. App. 864, 227 S.E.2d 857 (1976); Thomas v. Jackson, 238 Ga. 90, 231 S.E.2d 50 (1976); Jesup Carpet Factory Outlet, Inc. v. Ken Carpets of LaGrange, Inc., 142 Ga. App. 301, 235 S.E.2d 684 (1977); Seymour v. Presley, 239 Ga. 572, 238 S.E.2d 347 (1977); Diaz v. First Nat'l Bank, 144 Ga. App. 582, 241 S.E.2d 467 (1978); Star Jewelers, Inc. v. Durham, 147 Ga. App. 68, 248 S.E.2d 51 (1978); Judd v. Valdosta/Lowndes County Zoning Bd. of Appeals, 147 Ga. App. 128, 248 S.E.2d 196 (1978); C & S Land, Transp. & Dev. Corp. v. Yarbrough, 153 Ga. App. 644, 266 S.E.2d 508 (1980); Unicover, Inc. v. East India Trading Co., 154 Ga. App. 161, 267 S.E.2d 786 (1980); Deller v. Smith, 250 Ga. 157, 296 S.E.2d 49 (1982); Horne v. Carswell, 167 Ga. App. 229, 306 S.E.2d 94 (1983); Dover Place Apts. v. A & M Plumbing & Heating Co., 167 Ga. App. 732, 307 S.E.2d 530 (1983); Ketcham v. Franklyn Gesner Fine Paintings, Inc., 169 Ga. App. 329, 312 S.E.2d 639 (1983); Estate of Thurman v. Dodaro, 169 Ga. App. 531, 313 S.E.2d 722 (1984); Franklyn Gesner Fine Paintings, Inc. v. Ketcham, 252 Ga. 537, 314 S.E.2d 903 (1984); Strauss Fuchs Org., Inc. v. LaFitte Invs., Ltd., 177 Ga. App. 891, 341 S.E.2d 873 (1986); Maitlen v. Derst, 178 Ga. App. 305, 342 S.E.2d 777 (1986); Reed v. Adventist Health Systems/Sunbelt, 181 Ga. App. 750, 353 S.E.2d 523 (1987); Republic Ins. Co. v. Martin, 182 Ga. App. 390, 355 S.E.2d 694

(1987); Memorial Medical Ctr., Inc. v. Moore, 184 Ga. App. 176, 361 S.E.2d 49 (1987); Washburn v. Sardi's Restaurants, 191 Ga. App. 307, 381 S.E.2d 750 (1989); Harper v. DOT, 195 Ga. App. 602, 394 S.E.2d 398 (1990); Utica Mut. Ins. Co. v. Chasen, 195 Ga. App. 875, 395 S.E.2d 40 (1990); Smitherman v. Mary House Ministries, Inc., 200 Ga. App. 116, 407 S.E.2d 58 (1991); Robinson v. Georgia Hous. & Fin. Auth., 244 Ga. App. 653, 536 S.E.2d 548 (2000); Morton v. Fuller, 264 Ga. App. 799, 592 S.E.2d 460 (2003); M.J.E.S. Enters. v. Martin, 265 Ga. App. 652, 595 S.E.2d 367 (2004).

**Adding or Dropping Parties**

**Section 9-11-15(a) in pari materia with this section.** — Where a party seeks to add a new party by amendment, Ga. L. 1972, p. 689, § 6 (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-15(a)) must be read in pari materia with Ga. L. 1966, p. 609, § 21 (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-21), which allows dropping and adding of parties only by order of the court on motion of any party. Clover Realty Co. v. Todd, 237 Ga. 821, 229 S.E.2d 649 (1976), cert. denied, 198 Ga. App. 898, 400 S.E.2d 388 (1991); Slater v. Brigadier Homes, Inc., 198 Ga. App. 67, 400 S.E.2d 338 (1990).

A court order is required to add or drop parties under O.C.G.A. § 9-11-21, and even the liberal amendment provisions of O.C.G.A. § 9-11-15 are limited by this requirement. Young v. Rider, 208 Ga. App. 197, 430 S.E.2d 117 (1993).

**Section inapplicable when substitutions named defendant for "John Doe."** — O.C.G.A. § 9-11-21 does not apply when plaintiff seeks to substitute a named defendant for a "John Doe"; the applicable procedure is that set forth in O.C.G.A. § 9-11-15(c), by which the trial court determines whether the amended complaint relates back to a filing within the statute of limitations. Bishop v. Farhat, 227 Ga. App. 201, 489 S.E.2d 323 (1997).

**Parties may be dropped or added by order of court,** on motion of any party or of its own initiative, at any stage of the action and on such terms as are just. This includes appeal. Guhl v. Tuggle, 242 Ga. 412, 249 S.E.2d 219 (1978); Zappa v. Automotive Precision Mach., Inc., 205 Ga. App. 584, 423 S.E.2d 286 (1992); Altama Delta Corp. v. Howell, 225 Ga. App. 78, 483 S.E.2d 127 (1997).

In order for an additional party to be added to an existing suit by amendment pursuant to O.C.G.A. § 9-11-15, leave of court must first be sought and obtained pursuant to O.C.G.A. § 9-11-21. Among the factors to be considered by the trial court in determining whether to allow the amendment are whether the new party will be prejudiced thereby and whether the movant has some excuse or justification for having failed to name and serve the new party previously. *Aircraft Radio Sys. v. Von Schlegell*, 168 Ga. App. 109, 308 S.E.2d 211 (1988).

O.C.G.A. § 9-11-21 permits the court to add parties on its own initiative, and this may be done at any stage in the proceedings. *Black & White Constr. Co. v. Bolden Contractors*, 187 Ga. App. 805, 371 S.E.2d 421 (1988).

**Misjoinder of parties may be cured** by amendment, by dropping or adding parties on motion of any party or on the court's own motion. *McCreary v. Wright*, 132 Ga. App. 500, 208 S.E.2d 373 (1974).

**Adding or dropping of parties requires exercise of discretion** by the court. *Humble Oil & Ref. Co. v. Fulcher*, 128 Ga. App. 606, 197 S.E.2d 416 (1973); *Cartin v. Boles*, 155 Ga. App. 248, 270 S.E.2d 799 (1980).

Where the court had not approved the dropping of certain defendants in a multi-party case before other defendants filed amendments to their answer asserting cross-claims against the former, the trial court erred by finding that the case had been dismissed as to the former defendants before the cross-claims were filed. *Manning v. Robertson*, 223 Ga. App. 139, 476 S.E.2d 889 (1996), overruling *Smithloff v. Benson*, 173 Ga. App. 870, 328 S.E.2d 759 (1985).

Plaintiff's attempted dismissal of one defendant was ineffective in the absence of a ruling by the trial court. *Flemister v. Hopko*, 230 Ga. App. 93, 495 S.E.2d 342 (1998).

Habeas court should not have dismissed the petition due to the lack of jurisdiction over the warden of the federal prison in South Carolina where petitioner was being held; the better exercise of the habeas court's discretion would have been to correct petitioner's error in failing to join the State of Georgia as respondent to the application, as petitioner did in the memorandum of law, the habeas court then could

have released the warden due to lack of jurisdiction, thereby leaving the State of Georgia as the sole, and proper, respondent to the action. *Capote v. Ray*, 276 Ga. 1, 573 S.E.2d 25 (2002).

**Addition of party or change of status must be by leave of court.** — Plaintiff may add a new party or change the status of one who is a third-party defendant by making one a party to the original complaint only by leave of court. *Robinson v. Bomar*, 122 Ga. App. 564, 177 S.E.2d 815 (1970), overruled on other grounds, *Leggett v. Benton Bros. Drayage & Storage Co.*, 138 Ga. App. 761, 227 S.E.2d 397 (1976).

Plaintiff must obtain leave of court for filing an amendment seeking to make a new party defendant, and obtain an order to that effect. *Pascoe Steel Corp. v. Turner County Bd. of Educ.*, 139 Ga. App. 87, 227 S.E.2d 887 (1976).

Trial court's denial of summary judgment to a hotel limited liability corporation (LLC) in a personal injury action by an injured patron was error, as the action was originally brought against a different entity, the patron attempted to add the LLC and then dismissed that action and brought a new action after expiration of the limitations period under O.C.G.A. § 9-3-33 against the LLC based on the renewal statute pursuant to O.C.G.A. § 9-2-61, but the patron never sought or obtained court permission to add the LLC as a party, as required by O.C.G.A. §§ 9-11-15(a) and 9-11-21; as the amendment to add the LLC was more than a correction of a misnomer because the two named defendants were separate entities, O.C.G.A. § 9-11-10(a) was inapplicable and leave of court was required in order to add the LLC. *Valdosta Hotel Props., LLC v. White*, 278 Ga. App. 206, 628 S.E.2d 642 (2006).

**A trial court abuses its discretion to add a party** if it denies the addition of a party based on delay alone. *Shiver v. Norfolk-Southern Ry.*, 220 Ga. App. 483, 469 S.E.2d 769 (1996).

**Because no mistake as to identity was demonstrated** and since neither of two defendants was added prior to the expiration of the statute of limitation for malpractice, the trial court did not abuse its discretion in denying the motion to add parties or in denying reconsideration of that motion.



**Adding or Dropping Parties (Cont'd)**

*Deleo v. Mid-Towne Home Infusion, Inc.*, 244 Ga. App. 683, 536 S.E.2d 569 (2000).

**Addition of party authorized.** — The trial court did not abuse its discretion in granting plaintiffs' eleventh-hour motion to amend and add defendant as a party. *Little Tree, Inc. v. Fields*, 240 Ga. App. 12, 522 S.E.2d 509 (1999).

**Addition of party not authorized.** — In an injured party's direct action against an insurer, because the injured party failed to seek leave of court to add the insurer's insured as a party, and the relation back doctrine did not apply, the insurer and the insured were properly dismissed from the injured party's lawsuit. *Crane v. State Farm Ins. Co.*, Ga. App. , S.E.2d , 2006 Ga. App. LEXIS 266 (Mar. 9, 2006).

**Intervention distinguished.** — Intervention involves not a mistake in pleading but the injection of a third person uncontrolled by the parties; should an intervenor seek to litigate issues different from those already pending between the parties, to claim additional damages, or to raise additional defenses, the ability to raise these matters would be controlled by O.C.G.A. §§ 9-11-15(c) and 9-11-21. *AC Corp. v. Myree*, 221 Ga. App. 513, 471 S.E.2d 922 (1996).

**Motion to add or drop parties must be timely;** otherwise there is no abuse of discretion to deny it. *Cartin v. Boles*, 155 Ga. App. 248, 270 S.E.2d 799 (1980).

**Reasonable opportunity should be given to add any essential party** in a case before that case is dismissed with prejudice for nonjoinder. *Gray v. Hall*, 233 Ga. 244, 210 S.E.2d 766 (1974).

**This section does not require that proposed new party be given notice of hearing** to rule on motion for addition of such party. *Humble Oil & Ref. Co. v. Fulcher*, 128 Ga. App. 606, 197 S.E.2d 416 (1973) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-21).

**Since statute of limitation had not run** at the time plaintiffs filed their first amendments adding a new party defendant it was within the trial court's discretion to grant later motions to amend, although filed after the statute of limitations had run, and have them relate back to the date the original complaints were filed where the occurrence,

conduct, or transaction in the original pleadings were the same as that set forth in the amendments; the added party would not be prejudiced in maintaining its defense on the merits; and the added party knew or should have known that the actions would have been brought against it. *Bil-Jax, Inc. v. Scott*, 183 Ga. App. 516, 359 S.E.2d 362, cert. denied, 183 Ga. App. 905, 359 S.E.2d 362 (1987).

**Answer to amendment adding party not required.** — Construing the pertinent provisions of O.C.G.A. §§ 9-11-7, 9-11-8, 9-11-12, 9-11-15, and 9-11-21 in pari materia, it is clear that the Civil Practice Act, O.C.G.A. Ch. 11, T. 9, authorizes the addition of parties, by order of the court, and that an "amended complaint" effecting such an addition does not require a responsive pleading, unless the trial court orders a reply thereto. *Chan v. W-East Trading Corp.*, 199 Ga. App. 76, 403 S.E.2d 840, cert. denied, 199 Ga. App. 905, 403 S.E.2d 840 (1991).

**Voluntary dismissal without prejudice.** — Claim did not remain pending after plaintiff filed a voluntary dismissal without prejudice under O.C.G.A. § 9-11-41, although party failed to move the court to drop the party pursuant to O.C.G.A. § 9-11-21. *Smith v. Memorial Medical Ctr., Inc.*, 208 Ga. App. 26, 430 S.E.2d 57 (1993).

Minor appellants who dropped out of an action, thereby dismissing the only claims they had, took a voluntary dismissal of their actions which was effective without court order pursuant to O.C.G.A. § 9-11-41(a), rather than a dropping of parties requiring a court order pursuant to O.C.G.A. § 9-11-21 and thus their attempt to reinstate their actions could have been dismissed. *Young v. Rider*, 208 Ga. App. 197, 430 S.E.2d 117 (1993).

**Denial of summary judgment as implicit approval of amendment.** — Although personal injury plaintiff never sought leave of court to add defendants, the trial court's denial of patron-defendant's motion for summary judgment, made on the ground that no motion for leave to amend was filed, amounted to an implicit approval of plaintiff's amendment. *Good Ol' Days Downtown, Inc. v. Yancey*, 209 Ga. App. 696, 434 S.E.2d 740 (1993).

**Dismissal of party proper after settlement with plaintiff.** — Where plaintiffs, a worker

and his wife, sued defendants, the owner, designer, and builder of a staircase and platform which fell on the worker, for personal injuries, and intervenors, the worker's employer and its insurer, intervened to enforce a subrogation lien, the trial court did not abuse its discretion by giving its approval under O.C.G.A. § 9-11-21 to plaintiffs' dismissals of the builder and the designer over intervenors' objections after plaintiffs settled with the builder and the designer because, although O.C.G.A. § 34-9-11.1(b) gave the employer and the insurer the right to intervene to enforce a subrogation lien, it did not allow them to take away plaintiffs' power to direct their own lawsuit against defendants or to settle with one or more of the defendants. *Int'l Maint. Corp. v. Inland Paper Bd. & Packaging, Inc.*, 256 Ga. App. 752, 569 S.E.2d 865 (2002).

Trial court did not err in not voluntarily dismissing the motorist and the passenger's action, initially against the second possible driver and then against the first possible driver, as a motion to dismiss less than all the parties from an action, even while the case was on appeal, required that such action be done by order of the court, and the motorist and the passenger did not obtain such an order that would have made the attempted voluntary dismissals effective; accordingly, the first possible motorist and second possi-

ble motorist's appeal of the denial of their summary judgment motion was not moot. *Rosales v. Davis*, 260 Ga. App. 709, 580 S.E.2d 662 (2003).

### Misnomers

**Correction of misnomer.** — Where real defendant has been properly served, plaintiff has the right to amend in order to correct a misnomer in the description of the defendant contained in the complaint; correction of a misnomer involves no substitution of parties and does not add a new and distinct party. *London Iron & Metal Co. v. Logan*, 133 Ga. App. 692, 212 S.E.2d 21 (1975).

Erroneous name of defendant may be amended to correct the defendant's name, even after statute of limitations has run. *London Iron & Metal Co. v. Logan*, 133 Ga. App. 692, 212 S.E.2d 21 (1975).

Allowing the substitution of a corporation's correct name was not an abuse of discretion where opposing parties showed no harm to themselves. *Kelley v. R S & H of N.C., Inc.*, 197 Ga. App. 236, 398 S.E.2d 213 (1990).

Correction of a misnomer involves no substitution of parties and does not add a new and distinct party. *Abbott v. Gill*, 197 Ga. App. 245, 398 S.E.2d 225 (1990).

### RESEARCH REFERENCES

**Am. Jur. 2d.** — 42 Am. Jur. 2d, Injunctions, § 242. 59 Am. Jur. 2d, Parties, §§ 124-159, 371-378, 382-387. 75 Am. Jur. 2d, Trial, §§ 152, 153.

**C.J.S.** — 35A C.J.S., Federal Civil Procedure, §§ 217-223. 35B C.J.S., Federal Civil Procedure, §§ 790, 809, 917. 67A C.J.S., Parties, §§ 139-160.

**ALR.** — Joinder, in one action at law, of persons not jointly liable, one or the other of whom is liable to the plaintiff, 41 ALR 1223.

Appealability of order sustaining demurrer, or its equivalent, to complaint on ground of misjoinder or nonjoinder of parties or misjoinder of causes of action, 56 ALR2d 1238.

Propriety of consideration of, and disposition as to, third persons' property claims in divorce litigation, 63 ALR3d 373.

### 9-11-22. Interpleader.

(a) Persons having claims against the plaintiff may be joined as defendants and required to interplead when their claims are such that the plaintiff is or may be exposed to double or multiple liability. It is not ground for objection to the joinder that the claims of the several claimants or the titles on which their claims depend do not have a common origin or are not

identical but are adverse to and independent of one another or that the plaintiff avers that he is not liable in whole or in part to any or all of the claimants. A defendant exposed to similar liability may obtain such interpleader by way of cross-claim or counterclaim. This Code section supplements and does not in any way limit the joinder of parties permitted in Code Section 9-11-20.

(b) The remedy provided in this Code section is in addition to and in no way supersedes or limits the remedy of equitable interpleader provided for in Code Sections 23-3-90 through 23-3-92. (Ga. L. 1966, p. 609, § 22; Ga. L. 1967, p. 226, § 11.)

**Cross references.** — Form of complaint for interpleader, § 9-11-118. Form of counterclaim by defendant for interpleader, § 9-11-121. Procedure upon conflicting claims to goods in possession of bailee which are covered by document of title, § 11-7-603. Equitable interpleader, § 23-3-90 et seq.

**U.S. Code.** — For provisions of Federal Rules of Civil Procedure, Rule 22, see 28 U.S.C.

**Law reviews.** — For survey article on trial practice and procedure, see 34 Mercer L. Rev. 299 (1982).

## JUDICIAL DECISIONS

### ANALYSIS

#### GENERAL CONSIDERATION MERIT OF CLAIMS

##### General Consideration

**Purpose.** — Only purpose of this section is to provide for the bringing in of additional parties in a law action in the one instance where there is a possibility of double liability as to a party defendant or plaintiff who is made a party to an already pending law action. *Alder v. Ormond*, 117 Ga. App. 600, 161 S.E.2d 435 (1968).

Purpose of this section is to bring in additional parties in an action at law in the one instance where there is a possibility of double liability as to a party plaintiff or defendant. *Midland Nat'l Life Ins. Co. v. Emerson*, 121 Ga. App. 427, 174 S.E.2d 211 (1970) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-22).

**Technical rules no longer applicable.** — This section has broadened and liberalized rules relating to interpleader, so as to render the technicalities formerly associated with the equitable remedy of a strict bill of interpleader no longer applicable to complaints tried hereunder. *Algernon Blair, Inc. v. Trust Co.*, 224 Ga. 118, 160 S.E.2d 395 (1968); *Stone v. Davis*, 242 Ga. 17, 247 S.E.2d 756 (1978) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-22).

**Liberal construction.** — Interpleader pro-

visions are remedial in nature and should therefore be liberally construed in order that their utilitarian purposes may be best effectuated. *Algernon Blair, Inc. v. Trust Co.*, 224 Ga. 118, 160 S.E.2d 395 (1968).

**Equitable interpleader is available** as well as interpleader under former Code 1933, § 37-1503 et seq. (see O.C.G.A. 9-11-22). Interpleader actions may be instituted in this state in either strict equity practice under former Code 1933, § 37-1503 et seq. (see O.C.G.A. §§ 23-3-90 through 23-3-92) or under Ga. L. 1967, p. 266, § 11 (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-22). *Stone v. Davis*, 242 Ga. 17, 247 S.E.2d 756 (1978).

**In order to invoke remedy of interpleader**, stakeholder need only show that it is or may be exposed to double or multiple liability. *Kelly v. Citizens & S. Nat'l Bank*, 160 Ga. App. 405, 287 S.E.2d 343 (1981).

**Stakeholder's good-faith fear of adverse claims determinative.** — Right to interpleader under this section should depend merely upon the stakeholder's good-faith fear of adverse claims, regardless of the merits of those claims on what the stakeholder bona fide believes the merits to



be. *Algernon Blair, Inc. v. Trust Co.*, 224 Ga. 118, 160 S.E.2d 395 (1968); *Insurance Co. of N. Am. v. Citizens Bank*, 225 Ga. 347, 168 S.E.2d 578 (1969); *Gill v. Myrick*, 228 Ga. 253, 185 S.E.2d 72 (1971); *Kelly v. Citizens & S. Nat'l Bank*, 160 Ga. App. 405, 287 S.E.2d 343 (1981) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-22).

**Summary judgment denied where claims were not adverse.** — A successor trustee that brought an interpleader action against the original trustee and a broker, involving \$60,000 in compensation which the original trustee was entitled to under a court order, was not entitled to summary judgment. The claims of the two interpled parties were not adverse or competing. The original trustee only claimed compensation under the court order as a trustee, not in any other capacity, while the broker only claimed a fee as a broker. *Trust Co. Bank v. Citizens & S. Trust Co.*, 260 Ga. 124, 390 S.E.2d 589 (1990).

**Use of interpleader does not affect constitutional venue provisions.** — The use of interpleader does not effect a change of the provisions of the Constitution (Ga. Const. 1983, Art. VI, Sec. II) relating to the venue of civil cases. *Kelly v. Citizens & S. Nat'l Bank*, 160 Ga. App. 405, 287 S.E.2d 343 (1981).

**Venue in action where there is counterclaim, cross-claim or third-party claim for interpleader is proper only in county of residence where one of the claimants resides.** *Kelly v. Citizens & S. Nat'l Bank*, 160 Ga. App. 405, 287 S.E.2d 343 (1981).

**Extent that authorization of interpleader effects discharge from liability.** — See *Thompson v. Bank of S.*, 172 Ga. App. 579, 323 S.E.2d 877 (1984).

Where claims asserted against a broker were not based on its status as a mere stakeholder of the funds in question, but on its allegedly improper actions in transferring such funds out of plaintiff's account without permission, the mere fact that the broker, after creating the controversy, disclaimed any personal interest in the funds and sought to interplead the funds in broker's possession did not relieve it from liability for broker's allegedly wrongful actions in transferring the funds without permission. *Glisson v. Freeman*, 243 Ga. App. 92, 532 S.E.2d 442 (2000).

**Appealability of order.** — An order which holds that interpleader is a viable remedy and which dismisses the instigating stake-

holder is not directly appealable unless the trial court clearly directs the entry of final judgment under O.C.G.A. § 9-11-54(b). *Custom One-Hour Photo of Ga., Inc. v. Citizens & S. Bank*, 179 Ga. App. 70, 345 S.E.2d 147 (1986).

**Cited in** *Bauknight v. Hanover Ins. Co.*, 122 Ga. App. 701, 178 S.E.2d 695 (1970); *Leon Inv. Co v. Independent Life & Accident Ins Co.*, 123 Ga. App. 668, 182 S.E.2d 151 (1971); *Williams v. Overstreet*, 230 Ga. 112, 195 S.E.2d 906 (1973); *Farris v. United States*, 230 Ga. 862, 199 S.E.2d 782 (1973); *C & S Land, Transp. & Dev. Corp. v. Grubbs*, 141 Ga. App. 393, 233 S.E.2d 486 (1977); *Lambert v. Allen*, 146 Ga. App. 617, 247 S.E.2d 200 (1978); *Johnson v. Mayor of Carrollton*, 24 Ga. 173, 288 S.E.2d 565 (1982).

### Merit of Claims

**Relative merit of claims not determinative.** — In the very nature of interpleader, where the total claims presented to the stakeholder exceed the amount of the fund, some claims will be found either to be lacking in merit or to be subordinate, but fact that this appears on the face of stakeholder's petition should not operate to deny the stakeholder the relief the stakeholder seeks, that is, relief from the threat of vexatious multiple litigation. *Algernon Blair, Inc. v. Trust Co.*, 224 Ga. 118, 160 S.E.2d 395 (1968); *Insurance Co. of N. Am. v. Citizens Bank*, 225 Ga. 347, 168 S.E.2d 578 (1969); *Gill v. Myrick*, 228 Ga. 253, 185 S.E.2d 72 (1971).

While the assertions of one or more of the claimants will be lacking in merit, that fact alone does not relieve a stakeholder of the substantial risk of vexatious litigation. *Algernon Blair, Inc. v. Trust Co.*, 224 Ga. 118, 160 S.E.2d 395 (1968).

Complainant's offer to deposit disputed fund into the registry of the court and to be discharged from the litigation should not be denied merely because claim advanced by one of the claimants is weak or rests on tenuous grounds. *Algernon Blair, Inc. v. Trust Co.*, 224 Ga. 118, 160 S.E.2d 395 (1968).

Sufficiency of a counterclaim for interpleader does not turn on whether there is any merit in the claims asserted against the stakeholder. *Insurance Co. of N. Am. v.*

**Merit of Claims (Cont'd)**

Citizens Bank, 225 Ga. 347, 168 S.E.2d 578 (1969).

The right to interpleader depends upon the stakeholder's good faith fear of adverse claims, regardless of the merits of those claims or what the stakeholder in good faith

believes the merits to be; thus, a stakeholder's offer to deposit disputed funds into the registry of the court in order to be discharged from potential litigation should not be denied merely because a claimant's case is weak or rests on tenuous grounds. *Gilbert v. Montlick & Assocs.*, P.C., 248 Ga. App. 535, 546 S.E.2d 895 (2001).

**RESEARCH REFERENCES**

**Am. Jur. 2d.** — 45 Am. Jur. 2d, Interpleader, § 2 et seq.

**C.J.S.** — 35A C.J.S., Federal Civil Procedure, §§ 135, 392. 48 C.J.S., Interpleader, §§ 8-17. 67A C.J.S., Parties, §§ 68-87.

**ALR.** — Right of judgment debtor to interplead, 48 ALR 966.

Right of escrow holder to interplead conflicting claimants, 60 ALR 638.

Right of bank to interplead rival claimants to deposit, 60 ALR 719.

Right of owner to maintain bill of interpleader against contractor and lien claimants and others in respect of fund arising from construction contracts, 70 ALR 515.

Interpleader where one claimant asserts an adverse and paramount title, 97 ALR 996.

Warehouseman's right to interplead rival claimants to goods stored or their proceeds, 100 ALR 425.

When insurance company deemed to be a disinterested stakeholder for purposes of bill of interpleader, 108 ALR 267.

Right to interpleader by obligor in bond or other contract the obligation or benefit of which extends to a class, 108 ALR 1250.

Danger of being subjected to double liability in respect of the same obligation as ground for abatement of, or injunction against, action by one claimant pending an action, otherwise in personam, by a rival claimant, 115 ALR 346.

Bill of interpleader as affected by fact that same person, in different capacities, is both stakeholder and one of the rival claimants, 144 ALR 1174.

Right of trustee, executor, or administrator to maintain interpleader, 152 ALR 1122.

Insurance: facility of payment clause, 166 ALR 10.

Appealability of order with respect to motion for joinder of additional parties, 16 ALR2d 1023.

Corporation's right to interplead claimants to dividends, 46 ALR2d 980.

Allowance of attorneys' fees to party interpleading claimants to funds or property, 48 ALR2d 190.

Intervenor's right to disqualify judge, 92 ALR2d 1110.

Stakeholder's liability for loss of interpleaded funds after they leave stakeholder's control, 7 ALR5th 976.

**9-11-23. Class actions.**

(a) One or more members of a class may sue or be sued as representative parties on behalf of all only if:

- (1) The class is so numerous that joinder of all members is impracticable;
- (2) There are questions of law or fact common to the class;
- (3) The claims or defenses of the representative parties are typical of the claims or defenses of the class; and
- (4) The representative parties will fairly and adequately protect the interests of the class.

(b) An action may be maintained as a class action if the prerequisites of subsection (a) of this Code section are satisfied, and, in addition:

(1) The prosecution of separate actions by or against individual members of the class would create a risk of:

(A) Inconsistent or varying adjudications with respect to individual members of the class which would establish incompatible standards of conduct for the party opposing the class; or

(B) Adjudications with respect to individual members of the class which would as a practical matter be dispositive of the interests of the other members not parties to the adjudications or substantially impair or impede their ability to protect their interests;

(2) The party opposing the class has acted or refused to act on grounds generally applicable to the class, thereby making appropriate final injunctive relief or corresponding declaratory relief with respect to the class as a whole; or

(3) The court finds that the questions of law or fact common to the members of the class predominate over any questions affecting only individual members, and that a class action is superior to other available methods for the fair and efficient adjudication of the controversy. The matters pertinent to the findings include:

(A) The interest of members of the class in individually controlling the prosecution or defense of separate actions;

(B) The extent and nature of any litigation concerning the controversy already commenced by or against members of the class;

(C) The desirability or undesirability of concentrating the litigation of the claims in the particular forum; and

(D) The difficulties likely to be encountered in the management of a class action.

(c)(1) As soon as practicable after the commencement of an action brought as a class action, the court shall determine by order whether it is to be so maintained. An order under this subsection may be conditional, and may be altered or amended before the decision on the merits.

(2) In any class action maintained under paragraph (3) of subsection (b) of this Code section, the court shall direct to the members of the class the best notice practicable under the circumstances, including individual notice to all members who can be identified through reasonable effort. The notice shall advise each member that:

(A) The court will exclude the member from the class if the member so requests by a specified date;



(B) The judgment, whether favorable or not, will include all members who do not request exclusion; and

(C) Any member who does not request exclusion may, if the member desires, enter an appearance through counsel.

(3) The judgment in an action maintained as a class action under paragraph (1) or (2) of subsection (b) of this Code section, whether or not favorable to the class, shall include and describe those whom the court finds to be members of the class. The judgment in an action maintained as a class action under paragraph (3) of subsection (b) of this Code section, whether or not favorable to the class, shall include and specify or describe those to whom the notice provided in paragraph (2) of subsection (b) of this Code section was directed, and who have not requested exclusion, and whom the court finds to be members of the class.

(4) When appropriate:

(A) An action may be brought or maintained as a class action with respect to particular issues; or

(B) A class may be divided into subclasses and each subclass treated as a class, and the provisions of this rule shall then be construed and applied accordingly.

(d) In the conduct of actions to which this rule applies, the court may make appropriate orders:

(1) Determining the course of proceedings or prescribing measures to prevent undue repetition or complication in the presentation of evidence or argument;

(2) Requiring, for the protection of the members of the class or otherwise for the fair conduct of the action, that notice be given in such manner as the court may direct to some or all of the members of any step in the action, or of the proposed extent of the judgment, or of the opportunity of members to signify whether they consider the representation fair and adequate, to intervene and present claims or defenses, or otherwise to come into the action;

(3) Imposing conditions on the representative parties or on intervenors; and

(4) Requiring that the pleadings be amended to eliminate therefrom allegations as to representation of absent persons, and that the action proceed accordingly.

The orders may be combined with other orders, and may be altered or amended by the court as may be desirable from time to time.

(e) A class action shall not be dismissed or compromised without the approval of the court, and notice of the proposed dismissal or compromise

shall be given to all members of the class in such manner as the court directs.

(f)(1) After the commencement of an action in which claims or defenses are purported to be asserted on behalf of or against a class, the court shall hold a conference among all named parties to the action for the purpose of establishing a schedule for any discovery germane to the issue of whether the requested class should or should not be certified. At this conference, the court shall set a date for a hearing on the issue of class certification. Except for good cause shown, such hearing may not be set sooner than 90 days nor later than 180 days after the date on which the court issues its scheduling order pursuant to the conference. If evidence is presented by affidavit, the parties shall have an opportunity to cross-examine affiants as to such testimony offered by affidavit.

(2) Except for good cause shown, the court shall stay all discovery directed solely to the merits of the claims or defenses in the action until the court has issued its written decision regarding certification of the class.

(3) When deciding whether a requested class is to be certified, the court shall enter a written order addressing whether the factors required by this Code section for certification of a class have been met and specifying the findings of fact and conclusions of law on which the court has based its decision with regard to whether each such factor has been established. In so doing, the court may treat a factor as having been established if all parties to the action have so stipulated on the record.

(4) Nothing in this Code section shall affect, or be construed to affect, any provision of Code Section 9-11-12 or Code Section 9-11-56.

(g) A court's order certifying a class or refusing to certify a class shall be appealable in the same manner as a final order to the appellate court which would otherwise have jurisdiction over the appeal from a final order in the action. The appellate courts shall expedite resolution of any appeals taken under this Code section. Such appeal may only be filed within 30 days of the order certifying or refusing to certify the class. During the pendency of any such appeal, the action in the trial court shall be stayed in all respects. (Ga. L. 1966, p. 609, § 23; Ga. L. 1989, p. 946, § 75; Ga. L. 1996, p. 1203, § 1; Ga. L. 2003, p. 820, § 3; Ga. L. 2005, p. 303, § 1/SB 19.)

**The 2005 amendment**, effective April 22, 2005, rewrote subsection (f) which read: "The appropriate appellate court may in its discretion permit an appeal from an order of a trial court granting or denying class action certification under this Code section if application is made to it within ten days after entry of the order. An appeal does not stay proceedings in the trial court unless the

trial judge or the appellate court so orders." and added subsection (g).

**Editor's notes.** — Ga. L. 2003, p. 820, § 9, not codified by the General Assembly, provides that this Act "shall apply to all civil actions filed on or after July 1, 2003."

**U.S. Code.** — For provisions of Federal Rules of Civil Procedure, Rule 23, see 28 U.S.C.

**Law reviews.** — For article discussing liability of corporate directors, officers, and shareholders under the Georgia Business Corporation Code, affected by provisions of the Georgia Civil Practice Act, see 7 Ga. St. B.J. 277 (1971). For article discussing class actions in Georgia, particularly in light of Georgia Inv. Co. v. Norman, 229 Ga. 160, 190 S.E.2d 48 (1972), see 24 Mercer L. Rev. 447 (1973). For article discussing the effect of the Magnuson-Moss Act (15 U.S.C. §§ 2301-2312) upon class actions, see 27 Mercer L. Rev. 1111 (1976). For article, "Mass Torts and Litigation Disasters," see 20 Ga. L. Rev. 429 (1986). For article, "A Comment on Mass Torts and Litigation Disasters," see 20 Ga. L. Rev. 455 (1986). For review of 1996 corporation, partnership, and association legislation, see 13 Ga. St. U. L. Rev. 70 (1966). For article, "Class Action Law in Georgia: Emerging Trends in Litigation, Certification, and Settlement," see 49

Mercer L. Rev. 39 (1997). For article, "When Reform is not Enough: Assuring More Than Merely 'Adequate' Representation in Class Actions," see 38 Ga. L. Rev. 927 (2004). For annual survey of trial practice and procedure, see 56 Mercer L. Rev. 433 (2004). For article, "The 2003 Amendment to the Georgia Class Action Statute: A New Day for Georgia Class Actions?", see 10 Ga. St. B.J. 26 (No. 2, 2004).

For note discussing class actions under this section, see 11 Ga. L. Rev. 546 (1977). For note on the 2003 amendment to this section, see 20 Ga. St. U. L. Rev. 28 (2003).

For comment, "Mandatory Notice and Defendant Class Actions: Resolving the Paradox of Identity Between Plaintiffs and Defendants," see 40 Emory L.J. 611 (1991). For comment, "Catch-23(b)(1)(B): The Dilemma of Using the Mandatory Class Action to Resolve the Problem of the Mass Tort Case," see 40 Emory L.J. 665 (1991).

## JUDICIAL DECISIONS

### ANALYSIS

#### GENERAL CONSIDERATION

#### REPRESENTATION AND CERTIFICATION

#### SECONDARY ACTION BY SHAREHOLDERS

#### DISMISSAL OR COMPROMISE

### General Consideration

**Class actions at law or in equity.** — This section provides for class actions where its requirements are met either at law or in equity depending upon the type of relief sought. *Herring v. Ferrell*, 234 Ga. 620, 216 S.E.2d 862 (1975) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-23).

Georgia insured, who had been specifically excluded from an Alabama class action, lacked standing to challenge the Alabama settlement, either in an individual capacity or a representative capacity; an injunction that was granted at the insured's request was invalid as the insured lacked a legal right to relief and the insurers could not be held in contempt for violating the injunction. *Am. Med. Sec., Inc. v. Parker*, 279 Ga. 201, 612 S.E.2d 261 (2005).

**Particularly required in specification of parties injured.** — Where, in an action brought by plaintiffs for themselves and other condominium unit owners against the developers, contractors, and architects for

the project, the trial court was faced with a failure of plaintiffs' counsel to obey an order of the court to furnish sufficient particularity in pleading in order to allow the court to determine if only particular unit owners were injured, how they were injured, and to what apparent extent were they injured, or whether indeed an entire class had suffered damages of a determinable and specific nature, the trial court was warranted in concluding that the pleaders could prove no set of facts in support of their claim either as a class or as individuals which would entitle them to relief. *Graham v. Development Specialists, Inc.*, 180 Ga. App. 758, 350 S.E.2d 294 (1986).

**Trial court erred in denying class certification** to a facsimile machine owner who alleged a violation of the Telephone Consumer Protection Act, 47 U.S.C. § 227, in the transmission of an unsolicited advertisement where the potential class included 73,500 members. *Hammond v. Carnett's*,



Inc., 266 Ga. App. 242, 596 S.E.2d 729 (2004).

**Court's discretion in determining common issues among parties.** — The trial court's decision that the landowners would not share common issues with other putative class members who voted for the amendment or did not protest the transfer fee at closing, and that litigation of the claims of other proposed class members would involve other issues not relevant to the landowners' claim, was within the trial court's discretion. *Duffy v. The Landings Ass'n*, 254 Ga. App. 506, 563 S.E.2d 174 (2002).

**Fraud.** — If fraud based upon oral misrepresentations, as opposed to written misrepresentations, is the gravamen of the complaint, the matter is not appropriate for class action treatment. This is so because of the necessity for individual proof of detrimental reliance. *Stevens v. Thomas*, 257 Ga. 645, 361 S.E.2d 800 (1987).

**Addition of intervenor plaintiffs after entry of default judgment.** — In a class action, where discovery of all persons in the class is required to be made of defendant and discovery is unduly delayed by failure of defendant to comply with an order of the court, addition to intervenor plaintiffs, after imposition of authorized sanction of default judgment, is authorized in the discretion of the trial court. *Sta-Power Indus., Inc. v. Avant*, 134 Ga. App. 952, 216 S.E.2d 897 (1975).

**Jurisdiction of appeals in class actions** brought pursuant to this section is to be determined by the nature of the relief sought and the questions raised on appeal. *Herring v. Ferrell*, 234 Ga. 620, 216 S.E.2d 862 (1975) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-23).

**Actions to validate and confirm hospital revenue anticipation certificates.** — The statutory right, created in O.C.G.A. § 31-7-81(b), of private citizens to intervene in actions to validate and confirm hospital revenue anticipation certificates does not create a statutory class action. *Cheely v. State*, 165 Ga. App. 755, 302 S.E.2d 435 (1983).

**Attorney fees.** — Class action attorneys were entitled to fees only against the recovery for Class II members since Class I members were not given notice to opt out until three years after suit was filed; Class I members did not have a sufficient opportunity to reject inclusion in the class action so they

could not be considered to have been unjustly enriched by the suit's favorable outcome for Class II members. *Barnes v. City of Atlanta*, 275 Ga. App. 385, 620 S.E.2d 846 (2005).

**Cited in** *Strickland v. Crutcher*, 229 Ga. 310, 191 S.E.2d 55 (1972); *North Carolina Nat'l Bank v. Peoples Bank*, 127 Ga. App. 372, 193 S.E.2d 571 (1972); *Mathews v. Massell*, 356 F. Supp. 291 (N.D. Ga. 1973); *Anderson v. Blackmon*, 232 Ga. 4, 205 S.E.2d 250 (1974); *Davis v. Ben O'Callaghan Co.*, 238 Ga. 218, 232 S.E.2d 53 (1977); *Rose Hall, Ltd. v. Holiday Inns, Inc.*, 146 Ga. App. 709, 247 S.E.2d 173 (1978); *Hasty v. Randall*, 152 Ga. App. 365, 262 S.E.2d 626 (1979); *Williams v. Cox Enters., Inc.*, 159 Ga. App. 333, 283 S.E.2d 367 (1981); *Lee v. Criterion Ins. Co.*, 659 F. Supp. 813 (S.D. Ga. 1987); *Hooters of Augusta, Inc. v. Nicholson*, 245 Ga. App. 363, 537 S.E.2d 468 (2000).

### Representation and Certification

**Factors as to certification.** — Factors which the trial court must take into account in determining whether to certify a class action include: the number of class members; the financial ability of plaintiff; and whether individual questions of law or fact as between the defendant and the individual class plaintiffs would yet predominate. *Ford Motor Credit Co. v. London*, 175 Ga. App. 33, 332 S.E.2d 345 (1985).

A class action is inappropriate where the resolution of individual questions plays too integral a part in the determination of liability, such as a suit on behalf of hospital patients to recover damages for the hospital's alleged failure to refund overpayments made by the patients for medical expenses incurred at the hospital, where resolution would be made only by examining each patient's account. *Winfrey v. Southwest Community Hosp.*, 184 Ga. App. 383, 361 S.E.2d 522, cert. denied, 184 Ga. App. 911, 361 S.E.2d 522 (1987).

**Former paragraph (a)(1) merely stated the rule of procedure** that a class action may be brought when the right sought to be enforced is secondary; whether such a derivative right exists is a matter of substantive law. *Backus v. Chilivis*, 236 Ga. 500, 224 S.E.2d 370 (1976) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-23).

**First issue is not merits of claim.** — In determining propriety of a class action, first

**Representation and Certification (Cont'd)**

issue to be resolved is not whether plaintiffs have stated a cause of action or may ultimately prevail on the merits, but whether requirements of this section have been met. *Sta-Power Indus., Inc. v. Avant*, 134 Ga. App. 952, 216 S.E.2d 897 (1975); *IBM v. Kemp*, 244 Ga. App. 638, 536 S.E.2d 303 (2000) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-23).

**Common character of right to be enforced.** — Class action may be filed where character of right to be enforced is common, even though such right is neither joint, nor derivative, nor several and the object of the litigation is not the adjudication of claims which do or may affect specific property involved in the action. *Burnham v. Department of Pub. Health*, 349 F. Supp. 1335 (N.D. Ga. 1972), rev'd on other grounds, 503 F.2d 1319 (5th Cir. 1974), cert. denied, 422 U.S. 1057, 95 S. Ct. 2680, 45 L. Ed. 2d 709 (1975).

**Common questions involved and common relief sought.** — This section permits class actions where the rights of the alleged class are not derivative or joint rights, but are merely common in that there are common questions of law or fact involved and common relief is sought. *Georgia Inv. Co. v. Norman*, 229 Ga. 160, 190 S.E.2d 48 (1972) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-23).

Where common questions of law and fact predominate, action is on behalf of purchasers from a common source, and common relief is sought, class action under this section is authorized. *Sta-Power Indus., Inc. v. Avant*, 134 Ga. App. 952, 216 S.E.2d 897 (1975) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-23).

**Common facts make class certification possible.** — Appellate court found that class certification was proper because common issues predominated over individual issues since the operation of a computer program concerning post-mortem interest was a common fact applicable to the entire class. *UNUM Life Ins. Co. of Am. v. Crutchfield*, 256 Ga. App. 582, 568 S.E.2d 767 (2002).

Trial court properly certified a group of faculty members, who were under contract, suing over the arbitrariness of the Board of Regents' differing classification of similar faculty, where there were common factual circumstances, legal issues, and factors relevant to each class member's damage claim.

*Bd. of Regents of the Univ. Sys. v. Rux*, 260 Ga. App. 760, 580 S.E.2d 559 (2003).

**Commonality requirement not met.** — Trial court's grant of class certification was not authorized since the court erred by determining that New York law applied to the fraud and contract claims of all potential class members. *IBM v. Kemp*, 244 Ga. App. 638, 536 S.E.2d 303 (2000).

Trial court did not err in denying motion for class certification relying on the ground that the commonality requirement of Georgia's class action statute, O.C.G.A. § 9-11-23, had not been met; federal regulations regarding the Telephone Consumer Protection Act, 47 U.S.C.S. § 227 (TCPA), allowed unsolicited faxes to be sent to a person or entity without violating the TCPA if the sender and the person or entity had an "established business relationship," but the proposed class representative did not meet her burden of showing how many proposed class members qualified under that exception. *Carnett's, Inc. v. Hammond*, 279 Ga. 125, 610 S.E.2d 529 (2005).

Trial court abused its discretion in granting class certification to an insured in a breach of contract and fraud action against an insurer, as the common questions of law and fact did not predominate over the class members' individual questions, the insured's claims were not typical of other members, and the insured was not an adequate representative; the other class members had different types of coverage and in different locations, which made each claim unique as to the individual facts and circumstances for purposes of the statutory requirements under O.C.G.A. § 9-11-23(a). *Life Ins. Co. v. Meeks*, 274 Ga. App. 212, 617 S.E.2d 179 (2005).

**Minor variations in amount of damages or location** within state does not destroy class when legal issues are common. *Sta-Power Indus., Inc. v. Avant*, 134 Ga. App. 952, 216 S.E.2d 897 (1975).

**Denial of certification where individual questions predominate.** — Although class actions are permissible where the right sought to be enforced is "common" to the members of the class, albeit neither joint, nor derivative, nor one affecting specific property, trial court may deny certification where granted a common right, individual questions of law or fact as between defen-

dant and individual class plaintiffs would yet predominate. *Hill v. General Fin. Corp.*, 144 Ga. App. 434, 241 S.E.2d 282 (1977).

**Cases involving franchises** have been approved as class actions where the same licensing agreement was used. *Sta-Power Indus., Inc. v. Avant*, 134 Ga. App. 952, 216 S.E.2d 897 (1975).

**Actions on behalf of defrauded securities purchasers** present a particularly desirable situation for a class action. *Sta-Power Indus., Inc. v. Avant*, 134 Ga. App. 952, 216 S.E.2d 897 (1975).

Class action on behalf of purchasers of securities, alleged to have been defrauded by a common course of dealing on the part of defendants, satisfies requisites of this section. *Sta-Power Indus., Inc. v. Avant*, 134 Ga. App. 952, 216 S.E.2d 897 (1975) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-23).

Purchasers of unregistered securities were properly certified as a class even though they asserted causes of action based on fraud in addition to those based on violations of securities laws. *Trend Star Continental, Ltd. v. Branham*, 220 Ga. App. 781, 469 S.E.2d 750 (1996).

**Discretion of trial judge** in certifying or refusing to certify a class action is to be respected upon appeal in all cases where not abused. *Hill v. General Fin. Corp.*, 144 Ga. App. 434, 241 S.E.2d 282 (1977).

Whether to allow a case to proceed as a class action in Georgia is a matter of discretion with the trial judge. *Ford Motor Credit Co. v. London*, 175 Ga. App. 33, 332 S.E.2d 345 (1985).

**Refusal to certify not grounds for dismissal of complaint.** — Determination by court that action brought as a class action should not be so maintained did not afford a basis for dismissing the complaint, but rather, would mean that the action would be stripped of its character as a class action and would proceed as a nonclass action. *Dillingham v. Doctors Clinic*, 138 Ga. App. 41, 225 S.E.2d 500 (1976).

**Refusal to certify proper where no motion filed.** — A trial court does not abuse its discretion in failing to certify, as a class action, a cause of action in which the plaintiffs do not file a motion to have the action so certified. *Estate of Seamans v. True*, 247 Ga. 721, 279 S.E.2d 447 (1981).

**No error in bifurcating issues.** — Where automobile insurance policyholders sought

damages and declaratory and injunctive relief in a dispute over the scope of physical damage coverage, the trial court did not err in bifurcating the issues and certifying a class for declaratory and injunctive relief only. *State Farm Mut. Auto. Ins. Co. v. Mabry*, 274 Ga. 498, 556 S.E.2d 114 (2001).

**Denial of class certification proper.** — Trial court properly denied a motion for class certification that was filed by a Florida resident who claimed that a Georgia limited liability company (LLC) violated the Telephone Consumer Protection Act of 1991, 47 U.S.C. § 227, when it authorized another company to send unsolicited fax transmissions because the resident received a transmission from a residence located in the same area code, and not from a telephone number that belonged to the Georgia LLC or its agents, and because the Florida resident had a prior business relationship with the LLC. *McGarry v. Cingular Wireless, L.L.C.*, Ga. App. , S.E.2d , 2004 Ga. App. LEXIS 423 (Mar. 24, 2004).

#### Secondary Action by Shareholders

**Allegation of status as shareholder at time of amendment insufficient.** — Amended complaint in a derivative action alleging merely that plaintiff was a shareholder at the time the amended complaint was filed did not meet requirements of law, and absent a substantial allegation that the plaintiff was a shareholder at the time alleged transgressions occurred, plaintiff could not maintain such an action. *Haldi v. Continental Inv. Corp.*, 50 F.R.D. 275 (N.D. Ga. 1970).

#### Dismissal or Compromise

**Proposed amendment which would compromise claim.** — General rule permitting amendment as a matter of course and without leave of court before the entry of a pretrial order has no application in respect to a class action if the proposed amendment is one which would have the effect of compromising the claim. *Murphy v. Hope*, 229 Ga. 836, 195 S.E.2d 24 (1972).

**Voluntary dismissal without leave of court ineffective.** — Voluntary dismissal of a class action under this section, without leave of court, is ineffectual. *State v. Golia*, 235 Ga. 791, 222 S.E.2d 27 (1976) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-23).



**Dismissal or Compromise (Cont'd)**

**Showing of absence of harm before voluntary withdrawal.** — The voluntary withdrawal of one count without a showing of

absence of harm raises doubt that the rights of some or all of the absentees would be protected adequately in a class action. *Graham v. Development Specialists, Inc.*, 180 Ga. App. 758, 350 S.E.2d 294 (1986).

**RESEARCH REFERENCES**

**Am. Jur. 2d.** — 19 Am. Jur. 2d, Corporations, §§ 1944-1953. 24 Am. Jur. 2d, Dismissal, Discontinuance, and Nonsuit, § 22. 59 Am. Jur. 2d, Parties, §§ 53-123.

**C.J.S.** — 18 C.J.S., Corporations, §§ 564-566. 35A C.J.S., Federal Civil Procedure, §§ 85-134, 360, 361, 762-766, 808. 67A C.J.S., Parties, §§ 21-28, 30-32.

**ALR.** — Right of plaintiff to dismiss an action brought in behalf of himself and other persons, 8 ALR 950; 91 ALR 587.

Right to enjoin enforcement of illegal tax, local assessment, or license fee, upon joinder of several affected thereby, 32 ALR 1266; 156 ALR 319.

Legal rights and remedies in respect of funds raised by voluntary committee for public or quasi public purpose, 53 ALR 1237.

Pendency of representative or class suit as ground of abatement of subsequent action by member of class represented, 101 ALR 574.

Reinstatement, after expiration of term, of case which has been voluntarily withdrawn, dismissed, or nonsuited, 111 ALR 767.

Identity or community of interests essential to class or representative suit, 132 ALR 749.

Value of property or right involved in class suit, value or interest of individuals in whose name suit is brought, or value of aggregate interests of members of class, as criterion of jurisdictional amount, 141 ALR 569.

Rights of stockholder of one corporation to maintain derivative action in right of another corporation stock of which is owned by the former corporation ("double derivative suit"), 154 ALR 1295.

Diversity of citizenship, for purposes of federal jurisdiction, in stockholders' derivative action, 68 ALR2d 824.

Maintenance of second or successive stockholder's derivative action, 70 ALR2d 1305.

Intervenor's right to disqualify judge, 92 ALR2d 1110.

Maintainability in state court of class action for relief against air or water pollution, 47 ALR3d 769.

Circumstances excusing demand upon other shareholders which is otherwise prerequisite to bringing of stockholder's derivative suit on behalf of corporation, 48 ALR3d 595.

Consumer class actions based on fraud or misrepresentation, 53 ALR3d 534.

Appealability of order denying right to proceed in form of class action — state cases, 54 ALR3d 595.

Allowance of punitive damages in stockholder's derivative action, 67 ALR3d 350.

Propriety of class action in state courts to assert tenants' rights against landlord, 73 ALR3d 852.

Propriety of state court class action by holders of bonds against indenture trustee, 73 ALR3d 880.

Maintenance of class action against governmental entity as affected by requirement of notice of claim, 76 ALR3d 1244.

Appealability of state court order granting or denying consolidation, severance, or separate trials, 77 ALR3d 1082.

Absent or unnamed class members in class action in state court as subject to discovery, 28 ALR4th 986.

Propriety of attorney acting as both counsel and class member or representative, 37 ALR4th 751.

Inverse condemnation state court class actions, 49 ALR4th 618.

Defamation of class or group as actionable by individual member, 52 ALR4th 618.

Class actions in state mass tort suits, 53 ALR4th 1220.

Standing to bring action relating to real property of condominium, 74 ALR4th 165.

Propriety of allowing class member to opt out in class action certified under paragraph

(b)(1) or (b)(2) of Rule 23 of Federal Rules of Civil Procedure, 146 ALR Fed. 563.

**9-11-24. Intervention.**

(a) *Intervention of right.* Upon timely application anyone shall be permitted to intervene in an action:

(1) When a statute confers an unconditional right to intervene; or

(2) When the applicant claims an interest relating to the property or transaction which is the subject matter of the action and he is so situated that the disposition of the action may as a practical matter impair or impede his ability to protect that interest, unless the applicant's interest is adequately represented by existing parties.

(b) *Permissive intervention.* Upon timely application anyone may be permitted to intervene in an action:

(1) When a statute confers a conditional right to intervene; or

(2) When an applicant's claim or defense and the main action have a question of law or fact in common.

In exercising its discretion the court shall consider whether the intervention will unduly delay or prejudice the adjudication of the rights of the original parties.

(c) *Procedure.* A person desiring to intervene shall serve a motion to intervene upon the parties as provided in Code Section 9-11-5. The motion shall state the grounds therefor and shall be accompanied by a pleading setting forth the claim or defense for which intervention is sought. The same procedure shall be followed when a statute gives a right to intervene. (Ga. L. 1966, p. 609, § 24; Ga. L. 1967, p. 226, § 12; Ga. L. 1968, p. 1104, § 8.)

**Cross references.** — Form of motion to intervene as defendant, § 9-11-123. Interposing of third-party claims in attachment proceedings, § 18-3-50 et seq.

**U.S. Code.** — For provisions of Federal Rules of Civil Procedure, Rule 24, see 28 U.S.C.

**Law reviews.** — For article, "Synopsis of 1968 Amendments to the Appellate Procedure Act and Georgia Civil Practice Act," see 4 Ga. St. B.J. 503 (1968). For article, "The

Child as a Party in Interest in Custody Proceedings," see 10 Ga. St. B.J. 577 (1974).

For note on permissive intervention of grandparents in divorce proceedings, see 26 Ga. L. Rev. 787 (1992).

For comment on *Rogers v. Medical Ass'n*, 244 Ga. 151, 259 S.E.2d 85 (1979), as to unconstitutional delegation of legislative authority to a private organization, see 29 Emory L.J. 1183 (1980).

**JUDICIAL DECISIONS**

**ANALYSIS**

**GENERAL CONSIDERATION  
INTERVENTIONS OF RIGHT**

PERMISSIVE INTERVENTION  
TIME OF INTERVENTION

**General Consideration**

**Editor's notes.** — In light of the similarity of the subject matter, decisions under former Code 1933, Title 81 are included in the annotations for this section.

**It is not the right of a stranger to a pending cause to intervene therein,** unless it is necessary to the stranger's protection that the stranger be allowed to become a party to the litigation, and thus be afforded an opportunity to resist the rendition of a judgment which would operate to the stranger's prejudice. *Clark v. Harrison*, 182 Ga. 56, 184 S.E. 620 (1936); *Walker v. Hartford Accident & Indem. Co.*, 196 Ga. 361, 26 S.E.2d 695 (1943) (decided under former Code 1933, T. 81).

**Criteria for exceptions to general rule precluding intervention at common law.** — General rule at common law is that persons who are not parties to a suit cannot file an intervention therein; however, there are some exceptions to this rule, as where an intervenor sets up some right that would be directly affected by the judgment, but in such a case the interest of the intervenor must be of such a direct and immediate character that the intervenor will either gain or lose by the direct effect of the judgment, and such interest must be created by the claim in suit, or a claim to a lien upon the property, or some part thereof, which is the subject matter of the litigation. *Walker v. Hartford Accident & Indem. Co.*, 196 Ga. 361, 26 S.E.2d 695 (1943) (decided under former Code 1933, T. 81).

While the general rule is that intervenors pro interesse suo (according to his interest) are not known in common-law suits, an exception to the general rule is where the intervenor sets up some right which would be directly affected by the judgment; to come within such exception the interest of the intervenor must be of such a direct and immediate character that the intervenor will either gain or lose by the direct effect of the judgment, and must be created by the claim in suit, or a claim to a lien upon the property, or some part thereof, which is the subject matter of the litigation. *Sampson v. Vann*, 203 Ga. 612, 48 S.E.2d 293 (1948)

(decided under former Code 1933, § 81-1303).

**One who had full knowledge of the pendency of a case** in which one had a direct pecuniary interest, and neither sought to become a party thereto nor made any effort to intervene therein so as to protect one's rights, could not, after rendition of a judgment in plaintiff's favor, maintain an equitable petition to set such judgment aside or restrain its enforcement. *Hurt Bldg., Inc. v. Atlanta Trust Co.*, 181 Ga. 274, 182 S.E. 187 (1935) (decided under former Code 1933, T. 81).

**Compliance with § 9-11-5 required.** — An intervenor attempting to intervene pursuant to the right of intervention must comply with O.C.G.A. § 9-11-5. *State v. Shearson Lehman Bros.*, 188 Ga. App. 120, 372 S.E.2d 276 (1988).

**Intervention procedure not required.** — O.C.G.A. § 36-82-23, relating to bond validation hearings, does not provide for intervention by third parties; thus, becoming a party does not require mandatory compliance with the procedure of O.C.G.A. § 9-11-24. *Hay v. Development Auth.*, 239 Ga. App. 803, 521 S.E.2d 912 (1999), appeal dismissed sub nom. *Hay v. Newton County*, 246 Ga. App. 44, 538 S.E.2d 181 (2000).

**Intervention in receivership case not required.** — Order assigning a case to another judge pursuant to Ga. Unif. Super. Ct. R. 3.3 did not violate O.C.G.A. §§ 9-8-1, 9-8-5, and 9-11-24 as: (1) neither O.C.G.A. § 9-11-24 nor O.C.G.A. § 9-8-1 applied to the assignment; (2) the receiver transferred the property to a corporation before it was sold to a limited liability company (LLC), and the receiver was not named as a defendant; (3) the appellate court was unable to determine the extent that the property remained subject to orders in the receiver case, and equitable remedies affected the rights of the receiver; (4) the LLC's action was against the corporation and its managing declarant, not the receiver, and included claims for monetary damages; and (5) the managing declarant failed to show a legal or factual basis for questioning the assigned judge's staffing to support the complex litigation. *Leventhal v. Cumberland Dev., LLC*, 267 Ga.



App. 886, 600 S.E.2d 616 (2004).

**Where right to pursue independent remedy remains, no interest needs protecting by intervention.** — If individual who seeks to intervene will still be left with right to pursue the individual's own independent remedy against the parties, regardless of the outcome of the pending case, the individual has no interest that needs protecting by intervention, and should not be allowed to intervene over objection. *Gregory v. Tench*, 138 Ga. App. 219, 225 S.E.2d 753 (1976).

A county soil and water conservation district could not intervene as of right in an action by a landowner against a construction company, even though it had an interest in the action, where the district failed to make any argument or showing with respect to the potential of the ultimate disposition of the action to impair or impede its prosecution of an independent cause of action against the company. *Stephens County Soil & Water Conservation Dist. v. Wright Bros. Constr. Co.*, 215 Ga. App. 352, 451 S.E.2d 802 (1994).

**Third party is not prohibited from intervention in probate court guardianship proceeding.** *Kipp v. Rawson*, 193 Ga. App. 532, 388 S.E.2d 409 (1989).

**Motion not required in guardianship proceeding.** — It was not error for the probate court to permit the Department of Human Resources to intervene in guardianship proceedings without requiring it to file a motion to intervene. *In re Martin*, 218 Ga. App. 79, 460 S.E.2d 304 (1995).

**Order allowing intervention required.** — Implicit in the requirements of this section is the requirement of an order allowing intervention. *Thomas v. Jackson*, 238 Ga. 90, 231 S.E.2d 50 (1976) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-24).

**Motion to intervene may not be allowed ex parte.** *Gregory v. Tench*, 138 Ga. App. 219, 225 S.E.2d 753 (1976).

**Status of intervenors.** — Where intervenors have been allowed by order of the court to file intervention and to become parties defendant under this section, they are thereafter, for all intents and purposes, original parties, and may file any pleading in the case that original parties could have filed, just as though they had been named parties defendant in the complaint. *Woodward v. Lawson*, 225 Ga. 261, 167 S.E.2d 660, cert. denied, 396 U.S. 889, 90 S. Ct. 175, 24 L. Ed. 2d 163 (1969) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-24).

In an action by a wife against her former husband seeking permanent injunction of the husband's assignment of receivables owned by his employer, where the trial court had determined that the wife's lien was superior to any alleged interest by husband's assignee and that a conveyance to the assignee was null and void, the court erred in granting the assignee's motion to intervene. *Zinser v. Tormenta*, 213 Ga. App. 824, 446 S.E.2d 249 (1994).

**Grandparents' intervention in custody proceeding.** — Since the intervention of grandparents into a custody proceeding and an order granting them temporary custody had already occurred, the later adult adoption of the child's father did not extinguish the legal status that the grandparents held; the trial court's subsequent order dismissing the intervention of the grandparents and setting aside the award of temporary custody to them was reversed. *Walls v. Walls*, 278 Ga. 206, 599 S.E.2d 173 (2004).

**Appeal.** — The denial of a motion to intervene is not a final judgment and, thus, is reviewable under the interlocutory appeal procedure. *Morman v. Board of Regents*, 198 Ga. App. 544, 402 S.E.2d 320 (1991).

Although an appeal from the denial of a motion to intervene usually requires an application for interlocutory appeal, where the denial of a party's motion to intervene was a final judgment, direct appeal was therefore proper. *Burruss v. Ferdinand*, 245 Ga. App. 203, 536 S.E.2d 555 (2000).

Appellate court denied a corporation and board of directors' motion to dismiss a shareholder's appeal of the trial court's denial of a motion to intervene in an underlying shareholder derivative action, pursuant to O.C.G.A. § 9-11-24, as the shareholder had standing to appeal that denial even if the denial was based on a lack of standing to become a party to the underlying action. *Leventhal v. Post Props.*, 276 Ga. App. 742, 624 S.E.2d 223 (2005).

**Cited in** *Coogler v. Berry*, 117 Ga. App. 614, 161 S.E.2d 428 (1968); *United Servs. Auto. Ass'n v. Logue*, 117 Ga. App. 717, 162 S.E.2d 12 (1968); *Bleckley v. Vickers*, 225 Ga. 593, 170 S.E.2d 695 (1969); *Bulloch County Bank v. Dodd*, 226 Ga. 773, 177 S.E.2d 673 (1970); *Lowe v. Lowe*, 123 Ga. App. 525, 181 S.E.2d 715 (1971); *Summerlin v. S & K of Statesboro, Inc.*, 124 Ga. 25, 183 S.E.2d 92

**General Consideration (Cont'd)**

(1971); Autry v. Palmour, 124 Ga. App. 407, 184 S.E.2d 15 (1971); Berry v. Slappey, 229 Ga. 109, 189 S.E.2d 394 (1972); Liberty Mut. Ins. Co. v. Coburn, 129 Ga. App. 520, 200 S.E.2d 146 (1973); Liberty Nat'l Bank & Trust Co. v. Diamond, 231 Ga. 321, 201 S.E.2d 400 (1973); Sears v. State, 232 Ga. 547, 208 S.E.2d 93 (1974); Richmond County v. Jackson, 234 Ga. 717, 218 S.E.2d 11 (1975); Osteen v. GECC, 137 Ga. App. 546, 224 S.E.2d 453 (1976); Coursin v. Harper, 236 Ga. 729, 225 S.E.2d 428 (1976); Heath v. Stinson, 238 Ga. 364, 233 S.E.2d 178 (1977); C & S Land, Transp. & Dev. Corp. v. Grubbs, 141 Ga. App. 393, 233 S.E.2d 486 (1977); Lexington Developers, Inc. v. O'Neal Constr. Co., 142 Ga. App. 434, 236 S.E.2d 98 (1977); Coxwell v. Coxwell, 240 Ga. 46, 239 S.E.2d 371 (1977); Paulding County v. City of Hiram, 240 Ga. 220, 240 S.E.2d 71 (1977); Worthen v. Jones, 240 Ga. 388, 240 S.E.2d 842 (1977); Braddy v. Dessau Realty & Ins. Co., 148 Ga. App. 589, 252 S.E.2d 10 (1978); Morton v. Skrine, 242 Ga. 844, 252 S.E.2d 408 (1979); Sawyer v. Allison, 151 Ga. App. 334, 259 S.E.2d 721 (1979); DeKalb County v. Post Properties, Inc., 245 Ga. 214, 263 S.E.2d 905 (1980); McMahan v. Koppers Co., 654 F.2d 380 (5th Cir. 1981); Bartow County Bank v. Bartow County Bd. of Tax Assessors, 248 Ga. 703, 285 S.E.2d 920 (1982); Smith v. Hartford Fire Ins. Co., 162 Ga. App. 26, 289 S.E.2d 520 (1982); Atkinson v. Atkinson, 249 Ga. 247, 290 S.E.2d 423 (1982); Shoemake v. Woodland Equities, Inc., 252 Ga. 389, 313 S.E.2d 689 (1984); 404 Music Group v. Bass, 170 Ga. App. 113, 316 S.E.2d 558 (1984); Polston v. Levine, 171 Ga. App. 893, 321 S.E.2d 350 (1984); Virginia Highland Assocs. v. Allen, 174 Ga. App. 706, 330 S.E.2d 892 (1985); Larkin v. Laster, 254 Ga. 716, 334 S.E.2d 158 (1985); GMC v. Rasmussen, 255 Ga. 544, 340 S.E.2d 586 (1986); Button Gwinnett Landfill, Inc. v. Gwinnett County, 256 Ga. 818, 353 S.E.2d 328 (1987); Pope v. Dep't of Human Res., 209 Ga. App. 835, 434 S.E.2d 731 (1993); Hulsey v. Hulsey, 212 Ga. App. 269, 441 S.E.2d 477 (1994); Rynerson v. Schat, 215 Ga. App. 250, 449 S.E.2d 901 (1994); Int'l Maint. Corp. v. Inland Paper Bd. & Packaging, Inc., 256 Ga. App. 752, 569 S.E.2d 865 (2002).

**Interventions of Right**

**Requirements for intervention under paragraph (a)(2) are three-fold:** interest; impairment resulting from an unfavorable disposition; and inadequate representation. *Lynn v. Wagstaff Motor Co.*, 126 Ga. App. 516, 191 S.E.2d 324 (1972); *Brown v. Truluck*, 239 Ga. 105, 236 S.E.2d 60 (1977); *DeLoach v. Floyd*, 160 Ga. App. 728, 288 S.E.2d 65 (1981); *Kubler v. Goerg*, 197 Ga. App. 667, 399 S.E.2d 229 (1990) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-24).

Individual will not be permitted to intervene in an action unless the individual can establish: (1) an interest relating to the property or transaction which is the subject matter of the action; (2) an impairment of the individual's interest which may result from an unfavorable disposition of the lawsuit; and (3) inadequate representation of this interest by the parties already involved. *Brown v. Truluck*, 239 Ga. 105, 236 S.E.2d 60 (1977).

**Issue of adequacy of representation is a question of fact**, which must be ruled on by the trial court in considering an application for intervention. *Southwest Ga. Prod. Credit Ass'n v. Wainwright*, 241 Ga. 355, 245 S.E.2d 306 (1978).

**Generally no right to intervene in action at law.** — As a general rule, there is no right to intervene in an ordinary action at law. *Gregory v. Tench*, 138 Ga. App. 219, 225 S.E.2d 753 (1976).

**Error to refuse intervention prior to judgment by necessary party.** — Where, prior to judgment, intervention is sought by a necessary party who should have been named and served in the original complaint, such intervention should be allowed, and failure to do so amounts to abuse of discretion. *State v. Bruce*, 231 Ga. 783, 204 S.E.2d 106 (1974).

**Where interests of intervenor and governmental body or officer who is a named party are identical**, it will be assumed that intervenor's interests are adequately represented, absent a concrete showing of circumstances in the particular case that make representation inadequate. *DeKalb County v. Post Properties, Inc.*, 245 Ga. 214, 263 S.E.2d 905 (1980).

**In an action against a nonprofit corporation that operated a school and its president**, a director of the corporation and its presi-



dent established a right of intervention based on evidence that the interests of the corporation and the state were not adequately represented. *Ebon Found., Inc. v. Oatman*, 269 Ga. 340, 498 S.E.2d 728 (1998).

**In divorce against husband where creditor bank filed action claiming equitable interest in property titled in husband**, the trial court did not abuse its discretion in allowing the wife's intervention and consolidating the two cases as the bank's equitable lien prejudiced the wife's potential interest in the marital estate. *First Nat'l Bank v. Blackburn*, 254 Ga. 379, 329 S.E.2d 897 (1985).

**No interest in child's adoption by relatives where parent alive.** — Relatives of child may not file objections to the child's adoption as long as one natural parent is living and has consented, nor may they intervene in the action, as they lack the required interest therein. *Lockey v. Bennett*, 244 Ga. 339, 260 S.E.2d 56 (1979).

**Agency and adoptive parents had interest**, as legal custodians of child, in petition for father to legitimate the child and where their rights were not represented, they had a right to intervene. *In re Ashmore*, 163 Ga. App. 194, 293 S.E.2d 457 (1982).

**In an adoption proceeding**, the trial court erred in allowing the Georgia Department of Human Resources to intervene since, even if it had an interest as temporary custodian of the child, there was no evidence that such interest would be impaired by the disposition of the case. *In re Strohm*, 240 Ga. App. 835, 523 S.E.2d 887 (1999).

**Garnishment proceedings.** — Secured creditor's claim to commissions and fees at issue in garnishment proceeding provided interest in subject matter of proceeding sufficient to grant its motion to intervene. *Perry v. Freeman*, 163 Ga. App. 186, 293 S.E.2d 381 (1982).

**Workers' compensation insurer.** — Both O.C.G.A. §§ 9-11-24 and 34-9-11.1, creating a subrogation lien on behalf of workers' compensation employers and insurers, granted a workers' compensation insurer the right to intervene in a personal injury case against third parties and their insurers brought by a claimant to whom the insurer had paid benefits. *Department of Admin. Servs. v. Brown*, 219 Ga. App. 27, 464 S.E.2d 7 (1995).

**Settlement extinguished subrogation rights in workers' compensation case.** — Where an employee settled the employee's lawsuit and released third-party tortfeasors prior to receiving workers' compensation payment, the settlement and release extinguished subrogation rights asserted by the employer and its insurer. It was irrelevant that the tortfeasors settled with the employee after receiving notice of the pending workers' compensation claim. *Georgia Star Plumbing, Inc. v. Bowen*, 225 Ga. App. 379, 484 S.E.2d 26 (1997).

**No interest in tax foreclosure proceeding.** — A party whose interest in property derived from a deed under power from a party who was the holder of a deed to secure debt from the record owner of the property was not an "interested party" under O.C.G.A. § 48-4-77(1) and that party had no right under subsection (a) of O.C.G.A. § 9-11-24 to intervene in an in rem judicial tax foreclosure proceeding. *Burruss v. Ferdinand*, 245 Ga. App. 203, 536 S.E.2d 555 (2000).

### Permissive Intervention

**Subsection (b) identical to federal permissive intervention.** — Subsection (b) of this section is in substance identical to the so-called "permissive intervention" provision of Fed. R. Civ. P. 24. *Ryder Truck Rental, Inc. v. Mayo*, 120 Ga. App. 495, 171 S.E.2d 542 (1969) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-24).

**Most important factor is whether intervention will prejudice existing parties in the case.** *Sta-Power Indus., Inc. v. Avant*, 134 Ga. App. 952, 216 S.E.2d 897 (1975).

**Determination of undue delay or prejudice crucial.** — Where intervention is permissive, the crucial determination to be made by the trial court, in its discretion, is whether the counterclaim will unduly delay or prejudice the existing parties. *Ryder Truck Rental, Inc. v. Mayo*, 120 Ga. App. 495, 171 S.E.2d 542 (1969).

When a trial court is exercising its discretion in determining whether to allow intervention, the court shall consider whether the intervention will unduly delay or prejudice the adjudication of the rights of the original parties, and other relevant circumstances such as the degree to which the intervenor would be affected by the outcome in the underlying case. *Branch v. Maxwell*, 203 Ga. App. 553, 417 S.E.2d 176, cert. denied, 203



**Permissive Intervention (Cont'd)**

Ga. App. 905, 417 S.E.2d 176 (1992).

**Undue delay or prejudice not only factors.**

— While trial court must consider whether intervention will unduly delay or prejudice adjudication of the rights of the original parties, court is not limited to considering these factors alone. *Allgood v. Georgia Marble Co.*, 239 Ga. 858, 239 S.E.2d 31 (1977).

**Common question not an automatic entitlement to intervention.** — Fact that intervenor meets requirements of a common question of law or fact does not automatically entitle the intervenor to be made a party. *Ryder Truck Rental, Inc. v. Mayo*, 120 Ga. App. 495, 171 S.E.2d 542 (1969).

**Discretion of court.** — Whether permissive intervention should be granted is a question addressed to the sound discretion of the trial court. *Allgood v. Georgia Marble Co.*, 239 Ga. 858, 239 S.E.2d 31 (1977).

Whether permissive intervention is granted is addressed to the sound discretion of the trial judge, and a decision on this issue will not be reversed unless there is an abuse of discretion. *Sloan v. Southern Floridabanc Fed. Sav. & Loan Ass'n*, 197 Ga. App. 601, 398 S.E.2d 720 (1990).

Where there is intervention before final judgment, where the rights of the intervening parties have not been protected, and where the denial of intervention would dispose of the intervening parties' cause of action, intervention should be allowed and the failure to do so amounts to an abuse of discretion. *Payne v. Dundee Mills, Inc.*, 235 Ga. App. 514, 510 S.E.2d 67 (1998).

**Intervention was properly allowed** where the intervenor filed a motion to intervene and served the parties as required by subsection (c) of O.C.G.A. § 9-11-24, and where the motion sought no further relief than that which the plaintiff already sought against the defendants. *AC Corp. v. Myree*, 221 Ga. App. 513, 471 S.E.2d 922 (1996).

**Grant or denial of intervention not reversed absent abuse.** — Appellate court will not reverse grant or denial of permissive intervention unless there is an abuse of discretion. *Allgood v. Georgia Marble Co.*, 239 Ga. 858, 239 S.E.2d 31 (1977); *Branch v. Maxwell*, 203 Ga. App. 553, 417 S.E.2d 176, cert. denied, 203 Ga. App. 905, 417 S.E.2d 176 (1992).

Where permissive intervention is sought, subsection (b) of this section confers discretion upon the trial court, and such discretion will not be controlled unless it is manifestly abused. *Barber & Barber, Inc. v. Board of Comm'rs*, 231 Ga. 574, 203 S.E.2d 192 (1974); *Mt. Paran Area Civic Ass'n v. Cates*, 240 Ga. 191, 240 S.E.2d 7 (1977) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-24).

Absent clear showing that trial judge acted arbitrarily, appellate court should not control trial judge's discretion in determining whether permissive motion to intervene would unduly delay or prejudice adjudication of rights of original parties. *Ryder Truck Rental, Inc. v. Mayo*, 120 Ga. App. 495, 171 S.E.2d 542 (1969).

**A grandson did not have the right to intervene** in proceedings by children for the appointment of a guardian for their mother. *White v. Heard*, 225 Ga. App. 351, 484 S.E.2d 12 (1997).

**Intervention denied.** — Trial court did not abuse its discretion in denying a shareholder's motion to intervene, pursuant to O.C.G.A. § 9-11-24, in pending shareholder derivative actions that had been consolidated, as the shareholder lacked standing to assert derivative claims in the shareholder's own non-consolidated action without the representation of counsel, and the claims that the shareholder asserted belonged to the corporation; there was no showing that the shareholder had an interest relating to the property or transaction that was the subject matter of the pending action, pursuant to the requirement of O.C.G.A. § 9-11-24(2). *Leventhal v. Post Props.*, 276 Ga. App. 742, 624 S.E.2d 223 (2005).

**Time of Intervention**

**Upon timely application, person desiring to intervene shall serve motion** upon the parties, as provided by Ga. L. 1967, p. 226, § 4 (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-5). *Gregory v. Tench*, 138 Ga. App. 219, 225 S.E.2d 753 (1976).

**Order granting intervention ex parte and without timely notice properly vacated.** — Under Ga. L. 1967, p. 226, §§ 5 and 6 (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-6(d)), written motions, other than one which may be heard ex parte, and notice of the hearing, shall be served not later than five days before the time specified for the hearing, and if service is by

mail, three extra days shall be added; hence, order granting intervention ex parte, albeit subject to objection of the parties, without the giving of timely notice, was properly vacated by trial court. *Gregory v. Tench*, 138 Ga. App. 219, 225 S.E.2d 753 (1976).

**Intervention must be timely**, whether asserted as a right or as a matter of discretion. *Sta-Power Indus., Inc. v. Avant*, 134 Ga. App. 952, 216 S.E.2d 897 (1975).

**Timeliness and sufficiency of showing within discretion of court.** — Decision whether application for intervention is timely and the showing sufficient are matters within the sound discretion of the trial court. *Sta-Power Indus., Inc. v. Avant*, 134 Ga. App. 952, 216 S.E.2d 897 (1975).

The decisions whether intervention is timely and the showing sufficient are matters within the sound discretion of the trial court and will not be controlled absent an abuse of discretion. *Doe v. Garcia*, 177 Ga. App. 61, 338 S.E.2d 710 (1985).

Whether an intervention is timely is a matter within the sound discretion of the court, and that decision will not be controlled absent an abuse of discretion. *Wigley v. Hambrick*, 193 Ga. App. 903, 389 S.E.2d 763, cert. denied, 193 Ga. App. 911, 389 S.E.2d 763 (1989).

**Motion to intervene not timely.** — Where notice of the motion to intervene is personally served two days prior to confirmation

hearing, plaintiff's objection to such motion for lack of proper notice is well taken since the motion to intervene is not timely; such motion cannot, in view of the objection, be taken up until a day subsequent to the confirmation hearing date. *Greer v. Federal Land Bank*, 158 Ga. App. 60, 279 S.E.2d 308 (1981).

**Intervention after judgment is not usually permitted**, and to justify it requires a strong showing. *Sta-Power Indus., Inc. v. Avant*, 134 Ga. App. 952, 216 S.E.2d 897 (1975).

**Intervention may be allowed after final judgment to preserve some right** which cannot otherwise be protected. *Sta-Power Indus., Inc. v. Avant*, 134 Ga. App. 952, 216 S.E.2d 897 (1975).

**Addition of intervenor plaintiffs after judgment where not properly represented.** — Where intervenor plaintiffs have not been properly represented in original action, they may be added after judgment. *Sta-Power Indus., Inc. v. Avant*, 134 Ga. App. 952, 216 S.E.2d 897 (1975).

In a class action where discovery of all persons in the class is required to be made of defendant and discovery is unduly delayed by failure of defendant to comply with an order of the court, addition of intervenor plaintiffs, after imposition of authorized sanction of default judgment, is authorized in the discretion of the trial court. *Sta-Power Indus., Inc. v. Avant*, 134 Ga. App. 952, 216 S.E.2d 897 (1975).

## RESEARCH REFERENCES

**Am. Jur. 2d.** — 59 Am. Jur. 2d, Parties, §§ 160-253.

**C.J.S.** — 35A C.J.S., Federal Civil Procedure, §§ 169-202. 67A C.J.S., Parties, §§ 68-87.

**ALR.** — Right of nonparties to move for the vacation of a judgment and to intervene in action or proceeding in respect of a matter in which they have an interest common with or similar to that of the parties, 112 ALR 434.

Right of attorney to intervene in an action or proceeding so that he may refute or deny charges of fraud or other professional misconduct relating to the matter involved, 128 ALR 581.

Intervention or subsequent joinder of par-

ties as affecting jurisdiction of federal court based upon diversity of citizenship, 134 ALR 335.

Right of one covered by a fidelity bond to intervene in action by obligee against obligor, 157 ALR 159.

Demurring to complaint or petition in intervention as waiver of right to stand upon motion to strike, 163 ALR 917.

Right to intervene in suit to determine validity or construction of law or governmental regulations, 169 ALR 851.

Who may intervene in suit to quiet title, 170 ALR 149.

Right of correspondent to intervene in suit for divorce, 170 ALR 161.

Assertion of fiduciary status of party to

litigation as basis for intervention by one claiming interest in fruits thereof as trust beneficiary, 2 ALR2d 227.

Appealability of order granting or denying right of intervention, 15 ALR2d 336.

Intervention by stockholder for purpose of interposing defense for corporation, 33 ALR2d 473.

Time within which right to intervene may be exercised, 37 ALR2d 1306.

When is representation of applicant's interest by existing parties inadequate and applicant bound by judgment so as to be entitled to intervention as of right under Federal Rule 24(a)(2) and similar state statutes or rules, 84 ALR2d 1412.

Intervenor's right to disqualify judge, 92 ALR2d 1110.

Who may intervene in action between union and union member, 93 ALR2d 1037.

Propriety of consideration of, and disposition as to, third persons' property claims in divorce litigation, 63 ALR3d 373.

Right of insurer issuing "uninsured motorist" coverage to intervene in action by insured against uninsured motorist, 35 ALR4th 757.

Right to intervene in federal hazardous waste enforcement action, 100 ALR Fed. 35.

When is intervention as matter of right appropriate under Rule 24(a)(2) of Federal Rules of Civil Procedure in civil rights action, 132 ALR Fed. 147.

## 9-11-25. Substitution of parties.

### (a) *Death.*

(1) If a party dies and the claim is not thereby extinguished, the court may order substitution of the proper parties. The motion for substitution may be made by any party or by the successors or representative of the deceased party and, together with the notice of the hearing, shall be served on the parties as provided in Code Section 9-11-5 and upon persons not parties in the manner provided in Code Section 9-11-4 for the service of a summons. Unless the motion for substitution is made not later than 180 days after the death is suggested upon the record by service of a statement of the fact of the death, the action shall be dismissed as to the deceased party.

(2) In the event of the death of one or more of the plaintiffs or of one or more of the defendants in an action in which the right sought to be enforced survives only to the surviving plaintiffs or only against the surviving defendants, the action does not abate. The death shall be suggested upon the record and the action shall proceed in favor of or against the surviving parties.

(b) *Incompetency.* If a party becomes incompetent, the court, upon motion served as provided in subsection (a) of this Code section, may allow the action to be continued by or against his representative.

(c) *Transfer of interest.* In case of any transfer of interest, the action may be continued by or against the original party unless the court, upon motion, directs the person to whom the interest is transferred to be substituted in the action or joined with the original party. Service of the motion shall be made as provided in subsection (a) of this Code section.



(d) *Public officers; death or separation from office.*

(1) When a public officer is a party to an action in his official capacity and during its pendency dies, resigns, or otherwise ceases to hold office, the action does not abate, and his successor is automatically substituted as a party. Proceedings following the substitution shall be in the name of the substituted party, but any misnomer not affecting the substantial rights of the parties shall be disregarded. An order of substitution may be entered at any time, but the omission to enter such an order shall not affect the substitution.

(2) When a public officer brings or defends an action in his official capacity, he may be described as a party by his official title rather than by name; but the court may require his name to be added. (Ga. L. 1966, p. 609, § 25.)

**Cross references.** — Time for appeal by representative of party who dies after trial, § 5-6-16. Authority of court to allow successor to public office to appear, plead, or otherwise proceed with action against previous holder of office, § 45-1-2. Actions on bonds of public officers generally, § 45-4-25. Manner, effect, etc., of vacating public offices generally, Ch. 5, T. 45. Survival of actions against joint administrators or executors, § 53-7-43. Substitution of new admin-

istrator in actions pending for or against removed executor or administrator, § 53-7-44.

**U.S. Code.** — For provisions of Federal Rules of Civil Procedure, Rule 25, see 28 U.S.C.

**Law reviews.** — For survey article on trial practice and procedure, see 34 Mercer L. Rev. 299 (1982). For annual survey of appellate practice and procedure, see 56 Mercer L. Rev. 61 (2004).

## JUDICIAL DECISIONS

## ANALYSIS

## GENERAL CONSIDERATION

## DEATH OF PARTY

## TRANSFER OF INTEREST

## PUBLIC OFFICERS

## General Consideration

**Editor's notes.** — In light of the similarity of the subject matter, decisions under former Code 1933, § 3-402 are included in the annotations for this section.

**Substitution of parties under O.C.G.A. § 9-11-25 is not limited** to those instances listed herein. *Franklyn Gesner Fine Paintings, Inc. v. Ketcham*, 252 Ga. 537, 314 S.E.2d 903 (1984).

**Substitution accomplished on motion and notice.** — Substitution of parties upon their death or where there is a transfer of interest is accomplished upon proper motion and notice to the parties. *Franklin v. Sea Island Bank*, 120 Ga. App. 654, 171 S.E.2d 866 (1969).

**Valid substitution from voluntary appearance and acquiescence.** — Where executor of a deceased party appears voluntarily and pleads as a party in the case, and the opposite party indicates in any manner of record its acquiescence to the substitution, a valid substitution will take place. *Eubank v. Barber-Colman Co.*, 115 Ga. App. 217, 154 S.E.2d 638 (1967) (decided under former Code 1933, § 3-402).

**Cited in** *Fuller v. Booth*, 118 Ga. App. 685, 165 S.E.2d 318 (1968); *Nelson v. Sing Oil Co.*, 122 Ga. App. 19, 176 S.E.2d 227 (1970); *Burgess v. Nabers*, 122 Ga. App. 445, 177 S.E.2d 266 (1970); *Pendley v. Hunter*, 138 Ga. App. 864, 227 S.E.2d 857 (1976); *Continental Ins. Co. v. Weekes*, 140 Ga. App. 791,

### General Consideration (Cont'd)

232 S.E.2d 80 (1976); *Central Mut. Ins. Co. v. Wofford*, 145 Ga. App. 836, 244 S.E.2d 899 (1978); *Rives E. Worrell Co. v. Key Sys.*, 147 Ga. App. 383, 248 S.E.2d 686 (1978); *Anderson v. Southeastern Capital Corp.*, 148 Ga. App. 164, 251 S.E.2d 55 (1978); *Tabernacle Baptist Church v. Dorsey*, 247 Ga. 675, 278 S.E.2d 378 (1981); *Omark Indus., Inc. v. Alewine*, 164 Ga. App. 397, 298 S.E.2d 259 (1982); *Canada W., Ltd. v. City of Atlanta*, 169 Ga. App. 907, 315 S.E.2d 442 (1984); *Heslen v. Heslen*, 199 Ga. App. 271, 404 S.E.2d 592 (1991); *NationsBank v. Peavy*, 227 Ga. App. 137, 488 S.E.2d 699 (1997); *Blanton v. Duru*, 247 Ga. App. 175, 543 S.E.2d 448 (2000).

### Death of Party

#### Substitution of personal representatives.

— Substitution of personal representatives of decedent pursuant to subsection (a) of O.C.G.A. § 9-11-25 in an action involving decedent's negligence claim against defendant did not result in addition of a new party or a new cause of action to the litigation. *Pope v. GoodGame*, 223 Ga. App. 672, 478 S.E.2d 636 (1996).

**Order denying substitution was not a final appealable order.** — Trial court's order denying substitution of the decedent's administrator as a party, in place of the decedent, was not a final appealable order and as such did not dismiss the complaint, but left issues remaining to be resolved. *Williams v. City of Atlanta*, 263 Ga. App. 113, 587 S.E.2d 261 (2003).

**Substitution does not divest court of venue.** — Because the executor stands in the shoes of the decedent, in essence keeping the suit and claims against the decedent alive, the substitution of a nonresident executor is, for purposes of venue, qualitatively the same as when a resident defendant moves out of the county; therefore, a party's death and the substitution of executors did not divest the superior court of venue. *Abrams v. Massell*, 262 Ga. App. 761, 586 S.E.2d 435 (2003).

**Order making administrator of defendant who died before being served a defendant is not a substitution** but the commencement of a new suit. *Rowe v. Citizens & S. Nat'l Bank*, 129 Ga. App. 251, 199 S.E.2d 319 (1973).

**Procedure for suggestion of death is for protection of prospective respondent** to motion for substitution of parties, and is for the purpose of enabling the respondent to place a limitation upon the period of time during which movant may seek substitution of the parties. *Anderson v. Southeastern Capital Corp.*, 243 Ga. 498, 255 S.E.2d 12 (1979); *Berry v. Morton*, 152 Ga. App. 117, 262 S.E.2d 263 (1979); *Binns v. Binns*, 193 Ga. App. 554, 388 S.E.2d 385 (1989).

#### Statement sufficient to suggest death.

— Statement of fact of death, which includes name of deceased and date of death, is a sufficient suggestion of death as contemplated by paragraph (a)(1) of this section to trigger the 180-day period allowed for filing a motion for substitution. *Mullis v. Bone*, 143 Ga. App. 407, 238 S.E.2d 748 (1977) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-25).

**Movant seeking substitution not required to suggest death.** — Nothing in the Civil Practice Act (see O.C.G.A. Ch. 11, T. 9) requires movant seeking substitution of a party to make a suggestion of death as a prerequisite or condition to filing motion for substitution. *Anderson v. Southeastern Capital Corp.*, 243 Ga. 498, 255 S.E.2d 12 (1979).

Movant seeking to substitute proper party is not required by subsection (a) of this section to make the suggestion of death, although the movant is permitted to do so; the movant's making of suggestion of death is anomalous, unnecessary, and gratuitous, since the effect of its filing is to limit time within which motion for substitution could be made. *Berry v. Morton*, 152 Ga. App. 117, 262 S.E.2d 263 (1979) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-25).

**If executor of deceased party desires protection of the 180-day limitation period**, the executor can file a suggestion of death on the record and serve it on the other party's counsel. Having failed to so act, the executor cannot complain of lack of diligence on the part of the other party. *Dubberly v. Nail*, 166 Ga. App. 378, 304 S.E.2d 504 (1983).

**Limitation period does not run until suggestion of death personally served.** — The 180 day limitation contained in paragraph (a)(1) of O.C.G.A. § 9-11-25 is not triggered when the surviving party to an action initiates the suggestion of death until personal service of the suggestion of death is made

upon the nonparty representative of the deceased litigant's estate. *Dubberly v. Nail*, 166 Ga. App. 378, 304 S.E.2d 504 (1983); *Ridley v. Polk Bros. Constr. Co.*, 170 Ga. App. 349, 317 S.E.2d 326 (1984).

Where plaintiff brought a medical malpractice action against defendants and thereafter plaintiff's attorney notified the court and all parties that plaintiff had died but no motion for substitution of parties was made within the next 180 days, since the record showed no personal service of the suggestion of death upon the nonparty representative of plaintiff's estate, the 180-day limitation of paragraph (a)(1) never commenced, and the trial court erred in dismissing the action. *Ludy v. Giddens*, 182 Ga. App. 111, 354 S.E.2d 703 (1987).

The 180-day limitation of paragraph (a)(1) of O.C.G.A. § 9-11-25 does not commence until the non-party representative of the estate has been served with the suggestion of death. *Binns v. Binns*, 193 Ga. App. 554, 388 S.E.2d 385 (1989).

**Burden is upon representative of the deceased, not upon movant, to invoke limitation** within which motion for substitution of parties may be made. *Berry v. Morton*, 152 Ga. App. 117, 262 S.E.2d 263 (1979).

**No time limit for substitution until notice of death given.** — There is no time limit for substitution for death of a party until notice has been given, and even this time limit is subject to enlargement for good cause shown, in the discretion of the court. *Jernigan v. Collier*, 131 Ga. App. 162, 205 S.E.2d 450 (1974).

**Service of suggestion of death on non-party as prerequisite to running.** — O.C.G.A. § 9-11-25 requires that the record reflect that the suggestion of death has been served upon all necessary parties, including the non-party representative of the estate, before the 180-day limitation begins to run. Until the record as to service is perfected, there is no duty to substitute; an acknowledgment of service for this purpose does not relate back to the day of service but starts the limitation period when the acknowledgment is filed. *Northside Corp. v. Mosby*, 214 Ga. App. 806, 449 S.E.2d 6 (1994).

**Substitution to be within 180 days of suggestion of death.** — Time restriction provided in paragraph (a)(1) of this section is merely that if there is a suggestion of death

in the record, then movant who wishes to substitute must do so within 180 days of service of suggestion of death upon the movant. *Berry v. Morton*, 152 Ga. App. 117, 262 S.E.2d 263 (1979) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-25).

An action on a contract was properly dismissed where the pro se plaintiff failed to make a valid substitution of parties within 180 days after a suggestion of death was filed. *Maddox v. Wilson*, 219 Ga. App. 158, 464 S.E.2d 226 (1995).

**Extension of period for substitution.** — Court may extend period for substitution if request is made before expiration of 180-day period. *Jernigan v. Collier*, 131 Ga. App. 162, 205 S.E.2d 450 (1974).

**Right of court to dismiss for failure to timely move for substitution.** — Court has the right to dismiss under paragraph (a)(1) of this section, regardless of whether or not counsel for the deceased would be authorized to make a motion to dismiss. *Jernigan v. Collier*, 134 Ga. App. 137, 213 S.E.2d 495, *aff'd*, 234 Ga. 837, 218 S.E.2d 556 (1975) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-25).

**Dismissal not mandatory.** — Even if no motion for substitution is made within the 180-day period, dismissal of the action is not mandatory, despite the use of the word "shall" in paragraph (a)(1) of this section. *Jernigan v. Collier*, 131 Ga. App. 162, 205 S.E.2d 450 (1974) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-25).

**Entry of order required.** — Dismissal is not automatic under paragraph (a)(1) of this section, and entry of an order is required before dismissal can be effected. *Jernigan v. Collier*, 131 Ga. App. 162, 205 S.E.2d 450 (1974); *Jernigan v. Collier*, 234 Ga. 837, 218 S.E.2d 556 (1975) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-25).

**No dismissal where no service of suggestion of death.** — Where there was no personal service of the suggestion of death upon the nonparty representative of decedent's estate, the 180-day limitation of paragraph (a)(1) of O.C.G.A. § 9-11-25 was never commenced, and the trial court erred in dismissing the action. *Bledsoe v. Sutton*, 174 Ga. App. 248, 329 S.E.2d 589 (1985).

**Late substitution within discretion of court on showing of excusable neglect.** — Court may in its discretion permit motion for substitution made more than 180 days after death is suggested of record where



**Death of Party (Cont'd)**

failure to file such motion was the result of excusable neglect. *Jernigan v. Collier*, 234 Ga. 837, 218 S.E.2d 556 (1975); *Anderson v. Southeastern Capital Corp.*, 243 Ga. 498, 255 S.E.2d 12 (1979).

**Absent showing of excusable neglect dismissal proper.** — Where plaintiff fails to make a timely motion for substitution, as required by paragraph (a)(1) of Ga. L. 1966, p. 609, § 25 (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-25), a motion to dismiss pursuant to Ga. L. 1966, p. 609, § 41 (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-41(b)) is in order, at the hearing of which motion plaintiff may show excusable neglect under Ga. L. 1966, p. 609, § 6 (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-6(b)(2)), but upon plaintiff's failure to satisfy requirements of that section, motion to dismiss should be granted. *Jernigan v. Collier*, 234 Ga. 837, 218 S.E.2d 556 (1975).

**Dismissal for untimely motion to substitute operates on the merits.** — Dismissal under paragraph (a)(1) of this section for failure to make timely substitution operates as a dismissal on the merits. *Jernigan v. Collier*, 131 Ga. App. 162, 205 S.E.2d 450 (1974) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-25).

Where plaintiff has failed to timely move for substitution, and has had a hearing and adverse determination on the issue of excusable neglect, a dismissal is, as it should be, upon the merits. *Jernigan v. Collier*, 234 Ga. 837, 218 S.E.2d 556 (1975).

**Absent specification to the contrary.** — Where no notice of substitution is made within 180 days after service of suggestion of death and defendant moves for dismissal on this ground, dismissal of petition under Ga. L. 1966, p. 609, § 41 (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-41) by trial judge after notice and hearing, without specifying that it is "without prejudice," would bar any subsequent suit. *Jernigan v. Collier*, 131 Ga. App. 162, 205 S.E.2d 450 (1974).

**Dismissal for want of prosecution distinguished.** — Dismissal under paragraph (a)(1) of Ga. L. 1966, p. 609, § 25 (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-25) is different from dismissal under Ga. L. 1966, p. 609, § 41 (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-41(e)) for want of prosecution, which is automatically obtained and does not operate as an adjudication on the merits. *Jernigan v. Collier*, 131 Ga. App. 162, 205 S.E.2d 450 (1974).

**Right of voluntary dismissal not abridged by motion to dismiss hereunder.** — Plaintiff may voluntarily dismiss plaintiff's suit at any time before verdict or oral announcement of judgment by trial court under Ga. L. 1966, p. 609, § 41 (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-41(a)), and this right is not abridged by filing a motion to dismiss based upon plaintiff's failure to comply with Ga. L. 1966, p. 609, § 25 (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-25(a)(1)). *Wofford v. Central Mut. Ins. Co.*, 242 Ga. 338, 249 S.E.2d 21 (1978).

**Executor substituted after death of defendant not individually a party.** — Where pending an action, defendant dies, and the defendant's executor is substituted as party defendant, as provided by this section, the executor is not individually a party to the action and may not appeal in an individual capacity from an adverse judgment. *Coogler v. Berry*, 117 Ga. App. 614, 161 S.E.2d 428 (1968) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-25).

**Death of defendant does not create "lack of an indispensable party"** within the meaning of Ga. L. 1972, p. 689, § 7 or Ga. L. 1966, p. 609, § 41 (see O.C.G.A. §§ 9-11-19 or 9-11-41(b)). *Jernigan v. Collier*, 234 Ga. 837, 218 S.E.2d 556 (1975).

**Deceased person cannot be party to legal proceedings.** *Mathews v. Cleveland*, 159 Ga. App. 616, 284 S.E.2d 634 (1981).

**Action commenced in name of deceased person** is not brought in name of a "natural person," because a deceased person has no capacity to be a "proper" litigant in the courts of this state. If no legal party plaintiff was named in the pleadings and shown to exist, the action is a mere nullity. *Mathews v. Cleveland*, 159 Ga. App. 616, 284 S.E.2d 634 (1981).

**Where action is brought in name of plaintiff who is dead, complaint may not be amended** by substituting a plaintiff having capacity to sue. *Mathews v. Cleveland*, 159 Ga. App. 616, 284 S.E.2d 634 (1981).

**Second, untimely, motion for substitution of the temporary administrator** of a decedent's estate should have been treated either as the equivalent of a meritorious motion for reconsideration of the denial of a timely filed first motion, based on the probate court's correction of its clerical error identifying the decedent, or as a permissible late filing based on excusable neglect. *Harvey v. Oliver*, 178 Ga. App. 63, 341 S.E.2d 917 (1986).

**Where an estate's representative dies during the pendency of the litigation,** the successor representative must be substituted as a party; substitution of parties does not occur by operation of law but must be effected under O.C.G.A. § 9-11-25. *McCarley v. McCarley*, 246 Ga. App. 171, 539 S.E.2d 871 (2000).

**Failure timely to seek substitution held not excusable neglect.** — Where there was no evidence from which the trial court could find excusable neglect as a matter of fact and, as a matter of law, plaintiff's explanation that counsel was confused as to the law in Georgia regarding substitution of an executor of a decedent's estate in place of a deceased defendant did not constitute excusable neglect, the trial court abused its discretion in denying the executor's motion to dismiss plaintiff's suit for their failure to seek substitution of parties within the 180-day limitation period in paragraph (a)(1) of O.C.G.A. § 9-11-25. *King v. Green*, 189 Ga. App. 105, 375 S.E.2d 53, cert. denied, 189 Ga. App. 912, 375 S.E.2d 53 (1988).

Plaintiff's failure to make a timely substitution of parties was not excused based on the fact that a guardian was representing the decedent's interests in the case prior to the decedent's death. *Stephenson v. Ingram*, 239 Ga. App. 892, 522 S.E.2d 500 (1999).

**Judgment obtained against a deceased defendant is void,** and the trial court does not err in vacating it, setting it aside, and dismissing the action, where no party has been substituted since the suggestion of death and no reason has been shown that the failure to act was the result of excusable neglect so as to allow an extension of time. *Franklin v. Collins*, 167 Ga. App. 596, 307 S.E.2d 66 (1983).

**Judgment pending substitution void.** — Summary judgment for defendant, granted after plaintiff's death and prior to substitution for decedent, was void as to decedent. *Allen v. City of Moultrie*, 162 Ga. App. 188, 290 S.E.2d 529 (1982).

### Transfer of Interest

**O.C.G.A. § 9-11-25 does not determine what actions shall survive** transfer of interest by a party; it deals only with the mechanics of substitution in an action which does survive under the applicable substantive law.

*Goodyear v. Trust Co. Bank*, 248 Ga. 407, 284 S.E.2d 6 (1981).

**Transfer of interest during course of litigation contemplated.** — Subsection (c) of this section, providing for substitution of the transferee of interest in the action, applies only where the transfer is made pending or during the course of litigation. *Employers' Liab. Assurance Corp. v. Keelin*, 132 Ga. App. 459, 208 S.E.2d 328 (1974) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-25).

**Subsection (c) of O.C.G.A. § 9-11-25 vests discretion in the trial judge** to allow the original plaintiff to continue suit either alone or joined by the interest transferee when the transfer of interest occurred after the filing of the suit. *Gene Thompson Lumber Co. v. Davis Farmer Lumber Co.*, 189 Ga. App. 573, 377 S.E.2d 15, cert. denied, 189 Ga. App. 912, 377 S.E.2d 15 (1988).

In an action for default on certain promissory notes in relation to a condominium investment, the trial court did not err in permitting the intervention of the FSLIC as a real party in interest, even though the FSLIC was abolished by a federal act reorganizing the savings and loan system. The trial court can substitute FSLIC's successor, the Resolution Trust Corporation, at any time. *Stovall v. FSLIC*, 260 Ga. 475, 396 S.E.2d 484 (1990).

**From party to nonparty.** — Subsection (c) of this section contemplates a transfer of interest, during litigation, from one who is a party to the case to one who is not, not a purported transfer from one who is not a party to the litigation to one who is. *Commercial Union Ins. Co. v. Ed. V. Collins Contracting, Inc.*, 147 Ga. App. 183, 248 S.E.2d 220 (1978) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-25).

In an action for conversion, the trial court did not err in failing to direct a verdict in defendant's favor on grounds that plaintiff had assigned its interests in accounts receivable to another corporation, and thus was not the proper party to bring suit, where, for all this record showed, plaintiff was the damaged party; defendant did not prove otherwise, nor was the defendant the proper party to complain on behalf of the other corporation. *Privitera v. Addison*, 190 Ga. App. 102, 378 S.E.2d 312, cert. denied, 190 Ga. App. 898, 378 S.E.2d 312 (1989).

**Continuance of original action not automatically authorized.** — Subsection (c) of



**Transfer of Interest (Cont'd)**

O.C.G.A. § 9-11-25, when operative, does not automatically authorize the continuance of an original action in all cases following the transfer of an interest. If a cause of action does not survive a subsequent transfer of interest, subsection (c), standing alone, would not revive it. *Gene Thompson Lumber Co. v. Davis Parmer Lumber Co.*, 189 Ga. App. 573, 377 S.E.2d 15, cert denied, 189 Ga. App. 912, 377 S.E.2d 15 (1988).

**Where transfer of interest, such as assignment, takes place prior to commencement of action.** Ga. L. 1968, p. 1104, § 6, (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-17) controls and requires that the action shall be prosecuted in the name of the real party in interest. *Employers' Liab. Assurance Corp. v. Keelin*, 132 Ga. App. 459, 208 S.E.2d 328 (1974).

**Action not surviving transfer of interest.** — An action which sought to compel a party to do an affirmative act in regard to property in which the party no longer held an interest could not be continued, absent substitution of parties as provided in subsection (c) of O.C.G.A. § 9-11-25. *Georgia Power Co. v. Hunt*, 266 Ga. 331, 466 S.E.2d 846 (1996).

**Effect of dissolution, merger, or consolidation of corporation.** — After dissolution of a corporation in any manner other than by court decree, or its merger or consolidation with another corporation, any pending actions by such a corporation can proceed as if the dissolution, merger, or consolidation had never taken place. *Rosing v. Dwoskin Decorating Co.*, 141 Ga. App. 617, 234 S.E.2d 128 (1977).

**Public Officers**

**Failure of complaint to show names of defendant public officers** does not subject it to dismissal. *McDowell v. Judges Ex Officio*, 235 Ga. 364, 219 S.E.2d 713 (1975).

**Change of name of board after filing of complaint.** — Where action was filed by board under correct name provided by statute then in effect, fact that no motion was made in writing to substitute new name of the board when changed by the legislature did not subject the action to dismissal, because subsection (c) of this section provides that such an action may be continued by the original party. *Clark v. Board of Dental Exmrs.*, 240 Ga. 289, 240 S.E.2d 250 (1977) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-25).

**RESEARCH REFERENCES**

**Am. Jur. 2d.** — 1 Am. Jur. 2d, Abatement, Survival, and Revival, §§ 44-46, 51 et seq. 59 Am. Jur. 2d, Parties, §§ 320-359.

**C.J.S.** — 35A C.J.S., Federal Civil Procedure, §§ 203-211. 35B C.J.S., Federal Civil Procedure, §§ 777, 805. 67A C.J.S., Parties, §§ 58-64.

**ALR.** — Right of beneficiary to bring action under death statute where executor or administrator, who by the statute is a proper party to bring it, fails to do so, 101 ALR 840.

Substitution, or addition, as plaintiff, after limitation period, of assignee, or trustee in bankruptcy, in action commenced by assignor, or bankrupt, within limitation period, but after assignment or bankruptcy, 105 ALR 610.

Death of principal defendant as abating or dissolving garnishment or attachment, 131 ALR 1146.

Construction and application of statutory provision that, in case of transfer of subject matter of action pendente lite, the action

may proceed in name of original party, or that the transferee may be substituted, 149 ALR 829.

Effect of death of party to divorce or annulment suit before final decree, 158 ALR 1205.

Right of substitution of successive personal representatives as party plaintiff, 164 ALR 702.

Order granting or denying revival of action after death of party as final order subject to appeal, 167 ALR 261.

Parties to action for specific performance of contract for conveyance of realty after death of party to the contract, 43 ALR2d 938.

Abatement or survival of action for attorney's malpractice or negligence upon death of either party, 65 ALR2d 1211.

Continuance of civil case because of illness or death of party, 68 ALR2d 470.

Construction of Federal Rule 25(a)(1) as permitting substitution, as a party, of per-



sonal representative of a nonresident decedent, 79 ALR2d 532.

Validity of exception for specific kind of tort action in survival statute, 77 ALR3d 1349.

Sufficiency of suggestion of death of party, filed under Rule 25(a)(1) of Federal Rules of Civil Procedure, governing substitutions of party after death, 105 ALR Fed. 816.

## ARTICLE 5

### DEPOSITIONS AND DISCOVERY

**Cross references.** — Securing attendance of witnesses and production and preservation of evidence generally, Ch. 10, T. 24. Discovery in civil actions, Uniform Superior Court Rules, Rule 5. Discovery and motions

in Juvenile Court cases, Uniform Rules for the Juvenile Courts of Georgia, Rule 7.1 et seq. Discovery in probate court proceedings, Uniform Rules for the Probate Courts, Rule 5.

### JUDICIAL DECISIONS

**Completion of discovery.** — Uniform Superior Court Rule 5 does not require that a party be given six months in which to com-

plete discovery. *Alexander v. Macon-Bibb County Urban Dev. Auth. & Urban Properties* 47, 257 Ga. 181, 357 S.E.2d 62 (1987).

### RESEARCH REFERENCES

**ALR.** — Photographs of civil litigant realized by opponent's surveillance as subject to pretrial discovery, 19 ALR4th 1236.

Absent or unnamed class members in class action in state court as subject to discovery, 28 ALR4th 986.

Discovery of identity of blood donor, 56 ALR4th 755.

Propriety of allowing state court civil litigant to call nonexpert witness whose name or address was not disclosed during pretrial proceedings, 63 ALR4th 712.

Right of defendant in criminal contempt proceeding to obtain information by deposition, 33 ALR5th 761.

### 9-11-26. General provisions governing discovery.

(a) *Discovery methods.* Parties may obtain discovery by one or more of the following methods: depositions upon oral examination or written questions; written interrogatories; production of documents or things or permission to enter upon land or other property for inspection and other purposes; physical and mental examinations; and requests for admission. Unless the court orders otherwise under subsection (c) of this Code section, the frequency of use of these methods is not limited.

(b) *Scope of discovery.* Unless otherwise limited by order of the court in accordance with this chapter, the scope of discovery is as follows:

(1) **IN GENERAL.** Parties may obtain discovery regarding any matter, not privileged, which is relevant to the subject matter involved in the pending action, whether it relates to the claim or defense of the party seeking discovery or to the claim or defense of any other party, including the existence, description, nature, custody, condition, and location of any books, documents, or other tangible things and the identity and location

of persons having knowledge of any discoverable matter. It is not ground for objection that the information sought will be inadmissible at the trial if the information sought appears reasonably calculated to lead to the discovery of admissible evidence;

(2) **INSURANCE AGREEMENTS.** A party may obtain discovery of the existence and contents of any insurance agreement under which any person carrying on an insurance business may be liable to satisfy part or all of a judgment which may be entered in the action or to indemnify or reimburse for payments made to satisfy the judgment. Information concerning the insurance agreement is not by reason of disclosure admissible in evidence at trial. For purposes of this paragraph, an application for insurance shall not be treated as part of an insurance agreement;

(3) **TRIAL PREPARATION; MATERIALS.** Subject to paragraph (4) of this subsection, a party may obtain discovery of documents and tangible things otherwise discoverable under paragraph (1) of this subsection and prepared in anticipation of litigation or for trial by or for another party or by or for that other party's representative (including his attorney, consultant, surety, indemnitor, insurer, or agent) only upon a showing that the party seeking discovery has substantial need of the materials in the preparation of his case and that he is unable without undue hardship to obtain the substantial equivalent of the materials by other means. In ordering discovery of such materials when the required showing has been made, the court shall protect against disclosure of the mental impressions, conclusions, opinions, or legal theories of an attorney or other representative of a party concerning the litigation. A party may obtain, without the required showing, a statement concerning the action or its subject matter previously made by that party. Upon request, a person not a party may obtain, without the required showing, a statement concerning the action or its subject matter previously made by that person. If the request is refused, the person may move for a court order. Paragraph (4) of subsection (a) of Code Section 9-11-37 applies to the award of expenses incurred in relation to the motion. For purposes of this paragraph, a "statement previously made" is (A) a written statement signed or otherwise adopted or approved by the person making it, or (B) a stenographic, mechanical, electrical, or other recording, or a transcription thereof, which is a substantially verbatim recital of an oral statement by the person making it and contemporaneously recorded; and

(4) **TRIAL PREPARATION; EXPERTS.** Discovery of facts known and opinions held by experts, otherwise discoverable under paragraph (1) of this subsection and acquired or developed in anticipation of litigation or for trial, may be obtained only as follows:

(A)(i) A party may, through interrogatories, require any other party to identify each person whom the other party expects to call as an

expert witness at trial, to state the subject matter on which the expert is expected to testify, and to state the substance of the facts and opinions to which the expert is expected to testify and a summary of the grounds for each opinion.

(ii) A party may obtain discovery under Code Section 9-11-30, 9-11-31, or 9-11-34 from any expert described in this paragraph, the same as any other witness, but the party obtaining discovery of an expert hereunder must pay a reasonable fee for the time spent in responding to discovery by that expert, subject to the right of the expert or any party to obtain a determination by the court as to the reasonableness of the fee so incurred;

(B) A party may discover facts known or opinions held by an expert who has been retained or specially employed by another party in anticipation of litigation or preparation for trial and who is not expected to be called as a witness at trial, only as provided in subsection (b) of Code Section 9-11-35 or upon a showing of exceptional circumstances under which it is impracticable for the party seeking discovery to obtain facts or opinions on the same subject by other means; and

(C) Unless manifest injustice would result:

(i) The court shall require the party seeking discovery to pay the expert a reasonable fee for time spent in responding to discovery under subparagraph (B) of this paragraph; and

(ii) With respect to discovery obtained under division (ii) of subparagraph (A) of this paragraph, the court may require, and with respect to discovery obtained under subparagraph (B) of this paragraph the court shall require, the party seeking discovery to pay the other party a fair portion of the fees and expenses reasonably incurred by the latter party in obtaining facts and opinions from the expert.

(c) *Protective orders.* Upon motion by a party or by the person from whom discovery is sought and for good cause shown, the court in which the action is pending or, alternatively, on matters relating to a deposition, the court in the county where the deposition is to be taken may make any order which justice requires to protect a party or person from annoyance, embarrassment, oppression, or undue burden or expense, including one or more of the following:

(1) That the discovery not be had;

(2) That the discovery may be had only on specified terms and conditions, including a designation of the time or place;

(3) That the discovery may be had only by a method of discovery other than that selected by the party seeking discovery;



(4) That certain matters not be inquired into or that the scope of the discovery be limited to certain matters;

(5) That discovery be conducted with no one present except persons designated by the court;

(6) That a deposition, after being sealed, be opened only by order of the court;

(7) That a trade secret or other confidential research, development, or commercial information not be disclosed or be disclosed only in a designated way; or

(8) That the parties simultaneously file specified documents or information enclosed in sealed envelopes to be opened as directed by the court.

If the motion for a protective order is denied in whole or in part, the court may, on such terms and conditions as are just, order that any party or person provide or permit discovery. Paragraph (4) of subsection (a) of Code Section 9-11-37 applies to the award of expenses incurred in relation to the motion.

(d) *Sequence and timing of discovery.* Unless the court, upon motion, for the convenience of parties and witnesses and in the interests of justice, orders otherwise, methods of discovery may be used in any sequence; and the fact that a party is conducting discovery, whether by deposition or otherwise, shall not operate to delay any other party's discovery.

(e) *Supplementation of responses.* A party who has responded to a request for discovery with a response that was complete when made is under no duty to supplement his response to include information thereafter acquired, except as follows:

(1) A party is under a duty seasonably to supplement his response with respect to any question directly addressed to:

(A) The identity and location of persons having knowledge of discoverable matters; and

(B) The identity of each person expected to be called as an expert witness at trial, the subject matter on which he is expected to testify, and the substance of his testimony.

(2) A party is under a duty seasonably to amend a prior response if he obtains information upon the basis of which:

(A) He knows that the response was incorrect when made; or

(B) He knows that the response, though correct when made, is no longer true and the circumstances are such that a failure to amend the response is, in substance, a knowing concealment.

(3) A duty to supplement responses may be imposed by order of the court, agreement of the parties, or at any time prior to trial through new requests for supplementation of prior responses. (Ga. L. 1966, p. 609, § 26; Ga. L. 1967, p. 226, § 13; Ga. L. 1972, p. 510, § 1; Ga. L. 1984, p. 22, § 9; Ga. L. 1987, p. 3, § 9; Ga. L. 1993, p. 91, § 9.)

**Cross references.** — Admissibility of opinion testimony of expert witnesses, § 24-9-67. For further provisions regarding depositions, § 24-10-110 et seq.

**Code Commission notes.** — Pursuant to Code Section in 1985, a comma was inserted following “parties” in paragraph (e)(3).

**U.S. Code.** — For provisions of Federal Rules of Civil Procedure, Rule 26, see 28 U.S.C.

**Law reviews.** — For article, “Discovery Proceedings from the Defendant’s Point of View,” see 26 Ga. B.J. 143 (1963). For article comparing sections of the Georgia Civil Practice Act with preexisting provisions of the Georgia Code, see 3 Ga. St. B.J. 295 (1967). For article surveying developments in Georgia trial practice and procedure from mid-1980 through mid-1981, see 33 Mercer L. Rev. 275 (1981). For survey article on trial practice and procedure, see 34 Mercer L. Rev. 299 (1982). For article, “Ex Parte Communications with an Opponent’s Employees and Expert Witnesses: Which Potential Witnesses Can a Lawyer Talk to Without Breaking the Rules?,” see 27 Ga. St. B.J. 6 (1990). For annual survey on trial practice and procedure, see 42 Mercer L. Rev. 469 (1990). For article, “Automatic Disclosure in Discov-

ery — The Rush to Reform,” see 27 Ga. L. Rev. 1 (1992). For article, “In Defense of Automatic Disclosure in Discovery,” see 27 Ga. L. Rev. 655 (1993). For article, “In Defense of Experimentation with Automatic Disclosure,” see 27 Ga. L. Rev. 665 (1993). For annual survey article on evidence law, see 52 Mercer L. Rev. 263 (2000). For article, “Alleviating the Pain of Electronic Discovery: Prospective Consideration of the Zubulake Factors,” see 9 Ga. St. B.J. 24 (2004).

For note discussing discovery and lawyer’s work product exemption, see 24 Ga. B.J. 548 (1962). For note discussing discovery proceedings available to creditors, see 12 Ga. L. Rev. 814 (1978). For note, “Preferential Treatment of the United States under Federal Civil Discovery Procedures,” see 13 Ga. L. Rev. 550 (1979). For note, “Conflicts of Interest in the Liability Insurance Setting,” see 13 Ga. L. Rev. 973 (1979).

For comment, “A Study of the Georgia Statutes Relating to Discovery of Documents in Civil Actions,” see 2 Ga. St. B.J. 361 (1966). For case comment, “Yost v. Torok and Abusive Litigation: A New Tort to Solve an Old Problem,” see 21 Ga. L. Rev. 429 (1986).

## JUDICIAL DECISIONS

### ANALYSIS

#### GENERAL CONSIDERATION

#### SCOPE OF DISCOVERY

#### TRIAL PREPARATION MATERIALS

#### EXPERTS

#### PROTECTIVE ORDERS

#### SUPPLEMENTATION OF RESPONSES

### General Consideration

**Editor’s notes.** — In light of the similarity of the subject matter, decisions under former Code 1933, § 38-1101, and former Code 1933, Ch. 21, T. 38 are included in the annotations for this section.

Georgia Laws 1972, p. 510, made substan-

tial revisions to certain sections of this chapter dealing with discovery. Prior to the 1972 amendment, this section was substantially the same as former Code 1933, § 38-2101. Hence, decisions based on this section prior to its 1972 amendment should be consulted with care.

For additional cases decided under this

### General Consideration (Cont'd)

section prior to its amendment by Ga. L. 1972, p. 510, § 1, relating to the use of depositions, see annotations under § 9-11-32.

**Georgia Laws 1972, p. 510, entirely superseded the former version of this section,** the purpose being to conform the discovery provisions of the Civil Practice Act (see O.C.G.A. Ch. 11, T. 9) to the 1970 amendments to the Federal Rules of Civil Procedure. *Georgia Int'l Life Ins. Co. v. Boney*, 139 Ga. App. 575, 228 S.E.2d 731 (1976).

**Purpose of discovery.** — Purpose of deposition-discovery procedure is not only to ascertain facts, but also to determine what the adverse party contends they are and what purpose they will serve, so that the issues may be narrowed, the trial simplified, and time and expense conserved. *Setzers Super Stores of Ga., Inc. v. Higgins*, 104 Ga. App. 116, 121 S.E.2d 305 (1961) (decided under former Code 1933, Ch. 21, T. 38); *Atlantic Coast Line R.R. v. Daugherty*, 111 Ga. App. 144, 141 S.E.2d 112 (1965) (decided under former Code 1933, § 38-2109).

Discovery is specifically designed to fulfill a two-fold purpose: issue formulation and factual revelation. *Travis Meat & Seafood Co. v. Ashworth*, 127 Ga. App. 284, 193 S.E.2d 166 (1972); *International Serv. Ins. Co. v. Bowen*, 130 Ga. App. 140, 202 S.E.2d 540 (1973); *Clarkson Indus., Inc. v. Price*, 135 Ga. App. 787, 218 S.E.2d 921 (1975), overruled on other grounds, *Tobacco Rd., Inc. v. Callaghan*, 174 Ga. App. 539, 330 S.E.2d 768 (1985).

Broad purpose of discovery rules is to enable parties to prepare for trial, so that each party will know the issues and be fully prepared on the facts. *Travis Meat & Seafood Co. v. Ashworth*, 127 Ga. App. 284, 193 S.E.2d 166 (1972); *International Serv. Ins. Co. v. Bowen*, 130 Ga. App. 140, 202 S.E.2d 540 (1973); *Clarkson Indus., Inc. v. Price*, 135 Ga. App. 787, 218 S.E.2d 921 (1975).

Rules of discovery under the Civil Practice Act (see O.C.G.A. Ch. 11, T. 9) are designed to narrow and clarify the issues and to remove the potential for secrecy and hiding of material that existed under the previous system; in particular, such rules are designed to provide parties with the opportunity to obtain material knowledge of all relevant

facts thereby reducing the element of surprise at trial. *Hanna Creative Enters., Inc. v. Alterman Foods, Inc.*, 156 Ga. App. 376, 274 S.E.2d 761 (1980).

**Broad construction of use of discovery.** — The use of the discovery process has been held to be broadly construed. *Travis Meat & Seafood Co. v. Ashworth*, 127 Ga. App. 284, 193 S.E.2d 166 (1972); *International Serv. Ins. Co. v. Bowen*, 130 Ga. App. 140, 202 S.E.2d 540 (1973).

In favor of supplying a party with the facts underlying the opponent's case, without reference to whether the facts sought are admissible at trial. *Setzers Super Stores of Ga., Inc. v. Higgins*, 104 Ga. App. 116, 121 S.E.2d 305 (1961) (decided under former Code 1933, Ch. 21, T. 38).

**Discovery by driver in default.** — Even though the issue of liability was resolved by a driver's default, the question of damages remained; the driver was entitled to introduce evidence as to damages and the driver had the right to engage in discovery. *Russaw v. Burden*, 272 Ga. App. 632, 612 S.E.2d 913 (2005).

**Failure to initiate discovery.** — Trial court did not err in dismissing the shareholder derivative action filed by the shareholder, as it was within the trial court's discretion to dismiss the action once the shareholder failed to initiate discovery to determine whether the report filed by the special litigation committee that responded to the shareholder's claims of corporate improprieties and which concluded that the shareholder's claims were meritless was made in good faith and properly concluded that pursuing a lawsuit against the corporation was not in the corporation's best interests. *Thompson v. Scientific Atlanta, Inc.*, 275 Ga. App. 680, 621 S.E.2d 796 (2005).

**There is no territorial limitation** in the discovery statutes as to location of witnesses, documents, assets, etc. *Thrift v. Vi-Vin Prods., Inc.*, 134 Ga. App. 717, 215 S.E.2d 709 (1975).

**Nonresident who files a lawsuit in Georgia** may, in the court's discretion, be compelled to give a deposition in Georgia. *Warehouse Home Furn. Distrib., Inc. v. Davenport*, 261 Ga. 853, 413 S.E.2d 195 (1992).

**Wide latitude is given to make complete discovery possible.** *Travis Meat & Seafood Co. v. Ashworth*, 127 Ga. App. 284, 193 S.E.2d 166 (1972).



**Powers of trial court as to depositions.** — The trial court has the power under O.C.G.A. § 9-11-26 to control the details of time, place, scope, and financing of a deposition for the protection of the deponents and parties. *Bicknell v. CBT Factors Corp.*, 171 Ga. App. 897, 321 S.E.2d 383 (1984).

**Discretion of trial judge not interfered with.** — Policy of the appellate courts of this state is not to interfere with trial judge's broad discretion granted under the discovery provisions of this section. *Vaughn & Co. v. Saul*, 143 Ga. App. 74, 237 S.E.2d 622 (1977) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-26).

**Absent clear abuse.** — Supreme Court will not reverse a trial court's decision on discovery matters absent a clear abuse of discretion. *Ambassador College v. Goetzke*, 244 Ga. 322, 260 S.E.2d 27 (1979), cert. denied, 444 U.S. 1079, 100 S. Ct. 1029, 62 L. Ed. 2d 762 (1980).

**Availability of discovery in contempt case.** — Discovery is available to the parties litigant in a contempt of court case. *Hill v. Bartlett*, 124 Ga. App. 56, 183 S.E.2d 80 (1971), overruled on other grounds, *In re Crane*, 253 Ga. 667, 324 S.E.2d 443 (1985).

**Workers' compensation claims.** — This section is not applicable to workers' compensation claims unless made so by the statute pertaining specifically to workers' compensation claims. *National Biscuit Co. v. Martin*, 225 Ga. 198, 167 S.E.2d 140 (1969). But see § 34-9-102(d)(1), now providing that discovery procedures in hearings of such claims be governed by this chapter.

**Surprise witness.** — Where testimony of purported "surprise" witness not named in discovery process was merely cumulative of other testimony adduced at trial, any error in allowing the witness to testify was harmless. *Glennville Hatchery, Inc. v. Thompson*, 164 Ga. App. 819, 298 S.E.2d 512 (1982).

**Privilege against self-incrimination.** — Where a party asserts the privilege against self-incrimination concerning matters sought to be discovered, the party must respond to each question asked, asserting the privilege to those questions the party deems necessary. *Axson v. National Sur. Corp.*, 254 Ga. 248, 327 S.E.2d 732 (1985).

Defendant was properly held in civil contempt for violating a consent interlocutory injunction by failing to answer questions under oath in discovery proceedings be-

cause the defendant could not, by invoking the privilege against self-incrimination, prevent enforcement of the very order to which the defendant consented. *In re Purohit*, 213 Ga. App. 182, 444 S.E.2d 133 (1994).

**Production of tape of sexual assault in civil suit was not criminalized.** — In a civil premises liability action arising from a sexual assault on a minor, in which a manager sought production of a videotape of the assault made by the assailants, O.C.G.A. § 16-12-100(b)(5) did not criminalize the act of producing the tape in response to a court order or a request for discovery, and trial court erred in holding otherwise. *Alexander Props. Group, Inc. v. Doe*, 280 Ga. 306, 626 S.E.2d 497 (2006).

**Waiver of work product protection.** — Record supported the trial court's judgment that a corporation waived work product protection when it shared documents with the Securities and Exchange Commission (SEC) during the SEC's investigation of allegations involving securities fraud, and the trial court did not err when it granted a motion to compel discovery which was filed by parties who owned shares in the corporation, even though the corporation and the SEC had signed a confidentiality agreement. *McKesson Corp. v. Green*, 266 Ga. App. 157, 597 S.E.2d 447 (2004).

Majority of jurisdictions that have considered the issue have determined that the burden of proving a waiver of work-product protection lies on the party asserting the waiver; however, in action by shareholders based on stock losses following corporate acquisition of another company, the trial court neither explicitly or implicitly placed the burden of showing non-waiver of the work-product protection on a buyer. *McKesson Corp. v. Green*, 279 Ga. 95, 610 S.E.2d 54 (2005).

**Personnel records not privileged.** — The asserted need to protect the privacy of the internally generated personnel records and evaluations of allegedly negligent employees is not sufficient to render the material privileged from discovery as a matter of law. *DeLoitte Haskins & Sells v. Green*, 187 Ga. App. 376, 370 S.E.2d 194, cert. denied, 187 Ga. App. 907, 370 S.E.2d 194 (1988).

**Claims file of liability insurer.** — An order requiring a liability insurer to produce its entire claims file was proper where privi-

**General Consideration (Cont'd)**

leged information was specifically excluded and the insurer did not contest the relevancy of the material. *International Indem. Co. v. Saia Motor Freight Line*, 223 Ga. App. 544, 478 S.E.2d 776 (1996).

**Out-of-state order prohibiting unprivileged testimony.** — Michigan order, by facially prohibiting former corporate litigation consultant from testifying as to matters outside the scope of any privilege, violated Georgia public policy; therefore, the full faith and credit clause did not require the federal district court in Georgia to give full effect to the Michigan Court order. *Williams v. GMC*, 147 F.R.D. 270 (S.D. Ga. 1993).

**Out-of-state confidential settlement statement.** — Trial court erred in concluding that a confidential settlement agreement, even if incorporated as another court's final order, can operate to preclude discovery by Georgia litigants of the parties to that confidential settlement agreement. *Barger v. Garden Way, Inc.*, 231 Ga. App. 723, 499 S.E.2d 737 (1998).

**Cited in** *Hunter v. A-1 Bonding Serv., Inc.*, 118 Ga. App. 498, 164 S.E.2d 246 (1968); *Neal v. Smith*, 226 Ga. 96, 172 S.E.2d 684 (1970); *Herring v. R.L. Mathis Cert. Dairy Co.*, 121 Ga. App. 373, 173 S.E.2d 716 (1970); *Royal Globe Indem. Co. v. Thompson*, 123 Ga. App. 268, 180 S.E.2d 576 (1971); *Johnson v. O'Donnell*, 123 Ga. App. 375, 181 S.E.2d 291 (1971); *Ward v. Smith*, 228 Ga. 137, 184 S.E.2d 592 (1971); *Terminal Transp. Co. v. Burger Chef Sys.*, 127 Ga. App. 535, 194 S.E.2d 333 (1972); *Household Fin. Corp. v. Ensley*, 127 Ga. App. 876, 195 S.E.2d 236 (1973); *Ford Motor Co. v. Hanley*, 128 Ga. App. 311, 196 S.E.2d 454 (1973); *Rary v. Guess*, 129 Ga. App. 102, 198 S.E.2d 879 (1973); *Retail Credit Co. v. United Family Life Ins. Co.*, 130 Ga. App. 524, 203 S.E.2d 760 (1974); *Smith v. Bass*, 131 Ga. App. 557, 206 S.E.2d 541 (1974); *Thomas v. Home Credit Co.*, 133 Ga. App. 602, 211 S.E.2d 626 (1974); *Reams v. Composite State Bd. of Medical Exmrs.*, 233 Ga. 742, 213 S.E.2d 640 (1975); *Taylor v. Stapp*, 134 Ga. App. 468, 215 S.E.2d 23 (1975); *Kamensky v. Stacey*, 134 Ga. App. 530, 215 S.E.2d 294 (1975); *Marchman v. Head*, 135 Ga. App. 475, 218 S.E.2d 151 (1975); *Bell v. Fine Prods. Co.*, 139 Ga. App. 878, 229 S.E.2d 808 (1976);

*Dyna-Comp Corp. v. Selig Enters., Inc.*, 143 Ga. App. 462, 238 S.E.2d 571 (1977); *Kimble v. Kimble*, 240 Ga. 100, 239 S.E.2d 676 (1977); *Schneider v. Spivey*, 240 Ga. 468, 241 S.E.2d 224 (1978); *Woods v. Andersen*, 145 Ga. App. 492, 243 S.E.2d 748 (1978); *Harris v. Harris*, 242 Ga. 576, 250 S.E.2d 407 (1978); *Karp v. Friedman, Alpren & Green*, 148 Ga. App. 204, 250 S.E.2d 819 (1978); *Mayer v. Interstate Fire Ins. Co.*, 243 Ga. 436, 254 S.E.2d 825 (1979); *Thornton v. Burson*, 151 Ga. App. 456, 260 S.E.2d 388 (1979); *Wetherington v. Koepenick & Horne, Inc.*, 153 Ga. App. 302, 265 S.E.2d 107 (1980); *Massengale v. Georgia Power Co.*, 153 Ga. App. 476, 265 S.E.2d 830 (1980); *Wilson v. State*, 246 Ga. 62, 268 S.E.2d 895 (1980); *Georgia Gazette Publishing Co. v. Ramsey*, 248 Ga. 528, 284 S.E.2d 386 (1981); *Everson v. Franklin Dist. Co.*, 248 Ga. 811, 285 S.E.2d 530 (1982); *Sherrill v. Martin*, 161 Ga. App. 558, 288 S.E.2d 648 (1982); *Warmack v. Mini-Skools, Ltd.*, 164 Ga. App. 737, 297 S.E.2d 365 (1982); *Morgan v. Citizens & S. Nat'l Bank*, 165 Ga. App. 254, 299 S.E.2d 750 (1983); *Porter v. Eastern Air Lines*, 165 Ga. App. 152, 300 S.E.2d 525 (1983); *Portman v. Karsman*, 166 Ga. App. 398, 304 S.E.2d 399 (1983); *Osborne v. Bank of Delight*, 173 Ga. App. 322, 326 S.E.2d 523 (1985); *Anderberg v. Georgia Elec. Membership Corp.*, 175 Ga. App. 14, 332 S.E.2d 326 (1985); *Hankinson v. Rackley*, 177 Ga. App. 734, 341 S.E.2d 231 (1986); *Howell v. United States Fire Ins. Co.*, 185 Ga. App. 154, 363 S.E.2d 560 (1987); *Mag Mut. Ins. Co. v. Gatewood*, 186 Ga. App. 169, 367 S.E.2d 63 (1988); *Opatut v. Guest Pond Club, Inc.*, 188 Ga. App. 478, 373 S.E.2d 372 (1988); *Haugabrook v. Waco Fire & Cas. Ins. Co.*, 190 Ga. App. 815, 380 S.E.2d 347 (1989); *Lightwerk Studios, Inc. v. Door Units of Ga., Inc.*, 191 Ga. App. 756, 382 S.E.2d 699 (1989); *Singleton v. Eastern Carriers, Inc.*, 192 Ga. App. 227, 384 S.E.2d 202 (1989); *Black v. Georgia DOT*, 262 Ga. 342, 417 S.E.2d 655 (1992); *Austin v. Kaufman*, 203 Ga. App. 704, 417 S.E.2d 660 (1992); *Jones v. Abel*, 209 Ga. App. 889, 434 S.E.2d 822 (1993); *Gilbert v. Montlick & Assocs., P.C.*, 248 Ga. App. 535, 546 S.E.2d 895 (2001); *Thakkar v. St. Ives Country Club*, 250 Ga. App. 893, 553 S.E.2d 181 (2001); *Henry v. Swift, Currie, McGhee & Hiers, LLP*, 254 Ga. App. 817, 563 S.E.2d 899 (2002), *aff'd*, remanded, 276 Ga. 571, 581 S.E.2d 37



(2003); *Ford Motor Co. v. Lawrence*, 279 Ga. 284, 612 S.E.2d 301 (2005).

### Scope of Discovery

**Discovery is available under the Civil Practice Act (see O.C.G.A. Ch. 11, T. 9) to any party, in any court,** regarding any matter, not privileged, which is relevant to the subject matter involved in the pending action. *Morton v. Gardner*, 242 Ga. 852, 252 S.E.2d 413 (1979).

Discovery may be had from the opposite party in any case, legal or equitable, pending in any court; this is even more true today since the adoption of the Civil Practice Act (see O.C.G.A. Ch. 11, T. 9). *Morton v. Gardner*, 242 Ga. 852, 252 S.E.2d 413 (1979).

**Liberal allowance of discovery.** — Rule that discovery is not limited to matters that are admissible in evidence at the trial if the information sought appears reasonably calculated to lead to the discovery of admissible evidence is to be given a liberal construction in favor of supplying a party with the facts underlying the opponent's case, without reference to whether the facts sought are admissible upon trial of the action. *Bridges v. 20th Century Travel, Inc.*, 149 Ga. App. 837, 256 S.E.2d 102 (1979).

The discovery procedure is to be given a liberal construction in favor of supplying a party with the facts without reference to whether the facts sought are admissible upon the trial of the action. *Bullard v. Ewing*, 158 Ga. App. 287, 279 S.E.2d 737 (1981).

It is not ground for objection that information sought will be inadmissible at trial if the information sought appears reasonably calculated to lead to the discovery of admissible evidence. *Bullard v. Ewing*, 158 Ga. App. 287, 279 S.E.2d 737 (1981).

**Matters sought to be discovered need not be incapable of proof otherwise** in order to maintain a bill of discovery. *Farmers Bank v. Harrison*, 182 Ga. 623, 186 S.E. 687 (1936) (decided under former Code 1933, § 38-1101).

**Certain matters not discoverable.** — Bill for discovery will not lie to determine matters not necessary, material, or relevant to the issue, or where it would seriously injure the party's business and the chance of benefit to the other party is small. *Farmers Bank v. Harrison*, 182 Ga. 623, 186 S.E. 687 (1936)

(decided under former Code 1933, § 38-1101).

**Overly broad requests not allowed.** — Grant of requests for "all correspondence between the Internal Revenue Service and the defendant concerning the defendant's recent audit," and a copy of the IRS's audit result and/or report," and a "copy of the defendant's most current balance sheet with supporting schedules, ledgers, etc.," was an abuse of discretion. *Southern Outdoor Promotions, Inc. v. National Banner Co.*, 215 Ga. App. 133, 449 S.E.2d 684 (1994).

**Request for production of "all other documents" intended for use at trial.** — Production of "all other documents" intended for use at trial is outside the scope of O.C.G.A. § 9-11-34(a), delineated under paragraph (b)(1) of O.C.G.A. § 9-11-26 as "any matter . . . which is relevant to the subject matter involved in the pending action," without regard to whether or not that "matter" will be used as evidence at the trial of the action. *E.H. Siler Realty & Bus. Broker, Inc. v. Sanderlin*, 158 Ga. App. 796, 282 S.E.2d 381 (1981).

**Scope of discovery under O.C.G.A. § 9-11-33 (interrogatories)** is as broad as the scope of examination under subsection (b) of O.C.G.A. § 9-11-26. *Armstrong v. Strand*, 167 Ga. App. 723, 307 S.E.2d 528 (1983).

**Where information sought appears reasonably calculated to lead to discovery of admissible evidence,** and does not fall within any of the guidelines for entry of protective orders, it is not error to compel its discovery and to grant sanction for noncompliance therewith, even if such evidence might be inadmissible at trial. *Ambassador College v. Goetzke*, 244 Ga. 322, 260 S.E.2d 27 (1979), cert. denied, 444 U.S. 1079, 100 S. Ct. 1029, 62 L. Ed. 2d 762 (1980).

**Any question calling for an answer may be asked any deponent** regardless of its being hearsay, immaterial, incompetent, or irrelevant, so long as it is reasonably calculated to lead to the discovery of admissible evidence. *Travis Meat & Seafood Co. v. Ashworth*, 127 Ga. App. 284, 193 S.E.2d 166 (1972).

**Inquiring into the content of relevant documents is within the scope of discovery.** *Clarkson Indus., Inc. v. Price*, 135 Ga. App. 787, 218 S.E.2d 921 (1975), overruled on other grounds, *Tobacco Rd., Inc. v. Callaghan*, 174 Ga. App. 539, 330 S.E.2d 768 (1985).



**Scope of Discovery (Cont'd)****Discoverability of statements or reports obtained in regular course of business.** —

Discovery of statements or reports of objective facts obtained by a party during the course of an investigation conducted as a regular practice or as a normal part of its business should be allowed. *Atlantic Coast Line R.R. v. Daugherty*, 111 Ga. App. 144, 141 S.E.2d 112 (1965) (decided under former Code 1933, § 38-2109).

**Spouse's records.** — There was some evidence in the record to support the conclusion that wife's records were relevant to the subject matter of the husband's litigation or reasonably calculated to lead to the discovery of admissible evidence. *In re Callaway*, 212 Ga. App. 500, 442 S.E.2d 309 (1994).

**Attorney's records.** — Document an attorney creates is owned by the client and should be produced upon the client's request unless the attorney can cite "good cause" that would justify the attorney's refusal to turn over the document to the client, such as where the disclosure would violate an attorney's duty to a third party, where the document assesses the client personally, or where the document includes tentative preliminary impressions of the legal or factual issues presented in the representation recorded primarily for the purpose of giving internal direction to facilitate performance of legal services entailed in that representation. *Swift, Currie, McGhee & Hiers v. Henry*, 276 Ga. 571, 581 S.E.2d 37 (2003).

**Names and addresses of clinic patients** were discoverable in an action by a clinic against a rival alleging a scheme by the latter to divert current and potential patients. *Gazelah v. Rome Gen. Practice, Inc.*, 232 Ga. App. 343, 502 S.E.2d 251 (1998).

**Identity of witnesses not generally privileged.** — Identity of witnesses or probable witnesses in a case is not, with certain exceptions, considered privileged, even in the hands of an attorney, and particularly where the facts were obtained by someone other than the attorney. *Jaynes v. Blake*, 119 Ga. App. 748, 168 S.E.2d 832 (1969) (decided under former Code 1933, § 38-2101).

**Names and addresses of witnesses must be furnished.** — A party must furnish information as to names and addresses of witnesses known to the party or to the party's attorney;

this information is not a part of the work product. *Jaynes v. Blake*, 119 Ga. App. 748, 168 S.E.2d 832 (1969) (decided under former Code 1933, § 38-2101).

**Designation of proposed witnesses not necessary.** — While names of all witnesses as to matter to which interrogatory is addressed must be given, there is no requirement that the names of those who are to be called and sworn as witnesses be singled out; in answering it is simply required that the names, addresses, etc., of all having knowledge of any specific matters to which the interrogatory may be directed, be given, without designating which of them will be sworn as witnesses. *Nathan v. Duncan*, 113 Ga. App. 630, 149 S.E.2d 383 (1966) (decided under former Code 1933, § 38-2108).

**While plaintiff is entitled to names and addresses of defendant's witnesses who have knowledge** of relevant facts, defendant is not required to state the specific names of those persons whom the defendant proposes to call as witnesses. *Grant v. Huff*, 122 Ga. App. 783, 178 S.E.2d 734 (1970).

**Plaintiff was not entitled to discover information concerning defendant's personal financial resources** absent an evidentiary showing (by affidavit, discovery responses, or otherwise) that a factual basis existed for the plaintiff's punitive damage claim. *Holman v. Burgess*, 199 Ga. App. 61, 404 S.E.2d 144, cert. denied, 199 Ga. App. 906, 404 S.E.2d 144 (1991).

**Income tax returns are not privileged** and are subject to discovery. *Bailey v. Bruce*, 132 Ga. App. 782, 209 S.E.2d 135 (1974).

**Income tax returns require more than de minimis showing of relevancy.** — While income tax returns are not privileged, more than a de minimis showing of relevancy is required for discovery thereof. *Borenstein v. Blumenfeld*, 151 Ga. App. 420, 260 S.E.2d 377 (1979).

Although income tax returns are not privileged, they are not automatically discoverable upon a de minimis showing of relevancy. *Snellings v. Sheppard*, 229 Ga. App. 753, 494 S.E.2d 583 (1998).

**Communications between psychiatrist and patient are privileged.** *Bogges v. Aetna Life Ins. Co.*, 128 Ga. App. 190, 196 S.E.2d 172 (1973).

**Names and addresses of similar patients.** — Plaintiff's interrogatories seeking the

names and addresses of patients upon whom defendants had performed the same surgical procedure were not limited to those surgeries which had presented problems of any kind and the trial court, therefore, properly granted defendants' motion for an order protecting them. *Reece v. Selmonosky*, 179 Ga. App. 718, 347 S.E.2d 649 (1986).

**Deletion of privileged matter from document.** — Where any document sought to be produced contains a mixture of privileged and nonprivileged communication or information, ample remedy is provided to delete privileged matter, and this also would be within the inherent power of the court. *Cranford v. Cranford*, 120 Ga. App. 470, 170 S.E.2d 844 (1969).

**O.C.G.A. § 45-9-1(c) does not prohibit discovery by tort plaintiff of liability insurance policies** purchased by a government agency for its employees. *Pate v. Caballero*, 253 Ga. 787, 325 S.E.2d 375 (1985).

**Disclosure of insurance contract in negligence case grounds for mistrial.** — In an ordinary negligence case, not only is a liability insurance policy of a litigant not admissible in evidence, but disclosure to the jury of the mere existence of such contract is ground for mistrial. *City Council v. Lee*, 153 Ga. App. 94, 264 S.E.2d 683 (1980).

**Unless relevant for some acceptable reason.** — While evidence of liability insurance for the benefit of one charged with negligence is usually refused on the rationale that it is irrelevant and prejudicial because it suggests to the jury that the wealth of the insurer is available to assuage the tort, nevertheless, where the existence of insurance becomes relevant for some other reason, evidence thereof should be admitted. *Sasser v. Lester*, 153 Ga. App. 220, 264 S.E.2d 728 (1980).

**Objection to interrogations regarding defendant's ability to pay potential judgment properly sustained.** — Interrogatories seeking information pertaining to gross pay, income, ownership of property, limits of liability insurance policy, and financial ability of defendant to pay a possible judgment against the defendant did not appear to be reasonably calculated to lead to the discovery of admissible evidence, and sustaining of defendant's objections thereto was not error. *Grant v. Huff*, 122 Ga. App. 783, 178 S.E.2d 734 (1970).

**Inquiry whether foreign judgment paid or released.** — Inquiry as to whether or not the plaintiff's judgment against the defendant had been paid, in part or in whole, or if one of the tort-feasors had been released, or if one of the defendants had concluded an agreement to pay the judgment in whole or in part was relevant to an action for execution of a foreign judgment attempted to be domesticated in Georgia. *Armstrong v. Strand*, 167 Ga. App. 723, 307 S.E.2d 528 (1983).

**Confidential sources in defamation cases.** — A trial court is obligated under O.C.G.A. § 9-11-26 to balance a defamation plaintiff's need for identities of confidential informants against the defendant newspaper's interest in protecting the privacy of the confidential informants and the freedom of the press in general. The trial court must require the plaintiff to specifically identify each and every purported statement asserted as libelous, determine whether the plaintiff can prove the statements were untrue, taking into account all the other available evidentiary sources, including the plaintiff's own admissions, and determine whether the statements can be proven false through the use of other evidence, thus eliminating the plaintiff's necessity for the requested discovery. If a plaintiff cannot succeed on a specific allegation of libel as a matter of law, or if the plaintiff is able to prove a specific allegation through the use of available alternative means, then the trial court's balancing test should favor non-disclosure of confidential sources; however, if a specific allegation of libel is determined to be legally viable, or if it cannot be determined whether the allegation is legally viable given the current state of the record, and if the identity of the sources is either relevant and material in and of itself, or is the only available avenue to other admissible evidence, then the trial court's balancing test should favor disclosure of the confidential sources. *Atlanta Journal-Constitution v. Jewell*, 251 Ga. App. 808, 555 S.E.2d 175 (2001).

### **Trial Preparation Materials**

**Scope of work product exception.** — This section extends work product exception to parties and their representatives, such as attorneys, consultants, sureties, indemnitors,



**Trial Preparation Materials (Cont'd)**

insurers, or agents. *Clarkson Indus., Inc. v. Price*, 135 Ga. App. 787, 218 S.E.2d 921 (1975), overruled on other grounds, *Tobacco Rd., Inc. v. Callaghan*, 174 Ga. App. 539, 330 S.E.2d 768 (1985) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-26).

**Anticipation of litigation.** — Material obtained or collected by a party is protected from discovery as work product even “before claim is instituted” if “reasonable grounds exist to believe that litigation is probable.” *Department of Transp. v. Hardaway Co.*, 216 Ga. App. 262, 454 S.E.2d 167 (1995).

**Attorney-client privilege to be narrowly construed.** — In determining whether statements are to have protection under the attorney-client privilege, such privilege should be confined to its narrowest permissible limits under the statute of its creation, for it is only in that way that discovery provisions can be afforded the liberal construction and interpretation that will enable them to accomplish the purpose for which they were intended. *Atlantic Coast Line R.R. v. Daugherty*, 111 Ga. App. 144, 141 S.E.2d 112 (1965) (decided under former Code 1933, § 38-2109).

**Discovery of an attorney's work product will generally be withheld.** *Atlantic Coast Line R.R. v. Daugherty*, 111 Ga. App. 144, 141 S.E.2d 112 (1965) (decided under former Code 1933, § 38-2109).

**No basis for refusal to appear for deposition.** — The work product privilege contained in subsection (b) of O.C.G.A. § 9-11-26 pertains to “documents and tangible things” and provides no basis for a party, even a party exercising self-representation, to refuse to appear for a deposition. *Jarallah v. Pickett Suite Hotel*, 193 Ga. App. 325, 388 S.E.2d 333 (1989), cert. denied, 495 U.S. 936, 110 S. Ct. 2183, 109 L. Ed. 2d 512 (1990).

**Purpose of doctrine of “work product”** is to protect attorney's preparation for trial from discovery. *Atlantic Coast Line R.R. v. Daugherty*, 111 Ga. App. 144, 141 S.E.2d 112 (1965) (decided under former Code 1933, § 38-2109).

Real purpose of the work product exception to the general broad scope of discovery is protection of the mental impressions, con-

clusions, and theories of persons engaged in preparing litigation. *Clarkson Indus., Inc. v. Price*, 135 Ga. App. 787, 218 S.E.2d 921 (1975), overruled on other grounds, *Tobacco Rd., Inc. v. Callaghan*, 174 Ga. App. 539, 330 S.E.2d 768 (1985).

**Requirements necessary to constitute work product.** — In order to escape discovery under paragraph (b)(3) of this section, documents and tangible things must have been prepared in anticipation of litigation or for trial by or for a party or by or for that party's representative and the materials must contain the mental impressions, conclusions, opinions, or legal theories of the person preparing them; if the items sought do not satisfy both requirements, they do not constitute work products, and may be freely discovered. *Clarkson Indus., Inc. v. Price*, 135 Ga. App. 787, 218 S.E.2d 921 (1975), overruled on other grounds, *Tobacco Rd., Inc. v. Callaghan*, 174 Ga. App. 539, 330 S.E.2d 768 (1985) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-26).

**Work product exception cannot be proved by a general objection** that interrogatories seek information concerning efforts to prepare for trial. *Clarkson Indus., Inc. v. Price*, 135 Ga. App. 787, 218 S.E.2d 921 (1975), overruled on other grounds, *Tobacco Rd., Inc. v. Callaghan*, 174 Ga. App. 539, 330 S.E.2d 768 (1985).

**Transcript of misdemeanor trial not work product.** — Even though an accurate transcript of the testimony adduced at a misdemeanor trial may be available only because of the foresightedness of plaintiff's counsel, who hired the reporter with future civil litigation in mind or for other reasons, including an appeal in the event of conviction, it is nonetheless merely a record of the proceedings of a public trial, which is sought from the reporter, not the attorney, and is not privileged as the attorney's work product. *Robinson v. J.C. Penney Co.*, 124 Ga. App. 221, 183 S.E.2d 782 (1971).

**Audit documents provided to SEC.** — In an action in which the shareholders sued because of stock losses following corporate acquisition of another company, the trial court neither explicitly or implicitly placed the burden of showing non-waiver of the work-product protection on a buyer; the buyer waived work-product protection when it provided certain audit documents to the United States Securities and Exchange Com-



mission (SEC) because the buyer and the SEC were actual or potential adversaries when the documents were disclosed, and a confidentiality agreement did not ensure that the audit documents would remain confidential since it allowed the SEC to give the documents to others if it deemed that course of action to be in furtherance of its duties and responsibilities. *McKesson Corp. v. Green*, 279 Ga. 95, 610 S.E.2d 54 (2005).

**Investigations made and statements taken under attorney's supervision.** — Once the attorney-client relationship obtains as to a particular matter, attorney may have investigations made or statements taken under the attorney's direct instruction and supervision, and these may be deemed a part of what the attorney has done, and thus a part of the attorney's work product. *Atlantic Coast Line R.R. v. Daugherty*, 111 Ga. App. 144, 141 S.E.2d 112 (1965) (decided under former Code 1933, § 38-2109).

**Investigator's report to attorney.** — Report of investigator hired by husband's attorney subsequent to the filing of action for divorce and alimony by wife, made directly to the attorney, is attorney's work product, and absent a showing of necessity and justification by wife, her discovery thereof must fail. *Smith v. Smith*, 223 Ga. 551, 156 S.E.2d 916 (1967) (decided under former Code 1933, § 38-2109).

**Statement taken by insurer.** — The statement of a party or other witness to an accident, if taken by an insurer in anticipation of a claim being filed against its insured, is considered a work product, even if taken before litigation is filed. *Copher v. Mackey*, 220 Ga. App. 43, 467 S.E.2d 362 (1996).

**Not all statements taken by attorneys are work product.** *Clarkson Indus., Inc. v. Price*, 135 Ga. App. 787, 218 S.E.2d 921 (1975), overruled on other grounds, *Tobacco Rd., Inc. v. Callaghan*, 174 Ga. App. 539, 330 S.E.2d 768 (1985).

**Mere fact that statement is taken with an eye toward litigation does not automatically insulate it** from discovery as work product. *Clarkson Indus., Inc. v. Price*, 135 Ga. App. 787, 218 S.E.2d 921 (1975), overruled on other grounds, *Tobacco Rd., Inc. v. Callaghan*, 174 Ga. App. 539, 330 S.E.2d 768 (1985).

**Attorney-client privilege does not cover the identity of documents a party reviews to**

**prepare for a deposition.** *McKinnon v. Smock*, 264 Ga. 375, 445 S.E.2d 526 (1994).

**Disclosure of document to testifying expert.** — When a document is prepared in anticipation of litigation by a party's counsel and then disclosed to that party's testifying expert, the disclosure does not waive the work product protection that should be accorded the document and the document may only be discovered upon the showing of substantial need and of undue hardship to obtain the materials by other means. *McKinnon v. Smock*, 209 Ga. App. 647, 434 S.E.2d 92 (1993).

**Witness statements.** — In order for the statement of a witness to be exempt from the general scope of discovery, it must have been orally given to a party or the party's representative, who records it in anticipation of litigation or trial. *Clarkson Indus., Inc. v. Price*, 135 Ga. App. 787, 218 S.E.2d 921 (1975), overruled on other grounds, *Tobacco Rd., Inc. v. Callaghan*, 174 Ga. App. 539, 330 S.E.2d 768 (1985).

**Written statement of witness own impressions and observations.** — Written statement of a witness, whether prepared by the witness and later delivered to the party or the party's representative, or drafted by the party or the party's representative and adopted by the witness, is not properly considered the work product of a party or the party's representative, as it records the mental impressions and observations of the witness personally and not those of the party or the party's representative. *Clarkson Indus., Inc. v. Price*, 135 Ga. App. 787, 218 S.E.2d 921 (1975), overruled on other grounds, *Tobacco Rd., Inc. v. Callaghan*, 174 Ga. App. 539, 330 S.E.2d 768 (1985).

**Recordation of witness statement as part of work product.** — Recordation made by a party or the party's representative of the oral statement of a witness is normally a part of the work product, for it will include the party's analysis and impression of what the witness has told the party. *Clarkson Indus., Inc. v. Price*, 135 Ga. App. 787, 218 S.E.2d 921 (1975), overruled on other grounds, *Tobacco Rd., Inc. v. Callaghan*, 174 Ga. App. 539, 330 S.E.2d 768 (1985).

Since federal law under which an action was brought protected plaintiff's access to co-employees for information relating to it, attorney did not violate Standard 47 of the

### **Trial Preparation Materials (Cont'd)**

state bar rules by obtaining the recorded statements of co-employees; the statements were protected from discovery by paragraph (b)(3) of O.C.G.A. § 9-11-26. *Norfolk S. Ry. v. Thompson*, 208 Ga. App. 240, 430 S.E.2d 371 (1993).

**Witness statement generated by plaintiff's and attorney's joint interview.** — Where attorney and plaintiff jointly interviewed a witness shortly before suit was filed and in contemplation of the litigation, statement generated thereby comes within the definition of work product. *McMillan v. GMC*, 122 Ga. App. 855, 179 S.E.2d 99 (1970).

**Written statements and memoranda in attorney's files.** — A party is not entitled to discovery of written statements in the files of the attorney for the adverse party and of memoranda made by that attorney in anticipation of the litigation, absent a showing of necessity for production of such material or a demonstration that denial of production would cause hardship or injustice. *Setzers Super Stores of Ga., Inc. v. Higgins*, 104 Ga. App. 116, 121 S.E.2d 305 (1961) (decided under former Code 1933, Ch. 21, T. 38).

**Accident investigation.** — Work product immunity is not extended to statements obtained by claim agents or investigators, even though obtained under supervision of defendant's counsel, where such statements are routinely obtained as a standard practice of investigating accidents in which it or its servants and agents may be involved while performing its functions. *Atlantic Coast Line R.R. v. Gause*, 116 Ga. App. 216, 156 S.E.2d 476 (1967) (decided under former Code 1933, § 38-2109).

**Substantial and undue hardship.** — In order to discover documents, statements, and other tangible items of evidence developed by one party in preparation for litigation, the moving party must show affirmatively that the moving party has a substantial need for such evidence in the preparation of the case and that it would cause an undue hardship upon the moving party to develop that evidence by means other than extraction from the files of the opposing party; if the trial court is satisfied that the required showing has been made, it may order the production, after an in-camera examination (or other acceptable agreement between the

parties) with a view toward protecting against the disclosure of mental impressions, conclusions, opinions, or legal theories. *Georgia Int'l Life Ins. Co. v. Boney*, 139 Ga. App. 575, 228 S.E.2d 731 (1976).

Documents, statements, and other tangible items of evidence developed by one party in preparation for litigation are discoverable by the other party only in carefully limited circumstances; the moving party must show affirmatively that the moving party has a substantial need for such evidence in the preparation of the case and that it would cause an undue hardship upon the moving party to develop that evidence by means other than extraction from the files of the opposing party. *Tobacco Rd., Inc. v. Callaghan*, 174 Ga. App. 539, 330 S.E.2d 768 (1985).

In order to compel the production of trial preparation material developed in anticipation of litigation, the movant must show affirmatively that the movant has a substantial need for such evidence in the preparation of the movant's case and that it would cause an undue hardship upon the movant to develop that evidence by means other than extraction from the files of the opposing party. *Lowe's of Ga., Inc. v. Webb*, 180 Ga. App. 755, 350 S.E.2d 292 (1986).

**Necessity must be shown.** — Without some showing of necessity therefor, an attorney is not required to produce and make available to the attorney for the adverse party the attorney's "work product," including statements that the attorney may have obtained from witnesses or memoranda that the attorney may have made in anticipation of the litigation. *Setzers Super Stores of Ga., Inc. v. Higgins*, 104 Ga. App. 116, 121 S.E.2d 305 (1961) (decided under former Code 1933, Ch. 21, T. 38).

Party seeking discovery of work product must then show necessity or justification before being entitled to discovery. *Atlantic Coast Line R.R. v. Daugherty*, 111 Ga. App. 144, 141 S.E.2d 112 (1965) (decided under former Code 1933, § 38-2109).

**Burden on movant to make requisite showing.** — In order to require production of a work product item, there must be a showing of more than "good cause"; a showing of "necessity and justification," which is of a higher order than the good cause requirement, must be made, and the burden



is on the movant to do so. *McMillan v. GMC*, 122 Ga. App. 855, 179 S.E.2d 99 (1970).

**Burden on party claiming privilege.** — The party wishing to claim protection of the work-product privilege has the burden of showing the document or other item was prepared in anticipation of litigation. *GMC v. Conkle*, 226 Ga. App. 34, 486 S.E.2d 180 (1997).

**To avoid injustice or hardship.** — Showing required for discovering any portion of attorney's work product is of a higher order than that of "good cause" required in other instances, and should be such as to lead the court to conclude that only by allowing discovery may manifest injustice be averted or an intolerable hardship prevented. *Atlantic Coast Line R.R. v. Daugherty*, 111 Ga. App. 144, 141 S.E.2d 112 (1965) (decided under former Code 1933, § 38-2109).

In order to require production of a work product item, movant must demonstrate that a denial of the movant's motion will result in manifest injustice or intolerable hardship. *McMillan v. GMC*, 122 Ga. App. 855, 179 S.E.2d 99 (1970).

**Failure of court to require establishment of substantial need and undue hardship.** — Where a party has carried its burden of showing material sought was obtained in anticipation of litigation, it becomes incumbent upon the trial court to require the other party to satisfy the second test established by the discovery statute; i.e., to show a substantial need and undue hardship in the development of the information sought. If the trial court does not do so, the judgment will be reversed and the record remanded to the trial court to add in its order the court's finding as to the second phase of the discovery of protected trial preparation material. *Lowe's of Ga., Inc. v. Webb*, 180 Ga. App. 755, 350 S.E.2d 292 (1986).

**Failure of court to decide whether work product doctrine applied.** — In a discovery dispute with a corporation claiming that the work-product doctrine barred discovery of information, the trial court erred under O.C.G.A. § 9-11-26(b)(3) in ordering the corporation to provide information without first deciding whether the work-product doctrine or waiver applied. *McKesson HBOC, Inc. v. Adler*, 254 Ga. App. 500, 562 S.E.2d 809 (2002).

**Transcript of prior traffic court proceedings discoverable.** — Personal injury action

defendants were entitled to discovery of the transcript of prior traffic court proceedings in which they testified and were cross-examined as to issues bearing vitally upon their alleged liability in the subsequent civil case. *Truitt v. Mason*, 189 Ga. App. 24, 374 S.E.2d 771; cert. denied, 189 Ga. App. 913, 374 S.E.2d 771 (1988).

**Statements of employees to supervisor and insurance adjuster.** — Where a store owner showed that from the very beginning it was aware that adversarial action was forthcoming, in the face of hotly disputed fault, it substantially established that the statements given by its employees to their supervisor and an insurance adjuster before suit was filed met the statutory criteria of having been taken in contemplation of litigation or trial. *Lowe's of Ga., Inc. v. Webb*, 180 Ga. App. 755, 350 S.E.2d 292 (1986).

**Conflict over availability of document.** — When parties are unable to resolve a conflict concerning what portions of a document containing both facts and legal theories should be made available to an adverse party, the parties shall submit the disputed document to the trial court along with their argument concerning which portions should be made available to the adverse party. The trial court shall then conduct an in camera inspection of the document and instruct the attorney claiming work product protection how the document should be altered for disclosure to the adverse party. *McKinnon v. Smock*, 209 Ga. App. 647, 434 S.E.2d 92 (1993).

**Creation of issues.** — A written claim and demand for payment outside the terms of the contract in response to a claim created the materials at issue. *Department of Transp. v. Hardaway Co.*, 216 Ga. App. 262, 454 S.E.2d 167 (1995).

**Discovery of material through use of deposition barred.** — In an action arising from an automobile accident, where defendant failed to demonstrate that the defendant had a substantial need for a statement of the plaintiff taken by an adjuster for the plaintiff's insurance carrier and would face undue hardship in obtaining substantially equivalent information elsewhere, the defendant could not require production of the statement at a deposition, nor require the adjuster to testify during deposition as to the content of the statement. *Sturgill v. Garri-*



**Trial Preparation Materials (Cont'd)**

son, 219 Ga. App. 306, 464 S.E.2d 902 (1995).

**File of previous attorney.** — Attorney's contention that a former client's attorney's attempt to obtain documents directly related to the pending divorce action and prepared in anticipation thereof should have been brought in a separate legal action was rejected under O.C.G.A. § 9-11-26(b) as the file was sought for purposes of the same pending divorce action for which the file was compiled in the first place; the trial court made an express finding that the client and the client's new attorney needed possession of the file in order to adequately present the client's claim, which was ongoing and still within the jurisdiction of the trial court. *Mary A. Stearns, P.C. v. Williams-Murphy*, 263 Ga. App. 239, 587 S.E.2d 247 (2003).

Attorney's defense to the trial court's order holding the attorney in contempt for the attorney's refusal to turn over a client's file challenging the underlying validity of the prior order requiring the attorney to turn over the file was a collateral attack that could be sustained under O.C.G.A. § 9-11-60(a) only if the prior order was void on its face. However, the trial court's prior order was not void on its face since: (1) the attorney was served with a motion to compel prior to the entry of the prior order; (2) the trial court had jurisdiction to issue an order to compel a nonparty to release necessary non-privileged documents specifically prepared in anticipation of a divorce action pending before the trial court under O.C.G.A. §§ 9-11-26(b), 9-11-34(c)(1), and 9-11-37(a); (3) the attorney willfully disregarded the prior order; and (4) the prior order was entered in a matter over which the trial court had subject matter jurisdiction, making its disobedience contempt of court. *Mary A. Stearns, P.C. v. Williams-Murphy*, 263 Ga. App. 239, 587 S.E.2d 247 (2003).

**Experts**

**Only general description of experts, not actors or observers, required.** — As to expert witnesses who were not actors or observers, a very general summary of scientific or professional grounds is sufficient under subdivision (b)(4)(A)(i) of O.C.G.A. § 9-11-26, since the opponent has further discovery

through full depositions and cross-examinations. *Candler Gen. Hosp. v. Joiner*, 180 Ga. App. 455, 349 S.E.2d 756 (1986).

In a medical malpractice action, subdivision (b)(4)(A)(i) of O.C.G.A. § 9-11-26 did not apply to physician witnesses whose knowledge and opinions arose from personal involvement with the decedent. *McNabb v. Landis*, 223 Ga. App. 894, 479 S.E.2d 194 (1996).

**Applicability of O.C.G.A. § 9-11-26(b)(4)(A)(ii).** — O.C.G.A. § 9-11-26(b)(4)(A)(ii), relating to payment of fees for obtaining discovery from witnesses, applies to all discovery obtained from an expert in anticipation of litigation or trial. *Polston v. Levine*, 171 Ga. App. 893, 321 S.E.2d 350 (1984).

**Continuing jurisdiction over fee controversies.** — Controversies concerning expert-witness fees will be resolved by the trial court in proceedings ancillary to the litigation in which they arise, and the dismissal of the main action does not divest the trial court of jurisdiction to rule on a motion to compel payment. *Polston v. Levine*, 171 Ga. App. 893, 321 S.E.2d 350 (1984).

**Accident investigator was not an "expert"** with regard to the investigator's observations of the plaintiff in an automobile negligence case. *Jones v. Scarborough*, 194 Ga. App. 468, 390 S.E.2d 674 (1990).

**Expert appraisal of condemned land not discoverable.** — Discovery is not designed in land condemnation cases to force production of information relating to a party's expert appraisal of the property to be condemned. *Thornton v. State Hwy. Dep't*, 113 Ga. App. 351, 148 S.E.2d 66 (1966) (decided under former Code 1933, §§ 38-2105 and 38-2108).

In a land condemnation case, a transportation department could not compel discovery from a landowner's former expert, because the expert had withdrawn from the case, the landowner stipulated that it would not use the expert's information, and the transportation department showed no exceptional circumstances warranting an order compelling discovery of the expert's information. *DOT v. Bacon Farms, L.P.*, 270 Ga. App. 862, 608 S.E.2d 305 (2004).

**Statements of employee to city appraiser.** — In a condemnation proceeding, where a

city's witness not only directly supported the city's main contention, that a landowner's property could not be developed or removed from the flood plain, but the city's appraiser based a valuation on the witness's representations to that effect, the witness's testimony was critical, and the landowner had a right to interview the witness, check the facts to which they would testify, and, if indicated, arrange to secure rebuttal evidence or impeach them. *Shepherd Interiors v. City of Atlanta*, 263 Ga. App. 869, 589 S.E.2d 640 (2003).

**Expert's testimony excluded for rules' violation.** — The trial court did not abuse its discretion to impose the sanction of exclusion of an expert's testimony for the violation of the rules of discovery. *Heyde v. Xtraman, Inc.*, 199 Ga. App. 303, 404 S.E.2d 607, cert. denied, 199 Ga. App. 906, 404 S.E.2d 607 (1991).

**Refusal to allow expert to testify where notice not given.** — Where defendants did not give plaintiffs prior notice that an accident reconstruction expert would testify concerning the use of seat belts, the trial court did not abuse its discretion by refusing to allow defendants' expert to testify concerning a subject matter not revealed to plaintiffs. *Jones v. Livingston*, 203 Ga. App. 99, 416 S.E.2d 142 (1992).

**Expert testimony admitted when on "may call" list.** — In a medical malpractice action against a pediatrician and a hospital, when the pediatrician settled and the hospital did not, experts subpoenaed to testify on behalf of the pediatrician could be called to testify on behalf of the hospital because the experts were listed by the hospital as "may call" witnesses on the pretrial order, pursuant to O.C.G.A. § 9-11-26(b)(4)(A)(i), there were no hard and fast rules about the discovery period in the case, and, having deposed these witnesses, the party objecting to them being called could not claim surprise from their testimony. *Gill v. Spivey*, 264 Ga. App. 723, 592 S.E.2d 132 (2003).

**Correspondence from attorney to expert protected.** — One seeking discovery of facts known and opinions held by an expert acquired or developed in anticipation of litigation or for trial may do so without exhibiting a substantial need for the material and without establishing that undue hardship will result should the seeker have to employ

other means to develop the evidence. *McKinnon v. Smock*, 264 Ga. 375, 445 S.E.2d 526 (1994).

Discovery seeking facts known and opinions held by an expert is subject to the provision or subsection (b)(3) of O.C.G.A. § 9-11-26 against disclosure of mental impressions, conclusions, opinion, or legal theories of an attorney or other representative of a party concerning the litigation. Thus, correspondence from an attorney to an expert is protected from disclosure to the extent the correspondence contains the opinion work product of the attorney. *McKinnon v. Smock*, 264 Ga. 375, 445 S.E.2d 526 (1994).

### Protective Orders

**Protective orders may be obtained to avoid disclosure** of trade secrets, prevent harassment, embarrassment, oppression, or limit the scope of discovery. *Atlantic Coast Line R.R. v. Daugherty*, 111 Ga. App. 144, 141 S.E.2d 112 (1965) (decided under former Code 1933, § 38-2101).

**Protective orders are intended to be protective, not prohibitive**, and until such time as the court is satisfied by substantial evidence that bad faith or harassment motivates the discoverer's action, it should not intervene to limit or prohibit the scope of pretrial discovery. *International Serv. Ins. Co. v. Bowen*, 130 Ga. App. 140, 202 S.E.2d 540 (1973); *Bridges v. 20th Century Travel, Inc.*, 149 Ga. App. 837, 256 S.E.2d 102 (1979).

**Protective orders should not be entered to frustrate legitimate discovery.** — Protective orders should not be entered when the effect is to frustrate and prevent legitimate discovery. *Snead v. Pay-Less Rentals, Inc.*, 134 Ga. App. 325, 214 S.E.2d 412 (1975); *Bridges v. 20th Century Travel, Inc.*, 149 Ga. App. 837, 256 S.E.2d 102 (1979).

**Issuance of order as recognition of need to protect.** — Issuance of a protective order is a recognition of the fact that in some circumstances the interest in gathering information must yield to the interest in protecting a party or person from annoyance, embarrassment, oppression, or undue burden. *Borenstein v. Blumenfeld*, 151 Ga. App. 420, 260 S.E.2d 377 (1979).

**Good cause prerequisite to protective order.** — Good cause required for grant of protective order must be clearly and specifi-



**Protective Orders (Cont'd)**

cally demonstrated; it will not appear from stereotyped and conclusory statements. *Millholland v. Oglesby*, 115 Ga. App. 715, 155 S.E.2d 672 (1967) (decided under former Code 1933, § 38-2105).

Good cause for the issuance of a protective order designed to frustrate discovery must be clearly demonstrated; such cause is not established by stereotyped or conclusory statements, bereft of facts. *Young v. Jones*, 149 Ga. App. 819, 256 S.E.2d 58 (1979).

The issuance of a protective order must be based on something other than a conclusory allegation by the state's attorney to the effect that any and all requested discovery would prejudice a criminal investigation. *Christopher v. State*, 185 Ga. App. 532, 364 S.E.2d 905 (1988).

**Relevant records not subject to protection.** — In an action against a personal care home alleging negligent supervision of a resident of the home, records of incidents and accidents involving other residents were relevant and the trial court properly denied defendant's motion for a protective order covering the records. *Apple Inv. Properties, Inc. v. Watts*, 220 Ga. App. 226, 469 S.E.2d 356 (1996).

**Habeas proceeding.** — To protect a habeas petitioner's constitutional right to effective assistance of counsel and against compelled self-incrimination, the petitioner was entitled to a protective order limiting disclosure of former counsel's files in the proceeding to persons needed to assist in rebutting petitioner's claim of ineffectiveness. *Waldrup v. Head*, 272 Ga. 572, 532 S.E.2d 380 (2000).

**Absent showing of need to protect witness** from annoyance, embarrassment, or oppression, a trial court abuses its discretion in restricting the broad use of discovery. *Europa Hair, Inc. v. Browning*, 133 Ga. App. 753, 212 S.E.2d 862 (1975).

**Burden is on party served with interrogatories to show why they should not be answered.** *Clarkson Indus., Inc. v. Price*, 135 Ga. App. 787, 218 S.E.2d 921 (1975), overruled on other grounds, *Tobacco Rd., Inc. v. Callaghan*, 174 Ga. App. 539, 330 S.E.2d 768 (1985).

**Application for protective order to avoid sanctions for failure to respond.** — In order

to avoid sanctions for not responding to interrogatories, one must apply for a protective order under subsection (c) of this section. *Sneider v. English*, 129 Ga. App. 638, 200 S.E.2d 469 (1973) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-26).

**Expense and trouble not sufficient to avoid answering.** — Fact that answering interrogatories will entail expense and trouble to witness or the witness's employer is not sufficient to escape the requirement of making answer; it is only when the court is satisfied that an undue burden will result that objections should be sustained on that basis. *Sorrells v. Cole*, 111 Ga. App. 136, 141 S.E.2d 193 (1965) (decided under former Code 1933, § 38-2106).

**Extent of discovery and use of protective orders is generally within discretion of trial judge.** *Bullard v. Ewing*, 158 Ga. App. 287, 279 S.E.2d 737 (1981).

**Discretion of court.** — Trial court has wide discretion in entering orders to prevent discovery which is oppressive, unreasonable, unduly burdensome or expensive, harassing, harsh, insulting, annoying, embarrassing, incriminating, or directed to wholly irrelevant and immaterial or privileged matter, or as to matter concerning which full information is already at hand. *Snead v. Pay-Less Rentals, Inc.*, 134 Ga. App. 325, 214 S.E.2d 412 (1975); *Young v. Jones*, 149 Ga. App. 819, 256 S.E.2d 58 (1979).

Trial court has wide discretion in entering orders to prevent oppressive, unreasonably and unduly burdensome, or harassing discovery by interrogatories. *Travis Meat & Seafood Co. v. Ashworth*, 127 Ga. App. 284, 193 S.E.2d 166 (1972); *International Serv. Ins. Co. v. Bowen*, 130 Ga. App. 140, 202 S.E.2d 540 (1973).

Trial judge should exercise sound and legal discretion in the grant or denial of protective orders under subsection (c) of this section. *International Serv. Ins. Co. v. Bowen*, 130 Ga. App. 140, 202 S.E.2d 540 (1973); *Bridges v. 20th Century Travel, Inc.*, 149 Ga. App. 837, 256 S.E.2d 102 (1979) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-26).

**Discretion to be based on evidence and good cause.** — Extent of discovery and use of protective orders is generally with the discretion of the trial judge but this must be a sound and legal discretion based on evidence and a showing of good cause. *Bridges*



v. 20th Century Travel, Inc., 149 Ga. App. 837, 256 S.E.2d 102 (1979).

**Court must be satisfied by substantial evidence.** — Until such time as the court is satisfied by substantial evidence that bad faith or harassment motivates the discoveror's action, the court should not intervene to limit or prohibit the scope of pretrial discovery. *Bullard v. Ewing*, 158 Ga. App. 287, 279 S.E.2d 737 (1981).

**Where trial court passed upon merits of motion for protective order** at a hearing, denying the motion, it must be assumed, in the absence of a transcript of that hearing, that the court properly exercised its discretion in refusing to issue the protective order. *Young v. Jones*, 149 Ga. App. 819, 256 S.E.2d 58 (1979).

**Interests of justice do not require production of tax returns**, in the face of a motion for a protective order, where other discovery methods are available to obtain the same information. *Borenstein v. Blumenfeld*, 151 Ga. App. 420, 260 S.E.2d 377 (1979).

**Time for applying for order.** — Application or motion for a relieving or modifying order should be presented as soon as the party or deponent learns that such an order is needed. *Millholland v. Oglesby*, 115 Ga. App. 715, 155 S.E.2d 672 (1967) (decided under former Code 1933 § 38-2105).

**Repetition of order unnecessary prior to imposing sanctions.** — When a court orders one party to permit discovery pursuant to subsection (c) of O.C.G.A. § 9-11-26, upon that party's willful failure to comply with the court's order, the party seeking sanctions need not move the court pursuant to O.C.G.A. § 9-11-37(a) to repeat its order before proceeding to move the court pursuant to O.C.G.A. § 9-11-37(b) for the imposition of sanctions. *Joel v. Duet Holdings, Inc.*, 181 Ga. App. 705, 353 S.E.2d 548 (1987).

**Motion improper for quashing or enforcement of notice to produce.** — Motions pursuant to O.C.G.A. §§ 9-11-26, 9-11-34, and 9-11-37 for a protective order or sanctions are not proper vehicles for the quashing or the enforcement of a O.C.G.A. § 24-10-26 notice to produce. *Joel v. Duet Holdings,*

*Inc.*, 181 Ga. App. 705, 353 S.E.2d 548 (1987).

**Ex parte order without showing of cause unauthorized.** — Court order that a deposition shall not be taken, entered without motion seasonably made, without notice, and without any cause shown by the plaintiff or the plaintiff's counsel, is an unauthorized order prejudicial to the preparation of defendant's defense. *Reynolds v. Reynolds*, 217 Ga. 234, 123 S.E.2d 115 (1961) (decided under former Code 1933, § 38-2105).

**Appeal from denial of motion not to be made by one not involved in case below.** — Where appeal from denial of a motion for a protective order in regard to answering certain interrogatories and taking of a deposition in a civil suit is pursued by one who was neither a party to the case below nor the person from whom discovery was sought, the appeal is properly dismissed for lack of standing. *State v. Upton*, 160 Ga. App. 442, 287 S.E.2d 263 (1981).

### Supplementation of Responses

**Failure to claim surprise from late supplemental response waives tardiness.** — Where an amended response to the condemnee's interrogatories was hand-delivered to the condemnee on the date of the trial, in which the condemnor updated the appraisal, surprising the condemnee, but the condemnee did not claim surprise at trial, but, instead, proceeded with the case, pointing out this last-minute change to the jury in opening remarks and vigorously and thoroughly cross-examined witnesses as to this updated appraisal, there was no reversible error. *Morrison v. DOT*, 166 Ga. App. 144, 303 S.E.2d 501 (1983).

**Expert not required to supplement responses in deposition.** — Defendant's expert in a products liability case was not required to supplement responses to question given in a deposition prior to trial since the expert had not been asked the specific discovery questions that were covered by the expert's testimony at the trial. *Murphy v. Concrete Placement Sys.*, 215 Ga. App. 284, 450 S.E.2d 312 (1994).

### RESEARCH REFERENCES

**Am. Jur. 2d.** — 23 Am. Jur. 2d, Depositions and Discovery, §§ 1-60, 79-115, 210.

**C.J.S.** — 26B C.J.S., Depositions, §§ 81-83, 27 C.J.S., Discovery, §§ 2, 4-17, 20-22, 24-30,

52, 53-55, 73, 74, 81-92, 94-96, 78. 35A C.J.S., Federal Civil Procedure, §§ 582, 591, 604-607, 610-612, 616, 618-624, 638, 642, 643, 671-673, 676, 688, 689, 690-693, 703, 707, 733.

**ALR.** — Scope or extent, as regards books, records, or documents to be produced or examined, permissible in order for inspection, 58 ALR 1263.

Right to discovery as regards facts relating to amount of damages, 88 ALR 504.

Right of party under statute or rule of court to order for examination of, or to propose interrogatories to, adverse party in respect to matters within knowledge of former, 95 ALR 241.

Bill of discovery or statutory remedy for discovery as available for purpose of determining who should be sued, 125 ALR 861.

Attorney as agent within statute providing for discovery examination of party or his agent, 136 ALR 1502.

Production, in response to call therefor by adverse party, of document otherwise inadmissible in evidence, as making it admissible, 151 ALR 1006.

Pretrial conference procedure as affecting right to discovery, 161 ALR 1151.

Discovery or inspection of trade secret, formula, or the like, 17 ALR2d 383.

Privilege of communications or reports between liability or indemnity insurer and insured, 22 ALR2d 659.

Court's power to determine, upon government's claim of privilege, whether official information contains state secrets or other matters disclosure of which is against public interest, 32 ALR2d 391.

Appealability of order pertaining to pretrial examination, discovery, interrogatories, production of books and papers, or the like, 37 ALR2d 586.

Names and addresses of witnesses to accident or incident as subject of pretrial discovery, 37 ALR2d 1152.

In-camera trial or hearing and other procedures to safeguard trade secret or the like against undue disclosure in course of civil action involving such secret, 62 ALR2d 509.

Discovery and inspection of income tax returns in actions between private individuals, 70 ALR2d 240.

Right to copy of physician's report of pretrial examination where there is no specific statute or rule providing therefor, 70 ALR2d 384.

Construction and effect of Rules 30(b), (d), 31(d), of the Federal Rules of Civil Procedure, and similar state statutes and rules, relating to preventing, limiting, or terminating the taking of depositions, 70 ALR2d 685.

Qualifications of chemist or chemical engineer to testify as to effect of poison upon human body, 70 ALR2d 1029.

Statements of parties or witnesses as subject of pretrial or other disclosure, production, or inspection, 73 ALR2d 12.

Pretrial discovery to secure opposing party's private reports or records as to previous accidents or incidents involving the same place or premises, 74 ALR2d 876.

Testing qualifications of expert witness, other than handwriting expert, by objective tests or experiments, 78 ALR2d 1281.

Reports of treating physician delivered to litigant's own attorney as subject of pretrial or other disclosure, production, or inspection, 82 ALR2d 1162.

Pretrial deposition-discovery of opinions of opponent's expert witnesses, 86 ALR2d 138; 33 ALR Fed. 403.

Propriety and effect of instructions in civil case on the weight or reliability of medical expert testimony, 86 ALR2d 1038.

Propriety of discovery interrogatories calling for continuing answers, 88 ALR2d 657.

Trial court's appointment, in civil case, of expert witness, 95 ALR2d 390.

Discovery, inspection, and copying of photographs of article or premises the condition of which gave rise to instant litigation, 95 ALR2d 1061.

Availability of mandamus or prohibition to compel or to prevent discovery proceedings, 95 ALR2d 1229.

Pretrial discovery of opponent's engineering reports, 97 ALR2d 770.

Discovery and inspection of articles and premises in civil actions other than for personal injury or death, 4 ALR3d 762.

Financial worth of one or more of several joint defendants as proper matter for consideration in fixing punitive damages, 9 ALR3d 692.

Pretrial examination or discovery to ascertain from defendant in action for injury, death, or damages, existence and amount of liability insurance and insurer's identity, 13 ALR3d 822.

Scope of defendant's duty of pretrial dis-

covery in medical malpractice action, 15 ALR3d 1446.

Discovery, in civil case, of material which is or may be designed for use in impeachment, 18 ALR3d 922.

Identity of witnesses whom adverse party plans to call to testify at civil trial, as subject of pretrial discovery, 19 ALR3d 1114.

Discovery, in products liability case, of defendant's knowledge as to injury to or complaints by others than plaintiff, related to product, 20 ALR3d 1430.

Pretrial discovery of defendant's financial worth on issue of damages, 27 ALR3d 1375.

Development, since *Hickman v. Taylor*, of attorney's "work product" doctrine, 35 ALR3d 412; 27 ALR4th 568.

Personal representative's loss of rights under dead man statute by prior institution of discovery proceedings, 35 ALR3d 955.

Medical malpractice: necessity and sufficiency of showing of medical witness' familiarity with particular medical or surgical technique involved in suit, 46 ALR3d 275.

Who has possession, custody, or control of corporate books or records for purposes of order to produce, 47 ALR3d 676.

Necessity and effect, in homicide prosecution, of expert medical testimony as to cause of death, 65 ALR3d 283.

Eminent domain: condemnor's liability for costs of condemnee's expert witnesses, 68 ALR3d 546.

Discovery of hospital's internal records or communications as to qualifications or evaluations of individual physician, 81 ALR3d 944.

Discovery or inspection of state bar records of complaints against or investigations of attorneys, 83 ALR3d 777.

Restricting public access to judicial records of state courts, 84 ALR3d 598.

Propriety of discovery order permitting "destructive testing" of chattel in civil case, 11 ALR4th 1245.

Work product privilege as applying to

material prepared for terminated litigation or for claim which did not result in litigation, 27 ALR4th 568.

Abuse of process action based on misuse of discovery or deposition procedures after commencement of civil action without seizure of person or property, 33 ALR4th 650.

Protective orders limiting dissemination of financial information obtained by deposition or discovery in state civil actions, 43 ALR4th 121.

Discovery: right to ex parte interview with injured party's treating physician, 50 ALR4th 714.

Discovery of defendant's sales, earnings, or profits on issue of punitive damages in tort action, 54 ALR4th 998.

Insured-insurer communications as privileged, 55 ALR4th 336.

Propriety of allowing state court civil litigant to call expert witness whose name or address was not disclosed during pretrial discovery proceedings, 58 ALR4th 653.

Discovery, in civil proceeding, of records of criminal investigation by state grand jury, 69 ALR4th 298.

Discovery of trade secret in state court action, 75 ALR4th 1009.

Involuntary disclosure or surrender of will prior to testator's death, 75 ALR4th 1144.

Propriety and extent of state court protective order restricting party's right to disclose discovered information to others engaged in similar litigation, 83 ALR4th 987.

Discoverability of traffic accident reports and derivative information, 84 ALR4th 15.

Existence and nature of cause of action for equitable bill of discovery, 37 ALR5th 645.

Propriety and scope of protective order against disclosure of material already entered into evidence in federal court trial, 138 ALR Fed 153.

Taxation of costs associated with videotaped depositions under 28 U.S.C.A. § 1920 and Rule 54(d) of Federal Rules of Civil Procedure, 156 ALR Fed. 311.

## 9-11-27. Depositions before action or pending appeal.

### (a) *Before action.*

(1) PETITION. A person who desires to perpetuate such person's own testimony or that of another person regarding any matter that may be cognizable in any court may file a verified petition in the superior court



of the county where the witness resides. The petition shall be entitled in the name of the petitioner and shall show that the petitioner expects to be a party to litigation but is presently unable to bring it or cause it to be brought, the subject matter of the expected action and the petitioner's interest therein, the facts which the petitioner desires to establish by the proposed testimony and the petitioner's reasons for desiring to perpetuate it, the names or a description of the persons the petitioner expects will be adverse parties and their addresses so far as known, and the names and addresses of the persons to be examined and the substance of the testimony which the petitioner expects to elicit from each, and shall ask for an order authorizing the petitioner to take the depositions of the persons to be examined named in the petition, for the purpose of perpetuating their testimony.

(2) NOTICE AND SERVICE. The petitioner shall thereafter serve a notice upon each person named in the petition as an expected adverse party, together with a copy of the petition, stating that the petitioner will apply to the court at a time and place named therein for the order described in the petition. At least 20 days before the date of hearing the notice shall be served either within or outside the county in the manner provided for service of summons; but, if such service cannot with due diligence be made upon any expected adverse party named in the petition, the court may make such order as is just for service by publication or otherwise and shall appoint, for persons not served, an attorney who shall represent them and, in case they are not otherwise represented, shall cross-examine the deponent. The court may make such order as is just requiring the petitioner to pay a reasonable fee to an attorney so appointed. If any expected adverse party is a minor or an incompetent person and does not have a general guardian, the court shall appoint a guardian ad litem.

(3) ORDER AND EXAMINATION. If the court is satisfied that the perpetuation of the testimony may prevent a failure or delay of justice, it shall make an order designating or describing the persons whose depositions may be taken and specifying the subject matter of the examination and whether the depositions shall be taken upon oral examination or written interrogatories. The depositions may then be taken by a certified court reporter, or as otherwise provided by the rules of the Board of Court Reporting, in accordance with this chapter; and the court may make orders of the character provided for by Code Sections 9-11-34 and 9-11-35. For the purpose of applying this chapter to depositions for perpetuating testimony, each reference therein to the court in which the action is pending shall be deemed to refer to the court in which the petition for such deposition was filed.

(4) USE OF DEPOSITION. If a deposition to perpetuate testimony is taken under this Code section or if, although not so taken, it would be otherwise admissible under the laws of this state, it may be used in any

action involving the same parties and the same subject matter subsequently brought.

(b) *Pending appeal.* If an appeal has been taken from a judgment of a trial court or before the taking of an appeal if the time therefor has not expired, the court in which the judgment was rendered may allow the taking of the depositions of witnesses to perpetuate their testimony for use in the event of further proceedings in the trial court. In such case the party who desires to perpetuate the testimony may make a motion in the trial court for leave to take the depositions, upon the same notice and service thereof as if the action were pending in the court. The motion shall show the names and addresses of persons to be examined, the substance of the testimony which the movant expects to elicit from each, and the reasons for perpetuating their testimony. If the court finds that the perpetuation of the testimony is proper to avoid a failure or delay of justice, it may make an order allowing the depositions to be taken and may make orders of the character provided for by Code Sections 9-11-34 and 9-11-35; and thereupon the depositions may be taken before a certified court reporter, or as otherwise provided by the rules of the Board of Court Reporting, and used in the same manner and under the same conditions as are prescribed in this chapter for depositions taken in actions pending in court.

(c) *Perpetuation by action.* This Code section does not limit the power of a court to entertain an action to perpetuate testimony. (Ga. L. 1966, p. 609, § 27; Ga. L. 1993, p. 1315, § 2.)

**Cross references.** — For further provisions regarding perpetuation of testimony, see § 24-10-150 et seq.

**U.S. Code.** — For provisions of Federal Rules of Civil Procedure, Rule 27, see 28 U.S.C.

## JUDICIAL DECISIONS

**The purpose of subsection (a) of O.C.G.A. § 9-11-27** is to provide for perpetuation of testimony in situations where, for one reason or another, testimony might be lost to a prospective litigant unless steps are taken immediately to preserve and protect such testimony. *Worley v. Worley*, 161 Ga. App. 44, 288 S.E.2d 854 (1982).

**Precomplaint deposition not authorized.** — O.C.G.A. § 9-11-27 does not authorize the grant of a petition to take a precomplaint deposition to acquire information for preparation of an affidavit required by O.C.G.A. § 9-11-9.1. *St. Joseph Hosp. v. Black*, 225 Ga. App. 139, 483 S.E.2d 290 (1997).

## RESEARCH REFERENCES

**Am. Jur. 2d.** — 23 Am. Jur. 2d, Depositions and Discovery, §§ 4, 84-100.

**C.J.S.** — 26B C.J.S., Depositions, §§ 3-54, 59-66, 71, 81-88, 109-131. 27 C.J.S., Discovery, §§ 24-30, 40, 41, 43. 35A C.J.S., Federal Civil Procedure, §§ 608, 609.

**ALR.** — Making copies of record or writings part of deposition, 59 ALR 530.

Taking deposition as judicial proceeding as regards law of privilege in libel and slander, 90 ALR 66.

Service of notice of time and place of examination of party witness as sufficient to require his attendance without subpoena for purposes of deposition, 112 ALR 449.

Introduction of deposition by party other

than the one at whose instance it was taken, 134 ALR 212.

Appearance by guardian ad litem without service of summons, 164 ALR 529.

Appealability of order pertaining to pre-trial examination, discovery, interrogatories, production of books and papers, or the like, 37 ALR2d 586.

Sufficiency of showing of grounds for admission of deposition in criminal case, 44 ALR2d 768.

Effect of death of appellant upon appeal from judgment of mental incompetence against him, 54 ALR2d 1161.

Right to take depositions in perpetual remembrance for use in pending action, where statute does not expressly grant or deny such right, 70 ALR2d 674.

Statements of parties or witnesses as subject of pretrial or other disclosure, production, or inspection, 73 ALR2d 12.

Production and inspection of premises,

persons, or things in proceeding to perpetuate testimony, 98 ALR2d 909.

Discovery, in products liability case, of defendant's knowledge as to injury to or complaints by others than plaintiff, related to product, 20 ALR3d 1430.

Restricting access to records of disciplinary proceedings against attorneys, 83 ALR3d 749.

Discovery or inspection of state bar records of complaints against or investigations of attorneys, 83 ALR3d 777.

Accused's right to depose prospective witnesses before trial in state court, 2 ALR4th 704.

Propriety of state court's grant or denial of application for pre-action production or inspection of documents, persons, or other evidence, 12 ALR5th 577.

Right to perpetuation of testimony under Rule 27 of Federal Rules of Civil Procedure, 60 ALR Fed. 924.

### **9-11-28. Persons before whom depositions may be taken; disqualification for interest; consent of parties.**

(a) *Within the United States and its possessions.* Within the United States or within a territory or insular possession subject to the dominion of the United States, depositions shall be taken before an officer authorized to administer oaths by the laws of the United States or by the laws of the place where the examination is held or before a court reporter appointed by the court in which the action is pending or, if within this state, before a certified court reporter or as otherwise provided by the rules of the Board of Court Reporting. A person so appointed has power to administer oaths and take testimony.

(b) *In foreign countries.* In a foreign state or country depositions shall be taken on notice before a secretary of embassy or legation, consul general, consul, vice-consul, or consular agent of the United States, or before such person or officer as may be appointed by commission or under letters rogatory. A commission or letters rogatory shall be issued only when necessary or convenient, on application and notice, and on such terms and with such directions as are just and appropriate. Officers may be designated in notices or commissions either by name or by descriptive title and letters rogatory may be addressed "To the Appropriate Judicial Authority in (here name the country)."

(c) *Disqualification for interest.* No deposition shall be taken before a court reporter who is a relative, employee, attorney, or counsel of any of the parties, or who is a relative or employee of such attorney or counsel, or who is financially interested in the action, excepting that a deposition may be



taken before a court reporter who is a relative of a party or of an attorney or counsel of a party if all parties represented at the deposition enter their explicit consent to the same upon the record of the deposition. (Ga. L. 1966, p. 609, § 28; Ga. L. 1993, p. 1315, § 3; Ga. L. 1994, p. 1007, § 1; Ga. L. 1999, p. 848, § 1.)

**U.S. Code.** — For provisions of Federal Rules of Civil Procedure, Rule 28, see 28 U.S.C.

**Law reviews.** — For note on the 1994 amendment of this Code section, see 11 Ga. St. U.L. Rev. 58 (1994).

### OPINIONS OF THE ATTORNEY GENERAL

**Contracts for reporting depositions.** — A court reporter may enter into contracts for reporting depositions so long as the contract does not render the reporter an “employee” or “financially interested in the action”; however, charging different rates to various participants in a single deposition may constitute the charging of “unreasonable” fees and court reporters may not provide kick-

backs to a party. 1993 Op. Att’y Gen. No. 93-18.

**Disclosure requirements.** — Requirement of disclosing the complete arrangements includes disclosing the costs to be charged to the person making the arrangements for the court reporter’s services. 1995 Op. Att’y Gen. No. U95-10.

### RESEARCH REFERENCES

**Am. Jur. 2d.** — 23 Am. Jur. 2d, Depositions and Discovery, § 80.

**C.J.S.** — 26B C.J.S., Depositions, §§ 21, 22, 24, 26, 34, 67-70. 35A C.J.S., Federal Civil Procedure, §§ 614, 634.

**ALR.** — Right to revoke license of foreign corporation for bringing suit in, or removing suit to, federal court, 21 ALR 188.

Pleadings, depositions, testimony, or state-

ments in court as constituting a sufficient writing within the statute of frauds, 22 ALR 735.

Jurisdiction to require a nonresident party to an action to submit to adverse examination, 154 ALR 849.

Statements of parties or witnesses as subject of pretrial or other disclosure, production, or inspection, 73 ALR2d 12.

### 9-11-29. Stipulations regarding discovery procedure.

Unless the court orders otherwise, the parties may, by written stipulation:

(1) Provide that depositions may be taken before any person, at any time or place, upon any notice, and in any manner and, when so taken, may be used like other depositions; and

(2) Modify the procedures provided by this chapter for other methods of discovery. (Ga. L. 1966, p. 609, § 29; Ga. L. 1972, p. 510, § 2.)

**U.S. Code.** — For provisions of Federal Rules of Civil Procedure, Rule 29, see 28 U.S.C.

## JUDICIAL DECISIONS

**Waiver of objection to videotape of deposition.** — Objection based on lack of court order allowing videotaping of deposition was waived, where no objection to the videotaping was raised prior to trial. Even if the objection was timely made at trial, any error

in the admission of the videotaped deposition was harmless, where the videotaping was conducted in substantial compliance with required technical conditions and procedures. *DuBois v. Ray*, 177 Ga. App. 349, 339 S.E.2d 605 (1985).

## RESEARCH REFERENCES

**Am. Jur. 2d.** — 23 Am. Jur. 2d, Depositions and Discovery, § 119.

**C.J.S.** — 26B C.J.S., Depositions, § 138. 27 C.J.S., Discovery, §§ 20, 39, 55, 69, 88. 35A C.J.S., Federal Civil Procedure, §§ 610, 616. 83 C.J.S., Stipulations, § 10.

**ALR.** — Statements of parties or witnesses as subject of pretrial or other disclosure, production, or inspection, 73 ALR2d 12.

Effectiveness of stipulation of parties or attorneys, notwithstanding its violating form requirements, 7 ALR3d 1394.

**9-11-29.1. When depositions and other discovery material must be filed with court; custodian until filing.**

(a) Depositions and other discovery material otherwise required to be filed with the court under this chapter shall not be required to be so filed unless:

- (1) Required by local rule of court;
- (2) Ordered by the court;
- (3) Requested by any party to the action;

(4) Relief relating to discovery material is sought under this chapter and said material has not previously been filed under some other provision of this chapter, in which event copies of the material in dispute shall be filed by the movant contemporaneously with the motion for relief; or

(5) Such material is to be used at trial or is necessary to a pretrial or posttrial motion and said material has not previously been filed under some other provision of this chapter, in which event the portions to be used shall be filed with the clerk of the court at the outset of the trial or at the filing of the motion, insofar as their use can be reasonably anticipated by the parties having custody thereof, but a party attempting to file and use such material which was not filed with the clerk at the outset of the trial or at the filing of the motion shall show to the satisfaction of the court, before the court may authorize such filing and use, that sufficient reasons exist to justify that late filing and use and that the late filing and use will not constitute surprise or manifest injustice to any other party in the proceedings.

(b) Until such time as discovery material is filed under paragraphs (1) through (5) of subsection (a) of this Code section, the original of all

depositions shall be retained by the party taking the deposition and the original of all other discovery material shall be retained by the party requesting such material, and the person thus retaining the deposition or other discovery material shall be the custodian thereof. (Code 1981, § 9-11-29.1, enacted by Ga. L. 1982, p. 2374, § 1.)

**Law reviews.** — For survey article on trial practice and procedure, see 34 Mercer L.

Rev. 299 (1982). For article, "On with the Old!," see 24 Ga. St. B.J. 13 (1987).

### JUDICIAL DECISIONS

**Burden of timely filing depositions** and other discovery material with the trial court lies with the party which intends to rely upon it. *Sheffield v. Zilis*, 170 Ga. App. 62, 316 S.E.2d 493 (1984); *Whisenant v. Fulton Fed. Sav. & Loan Ass'n*, 194 Ga. App. 192, 390 S.E.2d 100 (1990).

**Paragraph (a)(5) of O.C.G.A. § 9-11-29.1 does not make certification a prerequisite** to the use of discovery material in support of a motion. Rather, it is O.C.G.A. § 9-11-56(e) which requires sworn or certified copies of all papers or parts thereof referred to in an affidavit filed in support of or in opposition to a motion for summary judgment. *Jacobsen v. Muller*, 181 Ga. App. 382, 352 S.E.2d 604 (1986).

**Excerpts from personnel file do not need to be certified.** — The excerpts from plaintiff's personnel file did not have to be certified or be part of a sworn affidavit to be considered in support of defendant's summary judgment motion, where these excerpts were produced in response to plaintiff's request for production of documents in accordance with O.C.G.A. § 9-11-34. *Glisson*

*v. Morton*, 203 Ga. App. 77, 416 S.E.2d 134 (1992).

**Untimeliness of filing discovery materials excused.** — Plaintiff's filing of discovery materials at the summary judgment hearing, pursuant to Ga. Super. Ct. R. 6.5, was allowed although untimely under O.C.G.A. § 9-11-29.1, as it was within the trial court's discretion where it was shown that sufficient reasons existed to justify the lateness and that there was no surprise or manifest injustice caused to defendant; plaintiff had notified defendant that plaintiff was relying on the discovery materials in plaintiff's summary judgment motion and defendant did not complain that the documents had not been filed with the court in defendant's summary judgment response. *Adams v. Adams*, 260 Ga. App. 597, 580 S.E.2d 261 (2003).

**Cited in** *Lee v. Fuerst & Davis*, 173 Ga. App. 362, 326 S.E.2d 482 (1985); *Connell v. Houser*, 189 Ga. App. 158, 375 S.E.2d 136 (1988); *Calhoun v. Bone*, 189 Ga. App. 396, 375 S.E.2d 871 (1988); *Allstate Ins. Co. v. Ackley*, 227 Ga. App. 104, 488 S.E.2d 85 (1997).

### 9-11-30. Depositions upon oral examination.

(a) *When depositions may be taken.* After commencement of the action, any party may take the testimony of any person, including a party, by deposition upon oral examination. Leave of court, granted with or without notice, must be obtained only if the plaintiff seeks to take a deposition prior to the expiration of 30 days after service of the summons and complaint upon any defendant or service made under subsection (f) of Code Section 9-11-4, except that leave is not required if a defendant has served a notice of taking deposition or otherwise sought discovery or if special notice is given as provided in paragraph (2) of subsection (b) of this Code section. The attendance of witnesses may be compelled by subpoena as provided in Code



Section 9-11-45. The deposition of a person confined in a penal institution may be taken only by leave of court on such terms as the court prescribes.

(b) *Notice of examination.*

(1) **GENERAL REQUIREMENTS.** A party desiring to take the deposition of any person upon oral examination shall give reasonable notice in writing to every other party to the action. The notice shall state the time and place for taking the deposition, the means by which the testimony shall be recorded, and the name and address of each person to be examined, if known, and, if the name is not known, a general description sufficient to identify the person to be examined or the particular class or group to which he or she belongs. If a subpoena for the production of documentary and tangible evidence is to be served on the person to be examined, the designation of the materials to be produced, as set forth in the subpoena, shall be attached to, or included in, the notice.

(2) **SPECIAL NOTICE.** Leave of court is not required for the taking of a deposition by plaintiff if the notice:

(A) States that the person to be examined is about to go out of the county where the action is pending and more than 150 miles from the place of trial, or is about to go out of the United States, or is bound on a voyage to sea, and will be unavailable for examination unless the deposition is taken before expiration of the 30 day period; and

(B) Sets forth facts to support the statement.

The plaintiff's attorney shall sign the notice, and said attorney's signature constitutes a certification by him or her that, to the best of his or her knowledge, information, and belief, the statement and supporting facts are true. If a party shows that, when he or she was served with notice under this paragraph, he or she was unable through the exercise of diligence to obtain counsel to represent him or her at the taking of the deposition, the deposition may not be used against such party.

(3) **TIME REQUIREMENTS.** The court may, for cause shown, enlarge or shorten the time for taking the deposition.

(4) **RECORDING OF DEPOSITION.** Unless the court orders otherwise, the testimony at a deposition must be recorded by stenographic means, and may also be recorded by sound or sound and visual means in addition to stenographic means, and the party taking the deposition shall bear the costs of the recording. A deposition shall be conducted before an officer appointed or designated under Code Section 9-11-28. Upon motion of a party or upon its own motion, the court may issue an order designating the manner of recording, preserving, and filing of a deposition taken by nonstenographic means, which order may include other provisions to assure that the recorded testimony will be accurate and trustworthy. Any party may arrange for a transcription to be made from the recording of

a deposition taken by nonstenographic means. With prior notice to the deponent and other parties, any party may designate another method to record the deponent's testimony in addition to the methods specified by the person taking the deposition. The additional record or transcript shall be made at that party's expense unless the court otherwise orders. The appearance or demeanor of deponents or attorneys shall not be distorted through camera or sound-recording techniques. Notwithstanding the foregoing provisions of this paragraph, a deposition may be taken by telephone or other remote electronic means only upon the stipulation of the parties or by order of the court. For purposes of the requirements of this chapter, a deposition taken by telephone or other remote electronic means is taken in the state and at the place where the deponent is to answer questions.

(5) **PRODUCTION OF DOCUMENTS AND THINGS.** The notice to a party deponent may be accompanied by a request made in compliance with Code Section 9-11-34 for the production of documents and tangible things at the taking of the deposition. The procedure of Code Section 9-11-34 shall apply to the request.

(6) **DEPOSITION OF ORGANIZATION.** A party may, in his or her notice, name as the deponent a public or private corporation or a partnership or association or a governmental agency and designate with reasonable particularity the matters on which examination is requested. The organization so named shall designate one or more officers, directors, or managing agents, or other persons who consent to testify on its behalf, and may set forth, for each person designated, the matters on which he or she will testify. The persons so designated shall testify as to matters known or reasonably available to the organization. This paragraph does not preclude taking a deposition by any other procedure authorized in this chapter.

(c) *Examination and cross-examination; record of examination; oath; objections.*

(1) Examination and cross-examination of witnesses may proceed as permitted at the trial under the rules of evidence. The authorized officer or court reporter before whom the deposition is to be taken shall put the witness on oath and shall personally, or by someone acting under the direction and in the presence of the authorized officer or court reporter, record the testimony of the witness.

(2) All objections made at the time of the examination to the qualifications of the officer taking the deposition, or to the manner of taking it, or to the evidence presented, or to the conduct of any party, and any other objection to the proceedings shall be noted by the officer upon the deposition. Evidence objected to shall be taken subject to the objections. In lieu of participating in the oral examination, parties may serve written questions in a sealed envelope on the party taking the

deposition, and said party shall transmit them to the officer, who shall propound them to the witness and record the answers verbatim.

(3) Unless otherwise ordered by the court or agreed by the parties, the officer shall retain the record of each deposition until the later of (A) five years after the date on which the deposition was taken, or (B) two years after the date of final disposition of the action for which the deposition was taken and any appeals of such action. The officer may preserve the record through storage of the original paper, notes, or recordings or an electronic copy of the notes, recordings, or the transcript on computer disks, cassettes, backup tape systems, optical or laser disk systems, or other retrieval systems.

(d) *Motion to terminate or limit examination.* At any time during the taking of the deposition, on motion of a party or of the deponent and upon a showing that the examination is being conducted in bad faith or in such manner as unreasonably to annoy, embarrass, or oppress the deponent or party, the court in which the action is pending or the court in the county where the deposition is being taken may order the officer conducting the examination to cease forthwith from taking the deposition or may limit the scope and manner of the taking of the deposition as provided in subsection (c) of Code Section 9-11-26. If the order made terminates the examination, it shall be resumed thereafter only upon the order of the court in which the action is pending. Upon demand of the objecting party or deponent, the taking of the deposition shall be suspended for the time necessary to make a motion for an order. Paragraph (4) of subsection (a) of Code Section 9-11-37 applies to the award of expenses incurred in relation to the motion.

(e) *Review by witness; changes; signing.* If requested by the deponent or a party before completion of the deposition, the deponent shall have 30 days after being notified by the officer that the transcript or recording is available in which to review the transcript or recording and, if there are changes in form or substance, to sign a statement reciting such changes and the reasons given by the deponent for making them. The officer shall indicate in the certificate prescribed by paragraph (1) of subsection (f) of this Code section whether any review was requested and, if so, shall append any changes made by the deponent during the period allowed. If the deposition is not reviewed and signed by the witness within 30 days of its submission to him or her, the officer shall sign it and state on the record that the deposition was not reviewed and signed by the deponent within 30 days. The deposition may then be used as fully as though signed unless, on a motion to suppress under paragraph (4) of subsection (d) of Code Section 9-11-32, the court holds that the reasons given for the refusal to sign require rejection of the deposition in whole or in part.

(f) *Certification and filing by officer; inspection and copying of exhibits; copy of deposition.*

(1)(A) The officer shall certify that the witness was duly sworn by the officer and that the deposition is a true record of the testimony given



by the witness. This certificate shall be in writing and accompany the record of the deposition. The officer shall then securely seal the deposition in an envelope marked with the title of the action, the court reporter certification number, and "Deposition of (here insert name of witness)" and shall promptly file it with the court in which the action is pending or deliver it to the party taking the deposition, as the case may be, in accordance with Code Section 9-11-29.1.

(B) Documents and things produced for inspection during the examination of the witness shall, upon the request of a party, be marked for identification and annexed to and returned with the deposition and may be inspected and copied by any party, except that the person producing the materials may substitute copies to be marked for identification, if he or she affords to all parties fair opportunity to verify the copies by comparison with the originals; and, if the person producing the materials requests their return, the officer shall mark them, give each party an opportunity to inspect and copy them, and return them to the person producing them, and the materials may then be used in the same manner as if annexed to and returned with the deposition. Any party may move for an order that the original be annexed to and returned with the deposition to the court, pending final disposition of the case.

(2) Upon payment of reasonable charges therefor, the officer shall furnish a copy of the deposition to any party or to the deponent.

(g) *Failure to attend or to serve subpoena; expenses.*

(1) If the party giving the notice of the taking of a deposition fails to attend and proceed therewith and another party attends in person or by attorney pursuant to the notice, the court may order the party giving the notice to pay to such other party the reasonable expenses incurred by him and his attorney in attending, including reasonable attorney's fees.

(2) If the party giving the notice of the taking of a deposition of a witness fails to serve a subpoena upon him and the witness, because of such failure, does not attend and if another party attends in person or by attorney because he expects the deposition of that witness to be taken, the court may order the party giving the notice to pay to such other party the reasonable expenses incurred by him and his attorney in attending, including reasonable attorney's fees.

(h) *Form of presentation.* Except as otherwise directed by the court, a party offering deposition testimony may offer it in stenographic or nonstenographic form, but if in nonstenographic form, the party shall also provide the court with a transcript of the portions so offered. On request of any party in a case tried before a jury, deposition testimony offered other than for impeachment purposes shall be presented in nonstenographic form, if available, unless the court for good cause orders otherwise. (Ga. L.

1966, p. 609, § 30; Ga. L. 1967, p. 226, § 14; Ga. L. 1972, p. 510, § 3; Ga. L. 1993, p. 1315, § 4; Ga. L. 1996, p. 266, § 1; Ga. L. 2000, p. 1225, § 3.)

**Editor's notes.** — Ga. L. 2000, p. 1225, § 8, not codified by the General Assembly, provides that the amendment to this Code section is applicable to civil actions filed on or after July 1, 2000.

**U.S. Code.** — For provisions of Federal Rules of Civil Procedure, Rule 30, see 28 U.S.C.

**Law reviews.** — For article discussing the use of videotape for civil trial depositions, in light of *Mayor of Savannah v. Palmerio*, 135 Ga. App. 147, 217 S.E.2d 430 (1975), see 13

Ga. St. B.J. 87 (1976). For survey article on torts, see 34 Mercer L. Rev. 271 (1982). For article, "Use and Misuse of O.C.G.A. § 9-11-30(b)(6)," see 10 Ga. St. B.J. 12 (No. 4, 2004).

For note discussing possible uses of videotape and its admissibility as evidence, see 5 Ga. St. B.J. 393 (1969). For note, "Preferential Treatment of the United States Under Federal Civil Discovery Procedures," see 13 Ga. L. Rev. 550 (1979).

## JUDICIAL DECISIONS

**Editor's note.** — Georgia Laws 1972, p. 510, made substantial revisions to certain sections of this chapter dealing with discovery. Prior to the 1972 amendment, this section was substantially the same as former Code 1933, § 38-2105. Hence, decisions based on this section prior to its 1972 amendment should be consulted with care.

In light of the similarity of the subject matter, decisions under former Code 1933, Ch. 21, T. 38 are included in the annotations for this section.

**Powers of trial court.** — The trial court has the power under O.C.G.A. § 9-11-30 to control the details of time, place, scope, and financing of a deposition for the protection of the deponents and parties. *Bicknell v. CBT Factors Corp.*, 171 Ga. App. 897, 321 S.E.2d 383 (1984).

**Deposition of witness in opposing party's absence void.** — Where a physician in a worker's compensation case refused to give a deposition in front of the appellee, the appellant's election to proceed in appellee's absence voided an otherwise valid procedure, and therefore the deposition was not erroneously excluded from consideration in making the award to the appellee. *Georgia Power Co. v. Brown*, 169 Ga. App. 45, 311 S.E.2d 236 (1983).

**Videotaping of deposition permitted.** — Under subsection (b)(4) of this section, the taking of a deposition by videotaping, when otherwise permitted by the Civil Practice Act (see O.C.G.A. Ch. 11, T. 9), is proper. *Mayor of Savannah v. Palmerio*, 135 Ga. App. 147,

217 S.E.2d 430 (1975) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-30).

**Testimony of a witness by videotape is a better substitute** for actual live testimony than the reading of a stenographic transcript provided by a court reporter. *Mayor of Savannah v. Palmerio*, 135 Ga. App. 147, 217 S.E.2d 430 (1975).

**Waiver of objection to videotape of deposition.** — Objection based on lack of court order allowing videotaping of deposition was waived, where no objection to the videotaping was raised prior to trial. Even if the objection was timely made at trial, any error in the admission of the videotaped deposition was harmless, where the videotaping was conducted in substantial compliance with required technical conditions and procedures. *DuBois v. Ray*, 177 Ga. App. 349, 339 S.E.2d 605 (1985).

**As between parties, no subpoena is required** or necessary for the taking of a deposition. *Millholland v. Oglesby*, 114 Ga. App. 745, 152 S.E.2d 761 (1966), rev'd on other grounds, 223 Ga. 230, 154 S.E.2d 194 (1967) (decided under former Code 1933, Ch. 21, T. 38).

**Prompt notification of defect in notice required.** — While proper notice is required for taking of a deposition, the opposing party must promptly notify the party giving the notice if it is technically deficient in any manner. *Republic Nat'l Bank v. Hodgson*, 124 Ga. App. 11, 183 S.E.2d 4 (1971).

**Rationale for prompt objection to deficient notice.** — Rationale of requirement

that written objection to a deficient notice of deposition be made promptly, failing which the error or irregularity in the notice is deemed to have been waived, is the same as that for the requirement that objection to the evidence be made at the time of taking depositions. *Republic Nat'l Bank v. Hodgson*, 124 Ga. App. 11, 183 S.E.2d 4 (1971).

**Tardy demand that deposition be signed.**

— Where a deposition is taken for the express purpose of being used as evidence at trial the next day, and the opposing party is well aware that by the time the transcript is prepared the witness will be unavailable to sign it, but makes no demand for the witness's signature until it is clear that compliance will be impossible, and where there is no contention or indication that any of the testimony in the deposition is improperly transcribed, the trial court acts within its discretion in allowing the deposition to be used as evidence. *Spector v. Lankford*, 151 Ga. App. 397, 259 S.E.2d 654 (1979).

**Harmless error to exclude deposition testimony.** — Although the deposition of the former employer's agent in response to the former employee's request for a deposition under O.C.G.A. § 9-11-30(b)(6) was admissible under O.C.G.A. § 9-11-32(a), because the agent had no direct personal knowledge of the employee's contract or its termination, the agent's deposition testimony had no probative value as to the matters for which it was proffered, specifically for rebuttal and impeachment purposes; thus, it was harmless error to exclude it. *Griffin v. Greene County Hosp. Auth.*, 260 Ga. App. 122, 578 S.E.2d 913 (2003).

**Discretion of trial court.** — The trial judge has broad control over the use and limitations of discovery procedures, and unless there is a clear abuse of this discretion the appellate courts will not interfere. *Jackson v. Gordon*, 122 Ga. App. 657, 178 S.E.2d 310 (1970).

**Direct examination of deposed witness.** — What constitutes the direct examination of a witness whose testimony was initially taken for discovery cannot be determined until the trial, when one of the parties elects to use the testimony on one's own behalf; at that time, rules governing direct and cross-examination would apply. *Travis Meat & Seafood Co. v. Ashworth*, 127 Ga. App. 284, 193 S.E.2d 166 (1972).

**Transcription and copies.** — A nondeposing party is entitled to have a deposition of the witness transcribed and to have a copy of the transcript, provided that the nondeposing party pays for it, even though the deposing party decided, after taking the deposition, not to have it transcribed, but merely to acquire the take-down notes from the reporter. *Sants v. Champion*, 184 Ga. App. 444, 361 S.E.2d 852 (1987).

**Changes to deposition.** — A witness may make any changes in form or substance which the witness desires, even if the changes contradict the original answers or even if the reasons for making the changes are unconvincing. *J.H. Harvey Co. v. Reddick*, 240 Ga. App. 466, 522 S.E.2d 749 (1999).

**Errata sheet.** — Because the certificate of an officer before whom a deposition was taken did not reflect when the deposition was submitted to appellant and did not contain a statement that appellant waived or otherwise failed to sign the deposition, the record did not positively reflect that the errata and the signature sheets were not part of appellant's deposition, and, therefore, the errata sheet was considered. *Young v. YMCA of Metro. Atlanta, Inc.*, 204 Ga. App. 224, 419 S.E.2d 97 (1992).

**Attorney fees and expenses for nonattendance** at a deposition are available only in the instance of the failure of the party taking the deposition to appear. *Ingram v. Star Touch Communications, Inc.*, 215 Ga. App. 329, 450 S.E.2d 334 (1994).

**Cited in** *Herring v. R.L. Mathis Cert. Dairy Co.*, 121 Ga. App. 373, 173 S.E.2d 716 (1970); *Hodges v. Youmans*, 122 Ga. App. 487, 177 S.E.2d 577 (1970); *Robinson v. J.C. Penney Co.*, 124 Ga. App. 221, 183 S.E.2d 782 (1971); *Thomas v. Home Credit Co.*, 133 Ga. App. 602, 211 S.E.2d 626 (1974); *Dalton v. Vanderkooi*, 134 Ga. App. 381, 214 S.E.2d 670 (1975); *Taylor v. Stapp*, 134 Ga. App. 468, 215 S.E.2d 23 (1975); *Commercial Union Ins. Co. v. Crews*, 139 Ga. App. 521, 229 S.E.2d 14 (1976); *Rachel v. Simmons Co.*, 141 Ga. App. 236, 233 S.E.2d 56 (1977); *Sacks v. Bell Tel. Labs., Inc.*, 149 Ga. App. 799, 256 S.E.2d 87 (1979); *Atlanta Assocs. v. Westminster Properties, Inc.*, 155 Ga. App. 204, 270 S.E.2d 280 (1980); *Williams v. Church's Fried Chicken, Inc.*, 158 Ga. App. 26, 279 S.E.2d 465 (1981); *Sherrill v. Martin*,



161 Ga. App. 558, 288 S.E.2d 648 (1982); Atlanta Coca-Cola Bottling Co. v. Rosser, 250 Ga. 52, 295 S.E.2d 827 (1982); Torok v. Mize, 164 Ga. App. 357, 296 S.E.2d 738 (1982); Georgia Farm Bldgs., Inc. v. Willard, 170 Ga. App. 327, 317 S.E.2d 229 (1984); Osborne v.

Bank of Delight, 173 Ga. App. 322, 326 S.E.2d 523 (1985); Anderberg v. Georgia Elec. Membership Corp., 175 Ga. App. 14, 332 S.E.2d 326 (1985); Abalene Pest Control Serv., Inc. v. Orkin Exterminating Co., 196 Ga. App. 463, 395 S.E.2d 867 (1990).

### OPINIONS OF THE ATTORNEY GENERAL

**Editor's notes.** — Georgia Laws 1972, p. 510, made substantial revisions to certain sections of this chapter dealing with discovery. Prior to the 1972 amendment, this section was substantially the same as former Code 1933, § 38-2105. Hence, material based on this section prior to its 1972 amendment should be consulted with care.

**Changes made under subsection (e) not limited.** — Subsection (e) of O.C.G.A. § 9-11-30 places no limitations on the type of changes that may be made by a witness before signing a deposition. 1987 Op. Att'y Gen. No. 87-17.

**No permanent record is required for depositions and interrogatories;** while they are required to be filed with the clerk, being

evidence, they are not considered part of the permanent record of the trial court. 1970 Op. Att'y Gen. No. U70-232.

**No filing or recording fee can be charged for depositions or interrogatories.** 1970 Op. Att'y Gen. No. U70-232.

**Contracts for reporting depositions.** — A court reporter may enter into contracts for reporting depositions so long as the contract does not render the reporter an "employee" or "financially interested in the action"; however, charging different rates to various participants in a single deposition may constitute the charging of "unreasonable" fees and court reporters may not provide kickbacks to a party. 1993 Op. Att'y Gen. No. 93-18.

### RESEARCH REFERENCES

**Am. Jur. 2d.** — 23 Am. Jur. 2d, Depositions and Discovery, §§ 85-100.

**C.J.S.** — 26B C.J.S., Depositions, §§ 39, 48, 55, 59-87. 35A C.J.S., Federal Civil Procedure, §§ 582, 616, 625, 627, 628, 635-638, 642-644, 646, 650, 660, 1337, 1340, 1341.

**ALR.** — Withdrawal of paper after delivery to proper officer as affecting question whether it is filed, 37 ALR 670.

Making copies of record or writings part of deposition, 59 ALR 530.

Taking deposition as judicial proceeding as regards law of privilege in libel and slander, 90 ALR 66.

Service of notice of time and place of examination of party witness as sufficient to require his attendance without subpoena for purposes of deposition, 112 ALR 449.

Jurisdiction to require a nonresident party to an action to submit to adverse examination, 154 ALR 849.

Appealability of order pertaining to pre-trial examination, discovery, interrogatories, production of books and papers, or the like, 37 ALR2d 586.

Construction and effect of Rules 30(b),

(d), 31(d), of the Federal Rules of Civil Procedure, and similar state statutes and rules, relating to preventing, limiting, or terminating the taking of depositions, 70 ALR2d 685.

Statements of parties or witnesses as subject to pretrial or other disclosure, production, or inspection, 73 ALR2d 12.

Who is a "managing agent" of a corporate party (to civil litigation) whose discovery-deposition may be taken under Federal Rules of Civil Procedure or state counterparts, 98 ALR2d 622.

Discovery, in products liability case, of defendant's knowledge as to injury to or complaints by others than plaintiff, related to product, 20 ALR3d 1430.

Use of videotape to take deposition for presentation of civil trial in state court, 66 ALR3d 637.

Construction and application of state statute or rule subjecting party making untrue allegations or denials to payment of costs or attorney's fees, 68 ALR3d 209.

Permissibility and standards for use of

audio recording to take deposition in state civil case, 13 ALR4th 775.

Dismissal of state court action for failure or refusal of plaintiff to appear or answer questions at deposition or oral examination, 32 ALR4th 212.

Taxation of costs associated with videotaped depositions under 28 U.S.C.A. § 1920 and Rule 54(d) of Federal Rules of Civil Procedure, 156 ALR Fed. 311.

### 9-11-31. Depositions upon written questions.

#### (a) *Serving questions; notice.*

(1) After commencement of the action, any party may take the testimony of any person, including a party, by deposition upon written questions. The attendance of witnesses may be compelled by the use of subpoena as provided in Code Section 9-11-45. The deposition of a person confined in a penal institution may be taken only by leave of court on such terms as the court prescribes.

(2) A party desiring to take a deposition upon written questions shall serve them upon every other party with a notice stating the name and address of the person who is to answer them, if known, and, if the name is not known, a general description sufficient to identify him or the particular class or group to which he belongs and the name or descriptive title and address of the officer before whom the deposition is to be taken. A deposition upon written questions may be taken of a public or private corporation or a partnership or association or governmental agency in accordance with paragraph (6) of subsection (b) of Code Section 9-11-30.

(3) Within 30 days after the notice and written questions are served, a party may serve cross-questions upon all other parties. Within ten days after being served with cross-questions, a party may serve redirect questions upon all other parties. Within ten days after being served with redirect questions, a party may serve recross-questions upon all other parties. The court may, for cause shown, enlarge or shorten the time.

(b) *Officer to take responses and prepare record.* A copy of the notice and copies of all questions served shall be delivered by the party taking the deposition to the officer designated in the notice, who shall proceed promptly, in the manner provided by subsections (c), (e), and (f) of Code Section 9-11-30, to take the testimony of the witness in response to the questions and to prepare, certify, and file or mail the deposition, attaching thereto the copy of the notice and the questions received by him. (Ga. L. 1966, p. 609, § 31; Ga. L. 1967, p. 226, § 15; Ga. L. 1972, p. 510, § 4.)

**U.S. Code.** — For provisions of Federal Rules of Civil Procedure, Rule 31, see 28 U.S.C.

## JUDICIAL DECISIONS

**Editor's notes.** — Georgia Laws 1972, p. 510, made substantial revisions to certain sections of this chapter dealing with discovery. Prior to the 1972 amendment, this section was substantially the same as former Code 1933, § 38-2106. Hence, decisions based on this section prior to its 1972 amendment should be consulted with care.

In light of the similarity of the subject matter, decisions under former Code 1933, Ch. 21, T. 38, are included in the annotations for this section.

**As between parties, no subpoena is required** or necessary for the taking of a deposition. *Millholland v. Oglesby*, 114 Ga. App. 745, 152 S.E.2d 761 (1966), rev'd on other grounds, 223 Ga. 230, 154 S.E.2d 194 (1967) (decided under former Code 1933, Ch. 21, T. 38).

**Right to be present at taking of deposition.** — When a deposition is taken upon written interrogatories, the opposing party or the opposing party's counsel have the right to be present, and their exclusion would void the procedure, even if otherwise valid. *Reynolds v. Reynolds*, 217 Ga. 234, 123 S.E.2d 115 (1961), overruled on other grounds, *Scherer v. Scherer*, 249 Ga. 635, 292 S.E.2d 662 (1982) (decided under former Code 1933, § 38-2105).

**Cited in** *Walker v. Smith*, 439 F.2d 392 (5th Cir. 1971); *Atlanta Coca-Cola Bottling Co. v. Rosser*, 250 Ga. 52, 295 S.E.2d 827 (1982); *Munna v. Lewis*, 181 Ga. App. 860, 354 S.E.2d 181 (1987).

## OPINIONS OF THE ATTORNEY GENERAL

**Editor's notes.** — Georgia Laws 1972, p. 510, made substantial revisions to certain sections of this chapter dealing with discovery. Prior to the 1972 amendment, this section was substantially the same as former Code 1933, § 38-2106. Hence, material based on this section prior to its 1972 amendment should be consulted with care.

**No permanent record is required for dep-**

**ositions and interrogatories**, as although they are required to be filed with the clerk, being evidence, they are not considered part of the permanent record of the trial court. 1970 Op. Att'y Gen. No. U70-232.

**No filing or recording fee can be charged for depositions or interrogatories.** 1970 Op. Att'y Gen. No. U70-232.

## RESEARCH REFERENCES

**Am. Jur. 2d.** — 23 Am. Jur. 2d, Depositions and Discovery, §§ 101-103.

**C.J.S.** — 26B C.J.S., Depositions, §§ 49, 51-53, 55, 69, 80. 27 C.J.S., Discovery, §§ 30, 47, 56-59, 60, 61. 35A C.J.S., Federal Civil Procedure, §§ 619-621, 625.

**ALR.** — Pleadings, depositions, testimony, or statements in court as constituting a sufficient writing within the statute of frauds, 22 ALR 735.

Making copies of record or writings part of deposition, 59 ALR 530.

Taking deposition as judicial proceeding as regards law of privilege in libel and slander, 90 ALR 66.

Service of notice of time and place of

examination of party witness as sufficient to require his attendance without subpoena for purposes of deposition, 112 ALR 449.

Statements of parties or witnesses as subject of pretrial or other disclosure, production, or inspection, 73 ALR2d 12.

Propriety of answer to interrogatory merely referring to other documents or sources of information, 96 ALR2d 598.

Discovery, in products liability case, of defendant's knowledge as to injury to or complaints by others than plaintiff, related to product, 20 ALR3d 1430.

Taking deposition or serving interrogatories in civil case as waiver of incompetency of witness, 23 ALR3d 389.



**9-11-32. Use of depositions in court proceedings; effect of errors and irregularities in depositions.**

(a) *Use of depositions.* At the trial or upon the hearing of a motion or an interlocutory proceeding, any part or all of a deposition, so far as admissible under the rules of evidence applied as though the witness were then present and testifying, may be used against any party who was present or represented at the taking of the deposition or who had reasonable notice thereof, in accordance with any of the following provisions:

(1) Any deposition may be used by any party for the purpose of contradicting or impeaching the testimony of the deponent as a witness;

(2) The deposition of a party or of anyone who, at the time of taking the deposition, was an officer, director, or managing agent or a person designated under paragraph (6) of subsection (b) of Code Section 9-11-30 or subsection (a) of Code Section 9-11-31 to testify on behalf of a public or private corporation, a partnership or association, or a governmental agency which is a party may be used by an adverse party for any purpose;

(3) The deposition of a witness, whether or not a party, may be used by any party for any purpose if the court finds:

(A) That the witness is dead;

(B) That the witness is out of the county, unless it appears that the absence of the witness was procured by a party offering the deposition;

(C) That the witness is unable to attend or testify because of age, illness, infirmity, or imprisonment;

(D) That the party offering the deposition has been unable to procure the attendance of the witness by subpoena;

(E) That because of the nature of the business or occupation of the witness it is not possible to secure his personal attendance without manifest inconvenience to the public or third persons; or

(F) That the witness will be a member of the General Assembly and that the session of the General Assembly will conflict with the session of the court in which the case is to be tried;

(4) The deposition of a witness, whether or not a party, taken upon oral examination, may be used in the discretion of the trial judge, even though the witness is available to testify in person at the trial. The use of the deposition shall not be a ground for excluding the witness from testifying orally in open court; or

(5) If only part of a deposition is offered in evidence by a party, an adverse party may require him to introduce all of it which is relevant to

the part introduced, and any party may introduce any other parts. Substitution of parties does not affect the right to use depositions previously taken; and, when an action in any court of the United States or of any state has been dismissed and another action involving the same subject matter is afterward brought between the same parties or their representatives or successors in interest, all depositions lawfully taken and duly filed in the former action may be used in the latter as if originally taken therefor.

(b) *Objections to admissibility.* Subject to paragraph (3) of subsection (d) of this Code section, objection may be made at the trial or hearing to receiving in evidence any deposition or part thereof for any reason which would require the exclusion of the evidence if the witness were then present and testifying.

(c) *Effect of taking or using depositions.* A party does not make a person his own witness for any purpose by taking his deposition. The introduction in evidence of the deposition or any part thereof for any purpose other than that of contradicting or impeaching the deponent makes the deponent the witness of the party introducing the deposition; but this shall not apply to the use by an adverse party of a deposition under paragraph (2) of subsection (a) of this Code section. At the trial or hearing any party may rebut any relevant evidence contained in a deposition whether introduced by him or by any other party.

(d) *Effect of errors and irregularities in depositions.*

(1) AS TO NOTICE. All errors and irregularities in the notice for taking a deposition are waived unless written objection is promptly served upon the party giving the notice.

(2) AS TO DISQUALIFICATION OF OFFICER. Objection to taking a deposition because of disqualification of the officer before whom it is to be taken is waived unless made before the taking of the deposition begins or as soon thereafter as the disqualification becomes known or could be discovered with reasonable diligence.

(3) AS TO TAKING OF DEPOSITION.

(A) Objections to the competency of a witness or to the competency, relevancy, or materiality of testimony are not waived by failure to make them before or during the taking of the deposition, unless the ground of the objection is one which might have been obviated or removed if presented at that time.

(B) Errors and irregularities occurring at the oral examination in the manner of taking the deposition, in the form of the questions or answers, in the oath or affirmation, or in the conduct of parties, and errors of any kind which might be obviated, removed, or cured if

promptly presented are waived unless seasonable objection thereto is made at the taking of the deposition.

(C) Objections to the form of written questions submitted under Code Section 9-11-31 are waived unless served in writing upon the party propounding them within the time allowed for serving the succeeding cross or other questions and within five days after service of the last questions authorized.

(4) AS TO COMPLETION AND RETURN OF DEPOSITION. Errors and irregularities in the manner in which the testimony is transcribed or the deposition is prepared, signed, certified, sealed, endorsed, transmitted, filed, or otherwise dealt with by the officer under Code Sections 9-11-30 and 9-11-31 are waived unless a motion to suppress the deposition or some part thereof is made with reasonable promptness after such defect is, or with due diligence might have been, ascertained. (Ga. L. 1966, p. 609, § 32; Ga. L. 1972, p. 510, § 5; Ga. L. 1984, p. 22, § 9.)

**Cross references.** — Granting of continuance for absence of witness, § 9-10-160.

**U.S. Code.** — For provisions of Federal Rules of Civil Procedure, Rule 32, see 28 U.S.C.

**Law reviews.** — For article surveying de-

velopments in Georgia trial practice and procedure from mid-1980 through mid-1981, see 33 Mercer L. Rev. 275 (1981). For survey article on trial practice and procedure, see 34 Mercer L. Rev. 299 (1982).

## JUDICIAL DECISIONS

### ANALYSIS

GENERAL CONSIDERATION  
USE OF DEPOSITIONS  
CROSS-EXAMINATION  
ERRORS AND OBJECTIONS

#### General Consideration

**Editor's notes.** — Georgia Laws 1972, p. 510, made substantial revisions to certain sections of this chapter dealing with discovery. Prior to the 1972 amendment, this section was substantially the same as former Code 1933, § 38-2107. Subsections (a) through (c) of this section, added by the 1972 amendment, now read substantially the same as did subsections (d) through (f) of § 9-11-26 prior to enactment of Ga. L. 1972, p. 510; hence, decisions under § 9-11-26 prior to its 1972 amendment relating to subject matter now covered by this section, are included in the annotations for this section.

In light of the similarity of the subject matter, decisions under former Code 1910, §§ 5910 and 5913 and former Code 1933,

Ch. 21, T. 38 are included in the annotations for this section.

**Federal interpretation not adopted.** — Theory of representative cross-examination implicit in federal interpretation of Fed. R. Civ. P. Rule 32 is not adopted in Georgia. *Transamerica Ins. Co. v. Thrift-Mart, Inc.*, 159 Ga. App. 874, 285 S.E.2d 566 (1981).

**Relevant portions to be admitted together.** — Fairness demands that no less than all portions relevant to that interrogated about be introduced at the same time, as a statement out of context and without accompanying explanatory matter may be unfairly damaging. *Wells v. Alderman*, 117 Ga. App. 724, 162 S.E.2d 18 (1968); *City Council v. Youngblood*, 120 Ga. App. 616, 171 S.E.2d 766 (1969); *Brown v. Macheers*, 249 Ga. App. 418, 547 S.E.2d 759 (2001).

**Right to introduce remainder of deposi-**



**General Consideration (Cont'd)**

**tion where portion admitted.** — Where attorney for the appellant introduces a portion of a deposition into evidence, opposing party is entitled to introduce the remainder, or such portion thereof as was pertinent. *Reeves v. Morgan*, 121 Ga. App. 481, 174 S.E.2d 460, rev'd on other grounds, 226 Ga. 697, 177 S.E.2d 68 (1970).

**Correctness of admission or exclusion of deposition is predicated on harmful error rule.** *North Ga. Deed & Poultry Co. v. Ultra-Life Labs.*, 118 Ga. App. 149, 162 S.E.2d 803 (1968).

**Requiring reading of full deposition not tantamount to introducing evidence.** — The defendants, who rested their case without introducing any evidence, did not waive their right to make both opening and concluding arguments to the jury by exercising their right to require the introduction of the remaining relevant portions of the depositions from which the plaintiffs' counsel had read selected excerpts. *Thico Plan, Inc. v. Ashkouti*, 171 Ga. App. 536, 320 S.E.2d 604 (1984).

**Loss of right to present opening and closing arguments.** — In a personal injury case, when the defense read into the record portions of a deposition, parts of which plaintiff previously read into the record, the defense lost its right to present opening and concluding closing argument because the parts of the deposition it read into the record were not relevant to the parts of the deposition plaintiff read into the record, so the defense made the deponent its witness and presented evidence, under O.C.G.A. § 9-11-32(c). *Rouse v. Polott*, 274 Ga. App. 226, 617 S.E.2d 185 (2005).

**Although physicians may not have appeared to testify in person, their deposition testimony was certainly not of a "weaker and inferior nature."** *Meacham v. Barber*, 183 Ga. App. 533, 359 S.E.2d 424 (1987).

**Cited in Clayton County Bd. of Educ. v. Hooper**, 128 Ga. App. 817, 198 S.E.2d 373 (1973); *Carter v. Tatum*, 134 Ga. App. 345, 212 S.E.2d 439 (1975); *Kenney v. Piedmont Hosp.*, 136 Ga. App. 660, 222 S.E.2d 162 (1975); *New House Prods., Inc. v. Commercial Plastics & Supply Corp.*, 141 Ga. App. 199, 233 S.E.2d 45 (1977); *Strother Ford, Inc. v. Bullock*, 142 Ga. App. 843, 237 S.E.2d

208 (1977); *Harris v. Harris*, 242 Ga. 576, 250 S.E.2d 407 (1978); *International Ass'n of Bridge Ironworkers, Local 387 v. Moore*, 149 Ga. App. 431, 254 S.E.2d 438 (1979); *Grant v. Bell*, 150 Ga. App. 141, 257 S.E.2d 12 (1979); *Stanfield v. Smith*, 152 Ga. App. 22, 262 S.E.2d 216 (1979); *Garrison v. Rich's*, 154 Ga. App. 663, 269 S.E.2d 513 (1980); *Ideal Pool Corp. v. Champion*, 157 Ga. App. 380, 277 S.E.2d 753 (1981); *Stokes v. McRae*, 247 Ga. 658, 278 S.E.2d 393 (1981); *Associated Grocers Coop. v. Trust Co.*, 158 Ga. App. 115, 279 S.E.2d 248 (1981); *Williams v. Church's Fried Chicken, Inc.*, 158 Ga. App. 26, 279 S.E.2d 465 (1981); *Laughridge v. Moss*, 163 Ga. App. 427, 294 S.E.2d 672 (1982); *Mulkey v. GMC*, 164 Ga. App. 752, 299 S.E.2d 48 (1982); *Freeman v. Allstate Bus. Sys.*, 166 Ga. App. 249, 304 S.E.2d 97 (1983); *Sheats v. Tri-Cities Hosp. Auth.*, 167 Ga. App. 122, 306 S.E.2d 75 (1983); *Decker v. Decker*, 256 Ga. 513, 350 S.E.2d 434 (1986); *Stinson v. Pratt*, 182 Ga. App. 552, 356 S.E.2d 519 (1987); *Bryant v. Food Giant, Inc.*, 184 Ga. App. 155, 361 S.E.2d 38 (1987); *Davis v. Jones*, 189 Ga. App. 569, 377 S.E.2d 163 (1988); *State Farm Mut. Auto. Ins. Co. v. United States Fid. & Guar. Co.*, 190 Ga. App. 220, 378 S.E.2d 400 (1989); *Collins v. Newman Mach. Co.*, 190 Ga. App. 879, 380 S.E.2d 314 (1989); *Medlin v. Boyston Lumber & Bldg. Supply, Inc.*, 193 Ga. App. 608, 388 S.E.2d 861 (1989); *T.J. Morris Co. v. Dykes*, 197 Ga. App. 392, 398 S.E.2d 403 (1990); *Brand Banking Co. v. Roosman*, 199 Ga. App. 58, 404 S.E.2d 286 (1991); *Renew v. Edenfield*, 200 Ga. App. 484, 408 S.E.2d 499 (1991); *Morrison v. Koornick*, 201 Ga. App. 367, 411 S.E.2d 105 (1991); *James v. Tyler*, 215 Ga. App. 479, 451 S.E.2d 506 (1994).

**Use of Depositions**

**Discretion of court.** — Use of deposition of witness taken after notice to opposite party and with counsel for both parties present lies within sound discretion of the court, and this remains true even where the witness may be present in court. *Pembroke Mgt., Inc. v. Cossaboon*, 157 Ga. App. 675, 278 S.E.2d 100 (1981); *Smoky, Inc. v. McCray*, 196 Ga. App. 650, 396 S.E.2d 794, cert. denied, 196 Ga. App. 650, 396 S.E.2d 794 (1990).

There was no abuse of discretion in admitting into evidence the deposition of a witness

who was available to testify at trial, but had expected to be out of state for a new employer until after the trial, where the circumstances surrounding the taking of the deposition showed that the notice was not unreasonable and plaintiff did not show how it was harmed by admission of the deposition. *American Aluminum Prods. Co. v. Binswanger Glass Co.*, 194 Ga. App. 703, 391 S.E.2d 688 (1990).

After an individual's deposition was taken in Florida, where the individual resided, and the individual walked out before the deposition was completed in an action by an estate administratrix, alleging negligent entrustment against a company, but the administratrix did not attempt to complete the deposition or take any other steps to obtain the discovery before the trial court ruled on a summary judgment motion, the trial court did not abuse its discretion in considering the deposition, pursuant to O.C.G.A. § 9-11-32. *Scott v. LaRosa & LaRosa, Inc.*, 275 Ga. App. 96, 619 S.E.2d 787 (2005).

**Use of deposition under paragraph (a)(1).** — The evidence of a witness's testimony at the witness's deposition was properly admissible under paragraph (a)(1) of O.C.G.A. § 9-11-32, particularly as the witness had difficulty with memory at the time of trial and conceded the deposition was closer in time to the events in question. *Lawson v. Athens Auto Supply & Elec., Inc.*, 200 Ga. App. 609, 409 S.E.2d 60, cert. denied, 200 Ga. App. 395, 409 S.E.2d 60 (1991).

**Relationship of paragraphs (a)(2) and (a)(3).** — Paragraph (a)(2) of this section clearly applies to the deposition of an adverse party, while paragraph (a)(3) of this section does not; hence, paragraph (a)(3) is an expansion of the provisions of paragraph (a)(2), rather than a contradictory restriction. *Head v. H.J. Russell Constr. Co.*, 152 Ga. App. 864, 264 S.E.2d 313 (1980) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-32).

**Right to use deposition not absolute.** — Right to use the deposition in place of a witness or party who is present in court is not absolute. *Millholland v. Neal*, 118 Ga. App. 566, 164 S.E.2d 451 (1968).

**Against whom deposition may be used.** — A deposition, to the extent admissible under the rules of evidence, may be used against any party present or represented at the

taking or having due notice thereof, in accordance with any one of the enumerated provisions. *Colbert Co. v. Newsom*, 125 Ga. App. 571, 188 S.E.2d 266 (1972).

**Use of deposition under paragraph (a)(4) in discretion of court.** — Where the deposition of a witness was taken after notice to defendants and with counsel of record for all parties present, the use thereof was in the discretion of the trial judge. *Ricketts v. Liberty Mut. Ins. Co.*, 127 Ga. App. 483, 194 S.E.2d 311 (1972).

Deposition of a witness, whether or not a party, taken upon oral examination, may be used in the discretion of the trial judge, even though the witness is available to testify in person at the trial. *Smith v. Davis*, 121 Ga. App. 704, 175 S.E.2d 28 (1970).

Decision by the trial court to admit into evidence a deposition taken upon oral examination where witness is available shall be reversed only when party objecting to admission of the deposition shows that trial court abused its discretion. *Atlanta Coca-Cola Bottling Co. v. Rosser*, 250 Ga. 52, 295 S.E.2d 827 (1982).

**Use of deposition of witness present during trial but later excused** without the knowledge of the other party is a matter within the sound discretion of the trial court. *Watson v. Elberton-Elbert County Hosp. Auth.*, 229 Ga. 26, 189 S.E.2d 66 (1972).

**Showing that deposition was taken in connection with former litigation** on the same subject matter between the same parties, as well as others, in the same court, supported the trial judge in allowing plaintiff to use the deposition. *Colbert Co. v. Newsom*, 125 Ga. App. 571, 188 S.E.2d 266 (1972).

**Use of deposition from prior action on motion for summary judgment.** — Trial court's consideration, on motion for summary judgment, of deposition given by moving party in a prior action between the same parties and concerning substantially the same issues, offered in present action by the adverse party, was proper; there is no requirement that deponent needed to be unavailable before the court could examine such deposition. *Clover Realty Co. v. J.L. Todd Auction Co.*, 146 Ga. App. 576, 246 S.E.2d 695 (1978); *Mitchell v. Southern Gen. Ins. Co.*, 194 Ga. App. 218, 390 S.E.2d 79 (1990), cert. denied, 194 Ga. App. 912, 390 S.E.2d 79 (1990).



### Use of Depositions (Cont'd)

**Physician's deposition.** — Rule as to admissibility is the same when a deposition of a physician is offered as when the physician testifies upon a trial. *Sapp v. Kitchens*, 124 Ga. App. 764, 186 S.E.2d 121 (1971).

**Attorney as unavailable witness.** — Where a witness subpoenaed by plaintiffs was an attorney who, at the time of this trial, was compelled to attend the trial of the attorney's own client's case in another county, the trial court did not err in ruling that the witness was unavailable to appear at trial and in permitting the attorney's testimony to be presented by deposition. *Jet Air, Inc. v. EPPS Air Serv., Inc.*, 194 Ga. App. 829, 392 S.E.2d 245, cert. denied, 194 Ga. App. 911, 392 S.E.2d 245 (1990).

**Statement of attorney of witness' unavailability.** — As an attorney is an officer of the court, whose statement to the court in the attorney's place is considered prima facie true and needs no further verification unless required by the court or the opposing party, use of deposition based on statement of attorney in the attorney's place that witness was unavailable for testimony was proper. *Sheffield v. Lockhart*, 151 Ga. App. 551, 260 S.E.2d 416 (1979); *Wright v. Millines*, 217 Ga. App. 464, 458 S.E.2d 488 (1995).

**Out-of-state witness.** — The trial court could properly admit the deposition of a witness who was out-of-state. *Lil Champ Food Stores, Inc. v. DOT*, 230 Ga. App. 715, 498 S.E.2d 94 (1998).

In a medical malpractice action against a pediatrician and a hospital, when the pediatrician settled and the hospital did not, the deposition of an out of state expert on the pediatrician's witness list was properly admitted by the trial court, even though the deposition was taken for discovery purposes only, as the witness was unavailable, under O.C.G.A. § 9-11-32(a)(3)(B), because the witness resided out of state, and the admission of the witness's deposition was within the trial court's discretion. *Gill v. Spivey*, 264 Ga. App. 723, 592 S.E.2d 132 (2003).

**Physician as unavailable witness.** — The refusal of the probate court to find that the nature of a physician's occupation would cause manifest inconvenience to others if the physician's attendance as a witness was required was not error; even though the

evidence would have authorized such finding, it was not required. *Collins v. Kiah*, 218 Ga. App. 484, 462 S.E.2d 158 (1995).

**New trial for improper ruling on admission of deposition.** — Where a ruling of the trial court on the introduction of a deposition showed that no discretion was exercised and the judgment rendered was based upon an erroneous view of the law, a new trial would be granted. *Watson v. Elberton-Elbert County Hosp. Auth.*, 229 Ga. 26, 189 S.E.2d 66 (1972).

**Adoption of deponent's testimony by introduction at trial.** — Testimony of deponent obtained through discovery does not belong to or bind either party until such testimony is introduced in evidence at the trial of the case, whereupon the party introducing it adopts the testimony and is bound by it. *Travis Meat & Seafood Co. v. Ashworth*, 127 Ga. App. 284, 193 S.E.2d 166 (1972).

**Admission in subsequent trial.** — Specific and limited provision for admission into evidence in subsequent trial of depositions taken in prior action is made by paragraph (a)(5) of O.C.G.A. § 9-11-32. All other issues relating to the admission into evidence in a subsequent trial of testimony taken in connection with a prior action must be resolved under O.C.G.A. § 24-3-10. *Transamerica Ins. Co. v. Thrift-Mart, Inc.*, 159 Ga. App. 874, 285 S.E.2d 566 (1981).

Trial court did not abuse its discretion in excluding the deposition testimony from two prior unrelated proceedings because it was clear that the prior actions did not involve the same parties and the property owner failed to point to any evidence demonstrating that those cases involved the same subject matter. *Tharp v. Vesta Holdings I, LLC*, 276 Ga. App. 901, 625 S.E.2d 46 (2005).

**Use of deposition absent a finding of witness's unavailability.** — Although O.C.G.A. § 9-11-32 plainly requires a finding of unavailability before the deposition of a witness, whether or not a party, may be used for any purpose, the violation of this mandate does not demand reversal if the testimony of the witness is not material to the verdict rendered by the jury. *Elder v. Metropolitan Atlanta Rapid Transit Auth.*, 160 Ga. App. 78, 286 S.E.2d 315 (1981), overruled on other grounds, *Chadwick v. Miller*, 169 Ga. App. 338, 312 S.E.2d 835 (1983).

**Objection to use of party's deposition after party's voluntary absence.** — It would



be a fraud on the court to permit a party to voluntarily absent oneself from the party's own trial and then for any reason claim the party's deposition could not be used. *Fisher Scientific Co. v. McCorkle*, 163 Ga. App. 613, 295 S.E.2d 366 (1982).

**Use of portion of videotaped deposition.**

— Trial court did not err in allowing only a portion of a video deposition to be used because under O.C.G.A. § 9-11-32 the individual who gave the deposition was both an adverse party and was an officer of the corporation named in the promissory estoppel lawsuit. *Rental Equip. Group, L.L.C. v. Maci, L.L.C.*, 263 Ga. App. 155, 587 S.E.2d 364 (2003).

**It is within the discretion of the court** to allow a deposition to be read even though the party is present and testifies. *Parker & Co. v. Glenn*, 90 Ga. App. 500, 83 S.E.2d 263 (1954) (decided under former Code 1933, § 38-2103).

**Reading of deposition during trial.**

— Where depositions of a witness are taken for use in a cause then pending, at trial the deposition so taken may, in the discretion of the court, be read in evidence notwithstanding presence of the witness at the trial. *Western & A.R.R. v. Bussey*, 95 Ga. 584, 23 S.E. 207 (1894); *Southern Ry. v. Dickson*, 138 Ga. 371, 75 S.E. 462 (1912).

**Harmless error to exclude deposition testimony.** — Although the deposition of the former employer's agent in response to the former employee's request for a deposition under O.C.G.A. § 9-11-30(b)(6) was admissible under O.C.G.A. § 9-11-32(a), because the agent had no direct personal knowledge of the employee's contract or its termination, the agent's deposition testimony had no probative value as to the matters for which it was proffered, specifically for rebuttal and impeachment purposes; thus, it was harmless error to exclude it. *Griffin v. Greene County Hosp. Auth.*, 260 Ga. App. 122, 578 S.E.2d 913 (2003).

**Taking of discovery documents into jury room.** — Rule that interrogatories and depositions should not be taken into the jury room does not apply to documents which are introduced as documents and not orally, under the best evidence rule. *Dunagan v. Elder*, 154 Ga. App. 728, 270 S.E.2d 18 (1980) (decided under former Code 1933, § 38-2101).

**Cross-Examination**

**Excluding deposition testimony adduced on cross-examination.** — There is no specific basis for excluding deposition testimony adduced on cross-examination. *Colbert Co. v. Newsom*, 125 Ga. App. 571, 188 S.E.2d 266 (1972).

**Right to cross-examine not abridged.**

— Allowing plaintiff's attorney to read into evidence, along with the attorney's own examination of deponent, those portions of proffered deposition consisting of examination of the witness by defendant's attorney did not abridge defendant's right to cross-examine. *Kamman v. Seabolt*, 149 Ga. App. 167, 253 S.E.2d 842 (1979).

**Refusal to admit deposition harmless where deponent cross-examined extensively.**

— Where deponent spent considerable time on the witness stand and was cross-examined extensively and thoroughly by opposing counsel, including the use of the deponent's deposition for impeachment purposes, the court's refusal to admit the deposition as evidence constituted at most harmless error. *Marathon Oil Co. v. Hollis*, 167 Ga. App. 48, 305 S.E.2d 864 (1983).

**Admission of depositions for impeachment purposes.** — Where defendant was cross-examined by deposition and later testified on the trial, the deposition was admissible for impeachment purposes, there being some variance between the testimony contained in the deposition and that delivered on the trial. *Parker & Co. v. Glenn*, 90 Ga. App. 500, 83 S.E.2d 263 (1954) (decided under former Code 1933, § 38-2103).

Where it appears that the witness was questioned about the depositions while the witness was on the stand, and that the witness testified, as to certain matters, somewhat at variance from the depositions, it was not an abuse of discretion for the court to allow the depositions in evidence for the purpose of impeachment. *Parker & Co. v. Glenn*, 90 Ga. App. 500, 83 S.E.2d 263 (1954) (decided under former Code 1933, § 38-2103).

**Errors and Objections**

**Prompt notification of defect in notice of deposition.** — While proper notice is required for taking a deposition, the opposing party must promptly notify the party giving the notice if it is technically deficient in any

**Errors and Objections (Cont'd)**

manner. *Republic Nat'l Bank v. Hodgson*, 124 Ga. App. 11, 183 S.E.2d 4 (1971).

**Rationale for requiring prompt notice.** — Rationale of requiring that written objection to a deficient notice of a deposition be made promptly, failing which the error or irregularity in the notice is deemed to have been waived, is the same as that for the requirement that objections to the evidence be made as of the time of taking the deposition. *Republic Nat'l Bank v. Hodgson*, 124 Ga. App. 11, 183 S.E.2d 4 (1971).

**Raising an issue on appeal is not "reasonable promptness"** as required by paragraph (d)(4) of this section. *Building Assocs. v. Crider*, 141 Ga. App. 825, 234 S.E.2d 666 (1977) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-32).

**Waiver of error which might have been obviated.** — An error or irregularity in the taking of a deposition in connection with a workers' compensation claim which might have been obviated, removed, or cured is waived unless seasonable objection thereto is made at the taking of the deposition. *Royal Globe Indem. Co. v. Thompson*, 123 Ga. App. 268, 180 S.E.2d 576 (1971).

Where no objection was made during the deposition to the form of the question or to the responsiveness of the answer, although any such alleged error could have been obviated, removed, or cured if promptly presented, failure to so object constitutes a waiver. *Haynes v. McCambry*, 203 Ga. App. 464, 416 S.E.2d 893 (1992).

**Objection of competency to testify properly sustained.** — Trial court did not err in sustaining an objection raised at trial as to the competency of plaintiff husband to testify regarding an oral contract with the plaintiff's deceased wife, despite plaintiff's contention that the issue of plaintiff's competency to testify was waived by defendants by the taking of a deposition, where the deposition itself showed that the parties reserved the right to object to the evidence when presented at trial. *Rigby v. Powell*, 236 Ga. 687, 225 S.E.2d 48 (1976).

**Defaulted case not reinstated by failure to object to notice of deposition.** — Party's failure to object to notice of intent to take the party's deposition on the ground that the case was in default would not of itself be sufficient to reinstate the case. *Minnesota*

*Mut. Life Ins. Co. v. Love*, 120 Ga. App. 502, 171 S.E.2d 361 (1969).

**Waiver of objection to competency of expert witness.** — If plaintiff had objected during the deposition to the absence of proof of the witness's competency to testify as an expert, defense counsel might have been able to cure this ground of objection by proof of the witness's qualifications; since the plaintiff did not, the plaintiff waived the right to raise this objection under subparagraph (d)(3)(A) of O.C.G.A. § 9-11-32. *Andean Motor Co. v. Mulkey*, 251 Ga. 32, 302 S.E.2d 550 (1983); *Jones v. Scarborough*, 194 Ga. App. 468, 390 S.E.2d 674 (1990).

**Waiver of objection to videotape of deposition.** — Objection based on lack of court order allowing videotaping of deposition was waived, where no objection to the videotaping was raised prior to trial. Even if the objection was timely made at trial, any error in the admission of the videotaped deposition was harmless, where the videotaping was conducted in substantial compliance with required technical conditions and procedures. *DuBois v. Ray*, 177 Ga. App. 349, 339 S.E.2d 605 (1985).

**Waiver of objections affecting formal development of evidence.** — Objections which must be made at the taking of depositions or will otherwise be considered to be waived are restricted to those affecting the formal development of the evidence. *Hamilton v. Pulaski County*, 86 Ga. App. 705, 72 S.E.2d 487 (1952) (decided under former Code 1933, § 38-2304).

**Time for objections to competency and relevance.** — Objections as to competency and relevance of evidence need not be made at the taking of depositions. *Hamilton v. Pulaski County*, 86 Ga. App. 705, 72 S.E.2d 487 (1952) (decided under former Code 1933, § 38-2304).

Objections which should be made at taking depositions are formal objections to the testimony or to the competency of the witness, so far as are then known to the objecting party, and fact that at the taking of deposition the party did not make objection to the testimony did not prevent the party at trial from objecting to it upon substantial grounds, such as irrelevancy or incompetency, as to which the law does not require objection to be made at the time the witness is offered. *Georgia Ry. & Elec. Co v. Bailey*, 9 Ga. App. 106, 70 S.E. 607 (1911).

Where depositions of a witness were taken and certain objections to parts of the testimony were made and noted, this did not preclude party against whom the evidence was offered from objecting, at trial, to cer-

tain parts of the testimony on the ground that they were hearsay and secondary in character, although such objections were not noted on the examination. *Erk v. Simpson*, 137 Ga. 608, 73 S.E. 1065 (1912).

### RESEARCH REFERENCES

**Am. Jur. 2d.** — 23 Am. Jur. 2d, Depositions and Discovery, §§ 104-115.

**C.J.S.** — 26B C.J.S., Depositions, §§ 19, 88-102, 105. 27 C.J.S., Discovery, §§ 12, 30, 68, 69 79. 35A C.J.S., Federal Civil Procedure, §§ 596, 608, 633, 634, 636, 644, 660-666, 695.

**ALR.** — Pleadings, depositions, testimony, or statements in court as constituting a sufficient writing within the statute of frauds, 22 ALR 735.

Rule against conviction of perjury upon contradictory statements as affected by defendant's admission in second statement, 25 ALR 416.

Effect of prosecuting attorney's consent to taking of deposition without complying with conditions prescribed by statute, 27 ALR 1041.

Making copies of record or writings part of deposition, 59 ALR 530.

Introduction of deposition by party other than the one at whose instance it was taken, 134 ALR 212.

Sufficiency of showing of grounds for admission of deposition in criminal case, 44 ALR2d 768.

Propriety and effect of jury in civil case taking depositions to jury room during deliberations, 57 ALR2d 1011.

Identity of subject matter or of issues as

condition of admissibility in civil case of testimony or deposition in former proceeding of witness not now available, 70 ALR2d 494.

Statements of parties or witnesses as subject of pretrial or other disclosure, production, or inspection, 73 ALR2d 12.

Propriety of answer to interrogatory merely referring to other documents or sources of information, 96 ALR2d 598.

Admissibility in evidence of deposition as against one not a party at time of its taking, 4 ALR3d 1075.

Party's right to use, as evidence in civil trial, his own testimony given upon interrogatories or depositions taken by opponent, 13 ALR3d 1312.

Discovery, in products liability case, of defendant's knowledge as to injury to or complaints by others than plaintiff, related to product, 20 ALR3d 1430.

Taking deposition or serving interrogatories in civil case as waiver of incompetency of witness, 23 ALR3d 389.

Use, in federal criminal prosecution, of deposition of absent witness taken in foreign country, as affected by Federal Rule of Criminal Procedure 15(b) and (d) requiring presence of accused and that deposition be taken in manner provided in civil actions, 105 ALR Fed. 537.

### 9-11-33. Interrogatories to parties.

#### (a) *Availability; procedures for use.*

(1) Any party may serve upon any other party written interrogatories to be answered by the party served or, if the party served is a public or private corporation or a partnership or association or a governmental agency, by any officer or agent, who shall furnish such information as is available to the party. Interrogatories may, without leave of court, be served upon the plaintiff after commencement of the action and upon any other party with or after service of the summons and complaint upon that party; provided, however, that no party may serve interrogatories containing more than 50 interrogatories, including subparts, upon any



other party without leave of court upon a showing of complex litigation or undue hardship incurred if such additional interrogatories are not permitted.

(2) Each interrogatory shall be answered separately and fully in writing under oath, unless it is objected to, in which event the reasons for objection shall be stated in lieu of an answer. The answers are to be signed by the person making them, and the objections signed by the attorney making them. The party upon whom the interrogatories have been served shall serve a copy of the answers, and objections if any, within 30 days after the service of the interrogatories, except that a defendant may serve answers or objections within 45 days after service of the summons and complaint upon that defendant. The court may allow a shorter or longer time. The party submitting the interrogatories may move for an order under subsection (a) of Code Section 9-11-37 with respect to any objection to or other failure to answer an interrogatory.

(b) *Scope; use at trial.*

(1) Interrogatories may relate to any matters which can be inquired into under subsection (b) of Code Section 9-11-26, and the answers may be used to the extent permitted by the rules of evidence.

(2) An interrogatory otherwise proper is not necessarily objectionable merely because an answer to the interrogatory involves an opinion or contention that relates to fact or to the application of law to fact; but the court may order that such an interrogatory need not be answered until after designated discovery has been completed or until a pretrial conference or other later time.

(c) *Option to produce business records.* Where the answer to an interrogatory may be derived or ascertained from the business records of the party upon whom the interrogatory has been served or from an examination, audit, or inspection of such business records, or from a compilation, abstract, or summary based thereon, and the burden of deriving or ascertaining the answer is substantially the same for the party serving the interrogatory as for the party served, it is a sufficient answer to the interrogatory to specify the records from which the answer may be derived or ascertained and to afford to the party serving the interrogatory reasonable opportunity to examine, audit, or inspect such records and to make copies, compilations, abstracts, or summaries. (Ga. L. 1966, p. 609, § 33; Ga. L. 1972, p. 510, § 6; Ga. L. 1980, p. 938, § 1.)

**U.S. Code.** — For provisions of Federal Rules of Civil Procedure, Rule 33, see 28 U.S.C.

**Law reviews.** — For article, "On with the Old!," see 24 Ga. St. B.J. 13 (1987).

## JUDICIAL DECISIONS

## ANALYSIS

## GENERAL CONSIDERATION

## ANSWERS

## OBJECTIONS

## General Consideration

**Editor's notes.** — Georgia Laws 1972, p. 510, made substantial revisions to certain sections of this chapter dealing with discovery. Prior to the 1972 amendment, this section was substantially the same as former Code 1933, § 38-2108. Hence, decisions based on this section prior to its 1972 amendment should be consulted with care.

In light of the similarity of the subject matter, decisions under former Code 1910, § 5886 and former Code 1933, Ch. 21, T. 38 are included in the annotations for this section.

**Interrogatories serve two purposes:** first, to ascertain facts and procure evidence or to secure information as to where it obtains; and, second, to narrow the issues. *Thornton v. State Hwy. Dep't*, 113 Ga. App. 351, 148 S.E.2d 66 (1966) (decided under former Code 1933, §§ 38-2105 and 38-2108).

**Scope of discovery as broad as general discovery provision.** — The scope of discovery under O.C.G.A. § 9-11-33 is as broad as the scope of examination under O.C.G.A. § 9-11-26(b) (general discovery provision). *Armstrong v. Strand*, 167 Ga. App. 723, 307 S.E.2d 528 (1983).

**Scope same as for request to produce.** — Scope of permissible discovery by interrogatories under O.C.G.A. § 9-11-33 is the same as by request to produce under O.C.G.A. § 9-11-34(a). *E.H. Siler Realty & Bus. Broker, Inc. v. Sanderlin*, 158 Ga. App. 796, 282 S.E.2d 381 (1981).

**Interrogatories are addressed to the opposite party, not to counsel,** and counsel cannot be ineluctably bound to use all witnesses whose names are given, or precluded from the using of others whose existence may later be discovered. *Nathan v. Duncan*, 113 Ga. App. 630, 149 S.E.2d 383 (1966) (decided under former Code 1933 § 38-2108).

**Trial court is authorized to determine that the number of interrogatories, including subparts, is within the number authorized by O.C.G.A. § 9-11-33.** *Shannon v.*

*Toronto-Dominion Bank*, 168 Ga. App. 279, 308 S.E.2d 682 (1983).

**Number of interrogatories allowed.** — Without leave of court, a party may not serve a total of more than 50 interrogatories and such limit is a cumulative, not a "per set" limit. *Copher v. Mackey*, 220 Ga. App. 43, 467 S.E.2d 362 (1996).

**Discretion of trial court.** — Trial judge has broad control over the use and limitations of discovery procedures, and unless there is a clear abuse of this discretion, the appellate courts will not interfere. *Jackson v. Gordon*, 122 Ga. App. 657, 178 S.E.2d 310 (1970).

**It is not necessary to cite authority for propounding of interrogatories in the instrument propounding them.** *Sparks Specialty Co. v. Moss*, 110 Ga. App. 585, 139 S.E.2d 345 (1964) (decided under former Code 1933, § 38-2108).

**Taking of discovery documents into jury room.** — Rule that interrogatories and depositions should not be taken into the jury room does not apply to documents which are introduced as documents and not orally, under the best evidence rule. *Dunagan v. Elder*, 154 Ga. App. 728, 270 S.E.2d 18 (1980) (decided under former Code 1933, § 38-2101).

**Appellate court will be slow to find error in requiring attendance of a witness instead of permitting the witness's interrogatories to be read.** *Baker v. Lyman*, 53 Ga. 339 (1874).

**Taking of interrogatories is limited to service on an adverse party, to be answered by the party served, and cannot be construed as conferring on plaintiff the absolute right to establish plaintiff's case by the plaintiff's own written interrogatories.** *Reynolds v. Reynolds*, 217 Ga. 234, 123 S.E.2d 115 (1961), overruled on other grounds, *Scherer v. Scherer*, 249 Ga. 635, 292 S.E.2d 662 (1982) (decided under former Code 1933, § 38-2108).

**Interrogatories should be sufficiently specific as to require specific answer.** *Nathan v. Duncan*, 113 Ga. App. 630, 149 S.E.2d 383 (1966) (decided under former Code 1933, § 38-2108).

**General Consideration (Cont'd)**

**Scope and usage of interrogatories formerly broader.** — Prior to the 1972 amendment to this section, the scope and usage of interrogatories was much broader. *Carter v. Tatum*, 134 Ga. App. 345, 212 S.E.2d 439 (1975) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-33).

**Request for “all documentary evidence to be introduced at trial” too broad.** — Interrogatories requesting the listing of all documents relied upon to demonstrate and support facts relevant to the litigation would be within the permissible scope of discovery under O.C.G.A. § 9-11-33, but one requesting “all documentary evidence which will be introduced at trial” would not. *E.H. Siler Realty & Bus. Broker, Inc. v. Sanderlin*, 158 Ga. App. 796, 282 S.E.2d 381 (1981).

**Dismissal or default judgment appropriate following failure to answer or object.** — The failure of a party to file answers or objections to interrogatories within the statutory period may itself constitute justification for such harsh sanctions as dismissal of the offending party’s pleadings or entry of default judgment in favor of the party seeking discovery. *Ross v. White*, 175 Ga. App. 791, 334 S.E.2d 371 (1985).

**Propounding party not entitled to names of those to be called as witnesses at trial.** — While the party who propounds interrogatories is entitled to the names and addresses of other party’s witnesses who have knowledge of relevant facts, the party is not entitled to the specific names of those persons who will be called as witnesses at the trial of the case. *E.H. Siler Realty & Bus. Broker, Inc. v. Sanderlin*, 158 Ga. App. 796, 282 S.E.2d 381 (1981).

**Cited in** *Hodges v. Youmans*, 122 Ga. App. 487, 177 S.E.2d 577 (1970); *Hopkins v. Allen*, 123 Ga. App. 330, 180 S.E.2d 919 (1971); *Johnson v. O’Donnell*, 123 Ga. App. 375, 181 S.E.2d 291 (1971); *Smith v. Byess*, 127 Ga. App. 39, 192 S.E.2d 552 (1972); *HFC v. Ensley*, 127 Ga. App. 876, 195 S.E.2d 236 (1973); *Smith v. Bass*, 131 Ga. App. 557, 206 S.E.2d 541 (1974); *Swindell v. Swindell*, 233 Ga. 854, 213 S.E.2d 697 (1975); *Snead v. Pay-Less Rentals, Inc.*, 134 Ga. App. 325, 214 S.E.2d 412 (1975); *Lee v. Morrison*, 138 Ga. App. 332, 226 S.E.2d 124 (1976); *Merrill Lynch, Pierce, Fenner & Smith, Inc. v. Echols*, 138 Ga. App. 593, 226 S.E.2d 742

(1976); *Shannon Co. v. Heneveld*, 138 Ga. App. 756, 227 S.E.2d 412 (1976); *Williams v. Trust Co.*, 140 Ga. App. 49, 230 S.E.2d 45 (1976); *Fountain v. Marta*, 147 Ga. App. 465, 249 S.E.2d 296 (1978); *Record Shack of Atlanta, Inc. v. Daugherty*, 147 Ga. App. 753, 250 S.E.2d 154 (1978); *Interstate Fire Ins. Co. v. Mayer*, 147 Ga. App. 751, 250 S.E.2d 158 (1978); *Mayer v. Interstate Fire Ins. Co.*, 243 Ga. 436, 254 S.E.2d 825 (1979); *Wetherington v. Koepenick & Horne, Inc.*, 153 Ga. App. 302, 265 S.E.2d 107 (1980); *Massengale v. Georgia Power Co.*, 153 Ga. App. 476, 265 S.E.2d 830 (1980); *Rucker v. Blakey*, 157 Ga. App. 615, 278 S.E.2d 158 (1981); *Bullard v. Ewing*, 158 Ga. App. 287, 279 S.E.2d 737 (1981); *Eunice v. Citicorp Homeowners, Inc.*, 167 Ga. App. 335, 306 S.E.2d 395 (1983); *Danger v. Strother*, 171 Ga. App. 607, 320 S.E.2d 613 (1984); *Ross v. White*, 175 Ga. App. 791, 334 S.E.2d 371 (1985); *Albers v. Brown*, 177 Ga. App. 620, 340 S.E.2d 260 (1986); *Hiney v. Bennaman*, 177 Ga. App. 753, 341 S.E.2d 284 (1986); *Riches to Rags, Inc. v. McAlexander & Assocs.*, 249 Ga. App. 649, 549 S.E.2d 474 (2001); *McKesson HBOC, Inc. v. Adler*, 254 Ga. App. 500, 562 S.E.2d 809 (2002).

**Answers**

**Full answer to question asked required.** — In making answer, the party to whom interrogatories are directed is required to go no further than is required in making full answer to the questions asked. *Nathan v. Duncan*, 113 Ga. App. 630, 149 S.E.2d 383 (1966) (decided under former Code 1933, § 38-2108).

**Party making answer is bound to give truthful answers** to the interrogatories, and must see to it that its answers are truthful as of the time of trial as well as of the time of answering the interrogatories. *Nathan v. Duncan*, 113 Ga. App. 630, 149 S.E.2d 383 (1966) (decided under former Code 1933, § 38-2108).

**Promptly supplement where necessary.** — Subsequently acquired information that should be given in a supplemental answer should be supplied promptly, as the purpose and spirit of this discovery procedure is to eliminate the element of surprise. *Nathan v. Duncan*, 113 Ga. App. 630, 149 S.E.2d 383 (1966) (decided under former Code 1933, § 38-2108).



**Supplementation of list of witnesses to occurrence.** — Interrogatory may seek the names, addresses, occupations, places of employment, etc., of all witnesses to an occurrence, and if the party to whom this interrogatory is directed learns of other witnesses to the occurrence after making answer, the party should promptly supply that information by way of a supplemental answer, regardless of whether the interrogatories are specifically made continuing. *Nathan v. Duncan*, 113 Ga. App. 630, 149 S.E.2d 383 (1966) (decided under former Code 1933, § 38-2108).

**Compelling party to answer interrogatories and produce requested documents** did not constitute an unauthorized commingling of discovery procedures, where there was a clear delineation as to each discovery procedure and the law applicable to each procedure was cited. *Whisenaut v. Gray*, 189 Ga. App. 314, 375 S.E.2d 619, cert. denied, 189 Ga. App. 913, 375 S.E.2d 619 (1988).

**Interrogatories are not pleadings, and counsel cannot answer them.** *Gregory v. King Plumbing, Inc.*, 127 Ga. App. 512, 194 S.E.2d 271 (1972).

**Personal answer under oath required.** — Plain and unambiguous terms of this section require a party to answer personally a party opponent's interrogatories under oath. *Gregory v. King Plumbing, Inc.*, 127 Ga. App. 512, 194 S.E.2d 271 (1972) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-33).

**Separately and fully in writing.** — Interrogatories served on a party must be answered by the party separately and fully in writing under oath. *Gregory v. King Plumbing, Inc.*, 127 Ga. App. 512, 194 S.E.2d 271 (1972).

**Unsworn writing by counsel does not constitute an answer** to an interrogatory. *Williamson v. Lunsford*, 119 Ga. App. 240, 166 S.E.2d 622 (1969).

**Stipulation for admission of answers without signature.** — Where defendant's attorney stipulated that answers to interrogatories signed by the attorney but not by defendant were presented "for the reliance of all concerned," it was not error for the court to construe this as a stipulation that the answers could be used in evidence without the formality of deponent's signature under oath. *Woodson v. Burton*, 241 Ga. 130, 243 S.E.2d 885 (1978).

**Party may answer or object.** — Party has the choice of answering an interrogatory or making objection in the manner set forth. *Aetna Life Ins. Co. v. Greene*, 116 Ga. App. 783, 159 S.E.2d 87 (1967) (decided under former Code 1933, § 38-2108).

Each interrogatory must be either answered or objected to, and the reason for the objection must be stated; a blanket statement referring without explanation to all questions indifferently is not a compliance with this requirement. *Tennesco, Inc. v. Berger*, 144 Ga. App. 45, 240 S.E.2d 586 (1977).

**Answers to interrogatories are hearsay** and inadmissible at the trial unless they fall within some recognized exception to the hearsay rule. *Carter v. Tatum*, 134 Ga. App. 345, 212 S.E.2d 439 (1975).

**Answers to interrogatories are not evidence unless introduced.** — Answers to interrogatories are not considered evidence unless introduced as such at the trial. *Fender v. Colonial Stores, Inc.*, 138 Ga. App. 31, 225 S.E.2d 691 (1976).

**When answers to interrogatories admissible.** — Answers to interrogatories are admissible for purposes of impeaching the testimony of the person making them, or as an admission of the person making them (as interrogatories are always answered by a party) or as an admission of another party if the party making the answers is the party's agent or servant. *Carter v. Tatum*, 134 Ga. App. 345, 212 S.E.2d 439 (1975).

**Admission of answers to establish loss impermissible.** — Admission of plaintiff's answers to questions asked by third party defendant, offered in an attempt to establish the loss incurred by the plaintiff and a statement relating to what was told to the plaintiff by another person, where plaintiff personally was not present at the trial, would violate both the purpose and intent of the Civil Practice Act (see O.C.G.A. Ch. 11, T. 9). *Carter v. Tatum*, 134 Ga. App. 345, 212 S.E.2d 439 (1975).

**Inconsistent testimony not barred.** — Although the rules of evidence would allow use of answers to interrogatories for impeachment purposes, they would not necessarily estop introduction of inconsistent testimony. *Benn v. McBride*, 140 Ga. App. 698, 231 S.E.2d 438 (1976).

Position taken in an answer to an interro-

**Answers (Cont'd)**

atory should not be a bar to taking a different position at the trial. *Benn v. McBride*, 140 Ga. App. 698, 231 S.E.2d 438 (1976).

**Fact that answers are in opinion form does not affect admissibility.** — Where defendant did not object to the questions, as provided in O.C.G.A. § 9-11-33, but attempted to answer them, the answers are admissible as admissions of a party-opponent. The fact that they may be in opinion form does not change this result. *Everson v. Franklin Dist. Co.*, 248 Ga. 811, 285 S.E.2d 530 (1982).

**Signature at end of interrogatories sufficient.** — A literal interpretation of paragraph (a)(2) of O.C.G.A. § 9-11-33 mandates that each answer be signed, but the reasonable and logical interpretation suggests and practice demands only that the deponent sign at the end of the interrogatory. *Atlanta Cas. Co. v. Flewellen*, 164 Ga. App. 885, 300 S.E.2d 166 (1982), *rev'd* on other grounds, 250 Ga. 709, 300 S.E.2d 673 (1983).

**Party may not give an evasive answer** to an interrogatory and later, on motion by the adverse party to require a proper answer, raise an objection which the party should have earlier raised to the original interrogatory. *Aetna Life Ins. Co. v. Greene*, 116 Ga. App. 783, 159 S.E.2d 87 (1967) (decided under former Code 1933, § 38-2108).

**No provision for striking of answers.** — Rules on depositions and discovery contain no provision for striking answers to interrogatories prior to tender in evidence at trial. *Harden v. Clarke*, 123 Ga. App. 142, 179 S.E.2d 667 (1970).

**Dismissal of action for plaintiff's failure to answer interrogatories** within the requisite time limits was not an abuse of the trial court's discretion. *Morton v. Retail Credit Co.*, 124 Ga. App. 728, 185 S.E.2d 777 (1971), later appeal, 128 Ga. App. 446, 196 S.E.2d 902 (1973).

**Use of unverified responses in finding triable issue of fact.** — The appellate court's reliance on appellant's unverified responses to interrogatories to establish that a triable issue existed in an appeal of a summary judgment motion did not constitute error as

a matter of law on the grounds that the invalid responses were inadmissible as evidence. An unverified response to interrogatories is not so evasive and incomplete as to be treated as a complete failure to enter. Therefore, a mere technical failure to comply with an order compelling discovery, or an inadequate discovery response after entry of such an order, does not justify the extreme sanction of default or dismissal of the complaint. *Kemp v. Rouse-Atlanta, Inc.*, 207 Ga. App. 876, 429 S.E.2d 264 (1993).

**Objections**

**Factors to be considered on objections to interrogatories.** — In exercising discretion on consideration of objections to interrogatories, trial court may consider such factors as the relevancy of the questions propounded, whether or not they are timely filed, whether prejudice would result, and whether such interrogatories were filed for purposes other than a bona fide effort of discovery. *Jackson v. Gordon*, 122 Ga. App. 657, 178 S.E.2d 310 (1970).

**Mere duplication not grounds for objection.** — Though repetitiousness and redundancy in interrogatories has been deemed objectionable, the fact that some questions are somewhat duplicative, without more, does not subject them to objection. *Munn v. Munn*, 116 Ga. App. 297, 157 S.E.2d 77 (1967) (decided under former Code 1933, § 38-1201).

**Waiver for failure to object.** — Where timely objection is not made to interrogatories, right to object is waived. *Aetna Life Ins. Co. v. Greene*, 116 Ga. App. 783, 159 S.E.2d 87 (1967) (decided under former Code 1933, § 38-2108).

Failure to file timely objections to interrogatories constitutes waiver of the right to object. *Drew v. Hagy*, 134 Ga. App. 852, 216 S.E.2d 676 (1975).

Where a party fails to file any answer or objection to interrogatories within the 30 days permitted for answering, the party waives the right to object to the interrogatories. *Ale-8-One of Am., Inc. v. Graphicolor Servs., Inc.*, 166 Ga. App. 506, 305 S.E.2d 14 (1983).

# OPINIONS OF THE ATTORNEY GENERAL

**Recording not required.** — Interrogatories and answers to interrogatories are matters of proof or evidence and as such are not

required to be recorded. 1981 Op. Att'y Gen. No. U81-50.

## RESEARCH REFERENCES

**Am. Jur. 2d.** — 23 Am. Jur. 2d, Depositions and Discovery, § 116 et seq.

**C.J.S.** — 26B C.J.S., Depositions, §§ 47-57, 88-98. 27 C.J.S., Discovery, §§ 30, 47, 55, 57, 63-67, 71. 35A C.J.S., Federal Civil Procedure, §§ 592, 610, 671-688, 690-694, 696-700, 726, 729.

**ALR.** — Statute providing for examination before trial of party to action or anticipated action as applicable to corporation party, 66 ALR 1269.

Attorney as agent within statute providing for discovery examination of party or his agent, 136 ALR 1502.

Statements of parties or witnesses as subject of pretrial or other disclosure, production, or inspection, 73 ALR2d 12.

Time for filing and serving discovery interrogatories, 74 ALR2d 534.

Propriety of discovery interrogatories calling for continuing answers, 88 ALR2d 657.

Propriety of answer to interrogatory merely referring to other documents or sources of information, 96 ALR2d 598.

Production and inspection of premises, persons, or things in proceeding to perpetuate testimony, 98 ALR2d 909.

Party's right to use, as evidence in civil

trial, his own testimony given upon interrogatories or depositions taken by opponent, 13 ALR3d 1312.

Discovery, in products liability case, of defendant's knowledge as to injury to or complaints by others than plaintiff, related to product, 20 ALR3d 1430.

Taking deposition or serving interrogatories in civil case as waiver of incompetency of witness, 23 ALR3d 389.

Dismissal of state court action for failure or refusal of plaintiff to answer written interrogatories, 56 ALR3d 1109.

Answers to interrogatories as limiting answering party's proof at state trial, 86 ALR3d 1089.

Admissibility of computerized private business records, 7 ALR4th 8.

Judgment in favor of plaintiff in state court action for defendant's failure to obey request or order to answer interrogatories or other discovery questions, 30 ALR4th 9.

Propriety of state court's grant or denial of application for pre-action production or inspection of documents, persons, or other evidence, 12 ALR5th 577.

Right to perpetuation of testimony under Rule 27 of Federal Rules of Civil Procedure, 60 ALR Fed. 924.

## 9-11-34. Production of documents and things and entry upon land for inspection and other purposes; applicability to nonparties; confidentiality.

(a) *Scope.* Any party may serve on any other party a request:

(1) To produce and permit the party making the request, or someone acting on his behalf, to inspect and copy any designated documents (including writings, drawings, graphs, charts, photographs, phono-records, and other data compilations from which information can be obtained, translated, if necessary, by the respondent through detection devices into reasonably usable form), or to inspect and copy, test, or sample any tangible things which constitute or contain matters within the scope of subsection (b) of Code Section 9-11-26 and which are in the



possession, custody, or control of the party upon whom the request is served; or

(2) To permit entry upon designated land or other property in the possession or control of the party upon whom the request is served for the purpose of inspection and measuring, surveying, photographing, testing, or sampling the property or any designated object or operation thereon, within the scope of subsection (b) of Code Section 9-11-26.

(b) *Procedure.*

(1) The request may, without leave of court, be served upon the plaintiff after commencement of the action and upon any other party with or after service of the summons and complaint upon that party. The request shall set forth the items to be inspected, either by individual item or by category, and describe each item and category with reasonable particularity. The request shall specify a reasonable time, place, and manner of making the inspection and performing the related acts.

(2) The party upon whom the request is served shall serve a written response within 30 days after the service of the request, except that a defendant may serve a response within 45 days after service of the summons and complaint upon that defendant. The court may allow a shorter or longer time. The response shall state, with respect to each item or category, that inspection and related activities will be permitted as requested, unless the request is objected to, in which event the reasons for objection shall be stated. If objection is made to part of an item or category, the part shall be specified. The party submitting the request may move for an order under subsection (a) of Code Section 9-11-37 with respect to any objection to or other failure to respond to the request or any part thereof, or any failure to permit inspection as requested.

(c) *Applicability to nonparties.*

(1) This Code section shall also be applicable with respect to discovery against persons, firms, or corporations who are not parties, in which event a copy of the request shall be served upon all parties of record; or, upon notice, the party desiring such discovery may proceed by taking the deposition of the person, firm, or corporation on oral examination or upon written questions under Code Section 9-11-30 or 9-11-31. The nonparty or any party may file an objection as provided in subsection (b) of this Code section. If the party desiring such discovery moves for an order under subsection (a) of Code Section 9-11-37 to compel discovery, he or she shall make a showing of good cause to support his or her motion. The party making a request under this Code section shall, upon request from any other party to the action, make all reasonable efforts to cause all information produced in response to the nonparty request to be made available to all parties. A reasonable document copying charge may be required.

(2) This Code section shall also be applicable with respect to discovery against a nonparty who is a practitioner of the healing arts or a hospital or health care facility, including those operated by an agency or bureau of the state or other governmental unit. Where such a request is directed to such a nonparty, a copy of the request shall be served upon the person whose records are sought by certified mail or statutory overnight delivery, return receipt requested, or, if known, that person's counsel, and upon all other parties of record in compliance with Code Section 9-11-5; where such a request to a nonparty seeks the records of a person who is not a party, a copy of the request shall be served upon the person whose records are sought by certified mail or statutory overnight delivery, return receipt requested, or, if known, that person's counsel by certified mail or statutory overnight delivery, return receipt requested, and upon all parties of record in compliance with Code Section 9-11-5; or, upon notice, the party desiring such discovery may proceed by taking the deposition of the person, firm, or corporation on oral examination or upon written questions under Code Section 9-11-30 or 9-11-31. The nonparty, any party, or the person whose records are sought may file an objection with the court in which the action is pending within 20 days of service of the request and shall serve a copy of such objection on the nonparty to whom the request is directed, who shall not furnish the requested materials until further order of the court, and on all other parties to the action. Upon the filing of such objection, the party desiring such discovery may move for an order under subsection (a) of Code Section 9-11-37 to compel discovery and, if he or she shall make a showing of good cause to support his or her motion, discovery shall be allowed. If no objection is filed within 20 days of service of the request, the nonparty to whom the request is directed shall promptly comply therewith.

(3) For any discovery requested from a nonparty pursuant to paragraph (2) of this subsection or a subpoena requesting records from a nonparty pursuant to Code Section 9-11-45, when the nonparty to whom the discovery request is made is not served with an objection and the nonparty produces the requested records, the nonparty shall be immune from regulatory, civil, or criminal liability or damages notwithstanding that the produced documents contained confidential or privileged information.

(d) *Confidentiality.* The provisions of this Code section shall not be deemed to repeal the confidentiality provided by Code Sections 37-3-166 concerning mental illness treatment records, 37-4-125 concerning mental retardation treatment records, 37-7-166 concerning alcohol and drug treatment records, 24-9-40.1 concerning the confidential nature of AIDS information, and 24-9-47 concerning the disclosure of AIDS information; provided, however, that a person's failure to object to the production of documents as set forth in paragraph (2) of subsection (c) of this Code

section shall waive any right of recovery for damages as to the nonparty for disclosure of the requested documents. (Ga. L. 1966, p. 609, § 34; Ga. L. 1967, p. 226, § 16; Ga. L. 1972, p. 510, § 7; Ga. L. 1979, p. 1041, § 1; Ga. L. 1986, p. 1277, § 1; Ga. L. 1988, p. 375, § 1; Ga. L. 1998, p. 152, § 1; Ga. L. 2006, p. 494, § 2/HB 912.)

**The 2006 amendment**, effective July 1, 2006, in subsection (c), added the last two sentences to paragraph (c)(1), rewrote paragraph (c)(2), and added paragraph (c)(3); in subsection (d), inserted "treatment records", and added the language following "drug treatment" to the end.

**Cross references.** — Form of motion for production of documents, etc., § 9-11-124. Manner of objection to production of subpoenaed documents, § 24-10-5 et seq. Compelling production of books or records upon request of state revenue commissioner, § 48-2-53. Subpoena to nonparties for production of documentary or tangible evidence, § 24-10-22. Notice to compel party to produce documentary or tangible evidence, § 24-10-26.

**Code Commission notes.** — Pursuant to Code Section 28-9-5, in 1987 "subsection (a)" was substituted for "paragraph (a)" in paragraphs (c)(1) and (c)(2).

**Editor's notes.** — Ga.L. 1998, p. 152, § 2,

not codified by the General Assembly, provides that the amendment to this section is applicable to requests made on or after July 1, 1998.

**U.S. Code.** — For provisions of Federal Rules of Civil Procedure, Rule 34, see 28 U.S.C.

**Law reviews.** — For annual survey article on evidence law, see 52 Mercer L. Rev. 263 (2000). For article, "The Medical Records Custodian's Perspective," see 6 Ga. St. B.J. 8 (2001). For article, "The Absolute Privilege Between Patient and Psychiatrist in Civil Cases," see 6 Ga. St. B.J. 14 (2001).

For note, "Default Judgments Under the Federal Rules of Civil Procedure and the Georgia Civil Practice Act," see 7 Ga. St. B.J. 385 (1971).

For comment, "A Study of the Georgia Statutes Relating to Discovery of Documents in Civil Actions," see 2 Ga. St. B.J. 361 (1966).

## JUDICIAL DECISIONS

**Editor's notes.** — Georgia Laws 1972, p. 510, made substantial revisions to certain sections of this chapter dealing with discovery. Prior to the 1972 amendment, this section was substantially the same as former Code 1933, § 38-2109. Hence, decisions based on this section prior to its 1972 amendment should be consulted with care.

In light of the similarity of the subject matter, decisions under former Code 1933, § 38-2109 are included in the annotations for this section.

**Notice to produce may be served on the opposite party to any proceeding**, requiring the production of records, documents, books, etc., which contain evidence pertinent to the cause in question. *Horton v. Huiet*, 113 Ga. App. 166, 147 S.E.2d 669 (1966) (decided under former Code 1933, § 38-2109).

**Scope of permissible discovery by interrogatories under O.C.G.A. § 9-11-33** is, in

essence, same as by request to produce under subsection (a) of O.C.G.A. § 9-11-34. *E.H. Siler Realty & Bus. Broker, Inc. v. Sanderlin*, 158 Ga. App. 796, 282 S.E.2d 381 (1981).

**Access to workers' compensation records limited.** — In a suit to recover for personal injuries and property damage arising out of an automobile collision, the defendants served the State Board of Workers' Compensation (board) with a request for the production of any and all claims by the plaintiff for workers' compensation benefits including, but not limited to, all medical records, reports, and narratives. The trial court did not err in denying this motion, as the board is not a general repository of discoverable material for defendants in civil actions, and access to the board's records is properly limited to those parties who have a specific interest in the workers' compensation claim in connection with which the records are



maintained by the board. Insofar as the plaintiff's actual medical records were concerned, the defendants could have pursued the usual means of discovery that were available to any defendant in a civil action. *Farrell v. Dunn*, 199 Ga. App. 631, 405 S.E.2d 731 (1991).

**Discovery not a substitute for execution and levy.** — Discovery procedures may be utilized to assist in the collection of judgments, but they are not a substitute for execution and levy. *Fagala v. Morrison*, 161 Ga. App. 655, 289 S.E.2d 528 (1982).

**Notice to produce should be specific enough** in its demands to relate the documents sought to the questions at issue. *Horton v. Huie*, 113 Ga. App. 166, 147 S.E.2d 669 (1966) (decided under former Code 1933, § 38-2109).

**Conversion of notice to produce into request for production improper.** — The trial court did not have the discretion to hold that a notice to produce under O.C.G.A. § 24-10-26 had been converted into a request for production under O.C.G.A. § 9-11-34. *Bergen v. Cardiopul Medical, Inc.*, 175 Ga. App. 700, 334 S.E.2d 28 (1985).

**Compelling party to answer interrogatories and produce requested documents** did not constitute an unauthorized commingling of discovery procedures where there was a clear delineation as to each discovery procedure and the law applicable to each procedure was cited. *Whisenaut v. Gray*, 189 Ga. App. 314, 375 S.E.2d 619, cert. denied, 189 Ga. App. 913, 375 S.E.2d 619 (1988).

**Request for production of "all other documents" intended for use at trial.** — Production of "all other documents" intended for use at trial is outside the scope of subsection (a) of O.C.G.A. § 9-11-34, delineated under O.C.G.A. § 9-11-26(b)(1) as "any matter . . . which is relevant to the subject matter involved in the pending action," without regard to whether or not that "matter" will be used as evidence at the trial of the action. *E.H. Siler Realty & Bus. Broker, Inc. v. Sanderlin*, 158 Ga. App. 796, 282 S.E.2d 381 (1981).

**Names of witnesses.** — While the party who propounds interrogatories is entitled to the names and addresses of the other party's witnesses who have knowledge of relevant facts, the propounding party is not entitled to the specific names of those persons who

will be called as witnesses at the trial of the case. *E.H. Siler Realty & Bus. Broker, Inc. v. Sanderlin*, 158 Ga. App. 796, 282 S.E.2d 381 (1981).

**Motion improper for quashing or enforcement of notice to produce.** — Motions pursuant to O.C.G.A. §§ 9-11-26, 9-11-34, and 9-11-37 for a protective order or sanctions are not proper vehicles for the quashing or the enforcement of a O.C.G.A. § 24-10-26 notice to produce. *Joel v. Duet Holdings, Inc.*, 181 Ga. App. 705, 353 S.E.2d 548 (1987).

Where unless plaintiff's notice to produce was somehow converted into a request to produce, the trial court's original order requiring the production of the documents and subsequent order imposing sanctions would be clearly erroneous, the trial court properly converted the notice where the notice to produce did set forth the time, place, and manner of making the inspection and thus fully complied with the statutory requirements of paragraph (b)(1) of O.C.G.A. § 9-11-34. *Joel v. Duet Holdings, Inc.*, 181 Ga. App. 705, 353 S.E.2d 548 (1987).

**Indispensability of actual business records.** — In cases involving production of business records in the sole possession of the opposing party, the actual record of figures and technical details of business transactions may well be indispensable because the necessary information cannot be satisfactorily discovered by interrogatories and depositions. *Leonard Bros. Trucking Co. v. Crymes Transp., Inc.*, 123 Ga. App. 424, 181 S.E.2d 296, later appeal, 124 Ga. App. 341, 183 S.E.2d 773 (1971).

**Privileged matter not discoverable.** — A patient's failure to object within 10 days to a request for nonprivileged matter under a nonparty document production request did not amount to an affirmative waiver of privileged communications with the patient's psychiatrist. *Hopson v. Kennestone Hosp.*, 241 Ga. App. 829, 526 S.E.2d 622 (1999), aff'd, 273 Ga. 145, 538 S.E.2d 742 (2000).

**No burden on movant to negate privilege.** — There is no burden upon the movant to show that items sought under a motion to produce are not privileged or not within attorney's work product. *Gooch v. Seaboard Coast Line R.R.*, 121 Ga. App. 14, 172 S.E.2d 435 (1970).

**Broad discretionary power is given to the judges** by the Civil Practice Act (see O.C.G.A. Ch. 11, T. 9) to assure safeguards against oppressive and unfair questions and demands; conversely, very broad discretion is granted judges in applying sanctions against disobedient parties in order to assure compliance with orders of courts. *Dean v. Gainesville Stone Co.*, 120 Ga. App. 315, 170 S.E.2d 348 (1969).

**Deletion of privileged material.** — Where any document sought to be produced contains a mixture of privileged and nonprivileged communication or information, ample remedy is provided to delete privileged matter, and this also would be within the inherent power of the court. *Cranford v. Cranford*, 120 Ga. App. 470, 170 S.E.2d 844 (1969).

**Application to criminal proceedings.** — Motion by a criminal defendant under O.C.G.A. § 9-11-34 for the production of documents was not a proper method of obtaining the documents. *Jackson v. State*, 227 Ga. App. 847, 490 S.E.2d 430 (1997).

**Application to divorce proceedings.** — Attorney's defense to the trial court's order holding the attorney in contempt for the attorney's refusal to turn over a client's file challenging the underlying validity of the prior order requiring the attorney to turn over the file was a collateral attack that could be sustained under O.C.G.A. § 9-11-60(a) only if the prior order was void on its face. However, the trial court's prior order was not void on its face since: (1) the attorney was served with a motion to compel prior to the entry of the prior order; (2) the trial court had jurisdiction to issue an order to compel a nonparty to release necessary non-privileged documents specifically pre-

pared in anticipation of a divorce action pending before the trial court under O.C.G.A. §§ 9-11-26(b), 9-11-34(c)(1), and 9-11-37(a); (3) the attorney willfully disregarded the prior order; and (4) the prior order was entered in a matter over which the trial court had subject matter jurisdiction, making its disobedience contempt of court. *Mary A. Stearns, P.C. v. Williams-Murphy*, 263 Ga. App. 239, 587 S.E.2d 247 (2003).

**Cited in** *Hohlstein v. White*, 117 Ga. App. 207, 160 S.E.2d 232 (1968); *White v. Gulf States Paper Corp.*, 119 Ga. App. 271, 166 S.E.2d 910 (1969); *Bulloch County Hosp. Auth. v. Fowler*, 124 Ga. App. 242, 183 S.E.2d 586 (1971); *DOT v. Livaditis*, 129 Ga. App. 358, 199 S.E.2d 573 (1973); *DeWes Enters. Inc. v. Town & Country Carpets, Inc.*, 130 Ga. App. 610, 203 S.E.2d 867 (1974); *Smith v. Bass*, 131 Ga. App. 557, 206 S.E.2d 541 (1974); *Johnson v. Martin*, 137 Ga. App. 312, 223 S.E.2d 465 (1976); *Shannon Co. v. Heneveld*, 138 Ga. App. 756, 227 S.E.2d 412 (1976); *Dyna-Comp Corp. v. Selig Enters. Inc.*, 143 Ga. App. 462, 238 S.E.2d 571 (1977); *Wilson v. State*, 246 Ga. 62, 268 S.E.2d 895 (1980); *Merritt v. Citizens Trust Bank*, 164 Ga. App. 716, 298 S.E.2d 264 (1982); *Browning v. Powell*, 165 Ga. App. 315, 301 S.E.2d 52 (1983); *White v. Dilworth*, 178 Ga. App. 226, 342 S.E.2d 709 (1986); *Carey Can., Inc. v. Hinely*, 181 Ga. App. 364, 352 S.E.2d 398 (1986); *Munna v. Lewis*, 181 Ga. App. 860, 354 S.E.2d 181 (1987); *Emory Univ. v. Houston*, 185 Ga. App. 289, 364 S.E.2d 70 (1987); *McFarlin v. Taylor*, 187 Ga. App. 54, 369 S.E.2d 330 (1988); *Glisson v. Morton*, 203 Ga. App. 77, 416 S.E.2d 134 (1992); *Jones v. Abel*, 209 Ga. App. 889, 434 S.E.2d 822 (1993); *Sechler Family P'ship v. Prime Group, Inc.*, 255 Ga. App. 854, 567 S.E.2d 24 (2002).

## RESEARCH REFERENCES

**Am. Jur. 2d.** — 23 Am. Jur. 2d, Depositions and Discovery, §§ 146-167.

**C.J.S.** — 27 C.J.S., Discovery, § 71 et seq.

**ALR.** — Scope or extent, as regards books, records, or documents to be produced or examined, permissible in order for inspection, 58 ALR 1263.

Right of beneficiary or claimant of estate to inspect books and papers in hands of

trustee, executor, administrator, or guardian, and conditions of such right, 118 ALR 269.

Production, in response to call therefor by adverse party, of document otherwise inadmissible in evidence, as making it admissible, 151 ALR 1006.

Necessity and sufficiency, under statutes and rules governing modern pretrial discov-

ery practice, of “designation” of documents, etc., in application or motion, 8 ALR2d 1134.

Discovery and inspection of article or premises the condition of which is alleged to have caused personal injury or death, 13 ALR2d 657.

Form, particularity, and manner of designation required in subpoena duces tecum for production of corporate books, records, and documents, 23 ALR2d 862.

Discovery and inspection of income tax returns in actions between private individuals, 70 ALR2d 240.

Statements of parties or witnesses as subject of pretrial or other disclosure, production, or inspection, 73 ALR2d 12.

Pretrial discovery to secure opposing party’s private reports or records as to previous accidents or incidents involving the same place or premises, 74 ALR2d 876.

Time and place, under pretrial discovery procedure, for inspection and copying of opposing litigant’s books, records, and papers, 83 ALR2d 302.

Discovery, inspection, and copying of photographs of article or premises the condition of which gave rise to instant litigation, 95 ALR2d 1061.

Production and inspection of premises, persons, or things in proceeding to perpetuate testimony, 98 ALR2d 909.

Discovery and inspection of articles and premises in civil actions other than for personal injury or death, 4 ALR3d 762.

Discovery and inspection: compelling party to disclose information in hands of affiliated or subsidiary corporation, or independent contractor, not made party to suit, 19 ALR3d 1134.

Who has possession, custody, or control of corporate books or records for purposes of order to produce, 47 ALR3d 676.

Right of member, officer, agent, or director of private corporation or unincorporated association to assert personal privilege against self-incrimination with respect to production of corporate books or records, 52 ALR3d 636.

Photographs of civil litigant realized by opponent’s surveillance as subject to pretrial discovery, 19 ALR4th 1236.

Propriety of state court’s grant or denial of application for pre-action production or inspection of documents, persons, or other evidence, 12 ALR5th 577.

Right to perpetuation of testimony under Rule 27 of Federal Rules of Civil Procedure, 60 ALR Fed. 924.

Availability of sole shareholder’s Fifth Amendment privilege against self-incrimination to resist production of corporation’s books and records—modern status, 87 ALR Fed. 177.

## 9-11-35. Physical and mental examination of persons.

(a) *Order for examination.* When the mental or physical condition (including the blood group) of a party, or of a person in the custody or under the legal control of a party, is in controversy, the court in which the action is pending may order the party to submit to a physical examination by a physician or to submit to a mental examination by a physician or a licensed psychologist or to produce for examination the person in his custody or legal control. The order may be made only on motion for good cause shown and upon notice to the person to be examined and to all parties and shall specify the time, place, manner, conditions, and scope of the examination and the person or persons by whom it is to be made.

(b) *Report of examining physician or psychologist.*

(1) If requested by the party against whom an order is made under subsection (a) of this Code section or by the person examined, the party



causing the examination to be made shall deliver to him a copy of a detailed written report of the examining physician or psychologist setting out his findings, including results of all tests made, diagnoses, and conclusions, together with like reports of all earlier examinations of the same condition.

(2) Any party shall be entitled, upon request, to receive from the party whose physical or mental condition is in issue, or who is in control of, or has legal custody of, a person whose physical or mental condition is in issue, a report of any and every examination, previously or thereafter made, of the condition in issue, unless, in the case of a report of examination of a person not a party, the party shows that he is unable to obtain it.

(3) The court, on motion, may make an order against a party requiring delivery of a report under paragraph (1) or (2) of this subsection on such terms as are just; and, if a physician or psychologist fails or refuses to make a report, the court may exclude his testimony if offered at the trial.

(4) By requesting and obtaining a report of the examination so ordered or by taking the deposition of the examiner, the party examined waives any privilege he may have in that action, or any other action involving the same controversy, regarding the testimony of every other person who has examined or may thereafter examine him in respect to the same mental or physical condition.

(5) Paragraphs (1) through (4) of this subsection apply to examinations made by agreement of the parties, unless the agreement expressly provides otherwise. Paragraphs (1) through (4) of this subsection do not preclude discovery of a report of an examining physician or psychologist or the taking of a deposition of the physician or psychologist in accordance with any other Code section of this chapter. (Ga. L. 1966, p. 609, § 35; Ga. L. 1972, p. 510, § 8; Ga. L. 2001, p. 808, § 1.)

**Cross references.** — Production of medical records for judicial proceedings generally, § 24-10-70 et seq. Appointment of physicians and surgeons for examination of employees filing claim for workers' compensation, § 34-9-101. Examination of employee upon request by employer, and as to effect of refusal of examination, § 34-9-202.

**U.S. Code.** — For provisions of Federal Rules of Civil Procedure, Rule 35, see 28 U.S.C.

**Law reviews.** — For article, "Ex Parte

Communications with an Opponent's Employees and Expert Witnesses: Which Potential Witnesses Can a Lawyer Talk to Without Breaking the Rules?," see 27 Ga. St. B.J. 6 (1990).

For note, "Default Judgments Under the Federal Rules of Civil Procedure and the Georgia Civil Practice Act," see 7 Ga. St. B.J. 385 (1971).

For comment on *Rider v. Rider*, 110 Ga. App. 382, 138 S.E.2d 621 (1964), see 16 Mercer L. Rev. 461 (1965).

## JUDICIAL DECISIONS

## ANALYSIS

GENERAL CONSIDERATION  
GOOD CAUSE

## General Consideration

**Editor's notes.** — Georgia Laws 1972, p. 510, made substantial revisions to certain sections of this chapter dealing with discovery. Prior to the 1972 amendment, this section was substantially the same as former Code 1933, § 38-2110. Hence, decisions based on this section prior to its 1972 amendment should be consulted with care.

In light of the similarity of the provisions, decisions under former Code 1933, Ch. 21, T. 38 are included in the annotations for this section.

**Condition placed in controversy by plaintiff in personal injury case.** — A plaintiff in a negligence action who asserts mental or physical injury places that mental or physical injury clearly in controversy, and provides defendant with good cause for examination to determine existence and extent of such asserted injury. *Crider v. Sneider*, 243 Ga. 642, 256 S.E.2d 335 (1979).

**Defendant asserting condition as defense.** — Defendant who asserts the defendant's mental or physical condition as a defense to a claim, such as, for example, asserting insanity as a defense to a divorce action, places the defendant's mental or physical condition in controversy, and provides plaintiff with good cause for an examination. *Crider v. Sneider*, 243 Ga. 642, 256 S.E.2d 335 (1979).

**Order is permissive, not mandatory.** — Granting of order for physical examination is permissive, not mandatory, and may be entered only for "good cause shown." *Bradford v. Parrish*, 111 Ga. App. 167, 141 S.E.2d 125 (1965); *Metropolitan Life Ins. Co. v. Lehmann*, 125 Ga. App. 539, 188 S.E.2d 393 (1972) (decided under former Code 1933, Ch. 21, T. 38).

**No absolute right to order requiring examination.** — Presence of discretionary power in trial court precludes the assumption that a party has an absolute right to secure an order requiring the opposite party to undergo a physical examination. *Bradford v. Parrish*, 111 Ga. App. 167, 141

S.E.2d 125 (1965) (decided under former Code 1933, Ch. 21, T. 38).

**Discretion of trial court to grant or deny motion.** — Grant or denial of a motion for mental and physical examination rests in the sound discretion of the trial court. *Crider v. Sneider*, 243 Ga. 642, 256 S.E.2d 335 (1979).

Trial court did not abuse its broad discretion in denying defendant's motion for an order permitting one of the defendant's expert witnesses to examine the plaintiff, where the order denying defendant's motion showed it was based in part on a finding that the information sought under the motion for examination could be obtained from other available sources. *Prevost v. Taylor*, 196 Ga. App. 368, 396 S.E.2d 17 (1990), overruled on other grounds, *Johnson v. Riverdale Anesthesia Assocs., P.C.*, 275 Ga. 240, 563 S.E.2d 431 (2002).

**Relevant factors in determining whether to grant a motion** for examination are the ability of the movant to obtain the desired information by other means and the timeliness of the motion and the events leading up to it. *Metropolitan Life Ins. Co. v. Lehmann*, 125 Ga. App. 539, 188 S.E.2d 393 (1972).

**Failure to invoke procedure not subject to unfavorable inferences.** — Use of physical examination procedure is discretionary with counsel, and its utilization is in no sense mandatory; hence, counsel's failure to invoke same subjects the counsel's cause to no unfavorable inferences. *Bradford v. Parrish*, 111 Ga. App. 167, 141 S.E.2d 125 (1965), (decided under former Code 1933, Ch. 21, T. 38).

**Blood tests of mother and children in paternity suit.** -- Where defendant denies paternity in a suit by minors for upkeep, maintenance, and education and moves that court order minor plaintiffs and their mother to submit to a blood test to determine paternity, trial judge is authorized in the judge's discretion to order a physical examination of the parties. *Rider v. Rider*, 110 Ga. App. 382, 138 S.E.2d 621 (1964). For comment, see 16 Mercer L. Rev. 461 (1965).

**Defendant entitled to mental examination of plaintiff.** — Because plaintiff claimed

**General Consideration (Cont'd)**

mental injury as a result of an assault in defendant hotel's parking lot, defendant was entitled to conduct an independent mental examination of plaintiff, and deposing the plaintiff's treating psychiatrist could not be deemed the equivalent of an independent evaluation. *Roberts v. Forte Hotels, Inc.*, 227 Ga. App. 471, 489 S.E.2d 540 (1997).

**Evaluation by psychologist.** — Since a psychologist is not a physician, the trial court had no authority to order plaintiff to submit to an examination by a psychologist. *Roberts v. Forte Hotels, Inc.*, 227 Ga. App. 471, 489 S.E.2d 540 (1997).

**The patient-psychiatrist privilege** does not apply to a psychiatric examination under O.C.G.A. § 9-11-35. *Roberts v. Forte Hotels, Inc.*, 227 Ga. App. 471, 489 S.E.2d 540 (1997).

**Cited in** *Hurd v. State*, 125 Ga. App. 353, 187 S.E.2d 545 (1972); *Doe v. Roe*, 235 Ga. 318, 219 S.E.2d 700 (1975); *Johnson v. Martin*, 137 Ga. App. 312, 223 S.E.2d 465 (1976); *Clements v. Toombs County Hosp. Auth.*, 175 Ga. App. 651, 334 S.E.2d 188 (1985).

**Good Cause**

**For meaning of "good cause,"** see *Crider v. Sneider*, 243 Ga. 642, 256 S.E.2d 335 (1979).

**Greater showing of need required.** — Good cause requirement indicates there must be a greater showing of need than under the other discovery rules. *Sorrells v. Cole*, 111 Ga. App. 136, 141 S.E.2d 193 (1965) (decided under former Code 1933, Ch. 21, T. 38).

**Discretion of court.** — What is sufficient to fulfill "good cause" criterion rests in the broad discretion of the trial judge. *Bradford v. Parrish*, 111 Ga. App. 167, 141 S.E.2d 125 (1965) (decided under former Code 1933, Ch. 21, T. 38); *Metropolitan Life Ins. Co. v. Lehmann*, 125 Ga. App. 539, 188 S.E.2d 393 (1972); *Sheffield v. Lockhart*, 151 Ga. App. 551, 260 S.E.2d 416 (1979).

**Burden of movant to establish good cause.** — This section places the burden upon the movant to establish "good cause." *Sheffield v. Lockhart*, 151 Ga. App. 551, 260 S.E.2d 416 (1979) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-35).

**OPINIONS OF THE ATTORNEY GENERAL**

**Commission without authority to compel medical examination.** — Neither the Professional Practices Commission nor a local board of education is a "court of record" for purposes of the Civil Practice Act (see O.C.G.A. Ch. 11, T. 9) and, therefore, such

commission is without authority to compel a party to a proceeding before it to submit to a medical examination pursuant to this section. 1977 Op. Att'y Gen. No. 77-48 (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-35).

**RESEARCH REFERENCES**

**Am. Jur. 2d.** — 23 Am. Jur. 2d, Depositions and Discovery, §§ 168-180.

**C.J.S.** — 27 C.J.S., Discovery, §§ 110, 111. 35B C.J.S., Federal Civil Procedure, §§ 720, 733-735, 1036.

**ALR.** — Power to require plaintiff to submit to physical examination, 51 ALR 183; 108 ALR 142.

Nature, extent, and conduct of physical examination of party to action or proceeding to recover for personal injury or disability, 135 ALR 883.

Federal Rule of Civil Procedure 35 (b) (1) and (2) and similar state statutes and rules pertaining to reports of physician's examination, 36 ALR2d 946.

Appealability of order pertaining to pretrial examination, discovery, interrogatories, production of books and papers, or the like, 37 ALR2d 586.

Power to require physical examination of injured person in action by his parent or spouse to recover for his injury, 62 ALR2d 1291.

Right to copy of physician's report of pretrial examination where there is no specific statute or rule providing therefor, 70 ALR2d 384.

Court's power to order physical examination of personal injury plaintiff as affected by distance or location of place of examination, 71 ALR2d 973.



Statements of parties or witnesses as subject of pretrial or other disclosure, production, or inspection, 73 ALR2d 12.

Availability of writ of prohibition to prevent illegal or unauthorized taking of depositions, 73 ALR2d 1169.

Physical examination of allegedly negligent person with respect to defect claimed to have caused or contributed to accident, 89 ALR2d 1001.

Production and inspection of premises, persons, or things in proceeding to perpetuate testimony, 98 ALR2d 909.

Right of party to have his attorney or physician, or a court reporter, present during his physical or mental examination by a court-appointed expert, 7 ALR3d 881.

Timeliness of application for compulsory physical examination of injured party in personal injury action, 9 ALR3d 1146.

Requiring complaining witness in prosecution for sex crime to submit to psychiatric examination, 18 ALR3d 1433.

Right of defendant in personal injury action to designate physician to conduct medical examination of plaintiff, 33 ALR3d 1012.

Constitutionality, with respect to accused's rights to information or confrontation, of statute according confidentiality to sex crime victim's communications to sexual counselor, 43 ALR4th 395.

Necessity or permissibility of mental examination to determine competency or credibility of complainant in sexual offense prosecution, 45 ALR4th 310.

Discovery: right to ex parte interview with injured party's treating physician, 50 ALR4th 714.

Right of party to have attorney or physician present during physical or mental examination at instance of opposing party, 84 ALR4th 558.

Propriety of state court's grant or denial of application for pre-action production or inspection of documents, persons, or other evidence, 12 ALR5th 577.

Qualification of nonmedical psychologist to testify as to mental condition or competency, 72 ALR5th 529.

Right to perpetuation of testimony under Rule 27 of Federal Rules of Civil Procedure, 60 ALR Fed. 924.

## 9-11-36. Requests for admission.

(a) *Scope; service; answer or objection; motion to determine sufficiency.*

(1) A party may serve upon any other party a written request for the admission, for purposes of the pending action only, of the truth of any matters within the scope of subsection (b) of Code Section 9-11-26 which are set forth in the request and that relate to statements or opinions of fact or of the application of law to fact, including the genuineness of any documents described in the request. Copies of documents shall be served with the request unless they have been or are otherwise furnished or made available for inspection and copying. The request may, without leave of court, be served upon the plaintiff after commencement of the action and upon any other party with or after service of the summons and complaint upon that party.

(2) Each matter of which an admission is requested shall be separately set forth. The matter is admitted unless, within 30 days after service of the request or within such shorter or longer time as the court may allow, the party to whom the request is directed serves upon the party requesting the admission a written answer or objection addressed to the matter, signed by the party or by his attorney; but unless the court shortens the time, a defendant shall not be required to serve answers or objections before the expiration of 45 days after service of the summons and

complaint upon him. If objection is made, the reasons therefor shall be stated. The answer shall specifically deny the matter or set forth in detail the reasons why the answering party cannot truthfully admit or deny the matter. A denial shall fairly meet the substance of the requested admission; and, when good faith requires that a party qualify his answer or deny only a part of the matter of which an admission is requested, he shall specify so much of it as is true and qualify or deny the remainder. An answering party may not give lack of information or knowledge as a reason for failure to admit or deny unless he states that he has made reasonable inquiry and that the information known or readily obtainable by him is insufficient to enable him to admit or deny. A party who considers that a matter of which an admission has been requested presents a genuine issue for trial may not, on that ground alone, object to the request; he may, subject to subsection (c) of Code Section 9-11-37, deny the matter or set forth reasons why he cannot admit or deny it.

(3) The party who has requested the admissions may move to determine the sufficiency of the answers or objections. Unless the court determines that an objection is justified, it shall order that an answer be served. If the court determines that an answer does not comply with the requirements of this subsection, it may order either that the matter is admitted or that an amended answer be served. The court may, in lieu of these orders, determine that final disposition of the request be made at a pretrial conference or at a designated time prior to trial. Paragraph (4) of subsection (a) of Code Section 9-11-37 shall apply to the award of expenses incurred in relation to the motion.

(b) *Effect of admission.* Any matter admitted under this Code section is conclusively established unless the court, on motion, permits withdrawal or amendment of the admission. Subject to Code Section 9-11-16 governing amendment of a pretrial order, the court may permit withdrawal or amendment when the presentation of the merits of the action will be subserved thereby and the party who obtained the admission fails to satisfy the court that withdrawal or amendment will prejudice him in maintaining his action or defense on the merits. Any admission made by a party under this Code section is for the purpose of the pending action only and is not an admission by him for any other purpose, nor may it be used against him in any other proceeding. (Ga. L. 1966, p. 609, § 36; Ga. L. 1967, p. 226, §§ 17, 18A; Ga. L. 1972, p. 510, § 9.)

**Cross references.** — Form of request for admission, § 9-11-125. Admissions generally, § 24-3-30 et seq.

**U.S. Code.** — For provisions of Federal Rules of Civil Procedure, Rule 36, see 28 U.S.C.

**Law reviews.** — For article surveying Georgia cases in the area of trial practice

and procedure from June 1979 through May 1980, see 32 Mercer L. Rev. 225 (1980). For survey article on trial practice and procedure, see 34 Mercer L. Rev. 299 (1982).

For note, "Preferential Treatment of the United States under Federal Civil Discovery Procedures," see 13 Ga. L. Rev. 550 (1979).

## JUDICIAL DECISIONS

## ANALYSIS

GENERAL CONSIDERATION  
ANSWERS AND OBJECTIONS

1. IN GENERAL
2. INSUFFICIENT AND EVASIVE RESPONSES
3. FAILURE TO ANSWER OR OBJECT
4. EXTENSION OF TIME

WITHDRAWAL OR AMENDMENT OF ADMISSION  
USE OF ADMISSIONS  
SUMMARY JUDGMENT

## General Consideration

**Editor's notes.** — Georgia Laws 1972, p. 510, made substantial revisions to certain sections of this chapter dealing with discovery. Prior to the 1972 amendment, this section was substantially the same as Ga. L. 1953, p. 224, § 1, and Ga. L. 1959, p. 314, § 1. Hence, decisions based on this section prior to its 1972 amendment should be consulted with care.

In light of the similarity of the provisions, decisions under Ga. L. 1953, p. 224, § 1 and Ga. L. 1959, p. 314, § 1, are included in the annotations for this section.

**Purpose.** — Purpose of rule as to request for admissions is to expedite trial and to relieve the parties of the cost and labor of proving facts which will not be disputed on the trial and the truth of which can be ascertained by reasonable inquiry. *Hobbs v. New England Ins. Co.*, 212 Ga. 513, 93 S.E.2d 653 (1956) (decided under Ga. L. 1953, p. 224, § 1).

Clear intent of this section is to give the trial court discretion to permit parties to respond accurately and truthfully to requests for admissions with a view toward establishing uncontested facts that go to the merits of the case. *Mote v. Tomlin*, 136 Ga. App. 616, 222 S.E.2d 57 (1975) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-36).

Purpose of O.C.G.A. § 9-11-36 is facilitation of proof at trial. *Albitus v. F & M Bank*, 159 Ga. App. 406, 283 S.E.2d 632 (1981).

**Purpose of the 1972 amendment** (Ga. L. 1972, p. 510, § 9) was to conform discovery provisions of the Civil Practice Act (see O.C.G.A. Ch. 11, T. 9) to the 1970 amendments to the Federal Rules of Civil Procedure. *Cielock v. Munn*, 244 Ga. 810, 262 S.E.2d 114 (1979).

**Strict and literal compliance with section necessary.** — Party responding to a request for admissions must comply strictly and literally with the terms of this section, on peril of having the party's response construed to be an admission. *Walker Enters. Inc. v. Mullis*, 124 Ga. App. 305, 183 S.E.2d 534 (1971) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-36).

**Admissions are not part of the pleadings** but are in the nature of evidence relating to the proof, and must be introduced in evidence before they can be considered by the trier of fact. *Brooks v. Roley & Roley Eng'rs, Inc.*, 144 Ga. App. 101, 240 S.E.2d 596 (1977); *National Bank v. Hill*, 148 Ga. App. 688, 252 S.E.2d 192 (1979).

Requests for admissions and responses thereto are not pleadings. *Ross & Ross Auctioneers v. Testa*, 96 Ga. App. 821, 101 S.E.2d 767 (1958); *Forsyth v. Peoples, Inc.*, 114 Ga. App. 726, 152 S.E.2d 713 (1966) (decided under Ga. L. 1953, p. 224, § 1).

**Requests for admissions and responses thereto constitute matters of proof and of evidence**, and before they can be considered by the trier of fact they must be introduced in evidence. *Forsyth v. Peoples, Inc.*, 114 Ga. App. 726, 152 S.E.2d 713 (1966) (decided under Ga. L. 1959, p. 314, § 1).

Requests for admissions and responses thereto constitute matters of proof and of evidence. *Brooks v. Roley & Roley Eng'rs, Inc.*, 144 Ga. App. 101, 240 S.E.2d 596 (1977).

In "notice pleading" plaintiff need not spread out the plaintiff's evidence in the plaintiff's complaint, but may wait and place the evidence into the record by discovery and other pretrial procedures. *McDaniel v. Pass*, 130 Ga. App. 614, 203 S.E.2d 903 (1974).

**Party may not treat discovery request as nullity.** — The "Civil Practice Act", O.C.G.A.



**General Consideration (Cont'd)**

Ch. 11, T. 9, contains no provision whereby a party may treat a discovery request by the opposing party as a nullity. Under paragraph (a)(2) of O.C.G.A. § 9-11-36, a party must either respond to or object to a request for admission within 30 days or it is deemed admitted. *Concert Promotions, Inc. v. Haas & Dodd, Inc.*, 167 Ga. App. 883, 307 S.E.2d 763 (1983).

**Judicial rather than evidentiary admissions.** — In form and substance admission under O.C.G.A. § 9-11-36 is comparable to admission in pleadings or stipulation of facts and as such is generally regarded as a judicial admission rather than an evidentiary admission of a party. *Albitus v. F & M Bank*, 159 Ga. App. 406, 283 S.E.2d 632 (1981); *Williams v. Calhoun*, 175 Ga. App. 332, 333 S.E.2d 408 (1985).

**Admissions requiring opinions or conclusions of law.** — Requests for admission under subsection (a) of O.C.G.A. § 9-11-36 are not objectionable even if they require opinions or conclusions of law, as long as the legal conclusions relate to the facts of the case. *G.H. Bass & Co. v. Fulton County Bd. of Tax Assessors*, 268 Ga. 327, 486 S.E.2d 810 (1997), reversing *G.H. Bass & Co. v. Fulton County Bd. of Tax Assessors*, 222 Ga. App. 118, 473 S.E.2d 253 (1996).

**Admission in judicio against own interests.** — The claimant's admission in judicio against the claimant's own interests was binding upon the claimant since a solemn admission in judicio is conclusive as a matter of law on the matter stated and cannot be contradicted by other evidence unless it is withdrawn or amended on formal motion. *Piedmont Aviation, Inc. v. Washington*, 181 Ga. App. 730, 353 S.E.2d 847 (1987); *Britt v. West Coast Cycle*, 198 Ga. App. 525, 402 S.E.2d 121 (1991); *Pulte Home Corp. v. Woodland Nursery & Landscapes, Inc.*, 230 Ga. App. 455, 496 S.E.2d 546 (1998); *McCoy v. West Bldg. Materials of Ga., Inc.*, 232 Ga. App. 620, 502 S.E.2d 559 (1998).

**Admissions not binding on coparty.** — Even though un-withdrawn or unamended admissions are conclusively established, such admissions are not binding on a coparty. *Batchelor v. State Farm Mut. Auto. Ins. Co.*, 240 Ga. App. 366, 526 S.E.2d 68 (1999); *Ferguson v. Duron, Inc.*, 244 Ga. App. 19,

534 S.E.2d 142 (2000).

**Discovery admission treated as judicial admission.** — An admission under discovery procedure is generally regarded as a judicial admission (and thus conclusive unless allowed by the court to be withdrawn) rather than an evidentiary admission (which may be contradicted or explained). *Stone v. Lenox Enters., Inc.*, 176 Ga. App. 696, 337 S.E.2d 451 (1985).

**Discretion of court.** — Court has discretion under subsection (a) of this section only when a party moves to determine the sufficiency of the answers or objections filed to the request. *Mountain View Enters. Inc. v. Diversified Sys.*, 133 Ga. App. 249, 211 S.E.2d 186 (1974) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-36).

**Form of request for admission.** — Form of a request for admission should take on the appearance of a pleading as illustrated in Ga. L. 1966, p. 609, § 25 (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-125). *A & D Barrel & Drum Co. v. Fuqua*, 132 Ga. App. 827, 209 S.E.2d 272 (1974).

**Denial of overbroad request for admissions.** — If proper objection is made to a request for admissions which is so broad that it covers the whole case, the request for admissions will not be permitted. *Walker Enters. Inc. v. Mullis*, 124 Ga. App. 305, 183 S.E.2d 534 (1971).

**Cited in Requests for admissions and responses thereto constitute matters of proof and of evidence, and before they can be considered by the trier of fact they must be introduced in evidence.** *Moore v. Hanson*, 224 Ga. 482, 162 S.E.2d 429 (1968); *Stubbs v. State Farm Mut. Auto. Ins. Co.*, 120 Ga. App. 750, 172 S.E.2d 441 (1969); *Getz Exterminators, Inc. v. Walsh*, 124 Ga. App. 402, 184 S.E.2d 358 (1971); *Baranan v. Kazakos*, 125 Ga. App. 19, 186 S.E.2d 326 (1971); *Turner v. Bank of Zebulon*, 128 Ga. App. 404, 196 S.E.2d 668 (1973); *Smith v. Billings*, 132 Ga. App. 201, 207 S.E.2d 683 (1974); *Osceola Inns v. State Hwy. Dep't*, 133 Ga. App. 736, 213 S.E.2d 27 (1975); *Contract Mgt. Consultants, Inc. v. Huddle House, Inc.*, 134 Ga. App. 566, 215 S.E.2d 326 (1975); *Salem v. Lawyers Coop. Publishing Co.*, 137 Ga. App. 536, 224 S.E.2d 502 (1976); *Strickland v. Citizens & S. Nat'l Bank*, 137 Ga. App. 538, 224 S.E.2d 504 (1976); *Reid v. Minter*, 137 Ga. App. 799, 224 S.E.2d 849 (1976); *Ideal Paint Contractors, Inc. v. Home Mart Bldg.*

Ctrs. Inc., 141 Ga. App. 830, 234 S.E.2d 670 (1977); Crider v. Pepsi Cola Bottlers, 142 Ga. App. 304, 235 S.E.2d 683 (1977); E.K. Wright Constr. Co. v. Dixie Metal Co., 143 Ga. App. 14, 237 S.E.2d 414 (1977); Post-Tensioned Constr., Inc. v. VSL Corp., 143 Ga. App. 148, 237 S.E.2d 618 (1977); Herring v. Herring, 143 Ga. App. 286, 238 S.E.2d 240 (1977); Bramblett v. Whitfield Fin. Co., 143 Ga. App. 853, 240 S.E.2d 230 (1977); In re Boswell, 242 Ga. 313, 249 S.E.2d 13 (1978); Shell v. Brownlow, 242 Ga. 475, 249 S.E.2d 618 (1978); Record Shack of Atlanta, Inc. v. Daugherty, 147 Ga. App. 753, 250 S.E.2d 154 (1978); Master v. Savannah Sur. Assocs., 148 Ga. App. 678, 252 S.E.2d 186 (1979); Booker v. Southern Steel & Aluminum Prods., Inc., 150 Ga. App. 306, 257 S.E.2d 375 (1979); Kersey v. American Fed. Sav. & Loan Ass'n, 150 Ga. App. 445, 258 S.E.2d 65 (1979); Cable Masters, Inc. v. Shaw, 151 Ga. App. 153, 259 S.E.2d 157 (1979); Cielock v. Munn, 244 Ga. 810, 262 S.E.2d 114 (1979); ETI Corp. v. Hammett, 152 Ga. App. 1, 262 S.E.2d 211 (1979); Peppers v. Siefferman, 153 Ga. App. 206, 265 S.E.2d 26 (1980); Cielock v. Munn, 153 Ga. App. 275, 266 S.E.2d 806 (1980); Young v. Brown, 154 Ga. App. 452, 268 S.E.2d 729 (1980); Williams v. Coca-Cola Co., 158 Ga. App. 139, 279 S.E.2d 261 (1981); National Bank v. Hill, 161 Ga. App. 499, 288 S.E.2d 365 (1982); Smith v. Hartford Fire Ins. Co., 162 Ga. App. 26, 289 S.E.2d 520 (1982); Ashburn Motor Inn, Inc. v. White Adv. Int'l, 164 Ga. App. 438, 296 S.E.2d 220 (1982); Spires v. Relco, Inc., 165 Ga. App. 4, 299 S.E.2d 58 (1983); Eunice v. Citicorp Homeowners, Inc., 167 Ga. App. 335, 306 S.E.2d 395 (1983); Laurens County Convalescent Ctr. Inc. v. Ernest Jones & Assocs., 168 Ga. App. 705, 310 S.E.2d 282 (1983); Battle v. Strother, 171 Ga. App. 418, 319 S.E.2d 887 (1984); Carr v. Nodvin, 178 Ga. App. 228, 342 S.E.2d 698 (1986); Hamrick v. Greenway, 257 Ga. 287, 357 S.E.2d 580 (1987); Shankweiler v. McCall Procter/Densham, Ltd., 183 Ga. App. 257, 358 S.E.2d 657 (1987); Amason, Inc. v. Metromont Materials Corp., 185 Ga. App. 509, 364 S.E.2d 637 (1988); Behar v. Aero Med Int'l, Inc., 185 Ga. App. 845, 366 S.E.2d 223 (1988); Waits v. Makowski, 191 Ga. App. 794, 383 S.E.2d 175 (1989); Cincinnati Ins. Co. v. Perimeter Tractor & Trailer Repair, Inc., 192 Ga. App. 243, 384 S.E.2d 449

(1989); Southern Int'l Pictures, Inc. v. Friedman, 201 Ga. App. 87, 410 S.E.2d 51 (1991); Goins v. Howell, 201 Ga. App. 237, 410 S.E.2d 755 (1991); F.P.I. Atlanta Ltd. v. Price, 211 Ga. App. 634, 440 S.E.2d 63 (1994); Morrison v. Georgia N.E.R.R., 217 Ga. App. 253, 456 S.E.2d 731 (1995); Dean v. NationsBank, 226 Ga. App. 370, 486 S.E.2d 647 (1997); Milburn v. Nationwide Ins. Co., 228 Ga. App. 398, 491 S.E.2d 848 (1997); Mazdak Auto Towing & Serv., Inc. v. Midcontinental Group, Inc., 231 Ga. App. 859, 501 S.E.2d 44 (1998).

## Answers and Objections

### 1. In General

**Written answer or objection required** addressed to the matter, signed by the party or by the party's attorney. Hilton Hotels Corp. v. Withrow Travel Serv., Inc., 150 Ga. App. 435, 258 S.E.2d 59 (1979).

**Oath not required.** — The Civil Practice Act (see O.C.G.A. Ch. 11, T. 9) does not require responses to requests for admission to be made under oath. Mundt v. Olson, 155 Ga. App. 145, 270 S.E.2d 344 (1980); as to necessity of sworn answers under this section prior to amendment by Ga. L. 1972, p. 510, § 9, see Abbott-Bridges Wood Prods., Inc. v. Argonaut Ins. Co., 131 Ga. App. 754, 206 S.E.2d 722 (1974) and Burge v. High, 147 Ga. App. 267, 248 S.E.2d 546 (1978), overruled on other grounds, Hilton Hotels Corp. v. Withrow Travel Serv., Inc., 150 Ga. App. 435, 258 S.E.2d 59 (1979).

**Deposition is not response to request for admission.** — A deposition of defendant taken by plaintiff and not placed in the record is not an objection or response to a request for admission to avoid being bound by failure to answer. Shepherd v. Shepherd, 164 Ga. App. 185, 296 S.E.2d 151 (1982).

**Party may contradict the party's previous answer to an interrogatory.** Albitus v. F & M Bank, 159 Ga. App. 406, 283 S.E.2d 632 (1981).

**Subsequent answers to interrogatories do not affect matters previously admitted.** — Party's late response to request for admission constituted conclusive admission of all matters contained in the request, regardless of fact of timely answering of interrogatories which tended to contradict the matters deemed admitted. Stone v. Lenox Enters.,



**Answers and Objections (Cont'd)****1. In General (Cont'd)**

Inc., 176 Ga. App. 696, 337 S.E.2d 451 (1985).

**2. Insufficient and Evasive Responses**

**General statement of inability to admit or deny.** — General statement that the answering party can neither admit nor deny, unaccompanied by reasons, will be held an insufficient response, and the court may either take the matter as admitted or order a further answer. *Gregory v. Vance Publishing Corp.*, 130 Ga. App. 118, 202 S.E.2d 515 (1973). But see *Clements v. Toombs County Hosp. Auth.*, 175 Ga. App. 651, 334 S.E.2d 188 (1985).

**Insufficient answer may be deemed an admission** by the court only after the requesting party has questioned by motion the sufficiency of the answers and a hearing on the motion has been held. *Clements v. Toombs County Hosp. Auth.*, 175 Ga. App. 651, 334 S.E.2d 188 (1985).

Corporation gave unresponsive answers to the requests for admission and thus admitted the matters therein; the husband made a proper request when asking the corporation to admit that it had a duty to the public to provide health care providers who were duly licensed to render the particular level of health care provided. *Wellstar Health Sys. v. Green*, 258 Ga. App. 86, 572 S.E.2d 731 (2002).

**Motion and hearing required prior to treating insufficient answer as admission.** — The court overruled that portion of *Gregory v. Vance Pub. Co. RP.*, 130 Ga. App. 118 (6), 202 S.E.2d 515 (1973) which permits a trial court sua sponte to deem an insufficient answer to be an admission, and reaffirmed the holding in *Smith v. Billings*, 132 Ga. App. 201, 207 S.E.2d 683 (1974), to the effect that a motion to determine in a hearing the sufficiency of answers is necessary before responses to a request for admissions may be deemed insufficient and deemed admitted. *Clements v. Toombs County Hosp. Auth.*, 175 Ga. App. 651, 334 S.E.2d 188 (1985).

**"For want of sufficient information."** — It is not sufficient to limit answer to "for want of sufficient information." *Gregory v. Vance Publishing Corp.*, 130 Ga. App. 118, 202 S.E.2d 515 (1973). But see *Clements v.*

*Toombs County Hosp. Auth.*, 175 Ga. App. 651, 334 S.E.2d 188 (1985).

**Evasive response.** — A response which is ambiguous or evasive may be declared an unqualified admission if the opposing party makes a motion under this section that a determination of sufficiency be made, but in the absence of such a motion, trial court is not authorized to declare a response an unqualified admission. *Match Point, Ltd. v. Adams*, 148 Ga. App. 673, 252 S.E.2d 90 (1979), overruled on other grounds, *Mock v. Canterbury Realty Co.*, 152 Ga. App. 872, 264 S.E.2d 489 (1980) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-36).

**Answer denying liability is not evasive.** — Where plaintiff contended that defendant's answer to the complaint and to discovery was evasive and should be treated as an admission, the Court of Appeals did not agree, as defendant's answers consistently denied any liability on the defendant's part, hardly an evasion under the circumstances. *Johns v. Leaseway of Ga., Inc.*, 166 Ga. App. 472, 304 S.E.2d 555 (1983).

**3. Failure to Answer or Object**

**Effect of failure to answer or object.** — Request for admission to which plaintiff makes no objection and does not otherwise answer within the time designated stands admitted; no order of court declaring this to be so is necessary. *Hudgins & Co. v. Southland Ice Co.*, 104 Ga. App. 150, 121 S.E.2d 193 (1961) (decided under Ga. L. 1959, p. 314, § 1).

One who has not, within the time allowed for answering or objecting to requests for admissions under this section, answered, objected to, or moved for and obtained an extension of time for responding to such requests, shall be deemed to have admitted the requests, subject only to such remedy as may be afforded to the person on motion under subsection (b) of this section. *National Bank v. Merritt*, 130 Ga. App. 85, 202 S.E.2d 193 (1973); *Porter v. Murlas Bros. Commodities*, 134 Ga. App. 96, 213 S.E.2d 190 (1975) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-36).

Unless a proper response to requests for admissions is timely filed, the requests are admitted as a matter of law. *Hammett v. Bailey*, 147 Ga. App. 105, 248 S.E.2d 180 (1978).

Absence of timely answers has effect of



establishing conclusively facts and documents referred to in request for admissions, where no motion is made seeking permission for late filing of answers and no motion is made seeking permission to withdraw admissions resulting from failure to serve answers in the limited time. *Burge v. High*, 147 Ga. App. 267, 248 S.E.2d 546 (1978).

Where requests for admission are filed and served, the opposite party must either answer or state an objection to the requests, upon penalty of being taken to admit the subject matter thereof. *Thompson v. Berman*, 147 Ga. App. 740, 250 S.E.2d 190 (1978).

Where defendant failed to answer requests for admissions, the matters contained in the requests were admitted pursuant to this section. *National Bank v. Hill*, 148 Ga. App. 688, 252 S.E.2d 192 (1979) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-36).

Where a party served with a request for admission does not serve an answer or objection and does not move for an extension of time or to withdraw the admissions resulting from a failure to answer, the matter stands admitted. *Albitus v. F & M Bank*, 159 Ga. App. 406, 283 S.E.2d 632 (1981).

In an action which an insured filed against an insurance company, seeking recovery of excessive premiums and punitive damages based on a claim of fraud, the trial court correctly granted the insurance company's motion in limine to strike the insured's demand for punitive damages because the insured did not answer a request for admission which the company served on the insured. *Vaughn v. Metro. Prop. & Cas. Ins. Co.*, 260 Ga. App. 573, 580 S.E.2d 323 (2003).

Because the pool installers failed to respond to a pool purchaser's request for admissions, pursuant to O.C.G.A. 9-11-36(a), those admissions were deemed admitted and were sufficient to establish the purchaser's claims of fraud and conspiracy to defraud, and accordingly, summary judgment was properly granted to the purchaser on those claims; however, summary judgment to the purchaser was error on her claim that the installers violated the Fair Business Practices Act, O.C.G.A. § 10-1-390 et seq., as there was no evidence that the actions by the installers were introduced into the stream of commerce or were reasonably intended to im-

pact on any market other than on the purchaser, and the commensurate awards of attorney fees and treble damages, pursuant to O.C.G.A. § 10-1-399(c) and (d), were vacated. *Brown v. Morton*, 274 Ga. App. 208, 617 S.E.2d 198 (2005).

Trial court did not err when it granted a landlord's summary judgment motion as to liability and damages in a conversion of collateral suit after a tenant failed to respond to the landlord's requests for admission; the landlord established the existence and enforceability of a security agreement, the value of the collateral described therein, and the tenant's conversion of that collateral. *Von Tonder v. Payne*, 275 Ga. App. 28, 619 S.E.2d 730 (2005).

Trial court erred in denying the relatives' motion for summary judgment against the uncle on the relatives' claims for ejectment and fraud in connection with real property once owned by the uncle because the uncle's failure to respond to the relatives' request for admissions had the effect of admitting the matters covered therein and the failure to respond to the relatives summary judgment motion meant that there were no remaining issues for trial against the uncle. *Bowman v. Century Funding, Ltd.*, 277 Ga. App. 540, 627 S.E.2d 73 (2006).

**Failure to admit or deny genuineness.** — Failure of defendant to reply to plaintiff's request for an admission of the genuineness of documents established their genuineness, but not their accuracy. *Stalvey v. Osceola Indus., Inc.*, 124 Ga. App. 708, 185 S.E.2d 629 (1971).

When a litigant relied upon the legal effect of failure to respond to requests for admission and the nonresponding party did not move to withdraw admissions or avail itself of any of the variety of responses available under O.C.G.A. § 9-11-36 and chose not to seek the liberal remedies afforded to parties under the statute to avoid the consequences of a failure to respond, the subject matter of the requests for admission stood admitted. *Solis v. Lamb*, 244 Ga. App. 8, 534 S.E.2d 582 (2000); *Mays v. Ed Voyles Chrysler-Plymouth, Inc.*, 255 Ga. App. 357, 565 S.E.2d 515 (2002).

**Facts admitted by failure to answer may not be controverted.** — Facts admitted by failure to timely answer a request for admissions under this section may not be contro-

**Answers and Objections (Cont'd)**  
**3. Failure to Answer or Object (Cont'd)**

verted by statement of counsel at a summary judgment hearing. *Eti Corp. v. Hammett*, 140 Ga. App. 618, 231 S.E.2d 545 (1976) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-36).

Evidence is not admissible to controvert matters deemed to have been admitted by failure to answer requests for admission even though the substance of the matter deemed admitted has been denied in the answer to the complaint. *Albitus v. F & M Bank*, 159 Ga. App. 406, 283 S.E.2d 632 (1981).

**Waiver of objections.** — Failure to serve the opposing party with objections and failure to request a hearing on objections prior to call of the case for trial were sufficient grounds to authorize the trial court to find that defendant had waived the defendant's objections. *Ehlers v. Butler*, 127 Ga. App. 9, 192 S.E.2d 398 (1972).

**Failure of general objection.** — When a general objection is made to a pleading or evidence as a whole, part of which is not subject to the objection, the entire objection fails in its office as a critic. *McDaniel v. Pass*, 130 Ga. App. 614, 203 S.E.2d 903 (1974).

**4. Extension of Time**

**Authority of court to extend time for answering.** — Trial judge has authority under Ga. L. 1967, p. 226, §§ 5 and 6 (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-6(b)) to grant an extension of time for filing answers to a request for admissions of fact. *National Bank v. Great S. Bus. Enters. Inc.*, 130 Ga. App. 221, 202 S.E.2d 848 (1973).

**Discretion of court.** — Whether to allow responses to request for admissions after statutory time for filing has passed is within discretion of trial judge, and the judge's decision will not be interfered with unless it clearly appears that this discretion has been abused. *Davenport v. Smith*, 157 Ga. App. 870, 278 S.E.2d 691 (1981).

**Motion required after time expired.** — Within the time allowed under subsection (a) of this section for filing answers to a request for admissions, the judge may grant an extension with or without a motion; however, if such time has expired, there must be a motion to allow late filing. *National Bank v. Great S. Bus. Enters. Inc.*, 130 Ga. App. 221,

202 S.E.2d 848 (1973) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-36).

While trial judge has authority to grant extensions of time for filing after the time for answering has expired, there must be a motion for withdrawal of the admissions under subsection (b) of Ga. L. 1972, p. 510, § 9 (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-36) or a motion to allow late filing under Ga. L. 1967, p. 226, §§ 5 and 6 (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-6(b)). *Custom Farm Servs., Inc. v. Faulk*, 130 Ga. App. 583, 203 S.E.2d 912 (1974).

**Extension permitted for excusable neglect, absent prejudice to adverse party.** — Court may allow additional time where the failure to respond is due to excusable neglect, and is not prejudicial to the party requesting admissions. *Coolik v. Hawk*, 133 Ga. App. 626, 212 S.E.2d 7 (1974).

**Extension should not be allowed without reason.** — While this section places no restriction on court's discretion to allow an extension after time for reply has passed, such an extension should not be allowed without reason or where it will prejudice the opposing party. *Taylor v. Hunnicutt*, 129 Ga. App. 314, 199 S.E.2d 596 (1973) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-36).

**Withdrawal or Amendment of Admission**

**Showing required.** — Allowance of motion to withdraw admissions resulting from failure to answer request therefor should be decided by determination of whether preservation of the merits of the action would be subserved thereby; upon a determination that such will be the case, burden shifts to the opposite party to satisfy the court that depriving the party of the resulting default judgment will prejudice the party in maintaining an action on the merits. *Alexander v. H.S.I. Mgt., Inc.*, 155 Ga. App. 116, 270 S.E.2d 325 (1980).

Consideration of a motion to withdraw admissions must be on the basis of whether the presentation of the merits of the action will be subserved thereby and whether the respondent can satisfy the court that withdrawal or amendment will prejudice the respondent in maintaining an action on the merits. *Wells v. Whitmarsh Contractors*, 160 Ga. App. 176, 286 S.E.2d 752 (1981), rev'd on other grounds, 249 Ga. 194, 288 S.E.2d 198 (1982).

An attempt to withdraw or amend admis-

sions must be accompanied by a showing that the merits of the case will be subserved. *Yarbrough v. Magbee Bros. Lumber & Supply Co.*, 189 Ga. App. 299, 375 S.E.2d 471 (1988).

**Merits of action subserved by withdrawal.** — Trial court did not err in allowing withdrawal of admissions where, although no parties presented evidence, a review of the record revealed that the admissions could be refuted by admissible evidence. *Saleem v. Snow*, 217 Ga. App. 883, 460 S.E.2d 104 (1995).

**Burden of party moving to withdraw admission.** — Party moving to withdraw must show that admitted request for admission either can be refuted by admissible evidence having a modicum of credibility or is incredible on its face, and that the denial is not offered solely for purposes of delay. *Johnson v. City Wide Cab, Inc.*, 205 Ga. App. 502, 422 S.E.2d 912 (1992).

In a wrongful foreclosure proceeding, a motion to withdraw admissions instituted by a buyer and another was properly denied because they failed to meet their burden of demonstrating that the merits of the action would have been served by the withdrawal of the admissions where they did not provide even a slight showing that the denials were supported by admissible evidence. *Ledford v. Darter*, 260 Ga. App. 585, 580 S.E.2d 317 (2003).

**No showing of “providential cause” or “excusable neglect” required.** — Applicant in a motion to withdraw admissions is not required to show “providential cause” or “excusable neglect,” but the trial court should follow the language of the statute in making its determination. *Moore Ventures Ltd. Partnership v. Stack*, 153 Ga. App. 215, 264 S.E.2d 725 (1980); *Whitemarsh Contractors v. Wells*, 249 Ga. 194, 288 S.E.2d 198 (1982).

**Presentation of merits of action subserved by withdrawal.** — Denial of an individual’s motion to withdraw admissions was error, and a summary judgment in favor of a lessor based on the admission was error, where presentation of the merits of the action by the lessor against the individual to recover on a lease would be subserved by permitting the individual to withdraw the admissions, and the lessor failed to show that withdrawal would prejudice it in maintaining its action

on the merits. *Bailey v. Chase Third Century Leasing Co.*, 211 Ga. App. 60, 438 S.E.2d 172 (1993).

Trial court did not abuse its discretion in allowing defendant to withdraw admissions where defendant produced evidence negating the admissions, including affidavits and depositions, and the court determined that plaintiff would not be prejudiced in maintaining the action on the merits. *Rowland v. Tsay*, 213 Ga. App. 679, 445 S.E.2d 822 (1994); *U.B. Vehicle Leasing, Inc. v. Vision Int’l, Inc.*, 224 Ga. App. 611, 481 S.E.2d 597 (1997).

**Burden to move for withdrawal or amendment.** — Under this section, the burden is on the one who has failed to answer to be bound by the resulting “admissions” unless the person takes the initiative and files a motion under subsection (b) of this section and succeeds in defeating such admissions. *National Bank v. Merritt*, 130 Ga. App. 85, 202 S.E.2d 193 (1973); *Meadows v. Dalton*, 153 Ga. App. 568, 266 S.E.2d 235 (1980); *Taylor v. Cameron & Barkley Co.*, 161 Ga. App. 750, 289 S.E.2d 820 (1982); *Atlanta Cas. Co. v. Goodwin*, 205 Ga. App. 421, 422 S.E.2d 76 (1992) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-36).

Party who fails to answer within the required time may, under subsection (b) of this section, seek to withdraw the party’s admissions, but the party must take the initiative and file a motion or otherwise he is bound thereby. *National Bank v. Great S. Bus. Enters. Inc.*, 130 Ga. App. 221, 202 S.E.2d 848 (1973) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-36).

Failure to object to or respond to requests for admissions constitutes an admission of the requests, to avoid being bound by which the one who fails to answer must move to withdraw such admissions, and where such party makes no such motion, the admissions made by the failure to timely respond to the requests are binding. *Tyson v. Automotive Controls Corp.*, 147 Ga. App. 409, 249 S.E.2d 99 (1978).

The burden is on the one failing to answer to take the initiative and file a motion under subsection (b) of O.C.G.A. § 9-11-36 to withdraw or amend the admissions. *Karat Enters. v. Marriott Corp.*, 196 Ga. App. 769, 397 S.E.2d 44 (1990).

**Burden of party opposing motion.** — Party opposing motion to withdraw has burden of establishing prejudice in maintaining



### Withdrawal or Amendment of Admission (Cont'd)

the party's action or defense on the merits from withdrawal or amendment to the answers. *Moore Ventures Ltd. Partnership v. Stack*, 153 Ga. App. 215, 264 S.E.2d 725 (1980); *Dorfman v. Lederman*, 154 Ga. App. 473, 268 S.E.2d 767 (1980).

**Being compelled to try the merits of a case** does not constitute the type of prejudice needed to warrant denial of a motion to withdraw admissions. *Johnson v. City Wide Cab, Inc.*, 205 Ga. App. 502, 422 S.E.2d 912 (1992).

**Trial on the merits.** — By being forced to try a case rather than take a default, a party is not prejudiced in trying the merits of the case. *Alexander v. H.S.I. Mgt., Inc.*, 155 Ga. App. 116, 270 S.E.2d 325 (1980).

The fact that a party's opponent relied on the admissions and expended time and resources on what appeared to be a well advised motion for summary judgment, and would have to try the case on the merits, was insufficient prejudice to warrant denying the party's motion to withdraw the admissions. *Riberglass, Inc. v. ECO Chem. Specialties, Inc.*, 194 Ga. App. 417, 390 S.E.2d 616, cert. denied, 194 Ga. App. 912, 390 S.E.2d 616 (1990).

**Deprivation of default judgment not "prejudice."** — Depriving a party of a judgment by default is not the kind of prejudice envisioned by subsection (b) of this section. *Moore Ventures Ltd. Partnership v. Stack*, 153 Ga. App. 215, 264 S.E.2d 725 (1980); *Dorfman v. Lederman*, 154 Ga. App. 473, 268 S.E.2d 767 (1980); *Hanson v. Farmer*, 163 Ga. App. 561, 295 S.E.2d 343 (1982) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-36).

**Since failure to move to have admissions withdrawn or amended forecloses remedial action** under this section, requests for admission which were not answered or objected to are deemed admitted. *Hammett v. Bailey*, 147 Ga. App. 105, 248 S.E.2d 180 (1978); *Drummond v. Brown*, 149 Ga. App. 248, 253 S.E.2d 868 (1979) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-36).

**Admission which would otherwise result from failure to make timely answer** should be avoided when to do so will aid in the presentation of the merits of the action and will not prejudice the party who made the request. *Franks v. Reid*, 134 Ga. App. 94, 213

S.E.2d 193 (1975); *Moore Ventures Ltd. Partnership v. Stack*, 153 Ga. App. 215, 264 S.E.2d 725 (1980).

**Failure to consider merits of motion to withdraw admissions.** — Where the trial court's order granting summary judgment to appellee and effectively denying appellant's motion to withdraw admissions reflected that court's failure to consider the merits of the motion within the parameters of the two-pronged test of O.C.G.A. § 9-11-36, the case was reversed and remanded to the trial court for the presentation and consideration of evidence pertinent to appellant's motion to withdraw admissions. *Watson v. McDowell & Son, Inc.*, 204 Ga. App. 635, 420 S.E.2d 88 (1992).

**Motion to withdraw proper.** — Doctors' withdrawal of admissions and submission of responses to the patient's discovery requests was properly permitted where the doctors presented responses to the patient's requests for admissions, as well as affidavits to show that their responses were meritorious and not interposed solely for the purposes of delay, and where the record supported a finding that the merits would be subserved by allowing withdrawal, and that the patient would not be prejudiced by the withdrawal. *Brankovic v. Snyder*, 259 Ga. App. 579, 578 S.E.2d 203 (2003).

**Order denying motion to withdraw assumed correct where no evidence presented.** — As no evidence was provided showing that the presentation of the merits would have been subserved by allowing the withdrawal or amendment of admissions, no testimony having been offered, it was assumed on appeal that the order denying the motion to withdraw was correct. *Worth v. Alma Exch. Bank & Trust*, 171 Ga. App. 748, 320 S.E.2d 816 (1984).

Where pro se defendant did not satisfy the defendant's burden of showing that the presentation of the merits would be subserved by allowing a withdrawal of the defendant's admissions, the trial court did not err in denying the motion. *Howell v. Styles*, 221 Ga. App. 781, 472 S.E.2d 548 (1996).

**Counsel's "oversight" insufficient reason.** — A court may grant a motion to withdraw: (1) when the presentation of the merits will be subserved thereby; and (2) the party obtaining the admission fails to satisfy the court that the withdrawal will prejudice

maintaining the party's action or defense on the merits. If the movant satisfies the court on the first prong, the burden is on the respondent to satisfy the second prong. A party failed to satisfy the first prong of the test where it only gave its explanation for not responding to the request that it was "due to oversight of counsel since the answer was prepared at the last minute." *Intersouth Properties, Inc. v. Contractor Exch., Inc.*, 199 Ga. App. 726, 405 S.E.2d 764 (1991).

**Harmless error in applying excusable neglect.** — As the trial court applied the correct legal principal concerning the second prong of the withdrawal test, any error resulting from applying "excusable neglect" as an additional basis for denying the motion to withdraw would constitute harmless error. *Marlowe v. Lott*, 212 Ga. App. 679, 442 S.E.2d 487 (1994).

**Hearing.** — Where no hearing was held on appellant's motion to withdraw admissions, no evidence as to whether merits of action would be subverted by allowing withdrawal and whether withdrawal would prejudice appellee in maintaining an action were presented for the trial court's consideration, and trial court's order granting summary judgment to appellee and effectively denying appellant's motion to withdraw admissions was reversed and remanded for presentation and consideration of evidence pertinent to appellant's motion. *Hanson v. Farmer*, 163 Ga. App. 561, 295 S.E.2d 343 (1982).

**Refusal to allow withdrawal of admissions was not an abuse of discretion.** — In a purported widow's proceeding seeking an award of a year's support from a decedent's estate for her child and herself, the trial court did not abuse its discretion under O.C.G.A. § 9-11-36(b) in refusing to allow the purported widow to withdraw her admission that she was married to another man when she allegedly married the decedent, as the trial court implicitly found that the probative value of the evidence which the widow submitted to show that she was not married to the other man when she married the decedent, including her self-serving affidavit and a passport application in which she identified herself as single, was inadequate to show that she could prove the validity of her marriage to the decedent by admissible evidence having a modicum of credibility if

her motion was granted. *Crowther v. Estate of Crowther*, 258 Ga. App. 498, 574 S.E.2d 607 (2002).

### Use of Admissions

**Limitation on use of admissions.** — The plain language of subsection (b) of O.C.G.A. § 9-11-36 confines the use of admissions to the action in which they are made and forbids their use in a subsequent or other action including a renewal action under O.C.G.A. § 9-2-61. *Mumford v. Davis*, 206 Ga. App. 148, 424 S.E.2d 306 (1992).

### Summary Judgment

**When summary judgment proper.** — Where party fails to answer request for admissions within requisite time and admissions remove all issues of fact, the other party is entitled to grant of motion for summary judgment. *West v. Milner Enters., Inc.*, 162 Ga. App. 667, 292 S.E.2d 538 (1982).

**Treatment of matters not objected to or denied in considering summary judgment.** — Trial judge was authorized to treat matters covered by request for admissions which were neither objected to nor denied as admitted in considering plaintiff's motion for summary judgment. *Bailey v. Bailey*, 227 Ga. 55, 178 S.E.2d 864 (1970).

**Untimely answers not considered in ruling on summary judgment.** — Where answers to requests for admission were in fact filed after expiration of the statutory time, but without permission for late filing and where there was no motion seeking permission to withdraw the admissions resulting from the failure to respond timely, the answers could not be considered by the trial court in ruling on a motion for summary judgment. *Albitus v. F & M Bank*, 159 Ga. App. 406, 283 S.E.2d 632 (1981).

**Filing of motion to withdraw after hearing for summary judgment.** — Motion to withdraw admissions, filed after hearing on motion for summary judgment but prior to entry of summary judgment, was timely. *Hanson v. Farmer*, 163 Ga. App. 561, 295 S.E.2d 343 (1982).

**Failure to file pro se responses with court not grounds for summary judgment.** — Where appellant timely served unsworn pro se responses to requests for admission on

**Summary Judgment (Cont'd)**

appellee, and in support of appellee's motion for summary judgment appellee personally filed a copy of the responses with the court, appellant's failure to file the responses with the court would not support summary judgment in plaintiff's favor, as such a result would not be consistent with principles of substantial justice. *Mundt v. Olson*, 155 Ga. App. 145, 270 S.E.2d 344 (1980).

**Where a request for admission merely asks the party to respond with an opinion** and does not require the admission of a fact by the party, the party's response is not sufficient to support a summary judgment motion by the party submitting the request for admission. *American Cyanamid Co. v. Allrid*, 176 Ga. App. 831, 338 S.E.2d 14 (1985).

**RESEARCH REFERENCES**

**Am. Jur. 2d.** — 23 Am. Jur. 2d, Depositions and Discovery, §§ 181-199.

**C.J.S.** — 27 C.J.S., Discovery, §§ 113-133. 35A C.J.S., Federal Civil Procedure, §§ 676, 737, 738-743, 745. 36 C.J.S., Federal Courts, § 352.

**ALR.** — What constitutes a "denial" within Federal Rule of Civil Procedure 36 and similar state statutes and rules pertaining to admissions before trial, 36 ALR2d 1192.

Time for filing responses to requests for admissions; allowance of additional time, 93 ALR2d 757.

Party's duty, under Federal Rule of Civil Procedure 36(a) and similar state statutes

and rules, to respond to requests for admission of facts not within his personal knowledge, 20 ALR3d 756.

Discovery, in products liability case, of defendant's knowledge as to injury to or complaints by others than plaintiff, related to product, 20 ALR3d 1430.

Permissible scope, respecting nature of inquiry, of demand for admissions under modern state civil rules of procedure, 42 ALR4th 489.

Propriety, under rule 56 of the Federal Rules of Civil Procedure, of granting summary judgment when deponent contradicts in affidavit earlier admission of fact in deposition, 131 ALR Fed. 403.

**9-11-37. Failure to make discovery; motion to compel; sanctions; expenses.**

(a) *Motion for order compelling discovery.* A party, upon reasonable notice to other parties and all persons affected thereby, may apply for an order compelling discovery as follows:

(1) **APPROPRIATE COURT.** An application for an order to a party may be made to the court in which the action is pending or, on matters relating to a deposition, to the court in the county where the deposition is being taken. An application for an order to a deponent who is not a party shall be made to the court in the county where the deposition is being taken;

(2) **MOTION; PROTECTIVE ORDER.** If a deponent fails to answer a question propounded or submitted under Code Section 9-11-30 or 9-11-31, or a corporation or other entity fails to make a designation under paragraph (6) of subsection (b) of Code Section 9-11-30 or subsection (a) of Code Section 9-11-31, or a party fails to answer an interrogatory submitted under Code Section 9-11-33, or if a party, in response to a request for inspection submitted under Code Section 9-11-34, fails to respond that inspection will be permitted as requested or fails to permit



inspection as requested, the discovering party may move for an order compelling an answer, or a designation, or an order compelling inspection in accordance with the request. When taking a deposition on oral examination, the proponent of the question may complete or adjourn the examination before he applies for an order. If the court denies the motion in whole or in part, it may make such protective order as it would have been empowered to make on a motion made pursuant to subsection (c) of Code Section 9-11-26;

(3) **EVASIVE OR INCOMPLETE ANSWER.** For purposes of the provisions of this chapter which relate to depositions and discovery, an evasive or incomplete answer is to be treated as a failure to answer; and

(4) **AWARD OF EXPENSES OF MOTION.**

(A) If the motion is granted, the court shall, after opportunity for hearing, require the party or deponent whose conduct necessitated the motion or the party or attorney advising such conduct or both of them to pay to the moving party the reasonable expenses incurred in obtaining the order, including attorney's fees, unless the court finds that the opposition to the motion was substantially justified or that other circumstances make an award of expenses unjust.

(B) If the motion is denied, the court shall, after opportunity for hearing, require the moving party or the attorney advising the motion or both of them to pay to the party or deponent who opposed the motion the reasonable expenses incurred in opposing the motion, including attorney's fees, unless the court finds that the making of the motion was substantially justified or that other circumstances make an award of expenses unjust.

(C) If the motion is granted in part and denied in part, the court may apportion the reasonable expenses incurred in relation to the motion among the parties and persons in a just manner.

(b) *Failure to comply with order.*

(1) **SANCTIONS BY COURT IN COUNTY WHERE DEPOSITION IS TAKEN.** If a deponent fails to be sworn or to answer a question after being directed to do so by the court in the county in which the deposition is being taken, the failure may be considered a contempt of that court.

(2) **SANCTIONS BY COURT IN WHICH ACTION IS PENDING.** If a party or an officer, director, or managing agent of a party or a person designated under paragraph (6) of subsection (b) of Code Section 9-11-30 or subsection (a) of Code Section 9-11-31 to testify on behalf of a party fails to obey an order to provide or permit discovery, including an order made

under subsection (a) of this Code section or Code Section 9-11-35, the court in which the action is pending may make such orders in regard to the failure as are just and, among others, the following:

(A) An order that the matters regarding which the order was made or any other designated facts shall be taken to be established for the purposes of the action in accordance with the claim of the party obtaining the order;

(B) An order refusing to allow the disobedient party to support or oppose designated claims or defenses, or prohibiting him from introducing designated matters in evidence;

(C) An order striking out pleadings or parts thereof, or staying further proceedings until the order is obeyed, or dismissing the action or proceeding or any part thereof, or rendering a judgment by default against the disobedient party;

(D) In lieu of any of the foregoing orders, or in addition thereto, an order treating as a contempt of court the failure to obey any orders except an order to submit to a physical or mental examination; or

(E) Where a party has failed to comply with an order under subsection (a) of Code Section 9-11-35 requiring him to produce another for examination, such orders as are listed in subparagraphs (A), (B), and (C) of this paragraph, unless the party failing to comply shows that he is unable to produce such person for examination.

In lieu of any of the foregoing orders, or in addition thereto, the court shall require the party failing to obey the order or the attorney advising him, or both, to pay the reasonable expenses, including attorney's fees, caused by the failure, unless the court finds that the failure was substantially justified or that other circumstances make an award of expenses unjust.

(c) *Expenses on failure to admit.* If a party fails to admit the genuineness of any document or the truth of any matter as requested under Code Section 9-11-36 and if the party requesting the admissions thereafter proves the genuineness of the document or the truth of the matter, he may apply to the court for an order requiring the other party to pay him the reasonable expenses incurred in making that proof, including reasonable attorney's fees. The court shall make the order unless it finds that the request was held objectionable pursuant to subsection (a) of Code Section 9-11-36, or the admission sought was of no substantial importance, or the party failing to admit had reasonable ground to believe that he might prevail on the matter, or there was other good reason for the failure to admit.

(d) *Failure of party to attend at own deposition or serve answers to interrogatories or respond to request for inspection.*

(1) If a party or an officer, director, or managing agent of a party or a person designated under paragraph (6) of subsection (b) of Code Section 9-11-30 or subsection (a) of Code Section 9-11-31 to testify on behalf of a party fails to appear before the officer who is to take his deposition, after being served with a proper notice, or fails to serve answers or objections to interrogatories submitted under Code Section 9-11-33, after proper service of the interrogatories, or fails to serve a written response to a request for inspection submitted under Code Section 9-11-34, after proper service of the request, the court in which the action is pending on motion may make such orders in regard to the failure as are just; and, among others, it may take any action authorized under subparagraphs (b)(2)(A) through (b)(2)(C) of this Code section. In lieu of any order, or in addition thereto, the court shall require the party failing to act or the attorney advising him, or both, to pay the reasonable expenses, including attorney's fees, caused by the failure, unless the court finds that the failure was substantially justified or that other circumstances make an award of expenses unjust.

(2) The failure to act described in the provisions of this chapter which relate to depositions and discovery may not be excused on the ground that the discovery sought is objectionable unless the party failing to act has applied for a protective order as provided by subsection (c) of Code Section 9-11-26. (Ga. L. 1966, p. 609, § 37; Ga. L. 1967, p. 226, § 18; Ga. L. 1970, p. 157, § 1; Ga. L. 1972, p. 510, § 10; Ga. L. 1984, p. 22, § 9; Ga. L. 1992, p. 6, § 9.)

**Cross references.** — Additional sanctions which may be imposed upon regulated utilities failing to comply with discovery requests of Public Service Commission, § 46-2-57. Failure to make discovery and motion to compel discovery in probate court proceedings, Uniform Rules for the Probate Courts, Rule 6.4.

**U.S. Code.** — For provisions of Federal Rules of Civil Procedure, Rule 37, and annotations pertaining thereto, see 28 U.S.C.

**Law reviews.** — For article, "Truth and Uncertainty: Legal Control of the Destruction of Evidence," see 36 Emory L.J. 1085 (1987). For annual survey on trial practice and procedure, see 42 Mercer L. Rev. 469 (1990). For article, "Standing Orders: Fill-

ing the Gap Between the Civil Practice Act and the Practice," see 9 Ga. St. B.J. 28 (2004).

For note, "Default Judgments Under the Federal Rules of Civil Procedure and the Georgia Civil Practice Act," see 7 Ga. St. B.J. 385 (1971). For note, "Preferential Treatment of the United States Under Federal Civil Discovery Procedures," see 13 Ga. L. Rev. 550 (1979).

For comment on *Millholland v. Oglesby*, 223 Ga. 230, 154 S.E.2d 194 (1967), see 4 Ga. St. B.J. 392 (1968). For case comment, "Yost v. Torok and Abusive Litigation: A New Tort to Solve an Old Problem," see 21 Ga. L. Rev. 429 (1986).



## JUDICIAL DECISIONS

## ANALYSIS

## GENERAL CONSIDERATION

## ORDER COMPELLING DISCOVERY

## FAILURE TO COMPLY WITH ORDER

## EXPENSES ON FAILURE TO ADMIT

## FAILURE TO RESPOND TO DISCOVERY REQUESTS

## General Consideration

**Editor's notes.** — Georgia Laws 1972, p. 510, made substantial revisions to certain sections of this chapter dealing with discovery. Prior to the 1972 amendment, this section was substantially the same as former Code 1933, § 38-2111. Hence, decisions based on this section prior to its 1972 amendment should be consulted with care.

**Editor's notes.** — In light of the similarity of the subject matter, decisions under former Code 1933, §§ 38-2108, 38-2109, and 38-2111 are included in the annotations for this section.

**Purpose of 1972 amendment.** — This section was amended in 1972 in order to bring it into conformity with the federal rule. *Mayer v. Interstate Fire Ins. Co.*, 243 Ga. 436, 254 S.E.2d 825 (1979) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-37).

**More frequent sanctions encouraged.** — The 1972 amendments to the Civil Practice Act (see O.C.G.A. Ch. 11, T. 9) are intended to encourage more frequent imposition of sanctions in cases in which there has been an abuse of the discovery rules. *Mayer v. Interstate Fire Ins. Co.*, 243 Ga. 436, 254 S.E.2d 825 (1979).

**Minimal court participation intended.** — The system provided by this section is designed to operate as efficiently as possible with minimal participation by the trial court. *Mayer v. Interstate Fire Ins. Co.*, 243 Ga. 436, 254 S.E.2d 825 (1979) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-37).

**This section provides no remedy allowing court to strike answers to interrogatories.** *Bratten Apparel, Inc. v. Lyons Textile Mill, Inc.*, 129 Ga. App. 384, 199 S.E.2d 632 (1973) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-37).

**Fifth amendment privilege.** — For a discussion of the procedure to be followed to compel discovery where a party raises fifth amendment privilege against matters sought to be discovered, see *Axson v. National Sur.*

*Corp.*, 254 Ga. 248, 327 S.E.2d 732 (1985).

**For what purposes sanctions are authorized.** — Ordinarily sanctions can be applied only for failure to comply with an order of court; the only exceptions to this scheme are subsection (d) of this section, which permits an immediate sanction for complete failure to respond to a notice of deposition, interrogatories, or a request for inspection, and subsection (c), which authorizes imposition of expenses for an unjustified failure to admit. *Mayer v. Interstate Fire Ins. Co.*, 243 Ga. 436, 254 S.E.2d 825 (1979) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-37).

**Sanction of dismissal for failure to comply with discovery provisions** requires a conscious or intentional failure to act that is in fact willful, as distinguished from an accidental or involuntary noncompliance. *City of Griffin v. Jackson*, 239 Ga. App. 374, 520 S.E.2d 510 (1999).

In a medical malpractice case, when a patient did not reveal to the providers being sued or to the trial court, that the patient's expert witness had withdrawn from the case, causing an unnecessary delay in the discovery process for 10 months, it was proper for the trial court to grant the providers' motion to dismiss the complaint, under O.C.G.A. § 9-11-37(b)(2), whether or not the trial court found the patient's conduct was willful, because the evidence supported the trial court's ruling. *Flott v. Southeast Permanente Med. Group, Inc.*, 274 Ga. App. 622, 617 S.E.2d 598 (2005).

In a medical malpractice case, when a patient did not reveal to the providers being sued, or to the trial court, that the patient's expert witness had withdrawn from the case, causing an unnecessary delay in the discovery process for 10 months, it was proper for the trial court to grant the providers' motion to dismiss the complaint, under O.C.G.A. § 9-11-37(b)(2), whether or not the witness had been subpoenaed for a deposition. *Flott v. Southeast Permanente Med. Group, Inc.*,

274 Ga. App. 622, 617 S.E.2d 598 (2005).

**Imposition of sanctions under subsections (b) and (d) distinguished.** — There must be an order under subsection (a) of this section before sanctions are imposed under subsection (b), while under subsection (d) the party aggrieved may move directly for the imposition of sanctions. *Mayer v. Interstate Fire Ins. Co.*, 243 Ga. 436, 254 S.E.2d 825 (1979) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-37).

**Motion for a specific sanction is not required** before a trial judge is authorized to give that sanction. *Mayer v. Interstate Fire Ins. Co.*, 243 Ga. 436, 254 S.E.2d 825 (1979).

Under paragraph (b)(2) and subsection (d) of this section, motion to apply “sanctions as provided by law” vests discretion in the trial court in which the action is pending to make such orders in regard to the failure to answer interrogatories as are just, and although it may be better practice to request a specific sanction, it is not necessary to do so. *Mayer v. Interstate Fire Ins. Co.*, 243 Ga. 436, 254 S.E.2d 825 (1979) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-37).

**Requirements for subsection (d) sanctions.** — There need be no order to compel discovery as provided for in subsection (b) of O.C.G.A. § 9-11-37 as basis to impose sanctions provided for in subsection (d) of this section. All that is required is a motion, notice, and a hearing. *Cook v. Lassiter*, 159 Ga. App. 24, 282 S.E.2d 680 (1981).

Although it is not necessary to issue an order compelling discovery as provided for in subsection (b) of O.C.G.A. § 9-11-37 prior to imposing the sanction of dismissal under subsection (d), a motion, notice, and hearing are required. *Barrego v. OHM Remediation Servs. Corp.*, 245 Ga. App. 389, 537 S.E.2d 774 (2000).

**Willful failure formerly prerequisite to imposition of harsh sanctions.** — Harsh sanctions of dismissal, default, or the striking of pleadings under this section prior to its amendment by Ga. L. 1972, p. 510, § 10, were applicable only upon a showing that the failure to make discovery was willful, and dismissal could not operate as an adjudication on the merits unless the court found that the failure was willful. *Morton v. Retail Credit Co.*, 128 Ga. App. 446, 196 S.E.2d 902 (1973) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-37).

**Service of motion by mail.** — Motion to impose sanction under Ga. L. 1972, p. 510,

§ 10 (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-37) may be properly served upon defendant’s attorney by mail pursuant to Ga. L. 1967, p. 226, § 4 (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-5(b)). *Phillips v. Peachtree Hous.*, 138 Ga. App. 596, 226 S.E.2d 616 (1976).

**Broad discretionary power is given to courts** by the Civil Practice Act (see O.C.G.A. Ch. 11, T. 9) to assure safeguards against oppressive and unfair questions and demands, and conversely, very broad discretion is granted in applying sanctions against disobedient parties, in order to assure compliance with the orders of the courts. *Dean v. Gainesville Stone Co.*, 120 Ga. App. 315, 170 S.E.2d 348 (1969).

By this section, the courts are specifically granted discretion to dismiss complaints or render default judgments against disobedient parties, including parties disobeying an order to produce. *Dean v. Gainesville Stone Co.*, 120 Ga. App. 315, 170 S.E.2d 348 (1969) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-37).

**Excusability of delay for discretion of court.** — Decision whether or not there was legal excuse for delay is discretionary with the trial court. *Thompson v. Baker Motor Co.*, 122 Ga. App. 599, 178 S.E.2d 261 (1970).

**Discretion of trial court not interfered with.** — Policy of appellate courts of this state to refuse to interfere with trial court’s exercise of its discretion, in absence of abuse, applies to trial judge’s exercise of broad discretionary powers authorized under the discovery provisions of the Civil Practice Act (see O.C.G.A. Ch. 11, T. 9). *Dean v. Gainesville Stone Co.*, 120 Ga. App. 315, 170 S.E.2d 348 (1969).

Historically, it has been the policy of the appellate courts to refuse to interfere with the exercise of a trial court’s discretion except in cases of clear abuse; this policy is applicable to the exercise of the broad discretion granted a judge under the discovery provisions of the Civil Practice Act (see O.C.G.A. Ch. 11, T. 9) and particularly O.C.G.A. § 9-11-37. *Rucker v. Blakey*, 157 Ga. App. 615, 278 S.E.2d 158 (1981).

An appellate court will not reverse a trial court’s decision on discovery matters absent a clear abuse of discretion. *Nixon v. Sandy Springs Fitness Ctr., Inc.*, 167 Ga. App. 272, 306 S.E.2d 362 (1983).

Under the discovery provisions of the Civil



**General Consideration (Cont'd)**

Practice Act, O.C.G.A. Ch. 11, T. 9, the trial judge is granted broad discretion. Historically, it has been the policy of the Georgia appellate courts to refuse to interfere with a trial court's exercise of such discretion in the absence of abuse. *Freeman v. Ripley*, 177 Ga. App. 522, 339 S.E.2d 795 (1986).

Trial judges have broad discretion in controlling discovery, including imposition of sanctions, and appellate courts will not reverse a trial court's decision on such matters unless there has been a clear abuse of discretion. *Amaechi v. Somsino*, 259 Ga. App. 346, 577 S.E.2d 48 (2003).

**Preliminary sanctions authorized.** — The trial court would be justified in imposing one or more of the sanctions available under O.C.G.A. § 9-11-37 prior to the imposition of the ultimate sanction of striking pleadings and entering a default judgment. *Carter v. Data Gen. Corp.*, 162 Ga. App. 379, 291 S.E.2d 99 (1982).

**Order awarding attorney fees not appealable.** — Where a court order expressly provided that attorney fees were awarded for the cost of bringing a motion for sanctions, and that damages for bad faith were yet to be determined, it was not an appealable judgment within the meaning of O.C.G.A. § 5-6-34 and, absent a certificate of reviewability, the notice of appeal as to that order was premature and properly dismissed. *Northern v. Mary Anne Frolick & Assocs.*, 235 Ga. App. 804, 510 S.E.2d 122 (1998).

**Sanctions less severe than dismissal are preferred.** — As a general rule, the trial court should attempt to compel compliance with its orders through the imposition of lesser sanctions than dismissal. *Joel v. Duet Holdings, Inc.*, 181 Ga. App. 705, 353 S.E.2d 548 (1987).

**Motion improper for quashing or enforcement of notice to produce.** — Motions pursuant to O.C.G.A. §§ 9-11-26, 9-11-34, and 9-11-37 for a protective order or sanctions are not proper vehicles for the quashing or the enforcement of a O.C.G.A. § 24-10-26 notice to produce. *Joel v. Duet Holdings, Inc.*, 181 Ga. App. 705, 353 S.E.2d 548 (1987).

**Dismissal sanction applies to disobedience of order to produce.** — The courts are

specifically granted the discretion to dismiss complaints or to render default judgments against disobedient parties, and this applies to the disobeying of an order to produce. *Joel v. Duet Holdings, Inc.*, 181 Ga. App. 705, 353 S.E.2d 548 (1987); *Champion Mgt. Ass'n v. McGahee*, 227 Ga. App. 895, 490 S.E.2d 215 (1997), overruled in part, *Tenet Healthcare Corp. v. Louisiana Forum Corp.*, 273 Ga. 206, 538 S.E.2d 441 (Ga. 2000); *Tenet Healthcare Corp. v. Louisiana Forum Corp.*, 273 Ga. 206, 538 S.E.2d 441 (2000), overruled in part by.

If a party does not comply with a discovery order, the trial court may impose sanctions under O.C.G.A. § 9-11-37(b)(2), including dismissal of the complaint; the trial court may impose sanctions after giving the non-complying party an opportunity to be heard and determining that the party's failure to comply with the discovery order was willful. *Amaechi v. Somsino*, 259 Ga. App. 346, 577 S.E.2d 48 (2003).

**Repetition of order unnecessary prior to imposing sanctions.** — When a court orders one party to permit discovery pursuant to O.C.G.A. § 9-11-26(c), upon that party's willful failure to comply with the court's order, the party seeking sanctions need not move the court pursuant to subsection (a) of O.C.G.A. § 9-11-37 to repeat its order before proceeding to move the court pursuant to subsection (b) for the imposition of sanctions. *Joel v. Duet Holdings, Inc.*, 181 Ga. App. 705, 353 S.E.2d 548 (1987).

**Once motion for sanctions has been filed, imposition cannot be precluded** by a belated response made by the opposite party. *Bryant v. Nationwide Ins. Co.*, 183 Ga. App. 577, 359 S.E.2d 441 (1987) (dismissal of complaint not abuse of discretion); *Singleton v. Eastern Carriers, Inc.*, 192 Ga. App. 227, 384 S.E.2d 202 (1989).

**Dismissal not invoked absent request therefor.** — The sanctions which may be imposed by O.C.G.A. § 9-11-37 are to be awarded on motion, and where the complaining party does not request the sanction of dismissal, it is error for the court to invoke it. *Citibank N.A. v. Hill*, 161 Ga. App. 186, 288 S.E.2d 258 (1982).

**There is no authority for a co-defendant to become the beneficiary of a dismissal** under subsection (d) of O.C.G.A. § 9-11-37 merely because of a failure of the plaintiff to



comply with the other co-defendant's discovery actions. *Singleton v. Eastern Carriers, Inc.*, 192 Ga. App. 227, 384 S.E.2d 202 (1989); *West v. Equifax Credit Info. Servs., Inc.*, 230 Ga. App. 41, 495 S.E.2d 300 (1998); *Barrego v. OHM Remediation Servs. Corp.*, 245 Ga. App. 389, 537 S.E.2d 774 (2000).

**Cited in** *Hunter v. A-1 Bonding Serv., Inc.*, 118 Ga. App. 498, 164 S.E.2d 246 (1968); *Williamson v. Lunsford*, 119 Ga. App. 240, 166 S.E.2d 622 (1969); *Siefferman v. Kirkpatrick*, 121 Ga. App. 161, 173 S.E.2d 262 (1970); *Elberton-Elbert County Hosp. Auth. v. Watson*, 121 Ga. App. 550, 174 S.E.2d 470 (1970); *Cochran v. Neely*, 123 Ga. App. 500, 181 S.E.2d 511 (1971); *Morton v. Retail Credit Co.*, 124 Ga. App. 728, 185 S.E.2d 777 (1971); *Terminal Transp. Co. v. Burger Chef Sys.*, 127 Ga. App. 535, 194 S.E.2d 333 (1972); *DOT v. Livaditis*, 129 Ga. App. 358, 199 S.E.2d 573 (1973); *DeWes Enters., Inc. v. Town & Country Carpets, Inc.*, 130 Ga. App. 610, 203 S.E.2d 867 (1974); *Prattes v. Southeast Ceramics, Inc.*, 132 Ga. App. 584, 208 S.E.2d 600 (1974); *Aldridge v. Mercantile Nat'l Bank*, 132 Ga. App. 788, 209 S.E.2d 234 (1974); *Johnson v. Martin*, 132 Ga. App. 813, 209 S.E.2d 256 (1974); *Thomas v. Home Credit Co.*, 133 Ga. App. 602, 211 S.E.2d 626 (1974); *Taylor v. Stapp*, 134 Ga. App. 468, 215 S.E.2d 23 (1975); *Herring v. Herring*, 234 Ga. 539, 216 S.E.2d 833 (1975); *Marchman v. Head*, 135 Ga. App. 475, 218 S.E.2d 151 (1975); *Johnson v. Martin*, 137 Ga. App. 312, 223 S.E.2d 465 (1976); *Fraser v. Sun Valley, Inc.*, 137 Ga. App. 392, 224 S.E.2d 80 (1976); *Kyle v. King*, 138 Ga. App. 612, 226 S.E.2d 767 (1976); *Shannon Co. v. Heneveld*, 138 Ga. App. 756, 227 S.E.2d 412 (1976); *Bell v. Fine Prods. Co.*, 139 Ga. App. 878, 229 S.E.2d 808 (1976); *Master v. Savannah Sur. Assocs.*, 143 Ga. App. 109, 237 S.E.2d 599 (1977); *Dyna-Comp Corp. v. Selig Enters., Inc.*, 143 Ga. App. 462, 238 S.E.2d 571 (1977); *Buckley v. Thornwell*, 143 Ga. App. 764, 240 S.E.2d 258 (1977); *Savannah Sur. Assocs. v. Master*, 240 Ga. 438, 241 S.E.2d 192 (1978); *Dillard v. Allstate Ins. Co.*, 145 Ga. App. 755, 245 S.E.2d 30 (1978); *Interstate Fire Ins. Co. v. Mayer*, 147 Ga. App. 751, 250 S.E.2d 158 (1978); *Karp v. Friedman, Alpren & Green*, 148 Ga. App. 204, 250 S.E.2d 819 (1978); *Bellcraft, Inc. v. Bennett*, 147 Ga. App. 830, 251 S.E.2d 53 (1978); *Ambassador College v.*

*Goetzke*, 244 Ga. 322, 260 S.E.2d 27 (1979); *Thornton v. Burson*, 151 Ga. App. 456, 260 S.E.2d 388 (1979); *Wetherington v. Koepenick & Horne, Inc.*, 153 Ga. App. 302, 265 S.E.2d 107 (1980); *Simpson v. Applegarth Supply Co.*, 153 Ga. App. 446, 265 S.E.2d 357 (1980); *Ray v. Department of Human Resources*, 155 Ga. App. 81, 270 S.E.2d 303 (1980); *Copeland v. Levine*, 157 Ga. App. 327, 277 S.E.2d 320 (1981); *Troy v. City of Atlanta*, 158 Ga. App. 496, 280 S.E.2d 892 (1981); *E.H. Siler Realty & Bus. Broker, Inc. v. Sanderlin*, 158 Ga. App. 796, 282 S.E.2d 381 (1981); *Anton v. Garvey*, 160 Ga. App. 157, 286 S.E.2d 493 (1981); *Bouldin v. Aragona-Garcia Enters., Inc.*, 161 Ga. App. 396, 288 S.E.2d 673 (1982); *Fagala v. Morrison*, 161 Ga. App. 655, 289 S.E.2d 528 (1982); *Cameron v. Cox*, 162 Ga. App. 268, 291 S.E.2d 115 (1982); *Brewer v. Brewer*, 249 Ga. 517, 291 S.E.2d 696 (1982); *Keese v. Brown*, 250 Ga. 383, 297 S.E.2d 487 (1982); *Porter v. Eastern Air Lines*, 165 Ga. App. 152, 300 S.E.2d 525 (1983); *Browning v. Powell*, 165 Ga. App. 315, 301 S.E.2d 52 (1983); *Morrison v. DOT*, 166 Ga. App. 144, 303 S.E.2d 501 (1983); *Freeman v. Allstate Bus. Sys.*, 166 Ga. App. 249, 304 S.E.2d 97 (1983); *Georgia Power Co. v. Brown*, 169 Ga. App. 45, 311 S.E.2d 236 (1983); *Mathis v. Hegwood*, 169 Ga. App. 547, 314 S.E.2d 122 (1984); *Polston v. Levine*, 171 Ga. App. 893, 321 S.E.2d 350 (1984); *Porter v. Allstate Ins. Co.*, 172 Ga. App. 657, 324 S.E.2d 515 (1984); *Bergen v. Cardiopul Medical, Inc.*, 175 Ga. App. 700, 334 S.E.2d 28 (1985); *Clements v. Toombs County Hosp. Auth.*, 175 Ga. App. 651, 334 S.E.2d 188 (1985); *Georgia Communications Corp. v. Horne*, 174 Ga. App. 69, 329 S.E.2d 192 (1985); *Albers v. Brown*, 177 Ga. App. 620, 340 S.E.2d 260 (1986); *Gilbert v. E & W Constr. Co.*, 181 Ga. App. 281, 351 S.E.2d 523 (1986); *Freeman v. Nodvin*, 181 Ga. App. 663, 353 S.E.2d 546 (1987); *Holbrook Contracting, Inc. v. Tyner*, 181 Ga. App. 838, 354 S.E.2d 22 (1987); *Guillebeau v. Jenkins*, 182 Ga. App. 225, 355 S.E.2d 453 (1987); *Cowley v. First Fed. Sav. & Loan Ass'n*, 187 Ga. App. 278, 370 S.E.2d 36 (1988); *Home Owners Warranty Corp. v. Pinewood Bldrs., Inc.*, 188 Ga. App. 324, 373 S.E.2d 34 (1988); *Lightwerk Studios, Inc. v. Door Units of Ga., Inc.*, 191 Ga. App. 756, 382 S.E.2d 699 (1989); *American Express Co. v. Baker*, 192

**General Consideration (Cont'd)**

Ga. App. 21, 383 S.E.2d 576 (1989); *Jarallah v. Pickett Suite Hotel*, 193 Ga. App. 325, 388 S.E.2d 333 (1989); *McDonald v. Winn*, 194 Ga. App. 459, 390 S.E.2d 890 (1990); *Eason v. Bowie*, 196 Ga. App. 199, 395 S.E.2d 600 (1990); *Schrembs v. Atlanta Classic Cars, Inc.*, 197 Ga. App. 450, 398 S.E.2d 712 (1990); *Green v. Snellings*, 260 Ga. 751, 400 S.E.2d 2 (1991); *In re Geraghty*, 261 Ga. 260, 403 S.E.2d 788 (1991); *Hendricks v. Emerson*, 199 Ga. App. 208, 404 S.E.2d 279 (1991); *C & S Indus. Supply Co. v. Proctor & Gamble Paper Prods. Co.*, 199 Ga. App. 197, 404 S.E.2d 346 (1991); *Revels v. Wimberly*, 223 Ga. App. 407, 477 S.E.2d 672 (1996); *Roberts v. Forte Hotels, Inc.*, 227 Ga. App. 471, 489 S.E.2d 540 (1997); *Snellings v. Sheppard*, 229 Ga. App. 753, 494 S.E.2d 583 (1998); *Great W. Bank v. Southeastern Bank*, 234 Ga. App. 420, 507 S.E.2d 191 (1998); *Gibbs v. Abiose*, 235 Ga. App. 214, 508 S.E.2d 690 (1998); *Sheppard v. Johnson*, 255 Ga. App. 165, 564 S.E.2d 729 (2002); *Cotting v. Cotting*, 261 Ga. App. 370, 582 S.E.2d 527 (2003).

**Order Compelling Discovery**

**A party "refuses to obey" an order simply by failing to comply** therewith. *Millholland v. Oglesby*, 114 Ga. App. 745, 152 S.E.2d 761 (1966), rev'd on other grounds, 223 Ga. 230, 154 S.E.2d 194 (1967) (decided under former Code 1933, § 38-2111).

**Motion to compel not required for sanctions.** — Because the filing of a motion to compel is not a condition precedent for seeking sanctions under O.C.G.A. § 9-11-37(d)(1), the court did not abuse its discretion when it granted defendant's motion to dismiss based on plaintiff's failure to produce the requested documents. *Deep South Constr., Inc. v. Slack*, 248 Ga. App. 183, 546 S.E.2d 302 (2001).

**Factors in determining whether to enter order of production.** — While admissibility is a matter to be determined when records, documents, etc., are tendered in evidence, and is not a test for determining whether an order requiring production should be entered, pertinence or relevance is. *Horton v. Huiet*, 113 Ga. App. 166, 147 S.E.2d 669 (1966) (decided under former Code 1933, § 38-2109).

**Refusal to order production of irrelevant material proper.** — Where it appears from an inspection of the notice to produce that the records and documents sought are not relevant to the issues before the court, it is not error to refuse an order for their production. *Horton v. Huiet*, 113 Ga. App. 166, 147 S.E.2d 669 (1966) (decided under former Code 1933, § 38-2109).

**Applicability of paragraph (a)(3) of this section is confusing**, and renders the Civil Practice Act (see O.C.G.A. Ch. 11, T. 9) inconsistent with the federal rules. *Mayer v. Interstate Fire Ins. Co.*, 243 Ga. 436, 254 S.E.2d 825 (1979) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-37).

**As to interpretation of Federal Rule 37(a)(3)** to mean that trial court may order a complete answer if an evasive answer is given, just as if no answer were given, but not to authorize the entry of a penalty under Federal Rule 37(d) for an evasive answer, see *Mayer v. Interstate Fire Ins. Co.*, 243 Ga. 436, 254 S.E.2d 825 (1979).

**An inadequate response to an order to compel** answers to interrogatories is not to be treated under O.C.G.A. § 9-11-37 as a total failure to respond under subsection (d) so as to authorize a dismissal of the complaint under subsection (d). *Rivers v. Goodson*, 184 Ga. App. 70, 360 S.E.2d 740 (1987).

**Treatment of partial or evasive answers.** — Answering partially or giving evasive answers evidences a dispute between the parties, which is brought before the trial court by a motion under subsection (a) of this section to compel discovery, and is resolved through an order to compel answers or a protective order. *Mayer v. Interstate Fire Ins. Co.*, 243 Ga. 436, 254 S.E.2d 825 (1979) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-37).

**Where party answering interrogatories for corporation was not qualified to speak as its agent**, court could have issued an order under subsection (a) of this section, and it was error to strike defendant's response and enter a default judgment, treating defendant's inadequate answer as a total failure to make an initial response under subsection (d). *Mayer v. Interstate Fire Ins. Co.*, 243 Ga. 436, 254 S.E.2d 825 (1979) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-37).

**To prevent either party from frivolously propounding questions or giving evasive answers**, the trial court must require the losing



party to pay the expenses involved in obtaining the order, including attorney fees, unless the court feels that opposition to the motion was substantially justified or otherwise excused. *Mayer v. Interstate Fire Ins. Co.*, 243 Ga. 436, 254 S.E.2d 825 (1979).

**Expenses of motion.** — The trial court had the power under subparagraph (a)(4)(A) of O.C.G.A. § 9-11-37 to award the attorney fees incurred by plaintiffs as a result of defendant's erroneous denial of the existence of relevant documents, as though awarding attorney fees in connection with a successful motion to compel. *Orkin Exterminating Co. v. McIntosh*, 215 Ga. App. 587, 452 S.E.2d 159 (1994).

The award of expenses must have been made pursuant to paragraph (a)(4) of O.C.G.A. § 9-11-37, as "the reasonable expenses incurred in obtaining the order." *Department of Transp. v. Hardaway Co.*, 216 Ga. App. 262, 454 S.E.2d 167 (1995).

O.C.G.A. § 9-11-37 requires the court to give a party an opportunity to be heard before costs are imposed on a motion to compel. *Gomez v. Peters*, 221 Ga. App. 57, 470 S.E.2d 692 (1996).

Because defendant claimed to not have items sought in a request for production, and then claimed to have them and would produce them, but then could not find them, it was reasonable for the trial court to allow discovery to ascertain the fate of the items and to cast the costs on the defendant. *City of Griffin v. Jackson*, 239 Ga. App. 374, 520 S.E.2d 510 (1999).

**Court did not abuse discretion in charging answering party \$100.00 in attorney's fees** under this section when the answering party returned interrogatories with some evasive and incomplete responses, notwithstanding the fact that answering party was acting pro se and the defective answers were not purposeful, but were due to ineptness and ignorance of the law. *Stephens v. Howle*, 132 Ga. App. 92, 207 S.E.2d 632 (1974) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-37).

**Post-judgment interrogatories.** — A direct appeal of an order to respond to post-judgment interrogatories is improper, since such an order is not final. It is appealable only by compliance with subsection (b) of O.C.G.A. § 5-6-34. *Cornelius v. Finley*, 204 Ga. App. 299, 418 S.E.2d 815 (1992).

**Orders denying or requiring answers to interrogatories are reviewable on appeal af-**

**ter final judgment** if they have affected the final judgment and are not moot. *Benefield v. Malone*, 110 Ga. App. 607, 139 S.E.2d 500 (1964), later appeal, 112 Ga. App. 408, 145 S.E.2d 732 (1965) (decided under former Code 1933, § 38-2111).

**Order as final adjudication subject to review.** — Where plaintiff contends that it is impossible for the plaintiff to comply with an order which stays the proceeding until the plaintiff appears in order to depose, such an order effectively terminates the plaintiff's right to trial and is a final adjudication subject to review. *Millholland v. Oglesby*, 223 Ga. 230, 154 S.E.2d 194 (1967) (decided under former Code 1933, § 38-2111). For comment, see 4 Ga. St. B.J. 392 (1968).

### Failure to Comply with Order

**Discretion of court.** — By subparagraph (b)(2)(C) of O.C.G.A. § 9-11-37, the courts are specifically granted the discretion to dismiss complaints or to render default judgments against disobedient parties, including those disobeying an order to produce. *Sellers v. Nodvin*, 207 Ga. App. 742, 429 S.E.2d 138 (1993).

**Imposition of lesser sanctions than dismissal and default** was not an abuse of discretion where there was no evidence that defendant's failure to comply with the court's earlier orders compelling the defendant's complete response to plaintiff's discovery requests was the result of intent or ill will. *Yarbrough v. Kirkland*, 249 Ga. App. 523, 548 S.E.2d 670 (2001).

**Court may impose sanctions for failure to comply with post-judgment discovery orders**, including contempt for not appearing at a deposition, notwithstanding the fact that the person to be deposed is a nonresident, although there is apparently no provision for the aggrieved party to move for a dismissal of an appeal. *Ostroff v. Coyner*, 187 Ga. App. 109, 369 S.E.2d 298 (1988).

**Attorney fees imposed.** — Trial court did not err in ordering the non party object of post-judgment discovery to pay reasonable attorney fees as a sanction for the need to bring a motion to compel that post-judgment discovery after a paper hearing on plaintiff's motion. *Esasky v. Forrest*, 231 Ga. App. 488, 499 S.E.2d 413 (1998).

**A party "refuses to obey" an order simply by failing to comply therewith.** *Millholland v.*



**Failure to Comply with Order (Cont'd)**

Oglesby, 114 Ga. App. 745, 152 S.E.2d 761 (1966), rev'd on other grounds, 223 Ga. 230, 154 S.E.2d 194 (1967) (decided under former Code 1933, § 38-2111).

**Court has discretion as to consequences to be imposed for failure** to comply with discovery provisions. *Wilson v. Barrow*, 107 Ga. App. 555, 130 S.E.2d 812 (1963) (decided under former Code 1933, § 38-2111).

**Subsection (b)(2) contains two standards** — one general and one specific — that limit a trial court's discretion: first, any sanction must be "just"; second, the sanction must be specifically related to the particular "claim" which was at issue in the order to provide discovery. *Carey Can., Inc. v. Hinely*, 181 Ga. App. 364, 352 S.E.2d 398, rev'd on other grounds, 257 Ga. 150, 356 S.E.2d 202, cert. denied, 484 U.S. 898, 108 S. Ct. 233, 98 L. Ed. 2d 192 (1987).

**Issuance of order compelling an answer is prerequisite to use of sanctions.** *Corbin v. Pilgrim Realty Co.*, 151 Ga. App. 102, 258 S.E.2d 758 (1979), overruled on other grounds, *Miller Grading Contractors v. Georgia Fed. Sav. & Loan Ass'n*, 247 Ga. 730, 279 S.E.2d 442 (1981).

Before sanctions may be imposed under subsection (b) of O.C.G.A. § 9-11-37, the party seeking discovery must first obtain an order under subsection (a) of that section requiring the recalcitrant party to make discovery. *Wills v. McAuley*, 166 Ga. App. 4, 303 S.E.2d 26, cert. denied, 251 Ga. 41, 305 S.E.2d 120 (1983).

**Time for compliance with order.** — Absent a definite time for compliance, 30-day period contemplated by Ga. L. 1972, p. 510, § 6 (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-33) should be the applicable time within which to comply with an order to respond to interrogatories. *Massengale v. Georgia Power Co.*, 153 Ga. App. 476, 265 S.E.2d 830 (1980).

Where the trial court ordered defendant to pay plaintiffs' attorney fees, necessitated by defendant's failure to comply with discovery and causing a mistrial, defendant could not wait until final judgment in the action to pay the fees and was properly held in contempt for failure to obey the court's order. *Orkin Exterminating Co. v. McIntosh*, 215 Ga. App. 587, 452 S.E.2d 159 (1994).

Where a motion for sanctions is brought

for a party's failure to comply with an order compelling answers to interrogatories, the existence or nonexistence of wilfulness should be considered not only in the context of the time period prescribed in the order compelling answers, but in the context of the entire period beginning with service of interrogatories and ending with service of answers. *Didio v. Chess*, 218 Ga. App. 550, 462 S.E.2d 450 (1995).

**Two-step remedial procedure.** — Remedy available to a party whose discovery efforts are frustrated by an opponent's refusal to submit to discovery is contained in the two-step procedure of this section: first, a motion for an order compelling discovery must be made, heard, and granted, affording the obstinate party another opportunity to provide discovery, and if the obstinate fails to do so, the second step is for the court to enter such order as is just, including the imposition of one or more of the sanctions set forth in paragraph (b)(2) of this section. *Corbin v. Pilgrim Realty Co.*, 151 Ga. App. 102, 258 S.E.2d 758 (1979), overruled on other grounds, *Miller Grading Contractors v. Georgia Fed. Sav. & Loan Ass'n*, 247 Ga. 730, 279 S.E.2d 442 (1981); *Thornton v. Burson*, 151 Ga. App. 456, 260 S.E.2d 388 (1979) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-37).

**Subsection (b) of this section gives trial court a range of sanctions** to be imposed when an order under subsection (a) is violated. *Mayer v. Interstate Fire Ins. Co.*, 243 Ga. 436, 254 S.E.2d 825 (1979) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-37).

**Paragraph (b)(2) of O.C.G.A. § 9-11-37 is designed to punish a willful failure or conscious disregard of an order.** *Brunswick Mfg. Co. v. Sizemore*, 176 Ga. App. 838, 338 S.E.2d 288 (1985).

**Mere technical failure to comply with an order will not justify extreme sanctions** such as dismissal and default under this section. *Thornton v. Burson*, 151 Ga. App. 456, 260 S.E.2d 388 (1979) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-37).

**Hearing required for determination of failure to comply with order.** — Where the court enters an order that a party comply with discovery, that order cannot be self-executing, i.e., it cannot provide for the automatic imposition of the ultimate sanction of dismissal or default judgment upon the party's failure to file the responses. Rather, the court must first make a determi-

nation, following notice of opportunity for hearing, that the failure to comply with the order was willful. *Hernandez v. State*, 200 Ga. App. 368, 408 S.E.2d 160 (1991).

Trial court committed harmful error by denying a party's request to "make an offer of proof" at the hearing on a motion for sanctions. *Loftin v. Gulf Contracting Co.*, 224 Ga. App. 210, 480 S.E.2d 604 (1997).

**Inadequate response due to counsel's error.** — Paragraph (b)(2) of O.C.G.A. § 9-11-37 is not designed to punish parties when their otherwise timely but partially inadequate response to discovery orders is the result of their counsel's erroneous misunderstanding of the full mandate thereof. *Brunswick Mfg. Co. v. Sizemore*, 176 Ga. App. 838, 338 S.E.2d 288 (1985).

**Notice of hearing.** — Where plaintiff claimed that the trial court erred in not holding an evidentiary hearing on the motion to dismiss for failure to comply with discovery, contending that, because the hearing was noticed by a "rule nisi" order, it could not be the mandated evidentiary hearing, it was held that while it is true that a rule nisi is generally used to notify parties of and compel them to appear at hearings for determination of temporary or other interlocutory matters, it may also be used to notify a final hearing. *Smith v. National Bank*, 182 Ga. App. 55, 354 S.E.2d 678 (1987).

**Willfulness required for harsh sanctions.** — If failure is not willful, harsh sanctions of dismissal, default, or the striking of pleadings have no application. *Leonard Bros. Trucking Co. v. Crymes Transp., Inc.*, 124 Ga. App. 341, 183 S.E.2d 773 (1971), overruled on other grounds, *Turner v. Harper*, 233 Ga. 483, 211 S.E.2d 742 (1975).

Replacement of the word "refusal" with the word "failure" in paragraph (b)(2) of this section by Ga. L. 1972, p. 510, § 10, was not intended to change construction of the rule relating to a showing of willfulness prior to imposition of the harsher sanctions of subparagraph (b)(2)(C). *Swindell v. Swindell*, 233 Ga. 854, 213 S.E.2d 697 (1975) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-37).

Showing of willfulness is required in order to impose the sanction of default judgment upon a party. *McCane v. Cappett Corp.*, 151 Ga. App. 423, 260 S.E.2d 379 (1979).

Showing of willfulness is a predicate to imposition of the harsher sanctions.

*Thornton v. Burson*, 151 Ga. App. 456, 260 S.E.2d 388 (1979).

Under subparagraph (b)(2)(C) or subsection (d) of O.C.G.A. § 9-11-37, a finding of willfulness is a prerequisite to dismissal. *Smith v. National Bank*, 182 Ga. App. 55, 354 S.E.2d 678 (1987).

**Question of willfulness only relevant in selection of sanctions.** — Failure to comply is the only requisite for finding of a violation, and "willfulness" is relevant only when selecting sanctions. *Sta-Power Indus., Inc. v. Avant*, 134 Ga. App. 952, 216 S.E.2d 897 (1975).

**Showing of willfulness is a predicate to imposition of the harsher sanctions.** — Trial court did not err in striking a party's pleadings and entering default judgment against the party since the party's conduct showed a willful failure to comply with the court's order. *Butler v. Biven Software, Inc.*, 238 Ga. App. 525, 522 S.E.2d 1 (1999).

**Time period for which willfulness to be considered.** — Where a motion for sanctions is brought under paragraph (b)(2) of this section for a party's failure to comply with an order compelling answers, the existence or nonexistence of willfulness should be considered not only in the context of the time period prescribed in the order compelling answers, but in the context of the entire period beginning with service of interrogatories and ending with service of answers; events transpiring during this entire time period are probative of whether a party acted with conscious indifference to the consequences of failure to comply with the order compelling answers. *Lee v. Morrison*, 138 Ga. App. 332, 226 S.E.2d 124 (1976); *Thurman v. Unicure, Inc.*, 151 Ga. App. 880, 261 S.E.2d 785 (1979); *City of Griffin v. Jackson*, 239 Ga. App. 374, 520 S.E.2d 510 (1999) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-37).

**Relevant time frame for considering issue of willfulness.** — In considering the issue of willfulness, the entire period beginning with service of the interrogatories and ending with the service of the answers must be considered, not just the period mandated by the order requiring answers. *Smith v. National Bank*, 182 Ga. App. 55, 354 S.E.2d 678 (1987).

**Failure to cooperate with counsel as willful misconduct.** — Failure to maintain contact and cooperate with counsel about pend-



**Failure to Comply with Order (Cont'd)**

ing litigation so that discovery can be made is willful misconduct; however, party may claim that it was counsel who failed to communicate with the party. *Thurman v. Unicure, Inc.*, 151 Ga. App. 880, 261 S.E.2d 785 (1979).

**Hearing on willfulness not always required.** — The trial court need not conduct a hearing on the issue of willfulness in every case. Such a requirement serves no purpose where the court can otherwise determine willfulness on the part of the party against whom the sanctions are sought. *Schrembs v. Atlanta Classic Cars, Inc.*, 261 Ga. 182, 402 S.E.2d 723 (1991).

Where the trial court was authorized to find that a party intentionally and willfully failed to comply with a court order compelling discovery, such finding could be made from the record, without the necessity of conducting a separate hearing. *Johnson v. Lomas Mtg. USA, Inc.*, 201 Ga. App. 562, 411 S.E.2d 731, cert. denied, 201 Ga. App. 904, 411 S.E.2d 731 (1991).

Under subparagraph (b)(2)(D) of O.C.G.A. § 9-11-37, a hearing is not required before contempt may be found for the willful violation of an order compelling discovery. *Ryland Group, Inc. v. Daley*, 245 Ga. App. 496, 537 S.E.2d 732 (2000).

Trial court properly dismissed an injured party's complaint as a sanction for violating a discovery order because the injured party failed to appear at a hearing on a driver's motion for a sanction of dismissal, despite being advised of the hearing several times; the injured party did not explain why the two-month delay in complying with the discovery order was excusable, but stated that the injured party's counsel had a "head cold virus" for three months; further, the trial court was not required to hold a hearing on the issue of willfulness. *Russaw v. Burden*, 272 Ga. App. 632, 612 S.E.2d 913 (2005).

**Finding of willfulness authorized.** — Where there is no evidence that party was unaware of trial court's order requiring the party to attend a deposition, nor any evidence to indicate that the party made a good faith effort to comply with the order of the trial court, the court was authorized to find that the party's failure to attend the deposition was willful. *McCane v. Cappett Corp.*, 151 Ga. App. 423, 260 S.E.2d 379 (1979).

At least six instances of noncompliance demonstrated that defendant not only intentionally refused to respond to discovery but also consciously disregarded a court discovery order. *Resource Network Int'l, Inc. v. Ritz-Carlton Hotel Co.*, 232 Ga. App. 242, 501 S.E.2d 573 (1998).

Trial court did not abuse its discretion in dismissing a complaint with prejudice where the plaintiff failed to comply with the trial court's order compelling discovery even after being advised of possible dismissal for failure to comply; trial court found plaintiff's testimony not credible and that plaintiff willfully failed to comply with the order compelling the discovery. *Amaechi v. Somsino*, 259 Ga. App. 346, 577 S.E.2d 48 (2003).

**Recitation of willful misconduct in default order not necessary.** — Court order imposing an authorized sanction of default judgment is not fatally defective if it does not contain a recitation of willful misconduct, where there is adequate showing of failure to comply with a court order which equates to willful misconduct. *Sta-Power Indus., Inc. v. Avant*, 134 Ga. App. 952, 216 S.E.2d 897 (1975).

Paragraph (b)(2) of this section does not require a specific finding of willfulness in the court order, but only a showing of willfulness in the record on the transcript. *Sta-Power Indus., Inc. v. Avant*, 134 Ga. App. 952, 216 S.E.2d 897 (1975).

**Condition precedent to dismissal.** — This section does not authorize the court to apply the sanction of dismissal of a pleading after purported answers to interrogatories have been served and filed unless the condition precedent has been fulfilled which requires the propounder to file a motion to compel answers and the order to compel has been disobeyed. *Bratten Apparel, Inc. v. Lyons Textile Mill, Inc.*, 129 Ga. App. 384, 199 S.E.2d 632 (1973) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-37).

**Dismissal authorized for conscious or intentional failure to act.** — Under subparagraph (b)(2)(C) of this section, a trial court may in its discretion dismiss an action as a sanction for plaintiff's failure to comply with an order to provide discovery, where it finds a conscious or intentional failure to act, as distinguished from an accidental or involuntary noncompliance. *Turner v. Gray*, 150 Ga. App. 714, 258 S.E.2d 905 (1979) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-37).



Trial court did not abuse its discretion in striking the appellants' answers and counterclaims, and in entering a default judgment against them, as a sanction order was imposed against them due to discovery misconduct, but the appellants refused to pay the sanction despite the fact that they had sufficient funds to do so, and instead, they continued to argue the propriety of the prior order compelling their appearance at a deposition and the payment of attorney fees; the appellants' failure to comply was deemed willful. *Mateen v. Dicus*, 275 Ga. App. 742, 621 S.E.2d 487 (2005).

**Dismissal of complaint proper.** — Where there was nothing in the record to excuse plaintiff's failure to serve answers as required by law, or to show that plaintiff, through counsel, sought by authorized action to obtain a delay or extension of time in which to serve answers, the action of the trial judge in sustaining a motion to dismiss and dismissing the complaint was proper. *Morton v. Retail Credit Co.*, 124 Ga. App. 728, 185 S.E.2d 777 (1971).

There was no abuse of discretion in trial court's granting the motion to dismiss predicated on the continued failure of plaintiff to respond with documentation as to the plaintiff's medical treatment and expenses. *Lewis v. Evans*, 212 Ga. App. 49, 441 S.E.2d 425 (1994).

Because, at the time the trial court dismissed plaintiff's complaint, plaintiff's supplemental responses to defendant's discovery request were still inadequate and evasive, and because of the fact-intensive nature of the claims, dismissal of the complaint was not an abuse of discretion. *Potter v. American Medicare Corp.*, 225 Ga. App. 343, 484 S.E.2d 43 (1997).

The court did not abuse its discretion in dismissing the case when plaintiff twice failed to attend the plaintiff's scheduled deposition. *Smith v. Adamson*, 226 Ga. App. 698, 487 S.E.2d 386 (1997).

Because an individual failed to attend depositions for which the individual was noticed, even after being ordered to do so by the trial court, and the individual did not respond to a motion for sanctions, the trial court's dismissal of the individual's complaint pursuant to O.C.G.A. § 9-11-37(b)(2) was not a clear abuse of discretion. *Woods v. Gatch*, 272 Ga. App. 642, 613 S.E.2d 187 (2005).

**Striking of pleadings or entry of default for refusal to answer.** — On refusal of a party to make answer after being directed to do so by the court, the court may strike the pleadings or render a judgment by default against the disobedient party. *Hatcher v. Scarboro*, 113 Ga. App. 103, 147 S.E.2d 361 (1966) (decided under former Code 1933, § 38-2111).

In an attorney disciplinary proceeding, the special master was authorized to strike the attorney's answer for the attorney's failure to produce documents. *In re Washington*, 270 Ga. 60, 504 S.E.2d 704 (1998).

**Dismissal of answer improper.** — Where, in response to court order, defendant filed answers to all but seven of the interrogatories served on the defendant, it was improper for the court, on the same day and with no additional notice, to enter an order striking and dismissing defendant's answer. *Delta Equities, Inc. v. Berry*, 127 Ga. App. 590, 194 S.E.2d 284 (1972).

**Default judgment improper.** — In a product liability action, grant of a default judgment as to liability against defendant was too severe a sanction for noncompliance with a discovery order because defendant was entitled to a hearing on the motion for sanctions; there was no finding of willfulness, or bad faith, or a conscious indifference to the consequences of failure to comply and the evidence of what had transpired in the discovery process did not support the sanction. *GMC v. Conkle*, 226 Ga. App. 34, 486 S.E.2d 180 (1997).

**Dismissal based on willful failure as adjudication on the merits.** — Order of dismissal based on a finding of willful failure to comply with an order of the court can rightly have the effect of an adjudication on the merits; however, a dismissal which does not involve any finding of willfulness, but which is merely an automatic action following a certain lapse of time, falls within the "purely technical" rule of former Code 1933, § 110-503 (see O.C.G.A. § 9-12-42) and cannot be considered an adjudication which would bar a subsequent action. *Maxey v. Covington*, 126 Ga. App. 197, 190 S.E.2d 448 (1972).

**Prospective order imposing default not permitted.** — Determination to invoke the penalty of default may not be made in a prospective, self-executing order, as court

**Failure to Comply with Order (Cont'd)**

may not assume that a future failure will be unjustifiable; there must be an opportunity to explain the circumstances following the failure, with an express motion and notice to the party concerned. *Delta Equities, Inc. v. Berry*, 127 Ga. App. 590, 194 S.E.2d 284 (1972).

Language in order compelling responses, to the effect that "failing to comply with this order, defendant's answers to this complaint are ordered stricken," was invalid and unenforceable, as it had the effect of determining in advance that failure to respond to the order was willful or in conscious disregard of the order and such a determination cannot be made in a prospective, self-executing order. *Thornton v. Burson*, 151 Ga. App. 456, 260 S.E.2d 388 (1979).

**Contempt as remedy.** — A remedy for failure to answer, refusal to answer, or concealment of information is a citation for contempt. *Nathan v. Duncan*, 113 Ga. App. 630, 149 S.E.2d 383 (1966) (decided under former Code 1933, § 38-2108).

Attorney's defense to the trial court's order holding the attorney in contempt for the attorney's refusal to turn over a client's file challenging the underlying validity of the prior order requiring the attorney to turn over the file was a collateral attack that could be sustained under O.C.G.A. § 9-11-60(a) only if the prior order was void on its face. However, the trial court's prior order was not void on its face since: (1) the attorney was served with a motion to compel prior to the entry of the prior order; (2) the trial court had jurisdiction to issue an order to compel a nonparty to release necessary non-privileged documents specifically prepared in anticipation of a divorce action pending before the trial court under O.C.G.A. §§ 9-11-26(b), 9-11-34(c)(1), and 9-11-37(a); (3) the attorney willfully disregarded the prior order; and (4) the prior order was entered in a matter over which the trial court had subject matter jurisdiction, making its disobedience contempt of court. *Mary A. Stearns, P.C. v. Williams-Murphy*, 263 Ga. App. 239, 587 S.E.2d 247 (2003).

**To impose a contempt of court sanction there must be an order of court**, as is contemplated by subsection (b) of this section. *Kruger v. Kruger*, 146 Ga. App. 461, 246

S.E.2d 469 (1978) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-37).

**Submission of untruthful answers as contempt of court.** — Submission of untruthful answers to interrogatories is tantamount to a refusal to submit answers, and if made in defiance of a previous court order could be considered contempt. *Aetna Life Ins. Co. v. Greene*, 116 Ga. App. 783, 159 S.E.2d 87 (1967) (decided under former Code 1933, § 38-2111).

**Jurisdiction of court for contempt purposes.** — Contempt proceeding is not such a case as is contemplated by law in the provision that venue shall be in the county where an offense was committed or in the county of the residence of the respondent; in such cases, jurisdiction of court trying case in which evidence is taken by deposition extends to every person in the state whose testimony is being taken thereby, and to every county wherein such testimony is being taken. *Sorrells v. Cole*, 111 Ga. App. 136, 141 S.E.2d 193 (1965) (decided under former Code 1933, § 38-2111).

**Where deponent appears and is deposed, but eventually refuses to answer further questions**, the better practice is an order directing the deponent to continue the deposition and to answer all questions, rather than immediate sanctions under paragraph (b)(2) of this section. *King Orthopedic Appliances, Inc. v. Medical Funding Servs., Inc.*, 152 Ga. App. 544, 263 S.E.2d 485 (1979) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-37).

**Objection to award of attorney fees without merit.** — Party who fails to respond to interrogatories and does not apply for a protective order is in no position to object to the award of reasonable attorney fees under subsection (b) of this section. *Sneider v. English*, 129 Ga. App. 638, 200 S.E.2d 469 (1973) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-37).

**Addition of intervenor plaintiffs in class action after default imposed.** — In a class action where discovery of all persons in the class is required to be made of defendant, and discovery is unduly delayed by failure of defendant to comply with an order of the court, addition of intervenor plaintiffs, after imposition of authorized sanction of default judgment, is authorized, in the discretion of the trial court. *Sta-Power Indus., Inc. v. Avant*, 134 Ga. App. 952, 216 S.E.2d 897 (1975).

**Striking of answer reasonable sanction.** — The failure to comply with the trial court's



order compelling discovery is ample reason to impose the sanction of striking the answer. *Ale-8-One of Am., Inc. v. Graphicolor Servs., Inc.*, 166 Ga. App. 506, 305 S.E.2d 14 (1983).

Where an insurer failed to produce documents after an order compelling production was obtained and where a trial court found that the refusal to comply with that order was wilful and in conscious disregard of the order, dismissal of the insurer's answer and entry of default judgment against it was a proper sanction. *State Farm Mut. Auto. Ins. Co. v. Health Horizons, Inc.*, 264 Ga. App. 443, 590 S.E.2d 798 (2003).

**Inadequate, evasive and unresponsive answers.** — Where the court specifically found that answers served after the motion to dismiss was filed were inadequate, evasive, and not responsive and this was amply supported by comparing the straightforward questions and the responses, this finding, along with the time period involved (one year and eight months, of which seven months elapsed between serving of interrogatories and filing of motion to compel answers) was without a doubt sufficient to uphold the exercise of discretion by the trial court in dismissing the complaint. *Smith v. National Bank*, 182 Ga. App. 55, 354 S.E.2d 678 (1987).

**Entry of default judgment and striking of pleading erroneous.** — Where defendant complied with that portion of the court's order directing the defendant to answer interrogatories but failed to pay plaintiff's attorney fees incurred in obtaining the court order as directed by the court, the court erred in striking defendant's pleading and entering a default judgment for plaintiff without giving defendant an opportunity to explain the failure. *Serwitz v. GECC*, 174 Ga. App. 747, 331 S.E.2d 95 (1985).

**Rendering judgment by default and dismissal of counterclaim appropriate sanction.** — Where trial court had correctly followed two-step procedure of O.C.G.A. § 9-11-37 and found appellant to have repeatedly and willfully abused the discovery procedure, it did not abuse the court's discretion by striking appellant's answer, rendering judgment by default, and dismissing the counterclaim. *Rubin v. Cindyreal*, 171 Ga. App. 45, 318 S.E.2d 520 (1984).

**Late request for sanctions.** — Trial court was not justified in dismissing the plaintiff's

lawsuit for failure to comply with a discovery order where the defendant made no motion to have sanctions imposed for some one and one-half months after it received the plaintiff's affidavit and copies of the documents it sought. *Sossenکو v. Michelin Tire Corp.*, 164 Ga. App. 201, 296 S.E.2d 754 (1982).

**Failure to comply where order ambiguous and much of information already provided.** — Trial court erred in dismissing lawsuit for failure to comply with a discovery order where the discovery order was ambiguous and did not require any specific items of information, there was full compliance with the portion of the order pertaining to a request for production of documents, much of the information sought was provided in response to other discovery requests, and counsel attempted unsuccessfully on several occasions to determine what further information was needed. *Harwood v. Great Am. Mgt. & Inv., Inc.*, 171 Ga. App. 488, 320 S.E.2d 269 (1984).

**Prospective, self-executing order cannot be used** by a trial court to invoke the drastic sanction of dismissal. *Steele v. Colbert*, 182 Ga. App. 680, 356 S.E.2d 736 (1987).

**Imposition of a \$500 fine** per day for past violations of the court's discovery order was an adjudication of criminal contempt, and the fine was therefore limited by O.C.G.A. § 15-7-4 to \$500. *Carey Can., Inc. v. Hinely*, 257 Ga. 150, 356 S.E.2d 202, cert. denied, 484 U.S. 898, 108 S. Ct. 233, 98 L. Ed. 2d 192 (1987).

**Expenses.** — The trial court is without authority to award expenses under subsection (b) of O.C.G.A. § 9-11-37 without some evidence upon which to base a determination that such expenses were "caused by the failure" of the party to comply with the discovery order. *Tandy Corp. v. McCrimmon*, 183 Ga. App. 744, 360 S.E.2d 70 (1987).

**Payment of attorney's fees.** — A defendant's wilful failure to comply with an order requiring the payment of attorney's fees as reimbursement for the expenses incurred by the plaintiff in obtaining a discovery order authorizes the striking of defensive pleadings and the entry of default judgment pursuant to subdivision (b)(2)(C) of O.C.G.A. § 9-11-37. *Serwitz v. GECC*, 184 Ga. App. 632, 362 S.E.2d 439 (1987); *Toles v. G & K Servs., Inc.*, 230 Ga. App. 452, 496 S.E.2d 550 (1998).



### **Failure to Comply with Order (Cont'd)**

Defendant's failure to make suitable arrangements to pay attorney's fees imposed as a discovery sanction warranted the sanction of dismissal. *Stokes v. Taco Bell Corp.*, 229 Ga. App. 558, 494 S.E.2d 355 (1998), overruled on other grounds, *Tenet Healthcare Corp. v. Louisiana Forum Corp.*, 538 S.E.2d 441 (Ga. 2000).

**Apportionment of expenses of motion.** — Where it was determined that some of plaintiff company's discovery requests were not made with sufficient particularity and plaintiff made a good faith effort to resolve the matter, plaintiff was entitled to pursue a motion to compel and recover its fees under subparagraph (a)(4)(C) of O.C.G.A. § 9-11-37. *Mansell 400 Assocs., L.P. v. Entex Info. Servs., Inc.*, 239 Ga. App. 477, 519 S.E.2d 46 (1999).

**Poverty as excuse or justification.** — The proper time to offer one's poverty as an excuse or justification to the court for one's failure to comply with its discovery order is at the hearing on the imposition of sanctions. *Serwitz v. GECC*, 184 Ga. App. 632, 362 S.E.2d 439 (1987).

**Sanctions imposed.** — Where the plaintiff was in willful contempt of two judges' discovery orders, the plaintiff was properly assessed with attorney fees, court reporter costs, default judgment entered against the plaintiff and found in continuing contempt. *Jones v. Zizzo*, 162 Ga. App. 281, 290 S.E.2d 312 (1982).

### **Expenses on Failure to Admit**

**It is not necessary to compel admission by court order prior to award of attorney fees** under subsection (c) of this section. *Spencer v. Dupree*, 150 Ga. App. 474, 258 S.E.2d 229 (1979) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-37).

**Amount of expenses awarded for failure to comply with an order for discovery or to admit the genuineness of a document or truth of any matter is within the discretion of the trial court.** *Foster v. Morrison*, 177 Ga. App. 250, 339 S.E.2d 307 (1985).

**Attorney fees properly denied.** — Trial court properly rejected hospital's claim for additional attorney fees under O.C.G.A. § 9-11-37(c) because the jury could have determined that the doctor simply did not remember signing a contract and the trial

court did not err by finding that the doctor had not failed to admit the truth of the matter. *Whitaker v. Houston County Hosp. Auth.*, 272 Ga. App. 870, 613 S.E.2d 664 (2005).

### **Failure to Respond to Discovery Requests**

**Sanctions as enforcement of absolute duty to respond.** — A party properly served has an absolute duty to respond, and the court may enforce this duty by imposing sanctions for its violation. *Mayer v. Interstate Fire Ins. Co.*, 243 Ga. 436, 254 S.E.2d 825 (1979); *Suchnick v. Southern Gen. Ins. Co.*, 196 Ga. App. 687, 396 S.E.2d 609 (1990); *Cannon Air Transp. Servs., Inc. v. Stevens Aviation, Inc.*, 249 Ga. App. 514, 548 S.E.2d 485 (2001).

**Order not required.** — Prior to imposing the sanction of dismissal under subsection (d) of O.C.G.A. § 9-11-37, there need be no order to compel discovery as provided for in subsection (b) of O.C.G.A. § 9-11-37; all that is required is a motion, notice, and a hearing. *Stolle v. State Farm Mut. Auto. Ins. Co.*, 206 Ga. App. 235, 424 S.E.2d 807 (1992).

**No contempt of court under subsection (d).** — Since there will have been no court order in the situations to which subsection (d) of this section speaks, there can be no contempt of court thereunder. *Kruger v. Kruger*, 146 Ga. App. 461, 246 S.E.2d 469 (1978) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-37).

**The attorney referred to in subsection (d) of O.C.G.A. § 9-11-37** is ordinarily the attorney advising the party at the time of the hearing on the motion to compel. *Nodvin v. Investguard, Ltd.*, 261 Ga. 805, 411 S.E.2d 708 (1992).

**Notice of hearing on motion to compel required.** — Whenever a party seeks sanctions under subsection (d) of O.C.G.A. § 9-11-37 against the other party's former counsel, the former counsel must be notified of the hearing on the motion to compel and must be given an opportunity to be heard. *Nodvin v. Investguard, Ltd.*, 261 Ga. 805, 411 S.E.2d 708 (1992).

**Hearing required.** — Because a trial court dismissed a healthcare network's breach of contract and fraud action for failure to comply with discovery under O.C.G.A. § 9-11-37(d) without holding a hearing on a hospital's motion to dismiss, the trial court abused its discretion. *ASAP Healthcare Net-*

work, Inc. v. Southwest Hosp. & Med. Ctr., Inc., 270 Ga. App. 76, 606 S.E.2d 98 (2004).

**Imposition of sanctions under subsections (b) and (d) distinguished.** — Subsection (d) of this section deals with failure to make the initial response required, while subsections (a) and (b) provide a method of resolving differences between the parties and enforcing the court's determination; thus, there must be an order under subsection (a) before sanctions are imposed under subsection (b), while under subsection (d) the party aggrieved moves directly for the imposition of sanctions. *Mayer v. Interstate Fire Ins. Co.*, 243 Ga. 436, 254 S.E.2d 825 (1979) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-37).

**Immediate sanctions authorized under subsection (d).** — Subsection (d) of this section permits the sanctions of subsection (b) to be imposed immediately for certain failures to act. *Mayer v. Interstate Fire Ins. Co.*, 243 Ga. 436, 254 S.E.2d 825 (1979) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-37).

**Serious or total failure to respond is prerequisite.** — Authorization of immediate sanctions under subsection (d) of this section applies to nothing less than a serious or total failure to respond to interrogatories. *Mayer v. Interstate Fire Ins. Co.*, 243 Ga. 436, 254 S.E.2d 825 (1979); *Wetherington v. Koepenick & Horne, Inc.*, 153 Ga. App. 302, 265 S.E.2d 107 (1980); *Wills v. McAuley*, 166 Ga. App. 4, 303 S.E.2d 26, cert. denied, 251 Ga. 41, 305 S.E.2d 120 (1983) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-37).

Total failure to serve answers or objections constitutes a failure to respond under subsection (d) of this section, and subjects a party to immediate sanctions. *Mayer v. Interstate Fire Ins. Co.*, 243 Ga. 436, 254 S.E.2d 825 (1979); *Wills v. McAuley*, 166 Ga. App. 4, 303 S.E.2d 26, cert. denied, 251 Ga. 41, 305 S.E.2d 120 (1983).

Trial court did not abuse its discretion in dismissing appellant's complaint where appellant totally failed to answer, or properly object to, appellee's interrogatories. *Tompkins v. McMickle*, 172 Ga. App. 62, 321 S.E.2d 797 (1984).

Upon being informed that plaintiff still had failed totally to answer the interrogatories and to comply with the other proper and timely discovery, and considering the entire history of the proceeding, the trial court was authorized to impose immediately the ulti-

mate sanction authorized by subsection (d) of O.C.G.A. § 9-11-37. *Vining v. Kimoto USA, Inc.*, 209 Ga. App. 296, 433 S.E.2d 342 (1993).

Former employee's federal claims against a former employer were barred by the doctrine of res judicata, even though the state court in the employee's prior action did not hold a hearing before dismissing the employee's complaint under O.C.G.A. § 9-11-37(d)(1), because the employee completely ignored the employer's discovery requests, failed to respond to the employer's properly served motion for sanctions, and failed to request a hearing on the motion; thus, the state court was not required to hold a hearing before imposing the sanction of dismissal. *Moten v. Alberici Constructors, Inc.*, 380 F. Supp. 2d 1355 (N.D. Ga. 2005).

**Issuance of order not prerequisite to imposition of sanctions.** — Where a party entirely fails to respond to a set of interrogatories, sanctions may be imposed directly under subsection (d) of this section and a motion for an order compelling discovery under paragraph (a)(2) is not required. *Sneider v. English*, 129 Ga. App. 638, 200 S.E.2d 469 (1973) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-37).

Under subsection (d) of this section, failure of a party to appear for the taking of his deposition is grounds for the imposition of the sanctions contained therein, and unlike the similar sanctions found in subsection (b), there need be no order of court as a basis for imposition of the sanctions found in subsection (d). *Kruger v. Kruger*, 146 Ga. App. 461, 246 S.E.2d 469 (1978) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-37).

Order compelling discovery was not a condition precedent for the imposition of sanctions under O.C.G.A. § 9-11-37(d), and all that was required was a motion, notice, and a hearing; where a land owner presented no justification for the land owner's failure to respond to discovery and did not respond to motions to compel and for sanctions, the trial court did not err in dismissing the land owner's complaint due to a failure to respond to discovery. *Crane v. Darnell*, 268 Ga. App. 311, 601 S.E.2d 726 (2004).

**Dismissal and default authorized without prior order.** — Order dismissing defendants answer and rendering a judgment against the defendant as if in default is authorized under subsection (d) of this section without



### **Failure to Respond to Discovery Requests (Cont'd)**

a prior order. *Carter v. Merrill Lynch, Pierce, Fenner & Smith*, 130 Ga. App. 522, 203 S.E.2d 766 (1974) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-37).

Order imposing sanctions of dismissing defensive pleadings and rendering default judgment for failure to make discovery may be applied by the court without first ordering compliance. *Houston Gen. Ins. Co. v. Stein Steel & Supply Co.*, 134 Ga. App. 624, 215 S.E.2d 511 (1975).

#### **Willfulness relevant in choice of sanction.**

— Any failure of the sort described in subsection (d) of this section permits invocation of the rule, regardless of the reason for the failure, but the court has discretion about the sanction to be imposed, and the presence or absence of willfulness remains relevant in the choice of sanction. *Mayer v. Interstate Fire Ins. Co.*, 243 Ga. 436, 254 S.E.2d 825 (1979) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-37).

**Dismissal proper for intentional failure to respond.** — Plaintiff's failure to answer served interrogatories was the result of a conscious or intentional failure to act warranting dismissal, as distinguished from an accidental or involuntary noncompliance, where the interrogatories went unanswered for over eight months and were ultimately answered only after defendant moved for sanctions. *Fidelity Enters., Inc. v. Heyman & Sizemore*, 206 Ga. App. 602, 426 S.E.2d 177 (1992).

Plaintiff's persistent failure to answer the interrogatories and to comply with other proper and timely discovery warranted dismissal of the complaint as authorized by subsection (d) of O.C.G.A. § 9-11-37. *Vining v. Kimoto USA, Inc.*, 209 Ga. App. 296, 433 S.E.2d 342 (1993).

Plaintiff's intentional failure to attend the plaintiff's deposition and answer discovery requests warranted dismissal of the complaint, and the fact that the defendant also failed to respond to discovery did not excuse plaintiff's failure to comply with the rules. *West v. Equifax Credit Info. Servs., Inc.*, 230 Ga. App. 41, 495 S.E.2d 300 (1998).

Trial court could determine that plaintiff's noncompliance was intentional based on evidence that plaintiff failed to respond to requested discovery or to appear at the deposition without excuse or justification for

plaintiff's nonappearance. *Rivers v. Almand*, 241 Ga. App. 565, 527 S.E.2d 572 (1999).

Trial court's striking of the home owners' complaint in their civil action, arising from allegedly defective construction issues, was not an abuse of discretion pursuant to O.C.G.A. § 9-11-37(b)(2)(C) because the owners wilfully failed to comply with discovery requests, despite repeated warnings and orders over an ongoing period of time; there was a motion for sanctions, which allowed the owners an opportunity to be heard on the matter, and the parties had made more than one attempt to resolve the discovery disputes, pursuant to Ga. Unif. Super. Ct. R. 6.4. *Gropper v. STO Corp.*, 276 Ga. App. 272, 623 S.E.2d 175 (2005).

**Finding of willful failure is necessary before trial judge is authorized to enter default judgment** against a disobedient defendant. *Frady v. Irvin*, 245 Ga. 307, 264 S.E.2d 866 (1980).

**Failure to make findings of willfulness not always reversible error.** — Although it is the better practice to make a specific finding of willfulness, it is not reversible error for the trial court to fail to do so, particularly where the motion for sanctions alleges willful conduct. *Phillips v. Peachtree Hous.*, 138 Ga. App. 596, 226 S.E.2d 616 (1976).

**Specific finding of willfulness in judgment not necessary.** — The law authorizes the imposition of sanctions striking defendant's pleadings where failure to answer interrogatories is willful, but there is no requirement that the court make a specific finding in its judgment that such failure to answer was willful. *Smith v. Byess*, 127 Ga. App. 39, 192 S.E.2d 552 (1972).

Trial court's finding that litigant's failure to answer was willful need not be explicitly stated in its order, because it is implicit in the judgment itself that the court made such finding of willfulness. *Merrill Lynch, Pierce, Fenner & Smith, Inc. v. Echols*, 138 Ga. App. 593, 226 S.E.2d 742 (1976).

Finding that plaintiff not only failed to respond to defendants' interrogatories in a timely fashion, but failed to seek an extension of time and failed even to contact defendants concerning the problem, or even to respond to their motion to dismiss, was sufficient to authorize the trial court to dismiss the complaint. There is no requirement that the plaintiff display and the trial



court find actual “wilfulness,” only a “conscious or intentional failure to act,” as distinguished from an accidental or involuntary noncompliance. *Bells Ferry Landing, Ltd. v. Wirtz*, 188 Ga. App. 344, 373 S.E.2d 50 (1988); *Roberts v. Maren Eng’g Corp.*, 225 Ga. App. 110, 483 S.E.2d 141 (1997).

There is no requirement that the plaintiff display and the trial court find actual willfulness. The sanction of dismissal for failure to comply with discovery provisions requires only a conscious or intentional failure to act, as distinguished from an accidental or involuntary non-compliance. A conscious or intentional failure to act is in fact willful. *Dyer v. Spectrum Eng’g, Inc.*, 245 Ga. App. 30, 537 S.E.2d 175 (2000).

**Sanctions not authorized despite false swearing.** — Where defendant answered the interrogatories and appeared for the defendant’s deposition, thereby making the initial response required by subsection (d) of O.C.G.A. § 9-11-37, the sanctions imposed, striking defendant’s answer and entering default judgment finding the defendant liable, were not authorized, although the defendant’s false swearing was found to have been deliberate, without an excuse, in an attempt to secrete facts from the court. *Wills v. McAuley*, 166 Ga. App. 4, 303 S.E.2d 26, cert. denied, 251 Ga. 41, 305 S.E.2d 120 (1983).

**Willful attempt to conceal document.** — In an action for breach of an employment contract, the trial court did not err by imposing the sanction of dismissal where it found that plaintiff willfully attempted to conceal a document which could have had a major impact on the litigation. *Santora v. American Combustion, Inc.*, 225 Ga. App. 771, 485 S.E.2d 34 (1997).

**Willful failure to appear at deposition.** — Trial court is authorized to impose sanctions under subsection (d) of O.C.G.A. § 9-11-37 when a party has willfully failed to appear at a deposition. *Cook v. Lassiter*, 159 Ga. App. 24, 282 S.E.2d 680 (1981); *Washington v. South Ga. Medical Ctr.*, 221 Ga. App. 640, 472 S.E.2d 328 (1996); *James v. Gray*, 229 Ga. App. 39, 494 S.E.2d 198 (1997); *King v. Board of Regents of Univ. Sys. of Ga.*, 238 Ga. App. 4, 516 S.E.2d 581 (1999).

There is no requirement that a trial court expressly find willful noncompliance in order to impose sanctions under O.C.G.A.

§ 9-11-37(d). Furthermore, it is unnecessary to issue an order compelling discovery under O.C.G.A. § 9-11-37(b) as a condition to imposing sanctions. *Washington v. Harris*, 259 Ga. App. 705, 578 S.E.2d 286 (2003).

**Late filing of answers.** — Where the record showed that answers were not filed until 65 days after the interrogatories were filed and served by mail, long after the time for timely responses, the trial court did not abuse its discretion in striking the company’s defenses in an action brought for toxic gas leaks. *Kemira, Inc. v. Amory*, 210 Ga. App. 48, 435 S.E.2d 236 (1993).

**Late answers to interrogatories which are filed after propounder has filed motion seeking sanction of dismissal** do not nullify the motion. To hold otherwise would completely nullify the effect of subsection (d) of O.C.G.A. § 9-11-37, for routine acceptance of late filing would have the effect of casting the procedure for sanctions for late filing under subsections (a), (b), and (c) of that section, requiring an order and that order’s violation before sanctions could be imposed, and thereby precluding the sanctions of subsection (d) of that section and vitiating the discretion of the trial court. *Rucker v. Blakey*, 157 Ga. App. 615, 278 S.E.2d 158 (1981).

**Dismissal under subsection (d) of this section is discretionary.** *Old S. Inv. Co. v. Aetna Ins. Co.*, 124 Ga. App. 697, 185 S.E.2d 584 (1971) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-37).

**Dismissal and default proper only in flagrant cases.** — Drastic sanctions of dismissal and default cannot be invoked under subsection (d) of this section except in the most flagrant cases, where the failure is willful, in bad faith, or in conscious disregard of an order. *Delta Equities, Inc. v. Berry*, 127 Ga. App. 590, 194 S.E.2d 284 (1972) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-37).

Defendant’s statement that the defendant would never obey order of court requiring that the defendant divulge news sources, the defendant’s consistent resort to evasive and incomplete responses throughout the defendant’s deposition, and the defendant’s failure to offer a legal basis for the defendant’s refusal to testify when invited to do so during the deposition, supported the trial court’s conclusion that the defendant was not acting in good faith, and its dismissal of the defendant’s defensive pleadings to the defamation

### **Failure to Respond to Discovery Requests (Cont'd)**

action was proper. *Georgia Communications Corp. v. Horne*, 164 Ga. App. 227, 294 S.E.2d 725 (1982).

Pursuant to paragraph (d)(1) of O.C.G.A. § 9-11-37, the trial court may impose the immediate sanction of dismissal for plaintiff's failure to respond to defendant's discovery requests. *Evans v. East Coast Intermodal Sys.*, 191 Ga. App. 749, 382 S.E.2d 743 (1989).

Trial court did not abuse its discretion in striking respondent's defensive pleadings and entering a default judgment in favor of her former husband in a paternity proceeding, where she willfully and without any legal justification refused to obey the court's order that she submit to a blood test. *Roderiguez v. Saylor*, 190 Ga. App. 742, 380 S.E.2d 339 (1989).

Trial court properly issued an order finding plaintiff had willfully failed to comply with its earlier order and dismissing plaintiff's complaint with prejudice, where plaintiff failed to comply with the trial court's order by failing to serve complete responses to interrogatories, to pay attorney fees and costs as ordered by the court, and to appear for deposition. *Huff v. E.L. Davis Contracting Co.*, 195 Ga. App. 691, 394 S.E.2d 615 (1990).

**Dismissal for conscious or intentional failure.** — Harsh sanctions of dismissal or default provided in subsection (d) of this section against a party for willfully failing to appear before an officer for the taking of a deposition apply only where there is a conscious or intentional failure to appear, as distinguished from an accidental or involuntary noncompliance. *Smith v. Mullinax*, 122 Ga. App. 833, 178 S.E.2d 909 (1970) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-37).

**Accidental or involuntary noncompliance.** — Sanction of dismissal for failure to comply with discovery provisions requires a conscious or intentional failure to act, as distinguished from an accidental or involuntary noncompliance. *Merrill Lynch, Pierce, Fenner & Smith, Inc. v. Echols*, 138 Ga. App. 593, 226 S.E.2d 742 (1976).

Where the only reason set forth by the party who failed to respond to discovery does not show the failure was accidental or

involuntary, dismissal is appropriate. *Barron v. Spanier*, 198 Ga. App. 801, 403 S.E.2d 88 (1991).

**Dismissal permitted for willful failure to answer.** — Subsection (d) of this section allows the court to dismiss a complaint without first issuing an order to comply when a party has willfully failed to answer propounded interrogatories. *Merrill Lynch, Pierce, Fenner & Smith, Inc. v. Echols*, 138 Ga. App. 593, 226 S.E.2d 742 (1976) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-37).

**Mistrial declared.** — Where defendant proffered evidence at trial that should have been disclosed during discovery, the trial court's declaration of a mistrial was proper. *Orkin Exterminating Co. v. McIntosh*, 215 Ga. App. 587, 452 S.E.2d 159 (1994).

**Failure to cooperate with counsel as willful misconduct.** — Failure to maintain contact and cooperate with counsel about pending litigation so that discovery can be made is willful misconduct for purposes of sanctions under subsection (d) of this section. *Phillips v. Peachtree Hous.*, 138 Ga. App. 596, 226 S.E.2d 616 (1976) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-37).

**Willful failure to answer by attorney in fact.** — Where nonresident defendant authorized the defendant's attorney to act as the defendant's attorney in fact to do all things necessary in defense of the law suit, the trial judge did not abuse the judge's discretion in finding willful failure to answer interrogatories and in imposing the harsh sanction of striking defendant's answer and entering a default judgment. *Gregory v. King Plumbing, Inc.*, 127 Ga. App. 512, 194 S.E.2d 271 (1972).

**An evasive answer does not authorize entry of penalties under subsection (d)** of this section. *Mayer v. Interstate Fire Ins. Co.*, 243 Ga. 436, 254 S.E.2d 825 (1979) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-37).

Dismissal of a complaint as a sanction for giving partial and evasive answers to certain interrogatories was an abuse of discretion where no order was ever entered requiring that the party provide more complete responses to the interrogatories. *Strejc v. Metropolitan Atlanta Rapid Transit Auth.*, 197 Ga. App. 88, 397 S.E.2d 501 (1990).

The imposition of penalties under subsection (d) of O.C.G.A. § 9-11-37 is limited to an absolute failure to respond. When an



evasive or incomplete response is given, the proper remedy is a motion to compel resulting in a court order under subsection (a). *Orkin Exterminating Co. v. McIntosh*, 215 Ga. App. 587, 452 S.E.2d 159 (1994).

**Inadequate response not equivalent to total failure.** — Response to the order to compel, although inadequate, should not have been treated as a total failure to respond under subsection (d) of this section so as to authorize imposition of the ultimate sanction; the court, in ordering further discovery after finding answers insufficient, could have set forth with specificity the details answering party was to furnish, and if, after being compelled to supply enumerated deficiencies, the answering party failed to respond either in a timely fashion or in exact accordance with the order, a subsequent order granting judgment by default would be justified. *Thornton v. Burson*, 151 Ga. App. 456, 260 S.E.2d 388 (1979) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-37).

Trial court abused its discretion in dismissing plaintiff's complaint with prejudice, where defendant did not contend that plaintiff had failed to respond to interrogatories but only that the answers given were insufficient. *Holt v. Brown*, 177 Ga. App. 823, 341 S.E.2d 486 (1986).

**Entry of default for answer by one not qualified to act as agent error.** — Where party answering interrogatories for corporation was not qualified to speak as its agent, the court could have issued an order under subsection (a) of this section, and it was error to strike defendant's response and enter a default judgment, treating defendant's inadequate answer as a total failure to make initial response under subsection (d) of this section. *Mayer v. Interstate Fire Ins. Co.*, 243 Ga. 436, 254 S.E.2d 825 (1979) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-37).

Since subsection (d) of this section is intended to enforce the duty to respond to interrogatories, imposition of sanctions thereunder was error where defendant corporation attempted to respond to interrogatories, through an individual who was adjudged not qualified to speak as an agent of the corporation. *Mayer v. Interstate Fire Ins. Co.*, 243 Ga. 436, 254 S.E.2d 825 (1979) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-37).

**Default not proper in face of pending motion for protective order.** — Where a

motion for a protective order concerning interrogatories has not been ruled upon, entry of a default judgment for failure to answer under subsection (d) of this section is error. *Corey v. Renard*, 151 Ga. App. 584, 260 S.E.2d 538-(1979); *Dismuke v. Dismuke*, 195 Ga. App. 613, 394 S.E.2d 371 (1990) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-37).

**Nonspecific request for sanctions permissible.** — A nonspecific request for sanctions to punish a failure to respond to interrogatories is permissible under subsection (d) of this section. *Mayer v. Interstate Fire Ins. Co.*, 243 Ga. 435, 254 S.E.2d 825 (1979) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-37).

**No authority to impose subsection (d) sanctions where response filed.** — Authority to apply sanctions under subsection (d) of this section for complete failure to respond to notice to produce and for failure to answer interrogatories is lost once response has been filed and interrogatories have been answered. *Rollins Communications, Inc. v. Henderson, Few & Co.*, 140 Ga. App. 504, 231 S.E.2d 412 (1976) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-37).

**Right to seek sanctions is waived where answer filed.** — Once answers to interrogatories are filed, even though filed late, propounder waives the right to ask the court to apply sanctions under subsection (d) of this section. *Bratten Apparel, Inc. v. Lyons Textile Mill, Inc.*, 129 Ga. App. 384, 199 S.E.2d 632 (1973) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-37).

Absent timely motion, authority to apply sanctions enumerated in subsection (d) of this section is lost once answers to interrogatories are filed, even though the answers are filed late, because once such answers are filed propounder waives the right to ask the court to apply sanctions under subsection (d). *Record Shack of Atlanta, Inc. v. Daugherty*, 147 Ga. App. 753, 250 S.E.2d 154 (1978) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-37).

**Sanctions not precluded by late response after motion.** — Once motion for sanctions under subsection (d) of this section has been filed, opposite party may not preclude their imposition by making belated response at the hearing. *Houston Gen. Ins. Co. v. Stein Steel & Supply Co.*, 134 Ga. App. 624, 215 S.E.2d 511 (1975); *Wetherington v. Koepenick & Horne, Inc.*, 153 Ga. App. 302, 265 S.E.2d 107 (1980) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-37).



### **Failure to Respond to Discovery Requests (Cont'd)**

Once motion for sanctions has been filed, the opposite party may not preclude their imposition by making belated response in the interim before the hearing or at the hearing itself. *Merrill Lynch, Pierce, Fenner & Smith, Inc. v. Echols*, 138 Ga. App. 593, 226 S.E.2d 742 (1976).

The trial court did not lose its authority to impose sanctions due to the defendant's failure to respond to interrogatories simply because answers to the interrogatories were eventually filed following the motion for sanctions and prior to the hearing. *Danger v. Strother*, 171 Ga. App. 607, 320 S.E.2d 613 (1984).

Once a motion for sanctions is filed for failure to respond to interrogatories, sanctions may be entered under paragraph (d)(1) of O.C.G.A. § 9-11-37, even where responses are subsequently filed. *Gazelah v. Rome Gen. Practice, Inc.*, 232 Ga. App. 343, 502 S.E.2d 251 (1998).

**Sanctions not avoided by attack on request.** — Party who fails to respond to a set of interrogatories cannot avoid sanctions by contending that the request for interrogatories was improper or objectionable. *Sneider v. English*, 129 Ga. App. 638, 200 S.E.2d 469 (1973).

**Refusal of sanctions as abuse of discretion.** — Although the terms of subsection (d) of this section are discretionary, there may be circumstances where refusal of a party to appear for taking of depositions after proper notice is so flagrantly willful and productive of injury to the other side that it would be an abuse of discretion on the part of the trial court to refuse punitive action. *Hohlstein v. White*, 117 Ga. App. 207, 160 S.E.2d 232 (1968) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-37).

Trial court abused its discretion in denying plaintiff's motion for sanctions after defendant delayed in responding to plaintiff's interrogatories for 14 months with no apparent justification, while placing on plaintiff the expense of responding to the defendant's own discovery and the expense and delay of moving for the court's intervention. *Vlasz v. Schweikhardt*, 178 Ga. App. 512, 343 S.E.2d 749 (1986).

**Dismissal of earlier complaint justifies later summary judgment for same claim for**

**relief.** — Trial court did not err in granting motion for summary judgment based upon the defense of *res judicata*, following dismissal of earlier complaint, containing exactly the same material allegations and asserting the same claim for relief, for failure to answer interrogatories. *Brantley v. Sparks*, 167 Ga. App. 323, 306 S.E.2d 337 (1983).

**Denial of a motion to apply sanctions was not an abuse of discretion** where the evidence showed the failure to comply with interrogatories was caused by counsel's being a considerable distance from the client and the fact that the client's occupation was a hindrance to the completion of the interrogatories before another lawyer who had similar scheduling problems. *Hiney v. Bennaman*, 177 Ga. App. 753, 341 S.E.2d 284 (1986).

**Where discovery sanction hearing was not transcribed**, the appellate court assumed the trial court's action in imposing sanctions was supported by the record; there was no abuse of discretion in the striking of the city's answer and the entry of default judgment against it as sanctions for the failure to fully comply with discovery requests. *City of Atlanta v. Paulk*, 274 Ga. App. 10, 616 S.E.2d 210 (2005).

**Failure of party either to respond to interrogatories or to seek protective order** authorizes the imposition of immediate sanctions without the preliminary necessity of an order to compel. *Bryant v. Nationwide Ins. Co.*, 183 Ga. App. 577, 359 S.E.2d 441 (1987) (dismissal of complaint not abuse of discretion).

**Failure to verify answers.** — Plaintiff's failure to verify the plaintiff's interrogatory answers does not constitute a willful total failure to respond and, therefore, did not justify the sanction of dismissing the defendant's complaint where the responses were submitted on behalf of two plaintiffs prior to the motion for sanctions and where the second signed and verified the answers. *Rivers v. Goodson*, 184 Ga. App. 70, 360 S.E.2d 740 (1987).

**Plaintiff's failure to appear at a deposition** and to pay certain court-ordered attorney fees warrants the extreme sanction of dismissal of the offending party's pleadings. *Peoples v. Yu*, 184 Ga. App. 252, 361 S.E.2d 244 (1987).

**Response after filing of motion for sanctions.** — Once a motion for sanctions has

been filed, their imposition cannot be precluded by a belated response made by the opposite party. *Rogers v. Sharpe*, 206 Ga. App. 353, 425 S.E.2d 391 (1992).

**Assessment of reasonable expenses authorized.** — Among the sanctions imposed by subsection (d) of this section is the assessment of reasonable expenses occasioned by the failure. *Kruger v. Kruger*, 146 Ga. App. 461, 246 S.E.2d 469 (1978) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-37).

**Proof of damages after imposition of default sanction.** — Although subsection (d) of

Ga. L. 1970, p. 157, § 1 (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-37) is silent on the question of necessity of proof of damages where the sanction of judgment by default has been imposed against a disobedient party, the principles of Ga. L. 1967, p. 226, § 24 (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-55(a)) should apply to a judgment by default imposed under subsection (d) of Ga. L. 1970, p. 157, § 1. *House v. Hewett Studios, Inc.*, 125 Ga. App. 127, 186 S.E.2d 584 (1971); *Sterling Factors, Inc. v. Whelan*, 245 Bankr. 698 (N.D. Ga. 2000).

## RESEARCH REFERENCES

**Am. Jur. 2d.** — 23 Am. Jur. 2d, Depositions and Discovery, §§ 200-209.

**C.J.S.** — 27 C.J.S., Discovery, §§ 31, 70, 79, 130, 131. 35A C.J.S., Federal Civil Procedure, §§ 596, 667-671, 699, 701, 702, 732, 736, 740, 747. 35B C.J.S., Federal Civil Procedure, §§ 777-779, 1137, 1301.

**ALR.** — Validity of statutory provision for attorneys' fees, 90 ALR 530.

Constitutionality, construction, and application of statutes or rules of court which permit setting aside a plea and giving judgment by default, or dismissing suit, because of disobedience of order, summons, or subpoena duces tecum requiring production of documents, 144 ALR 372.

Admissibility of evidence of party's refusal to permit examination or inspection of property or person, 175 ALR 234.

Granting relief not specifically demanded in pleading or notice in rendering default judgment in divorce or separation action, 12 ALR2d 340.

Appealability of order pertaining to pre-trial examination, discovery, interrogatories, production of books and papers, or the like, 37 ALR2d 586.

Taxation of costs and expenses in proceedings for discovery or inspection, 76 ALR2d 953.

Propriety of discovery interrogatories calling for continuing answers, 88 ALR2d 657.

Availability of mandamus or prohibition to compel or to prevent discovery proceedings, 95 ALR2d 1229.

Right of member, officer, agent, or director of private corporation or unincorporated association to assert personal privilege against self-incrimination with respect to

production of corporate books or records, 52 ALR3d 636.

Failure of party or his attorney to appear at pretrial conference, 55 ALR3d 303.

Dismissal of state court action for failure or refusal of plaintiff to answer written interrogatories, 56 ALR3d 1109.

Tort or statutory liability for failure or refusal of witness to give testimony, 61 ALR3d 1297.

Construction and application of state statute or rule subjecting party making untrue allegations or denials to payment of costs or attorney's fees, 68 ALR3d 209.

Discovery of hospital's internal records or communications as to qualifications or evaluations of individual physician, 81 ALR3d 944.

Award of damages for dilatory tactics in prosecuting appeal in state court, 91 ALR3d 661.

Attorney's conduct in delaying or obstructing discovery as basis for contempt proceeding, 8 ALR4th 1181.

Judgment in favor of plaintiff in state court action for defendant's failure to obey request or order for production of documents or other objects, 26 ALR4th 849.

Dismissal of state court action for failure or refusal of plaintiff to obey request or order for production of documents or other objects, 27 ALR4th 61.

Judgment in favor of plaintiff in state court action for defendant's failure to obey request or order to answer interrogatories or other discovery questions, 30 ALR4th 9.

Dismissal of state court action for failure or refusal of plaintiff to appear or answer questions at deposition or oral examination, 32 ALR4th 212.

Propriety of allowing state court civil litigant to call expert witness whose name or address was not disclosed during pretrial discovery proceedings, 58 ALR4th 653.

Propriety of allowing state court civil litigant to call nonexpert witness whose name or address was not disclosed during pretrial discovery proceedings, 63 ALR4th 712.

Authority of court, upon entering default judgment, to make orders for child custody or support which were not specifically requested in pleadings of prevailing party, 5 ALR5th 863.

Availability of sole shareholder's Fifth Amendment privilege against

self-incrimination to resist production of corporation's books and records—modern status, 87 ALR Fed. 177.

Sanctions for failure to make discovery under Federal Civil Procedure Rule 37 as affected by defaulting party's good faith efforts to comply, 134 ALR Fed 257.

Federal district court's power to impose sanctions on non-parties for abusing discovery process, 149 ALR Fed. 589.

Propriety of exclusion of expert testimony as sanction under Federal Civil Procedure Rule 37 (b)(2)(B) for violation of discovery order, 151 ALR Fed. 561.

## ARTICLE 6

### TRIALS

#### 9-11-38. Right to jury trial.

The right of trial by jury as declared by the Constitution of the state or as given by a statute of the state shall be preserved to the parties inviolate. (Ga. L. 1966, p. 609, § 38.)

**Cross references.** — Right to trial by jury generally, Ga. Const. 1983, Art. I, Sec. I, Para. XI. Right to trial by jury in certiorari cases in superior court, § 5-4-11. Juries, Ch. 12, T. 15.

**U.S. Code.** — For provisions of Federal Rules of Civil Procedure, Rule 38, and annotations pertaining thereto, see 28 U.S.C.

**Law reviews.** — For article, "The Endangered Right of Jury Trials in Dispossession," see 24 Ga. St. B.J. 126 (1988).

For note, "Pre-Litigation Contractual Waivers of the Right to a Jury Trial Are Unenforceable Under Georgia Law," see 46 Mercer L. Rev. 1565 (1995).

## JUDICIAL DECISIONS

**Right to jury trials in most cases.** — The Constitution of Georgia as well as the "Civil Practice Act", O.C.G.A. Ch. 11, T. 9, guarantees the right of a jury trial to civil litigants in most cases. *Raintree Farms, Inc. v. Stripping Ctr., Ltd.*, 166 Ga. App. 848, 305 S.E.2d 660 (1983).

**Right to trial by jury not conferred in all cases.** — Ga. L. 1966, p. 609, §§ 38 and 39 (see O.C.G.A. §§ 9-11-38 and 9-11-39) cannot be interpreted to mean that a person has a right to trial by jury in all cases; in this state there is no constitutional right to a trial by jury in equity cases. *Duncan v. First Nat'l Bank*, 597 F.2d 51 (5th Cir. 1979).

**Constitutional right to trial by jury shall not be taken away in cases where it existed**

**when Constitution was adopted in 1798.** *Cawthon v. Douglas County*, 248 Ga. 760, 286 S.E.2d 30 (1982).

**Any right to jury trial in equitable proceedings must be statutory.** — Interposition of juries in the trial of chancery (equity) cases is purely a matter of legislative regulation, and originated in this state in the Judiciary Act of 1799; it is not a constitutional right or one guaranteed by the Magna Charta. *Williams v. Overstreet*, 230 Ga. 112, 195 S.E.2d 906 (1973).

Since there is no constitutional right to a trial by jury in equitable proceedings, such a right can exist only in instances where it is conferred by statute. *Duncan v. First Nat'l Bank*, 597 F.2d 51 (5th Cir. 1979).



**Legislative restriction of right of trial by jury in equity cases would be constitutional.** *Williams v. Overstreet*, 230 Ga. 112, 195 S.E.2d 906 (1973).

**There is no statutory right to trial by jury in equity cases in general.** *Cawthon v. Douglas County*, 248 Ga. 760, 286 S.E.2d 30 (1982).

**There is no right to a jury in a suit for injunction.** *Turner Adv. Co. v. Garcia*, 251 Ga. 46, 302 S.E.2d 547 (1983).

**There is no statutory right to a jury trial in garnishment proceedings.** *Worsham Bros. Co. v. FDIC*, 167 Ga. App. 163, 305 S.E.2d 816 (1983).

**Although a trial court trying a suit for injunction may empanel a jury to render special verdicts**, the court is not required to do so. *Turner Adv. Co. v. Garcia*, 251 Ga. 46, 302 S.E.2d 547 (1983).

**Enforcement of equitable lien.** — Case begun as an action to enforce an equitable lien on funds held by a defendant, and concluded as an interpleader action after the funds were paid into the registry of the court by the stakeholder, is a case in equity in which there is no right to jury trial. *Williams v. Overstreet*, 230 Ga. 112, 195 S.E.2d 906 (1973).

**Constitutional right to jury trial in law cases.** — In a case at common law, a party has the constitutional right to have all questions of fact passed upon by a jury, and a legislative denial of that right is unconstitutional. *Williams v. Overstreet*, 230 Ga. 112, 195 S.E.2d 906 (1973).

**Constitutional right to jury trial in dispossessory actions.** — The Georgia Constitution provides for the right of trial by jury in dispossessory actions. *Hill v. Levenson*, 259 Ga. 395, 383 S.E.2d 110 (1989).

**Contracts.** — Cases heard on contract, where an issuable defense is filed, require trial by jury unless waived. *Redding v. Commonwealth of Am., Inc.*, 143 Ga. App. 215, 237 S.E.2d 689 (1977).

**If legal cause involved, jury trial available.** — It makes no difference if the equitable cause clearly outweighs the legal cause so that the basic issue of the case taken as a whole is equitable; as long as any legal cause is involved, the jury rights, which it creates, control. *Duncan v. First Nat'l Bank*, 597 F.2d 51 (5th Cir. 1979).

**Dismissal for failure to state cause not contravention of right to jury trial.** — Where

a complaint fails to state a claim, dismissal of such claim is not error even if complainant has made a demand for a jury trial, and does not contravene the provisions of Ga. L. 1966, p. 609, § 38 (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-38) or of Ga. L. 1967, p. 226, § 41 (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-40), nor of Ga. Const., Art. VI, Sec. XVI, Para. I (see Ga. Const. 1983, Art. I, Sec. I, Para. XI), relating to the right to trial by jury. *Bush v. Morris*, 123 Ga. App. 497, 181 S.E.2d 503 (1971).

**O.C.G.A. § 9-11-38 sets no time limit for demands for trial by jury**, and if there is no time limit within which a demand for jury trial must be made, it may be made at any time before the case is called for trial, or upon the call for trial. *Carleton v. State*, 176 Ga. App. 399, 336 S.E.2d 333 (1985).

**Local court rule requiring parties to timely appeal the adverse ruling of an arbitration board** if they desired to pursue a jury trial did not deny them their constitutional right to a jury trial, where they were given a reasonable opportunity to demand a jury trial and waived their right to a jury trial by failing to file a timely demand. *Tippins v. Winn-Dixie Atlanta, Inc.*, 192 Ga. App. 172, 384 S.E.2d 199, cert. denied, 192 Ga. App. 903, 384 S.E.2d 199 (1989).

**Trial de novo after nonbinding arbitration.** — Local court rule provision that a trial de novo be available only upon demand after nonbinding arbitration did not deny the right to a jury trial. *Davis v. Gaona*, 260 Ga. 450, 396 S.E.2d 218 (1990).

**Dismissed employee had no constitutional right to trial by jury** on the employee's claim for back pay under the Georgia Equal Employment for the Handicapped Code, Ga. L. 1981, p. 1803. *Smith v. Milliken & Co.*, 189 Ga. App. 897, 377 S.E.2d 916 (1989).

**Request for jury trial in suit involving cancellation of lis pendens notice denied.** — See *Snow's Farming Enters., Inc. v. Carver State Bank*, 206 Ga. App. 661, 426 S.E.2d 158 (1992).

**Prelitigation contractual waiver of the right to trial by jury** is not enforceable in cases tried under the laws of Georgia. *Bank S. v. Howard*, 264 Ga. 339, 444 S.E.2d 799 (1994).

**Voluntary waiver required.** — Waiver of jury trial provision in bank's guaranty agreement was not enforceable against defendant where the defendant could not have know-

ingly and voluntarily given up the defendant's right to trial by jury since the defendant could not have been aware of the basis and circumstances of any future claim upon the guaranty. *Howard v. Bank S.*, 209 Ga. App. 407, 433 S.E.2d 625 (1993).

**Cited in** *Jackson v. Jackson*, 234 Ga. 587, 216 S.E.2d 808 (1975); *Blanchard v. Taylor*, 136 Ga. App. 237, 220 S.E.2d 757 (1975); *Restler v. Haas & Dodd Realty Co.*, 142 Ga. App. 318, 235 S.E.2d 759 (1977); *Marler v. C*

*& S Bank*, 239 Ga. 342, 236 S.E.2d 590 (1977); *First Nat'l Bank v. Baker*, 142 Ga. App. 870, 237 S.E.2d 233 (1977); *Financial Bldg. Consultants, Inc. v. American Drug-gists Ins. Co.*, 91 F.R.D. 62 (N.D. Ga. 1981); *York v. Miller*, 168 Ga. App. 849, 310 S.E.2d 577 (1983); *Leader Nat'l Ins. Co. v. Smith*, 177 Ga. App. 267, 339 S.E.2d 321 (1985); *Clements v. Continental Cas. Ins. Co.*, 730 F. Supp. 1120 (N.D. Ga. 1989).

## OPINIONS OF THE ATTORNEY GENERAL

**No right to a jury trial exists** in a civil action for the establishment of paternity. 1997 Op. Att'y Gen. No. 97-5.

## RESEARCH REFERENCES

**Am. Jur. 2d.** — 47 Am. Jur. 2d, Jury, §§ 3-94. 75B Am. Jur. 2d, Trials, § 1956.

**C.J.S.** — 50A C.J.S., Juries, § 7 et seq.

**ALR.** — Constitutionality of statute requiring party demanding jury to pay jury fees or charges incidental to summoning or impaneling of jurors, 32 ALR 865.

Constitutionality, construction, and effect of statute providing for jury trial in disbarment proceedings, 78 ALR 1323.

Statutes in relation to subject-matter or form of instructions by court as impairing constitutional right to jury trial, 80 ALR 906.

Right to jury trial of issues as to personal judgment for deficiency in suit to foreclose mortgage, 112 ALR 1492.

Right to jury trial in suit to remove cloud, quiet title, or determine adverse claims, 117 ALR 9.

Right to jury trial as to fact essential to action or defense but not involving merits thereof, 170 ALR 383.

Withdrawal or disregard of waiver of jury trial in civil action, 64 ALR2d 506; 9 ALR4th 1041; 48 ALR4th 747.

Effectiveness of stipulation of parties or attorneys, notwithstanding its violating form requirements, 7 ALR3d 1394.

Right to a jury trial on motion to vacate judgment, 75 ALR3d 894.

Validity of law or rule requiring state court party who requires jury trial in civil case to pay costs associated with jury, 68 ALR4th 343.

Contractual jury trial waivers in state civil cases, 42 ALR5th 53.

## 9-11-39. Consent to trial by court; jury trial on court order.

(a) The parties or their attorneys of record, by written stipulation filed with the court or by an oral stipulation made in open court and entered in the record, may consent to trial by the court sitting without a jury.

(b) In all actions not triable of right by a jury, or where jury trial has been expressly waived, the court may nevertheless order a trial with a jury whose verdict will have the same effect as if trial by jury had been a matter of right or had not been waived. (Ga. L. 1966, p. 609, § 39.)

**U.S. Code.** — For provisions of Federal Rules of Civil Procedure, Rule 39, see 28 U.S.C.

**Law reviews.** — For annual survey article discussing waiver of jury trials, see 46 Mercer L. Rev. 95 (1994).

For note, "Pre-Litigation Contractual Waivers of the Right to a Jury Trial Are Unenforceable Under Georgia Law," see 46 Mercer L. Rev. 1565 (1995).

## JUDICIAL DECISIONS

### ANALYSIS

#### GENERAL CONSIDERATION CONSENT TO TRIAL WITHOUT JURY

##### General Consideration

**Local law to yield to this section.** — Local law requiring demand for jury trial on or before appearance day as a condition precedent to jury trial must yield to contrary law set out in this section. *Servisco, Inc. v. R.B.M. of Atlanta, Inc.*, 147 Ga. App. 671, 250 S.E.2d 10 (1978) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-39).

**Contract actions.** — Cases heard on contract, where an issuable defense is filed, require trial by jury unless waived. *Redding v. Commonwealth of Am., Inc.*, 143 Ga. App. 215, 237 S.E.2d 689 (1977).

**Equity cases.** — Ga. L. 1966, p. 609, §§ 38 and 39 (see O.C.G.A. §§ 9-11-38 and 9-11-39) cannot be interpreted to mean that a person has a right to trial by jury in all cases; in this state there is no constitutional right to a trial by jury in equity cases. *Duncan v. First Nat'l Bank*, 597 F.2d 51 (5th Cir. 1979).

**Discretion of court.** — Grant or denial of jury trial is committed to trial court's discretion with which the appellate courts normally refuse to interfere. *Nat'l Health Servs., Inc. v. Townsend*, 130 Ga. App. 700, 204 S.E.2d 299 (1974).

**Court errs in ruling on issues after grant of partial summary judgment where jury trial requested.** — Where defendant requested a jury trial and there was neither a written stipulation nor an oral stipulation made in open court and entered on the record, the trial court errs in ruling upon all of the issues remaining in the case after the grant of defendant's motion for partial summary judgment. *Jackson v. Patton*, 157 Ga. App. 410, 277 S.E.2d 769 (1981).

**A trial court trying a suit for injunction may empanel a jury to render special verdicts**, but the court is not required to do so.

*Turner Adv. Co. v. Garcia*, 251 Ga. 46, 302 S.E.2d 547 (1983), cert. denied, 469 U.S. 824, 105 S. Ct. 101, 83 L. Ed. 2d 46 (1984).

**Paternity action defendant was entitled to jury trial**, where, although he made no written demand for a jury trial, he did file an answer raising issuable defenses to the paternity petition and did not consent by an express stipulation to a bench trial. *Stinson v. Pratt*, 182 Ga. App. 552, 356 S.E.2d 519 (1987).

**Cited in** *Bullock v. Bullock*, 234 Ga. 253, 215 S.E.2d 255 (1975); *Peoples Bank v. Northwest Ga. Bank*, 139 Ga. App. 264, 228 S.E.2d 181 (1976); *Restler v. Haas & Dodd Realty Co.*, 142 Ga. App. 318, 235 S.E.2d 759 (1977); *Gregson & Assocs. v. Webb*, 143 Ga. App. 276, 238 S.E.2d 274 (1977); *Cawthon v. Douglas County*, 248 Ga. 760, 286 S.E.2d 30 (1982); *Utz v. Powell*, 160 Ga. App. 888, 288 S.E.2d 601 (1982); *Smith v. Smith*, 165 Ga. App. 532, 301 S.E.2d 696 (1983); *Worsham Bros. Co. v. FDIC*, 167 Ga. App. 163, 305 S.E.2d 816 (1983); *McElroy v. McElroy*, 252 Ga. 553, 314 S.E.2d 893 (1984); *Trans-State, Inc. v. Barber*, 170 Ga. App. 372, 317 S.E.2d 242 (1984); *Tigner v. Shearson-Lehman Hutton, Inc.*, 201 Ga. App. 713, 411 S.E.2d 800 (1991); *Matthews v. Matthews*, 268 Ga. 863, 494 S.E.2d 325 (1998).

##### Consent to Trial Without Jury

**Consent to nonjury trial.** — Parties to an action may consent to a nonjury trial and, thereby, waive their rights to a jury trial under O.C.G.A. § 9-11-39. *Whitaker & Rambo Interior Designs, Inc. v. Prudential Property Cas. Ins. Co.*, 510 F. Supp. 97 (N.D. Ga. 1981).

**Presumption of waiver conflicts with section.** — In general terms, the presumption



**Consent to Trial Without Jury (Cont'd)**

of waiver in a local rule from failure to demand a jury trial within a certain time conflicts with the requirement of express waiver in O.C.G.A. § 9-11-39; more specifically, a conflict exists where the local rule requires a pretrial demand for jury trial, as that section provides for a jury trial as a matter of right unless the parties consent to a nonjury trial, which must be manifested by express stipulation or by voluntary participation in a nonjury trial. To the extent of the conflict, the local rule is void. *Raintree Farms, Inc. v. Stripping Ctr., Ltd.*, 166 Ga. App. 848, 305 S.E.2d 660 (1983).

**Knowing and voluntary waiver.** — The requirement of written stipulation before waiver of the right to trial by jury carries the implication that such waivers be knowing and voluntary, i.e., demonstrates full understanding of all circumstances surrounding relinquishment of the known right. *Howard v. Bank S.*, 209 Ga. App. 407, 433 S.E.2d 625 (1993).

**Actions of party as waiver.** — In exceptional circumstances party may waive right to jury trial by the party's actions. *York v. Miller*, 168 Ga. App. 849, 310 S.E.2d 577 (1983).

**Requirement for waiver is paramount to any local rule of state court** which imposes stricter condition on right to jury trial; a local law which requires a demand for a jury trial as a condition precedent to obtaining a trial by jury must yield to contrary law as set forth in O.C.G.A. § 9-11-39. *Whitaker & Rambo Interior Designs, Inc. v. Prudential*

*Property Cas. Ins. Co.*, 510 F. Supp. 97 (N.D. Ga. 1981).

**Waiver requires stipulation.** — Where party is entitled to trial by jury, waiver requires stipulation which is made part of the record. *Whitaker & Rambo Interior Designs, Inc. v. Prudential Property Cas. Ins. Co.*, 510 F. Supp. 97 (N.D. Ga. 1981).

**Waiver in first trial applies to retrials.** — Where the parties in a case regarding the interpretation of a lease had waived the right to a jury trial and had participated in a bench trial, and then the trial court's ruling was appealed and partially reversed and the matter was remanded, the trial court did not err on remand in refusing to submit to a jury the issue which the appellate court had remanded for determination, despite the lessor's demand for a jury trial on remand, as the lessor's participation in the bench trial was a waiver of the right to a jury trial and the waiver of a jury trial in the first trial applied to the retrial after remand in the same case. *Barrow County Airport Auth. v. Romanair, Inc.*, 260 Ga. App. 887, 581 S.E.2d 402 (2003).

**Statement in chambers not sufficient oral stipulation.** — Statement by counsel in the judge's chambers does not satisfy requirement of this section that oral stipulation must be made in open court and entered in the record. *Blanchard v. Taylor*, 136 Ga. App. 237, 220 S.E.2d 757 (1975) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-39).

**Prelitigation contractual waiver of the right to trial by jury** is not enforceable in cases tried under the laws of Georgia. *Bank S. v. Howard*, 264 Ga. 339, 444 S.E.2d 799 (1994).

**RESEARCH REFERENCES**

**Am. Jur. 2d.** — 47 Am. Jur. 2d, Jury, §§ 68-78. 75B Am. Jur. 2d, Trials, § 1958.

**C.J.S.** — 35B C.J.S., Federal Civil Procedure, §§ 1012-1032. 50A C.J.S., Juries, §§ 182-206.

**ALR.** — Right of judge trying case without jury to base findings on result of personal observations, 97 ALR 335.

Waiver of right to jury trial as operative after expiration of term during which it was made, or as regards subsequent trial, 106 ALR 203.

Relief from stipulations, 161 ALR 1161.

Rule or statute requiring opposing party's consent to withdrawal of demand for jury trial, 90 ALR2d 1162.

Sufficiency of waiver of full jury, 93 ALR2d 410.

Waiver, after not guilty plea, of jury trial in felony case, 9 ALR4th 695.

Authority of state court to order jury trial in civil case where jury has been waived or not demanded by parties, 9 ALR4th 1041.

Jury trial waiver as binding on later state civil trial, 48 ALR4th 747.

Contractual jury trial waivers in state civil cases, 42 ALR5th 53.

### 9-11-40. Time and place of trial.

(a) *Time of trial.* All civil cases, including divorce and other domestic relations cases, shall be triable any time after the last day upon which defensive pleadings were required to be filed therein; provided, however, that the court shall in all cases afford to the parties reasonable time for discovery procedures, subsequent to the date that defensive pleadings were required to be filed; provided, further, that, in divorce cases involving service by publication, service shall occur on the date of the first publication of notice following the order for service of publication pursuant to subparagraph (f)(1)(C) of Code Section 9-11-4, and such divorce cases shall be triable any time after 60 days have elapsed since the date of the first publication of notice.

(b) *Trial in chambers.* The judges of any courts of record may, on reasonable notice to the parties, at any time and at chambers in any county in the circuit, hear and determine by interlocutory or final judgment any matter or issue where a jury trial is not required or has been waived. However, nothing in this subsection shall authorize the trial of any divorce case by consent or otherwise until after the last day upon which defensive pleadings were required by law to be filed therein.

(c) *Assignment of cases for trial.* The courts shall provide for the placing of actions upon the trial calendar:

(1) Without request of the parties but upon notice to the parties; or

(2) Upon request of a party and notice to the other parties.

Except for cause, cases shall be placed upon the calendar in chronological order in accordance with filing dates. Precedence shall be given to actions entitled thereto by any statute. (Ga. L. 1966, p. 609, § 40; Ga. L. 1967, p. 226, § 41; Ga. L. 1968, p. 1104, § 9; Ga. L. 1976, p. 1677, § 1; Ga. L. 1993, p. 91, § 9; Ga. L. 2000, p. 1225, § 4.)

**Cross references.** — Number of counsel who may argue case and be heard in conclusion, § 9-10-182. Ready list, Uniform Superior Court Rules, Rule 8.2. Trial calendar, Uniform State Court Rules, Rule 8.3.

**Editor's notes.** — Ga. L. 2000, p. 1225, § 8, not codified by the General Assembly, provides that the amendment to this Code section is applicable to civil actions filed on or July 1, 2000.

**U.S. Code.** — For provisions of Federal Rules of Civil Procedure, Rule 40, see 28 U.S.C.

**Law reviews.** — For article, "Synopses of 1968 Amendments to the Appellate Procedure Act and Georgia Civil Practice Act," see 4 Ga. St. B.J. 503 (1968).

## JUDICIAL DECISIONS

## ANALYSIS

## GENERAL CONSIDERATION

## TIME OF TRIAL

## TRIAL IN CHAMBERS

## ASSIGNMENT OF CASES FOR TRIAL

## General Consideration

In light of the similarity of the subject matter, a decision under former Code 1933, § 81-1003 is included in the annotations for this section.

**Dismissal for failure to state claim.** — Where complaint fails to state a claim, dismissal of such claim is not error even though complainant has made a demand for a jury trial, and does not contravene this section. *Bush v. Morris*, 123 Ga. App. 497, 181 S.E.2d 503 (1971) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-40).

**Reasonable notice required.** — Power of superior courts to determine issues by final judgment at chambers in any county in the judicial circuit when a jury verdict is not required may be exercised only after reasonable notice to the parties. *Hinson v. Hinson*, 218 Ga. 447, 128 S.E.2d 487 (1962) (decided under former Code 1933, § 3-510).

**Cited in** *Tootle v. Player*, 225 Ga. 431, 169 S.E.2d 340 (1969); *Siefferman v. Kirkpatrick*, 121 Ga. App. 161, 173 S.E.2d 262 (1970); *Newton v. Newton*, 226 Ga. 440, 175 S.E.2d 543 (1970); *Bodrey v. Bodrey*, 122 Ga. App. 23, 176 S.E.2d 234 (1970); *Mitchell v. Mitchell*, 226 Ga. 678, 177 S.E.2d 89 (1970); *Harvey v. Lissner*, 124 Ga. App. 448, 184 S.E.2d 184 (1971); *Harris v. Harris*, 228 Ga. 562, 187 S.E.2d 139 (1972); *Touchton v. Stewart*, 229 Ga. 303, 190 S.E.2d 912 (1972); *Newman v. Greer*, 131 Ga. App. 128, 205 S.E.2d 486 (1974); *Johnson v. Cleveland*, 131 Ga. App. 560, 206 S.E.2d 704 (1974); *Bradberry v. Bradberry*, 232 Ga. 651, 208 S.E.2d 469 (1974); *Gibson v. Gibson*, 234 Ga. 528, 216 S.E.2d 824 (1975); *Hill v. Hill*, 234 Ga. 836, 218 S.E.2d 619 (1975); *Riden v. Commercial Credit Plan*, 136 Ga. App. 191, 220 S.E.2d 746 (1975); *Moss v. Bishop*, 235 Ga. 616, 221 S.E.2d 38 (1975); *Lawson v. Alvers*, 136 Ga. App. 801, 222 S.E.2d 203 (1975); *Hopkins v. Donaldson*, 137 Ga. App. 786, 224 S.E.2d 788 (1976); *Huber v. State*, 140 Ga. App. 148, 230 S.E.2d 105 (1976); *Cel-Ko Bldrs. & Developers, Inc. v. BX Corp.*,

140 Ga. App. 501, 231 S.E.2d 361 (1976); *Palmer v. Palmer*, 236 Ga. 115, 223 S.E.2d 86 (1976); *Moody v. Mendenhall*, 238 Ga. 689, 234 S.E.2d 905 (1977); *Grossman v. Glass*, 239 Ga. 319, 236 S.E.2d 657 (1977); *Kirk v. Hasty*, 239 Ga. 362, 236 S.E.2d 667 (1977); *Adair v. Adair*, 239 Ga. 494, 238 S.E.2d 46 (1977); *Spencer v. Taylor*, 144 Ga. App. 641, 242 S.E.2d 308 (1978); *Spyropoulos v. Linard Estate*, 148 Ga. App. 380, 251 S.E.2d 327 (1978); *Kiplinger v. Nature Island, Inc.*, 149 Ga. App. 103, 253 S.E.2d 569 (1979); *Pittman v. United States Shelter Corp.*, 150 Ga. App. 37, 256 S.E.2d 646 (1979); *Hancock v. Oates*, 244 Ga. 175, 259 S.E.2d 437 (1979); *Jelks v. World of Realty, Inc.*, 153 Ga. App. 720, 266 S.E.2d 357 (1980); *Spyropoulos v. Linard Estate*, 154 Ga. App. 200, 267 S.E.2d 796 (1980); *Garner v. State*, 159 Ga. App. 244, 282 S.E.2d 909 (1981); *Havlik v. Tuftcraft, Inc.*, 162 Ga. App. 180, 290 S.E.2d 524 (1982); *Stewart v. Williams*, 164 Ga. App. 117, 296 S.E.2d 416 (1982); *Williams v. Calloway*, 171 Ga. App. 286, 319 S.E.2d 500 (1984); *Murray v. Stratford*, 181 Ga. App. 592, 353 S.E.2d 85 (1987); *Joint City-County Bd. of Tax Assessors v. Turoff*, 184 Ga. App. 322, 361 S.E.2d 528 (1987); *Collins v. Citizens & S. Trust Co.*, 258 Ga. 665, 373 S.E.2d 612 (1988); *Randall v. Randall*, 274 Ga. 107, 549 S.E.2d 384 (2001); *Prescott v. Builders Transp., Inc.*, 251 Ga. App. 280, 554 S.E.2d 241 (2001).

## Time of Trial

**Consent of parties inconsequential.** — Under subsection (a) of this section, consent of the parties is inconsequential. *Bradberry v. Bradberry*, 232 Ga. 651, 208 S.E.2d 469 (1974) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-40).

**Time for trial set by this section.** — After time for filing defensive pleadings expires, it is not error for permanent child custody hearing to be set by rule nisi less than 30 days later, as the time for trial is set by subsection (a) of Ga. L. 1976, p. 1677, § 1



(see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-40), not Ga. L. 1975, p. 757, § 3 (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-56(c)). *Brand v. Brand*, 244 Ga. App. 124, 259 S.E.2d 133 (1979).

**Reasonable time for discovery required.** — All that is required by subsection (a) of this section is reasonableness as to the time allowed for discovery. *Partain v. Mayor of Royston*, 246 Ga. 297, 271 S.E.2d 201 (1980) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-40).

**Thirteen months sufficient time for discovery.** — Passage of 13 months after joinder of issue before trial was a sufficient period of time for purposes of discovery to satisfy the reasonableness requirement of subsection (a) of this section. *Puritan Fashions Corp. v. Naftel*, 138 Ga. App. 479, 226 S.E.2d 305 (1976) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-40).

**Discretion of court as to limitation of discovery.** — Trial court has broad discretion concerning the use of and limitations upon discovery procedure, and this discretion will not be disturbed on appeal in absence of abuse of that discretion. *Partain v. Mayor of Royston*, 246 Ga. 297, 271 S.E.2d 201 (1980).

**Publication of trial calendar as notice.** — Where defendant had actual knowledge of the pendency of the defendant's case, the publication of the trial calendar in the county's legal organ constituted sufficient notice of the trial date so as to satisfy due process. *Carson v. Morris*, 164 Ga. App. 732, 297 S.E.2d 513 (1982).

Publication of the calendar of the state court in the official organ of the county is sufficient notice to parties of pending trials in that court. *Automated Medical Servs., Inc. v. Holland*, 166 Ga. App. 57, 303 S.E.2d 127 (1983).

**Reasonable notice not given by the trial court.** — The trial court lacked the authority to grant any equitable relief other than an accounting without giving notice, where one partner and the management company did not have notice that another partner was seeking, and the trial court was considering, the granting of a dissolution and injunction at the hearing for a pre-dissolution accounting, the trial court also failed to inform the parties that it would resolve requests for other equitable relief and the management company neither consented nor acquiesced to the trial court deciding any issue besides an accounting. *Williams v. Tritt*, 262 Ga. 173,

415 S.E.2d 285 (1992).

**Failure to properly request continuance.** — Where the record did not support the defendant's contention that a written request for continuance had been made in that a copy of the motion did not show on its face that it was ever filed, and where no oral request had been made, there was no abuse of discretion when the case was set for trial four months after the answer was filed. *Surgijet, Inc. v. Hicks*, 236 Ga. App. 80, 511 S.E.2d 194 (1999).

### Trial in Chambers

**Equity cases.** — There is no constitutional right to trial by jury in equity cases. *Phillips v. Gladney*, 234 Ga. 399, 216 S.E.2d 297 (1975); *Duncan v. First Nat'l Bank*, 597 F.2d 51 (5th Cir. 1979).

**Final judgment after interlocutory hearing where no issues of fact raised.** — When no issues of fact are raised, a trial judge is authorized under this section to enter a final judgment after an interlocutory hearing. *Consortium Mgt. Co. v. Mutual Am. Corp.*, 246 Ga. 346, 271 S.E.2d 488 (1980) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-40).

Where defendant filed defensive pleadings which raised no issue of fact on the vital questions in the case, the trial judge was authorized to enter final judgment after hearing evidence presented at an interlocutory hearing. *Phillips v. Gladney*, 234 Ga. 399, 216 S.E.2d 297 (1975).

**Ex parte hearings only proper in extraordinary cases.** — Ex parte hearings are not sanctioned, except in the case of extraordinary matters such as temporary restraining orders and temporary injunctions; in other judicial hearings, both parties should be notified of the hearing and given an opportunity to attend and voice objections. *Anderson v. Fulton Nat'l Bank*, 146 Ga. App. 155, 245 S.E.2d 860 (1978); *Biggs v. Heriot*, 249 Ga. App. 461, 549 S.E.2d 131 (2001).

**Action for modification not a "divorce case".** — An action to modify the custody provisions of an earlier divorce decree is not a "divorce case" within the exception provided in subsection (b). *Adair v. Adair*, 239 Ga. 494, 238 S.E.2d 46 (1977) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-40).

**Final judgment was prematurely entered** at a temporary hearing in a divorce proceeding, where 23 days remained during which

**Trial in Chambers (Cont'd)**

defensive pleadings would have been required by law to be filed and both parties had filed timely demands for a jury trial. *Henderson v. Henderson*, 258 Ga. 205, 367 S.E.2d 40 (1988).

**Assignment of Cases for Trial**

**Subsection (c) of Ga. L. 1968, p. 1104, § 9 (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-40) must be construed in pari materia with Ga. L. 1967, p. 226, § 4 (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-5(a)).** *Newell Rd. Bldrs., Inc. v. Ramirez*, 126 Ga. App. 850, 192 S.E.2d 184 (1972).

**Cases placed on calendar on court's motion or request of party.** — While under subsection (c) of this section courts may place cases on the trial calendar on notice to the parties, they must also do so upon request of a party. *Etheridge v. Etheridge*, 242 Ga. 101, 249 S.E.2d 569 (1978) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-40).

**Notice of trial by publication of court calendar is adequate notice** pursuant to subsection (c) of this section. *First Nat'l Bank v. Gorlin*, 243 Ga. 707, 256 S.E.2d 450 (1979) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-40).

When timely notice of the trial calendar, with the case style, case number, counsel of record, and pro se status is published in the legal organ of the county, such notice satisfies the notice requirements and is adequate under subsection (c) of O.C.G.A. § 9-11-40. *Davis v. Butler*, 240 Ga. App. 72, 522 S.E.2d 548 (1999).

**Publication in official county newspaper sufficient.** — Publication of trial calendar in official county newspaper is notice of trial pursuant to subsection (c) of this section. *Brown v. Citizens & S. Nat'l Bank*, 245 Ga. 515, 265 S.E.2d 791 (1980); *East India Co. v. Marsh & McLennan, Inc.*, 160 Ga. App. 529, 287 S.E.2d 574 (1981) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-40).

**Publication of date and time of trial** in the official organ of the county constitute sufficient notice under subsection (c) of this section. *Kleiner v. Blender*, 152 Ga. App. 426, 263 S.E.2d 232 (1979) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-40).

**Requirements of paragraph (c)(1) are complied with by mailing notice** that case will be on the trial calendar on a given date to the attorney for the litigant, where no ques-

tion is raised that the notice was received in due course of mail. *Trice v. Howard*, 130 Ga. App. 895, 204 S.E.2d 808 (1974) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-40).

**Notice of exact day of trial is not required.** *Redding v. Raines*, 239 Ga. 865, 239 S.E.2d 32 (1977).

**Lack of actual notice not determinative.** — Even though the party may not have actual notice, if the requirements for giving notice are complied with, notice provisions of subsection (c) of this section are satisfied. *Holbrook v. Halpern Enters., Inc.*, 141 Ga. App. 648, 234 S.E.2d 187 (1977) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-40).

**Notice to counsel presently of record sufficient.** — Giving of notice to attorney who is counsel of record as of time the notice is mailed is sufficient compliance with subsection (c) of this section. *Tallman Pools of Ga., Inc. v. Napier*, 137 Ga. App. 500, 224 S.E.2d 426 (1976) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-40).

**Notice to withdrawn counsel.** — Where party's original counsel of record, who withdraws from the case, receives notice of the trial date, the party is on notice as to the date in accordance with this section, despite fact that the original counsel might not actually inform the party of the notice before withdrawing from representation. *McNally v. Stonehenge, Inc.*, 242 Ga. 258, 248 S.E.2d 653 (1978) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-40).

**Default judgment set aside where notice sent to former counsel.** — Where the defendant's counsel withdraws from the case and notifies the court, but the only notice of the trial date is sent to the former counsel, who makes no effort to inform the former client, a motion to set aside a subsequently entered default judgment should be granted. *Georgia Hwy. Express, Inc. v. Whaley*, 166 Ga. App. 662, 305 S.E.2d 411 (1983).

**Right to rely on compliance with notice requirements.** — Parties have a right to rely that notice of trial assignments is given in compliance with court rules and this section. *Vaughan v. Car Tapes, Inc.*, 135 Ga. App. 178, 217 S.E.2d 436 (1975) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-40).

Especially in light of the requirements of O.C.G.A. § 9-11-40(c) and Ga. Unif. St. Ct. R. 8.3, regarding the trial calendar and notice to the parties, defendant was entitled to rely on the trial court's written order specifically setting a trial date for October

22, 2001, and, therefore, the trial court erred in holding a bench trial in defendant's absence on an earlier date without properly placing the earlier date on the trial calendar or giving proper notice. *Smith v. Williams*, 256 Ga. App. 664, 569 S.E.2d 598 (2002).

**Presumption of performance of clerk's duty.** — Trial court may properly take judicial notice of presumption that court clerk gave notice as required by law. *Trice v. Howard*, 130 Ga. App. 895, 204 S.E.2d 808 (1974).

**Defendant entitled to day in court where notice lacking.** — Defendant is entitled to the defendant's day in court on the main case if in fact the defendant proves the essential requirement of assignment notice has been overlooked or absent. *Wilkes v. Ricks*, 126 Ga. App. 266, 190 S.E.2d 603 (1972).

**Failure to give proper notice of trial to adversary is reversible error.** *Siano v. Spindel*, 136 Ga. App. 288, 220 S.E.2d 718 (1975).

**Lack of notice as ground for setting aside judgment.** — Lack of trial notice as required by subsection (c) of this section is ground for setting aside the judgment. *Redding v. Commonwealth of Am., Inc.*, 143 Ga. App. 215, 237 S.E.2d 689 (1977) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-40).

**Failure to give proper notice of trial.** — Where the face of the record shows without contradiction that there was a total lack of notice to defendant of the trial assignment of the defendant's case, the trial court erred in denying the motion to set aside the judgment. *Shelton v. Rodgers*, 160 Ga. App. 910, 288 S.E.2d 619 (1982).

Trial of counterclaim, as well as dismissal of the main claim, without proper notice having been given to opposing counsel was error and warranted reversal. *Health Images, Inc. v. Green*, 207 Ga. App. 455, 428 S.E.2d 378 (1993).

**Discretion of court as to setting aside of judgment allegedly obtained without notice.** — Trial court must exercise discretion in determining whether under all the circumstances a judgment obtained in absence of party or the party's counsel, who contends to having no knowledge of the publication of the calendar or other notice of the calendar, should be set aside. *Grindle v. Eubanks*, 152 Ga. App. 58, 262 S.E.2d 235 (1979).

Notice of trial by publication of the court calendar in the *Fulton County Daily Report* is notice pursuant to subsection (c) of Ga. L. 1968, p. 1104, § 9 (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-40); however, this does not mean that the trial court is without authority to set aside the judgment or grant a new trial under Ga. L. 1974, p. 1138, § 1 (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-60), where the circumstances warrant such relief. *Spyropoulos v. Liñard Estate*, 243 Ga. 518, 255 S.E.2d 40 (1979).

**Notice held adequate.** — Where negligence action is set for trial on September 11, and trial calendar for September 11 is published on August 31 in the official organ of the county, properly listing the case, the defendants received adequate notice of the trial date. *Martin v. Foxboro Co.*, 149 Ga. App. 719, 256 S.E.2d 34 (1979).

**It was not error to refuse to set aside judgment for lack of notice** under subsection (c) of this section, where court clerk testified that it is not the clerk's practice to fail to mail notice to any attorney, and where deputy clerk testified the deputy mailed out the court calendar with cover letter to all counsel, and that the letter had not been returned to the clerk's office undelivered. *Belle Interiors, Inc. v. Norman*, 130 Ga. App. 669, 204 S.E.2d 364 (1974) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-40).

**Clerk's oversight in giving notice of assignment.** — The trial court erred in denying the motion to set aside the judgment where the record in the case showed that there was a total lack of notice to the defendant of the assignment of defendant's case to a trial calendar because of a clerical oversight in recognizing defendant's change of address. *Taylor v. Chester*, 207 Ga. App. 217, 427 S.E.2d 582 (1993).

**By failure to plead, defendant waived notice** of trial on limited issue of amount of damages, and there was no requirement to place case on trial calendar nor for plaintiff to comply with local court rule. *Newell Rd. Bldrs., Inc. v. Ramirez*, 126 Ga. App. 850, 192 S.E.2d 184 (1972).

**Case placed on calendar with notice ripe for trial despite local rule.** — Where trial court places a case on a calendar, with notice to the parties as required by this section, it is ripe for trial, notwithstanding any local rule stating that it could not be placed on a trial calendar without a pretrial. *Grindle v.*



**Assignment of Cases for Trial (Cont'd)**

Eubanks, 152 Ga. App. 58, 262 S.E.2d 235 (1979) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-40).

**Party chargeable with notice that case may be called.** — A party or a party's counsel is chargeable with notice that the party's case, when ripe for trial, may be called for trial at any time during a term of court, and even out of its regular order on the docket, in the court's discretion, provided it is placed on a calendar duly prepared and notice is given of same. Grindle v. Eubanks, 152 Ga. App. 58, 262 S.E.2d 235 (1979).

**Placement of appeal from probate court on calendar.** — As it was the express command of former Code 1933, § 6-601, (see O.C.G.A. § 5-3-30) that appeals of probate proceedings be tried by a jury at the first term after entry of the appeal, it would appear to be the duty of the clerk to place the appeal upon the trial calendar for the first term after docketing; if it cannot be reached at that term, or should the court defer the matter, neither party should be penalized. Etheridge v. Etheridge, 242 Ga. 101, 249 S.E.2d 569 (1978).

No greater duty is placed upon counsel for party appealing to superior court to bring a

case to trial than is placed upon counsel for appellee, as while appellant is the moving party as far as the appeal is concerned, once the appeal and the supporting record is docketed in the superior court, it is entitled to de novo treatment. Etheridge v. Etheridge, 242 Ga. 101, 249 S.E.2d 569 (1978).

**Dismissal of appeal from probate court not warranted for failure to request placement on calendar.** — In case appealed from probate court to superior court, where counsel for appellee requests that case be assigned for trial at the earliest available date and serves notice of this request upon counsel for appellant, it would be folly to require appellant's counsel to also file a similar demand or suffer dismissal of the appellant's case on appeal. Etheridge v. Etheridge, 242 Ga. 101, 249 S.E.2d 569 (1978).

Dismissal in April, 1978, of case appealed from probate court to superior court in September, 1977, in which appellee had requested trial at the earliest possible date, on grounds that appellant had taken no action to obtain a trial since entry of the appeal nor shown good cause for delay, was error. Etheridge v. Etheridge, 242 Ga. 101, 249 S.E.2d 569 (1978).

**OPINIONS OF THE ATTORNEY GENERAL**

**Authority of nonresident superior court judge in chambers.** — Former Code 1933, §§ 24-2613 and 24-2617 (see O.C.G.A. § 15-6-12), when read in light of former Code 1933, § 24-2616 (see O.C.G.A. § 15-6-9) and subsection (b) of Ga. L. 1968, p. 1104, § 9 (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-40) confers authority on nonresident superior court

judge in chambers in the judge's own circuit to hear and determine by interlocutory or final judgment, in accordance with subsection (b), any matter in a case from the originating superior court which arises while the originating superior court is in vacation. 1975 Op. Att'y Gen. No. U75-68.

**RESEARCH REFERENCES**

**Am. Jur. 2d.** — 75 Am. Jur. 2d, Trial, §§ 60, 61, 66, 75, 76, 80, 83-85, 182, 183. 75B Am. Jur. 2d, Trial, §§ 1956, 1958.

**C.J.S.** — 35B C.J.S., Federal Civil Procedure, §§ 950, 951. 88 C.J.S., Trial, §§ 60-90.

**ALR.** — What constitutes bringing an action to trial or other activity in case sufficient to avoid dismissal under state statute or court rule requiring such activity within stated time, 32 ALR4th 840.

**9-11-41. Dismissal of actions; recommencement within six months.***(a) Voluntary dismissal; effect:*

(1) BY PLAINTIFF; BY STIPULATION. Subject to the provisions of subsection (e) of Code Section 9-11-23, Code Section 9-11-66, and any statute, an action may be dismissed by the plaintiff, without order or permission of court:

(A) By filing a written notice of dismissal at any time before the first witness is sworn; or

(B) By filing a stipulation of dismissal signed by all parties who have appeared in the action.

(2) BY ORDER OF COURT. Except as provided in paragraph (1) of this subsection, an action shall not be dismissed upon the plaintiff's motion except upon order of the court and upon the terms and conditions as the court deems proper. If a counterclaim has been pleaded by a defendant prior to the service upon him or her of the plaintiff's motion to dismiss, the action shall not be dismissed against the defendant's objection unless the counterclaim can remain pending for independent adjudication by the court.

(3) EFFECT. A dismissal under this subsection is without prejudice, except that the filing of a second notice of dismissal operates as an adjudication upon the merits.

*(b) Involuntary dismissal; effect thereof.* For failure of the plaintiff to prosecute or to comply with this chapter or any order of court, a defendant may move for dismissal of an action or of any claim against him. After the plaintiff, in an action tried by the court without a jury, has completed the presentation of his evidence, the defendant, without waiving his right to offer evidence in the event the motion is not granted, may move for dismissal on the ground that upon the facts and the law the plaintiff has shown no right to relief. The court as trier of the facts may then determine the facts and render judgment against the plaintiff or may decline to render any judgment until the close of all the evidence. The effect of dismissals shall be as follows: (1) A dismissal for failure of the plaintiff to prosecute does not operate as an adjudication upon the merits; and (2) Any other dismissal under this subsection and any dismissal not provided for in this Code section, other than a dismissal for lack of jurisdiction or for improper venue or for lack of an indispensable party, does operate as an adjudication upon the merits unless the court in its order for dismissal specifies otherwise.

*(c) Dismissal of counterclaim, cross-claim, or third-party claim.* This Code section also applies to the dismissal of any counterclaim, cross-claim, or third-party claim.

(d) *Cost of previously dismissed action.* If a plaintiff who has dismissed an action in any court commences an action based upon or including the same claim against the same defendant, the plaintiff shall first pay the court costs of the action previously dismissed.

(e) *Dismissal for want of prosecution; recommencement.* Any action in which no written order is taken for a period of five years shall automatically stand dismissed, with costs to be taxed against the party plaintiff. For the purposes of this Code section, an order of continuance will be deemed an order. When an action is dismissed under this subsection, if the plaintiff recommences the action within six months following the dismissal then the renewed action shall stand upon the same footing, as to limitation, with the original action. (Ga. L. 1966, p. 609, § 41; Ga. L. 1982, p. 784, §§ 1, 2; Ga. L. 1984, p. 597, § 2; Ga. L. 1985, p. 546, § 1; Ga. L. 1986, p. 816, § 1; Ga. L. 2003, p. 820, § 4.)

**Cross references.** — Dismissal and renewal of actions generally, § 9-2-60 et seq. Dismissal, Uniform Superior Court Rules, Rule 14. Dismissal of actions in probate court, Uniform Rules for the Probate Courts, Rule 12.

**Editor's notes.** — Ga. L. 2003, p. 820, § 9, not codified by the General Assembly, provides that this Act "shall apply to all civil actions filed on or after July 1, 2003."

**U.S. Code.** — For provisions of Federal Rules of Civil Procedure, Rule 41, see 28 U.S.C.

**Law reviews.** — For article comparing sections of the Georgia Civil Practice Act with preexisting provisions of the Georgia Code, see 3 Ga. St. B.J. 295 (1967). For article surveying Georgia cases dealing with domestic relations from June 1977 through

May 1978, see 30 Mercer L. Rev. 59 (1978). For survey article on trial practice and procedure, see 34 Mercer L. Rev. 299 (1982). For annual survey on trial practice and procedure, see 42 Mercer L. Rev. 469 (1990). For annual survey of trial practice and procedure, see 56 Mercer L. Rev. 433 (2004).

For note discussing the requirement that an adjudication be on the merits for the principles of res judicata to apply, see 11 Ga. L. Rev. 929 (1977). For note, "Dismissal with Prejudice for Failure to Prosecute: Visiting the Sins of the Attorney upon the Client," see 22 Ga. L. Rev. 195 (1987). For note on the 2003 amendment to this section, see 20 Ga. St. U.L. Rev. 28 (2003).

For case comment, "Yost v. Torok and Abusive Litigation: A New Tort to Solve an Old Problem," see 21 Ga. L. Rev. 429 (1986).

## JUDICIAL DECISIONS

### ANALYSIS

#### GENERAL CONSIDERATION

##### VOLUNTARY DISMISSAL

1. IN GENERAL
2. EFFECT OF PENDING COUNTERCLAIM
3. MULTIPLE DISMISSALS

##### INVOLUNTARY DISMISSAL

1. IN GENERAL
2. FOR FAILURE TO PROSECUTE
3. AFTER PRESENTATION OF PLAINTIFF'S EVIDENCE
4. EFFECT OF INVOLUNTARY DISMISSAL
5. DISMISSAL OF COUNTERCLAIMS, ETC.

#### COSTS OF PREVIOUS ACTION

#### AUTOMATIC DISMISSAL FOR WANT OF PROSECUTION



### General Consideration

In light of the similarity of the subject matter, decisions under former Code 1933, § 3-510 are included in the annotations for this section.

**Inapplicable to criminal cases.** — The Civil Practice Act, O.C.G.A. Ch. 11, T. 9, under which O.C.G.A. § 9-11-41 is included provides for dismissals with prejudice of only civil cases, and the trial court had no authority to dismiss a charge of criminal trespass. *State v. Luttrell*, 207 Ga. App. 116, 427 S.E.2d 95 (1993).

**Dismissal of party during pretrial procedure.** — While the pretrial procedure under O.C.G.A. § 9-11-16 has broad general application, the method for dismissing an action is specifically provided under O.C.G.A. § 9-11-41, and the dismissal of a party is not within the purview of the pretrial procedure. *Georgia Am. Ins. Co. v. Mills*, 183 Ga. App. 707, 359 S.E.2d 697 (1987).

**Dismissal without prejudice does not operate as adjudication on merits.** *Gillis v. Goodgame*, 199 Ga. App. 413, 404 S.E.2d 815 (1991), rev'd on other grounds, 262 Ga. 117, 414 S.E.2d 197 (1992).

**Options available to the court.** — O.C.G.A. § 9-11-41 allows the court to dismiss the action and restrict the dismissal to one without prejudice; however, the trial court also may elect to go forward with the trial of the case, and the judgment that is entered following such a trial is not a dismissal, but an adjudication upon the merits. *Accolades Apts. v. Fulton County*, 242 Ga. App. 214, 528 S.E.2d 268 (2000).

**Adding or dropping less than all parties.** — Where less than all of plaintiff's claims are added or dropped, the additions and deletions are not dismissals and renewals governed by subsection (a) of O.C.G.A. § 9-11-41 and O.C.G.A. § 9-2-61(a), but simply amendments governed by the liberal amendment rules of O.C.G.A. § 9-11-15(a) and (c). *Young v. Rider*, 208 Ga. App. 197, 430 S.E.2d 117 (1993).

O.C.G.A. § 9-11-41 does not provide for the voluntary, unilateral dismissal of a party's claims against some but not all of the parties to the action. *Manning v. Robertson*, 223 Ga. App. 139, 476 S.E.2d 889 (1996).

Plaintiff's attempted dismissal of one defendant was ineffective in the absence of a ruling by the trial court. *Flemister v. Hopko*,

230 Ga. App. 93, 495 S.E.2d 342 (1998).

**Recovery of expenses.** — Definition of court costs under O.C.G.A. § 9-11-41(d) does not include the witness fees, court reporting fees, and copying expenses that a prevailing party in a federal action is allowed to recover. *Prison Health Servs., Inc. v. Mitchell*, 256 Ga. App. 537, 568 S.E.2d 741 (2002).

**Cited in** *Bailey v. Louisville & N.R.R.*, 117 Ga. App. 185, 160 S.E.2d 245 (1968); *Underwood v. United States Fid. & Guar. Co.*, 118 Ga. App. 847, 165 S.E.2d 874 (1968); *Lovett v. Lovett*, 225 Ga. 251, 167 S.E.2d 590 (1969); *Todd v. Waddell*, 120 Ga. App. 20, 169 S.E.2d 351 (1969); *Wilson v. Matthews*, 120 Ga. App. 284, 170 S.E.2d 346 (1969); *Cochran v. Cheney*, 121 Ga. App. 449, 174 S.E.2d 234 (1970); *Maslia v. Hall*, 121 Ga. App. 740, 175 S.E.2d 48 (1970); *Godfrey v. Ramsey*, 121 Ga. App. 767, 175 S.E.2d 127 (1970); *Carver v. Cranford*, 122 Ga. App. 100, 176 S.E.2d 272 (1970); *Norman v. Walker*, 123 Ga. App. 413, 181 S.E.2d 310 (1971); *Cook v. Peebles*, 227 Ga. 473, 181 S.E.2d 375 (1971); *McAfee v. Fickling & Walker Dev. Co.*, 123 Ga. App. 647, 182 S.E.2d 146 (1971); *Control Data Corp. v. Carley*, 124 Ga. App. 62, 183 S.E.2d 71 (1971); *Arrendale v. Arrendale*, 228 Ga. 295, 185 S.E.2d 83 (1971); *Morton v. Retail Credit Co.*, 124 Ga. App. 728, 185 S.E.2d 777 (1971); *Shonson v. Bottomy*, 126 Ga. App. 691, 191 S.E.2d 618 (1972); *Ben Nuckolls Fin. Co. v. Grubbs*, 127 Ga. App. 44, 192 S.E.2d 408 (1972); *Shonson v. Bottomy*, 230 Ga. 188, 196 S.E.2d 135 (1973); *Southern Concrete Prods. Co. v. Consolidated Equities Corp.*, 128 Ga. App. 698, 197 S.E.2d 798 (1973); *Zaun v. Nobles*, 128 Ga. App. 846, 198 S.E.2d 326 (1973); *Garrett v. Panacorn Corp.*, 130 Ga. App. 641, 204 S.E.2d 354 (1974); *Baitcher v. Louis R. Clerico Assocs.*, 132 Ga. App. 219, 207 S.E.2d 698 (1974); *Dollar v. Webb*, 132 Ga. App. 811, 209 S.E.2d 253 (1974); *Rothstein v. Brooks*, 133 Ga. App. 52, 209 S.E.2d 674 (1974); *Empire Banking Co. v. Martin*, 133 Ga. App. 115, 210 S.E.2d 237 (1974); *Gulf Oil Corp. v. Pentecost*, 133 Ga. App. 651, 211 S.E.2d 908 (1975); *Anderson v. Universal C.I.T. Credit Corp.*, 134 Ga. App. 931, 216 S.E.2d 719 (1975); *Trulove v. Trulove*, 233 Ga. 896, 213 S.E.2d 868 (1975); *Moore v. Tootle*, 134 Ga. App. 232, 214 S.E.2d 184 (1975); *Jernigan v.*

**General Consideration (Cont'd)**

- Collier, 234 Ga. 837, 218 S.E.2d 556 (1975); Riden v. Commercial Credit Plan, 136 Ga. App. 191, 220 S.E.2d 746 (1975); American San. Servs. v. EDM of Texas, Inc., 136 Ga. App. 200, 221 S.E.2d 66 (1975); Culbreth v. Culbreth, 236 Ga. 583, 224 S.E.2d 417 (1976); Holcomb v. Trax, Inc., 138 Ga. App. 105, 225 S.E.2d 468 (1976); Positions, Inc. v. Steel Deck & Siding Co., 138 Ga. App. 200, 225 S.E.2d 769 (1976); Nix v. Nix, 138 Ga. App. 754, 227 S.E.2d 481 (1976); Hobgood v. Neely, 139 Ga. App. 135, 228 S.E.2d 30 (1976); Tri-State Culvert Mfg., Inc. v. Crum, 139 Ga. App. 448, 228 S.E.2d 403 (1976); American San. Servs., Inc. v. EDM of Tex., Inc., 139 Ga. App. 662, 229 S.E.2d 136 (1976); McLanahan v. Keith, 140 Ga. App. 171, 230 S.E.2d 57 (1976); Patterson v. Professional Resources, Inc., 140 Ga. App. 315, 231 S.E.2d 88 (1976); Roach-Russell, Inc. v. A.B.R. Metals & Serv., Inc., 140 Ga. App. 307, 231 S.E.2d 114 (1976); Peachtree Mtg. Corp. v. Northside Realty Assocs., 140 Ga. App. 541, 231 S.E.2d 350 (1976); Logan Paving Co. v. Liles Constr. Co., 141 Ga. App. 81, 232 S.E.2d 575 (1977); Wilbanks v. Wilbanks, 238 Ga. 660, 234 S.E.2d 915 (1977); West v. Griggs, 144 Ga. App. 285, 241 S.E.2d 26 (1977); Tarpley v. Hawkins, 144 Ga. App. 598, 241 S.E.2d 480 (1978); Mercury Rising, Inc. v. Gwinnett Bank & Trust Co., 144 Ga. App. 502, 241 S.E.2d 620 (1978); Carter v. Carter, 241 Ga. 335, 245 S.E.2d 292 (1978); City of Atlanta v. Rosebush, 146 Ga. App. 99, 245 S.E.2d 440 (1978); Brock v. Little, 241 Ga. 549, 246 S.E.2d 668 (1978); Dehco, Inc. v. State Hwy. Dep't, 147 Ga. App. 476, 249 S.E.2d 282 (1978); State v. Cooperman, 147 Ga. App. 556, 249 S.E.2d 358 (1978); Tingle v. Georgia Power Co., 147 Ga. App. 775, 250 S.E.2d 497 (1978); Keramidas v. Department of Human Resources, 147 Ga. App. 820, 250 S.E.2d 560 (1978); Mullins v. Oden & Sims Used Cars, Inc., 148 Ga. App. 250, 251 S.E.2d 65 (1978); Jones v. Atlanta Hous. Auth., 148 Ga. App. 605, 252 S.E.2d 19 (1979); Head v. Walker, 243 Ga. 108, 252 S.E.2d 440 (1979); Walsey v. American Fletcher Nat'l Bank & Trust Co., 151 Ga. App. 104, 258 S.E.2d 760 (1979); National Heritage Corp. v. Mount Olive Mem. Gardens, Inc., 244 Ga. 240, 260 S.E.2d 1 (1979); Parks v. Parks, 244 Ga. 479, 260 S.E.2d 873 (1979); Spurlock v. Commercial Banking Co., 151 Ga. App. 649, 260 S.E.2d 912 (1979); Berry v. Morton, 152 Ga. App. 117, 262 S.E.2d 263 (1979); Yield, Inc. v. City of Atlanta, 152 Ga. App. 171, 262 S.E.2d 481 (1979); Kellos v. Parker-Sharpe, Inc., 245 Ga. 130, 263 S.E.2d 138 (1980); Maolud v. Keller, 153 Ga. App. 268, 265 S.E.2d 86 (1980); Emery Enters., Inc. v. Automatic Fastners Div., 155 Ga. App. 24, 270 S.E.2d 261 (1980); Kessler v. Liberty Mut. Ins. Co., 157 Ga. App. 287, 277 S.E.2d 257 (1981); Corrosion Control, Inc. v. William Armstrong Smith Co., 157 Ga. App. 291, 277 S.E.2d 287 (1981); Sigmon v. Womack, 158 Ga. App. 47, 279 S.E.2d 254 (1981); Davis v. Barnes, 158 Ga. App. 89, 279 S.E.2d 330 (1981); Ross v. Ross, 159 Ga. App. 144, 282 S.E.2d 759 (1981); Johnson v. Freeman, 160 Ga. App. 431, 287 S.E.2d 314 (1981); Griffin v. Griffin, 248 Ga. 743, 285 S.E.2d 710 (1982); Bouldin v. Aragona-Garcia Enters., Inc., 161 Ga. App. 396, 288 S.E.2d 673 (1982); Rigdon v. Walker Sales & Serv., Inc., 161 Ga. App. 459, 288 S.E.2d 711 (1982); Caswell v. Caswell, 162 Ga. App. 72, 290 S.E.2d 171 (1982); Stone v. Green, 163 Ga. App. 18, 293 S.E.2d 506 (1982); Freeman v. Criterion Ins. Co., 693 F.2d 1021 (11th Cir. 1982); Jones v. Christian, 165 Ga. App. 165, 300 S.E.2d 1 (1983); Dubberly v. Nail, 166 Ga. App. 378, 304 S.E.2d 504 (1983); Mathews v. City of Atlanta, 167 Ga. App. 168, 306 S.E.2d 3 (1983); Stevens v. FAA's Florist, Inc., 169 Ga. App. 189, 311 S.E.2d 856 (1983); Mote v. Helmly, 169 Ga. App. 475, 313 S.E.2d 493 (1984); Robinson v. Mullins, 169 Ga. App. 903, 315 S.E.2d 658 (1984); Davis v. First of Ga. Ins. Managers, Inc., 171 Ga. App. 347, 319 S.E.2d 517 (1984); Tuck v. Cummins Trucking Co., 171 Ga. App. 485, 320 S.E.2d 265 (1984); Polston v. Levine, 171 Ga. App. 893, 321 S.E.2d 350 (1984); Ferris v. Hill, 172 Ga. App. 599, 323 S.E.2d 895 (1984); Dempsey Bros. Dairies, Inc. v. Blalock, 173 Ga. App. 7, 325 S.E.2d 410 (1984); Spivey v. Rogers, 173 Ga. App. 233, 326 S.E.2d 227 (1984); Plank v. Bourdon, 173 Ga. App. 391, 326 S.E.2d 571 (1985); Citizens Bank v. Hooks, 173 Ga. App. 865, 328 S.E.2d 755 (1985); Smithloff v. Benson, 173 Ga. App. 870, 328 S.E.2d 759 (1985); Copeland v. White, 178 Ga. App. 644, 344 S.E.2d 436 (1986); Coker v. Casey, 178 Ga. App. 682, 344 S.E.2d 662 (1986); Keith v. McLanahan, 147 Ga. App. 342, 249



S.E.2d 128 (1987); *Smith v. National Bank*, 182 Ga. App. 55, 354 S.E.2d 678 (1987); *DOT v. Samuels*, 185 Ga. App. 871, 366 S.E.2d 181 (1988); *Ramos v. Vourtsanis*, 187 Ga. App. 69, 369 S.E.2d 344 (1988); *Taco Bell Corp. v. Calson Corp.*, 190 Ga. App. 481, 379 S.E.2d 6 (1989); *Williams v. City of Peachtree City*, 192 Ga. App. 121, 385 S.E.2d 680 (1989); *Ruff v. Central State Hosp.*, 192 Ga. App. 631, 385 S.E.2d 734 (1989); *Clover Cable of Ohio, Inc. v. Heywood*, 260 Ga. 341, 392 S.E.2d 855 (1990); *Jones v. Bienert*, 197 Ga. App. 554, 398 S.E.2d 830 (1990); *Hertz Corp. v. McCray*, 198 Ga. App. 484, 402 S.E.2d 298 (1991); *Fowler v. Vineyard*, 261 Ga. 454, 405 S.E.2d 678 (1991); *Mantegna v. Professional Auto Care, Inc.*, 204 Ga. App. 254, 419 S.E.2d 43 (1992); *Health Images, Inc. v. Green*, 207 Ga. App. 455, 428 S.E.2d 378 (1993); *Bennett v. Bridgestone/Firestone, Inc.*, 208 Ga. App. 782, 431 S.E.2d 748 (1993); *Greeson Homes Corp. v. Voss*, 209 Ga. App. 14, 432 S.E.2d 271 (1993); *Haehn v. Alheit*, 212 Ga. App. 252, 441 S.E.2d 529 (1994); *Sievers v. Espy*, 264 Ga. 118, 442 S.E.2d 232 (1994); *Ludi v. Van Metre*, 221 Ga. App. 479, 471 S.E.2d 913 (1996); *Brown v. Adams*, 233 Ga. App. 813, 506 S.E.2d 135 (1998); *Truitt v. Housing Auth.*, 235 Ga. App. 92, 507 S.E.2d 781 (1998); *Lau v. Klinger*, 46 F. Supp. 2d 1377 (S.D. Ga. 1999); *Merchant v. Mitchell*, 241 Ga. App. 173, 525 S.E.2d 710 (1999); *Stephens v. Conyers Apostolic Church*, 243 Ga. App. 170, 532 S.E.2d 728 (2000); *Roth v. Gulf Atl. Media of Ga., Inc.*, 244 Ga. App. 677, 536 S.E.2d 577 (2000); *Chambers v. Green*, 245 Ga. App. 814, 539 S.E.2d 181 (2000); *Browns Mill Dev. Co. v. Denton*, 247 Ga. App. 232, 543 S.E.2d 65 (2000), *aff'd*, 275 Ga. 2, 561 S.E.2d 431 (2002); *Thomas v. Atlanta Cas. Co.*, 253 Ga. App. 199, 558 S.E.2d 432 (2001); *Int'l Maint. Corp. v. Inland Paper Bd. & Packaging, Inc.*, 256 Ga. App. 752, 569 S.E.2d 865 (2002); *Drake v. Wallace*, 259 Ga. App. 111, 576 S.E.2d 87 (2003); *Benson v. McMillan*, 261 Ga. App. 78, 581 S.E.2d 707 (2003).

## Voluntary Dismissal

### 1. In General

**Constitutionality** — Subsection (a) of this section is not unconstitutional. *Deal v. Seaboard Coast Line R.R.*, 236 Ga. 629, 224 S.E.2d 922 (1976) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-41).

**Legislative intent behind enactment of subsection (a) of O.C.G.A. § 9-11-41** was to afford a plaintiff, faced with a contrary verdict or other untenable position, a second chance to litigate a plaintiff's suit despite the inconvenience and irritation to the defendant. *Griggs v. Columbus Bank & Trust Co.*, 188 Ga. App. 741, 374 S.E.2d 347 (1988); *Belco Elec., Inc. v. Bush*, 204 Ga. App. 811, 420 S.E.2d 602 (1992).

The intent of the legislature in enacting subsection (a) of O.C.G.A. § 9-11-41 was to give a plaintiff an opportunity to escape from an "untenable position" and relitigate the case, and thus there is no "bad-faith exception" to the right to dismiss and later relitigate, despite inconvenience and irritation to the defendant. *Lakes v. Marriott Corp.*, 264 Ga. 475, 448 S.E.2d 203 (1994).

**Federal rule contrasted.** — Although the Civil Procedure Act (see O.C.G.A. Ch. 11, T. 9) is patterned generally after the Federal Rules of Civil Procedure, subsection (a) of this section represents a significant departure from Rule 41(a), *F.R.C.P. Giordano v. Stubbs*, 356 F. Supp. 1041 (N.D. Ga.), *aff'd*, 483 F.2d 1395 (5th Cir. 1973) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-41).

**Subsection (a) of O.C.G.A. § 9-11-41 was subject to former § 14-2-123(d) (see O.C.G.A. § 14-2-744)**, relating to dismissal of shareholder's derivative actions, and plaintiff's attempted dismissal of the shareholder's derivative suit was ineffective where no approval of the trial court was sought prior to the attempted dismissal. *Reese v. Frazier*, 158 Ga. App. 237, 279 S.E.2d 529 (1981).

**Substantial justice intended.** — Subsection (a) of this section is to be interpreted so as to do substantial justice. *Worthen v. Jones*, 240 Ga. 388, 240 S.E.2d 842 (1977) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-41).

**The statute provides a res judicata defense to any party against whom relief is being sought under the same claim which has been brought and voluntarily dismissed on three previous occasions.** *Belco Elec., Inc. v. Bush*, 204 Ga. App. 811, 420 S.E.2d 602 (1992).

**A voluntary dismissal terminates the action.** *Mitchell v. Wyatt*, 192 Ga. App. 127, 384 S.E.2d 227 (1989); *Collier v. Evans*, 205 Ga. App. 764, 423 S.E.2d 704 (1992).

In an action containing a counterclaim,



## **Voluntary Dismissal (Cont'd)**

### **1. In General (Cont'd)**

the failure of a defendant to object to a properly written and filed voluntary dismissal of the main action results in the counterclaim's dismissal. *Hardwick-Morrison Co. v. Mayland*, 206 Ga. App. 426, 425 S.E.2d 416 (1992).

**Voluntary dismissal as matter of right.** — Plaintiff is entitled to voluntary dismissal as a matter of right when the plaintiff substantially complies with statutory conditions. *English v. Atlanta Transit Sys.*, 134 Ga. App. 621, 215 S.E.2d 304 (1975).

Voluntary dismissal is a matter of right and terminates the action. *Page v. Holiday Inns, Inc.*, 245 Ga. 12, 262 S.E.2d 783 (1980).

Where plaintiffs moved to dismiss their cause of action without prejudice after they had been permitted to reopen the case to call an additional witness, they were entitled to dismissal without prejudice before they rested their case. *Redman Homes, Inc. v. Voss*, 212 Ga. App. 404, 441 S.E.2d 792 (1994).

**Right to dismiss where defendant not prejudiced or deprived of defense.** — Plaintiff may always dismiss the plaintiff's action if no right of the defendant is prejudiced thereby. *Palmer v. Palmer*, 212 Ga. 616, 94 S.E.2d 722 (1956) (decided under former Code 1933, § 3-510).

Plaintiff may dismiss any claim where such dismissal will not prejudicially affect the interests of defendant, but the plaintiff will not be permitted to dismiss when by so doing defendant's rights will be prejudiced or defendant will be deprived of any just defense. *Howard v. Housing Auth.*, 220 Ga. 640, 140 S.E.2d 880 (1965) (decided under former Code 1933, § 3-510).

**Where defendant's answer is purely defensive, plaintiff may dismiss the plaintiff's action without leave or order of court, and after such dismissal there is no case in court and no decree can be rendered therein.** *Davenport v. Hardman*, 184 Ga. 518, 192 S.E. 11 (1937) (decided under former Code 1933, § 3-510).

Plaintiff may dismiss an action after defendant has filed an answer which is purely defensive in its nature and seeks no affirmative relief over against plaintiff. *Seaboard Air Line R.R. v. Whitman*, 107 Ga. App. 375, 130

S.E.2d 272 (1963) (decided under former Code 1933, § 3-510).

**Dismissal prejudicing defendant's affirmative rights not permitted.** — While ordinarily plaintiff may dismiss the plaintiff's action with or without an order of court, an entire cause cannot properly be dismissed over defendant's objection when the defendant's affirmative rights under the pleadings would be prejudiced thereby. *Fender v. Hendley*, 196 Ga. 512, 26 S.E.2d 887 (1943) (decided under former Code 1933, § 3-510).

Where defendant's answer prays for affirmative relief, plaintiff cannot dismiss the plaintiff's action so as to interfere with defendant's prayers for affirmative relief, whether the claims set up therein are legal or equitable; the defendant has the right to a hearing and trial on the defendant's cross action. *Griffin v. Lynn*, 214 Ga. 300, 104 S.E.2d 442 (1958) (decided under former Code 1933, § 3-510).

Plaintiff may not dismiss action if such dismissal would prejudice any right of defendant. *GMC v. Jenkins*, 117 Ga. App. 527, 160 S.E.2d 906, rev'd on other grounds, 224 Ga. 699, 164 S.E.2d 224 (1968), (decided under former Code 1933, § 3-510).

**Jurisdiction of court to dismiss actions with prejudice.** — Contention that trial court's dismissal of actions with prejudice under O.C.G.A. § 9-11-41 was a nullity because plaintiffs had already entered a voluntary dismissal was without merit since the court did nothing more than reduce to writing the legal effect accomplished by operation of law with a third voluntary dismissal. *Zohoury v. Zohouri*, 218 Ga. App. 748, 463 S.E.2d 141 (1995).

**Voluntary dismissal of a paternity complaint** did not deprive the court of jurisdiction since, pursuant to O.C.G.A. § 19-7-48, the dismissal required the court's approval. *Patterson v. Whitehead*, 224 Ga. App. 636, 481 S.E.2d 621 (1997).

**Summary judgment as to already-dismissed claim.** — Trial court's entry of summary judgment with respect to a claim which had already been dismissed was improper since voluntary dismissal operated to divest the court of jurisdiction. *Smith v. Memorial Medical Ctr., Inc.*, 208 Ga. App. 26, 430 S.E.2d 57 (1993); *Lotman v. Adamson Contracting, Inc.*, 219 Ga. App.

898, 467 S.E.2d 224 (1996).

**Prayer for temporary alimony is not one for affirmative relief** such as would preclude the plaintiff from dismissing the divorce action. *Palmer v. Palmer*, 212 Ga. 616, 94 S.E.2d 722 (1956) (decided under former Code 1933, § 3-510).

**No dismissal after plea filed without leave of court on terms.** — While plaintiff may dismiss the plaintiff's action if the plaintiff shall not thereby prejudice any right of defendant, the plaintiff may not dismiss the action after plea of setoff or otherwise is filed so as to interfere with said plea, unless by leave of court on sufficient cause shown, and on terms prescribed by the court. *Collier v. DeJarnette Supply Co.*, 194 Ga. 129, 20 S.E.2d 925 (1942) (decided under former Code 1933, § 3-510).

Plaintiff in any action may dismiss at any time, provided the plaintiff shall not prejudice any right of defendant or interfere with defendant's plea, unless by leave of court on sufficient cause shown and on terms prescribed by the court. *Riddle v. Riddle*, 216 Ga. 549, 118 S.E.2d 83 (1961) (decided under former Code 1933, § 3-510).

**Dismissal erroneous and appealable where defendant sought relief and restitution.** — Where, as a condition for grant of an interlocutory injunction against interfering with possession of land, the plaintiff was required to file a bond to indemnify defendant for such rentals as might be due by plaintiff, which injunction was reversed by the Supreme Court as being mandatory in character, and the defendant in the same proceeding sought restitution and other relief, dismissal of the entire cause on plaintiff's motion and objection by defendant was erroneous, and was a final judgment from which appeal would lie. *Fender v. Hendley*, 196 Ga. 512, 26 S.E.2d 887 (1943) (decided under former Code 1933, § 3-510).

**Where no defensive pleadings have been filed by defendant, none of the defendant's rights are prejudiced** by plaintiff's dismissal of plaintiff's action. *Waldor v. Waldor*, 217 Ga. 496, 123 S.E.2d 660 (1962) (decided under former Code 1933, § 3-510).

**Claims that were subject to dismissal because they were duplicative** of prior pending actions and subject to dismissal under O.C.G.A. § 9-2-5 were not void, thus, voluntary dismissal without prejudice of such

claims was a dismissal within the meaning of O.C.G.A. § 9-11-41. *Zohoury v. Zohouri*, 218 Ga. App. 748, 463 S.E.2d 141 (1995).

**Dismissal of claims subject to consolidation.** — Contention that dismissal of actions with prejudice under O.C.G.A. § 9-11-41 was improper because some or all of the actions should have been consolidated under O.C.G.A. § 9-11-42 was without merit since the consent of all parties is required for consolidation. *Zohoury v. Zohouri*, 218 Ga. App. 748, 463 S.E.2d 141 (1995).

**There is no "bad faith" exception** to plaintiff's right to dismiss an action voluntarily pursuant to subsection (a) of O.C.G.A. § 9-11-41. *C & S Indus. Supply Co. v. Proctor & Gamble Paper Prods. Co.*, 199 Ga. App. 197, 407 S.E.2d 346 (1991).

The plaintiff's voluntary dismissal of a legal malpractice action did not violate O.C.G.A. § 9-11-41 or public policy since the intent of the legislature in enacting that section was to give plaintiffs the opportunity to escape untenable positions and relitigate the case, and there is no bad faith exception to this right, despite whatever inconvenience and irritation this may cause the defendants. *Bunch v. Vincent*, 234 Ga. App. 637, 507 S.E.2d 239 (1998).

When holders of an alleged easement filed an action in superior court for removal of an obstruction to the easement and then dismissed that action and filed a similar case in probate court, they were not guilty of improper "judge shopping," because O.C.G.A. § 9-11-41(a) allowed them to voluntarily dismiss their superior court action without prejudice, and there was no "bad faith" exception to this right. *Morris v. Mullis*, 264 Ga. App. 428, 590 S.E.2d 823 (2003).

**Right of dismissal not unlimited.** — Subsection (a) of this section does not provide an unlimited and unfettered right of dismissal. *Housing Auth. v. Mercer*, 123 Ga. App. 38, 179 S.E.2d 275 (1970) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-41).

Although O.C.G.A. § 9-11-41(a) generally allows a plaintiff to dismiss an action without prejudice by filing a written notice of dismissal at any time before the plaintiff rests their case provided no counterclaim has been pleaded by a defendant, by the express terms of O.C.G.A. § 9-11-41(a), this privilege is "subject to the provisions . . . of any



## **Voluntary Dismissal (Cont'd)**

### **1. In General (Cont'd)**

statute," such as O.C.G.A. § 9-11-11.1. Contrary to the argument advanced, there was no absolute right to voluntarily dismiss their prior suit without prejudice under O.C.G.A. § 9-11-41(a) after failing to verify their complaint and failing to respond timely once the omission was discovered. *Chatham Orthopaedic Surgery Ctr., LLC v. Ga. Alliance Cmty. Hosps., Inc.*, 262 Ga. App. 353, 585 S.E.2d 700 (2003).

**Dismissal is accomplished by plaintiff, not by court.** — A dismissal pursuant to subsection (a) of O.C.G.A. § 9-11-41 is accomplished by the plaintiff, not by order of the trial court. *Swartzel v. Garner*, 193 Ga. App. 267, 387 S.E.2d 359, cert. denied, 193 Ga. App. 911, 387 S.E.2d 359 (1989).

**Voluntary dismissal is not a judgment of the court**, but it is an order in the case. *Page v. Holiday Inns, Inc.*, 245 Ga. 12, 262 S.E.2d 783 (1980).

**Complainant may dismiss complaint without leave or order of court.** *American Legion v. Miller*, 183 Ga. 754, 189 S.E. 837 (1937) (decided under former Code 1933, § 3-510); *Trusco Fin. Co. v. McGee*, 206 Ga. 382, 57 S.E.2d 184 (1950) (decided under former Code 1933, § 3-510).

Where parties sign and file a formal dismissal, upon entry of the dismissal on the docket, the case is effectively dismissed, and no order of the judge is necessary to effect that result. *Minchew v. Minchew*, 222 Ga. 593, 151 S.E.2d 144 (1966) (decided under former Code 1933, § 3-510).

**Dismissal subject to correction under § 9-11-60(g).** — Voluntary dismissal is an "order" within the meaning of Ga. L. 1967, p. 226, §§ 26, 27, and 30 (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-60(g)), and is subject to correction as provided therein. *Page v. Holiday Inns, Inc.*, 245 Ga. 12, 262 S.E.2d 783 (1980).

**Written notice** filed by the plaintiff is required to effectuate the voluntary dismissal of an action. *Swartzel v. Garner*, 193 Ga. App. 267, 387 S.E.2d 359, cert. denied, 193 Ga. App. 911, 387 S.E.2d 359 (1989).

Where plaintiff's counsel informed the court of plaintiff's intent to dismiss the case, signed a voluntary dismissal that day, and served it on defense counsel by mail, no voluntary dismissal occurred until the plain-

tiff actually filed a written notice thereof and the six-month renewal period did not begin until that date. *Carter v. Digby*, 244 Ga. App. 217, 535 S.E.2d 286 (2000).

Trial court did not err in not voluntarily dismissing the motorist and the passenger's action against the first possible driver and the second possible driver, as the motorist and the passenger's attempts to voluntarily dismiss their action, initially against the second possible driver and then against the first possible driver, was ineffective to dismiss either of those parties, as the motorist and the passenger did not first obtain an order from or the permission of the court; accordingly, the first possible motorist and the second possible motorist's appeal of the denial of their summary judgment was not moot. *Rosales v. Davis*, 260 Ga. App. 709, 580 S.E.2d 662 (2003).

**Nunc pro tunc order** could not be used to effectuate a voluntary dismissal since no written notice had ever been filed by the plaintiffs. *Swartzel v. Garner*, 193 Ga. App. 267, 387 S.E.2d 359, cert. denied, 193 Ga. App. 911, 387 S.E.2d 359 (1989).

**Dismissal not on merits.** — Dismissal under O.C.G.A. § 9-11-41 is not on the merits, and case may be refiled within six months of automatic dismissal. *Couch v. Wallace*, 249 Ga. 568, 292 S.E.2d 405 (1982).

**"Before the plaintiff rests his case"** has reference to the actual trial of a case rather than to proceedings on pretrial motions. *Muhanna v. O'Kelley*, 185 Ga. App. 220, 363 S.E.2d 626 (1987); *Delta Air Lines v. Van Diviere*, 192 Ga. App. 207, 384 S.E.2d 272 (1989).

**Involuntary dismissals not covered by subsection (a).** — Interpretation of subsection (a) of this section as referring to involuntary dismissals not on the merits is probably precluded by the fact that subsection (b) of this section specifically deals with such dismissals. *Bowman v. Ware*, 133 Ga. App. 799, 213 S.E.2d 58 (1975) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-41).

**Dismissal for failure to state claim.** — Ruling which grants a motion to dismiss under Ga. L. 1972, p. 689, §§ 4 and 5 (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-12(b)(6)) for failure to state a claim is an adjudication on the merits of plaintiff's claim and is not equivalent to a voluntary dismissal under subsection (a) of Ga. L. 1966, p. 609, § 41 (see O.C.G.A.



§ 9-11-41). *State v. Golia*, 235 Ga. 791, 222 S.E.2d 27 (1976).

In an action in which the court orally granted the bank's motion to dismiss for failure to state a claim but then the trial court granted the plaintiffs' motion for voluntary dismissal pursuant to O.C.G.A. § 9-11-41(a), the trial court was entitled to change its mind, as the oral decision had not been reduced to writing pursuant to O.C.G.A. § 5-6-31. *Wachovia Bank Savannah, N.A. v. Kitchen*, 272 Ga. App. 601, 612 S.E.2d 885 (2005).

**Dismissal of class action.** — Voluntary dismissal of a Ga. L. 1966, p. 609, § 23 (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-23(a)(1)) class action without leave of court is ineffectual. *State v. Golia*, 235 Ga. 791, 222 S.E.2d 27 (1976).

**Dismissal after challenge to jurisdiction.** — Notice of voluntary dismissal filed after motions challenging jurisdiction of the person of defendant is not untimely. *Central Mut. Ins. Co. v. Wofford*, 145 Ga. App. 836, 244 S.E.2d 899, rev'd on other grounds, 242 Ga. 338, 249 S.E.2d 21 (1978).

**Effect of motion to dismiss for failure to substitute parties.** — Plaintiff may voluntarily dismiss action at any time before verdict or oral announcement of judgment by the trial court, and this right is not abridged by the filing of a motion to dismiss based upon plaintiff's failure to comply with Ga. L. 1966, p. 609, § 25 (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-25(a)(1)), relating to substitution of parties. *Wofford v. Central Mut. Ins. Co.*, 242 Ga. 338, 249 S.E.2d 21 (1978).

Plaintiffs right to dismiss voluntarily any time before verdict is not abridged by the filing of a motion to dismiss based on plaintiff's failure to comply with Ga. L. 1966, p. 609, § 25 (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-25(a)(1)), relating to substitution of parties. *Central Mut. Ins. Co. v. Wofford*, 145 Ga. App. 836, 244 S.E.2d 899, rev'd on other grounds, 242 Ga. 338, 249 S.E.2d 21 (1978).

**Improper third-party claims** were not void; thus, voluntary dismissal without prejudice of such claims was a dismissal within the meaning of O.C.G.A. § 9-11-41. *Zohoury v. Zohouri*, 218 Ga. App. 748, 463 S.E.2d 141 (1995).

**Dismissal allowed where issues of liability and damages were bifurcated.** — Plaintiff who brought a breach of contract action and was unable to adequately prove lost profits

was entitled to voluntarily dismiss the plaintiff's case without prejudice, even though the issues of liability and damages had been bifurcated. *Pounds v. Hospital Auth.*, 197 Ga. App. 598, 399 S.E.2d 92 (1990).

**Dismissal allowed before verdict.** — Subsection (a) of this section allows dismissal at any time before verdict, not entry of judgment. *Stegar v. Northeast Foreign Car Serv., Inc.*, 143 Ga. App. 760, 240 S.E.2d 95 (1977) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-41).

**Voluntary dismissal after motion for partial summary judgment.** — The plaintiff's voluntary dismissal without prejudice was timely, where the submission of the plaintiff's case for a ruling on a motion for partial summary judgment did not result in the plaintiff resting the plaintiff's entire case so as to terminate the plaintiff's statutory right to voluntarily dismiss without prejudice. *Bunch v. Vincent*, 234 Ga. App. 637, 507 S.E.2d 239 (1998).

**Voluntary dismissal not permitted after judgment announced.** — Plaintiff may not dismiss action after verdict is published or after the plaintiff has knowledge that jury has agreed on a verdict for defendant, even if such verdict is not yet published. *Seaboard Air Line R.R. v. Whitman*, 107 Ga. App. 375, 130 S.E.2d 272 (1963) (decided under former Code 1933, § 3-510).

Once a judgment in a civil case has been announced, though not formally entered, attempted filing of a voluntary dismissal is not permissible and does not effect a dismissal. *Jones v. Burton*, 238 Ga. 394, 233 S.E.2d 367 (1977); *Kilby v. Keener*, 249 Ga. 667, 293 S.E.2d 318 (1982); *Mixon v. Trinity Servs., Inc.*, 176 Ga. App. 679, 337 S.E.2d 362 (1985).

Announcement by trial judge of a decision that will terminate a civil case, even though that decision has not been formally reduced to writing and entered, will preclude filing of a voluntary dismissal after such announcement but before the judgment is actually entered by the trial judge. *Jones v. Burton*, 238 Ga. 394, 233 S.E.2d 367 (1977); *Pizza Ring Enters., Inc. v. Mills Mgt. Sources, Inc.*, 154 Ga. App. 45, 267 S.E.2d 487 (1980); *Smith v. Hartford Fire Ins. Co.*, 162 Ga. App. 26, 289 S.E.2d 520 (1982); *Johnson v. Wade*, 184 Ga. App. 675, 362 S.E.2d 469 (1987).

Where wife initiated divorce litigation, invoked aid of the court in determining cus-

**Voluntary Dismissal (Cont'd)****1. In General (Cont'd)**

tody and temporary support, appeared at a hearing, and obtained partial relief in the form of the award of temporary custody of one of the three children, along with child support, the announcement of the trial court of its decision relative to temporary custody of the children constituted a "verdict" within the contemplation of subsection (a) of O.C.G.A. § 9-11-41, and the wife's subsequent voluntary dismissal resulting from dissatisfaction at not obtaining custody of all three children was ineffective in toto. *Groves v. Groves*, 250 Ga. 459, 298 S.E.2d 506 (1983).

A voluntary dismissal which was presented to the trial court for filing after plaintiff's counsel received notice that the jury was prepared to announce its verdict, which the court initially declined to accept, but which, following the entry of the verdict for the defendants, the court did accept, backdating its decision to reflect an earlier filing, was not timely filed, and the judgment of the trial court was reversed, with direction that judgment be entered on the verdict. *Vanderbreggen v. Hodge*, 171 Ga. App. 868, 321 S.E.2d 218 (1984).

Regardless of the wording of subsection (a) of O.C.G.A. § 9-11-41, the right of a voluntary dismissal has always been subject to a judicially created limitation prohibiting its exercise, even prior to trial, where there has already been an announcement by the court of its intention to rule in favor of the defendant. *Bailey v. Austin*, 185 Ga. App. 831, 366 S.E.2d 214 (1988).

Because a lender's O.C.G.A. § 9-11-41(a)(1)(A) notice to withdraw an appeal after sustaining an adverse judgment on the merits did not toll the time in which the lender was required to file a transcript on appeal, the renewal statute, O.C.G.A. § 9-2-61, did not apply; thus, the appeal was properly dismissed pursuant to O.C.G.A. § 5-6-48(c). *Schreck v. Standridge*, 273 Ga. App. 58, 614 S.E.2d 185 (2005).

**Dismissal prior to announcement of ruling adverse to plaintiff.** — Plaintiffs were entitled to refile their original action after a voluntary dismissal since, even though there had been an arbitration award in favor of defendants, there was no announcement of

an adverse ruling by the trial court. *Lakes v. Marriott Corp.*, 264 Ga. 475, 448 S.E.2d 203 (1994).

Where the trial court never actually ruled on a citizen's motion for a directed verdict, it properly allowed a police officer permission to voluntarily dismiss the police officer's personal injury action, as the trial court never addressed whether the wilful and wanton misconduct exception to the Fireman's rule applied. *Mikkilineni v. Lawver*, 267 Ga. App. 558, 601 S.E.2d 128 (2004).

**Effect of vacation of oral grant of directed verdict.** — Rule that an oral announcement of a ruling terminating the litigation will preclude voluntary dismissal under subsection (a) of O.C.G.A. § 9-11-41, even though the ruling is not reduced to writing, did not apply since, prior to the voluntary dismissal, the trial court reconsidered and vacated its oral grant of a directed verdict without entering a final judgment. *Cecil T. Allgood, Inc. v. Stark Props., Inc.*, 244 Ga. App. 105, 534 S.E.2d 858 (2000).

**Effect of motion for judgment notwithstanding mistrial.** — Where a mistrial has been declared due to the inability of the jury to reach a verdict and the defendant thereafter files a timely motion for judgment notwithstanding the mistrial, the plaintiff's right of voluntary dismissal is not restored unless and until that motion has been denied. *LeRoux v. Levine*, 194 Ga. App. 381, 390 S.E.2d 629 (1990).

**After party has taken chance of litigation and knows the actual result reached in the action by the tribunal which is to pass upon it,** the party cannot, by exercising the right of voluntary dismissal, deprive the opposite party of the victory thus gained. *Cooper v. Rosser*, 233 Ga. 388, 211 S.E.2d 303 (1974); *Bytell v. Paul*, 173 Ga. App. 83, 325 S.E.2d 451 (1984).

**If verdict returned by jury is void, plaintiff's voluntary dismissal is timely** and authorized prior to the return of a valid verdict. *McAfee v. Fickling & Walker Dev. Co.*, 123 Ga. App. 647, 182 S.E.2d 146 (1971).

**Oral announcement of ruling on summary judgment constituted "verdict".** — Complaint against real estate agents and purchaser of land alleging fraud against seller of land could not be voluntarily dismissed and reinstated in another county against all parties except the purchaser where the trial



court orally announced that the purchaser's motion for summary judgment would be granted, since such an oral announcement amounted to a "verdict" permanently affecting the course of the litigation as to all of the parties, not first the purchaser. *Guillebeau v. Yeargin*, 254 Ga. 490, 330 S.E.2d 585 (1985).

**When verdict has been received by the clerk of the court, and read at the direction of the judge, it has been published.** A plaintiff may not thereafter dismiss a plaintiff's action unless it is void or for some lawful reason can be set aside. *Hannula v. Ramey*, 177 Ga. App. 512, 339 S.E.2d 735 (1986).

**Dismissal before intervention.** — Plaintiff may dismiss petition for injunction, even though there may be persons who might intervene, where such dismissal is effected before such intervention. *Davenport v. Hardman*, 184 Ga. 518, 192 S.E. 11 (1937) (decided under former Code 1933, § 3-510).

**Dismissal after evidence introduced.** — Where there was no prayer for nor facts pleaded in defendant's answer justifying grant of affirmative relief to the defendant, the court did not err in permitting plaintiff to dismiss the case after introduction of evidence and before its submission to jury. *Christian v. McBryar*, 88 Ga. App. 74, 76 S.E.2d 25 (1953) (decided under former Code 1933, § 3-510).

**Announcement in open court that case has been settled is equivalent to dismissal.** *Jackson v. Taylor*, 169 Ga. 300, 150 S.E. 156 (1929) (decided under former Code 1933, § 3-510).

**Ruling not disturbed if "any evidence".** — The trial court's ruling on a motion under subsection (b) of O.C.G.A. § 9-11-41 for involuntary dismissal will not be disturbed if there is "any evidence" to support it. *Magnus Homes, LLC v. DeRosa*, 248 Ga. App. 31, 545 S.E.2d 166 (2001).

**Dismissal after settlement agreement inappropriate.** — A voluntary dismissal may not be filed after all parties announce a settlement agreement in open court and the trial court adopts the terms of the agreement in an oral order, even if the order is not reduced to writing until a later time. *Leary v. Julian*, 225 Ga. App. 472, 484 S.E.2d 75 (1997).

**Filing of notice of interlocutory appeal acts as supersedeas, so as to prevent plaintiff**

from dismissing case while any issue is on appeal; to hold otherwise would subject appellant to additional costs and possible harassment by an appellee who dismissed the pending action when faced with reversal on interlocutory appeal. *Steele v. Steele*, 243 Ga. 522, 255 S.E.2d 43 (1979).

Former Code 1933, § 6-701 (see O.C.G.A. § 5-6-34) indicated the legislative intent that after filing of notice of appeal, status quo was to be maintained, and mandated that once supersedeas attached, interlocutory order should have the same procedural status and dignity as a final judgment; therefore, since subsection (a) of Ga. L. 1966, p. 609, § 41 (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-41) would not permit plaintiff-appellee to dismiss the case while a final judgment in the plaintiff-appellee's favor was on appeal, thereby robbing defendant-appellant of an opportunity to seek reversal, neither would it permit plaintiff-appellee to do so in an interlocutory context. *Lawrence v. Whittle*, 146 Ga. App. 686, 247 S.E.2d 212 (1978).

**Service or notice required to effect dismissal.** — Complaint is merely dormant after plaintiff files a written notice of dismissal, and does not stand dismissed as of the date of filing of the notice unless and until the opposing party is served or has actual notice. *Jones v. Jones*, 230 Ga. 738, 199 S.E.2d 239 (1973).

**Relocation of a notice of dismissal to a footnote within the body of a brief did not comply with the requirement in O.C.G.A. § 9-11-41 for filing a written notice of dismissal.** *Wilson v. Barton & Ludwig, Inc.*, 163 Ga. App. 721, 296 S.E.2d 74 (1982).

**Renewal of dismissed action.** — When a case filed within the applicable statute of limitation is voluntarily dismissed by the plaintiff, the case may be recommenced either within the applicable limitation period or within six months after the dismissal, whichever is later pursuant to O.C.G.A. § 9-2-61. *Atkinson v. Holt*, 213 Ga. App. 427, 444 S.E.2d 838 (1994).

Where plaintiff voluntarily dismissed action without prejudice and filed another complaint for damages, and plaintiff did not perfect service by having the second complaint personally served on the defendant, the plaintiff failed to comply with the procedural prerequisites for renewal of the dismissed action. *Atkinson v. Holt*, 213 Ga. App. 427, 444 S.E.2d 838 (1994).



**Voluntary Dismissal (Cont'd)****1. In General (Cont'd)**

Trial court properly dismissed a plaintiff's renewal action regarding a personal injury suit, because the plaintiff's original action was void in that the trial court had orally dismissed that suit for insufficiency of service and a lack of personal jurisdiction, and the renewal statute only applied to actions that were valid prior to dismissal. *Stephens v. Shields*, 271 Ga. App. 141, 608 S.E.2d 736 (2004).

**Trial court may not order complaint reinstated** after it has been voluntarily dismissed under subsection (a) of this section. *Matthews v. Riviera Equip., Inc.*, 152 Ga. App. 870, 264 S.E.2d 318 (1980); *Collier v. Evans*, 205 Ga. App. 764, 423 S.E.2d 704 (1992) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-41).

**Trial court is without authority to reinstate case dismissed** by plaintiff's attorney. *Bufford v. Farmers & Merchants Bank*, 110 Ga. App. 393, 138 S.E.2d 609 (1964) (decided under former Code 1933, § 3-510).

**Reinstatement may be refused.** — Minor appellants who dropped out of an action, thereby dismissing the only claims they had, took a voluntary dismissal of their actions which was effective without court order pursuant to subsection (a) of O.C.G.A. § 9-11-41, rather than a dropping of parties requiring a court order pursuant to O.C.G.A. § 9-11-21 and thus their attempt to reinstate their actions could have been dismissed. *Young v. Rider*, 208 Ga. App. 197, 430 S.E.2d 117 (1993).

**Reinstatement and injunction against similar action error.** — Where plaintiff in pending bail-trover action in which defendant seeks no affirmative relief dismisses the action, it is error for the court, on the defendant's motion, to reinstate such case and enjoin plaintiff from proceeding with a similar action in another court against a third party. *Trusco Fin. Co. v. McGee*, 206 Ga. 382, 57 S.E.2d 184 (1950) (decided under former Code 1933, § 3-510).

**Consent order operated to vacate prior dismissal order**, and placed the parties to the suit in the status they held before the dismissal order was entered, which allowed voluntary mutual dismissals without prejudice under subsection (a) of O.C.G.A. § 9-11-41. *Howell Mill/Collier Assocs. v.*

*Gonzales*, 186 Ga. App. 909, 368 S.E.2d 831 (1988).

**Voluntary dismissal carries entire case with it**, including the answer to the extent of defensive matter. *American Legion v. Miller*, 183 Ga. 754, 189 S.E. 837 (1937).

Where defendant's answer is purely defensive, plaintiff may dismiss, and after such dismissal, there is no case in court. *Trusco Fin. Co. v. McGee*, 206 Ga. 382, 57 S.E.2d 184 (1950) (decided under former Code 1933, § 3-510).

**Where no setoff or cross action pleaded.** — Dismissal of bill in equity carries whole case out of court, including defendant's answer; if said answer contains no setoff or other prayer for relief in the nature of a cross action. *Spence v. Dyal*, 202 Ga. 739, 44 S.E.2d 658 (1947) (decided under former Code 1933, § 3-510).

**Further defensive pleading is null.** — Where pending case is dismissed by plaintiff, such dismissal carries with it defendant's answer, and further defensive pleading is a nullity. *Trusco Fin. Co. v. McGee*, 206 Ga. 382, 57 S.E.2d 184 (1950) (decided under former Code 1933, § 3-510).

**Nor may decree be rendered thereafter.** — When suit in equity is dismissed, it is out of court and no decree can be rendered upon it. *American Legion v. Miller*, 183 Ga. 754, 189 S.E. 837 (1937) (decided under former Code 1933, § 3-510).

**A voluntary dismissal terminates action.** — Where plaintiff's dismissal deprived the trial court of jurisdiction over the case and left the parties in the same position as if the suit had never been filed, the trial court had no authority to enter judgment for defendants in the original suit or in the refiled suit. *Lakes v. Marriott Corp.*, 264 Ga. 475, 448 S.E.2d 203 (1994).

**Trial after dismissal is nugatory.** — Where defendant's answer was purely defensive in nature and sought no affirmative collateral relief against plaintiff as in a cross action, the superior court erroneously failed to give full effect to plaintiff's attempted dismissal, and all that took place subsequently in the resulting trial was nugatory. *Spence v. Dyal*, 202 Ga. 739, 44 S.E.2d 658 (1947) (decided under former Code 1933, § 3-510).

**Cross action seeking affirmative relief.** — Dismissal of action will not dismiss defendant's cross action, if defendant asks for

affirmative relief on matters germane to the original petition. *Collier v. DeJarnette Supply Co.*, 194 Ga. 129, 20 S.E.2d 925 (1942) (decided under former Code 1933, § 3-510).

**Right to proceed with cross action on dismissal of divorce action.** — Dismissal of plaintiff's divorce petition could not affect wife's right to proceed for affirmative relief prayed for in cross action. *Grinnell v. Grinnell*, 174 Ga. 904, 164 S.E. 681 (1932) (decided under former Code 1933, § 3-510).

Wife's right to proceed with cross action for alimony is unaffected by withdrawal or dismissal, for any reason, of original action. *Cohen v. Cohen*, 209 Ga. 459, 74 S.E.2d 95 (1953) (decided under former Code 1933, § 3-510).

Where husband sought divorce against wife, who thereafter personally served answer and cross action upon husband's attorney of record after issuance of process, and service was accomplished upon her, and husband then dismissed case and moved out of state, husband's motion to dismiss answer and cross action for lack of personal service was without merit, as cross action was still pending, the court having jurisdiction of both parties and the subject matter. *Wright v. Wright*, 217 Ga. 511, 123 S.E.2d 557 (1962) (decided under former Code 1933, § 3-510).

**Defendant's right to hearing on equitable claims not interfered with.** — Where defendant has set up equitable claims in the defendant's answer by way of setoff or otherwise, dismissal of the complaint does not interfere with the defendant's right to a hearing or trial of such claims. *American Legion v. Miller*, 183 Ga. 754, 189 S.E. 837 (1937) (decided under former Code 1933, § 3-510).

**Defendant entitled to proceed with trial on prayers for affirmative relief.** — In action for specific performance, where defendant's answer denied material allegations, and by cross action asserted that the defendant was the sole owner of the property and that the plaintiff was unlawfully withholding possession and had committed waste thereon, defendant's answer clearly involved a prayer for affirmative relief, and after dismissal of plaintiff's petition the defendant was entitled to proceed with a trial on

prayers for affirmative relief against plaintiff. *Griffin v. Lynn*, 214 Ga. 300, 104 S.E.2d 442 (1958) (decided under former Code 1933, § 3-510).

The plaintiff was not entitled to a voluntary dismissal since the defendants sought affirmative relief in their amended answer. *Brown v. Liberty County*, 247 Ga. App. 562, 544 S.E.2d 738 (2001).

**Dismissal extinguished attorney's lien.** — Dismissal of the plaintiff's complaint in personal injury action extinguished attorney's lien. *Villani v. Edwards*, 251 Ga. App. 293, 554 S.E.2d 184 (2001).

Voluntary dismissal without prejudice was not a "final termination" of the case, and so the 45-day "window of opportunity" for moving for penalties and attorney's fees pursuant to O.C.G.A. § 9-15-14 did not begin to run with plaintiff's voluntary dismissal of the plaintiff's complaint without prejudice, and the plaintiff's motion for penalties and attorney fees was timely; however, the award of attorney's fees was vacated and the case was remanded where the trial court's judgment contained no findings of conduct that authorized the award. *Meister v. Brock*, 268 Ga. App. 849, 602 S.E.2d 867 (2004).

## 2. Effect of Pending Counterclaim

**Purpose of counterclaim limitation** on voluntary dismissals is to prevent plaintiff from invoking the jurisdiction of the court and then withdrawing when defendant seeks affirmative relief from plaintiff. *Worthen v. Jones*, 240 Ga. 388, 240 S.E.2d 842 (1977).

**Liberal construction of limitation.** — Counterclaim limitation on voluntary dismissals has been liberally construed so as to do substantial justice where plaintiff seeks to voluntarily dismiss in the face of affirmative relief being sought by defendant. *Sandifer v. Lynch*, 244 Ga. 369, 260 S.E.2d 78 (1979).

**Defendant's right to hearing on counterclaims not to be precluded.** — While dismissal of petition alone would carry answer with it to the extent of defensive matter, dismissal should not affect any counterclaims, and must not preclude defendant's right to a hearing or trial of such claims. *Fender v. Hendley*, 196 Ga. 512, 26 S.E.2d 887 (1943) (decided under former Code 1933, § 3-510).

**Dropping of unintended party.** — Where a person served with process intended for



**Voluntary Dismissal (Cont'd)****2. Effect of Pending****Counterclaim (Cont'd)**

another answers denying that the person is the intended defendant, and counterclaims for malicious use of process, the plaintiff could have moved the court, upon learning of the error, to drop the unintended party pursuant to O.C.G.A. § 9-11-41. *Bank South, N.A. v. Tate*, 190 Ga. App. 248, 378 S.E.2d 486, cert. denied, 190 Ga. App. 897, 378 S.E.2d 486 (1989).

**Counterclaim is not necessarily subject to dismissal** because of dismissal of main complaint. *Weems v. Weems*, 225 Ga. 19, 165 S.E.2d 733 (1969); *Employers Liab. Assurance Corp. v. Berryman*, 123 Ga. App. 71, 179 S.E.2d 646 (1970).

**Dismissal not permitted unless counterclaim can remain pending.** — If a counterclaim has been pleaded by defendant prior to service upon the defendant of plaintiff's motion to dismiss, the action shall not be dismissed against the defendant's objection unless the counterclaim can remain pending for independent adjudication by the court. *Stanley v. Stanley*, 244 Ga. 417, 260 S.E.2d 328 (1979).

A trial court, when considering a plaintiff's motion to dismiss voluntarily where a counterclaim is pending, cannot limit its review to the mere filing of defensive pleadings seeking affirmative relief, but must look further to consider whether the claim seeking that affirmative relief can remain pending for independent adjudication by the court once the main claim has been dismissed. *Avnet, Inc. v. Wyle Lab., Inc.*, 265 Ga. 716, 461 S.E.2d 865 (1995).

**Counterclaim which presented only defensive matters** would not prevent dismissal of a condemnation action under this section. *Hinson v. Department of Transp.*, 230 Ga. 314, 196 S.E.2d 883 (1973) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-41).

**Motion to intervene as defendant**, accompanied by counterclaim, is sufficient to satisfy counterclaim requirement of this section and preclude plaintiff from voluntarily dismissing action pending decision on the motion to intervene. *Worthen v. Jones*, 240 Ga. 388, 240 S.E.2d 842 (1977) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-41).

**Dismissal on failure of defendant to object.** — Upon defendant's failure to object to

voluntary dismissal, the action, including defendant's counterclaim, becomes dismissed. *Moore v. McNair*, 145 Ga. App. 888, 245 S.E.2d 25 (1978).

Defendant's failure to object to plaintiff's voluntary dismissal waived any rights of the defendant to pursue its counterclaim, even if the defendant vigorously pursued matters relevant to its counterclaim and failed to acquiesce in the dismissal. *D.P.S. Indus., Inc. v. Safeco Ins. Co. of Am.*, 210 Ga. App. 289, 435 S.E.2d 762 (1993).

By virtue of the codefendant insurer's failure to object, plaintiff's dismissal of the action against the insurer's codefendant terminated the entire action including the insurer's subrogation cross-claim. *Thomas v. Auto Owners Ins. Co.*, 221 Ga. App. 815, 472 S.E.2d 707 (1996).

**Defendant's partial summary judgment motion constituted sufficient objection** within the meaning of subsection (a) of O.C.G.A. § 9-11-41 to prevent the automatic dismissal of the defendant's counterclaim pursuant to plaintiff's filing of its voluntary dismissal. *Southern Elec. Distrib. v. Marsh*, 229 Ga. App. 821, 495 S.E.2d 43 (1998).

**Objection to dismissal.** — Defendant's position letter and brief filed in the probate court in opposition to plaintiff's motion to dismiss the action constituted a timely objection to the voluntary dismissal which would effect the continued liability of defendant's counterclaim. *Johnson v. Hamilton*, 211 Ga. App. 268, 438 S.E.2d 715 (1993).

**Trial court did not err in refusing to allow voluntary dismissal of custody petition**, where request in defendant's answer for custody of the children without interference was a prayer for affirmative relief. *Sandifer v. Lynch*, 244 Ga. 369, 260 S.E.2d 78 (1979).

**Where a voluntary dismissal is clearly shown to bear a certificate of service** so that the defendant is served with notice of the voluntary dismissal prior to the defendant's attempt to initiate a counterclaim, there is no pending counterclaim which might permit the defendant to object to the voluntary dismissal, despite the fact that the defendant may not have received actual notice. *Young v. Johnson*, 167 Ga. App. 837, 307 S.E.2d 730 (1983).

**Issues subjected to partial summary judgment.** — Where defendant did not initially file a counterclaim, but did seek affirmative



relief in the defendant's answer that was the subject of discovery engaged in by the parties long before the dismissal by the plaintiff was sought, the plaintiff was not allowed to dismiss the complaint so as to deprive the court of jurisdiction over issues preserved by the court's order granting plaintiff a partial summary judgment. *Moore v. Moore*, 253 Ga. 211, 317 S.E.2d 529 (1984).

**Counterclaim for abusive litigation.** — A plaintiff has the right to voluntarily dismiss an action without prejudice even though the defendant has filed a counterclaim for abusive litigation. It is not necessary in order to adjudicate an abusive litigation counterclaim, that the underlying action be finally terminated in the defendant's favor. The abusive litigation counterclaim may proceed to adjudication on its merits based on all the relevant facts which have occurred to the point of dismissal, including the dismissal itself. *Moore v. Memorial Medical Ctr., Inc.*, 258 Ga. 696, 373 S.E.2d 204 (1988).

**Counterclaim could not be renewed.** — A defendant who voluntarily dismissed without prejudice a compulsory counterclaim could not renew it as an original action under O.C.G.A. § 9-2-61 after the plaintiff had voluntarily dismissed with prejudice the main claim without objection by the defendant because renewal of the counterclaim was barred by *res judicata*. *Robinson v. Stokes*, 229 Ga. App. 25, 493 S.E.2d 5 (1997).

### 3. Multiple Dismissals

**Last sentence of subsection (a) refers to filing of a third notice** of dismissal by one who has already filed two prior dismissals. *Bowman v. Ware*, 133 Ga. App. 799, 213 S.E.2d 58 (1975) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-41).

**Only voluntary dismissals filed by plaintiff are to be counted** for purposes of the last sentence of subsection (a) of O.C.G.A. § 9-11-41. *Reese v. Frazier*, 158 Ga. App. 237, 279 S.E.2d 529 (1981).

**First voluntary dismissal under subsection (a) is always without prejudice** and does not operate as an adjudication on the merits. *Piper v. Piper*, 139 Ga. App. 19, 227 S.E.2d 842 (1976) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-41).

**Third voluntary dismissal.** — O.C.G.A. § 9-11-41 provides that a third notice of dismissal from any court of an action based upon the same claim operates as an adjudication on the merits. *Harris v. Sampson*, 162 Ga. App. 241, 290 S.E.2d 165 (1982).

A third voluntary dismissal does not operate as an adjudication on the merits if any one of the previous actions is not based on or does not include the claim presented in the third action. *Southeastern Hose, Inc. v. Prudential Ins. Co. of Am.*, 167 Ga. App. 356, 306 S.E.2d 308 (1983).

If the same affirmative relief has been sought against a party three times previously and the action has been voluntarily dismissed on each occasion, the result is an "adjudication upon the merits" of the claims against the party and there can be no further attempt on the part of the plaintiff or other claimant to secure the affirmative relief from that party. *T.V. Tempo, Inc. v. T.V. Venture, Inc.*, 182 Ga. App. 198, 355 S.E.2d 76 (1987).

O.C.G.A. § 9-11-41, which provides a fourth-time defendant with a *res judicata* defense, cannot be construed as creating a conclusive and absolute right on the part of a three-time defendant to obtain affirmative relief for the defendant should the defendant subsequently choose to seek it as a plaintiff. *T.V. Tempo, Inc. v. T.V. Venture, Inc.*, 182 Ga. App. 198, 355 S.E.2d 76 (1987).

Defendant's set-off or recoupment sought affirmative relief against the plaintiff and, therefore was, in effect, a "counterclaim" rather than a "defense"; accordingly, the "defense" was barred as having been sought in three previously dismissed actions. *T.V. Tempo, Inc. v. T.V. Venture, Inc.*, 182 Ga. App. 198, 355 S.E.2d 76 (1987).

A promissory note maker's third voluntary dismissal adjudicated only the payee's nonliability as to the maker's claims arising from the note, and did not adjudicate the liability of the maker to the payee on the note itself. *T.V. Tempo, Inc. v. T.V. Venture, Inc.*, 182 Ga. App. 198, 355 S.E.2d 76 (1987).

In an action against an employee and an employer arising out of an automobile accident, plaintiff's third dismissal of the plaintiff's claim against the employee acted as an adjudication on the merits, and, therefore, plaintiff was barred from recovery against the employer under the doctrine of *respondeat superior*. *Hospital Auth. v. Walker*, 224 Ga. App. 163, 480 S.E.2d 849 (1997).

Where the homeowners brought three

### **Voluntary Dismissal (Cont'd)** **3. Multiple Dismissals (Cont'd)**

actions against the home builder and the builder's principal officer alleging construction defects and the homeowners voluntarily dismissed all three actions, the third dismissal, pursuant to the former provisions of O.C.G.A. § 9-11-41(a), constituted an adjudication against the homeowners; it was inconsequential that the third action resulted in an unconfirmed arbitration award in favor of the homeowners before they voluntarily dismissed that action and filed suit seeking confirmation of the arbitration award. *Ford v. Tycam Home Builders, Inc.*, 267 Ga. App. 581, 601 S.E.2d 133 (2004).

**Adjudication on the merits in wrongful death claim.** — The trial court recognized that the wrongful death claim had been voluntarily dismissed on three previous occasions, but held that each parent had a right to assert a wrongful death cause of action independent of the other so that an adjudication on the merits of the mother's claim would occur only after three such actions in which the mother was a plaintiff were voluntarily dismissed. Since she had brought and voluntarily dismissed the action only twice prior to filing the present action, the trial court found there was no adjudication on the merits. *Belco Elec., Inc. v. Bush*, 204 Ga. App. 811, 420 S.E.2d 602 (1992).

**Multiple dismissals by parents in wrongful death action.** — The trial court erred by denying defendant's motion to dismiss, where the present wrongful death action pending against him was previously filed and voluntarily dismissed three times, once separately by the father, once by both parents consolidated action, and once separately by the mother. Accordingly, there was an adjudication on the merits. *Belco Elec., Inc. v. Bush*, 204 Ga. App. 811, 420 S.E.2d 602 (1992).

**Prior actions in the form of third-party complaints** were subject to the provisions that a third notice of dismissal based upon the same claim operates as an adjudication on the merits. *Zohoury v. Zohouri*, 218 Ga. App. 748, 463 S.E.2d 141 (1995).

### **Involuntary Dismissal**

#### **1. In General**

**Federal rule contrasted.** — Subsection (b) of this section is not as specific as its federal

rule counterpart, Rule 41(b) Fed. R. Civ. P., in providing for findings of fact. *Thomas v. Jackson*, 238 Ga. 90, 231 S.E.2d 50 (1976) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-41).

**Construction of subsection (b).** — Construction of subsection (b) of this section which will avoid dismissals of actions on technical grounds, to the end that all actions shall be tried on their merits, is consistent with the purposes of the Civil Practice Act (see O.C.G.A. Ch. 11, T. 9). *O'Kelley v. Alexander*, 225 Ga. 32, 165 S.E.2d 648 (1969) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-41).

**Judge's options under subsection (b).** — Motion to dismiss under subsection (b) of this section gives judge three possible courses: (1) do nothing until defendant's evidence is in; (2) grant the motion, with a provision in the order that it was not upon the merits; or (3) determine the facts and sustain the motion, without providing in the order that it should not be upon the merits. *Lawyers Coop. Publishing Co. v. Bekins Moving & Storage Co.*, 135 Ga. App. 12, 217 S.E.2d 372 (1975) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-41).

**Denial construed as deferral of judgment.** — Where defendant moved for involuntary dismissal pursuant to subsection (b) of O.C.G.A. § 9-11-41, and the trial court neither granted the motion nor deferred judgment, given that the subsection does not provide for denial of such a motion and that the court went on to hear evidence from the defendant, the "denial" of the motion was construed as a deferral of judgment. *Market Place Shopping Ctr. v. Basic Bus. Alternatives, Inc.*, 227 Ga. App. 419, 489 S.E.2d 162 (1997).

**Motion for directed verdict in bench trial.** — Where there is a bench trial, technically a motion for directed verdict does not lie; instead, it is treated as a motion for involuntary dismissal under O.C.G.A. § 9-11-41. *Franklin v. Demico, Inc.*, 179 Ga. App. 775, 347 S.E.2d 718 (1986); *Emory Rent-All, Inc. v. Lisle Assocs. Gen. Contractor*, 212 Ga. App. 516, 441 S.E.2d 926 (1994).

**Motion for directed verdict in a nonjury trial** is procedurally incorrect, and the motion will be treated as one for involuntary dismissal under subsection (b) of O.C.G.A. § 9-11-41. *Chamlee v. DOT*, 182 Ga. App. 120, 354 S.E.2d 701 (1987); *Century 21 Mary Carr & Assocs. v. Jones*, 204 Ga. App. 96, 418 S.E.2d 435 (1992); *Grebel v. Prince*, 232 Ga.



App. 361, 501 S.E.2d 538 (1998).

**Failure to appear at pretrial hearing.** — The authority of the trial court to dismiss plaintiff's complaint for failure to appear at a pretrial hearing is clearly established by O.C.G.A. § 9-11-41. *Turner v. T & T Oldsmobile, Inc.*, 154 Ga. App. 228, 267 S.E.2d 833 (1980).

O.C.G.A. § 9-11-41 authorizes the trial court, upon motion, to dismiss any action for failure of the plaintiff to comply with a court order to appear at a pretrial hearing. *Weeks v. Weeks*, 243 Ga. 416, 254 S.E.2d 366 (1979); *Scott v. W.S. Badcock Corp.*, 161 Ga. App. 826, 289 S.E.2d 769 (1982).

**Entry upon motion of plaintiff not authorized.** — Entry of an involuntary dismissal was not authorized where plaintiff introduced no evidence and there were no facts before the court from which it could determine whether there was a right to relief, and where the dismissal was entered upon motion of the plaintiff, rather than the defendant. *Roberts v. Prakas*, 217 Ga. App. 397, 457 S.E.2d 688 (1995).

**No authority to set aside dismissal after term expires.** — Trial court has no jurisdiction to set aside dismissal and reinstate cause after expiration of the term at which it was dismissed; this rule was not changed by enactment of the Civil Practice Act (see O.C.G.A. Ch. 11, T. 9) and applies with the same force. *Askren v. Allen*, 132 Ga. App. 292, 208 S.E.2d 165 (1974).

**Summary judgment.** — O.C.G.A. § 9-11-41 does not apply to calling of motion for summary judgment. *Holt v. Bray*, 159 Ga. App. 43, 282 S.E.2d 693 (1981).

**Failure to appear.** — Trial court abused its discretion when it dismissed an appeal from a special master for failure to appear, where the case was not in the first five cases on the published calendar and the appellant and the appellant's counsel were not required to be in court. *Broadwater v. City of Danville*, 184 Ga. App. 886, 363 S.E.2d 316 (1987).

Dismissal of a claim with prejudice for plaintiff's failure to appear constituted a nonamendable defect on the face of the record, and the trial court erred in denying plaintiff's motion to set aside the judgment. *Howard v. AMLI Realty Co.*, 226 Ga. App. 372, 486 S.E.2d 649 (1997).

Because an injured party's attorney did not obtain information about the time and

location of a peremptory calendar call in the month after learning of it, and because the attorney had actual notice of the calendar call, the trial court properly dismissed the injured party's personal injury case without prejudice under Ga. Unif. Super. Ct. R. 20(A), 14, O.C.G.A. § 9-11-41(b). *Hammonds v. Sherman*, 277 Ga. App. 498, 627 S.E.2d 110 (2006).

**Failure of defense counsel to attend pretrial conference.** — While the plaintiff's failure to appear at a pretrial hearing may result in the dismissal of the complaint at the motion of the defendant, who is statutorily entitled to such a remedy, a plaintiff does not have a similar statutory weapon and striking the defendant's answer and entering judgment against the defendant is too harsh a sanction to impose upon the defendant for defense counsel's failure to appear at a pretrial conference. *Boatright v. First Nat'l Bank*, 166 Ga. App. 167, 303 S.E.2d 506 (1983).

**Failure to comply with order of court.** — O.C.G.A. § 9-11-41 authorized the trial court to dismiss an action for failure of the plaintiff to comply with the court's order to file an amended complaint. *Omni Express, Inc. v. Kennedy*, 216 Ga. App. 485, 455 S.E.2d 83 (1995).

**Dismissal of earlier complaint asserting same claim for relief.** — Trial court did not err in granting a motion for summary judgment based upon the defense of res judicata, following dismissal of an earlier complaint, containing exactly the same material allegations and asserting the same claim for relief, for failure to answer interrogatories. *Brantley v. Sparks*, 167 Ga. App. 323, 306 S.E.2d 337 (1983).

**Case is remanded where court fails to make findings of fact and conclusions of law** in its dismissal order, and where neither party waives these findings and conclusions. *L & L Elec. Serv., Inc. v. L.K. Comstock & Co.*, 168 Ga. App. 780, 310 S.E.2d 557 (1983).

**Motion for nonsuit.** — A defendant's motion for a nonsuit made under former law which was specifically repealed by the Civil Practice Act was construed as a motion for involuntary dismissal pursuant to O.C.G.A. § 9-11-41. *National Carloading Corp. v. Security Van Lines*, 164 Ga. App. 850, 297 S.E.2d 740 (1982).



**Involuntary Dismissal (Cont'd)****1. In General (Cont'd)**

**Trial court erred in granting defendant's motion to dismiss.** — See *McKellar v. Associates Fin. Servs.*, 168 Ga. App. 9, 308 S.E.2d 410 (1983).

**Trial court erred in denying motion for involuntary dismissal.** — See *Sentry Eng'g & Constr., Inc. v. American Olean Tile Co.*, 172 Ga. App. 769, 324 S.E.2d 591 (1984).

**Dismissal of counterclaim was error where plaintiff voluntarily dismissed action.** — Where defendant appeals the dismissal of the defendant's counterclaim following plaintiff bank's voluntary dismissal without prejudice of its suit for the collection of a debt incurred by a third party for whom plaintiff mistook defendant, and defendant had answered and counterclaimed for malicious use and abuse of process, the trial court erred in dismissing defendant's counterclaim on the basis that the voluntary dismissal without prejudice of the main action was not a "disposition" for the purposes of the claim for abusive litigation. *Roberson v. Central Fid. Bank*, 190 Ga. App. 382, 378 S.E.2d 698, cert. denied, 190 Ga. App. 898, 378 S.E.2d 698 (1989).

**Dismissal of counterclaim for failure to allege facts entitling to relief.** — Where an attorney filed a motion to withdraw from the representation of a client, a court of law permitted the attorney's withdrawal, and the client acquiesced to the withdrawal, the client's allegations in the counterclaim for damages based upon the attorney's withdrawal, in a suit in which the attorney sought payment of attorney's fees, set forth no facts that could be construed to entitle the client to relief from the unpaid fees as the client was barred from collaterally attacking the withdrawal ruling by way of a counterclaim. Therefore, the trial court properly dismissed the client's counterclaim. *Patton v. Turnage*, 260 Ga. App. 744, 580 S.E.2d 604 (2003).

**Trial court's dismissal of counterclaim with prejudice due to defendants' failure to appear at the call of the case constituted a nonamendable defect on the face of the record, and thus, the trial court erred in denying defendants' motion to set aside the judgment.** *Bonner v. Green*, 263 Ga. 773, 438 S.E.2d 360 (1994).

The trial court's dismissal with prejudice

of the defendant's counterclaim due to defendant's failure to attend a pre-trial conference and the subsequent judgment in favor of the plaintiff on the complaint was an abuse of discretion. *Maupin v. Vincent*, 245 Ga. App. 635, 538 S.E.2d 529 (2000).

**Appeal of denial of motion for involuntary dismissal.** — One appealing the denial of a motion for involuntary dismissal under subsection (b) of O.C.G.A. § 9-11-41 may not raise for the first time on appeal a ground not specifically raised in the original motion. *Magnus Homes, LLC v. DeRosa*, 248 Ga. App. 31, 545 S.E.2d 166 (2001).

**Standard of review.** — A dismissal pursuant to O.C.G.A. § 9-11-41 is not the same as a directed verdict in a jury trial, which may be upheld only if the evidence demands a particular outcome; it does not require the trial court to construe the evidence in the light most favorable to the non-moving party, and can only be reversed on appeal where the evidence demands a contrary finding. *Smith v. Georgia Kaolin Co.*, 269 Ga. 475, 498 S.E.2d 266 (1998).

**Dismissal for lack of proper and timely service.** — Where plaintiff did not perfect service until after the running of the statute of limitations, the claim should have been dismissed without prejudice, as there had been no adjudication of the claim on its merits and the court erred in dismissing the claim with prejudice. *Wilson v. Ortiz*, 232 Ga. App. 191, 501 S.E.2d 247 (1998).

**Dismissal deemed without prejudice unless stated otherwise.** — The superior court correctly held that a claim for attorney's fees under O.C.G.A. § 9-15-14 must be made by motion, not by answer or counterclaim. Neither was summary judgment error under a § 9-15-14 claim for the superior court's failure to specify that its dismissal of such claims was without prejudice. In this regard, the Georgia Civil Practice Act, O.C.G.A. Ch. 11, T. 9, makes it clear that any dismissal in which dismissal with prejudice is not specified is deemed to be a dismissal without prejudice under O.C.G.A. § 9-11-41(b). Thus, to the extent that the complained of counterclaims for abusive litigation rested on § 9-15-14, summary judgment thereon was not error for the superior court's failure to dismiss upon the word "dismissed" alone. *Langley v. Nat'l Labor Group, Inc.*, 262 Ga. App. 749, 586 S.E.2d 418 (2003).

**Dismissal of action without prejudice granted.** — Even though plaintiffs failed to show good cause for their failure to serve defendants within the 120 day service period under Fed. R. Civ. P. 4(m) and failed to diligently serve defendants after the expiration of the statute of limitations, the action was dismissed without prejudice because of the refiling opportunities accorded under O.C.G.A. § 9-2-61. *Lau v. Klinger*, 46 F. Supp. 2d 1377 (S.D. Ga. 1999).

Where clients of law firm twice filed legal malpractice complaints against the law firm and then twice voluntarily dismissed their complaints because they failed to attach an expert affidavit, as required in a legal malpractice case, the trial court properly dismissed their third complaint, which did not have an affidavit, despite plaintiffs' inclusion of a paragraph under O.C.G.A. § 9-11-41(b) that sought to justify their failure to include an affidavit on grounds that the limitations period was about to expire, because the paragraph in question was patently false and was a sham pleading. *Smith v. Morris, Manning & Martin, LLP*, 254 Ga. App. 355, 562 S.E.2d 725 (2002).

## 2. For Failure to Prosecute

**Applies only to cases awaiting disposition.** — O.C.G.A. § 9-11-41(e) applies to cases awaiting disposition, not to cases already adjudicated by verdict or judgment. *Lott v. Arrington & Hollowell, P.C.*, 258 Ga. App. 51, 572 S.E.2d 664 (2002).

**Stiff sanctions intended for failure to prosecute.** — Purpose of subsection (b) of this section is to make available a stiff sanction against plaintiffs who fail to prosecute claims in filed cases, although it remains within the discretion of the trial judge to provide in order of dismissal that it shall not operate as an adjudication on the merits. *Trice v. Howard*, 234 Ga. 189, 214 S.E.2d 907 (1975) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-41).

**Power to dismiss for want of prosecution is an inherent power of the court,** and subsection (b) of this section merely codifies this power in part. *Krasner v. Verner Auto Supply, Inc.*, 130 Ga. App. 892, 204 S.E.2d 770 (1974) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-41).

**Court may dismiss on own initiative.** — Although subsection (b) of this section speaks of a motion by defendant for dismissal for want of prosecution, the court may

also act on its own without a motion. *Krasner v. Verner Auto Supply, Inc.*, 130 Ga. App. 892, 204 S.E.2d 770 (1974) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-41).

**Discretion of court.** — Order of dismissal for failure to prosecute under subsection (b) of this section is discretionary and is subject to appellate review for abuse of discretion. *Hancock v. Oates*, 244 Ga. 175, 259 S.E.2d 437 (1979); *Mosley v. Lankford*, 244 Ga. App. 209, 260 S.E.2d 322 (1979) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-41).

**All circumstances of case considered.** — Dismissal with prejudice for failure to prosecute should not be based solely on absence, but on all circumstances of the case. *Hancock v. Oates*, 244 Ga. 175, 259 S.E.2d 437 (1979); *Maolud v. Keller*, 153 Ga. App. 268, 265 S.E.2d 86 (1980).

**Failure of plaintiff in certiorari to see that timely proper answer is filed** is a "failure to prosecute" within the meaning of subsection (b) of this section. *City of Atlanta v. Schaffer*, 245 Ga. 164, 264 S.E.2d 6 (1980) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-41).

**Failure to be diligent in determining delay.** — The trial court's finding that the appellants had not been diligent in determining that there would be a delay was not supported by the record which revealed that appellants' counsel ordered the transcript in a timely manner, made timely payment, and made reasonable inquiry as to the status of its preparation, and that the court reporter knew the reporter needed to complete the transcript as soon as possible, that the reporter was aware of the 30-day deadline, and that the earliest the reporter could complete it was the end of July. *Welch v. Welch*, 212 Ga. App. 667, 442 S.E.2d 857 (1994).

**Res judicata effect of dismissal for failure to prosecute.** — Dismissals for want of prosecution under subsection (b) of this section operate as an adjudication upon the merits, where the orders of dismissal do not otherwise specify, and are thus res judicata. *Askren v. Allen*, 132 Ga. App. 292, 208 S.E.2d 165 (1974) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-41).

Where a dismissal for failure to prosecute is involuntary under subsection (b) of this section, and the trial court does not specify that such dismissal is without prejudice, the dismissed action is res judicata as to essentially the same action brought at a later time. *Krasner v. Verner Auto Supply, Inc.*, 130 Ga.



**Involuntary Dismissal (Cont'd)**  
**2. For Failure to Prosecute (Cont'd)**

App. 892, 204 S.E.2d 770 (1974) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-41).

**Application of estoppel by judgment.** — Under subsection (b) of this section, dismissal for want of prosecution both bars a subsequent action on the same claim and establishes facts to which an estoppel by judgment can be applied in subsequent litigation on a different claim. *Trice v. Howard*, 234 Ga. 189, 214 S.E.2d 907 (1975) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-41).

**Alleging attorney's negligence.** — Because negligence of a party's attorney did not appear on the face of the record, it was not a proper ground of a motion to set aside the trial court's order dismissing suit for failure to prosecute. *Lankford v. Karkotsky*, 171 Ga. App. 283, 319 S.E.2d 117 (1984).

**Slight tardiness to trial not grounds for dismissal.** — Trial court would not dismiss for failure to prosecute where plaintiff showed up for trial one-half hour late. *Accurate Bonding Co. v. Ponder*, 176 Ga. App. 331, 335 S.E.2d 886 (1985).

**Failure to appear at hearing.** — Trial court exceeded its authority in adjudicating an appeal by an applicant for letters of administration of an estate based on the applicant's failure to appear at a scheduled hearing. *Boyd v. Crawford*, 231 Ga. App. 169, 498 S.E.2d 762 (1998).

Trial court erred in dismissing an application for confirmation of an arbitration award filed by an LLC against three individuals with prejudice for want of prosecution, as the appeals court agreed with the movant LLC that it appeared for the only published hearing; moreover, dismissal of an action was restricted for failure to appear at the call of the case to one without prejudice. *Wolfpack Enters. v. Arrington*, 272 Ga. App. 175, 612 S.E.2d 35 (2005).

**Failure to attend hearing due to miscommunication.** — Trial court abused its discretion in dismissing a father's petition for modification of child custody based on the failure of the father's attorney to attend a hearing, where it was shown that such failure was due to miscommunication and a well-founded misunderstanding on the part of the attorney. *Wallace v. Laughlin*, 217 Ga. App. 444, 459 S.E.2d 556 (1995).

**Courts without authority to dismiss with prejudice.** — The 1982 amendment of subsection (b) of O.C.G.A. § 9-11-41, providing that dismissal for failure of the plaintiff to prosecute does not operate as an adjudication upon the merits, removed from the courts the authority to dismiss with prejudice for failure of the plaintiff to prosecute. *Leach v. Aetna Cas. & Sur. Co.*, 172 Ga. App. 785, 324 S.E.2d 494 (1984), *aff'd*, 254 Ga. 265, 330 S.E.2d 596 (1985); *All South Mini Storage #2, Ltd. v. Woodcon Constr. Servs.*, 205 Ga. App. 393, 422 S.E.2d 282 (1992); *Century 21 Mary Carr & Assocs. v. Jones*, 204 Ga. App. 96, 418 S.E.2d 435 (1992).

Where the trial court's order specifically stated that dismissal was for want of prosecution, the court had no authority to further direct that the dismissal operate with prejudice. *Peachtree Winfrey Assocs. v. Gwinnett County Bd. of Tax Assessors*, 197 Ga. App. 226, 398 S.E.2d 253 (1990).

Pursuant to subsection (b) of O.C.G.A. § 9-11-41, a dismissal for failure of the plaintiff to prosecute does not operate as an adjudication upon the merits; therefore, it follows that such a dismissal cannot be with prejudice. *Lloyd v. Whitworth*, 210 Ga. App. 714, 437 S.E.2d 636 (1993).

**Dismissal of a noncompulsory counterclaim for failure to prosecute** does not operate as an adjudication on the merits under subsections (b) and (c) of O.C.G.A. § 9-11-41 and does not bar the later reassertion of the claim. *Idowu v. Lester*, 176 Ga. App. 713, 337 S.E.2d 386 (1985).

**Failure to respond to jury calendar calls.** — Appeals in the superior court from writs of possession granted by a magistrate court were properly dismissed for failure to prosecute, where the orders dismissing the appeals recited that the actions were dismissed because neither appellant nor counsel for appellant responded to the jury calendar calls of those actions. *Westwind Corp. v. Washington Fed. Sav. & Loan Ass'n*, 195 Ga. App. 411, 393 S.E.2d 479 (1990).

**No entitlement to attorney's fees.** — Pursuant to O.C.G.A. § 9-11-41(b), since the dismissal of plaintiff individual's complaint was for failure to prosecute, such dismissal did not operate as an adjudication on the merits, and defendant corporation was not a "prevailing party" for purposes of entitlement to attorney fees and costs under the



parties' contract. *Floyd v. Logisticare, Inc.*, 255 Ga. App. 702, 566 S.E.2d 423 (2002).

### 3. After Presentation of Plaintiff's Evidence

**Power of judge to decide merits on motion at close of plaintiff's evidence.** — Subsection (b) of this section provides that upon defendant's motion to dismiss at close of plaintiff's evidence in a nonjury trial, the judge has the power to adjudicate the case on the merits. *Trump v. Scott Exterminating Co.*, 138 Ga. App. 866, 227 S.E.2d 859 (1976) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-41).

Under subsection (b) of this section, trial judge in a nonjury case has express power to adjudicate the case on the merits at the conclusion of plaintiff's case. *Pichulik v. Air Conditioning & Heating Serv. Co.*, 123 Ga. App. 195, 180 S.E.2d 286 (1971); *Kennery v. Mosteller*, 133 Ga. App. 879, 212 S.E.2d 447 (1975) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-41).

**Failure to establish right to relief.** — In a quiet title action, in order to show an unbroken chain of title, it was necessary for plaintiff to show that the individuals who deeded the land were the heirs-at-law of the prior owner who had died intestate; because plaintiff failed to establish this fact, the court was not required to find in the plaintiff's favor, and involuntary dismissal of the action was not in error. *Smith v. Georgia Kaolin Co.*, 269 Ga. 475, 498 S.E.2d 266 (1998).

**Evidence need not be considered in light most favorable to plaintiff.** — If trial judge has the power of adjudication of the facts upon motion for involuntary dismissal in a nonjury case, the judge must weigh the evidence; but there is no obligation in subsection (b) of this section that the judge, in determining the facts, must consider the plaintiff's evidence in the light most favorable to the plaintiff. *Pichulik v. Air Conditioning & Heating Serv. Co.*, 123 Ga. App. 195, 180 S.E.2d 286 (1971); *Kennery v. Mosteller*, 133 Ga. App. 879, 212 S.E.2d 447 (1975); *Control, Inc. v. H-K Corp.*, 134 Ga. App. 349, 214 S.E.2d 588 (1975); *Chamlee v. DOT*, 189 Ga. App. 334, 375 S.E.2d 626, cert. denied, 189 Ga. App. 911, 375 S.E.2d 626 (1988); *Ivey v. Ivey*, 266 Ga. 143, 465 S.E.2d 434 (1996) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-41).

Dismissal of a case pursuant to O.C.G.A. § 9-11-41(b) is not tantamount to granting a directed verdict, and a trial court is not

required to construe the evidence in the plaintiff's favor; the trial court in a bench trial was authorized to find that a decedent's sister lacked all of the facts when the sister initially agreed to compromise an insurance claim, and that any alleged oral agreement resolving the parties' dispute was not enforceable. *Alexander v. Watson*, 271 Ga. App. 816, 611 S.E.2d 110 (2005).

**Dismissal despite establishment of prima facie case.** — On motion to dismiss under subsection (b) of this section, since the court determines the facts as well as the law, such motion may be sustained even though plaintiff has established a prima facie case. *Pichulik v. Air Conditioning & Heating Serv. Co.*, 123 Ga. App. 195, 180 S.E.2d 286 (1971); *Bennett Iron Works, Inc. v. Underground Atlanta, Inc.*, 130 Ga. App. 653, 204 S.E.2d 331 (1974); *Kennery v. Mosteller*, 133 Ga. App. 879, 212 S.E.2d 447 (1975) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-41).

**Findings and conclusions required.** — Ga. L. 1970, p. 170, § 1 (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-52(a)), requiring that in all actions in superior court tried upon the facts without a jury, with certain exceptions, the court shall find the facts specially and state separately its conclusions of law thereon upon entry of judgment, applies where court enters an involuntary dismissal pursuant to subsection (b) of Ga. L. 1966, p. 609, § 41 (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-41). *Salvador v. Wals*, 139 Ga. App. 362, 228 S.E.2d 384 (1976).

**Findings of judge analogous to jury verdict.** — In an action tried without a jury, the trial judge sits as trier of fact, and the judge's findings are analogous to the verdict of a jury and should not be disturbed if there is any evidence to support them. *Control, Inc. v. H-K Corp.*, 134 Ga. App. 349, 214 S.E.2d 588 (1975); *Safeway Ins. Co. v. Holmes*, 194 Ga. App. 160, 390 S.E.2d 52, cert. vacated, 260 Ga. 164, 393 S.E.2d 477 (1990).

**Treatment of motion for directed verdict as one for involuntary dismissal.** — Motion for a directed verdict is procedurally incorrect in a nonjury case, but court may nonetheless treat it as one for involuntary dismissal. *Pichulik v. Air Conditioning & Heating Serv. Co.*, 123 Ga. App. 195, 180 S.E.2d 286 (1971); *Kennery v. Mosteller*, 133 Ga. App. 879, 212 S.E.2d 447 (1975).

**Where plaintiff is not allowed to complete the plaintiff's evidence,** judgment of dis-

**Involuntary Dismissal (Cont'd)**  
**3. After Presentation of Plaintiff's Evidence (Cont'd)**

dismissal under subsection (b) of this section must be reversed and remanded, with direction that plaintiff be allowed to present the plaintiff's case. *Lumpkin v. Guthrie*, 124 Ga. App. 50, 183 S.E.2d 84 (1971) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-41).

**Failure of defendant to appear.** — Defendant who failed to appear at trial was properly granted an involuntary dismissal by the court sua sponte because the defendant remained a party to the proceedings, and plaintiff failed to make out a claim against the defendant or codefendant. *Cramer, Inc. v. Southeastern Office Furn. Whsle. Co.*, 171 Ga. App. 514, 320 S.E.2d 223 (1984).

**4. Effect of Involuntary Dismissal**

**Construction of phrase "dismissal for lack of jurisdiction".** — Phrase "dismissal for lack of jurisdiction" should not be construed to limit its application only to those cases in which fundamental jurisdictional defects appear which would render a judgment void and subject to collateral attack, such as cases wherein it appears the court lacked jurisdiction over defendants or of the subject matter of the action. *O'Kelley v. Alexander*, 225 Ga. 32, 165 S.E.2d 648 (1969).

Phrase "dismissal for lack of jurisdiction" is broad enough to encompass dismissals based on plaintiff's failure to comply with a precondition requisite to the trial court's going forward with the determination of the merits of plaintiff's substantive claim. *O'Kelley v. Alexander*, 225 Ga. 32, 165 S.E.2d 648 (1969).

**Dismissal for failure to pay costs** would be for "lack of jurisdiction," which by the language of subsection (b) of this section does not operate as an adjudication upon the merits. *Kalin v. Pfarner*, 124 Ga. App. 816, 186 S.E.2d 365 (1971) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-41).

Dismissal for lack of jurisdiction exception contained in subsection (b) of this section is applicable to dismissal because of failure to pay costs of a previously dismissed action. *Teal v. Reeves*, 144 Ga. App. 666, 242 S.E.2d 328 (1978) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-41).

**Intent of preclusive effect of involuntary dismissals.** — Preclusive effect afforded dismissals under subsection (b) of this section was intended to apply to cases in which defendant must incur the inconvenience of preparing to meet the merits of plaintiff's claim because there is no initial bar to reaching the merits, as there would be in case of defects in pleadings, failure to join necessary parties, lack of jurisdiction, or improper venue. *Old S. Inv. Co. v. Aetna Ins. Co.*, 124 Ga. App. 697, 185 S.E.2d 584 (1971) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-41).

**Order of dismissal containing no language as to being "without prejudice" operates as adjudication on merits of plaintiff's claim.** *Vaughan v. Car Tapes, Inc.*, 135 Ga. App. 178, 217 S.E.2d 436 (1975).

**Adjudication on merits with certain exceptions.** — While, unless the court otherwise specifies, a dismissal operates as an adjudication on the merits, this does not apply to dismissal for lack of jurisdiction, for improper venue, or for lack of an indispensable party. *Rainwater v. Vazquez*, 133 Ga. App. 173, 210 S.E.2d 380 (1974).

As a general rule, involuntary dismissal under subsection (b) of this section and any involuntary dismissal not provided for therein other than a dismissal for lack of jurisdiction, improper venue, or lack of an indispensable party, operates as an adjudication upon the merits, unless the court in its order of dismissal states that it is without prejudice. *Douglas v. Douglas*, 238 Ga. 452, 233 S.E.2d 195 (1977) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-41).

**Despite absence of phrase "with prejudice" in section.** — Unless court in its order for dismissal specifies otherwise, dismissal under subsection (b) of this section and any dismissal not provided for in this section, other than a dismissal for lack of jurisdiction, for improper venue, or for lack of an indispensable party, operates as an adjudication upon the merits, despite the fact that this section does not use the expression "with prejudice." *Teal v. Reeves*, 144 Ga. App. 666, 242 S.E.2d 328 (1978) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-41).

**Dismissal with prejudice is as conclusive of parties' rights as if action had been prosecuted to final adjudication adverse to plaintiff; it is res judicata of all questions which might have been litigated, and is a final**



disposition, barring plaintiff's right to bring or maintain another action on the same claim or cause. *Cranford v. Carver*, 124 Ga. App. 767, 186 S.E.2d 150 (1971), appeal dismissed, 228 Ga. 847, 188 S.E.2d 792 (1972).

**Order of dismissal clearly stating that it is without prejudice** is not an adjudication on merits, and is not a bar to a second action. *Barkett v. Jones*, 142 Ga. App. 835, 237 S.E.2d 400 (1977).

**Willfulness as criterion for determining effect of dismissal.** — Order of dismissal based on finding of willful failure to comply with a court order can rightly have the effect of an adjudication on the merits, but a dismissal which does not involve any finding of willfulness and is merely an automatic action following a certain lapse of time cannot be considered an adjudication which would bar a subsequent action. *Maxey v. Covington*, 126 Ga. App. 197, 190 S.E.2d 448 (1972).

**Willful failure to make discovery.** — Order of dismissal stating that there was a "willful refusal to make discovery" operates as an adjudication on the merits, and acts as res judicata in a subsequent action between the same parties. *Boles v. Bannister*, 131 Ga. App. 318, 205 S.E.2d 531 (1974).

Involuntary dismissal for willful failure to make discovery operates as an adjudication on the merits and as res judicata, unless the trial court specifies that such dismissal is without prejudice. *North Am. Van Lines v. Hutton*, 142 Ga. App. 151, 235 S.E.2d 396 (1977).

**Failure to answer interrogatories.** — Dismissal of complaint for failure to answer interrogatories operates as an adjudication on the merits under subsection (b) of this section absent trial court's specification to the contrary. *Old S. Inv. Co. v. Aetna Ins. Co.*, 124 Ga. App. 697, 185 S.E.2d 584 (1971) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-41).

**Failure to obey order to appear at pretrial hearing.** — Where court order of dismissal did not otherwise specify, dismissal of plaintiff's complaint for failure to comply with order to appear at pretrial hearing acted as an adjudication on the merits, and superseded any temporary orders issued in the case. *Weeks v. Weeks*, 243 Ga. 416, 254 S.E.2d 366 (1979).

**Failure to appear on trial date.** — Where case is called on date shown on the calendar

as the trial date but plaintiff is not present in person or by counsel, judgment entered up in favor of defendant, under the provisions of subsection (b) of this section, operates as an adjudication on the merits. *Trice v. Howard*, 130 Ga. App. 895, 204 S.E.2d 808 (1974) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-41).

**Failure to add party.** — Dismissal of party under subsection (b) of this section for failure to obtain a court order adding a party to the pending action is without prejudice if the merits cannot be reached because of the failure of plaintiff to satisfy a precondition. *Clover Realty Co. v. J.L. Todd Auction Co.*, 240 Ga. 124, 239 S.E.2d 682 (1977) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-41).

**To obtain dismissal which operates as adjudication on merits, defendant must move therefor** under subsection (b) of this section; the defendant must take affirmative action and get an order of dismissal. *Kalin v. Pfarnner*, 124 Ga. App. 816, 186 S.E.2d 365 (1971) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-41).

## 5. Dismissal of Counterclaims, Etc.

**Defendant's failure to pay into registry of court** in accordance with court's order would not merit dismissal of the defendant's counterclaims. *Lawhorn v. Gaskin*, 153 Ga. App. 211, 264 S.E.2d 722 (1980).

**Dismissal of counterclaim by defendant after involuntary dismissal of petition.** — There is nothing in the Civil Practice Act (see O.C.G.A. Ch. 11, T. 9) that prohibits the defendant, after involuntary dismissal of plaintiff's petition, from dismissing the defendant's counterclaim. *Myers v. Morris*, 225 Ga. 285, 168 S.E.2d 152 (1969).

**Dismissal of cross-claim.** — Trial court erred in dismissing the corporation's cross-claim against the mortgage seller for money it paid to the mortgage seller to purchase the mortgage, as the the trial court's erroneous ruling that the corporation's interest in a promissory note regarding the mortgage prevailed over the bank's security interest meant the trial court's ruling that the cross-claim was moot as a result was also erroneous. *Provident Bank v. Morequity, Inc.*, 262 Ga. App. 331, 585 S.E.2d 625 (2003).

## Costs of Previous Action

**Payment of costs is a condition precedent to right to renew original dismissed action.**



**Costs of Previous Action (Cont'd)**

*Grier v. Wade Ford, Inc.*, 135 Ga. App. 821, 219 S.E.2d 43 (1975); *McLanahan v. Keith*, 140 Ga. App. 171, 230 S.E.2d 57 (1976), *aff'd*, 239 Ga. 94, 236 S.E.2d 52 (1977), overruled on other grounds, *Little v. Walker*, 250 Ga. 854, 301 S.E.2d 639 (1983); *Perry v. Landmark Fin. Corp.*, 141 Ga. App. 62, 232 S.E.2d 399 (1977); *Urrea v. Flythe*, 215 Ga. App. 212, 450 S.E.2d 266 (1994).

The payment of costs in the dismissed suit is a precondition to the filing of a second suit. *Little v. Walker*, 250 Ga. 854, 301 S.E.2d 639 (1983); *Tucker v. Mitchell*, 252 Ga. 545, 314 S.E.2d 896 (1984); *Shaw v. Lee*, 187 Ga. App. 689, 371 S.E.2d 187 (1988); *Kappelmeier v. Amoco Fabrics*, 192 Ga. App. 388, 385 S.E.2d 2, *cert. denied*, 192 Ga. App. 902, 385 S.E.2d 2 (1989).

The ruling in *Little v. Walker*, 250 Ga. 854, 301 S.E.2d 639 (1983) that the payment of costs in a previous action under O.C.G.A. § 9-11-41 is a condition precedent to filing a second suit is not limited to prospective application. *Robinson v. Simpson*, 171 Ga. App. 302, 319 S.E.2d 126 (1984).

The requirement may be relaxed where the plaintiff shows a good faith effort to ascertain and pay the costs. *Butler v. Bolton Rd. Partners*, 222 Ga. App. 791, 476 S.E.2d 265 (1996).

Right to renew a previously dismissed action after the statute of limitation has expired is governed by O.C.G.A. § 9-2-61, which provides in part that when any case has been commenced in either a state or federal court within the applicable statute of limitations and the plaintiff discontinues or dismisses the same, it may be recommenced in a court of this state or in a federal court either within the original applicable period of limitations or within six months after the discontinuance or dismissal, whichever is later, subject to the requirement of payment of costs in the original action as required by O.C.G.A. § 9-11-41(d); provided, however, if the dismissal or discontinuance occurs after the expiration of the applicable period of limitation, this privilege of renewal shall be exercised only once. *Belcher v. Folsom*, 258 Ga. App. 191, 573 S.E.2d 447 (2002).

Trial court properly dismissed a third suit brought by a grandfather against a principal because the issues in all three suits were

nearly identical, and attorney's fees awarded to the principal in the two earlier suits had not been paid by the grandfather; thus, the trial court was without jurisdiction regarding the third suit. *Crane v. Cheeley*, 270 Ga. App. 126, 605 S.E.2d 824 (2004).

**Payment of costs is essential to valid and pending action.** — It is essential that first action be dismissed and costs be paid before second action becomes a valid and pending action. *Perry v. Landmark Fin. Corp.*, 141 Ga. App. 62, 232 S.E.2d 399 (1977); *Gober v. Nisbet*, 186 Ga. App. 264, 367 S.E.2d 68, *cert. denied*, 186 Ga. App. 918, 367 S.E.2d 68 (1988).

**Failure to pay costs of court is a defense which is not waivable.** Payment of costs is not an affirmative defense but a jurisdictional matter which may never be waived. *Little v. Walker*, 250 Ga. 854, 301 S.E.2d 639 (1983); *Tucker v. Mitchell*, 252 Ga. 545, 314 S.E.2d 896 (1984); *Hilliard v. Edwards*, 169 Ga. App. 808, 315 S.E.2d 39 (1984).

**State's failure to pay costs of a criminal bond forfeiture proceeding** after the judgment was dismissed did not bar the trial court from entering judgment and issuing execution after a second forfeiture proceeding. *Daza v. State*, 224 Ga. App. 383, 480 S.E.2d 623 (1997).

**Acceptance of check approved.** — Payment of costs under subsection (d) of this section of a previously dismissed action in order to bring another action on the same cause may be by check, where the clerk accepts the check without objection and it is honored by the bank. *Brock v. Baker*, 128 Ga. App. 397, 196 S.E.2d 875 (1973) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-41).

**A monetary sanction imposed under O.C.G.A. § 9-11-37(d)** does not constitute a court cost under subsection (d) of O.C.G.A. § 9-11-41 which must be paid before a plaintiff refiles an action the plaintiff previously dismissed. *Allied Prods. Co. v. Green*, 175 Ga. App. 802, 334 S.E.2d 389 (1985).

**Mistaken information from clerk that no costs due.** — The costs which must be paid pursuant to O.C.G.A. § 9-11-41, as a precondition to the filing of a new suit, do not include costs unknown to plaintiff after a good faith inquiry where the attorney was mistakenly informed by the clerk of the trial court that no costs were due on a previous action. But any unpaid costs in a previous

action which are unknown after a good faith inquiry but discovered after the filing of a new action must be paid within a reasonable time in order to preserve jurisdiction. *Daugherty v. Norville Indus., Inc.*, 174 Ga. App. 89, 329 S.E.2d 202 (1985); *Michaels v. Kroger Co.*, 193 Ga. App. 40, 387 S.E.2d 2, cert. denied, 193 Ga. App. 910, 387 S.E.2d 2 (1989).

**Unknown costs.** — The costs which must be paid pursuant to subsection (d) of O.C.G.A. § 9-11-41 as a precondition to the filing of a new suit do not include costs unknown to plaintiff after a good faith inquiry. *Hiley v. McGoogan*, 177 Ga. App. 809, 341 S.E.2d 461 (1986).

**Costs unknown to plaintiff's attorney.** — Trial court did not err in finding that plaintiff exhibited good faith, where costs were unknown to plaintiff's attorney before the second suit was filed. *Jeff Davis Hosp. Auth. v. Altman*, 203 Ga. App. 168, 416 S.E.2d 763, cert. denied, 203 Ga. App. 906, 416 S.E.2d 763 (1992).

**Costs unknown to plaintiff's attorney.** — Trial court concluded that a patient who filed a personal injury suit against a hospital was entitled to a relaxed application of the rule that a plaintiff in a renewal action must show that costs were paid in the prior action after the patient's attorney attached an affidavit, stating that the attorney met with the court clerk and unsuccessfully requested a copy of computerized dockets and payment records and that, according to counsel, it was impossible to obtain a certificate showing that no costs were due from the clerk's office, even though a cost payment for filing and service showed on the computer screen reflecting the time of the original filing. *Lunsford v. DeKalb Med. Ctr., Inc.*, 263 Ga. App. 394, 587 S.E.2d 859 (2003).

**Non-payment of costs due in prior action is an amendable defect only if the existence of such costs remains unknown despite a good-faith inquiry made prior to the filing of the renewal action and if the deficiency is paid "within a reasonable time" after being discovered.** *Cox v. Fillingim*, 184 Ga. App. 205, 361 S.E.2d 65 (1987).

**Renewal action dismissed for non-payment.** — The trial court did not err in dismissing plaintiff's renewal action for failure to pay all costs of the previous action where there appeared to be no dispute that

the attorney was aware of those costs long before institution of the renewal action. *Oseni v. Hambrick*, 207 Ga. App. 166, 427 S.E.2d 559 (1993).

**Question of fact precludes summary judgment.** — Where in plaintiff's affidavit, the plaintiff swore that the plaintiff "did investigate with the Costs Clerk of Fulton County Superior Court the incurred costs in the predecessor action" and that "[at] the time of filing [the renewal action], all the preliminary incurred costs were paid," giving the plaintiff the benefit of the doubt, a question of fact is raised whether the plaintiff's efforts to ascertain the costs owed before refiling the plaintiff's action amounted to a good faith inquiry which would prevent involuntary dismissal for failure to comply with subsection (d) of O.C.G.A. § 9-11-41. The trial court therefore properly denied defendant's motion for summary judgment for failure to pay the costs of empanelling the jury in the prior action. *Kroger Co. v. Michaels*, 183 Ga. App. 626, 359 S.E.2d 698 (1987), *aff'd*, 193 Ga. App. 40, 387 S.E.2d 2 (1989).

#### Automatic Dismissal for Want of Prosecution

**Options available to trial court.** — Under either O.C.G.A. § 9-11-41 or Superior Court Rule 14, the court may dismiss an action without prejudice if the plaintiff fails to appear at the call of the case. Neither provision, however, exhausts the options available to the trial court under its authority to control its own docket and regulate the business of the court. *Kraft, Inc. v. Abad*, 262 Ga. 336, 417 S.E.2d 317 (1992).

**Subsection (e) of Ga. L. 1966, p. 609, § 41 (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-41 is neither in conflict nor contradictory to Ga. L. 1953, Nov.-Dec. Sess., p. 342, §§ 1 and 2 (see O.C.G.A. § 9-2-60), and they reasonably can stand together by recognizing that Ga. L. 1953, Nov.-Dec. Sess., p. 342, §§ 1 and 2 (see O.C.G.A. § 9-2-60) expands the coverage of the five-year nonaction bar.** *Fulton County v. Corporation of Presiding Bishop*, 133 Ga. App. 847, 212 S.E.2d 451 (1975).

**Local two-year rule conflicting.** — Regardless of efficiency of local two-year want of prosecution rule, (for State Court of DeKalb County) the General Assembly has set forth a five-year rule for all actions of a civil nature



### Automatic Dismissal for Want of Prosecution (Cont'd)

in all courts whose practice and procedure is governed by the Civil Practice Act (see O.C.G.A. Ch. 11, T. 9), so that for those courts a local two-year rule would be conflicting. *Johnson v. Barnes*, 237 Ga. 502, 229 S.E.2d 70 (1976).

**Dismissal for failure to substitute parties distinguished.** — Dismissal under Ga. L. 1966, p. 609, § 25 (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-25(a)) for failure to substitute parties is different from dismissal under subsection (e) of Ga. L. 1966, p. 609, § 41 (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-41), which is automatically obtained and does not operate as an adjudication on the merits. *Jernigan v. Collier*, 131 Ga. App. 162, 205 S.E.2d 450 (1974).

**Subsection (e) of this section is not a statute of limitations** as to cause of action or right to rebring a dismissed complaint. *Harris v. United States Fid. & Guar. Co.*, 134 Ga. App. 739, 216 S.E.2d 127 (1975) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-41).

**Dual purpose of subsection (e).** — Subsection (e) of this section has at least the dual purpose of preventing court records from becoming cluttered by unresolved and inactive litigation, and protecting litigants from dilatory counsel. *Berry v. Siskin*, 128 Ga. App. 3, 195 S.E.2d 255 (1973); *Fulton County v. Corporation of Presiding Bishop*, 133 Ga. App. 847, 212 S.E.2d 451 (1975); *Jefferson v. Ross*, 250 Ga. 817, 301 S.E.2d 268 (1983) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-41).

**Interest of public in removing inactive litigation from court records.** — Enactment of subsection (e) of this section is a declaration of the General Assembly that it is in the public interest to remove from court records litigation which has been inactive for a period of five years. *Berry v. Siskin*, 128 Ga. App. 3, 195 S.E.2d 255 (1973) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-41).

**Mandatory duty of plaintiff to obtain written order and have it entered in record.** — "Five-year rule" under subsection (e) of this section is mandatory, and places squarely upon plaintiff the duty to obtain a written order of continuance or other written order at some time during a five-year period and make sure same is entered in the record. *Milam v. Mojonner Bros. Co.*, 135 Ga. App. 208, 217 S.E.2d 355 (1975) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-41).

To avoid operation of subsection (e) of this section and thus automatic dismissal, plaintiff must obtain a written order and have it entered or filed within five years. *Milam v. Mojonner Bros. Co.*, 135 Ga. App. 208, 217 S.E.2d 355 (1975) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-41).

Plaintiff who wishes to avoid automatic dismissal of the plaintiff's case by operation of law has a mandatory duty to obtain a written order of continuance or other written order at some time during a five-year period and to make sure the same is entered in the record. *Norton v. Brady*, 129 Ga. App. 753, 201 S.E.2d 188 (1973).

**Order must be in writing.** *Maroska v. Williams*, 146 Ga. App. 130, 245 S.E.2d 470 (1978).

**Until an order is signed by judge it is ineffective** for any purpose. *Majors v. Lewis*, 135 Ga. App. 420, 218 S.E.2d 130 (1975).

**Orders are not complete until filed or recorded.** *Georgia Power Co. v. Whitmore*, 146 Ga. App. 29, 245 S.E.2d 324 (1978).

**Printed signature on an instruction sheet is not an order** for the purposes of subsection (e) of this section. *Majors v. Lewis*, 135 Ga. App. 420, 218 S.E.2d 130 (1975) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-41).

**Unsigned carbon copy of letter to attorney** delivered by judge to clerk is not an order within the meaning of this section. *Parkerson v. Indies Co.*, 148 Ga. App. 106, 251 S.E.2d 98 (1978) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-41).

**Agreement between counsel ineffective to avoid dismissal.** — Agreement between counsel to continue a case entered in the record prior to the lapse of five years was not sufficient to avoid the mandatory dismissal provisions of subsection (e) of Ga. L. 1966, p. 609, § 41 (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-41) and Ga. L. 1953, Nov.-Dec. Sess., p. 342, §§ 1 and 2 (see O.C.G.A. § 9-2-60), as plaintiffs had the duty to obtain a written order of continuance and enter it in the record. *Harris v. Moody*, 144 Ga. App. 656, 242 S.E.2d 321 (1978).

**Dismissal is automatic on expiration of five-year period** and cannot be waived by a party litigant. *Maroska v. Williams*, 146 Ga. App. 130, 245 S.E.2d 470 (1978).

**Subsection (e) does not create a new five-year period** starting with the date of its enactment for pending actions to be auto-



matically dismissed if no written order was taken within a period of five years. *Berry v. Siskin*, 128 Ga. App. 3, 195 S.E.2d 255 (1973) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-41).

**Five-year rule of subsection (e) is not limited to prospective application**, since it does not take away or impair any vested right nor impose any new duty or liability, and therefore comes within the saving provision of Ga. L. 1968, p. 1104. *Berry v. Siskin*, 128 Ga. App. 3, 195 S.E.2d 255 (1973) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-41).

**Five-year period is computed from date of filing.** *Georgia Power Co. v. Whitmire*, 146 Ga. App. 29, 245 S.E.2d 324 (1978).

**Action refiled more than six months after automatic dismissal was untimely.** — Injured party's lawsuit against a business was automatically dismissed for want of prosecution pursuant to O.C.G.A. § 9-11-41(e) five years after it was filed, not on the date the trial court entered an order confirming the fact that the lawsuit was dismissed, and the trial court properly granted the business's motion for summary judgment after the injured party refiled a lawsuit because the injured party refiled that lawsuit more than six months after it was automatically dismissed. *Brown v. Kroger Co.*, 278 Ga. 65, 597 S.E.2d 382 (2004).

**Five-year period does not run during time case in federal court.** — Although dismissal for want of prosecution is automatic on expiration of five years, the statutory five-year period does not run during the time the case is in federal court. When an action in a state court is removed to a federal district court, the jurisdiction of the state court is suspended until the case is remanded to the state court, at which time the case resumes the status it occupied at the time of the removal. *Southern Bell Tel. & Tel. Co. v. Perry*, 168 Ga. App. 387, 308 S.E.2d 848 (1983).

**Motion to reinstate was properly denied** because plaintiff did not refile the action but sought to revive or renew an existing action outside of the time period of five years and six months, which could not be done by plaintiff. *Goodwyn v. Carter*, 252 Ga. App. 114, 555 S.E.2d 474 (2001).

**Action of clerk of court in marking case dismissed is ministerial**, as dismissal is auto-

matic on expiration of five years. *Norton v. Brady*, 129 Ga. App. 753, 201 S.E.2d 188 (1973).

**Case completely lifeless from date of dismissal.** — When a case stands automatically dismissed it is completely lifeless for all purposes from the date of dismissal, not from date on which it was physically stricken from the docket. *Fulton County v. Corporation of Presiding Bishop*, 133 Ga. App. 847, 212 S.E.2d 451 (1975).

**Subsequent order dismissing case with prejudice ineffective.** — Where no order was taken in a case within five years after it was filed, the plaintiff's complaint was dismissed without prejudice by operation of law under subsection (e) of this section, and subsequent order of trial court dismissing it with prejudice was error and was null and void. *First of Ga. Ins. Co. v. Georgia Power Co.*, 146 Ga. App. 756, 247 S.E.2d 574 (1978) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-41).

**Power of a court of record to enter a judgment on a verdict is not extinguished** by the passage of five years without entry of an order. *Jefferson v. Ross*, 250 Ga. 817, 301 S.E.2d 268 (1983).

**Failure to take defendant's default to judgment.** — Where defendant failed to answer and was in default, but judgment was not entered for more than five years, the case stood as if a jury verdict had been returned and was not subject to dismissal under the five-year rule. *Faircloth v. Cox Broadcasting Corp.*, 169 Ga. App. 914, 315 S.E.2d 434 (1984).

**Leave of absence granted** did not suffice to avoid operation of subsection (e) of O.C.G.A. § 9-11-41 where the order failed to identify the case at hand and was never entered in the record. It was not enough that the order granting the leave of absence was filed in the minutes of the superior court. *West v. DOT*, 174 Ga. App. 603, 330 S.E.2d 803 (1985).

Defense counsel's request for a formal leave of absence did not, standing alone, satisfy the five-year rule requirements for a written, signed, and entered order. *Prosser v. Grant*, 224 Ga. App. 6, 479 S.E.2d 775 (1996).

**Intervening order prevents dismissal, even though subsequently revoked.** — Where the trial court's order revoking the grant of a

**Automatic Dismissal for Want of Prosecution (Cont'd)**

continuance and dismissing the complaint was entered some three years after the entry of the order granting the continuance—although after the expiration of over five years from the last written order prior to the continuance order—“manifest injustice” would result if that order revoking the continuance is affirmed, even though the continuation order had been entered in the absence of a written motion and without notice. *Simmerson v. Blanks*, 183 Ga. App. 863, 360 S.E.2d 422, cert. denied, 183 Ga. App. 907, 360 S.E.2d 422 (1987).

**Automatic dismissal is not res adjudicata.** *Kalin v. Pfarner*, 124 Ga. App. 816, 186 S.E.2d 365 (1971).

**Action may be refiled within 6 months after automatic dismissal** under subsection (e) of this section. *Brewer v. Thompson*, 135 Ga. App. 70, 217 S.E.2d 395 (1975) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-41).

**Dismissal under subsection (e) is not on merits.** — Dismissal under subsection (e) of Ga. L. 1966, p. 609, § 41 (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-41) is not a dismissal on the merits pursuant to subsection (b) of Ga. L. 1966, p. 609, § 41 (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-41), and after such a dismissal plaintiff had six months to refile complaint, pursuant to former Code 1933, § 3-808 (see O.C.G.A. § 9-2-61). *Allstate Ins. Co. v. Dobbs*, 134 Ga. App. 225, 213 S.E.2d 915 (1975); *Calloway v. Harms*, 135 Ga. App. 54, 217 S.E.2d 184 (1975); *First of Ga. Ins. Co. v. Georgia Power Co.*, 146 Ga. App. 756, 247 S.E.2d 574 (1978).

**Provided original action was not barred.** — Plaintiff, under former Code 1933, § 3-808 (see O.C.G.A. § 9-2-61), may refile an action within six months following automatic dismissal mandated by Ga. L. 1967, p. 557, § 1 (see O.C.G.A. § 9-2-60) or subsection (e) of Ga. L. 1966, p. 609, § 41 (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-41) where the original action was not barred by the statute of limitations. *Berry v. Siskin*, 128 Ga. App. 3, 195 S.E.2d 255 (1973).

**After six months plaintiff cannot refile if statute of limitations has run.** *First of Ga. Ins.*

*Co. v. Georgia Power Co.*, 146 Ga. App. 756, 247 S.E.2d 574 (1978).

**Claimant not deprived of day in court.** — If claimant has a remedy provided by law under which the claimant can assert the claimant's claim within a reasonable time, the claimant has the claimant's “day in court,” and if the claimant fails to assert it within such time, then the claimant, not the law, is at fault. *Berry v. Siskin*, 128 Ga. App. 3, 195 S.E.2d 255 (1973).

**Hearing necessary before dismissal of minor's complaint with prejudice for lack of prosecution.** — It is error to dismiss with prejudice complaint brought on behalf of a minor by next friend for lack of prosecution, without further hearing and determination that dismissal should be with prejudice. *Mosley v. Lankford*, 244 Ga. 409, 260 S.E.2d 322 (1979).

**Issues raised by cross action.** — Dismissal of action for want of prosecution, where defendant has filed a cross action seeking equitable relief, does not dismiss issues raised by the cross action. *Winn v. Armour & Co.*, 184 Ga. 769, 193 S.E. 447 (1937) (decided under former Code 1933, § 3-510).

**Appeal of denial of motion premature.** — Where five years have elapsed without any orders in action for indebtedness, but orders have been issued on accompanying action for receivership, appeal from denial of a motion for automatic dismissal on the action for indebtedness is premature. *Consolidated Pecan Sales Co. v. Savannah Bank & Trust Co.*, 121 Ga. App. 40, 172 S.E.2d 487 (1970).

**Dismissal of a survivor's wrongful death suit was proper,** and automatic, where five years had passed after the most recent court order, and no further action was documented thereafter. *Tate v. Ga. DOT*, 261 Ga. App. 192, 582 S.E.2d 162 (2003).

Order transferring nine pending cases from one judge to another, not initiated by either party, could best be seen as a “house-keeping order” of the court issued for its own purposes and not one that would satisfy the five-year requirements of O.C.G.A. § 9-11-41(e) and O.C.G.A. § 9-2-60(b), and dismissal of the cases occurred as a matter of law automatically. *Ctr. Developers, Inc. v. S. Trust Ins. Co.*, 275 Ga. App. 843, 622 S.E.2d 31 (2005).

## OPINIONS OF THE ATTORNEY GENERAL

**Condemnation proceedings.** — The Civil Procedure Act (see O.C.G.A. Ch. 11, T. 9) is controlling in the declaration of taking method of condemnation, and O.C.G.A.

§ 9-2-60 is controlling in appeal from an award of assessors or a special master. 1970 Op. Att'y Gen. No. 70-138.

## RESEARCH REFERENCES

**Am. Jur. 2d.** — 20 Am. Jur. 2d, Costs, § 95. 23 Am. Jur. 2d, Depositions and Discovery, §§ 220-222. 24 Am. Jur. 2d, Dismissal, Discontinuance, and Nonsuit, §§ 7-83, 97-110.

**C.J.S.** — 27 C.J.S., Dismissal and Nonsuit, § 1 et seq. 35B C.J.S., Federal Civil Procedure, § 748 et seq. 88 C.J.S., Trial, §§ 423-430.

**ALR.** — Voluntary dismissal of replevin action by plaintiff as affecting defendant's right to judgment for the return or value of the property, 2 ALR 200.

Right to voluntary dismissal of suit without prejudice before trial as affected by filing counterclaim after motion for dismissal, 71 ALR 1001.

Right of defendant to take voluntary dismissal of cross-bill or counterclaim, 74 ALR 587.

Stage of trial at which plaintiff may take voluntary nonsuit, dismissal, or discontinuance, 89 ALR 13; 126 ALR 284.

Right to dismissal of action for delay in prosecution as affected by filing of, or as affecting, cross complaint, counterclaim, intervention, and the like, 90 ALR 387.

Principal contractor as necessary party to suit to enforce mechanic's lien of subcontractor, laborer, or materialman, 100 ALR 128.

Water user as necessary or proper party to litigation involving the right of ditch or canal company or irrigation or drainage district from which he takes water, 100 ALR 561.

Reinstatement, after expiration of term, of case which has been voluntarily withdrawn, dismissed, or nonsuited, 111 ALR 767.

Amendment of petition or complaint after statute of limitations has run, by reinstating codefendant who had been dismissed from the action otherwise than upon merits, 143 ALR 1182.

Provision that judgment is "without prejudice" or "with prejudice" as affecting its operation as res judicata, 149 ALR 553.

Delay in issuance or service of summons as

requiring or justifying order discontinuing suit, 167 ALR 1058.

Dissolved corporation as an indispensable party to a stockholders' derivative action, 172 ALR 691.

Voluntary dismissal or withdrawal of proceedings to probate or contest will, 173 ALR 959.

Effect of nonsuit, dismissal, or discontinuance of action on previous orders, 11 ALR2d 1407.

Punishment of civil contempt in other than divorce cases by striking pleading or entering default judgment or dismissal against contemner, 14 ALR2d 580.

Appellate review at instance of plaintiff who has requested, induced, or consented to dismissal or nonsuit, 23 ALR2d 664.

Dismissal of plaintiff's case for want of prosecution as affecting defendant's counterclaim, setoff, or recoupment, or intervenor's claim for affirmative relief, 48 ALR2d 748.

Res judicata effect of judgment dismissing action or otherwise denying relief, for lack of jurisdiction or venue, 49 ALR2d 1036.

Dismissal of civil action for want of prosecution as res judicata, 54 ALR2d 473.

Raising defense of statute of limitations by demurrer, equivalent motion to dismiss, or by motion for judgment on pleadings, 61 ALR2d 300.

What dismissals preclude a further suit, under federal and state rules regarding two dismissals, 65 ALR2d 642.

Illness or death of party, counsel, or witness as excuse for failure to timely prosecute action, 80 ALR2d 1399.

Doctrine of forum non conveniens: assumption or denial of jurisdiction of contract action involving foreign elements, 90 ALR2d 1109.

Dismissal of appeal or writ of error for want of prosecution as bar to subsequent appeal, 96 ALR2d 312.

Time when voluntary nonsuit or dismissal



may be taken as of right under statute so authorizing at any time before "trial," "commencement of trial," "trial of the facts," or the like, 1 ALR3d 711.

Dismissing action or striking testimony where party to civil action asserts privilege against self-incrimination as to pertinent question, 4 ALR3d 545.

Statute permitting new action after failure of original action commenced within period of limitation, as applicable in cases where original action failed for lack of jurisdiction, 6 ALR3d 1043.

Dismissal of action because of party's perjury or suppression of evidence, 11 ALR3d 1153.

Applicability, as affected by change in parties, of statute permitting commencement of new action within specified time after failure of prior action not on merits, 13 ALR3d 848.

Effect of statute permitting new action to be brought within specified period after failure of original action other than on the merits to limit period of limitations, 13 ALR3d 979.

Right of one spouse, over objection, to voluntarily dismiss claim for divorce, annulment, or similar marital relief, 16 ALR3d 283.

Voluntary dismissal or replevin action by plaintiff as affecting defendant's right to judgment for the return or value of the property, 24 ALR3d 768.

Right to voluntary dismissal of civil action as affected by opponent's motion for summary judgment, judgment on the pleadings, or directed verdict, 36 ALR3d 1113.

Power of court sitting as trier of fact to dismiss at close of plaintiff's evidence, notwithstanding plaintiff has made out prima facie case, 55 ALR3d 272.

Dismissal of state court action for failure or refusal of plaintiff to answer written interrogatories, 56 ALR3d 1109.

Power of trial court to dismiss prosecution as direct acquittal on basis of prosecutor's opening statement, 75 ALR3d 649.

Appealability of order dismissing counterclaim, 86 ALR3d 944.

Award of damages for dilatory tactics in prosecuting appeal in state court, 91 ALR3d 661.

What constitutes bringing an action to trial or other activity in case sufficient to avoid dismissal under state statute or court rule requiring such activity within stated time, 32 ALR4th 840.

Construction, as to terms and conditions, of state statute or rule providing for voluntary dismissal without prejudice upon such terms and conditions as state court deems proper, 34 ALR4th 778.

Dismissal of state court action for plaintiff's failure or refusal to obey court order relating to pleadings or parties, 3 ALR5th 237.

## 9-11-42. Consolidation; severance.

(a) *Consolidation.* When actions involving a common question of law or fact are pending before the court, if the parties consent, the court may order a joint hearing or trial of any or all the matters in issue in the actions; it may order all the actions consolidated; and it may make such orders concerning proceedings therein as may tend to avoid unnecessary costs or delay.

(b) *Separate trials.* The court, in furtherance of convenience or to avoid prejudice, may order a separate trial of any claim, cross-claim, counterclaim, or third-party claim, or of any separate issue, or of any number of claims, cross-claims, counterclaims, third-party claims, or issues. (Ga. L. 1966, p. 609, § 42.)

**U.S. Code.** — For provisions of Federal Rules of Civil Procedure, Rule 42, see 28 U.S.C.

**Law reviews.** — For article discussing

counterclaims and crossclaims under the Georgia Civil Practice Act, see 4 Ga. St. B.J. 205 (1967). For article, "Synopsis of 1968 Amendments Appellate Procedure Act and

Georgia Civil Practice Act,” see 4 Ga. St. B.J. 503 (1968). For article discussing liability of corporate directors, officers, and shareholders under the Georgia Business Corporation Code, and as affected by provisions of the Georgia Civil Practice Act, see 7 Ga. St. B.J.

277 (1971). For article, “Mass Torts and Litigation Disasters,” see 20 Ga. L. Rev. 429 (1986). For article, “A Comment on Mass Torts and Litigation Disasters,” see 20 Ga. L. Rev. 455 (1986). For article, “Georgia Law of Alimony,” see 4 Ga. St. B.J. 54 (1999).

## JUDICIAL DECISIONS

**This section parallels § 9-11-24.** — O.C.G.A. § 9-11-42 does not preclude consolidation of claims involving common questions of law or fact if the parties do not consent and, furthermore, that section parallels rather than limits O.C.G.A. § 9-11-24(b). *Branch v. Maxwell*, 203 Ga. App. 553, 417 S.E.2d 176, cert. denied, 203 Ga. App. 905, 417 S.E.2d 176 (1992).

**O.C.G.A. § 9-11-42 seeks to further judicial convenience or avoid prejudice,** not to circumvent the requirements of O.C.G.A. § 9-11-54. *Cable Holdings of Battlefield, Inc. v. Lookout Cable Serv., Inc.*, 173 Ga. App. 355, 326 S.E.2d 552 (1985).

**Subsection (a) of O.C.G.A. § 9-11-42 applies to the consolidation of separate actions,** not the separation or bifurcation of claims or issues in one case. *Vitner v. Funk*, 182 Ga. App. 39, 354 S.E.2d 666 (1987).

**Subsection (a) of O.C.G.A. § 9-11-42 applies to dual jury trials** and other procedures that combine separate actions in joint court proceedings. *Ford v. Uniroyal Goodrich Tire Co.*, 267 Ga. 226, 476 S.E.2d 565 (1996).

Trial court committed reversible error in ordering a dual jury trial without the consent of the parties. *Ford v. Uniroyal Goodrich Tire Co.*, 267 Ga. 226, 476 S.E.2d 565 (1996).

**Distinction between subsection (b) and § 9-11-21.** — Severance under O.C.G.A. § 9-11-21 may be principally directed to the separation of claims within multicclaim litigation because of the peculiar relationship or status of parties with respect to particular claims. O.C.G.A. 9-11-42(b), on the other hand, appears to be devoted to the convenience of adjudication, the avoidance of prejudice, and the interests of expedition and economy as dictated by the characteristics and elements of proof of the claims themselves. *Vitner v. Funk*, 182 Ga. App. 39, 354 S.E.2d 666 (1987).

**Agreement through counsel to consolidate cases.** — Trial court's finding that parties

agreed through counsel to consolidate cases and that the cases have been treated as one since that time removes such consolidation from the prohibition of this section against consolidation without the parties' consent. *Wright v. Thompson*, 236 Ga. 655, 225 S.E.2d 226 (1976) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-42).

**Where trial judge ordered consolidation of related actions without parties' consent,** reversal on appeal is not required where county superior court had jurisdiction and venue over party on counterclaim by reason of party's being made a codefendant in adoption suit. *Herring v. McLemore*, 248 Ga. 808, 286 S.E.2d 425 (1982).

**Defendant may not be tried twice.** — Separate trials cannot be justified where result is to require defendant to try same case twice. *Lincoln Land Co. v. Palfery*, 130 Ga. App. 407, 203 S.E.2d 597 (1973).

**Discretion of trial judge.** — As a general rule, question of severance is a matter of discretion for the trial judge. *Lansky v. Goldstein*, 141 Ga. App. 345, 233 S.E.2d 437 (1977).

Under subsection (b) of Ga. L. 1966, p. 609, § 42 (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-42), court has a broad discretion in granting motion for severance of a third-party claim, a counterclaim, or a cross-claim, and that discretion will not be interfered with unless it appears to have been abused. *Southern Concrete Co. v. Carter Constr. Co.*, 121 Ga. App. 573, 174 S.E.2d 447 (1970); *Jackson v. International Harvester Co.*, 190 Ga. App. 765, 380 S.E.2d 306 (1989).

Granting of a separate trial as to any separate issue is a discretionary matter for the trial judge, and there will be no reversal thereof absent a clear and manifest abuse of that discretion. *Sollek v. Laseter*, 124 Ga. App. 131, 183 S.E.2d 86 (1971).

Severance to try a counterclaim separately or to hold a bifurcated trial on the issues of liability and damages is largely a matter of discretion for the trial judge, and absent



clear and manifest abuse of that discretion, it will not be interfered with on appeal. *Wheels & Brakes, Inc. v. Capital Ford Truck Sales, Inc.*, 167 Ga. App. 532, 307 S.E.2d 13 (1983).

Severance is largely a matter of discretion for the trial judge, and absent clear and manifest abuse of that discretion, it will not be interfered with on appeal. *Southern Guar. Ins. Co. v. Nixon*, 194 Ga. App. 398, 390 S.E.2d 638 (1990).

In an action against a physician for medical malpractice, fraud, and loss of consortium, the trial court did not abuse its discretion in severing the issue of professional negligence from the trial of issues of liability for, and amount of, punitive damages. *Hanie v. Barnett*, 213 Ga. App. 158, 444 S.E.2d 336 (1994).

Trial court did not abuse its discretion in trifurcating pharmaceutical malpractice case against pharmacist and respondeat superior case against pharmacy where the wrong medication was dispensed to the customer as the trial court had already found against the pharmacist on the issues of duty and breach of duty and against the pharmacy's potential respondeat superior liability; thus, trifurcation of the remaining issues involving causation, compensatory damages, and punitive damages was necessary to avoid improperly influencing the jury in its deliberations. *Moresi v. Evans*, 257 Ga. App. 670, 572 S.E.2d 327 (2002).

**Discretion in severing issues raised by intervenors.** — Language of this section is broad enough to permit trial court discretion in granting severance to issues raised by intervening parties. *McGowan v. North Ga. Prod. Credit Ass'n*, 246 Ga. 135, 269 S.E.2d 25 (1980) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-42).

**Refusal of court to allow trial of severed claim.** — In an action related to utility rates, the trial court improperly deprived the plaintiffs of an opportunity to litigate their claims for damages under RICO and the Sherman Act where the court granted the plaintiffs' motion to sever those claims from another claim based on the alleged unreasonableness of the rates charged, but then, after a trial on the latter claim, ruled that the plaintiffs had abandoned their claims under RICO and the Sherman Act by not raising them during the trial. *Management By Design, Inc. v. Lakeview Utils., Inc.*, 233 Ga. App. 711, 505 S.E.2d 37 (1998).

**When questions of law and fact are similar, but not the same,** it is an abuse of the trial court's discretion to refuse severance upon timely motion. *Paulsen Street Investors v. EBCO Gen. Agencies*, 224 Ga. App. 507, 481 S.E.2d 246 (1997).

**More than one defense.** — There is no provision for severance where there is a single issue but more than one defense is presented. *Sheffield v. Lewis*, 246 Ga. 19, 268 S.E.2d 615 (1980).

**Dismissal of actions under § 9-11-41.** — Contention that dismissal of actions with prejudice under O.C.G.A. § 9-11-41 was improper because some or all of the actions should have been consolidated under O.C.G.A. § 9-11-42 was without merit since the consent of all parties is required for consolidation. *Zohoury v. Zohouri*, 218 Ga. App. 748, 463 S.E.2d 141 (1995).

**Where the issues are not complex and are so closely related** that essentially the same evidence would be presented in the trial of an original complaint and a counterclaim, judicial economy would dictate that the claim and counterclaim should be tried together. *Wheels & Brakes, Inc. v. Capital Ford Truck Sales, Inc.*, 167 Ga. App. 532, 307 S.E.2d 13 (1983).

**Jurisdiction over a third-party direct damage claim is not destroyed if the original action is settled** or disposed of in some fashion before adjudication of such claim; but the court, in the exercise of its discretion, either may proceed with the claim or dismiss it. *Cohen v. McLaughlin*, 250 Ga. 661, 301 S.E.2d 37 (1983).

**Time for motion for severance.** — A motion for severance because of the admission of evidence against a defendant that a second defendant believes is highly prejudicial to that defendant is untimely where the questionable evidence was listed in the pre-trial order but the motion was not made until the trial. *Gorlin v. Halpern*, 184 Ga. App. 10, 360 S.E.2d 729 (1987), rev'd on other grounds sub nom. *Burgess & Brown v. Gorlin & Long*, 258 Ga. 127, 365 S.E.2d 405 (1988).

**No standing to raise prejudice.** — Companies lacked standing to raise the issue of prejudice to supervisor as a basis for their motion for bifurcation in an action brought by employee against supervisor and companies for sexual harassment and negligent



hiring where no harm was shown by the companies. *Troutman v. B.C.B. Co.*, 209 Ga. App. 166, 433 S.E.2d 73 (1993).

**Divorce action brought by wife and claim of equitable interest brought by bank** pending before the court both involved competing claims relative to the husband's property; the court was correct to consolidate the two. *First Nat'l Bank v. Blackburn*, 254 Ga. 379, 329 S.E.2d 897 (1985).

**Consolidation of a husband's and a wife's separate negligence lawsuits**, though arising out of the same accident, required the consent of the parties, where the actions raised separate issues regarding comparative negligence. *Robinson v. Hall*, 177 Ga. App. 181, 338 S.E.2d 699 (1985). But see *Stenger v. Grimes*, 260 Ga. 838, 400 S.E.2d 318 (1991).

**Being tried with a codefendant who has prior convictions** that are made known to the jury does not result in prejudice requiring reversal. *Givens v. State*, 184 Ga. App. 498, 361 S.E.2d 830, cert. denied, 184 Ga. App. 909, 361 S.E.2d 830 (1987).

**Separate trial on accord and satisfaction.** — In an automobile collision case, it was not an abuse of discretion for trial judge to grant defendant's motion for a separate trial on issue of defense of accord and satisfaction. *Sollek v. Laseter*, 124 Ga. App. 131, 183 S.E.2d 86 (1971).

**Confusion between counterclaim and main action.** — Where a person served with process intended for another answers denying that the person is the intended defendant, and counterclaims for malicious use of process, the trial court can easily avoid any confusion between the separate trial of the counterclaim and the main action by ordering a separate trial of the counterclaim pursuant to subsection (b) of O.C.G.A. § 9-11-42. *Bank South, N.A. v. Tate*, 190 Ga. App. 248, 378 S.E.2d 486, cert. denied, 190 Ga. App. 897, 378 S.E.2d 486 (1989).

**Counterclaim severed and transferred for venue purposes.** — If a motion to join is granted and a defendant-in-counterclaim is thereafter served, then the actually "joined [rather than potentially joinable] party" may contest venue by filing a motion to dismiss, which is to be treated by the trial court as a motion to transfer pursuant to Uniform Superior Court Rule 19. If venue is shown to be proper elsewhere, it would then be incumbent upon the trial court to enter

an appropriate order. Such an appropriate order might sever the counterclaim for separate trial pursuant to subsection (b) of O.C.G.A. § 9-11-42 and transfer only the severed counterclaim, while retaining jurisdiction and venue over the main action. *McCabe v. Lundell*, 199 Ga. App. 639, 405 S.E.2d 693, cert. denied, 199 Ga. App. 906, 405 S.E.2d 693 (1991).

**Evidence of insurance in negligence action deemed prejudicial.** — In negligence action brought by bicyclist against insureds and their insurance carrier for injuries incurred when allegedly struck by injured's vehicle, the trial court erred by denying insured's motion to bifurcate claims for trial of negligence claim and bicyclist's claim for benefits under former no fault insurance statute; admission of evidence of insurance coverage was inherently prejudicial in a negligence action against the insureds. *Cincinnati Ins. Co. v. Reybitz*, 205 Ga. App. 174, 421 S.E.2d 767 (1992).

**Vehicle collision cases.** — The court does not abuse its discretion by bifurcating the liability and damages issues in vehicle collision cases. *Whitley v. Gwinnett County*, 221 Ga. App. 18, 470 S.E.2d 724 (1996).

**Bifurcation of liability and damages issues in medical malpractice action avoided prejudice** to the doctors and hospital based on the patient's lengthy suffering and eventual death and the emotional, as well as financial, damages imposed on the patient's spouse and children by it. *Cantrell v. Northeast Ga. Medical Ctr.*, 235 Ga. App. 365, 508 S.E.2d 716 (1998).

**Cited in** *New Orleans & N.E.R.R. v. Pioneer Plastics Corp.*, 224 Ga. 228, 161 S.E.2d 294 (1968); *Berry v. Cordell*, 120 Ga. App. 844, 172 S.E.2d 848 (1969); *Burgess v. Nabers*, 122 Ga. App. 445, 177 S.E.2d 666 (1970); *Atlantic Aluminum & Metal Distribs. v. Adams*, 123 Ga. App. 387, 181 S.E.2d 101 (1971); *Carter v. Witherspoon*, 228 Ga. 485, 186 S.E.2d 534 (1971); *Chrysler Credit Corp. v. Barnes*, 126 Ga. App. 444, 191 S.E.2d 121 (1972); *Bradford v. State*, 126 Ga. App. 688, 191 S.E.2d 545 (1972); *Harris v. Hill*, 129 Ga. App. 403, 199 S.E.2d 847 (1973); *Atlanta Air Fleet, Inc. v. Insurance Co. of N. Am.*, 130 Ga. App. 15, 202 S.E.2d 192 (1973); *State Farm Mut. Auto. Ins. Co. v. Hillhouse*, 131 Ga. App. 524, 206 S.E.2d 627 (1974); *English v. Milby*, 233 Ga. 7, 209

S.E.2d 603 (1974); Chupp v. Henderson, 134 Ga. App. 808, 216 S.E.2d 366 (1975); Rowland v. Kellos, 236 Ga. 799, 225 S.E.2d 302 (1976); Young v. Jones, 140 Ga. App. 66, 230 S.E.2d 32 (1976); Colodny v. Dominion Mtg. & Realty Trust, 141 Ga. App. 139, 232 S.E.2d 601 (1977); Pugh v. Pou, 238 Ga. 450, 233 S.E.2d 198 (1977); Cline v. Kehs, 146 Ga. App. 350, 246 S.E.2d 329 (1978); Plaza Pontiac, Inc. v. Shaw, 158 Ga. App. 799, 282 S.E.2d 383 (1981); Fidelity & Cas. Ins. Co. v. Massey, 162 Ga. App. 249, 291 S.E.2d 97 (1982); McNeal v. Paine, Webber, Jackson & Curtis, Inc., 249 Ga. 662, 293 S.E.2d 331 (1982); Kaplan v. Krosco, Inc., 167 Ga. App. 197, 306 S.E.2d 88 (1983); DOT v. Defoor, 173 Ga. App. 218, 325 S.E.2d 863 (1984); Moore v. Thompson, 255 Ga. 236, 336 S.E.2d

749 (1985); Summerlin v. Johnson, 176 Ga. App. 336, 335 S.E.2d 879 (1985); Keller Indus., Inc. v. Summers Roofing Co., 179 Ga. App. 288, 346 S.E.2d 99 (1986); Grissett v. Wilson, 181 Ga. App. 727, 353 S.E.2d 621 (1987); Trust Co. Bank v. Shaw, 182 Ga. App. 165, 355 S.E.2d 99 (1987); Opatut v. Guest Pond Club, Inc., 188 Ga. App. 478, 373 S.E.2d 372 (1988); Michaels v. Kessler, 191 Ga. App. 103, 381 S.E.2d 103 (1989); Fowler v. Vineyard, 261 Ga. 454, 405 S.E.2d 678 (1991); Shleifer v. Bridgestone-Firestone, Inc., 223 Ga. App. 256, 477 S.E.2d 405 (1996); Bowen v. Hunter, Maclean, Exley & Dunn, 241 Ga. App. 204, 525 S.E.2d 744 (1999); Georgia Ports Auth. v. Harris, 243 Ga. App. 508, 533 S.E.2d 404 (2000).

### RESEARCH REFERENCES

**Am. Jur. 2d.** — 1 Am. Jur. 2d, Actions, §§ 117 et seq. 75 Am. Jur. 2d, Trial, §§ 115 et seq., 128, 134 et seq., 146 et seq., 152 et seq.

**C.J.S.** — 1A C.J.S., Actions, §§ 259-294. 35A C.J.S., Federal Civil Procedure, §§ 39-43. 35B C.J.S., Federal Civil Procedure, §§ 933-936. 88 C.J.S., Trial, §§ 9-30.

**ALR.** — Availability as set-off or counterclaim of claim in favor of one alone of several defendants, 10 ALR 1252; 81 ALR 781.

Propriety of consolidation for trial of actions for personal injuries, death, or property damage arising out of same accident, 104 ALR 62; 68 ALR2d 1372.

Different benefits or claims of benefit under a policy of insurance as constituting a single cause of action or separate causes, 159 ALR 563.

Right of defendant sued jointly with an-

other or others in action for personal injury or death to separate trial, 174 ALR 734.

Separate trial of issues of liability and damages in tort, 85 ALR2d 9.

Right of plaintiff suing jointly with others to separate trial or order of severance, 99 ALR2d 670.

Propriety of separate trials of issues of tort liability and of validity and effect of release, 4 ALR3d 456.

Appealability of state court order granting or denying consolidation, severance, or separate trials, 77 ALR3d 1082.

Necessity of trial or proceeding, separate from main condemnation trial or proceeding, to determine divided interest in state condemnation award, 94 ALR3d 696.

Intoxication of automobile driver as basis for awarding punitive damages, 33 ALR5th 303.

### 9-11-43. Evidence.

(a) *Evidence on trials.* In all trials the testimony of witnesses shall be taken orally in open court unless otherwise provided by this chapter or by statute.

(b) *Evidence on motions.* When a motion is based on facts not appearing of record, the court may hear the matter on affidavits presented by the respective parties, but the court may direct that the matter be heard wholly or partly on oral testimony or depositions; provided, however, that this provision shall not limit the right of parties to use depositions where they would otherwise be entitled to do so.



(c) *Determination of the law of other jurisdictions.* A party who intends to raise an issue concerning the law of another state or of a foreign country shall give notice in his pleadings or other reasonable written notice. The court, in determining such law, may consider any relevant material or source, including testimony, whether or not submitted by a party or admissible under the rules of evidence. The court's determination shall be treated as a ruling on a question of law. (Ga. L. 1966, p. 609, § 43; Ga. L. 1968, p. 1104, § 10.)

**Cross references.** — Authentication of laws of other jurisdictions, § 24-7-24.

**U.S. Code.** — For provisions of Federal Rules of Civil Procedure, Rule 43, see 28 U.S.C.

**Law reviews.** — For article, "Synopsis of 1968 Amendments Appellate Procedure Act and Georgia Civil Practice Act," see 4 Ga St. B.J. 503 (1968).

## JUDICIAL DECISIONS

### ANALYSIS

GENERAL CONSIDERATION  
EVIDENCE ON MOTIONS  
LAW OF OTHER JURISDICTIONS

#### General Consideration

**Cited** in Boyer v. King, 129 Ga. App. 690, 200 S.E.2d 906 (1973); Marger v. Miller, 129 Ga. App. 44, 198 S.E.2d 709 (1973); Rainwater v. Vazquez, 133 Ga. App. 173, 210 S.E.2d 380 (1974); Rainwater v. Vazquez, 135 Ga. App. 463, 218 S.E.2d 108 (1975); Eldon Indus., Inc. v. Paradies & Co., 397 F. Supp. 535 (N.D. Ga. 1975); White Farm Equip. Co. v. Jarrell & Clifton Equip. Co., 139 Ga. App. 632, 229 S.E.2d 113 (1976); Ellington v. Tolar Constr. Co., 142 Ga. App. 218, 235 S.E.2d 729 (1977); Orr v. Woodruff-Robinson, Inc., 142 Ga. App. 861, 237 S.E.2d 463 (1977); Parker v. Fidelity Bank, 146 Ga. App. 52, 245 S.E.2d 364 (1978); C.W. Matthews Contracting Co. v. Capital Ford Truck Sales, Inc., 149 Ga. App. 354, 254 S.E.2d 426 (1979); Primas v. Saulsberry, 152 Ga. App. 88, 262 S.E.2d 251 (1979); Cosby v. A.M. Smyre Mfg. Co., 158 Ga. App. 587, 281 S.E.2d 332 (1981); Camp v. Sellers & Co., 158 Ga. App. 646, 281 S.E.2d 621 (1981); Foy v. Lewis, 248 Ga. 234, 282 S.E.2d 295 (1981); Mid-Georgia Bandage Co. v. National Equip. Rental, Ltd., 164 Ga. App. 68, 296 S.E.2d 391 (1982); Ferron v. Anclote Psychiatric Ctr., Inc., 169 Ga. App. 699, 314 S.E.2d 714 (1984); City of Alma v. Benham, 170 Ga. App. 143, 316 S.E.2d 477 (1984); Saxon v. Covington, 178 Ga. App.

271, 342 S.E.2d 754 (1986); International Indem. Co. v. Coachman, 181 Ga. App. 82, 351 S.E.2d 224 (1986); Hodgskin v. Markatron, Inc., 185 Ga. App. 750, 365 S.E.2d 494 (1988); Behar v. Aero Med Int'l, Inc., 185 Ga. App. 845, 366 S.E.2d 223 (1988); Beasley v. Beasley, 260 Ga. 419, 396 S.E.2d 222 (1990); Wade v. Crannis, 209 Ga. App. 501, 433 S.E.2d 669 (1993); Pleats, Inc. v. OMSA, Inc., 211 Ga. App. 643, 440 S.E.2d 214 (1993); Hewett v. Kalish, 264 Ga. 183, 442 S.E.2d 233 (1994); Forest Lakes Home Owners Ass'n v. Green Indus., Inc., 218 Ga. App. 890, 463 S.E.2d 723 (1995); Rapps v. Cooke, 234 Ga. App. 131, 505 S.E.2d 566 (1998); Hipple v. Simpson Paper Co., 234 Ga. App. 516, 507 S.E.2d 156 (1998); Christensen v. State, 245 Ga. App. 165, 537 S.E.2d 446 (2000); City of Warner Robins v. Baker, 255 Ga. App. 601, 565 S.E.2d 919 (2002); Six Flags over Ga. II, L.P. v. Kull, 276 Ga. 210, 576 S.E.2d 880 (2003); Land v. Boone, 265 Ga. App. 551, 594 S.E.2d 741 (2004).

#### Evidence on Motions

**Proffered evidence of negligence insufficient.** — Where the plaintiffs failed to tender a copy of the Manual on Uniform Traffic Control Devices (MUTCD) into evidence, even though it was evidence of a minimum



**Evidence on Motions (Cont'd)**

standard of care, the trial court could not determine if MUTCD created negligence per se. *Donaldson v. DOT*, 236 Ga. App. 411, 511 S.E.2d 210 (1999).

While portions of the Manual on Uniform Traffic Control Devices (MUTCD) were testified to by expert witnesses sufficient to establish a minimum standard of care for ordinary negligence purposes, such testimony was insufficient for either the trial or the appellate court to determine that such portion of MUTCD created negligence per se. *Donaldson v. DOT*, 236 Ga. App. 411, 511 S.E.2d 210 (1999).

**Proper procedure in disposing of matters in abatement before trial** is found in Ga. L. 1972, p. 689, §§ 4 and 5 (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-12(d)) and subsection (b) of Ga. L. 1968, p. 1104, § 10 (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-43). *Ogden Equip. Co. v. Talmadge Farms, Inc.*, 232 Ga. 614, 208 S.E.2d 459 (1974); *Kirkpatrick v. Mackey*, 162 Ga. App. 876, 293 S.E.2d 461 (1982); *Dawson v. McCart*, 169 Ga. App. 434, 313 S.E.2d 135 (1984); *Derbyshire v. United Bldrs. Supplies, Inc.*, 194 Ga. App. 840, 392 S.E.2d 37 (1990).

Motions in abatement are heard under the provisions of subsection (b) of O.C.G.A. § 9-11-43, which contemplates consideration of evidence not appearing on the face of the record. *Manufacturers Nat'l Bank v. Tri-State Glass, Inc.*, 201 Ga. App. 253, 410 S.E.2d 808 (1991).

If appellant's summary judgment motion is considered as raising a real party in interest defense, it was properly denied. An objection on this ground may be made at any time up to and including a trial on the merits, which appellant did in its motion in limine and motion for a directed verdict. No case, however, should be dismissed for this reason until a reasonable time has been allowed after objection for ratification of commencement of the action by, or joinder or substitution of, the real party in interest. Accordingly, if appellant renews this objection, the trial court should consider this issue under O.C.G.A. § 9-11-43(b). *Golden Pantry Food Stores, Inc. v. Lay Bros., Inc.*, 266 Ga. App. 645, 597 S.E.2d 659 (2004).

**Defendant was not entitled to jury trial on motion to set aside for lack of jurisdiction** over the person as jurisdiction is a question

for the court. *Montgomery v. USS Agri-Chemical Div.*, 155 Ga. App. 189, 270 S.E.2d 362 (1980).

**Motion to dismiss for lack of jurisdiction** of the defendant, when tried on affidavits pursuant to subsection (b) of O.C.G.A. § 9-11-43, does not become a motion for summary judgment. *Terrell v. Porter*, 189 Ga. App. 778, 377 S.E.2d 540 (1989).

**Hearing on jurisdiction and venue defenses.** — Preliminary hearing over defenses of lack of jurisdiction over the person or subject matter and improper venue, whether made in pleading or by motion, may be heard and determined before trial on the application of any party, and at such hearing factual issues shall be determined by the trial court; moreover, there is no reason why the same type of factual determination should not be made by the trial court in a motion to set aside. *Montgomery v. USS Agri-Chemical Div.*, 155 Ga. App. 189, 270 S.E.2d 362 (1980).

**Procedural requirements for motion to dismiss complied with.** — Order denying motion to dismiss which expressly referred to such motion and stated that ruling was made after oral argument on the issue and after consideration of the pleadings, affidavits, and deposition, comported with procedural requirements that motion to dismiss be determined in accordance with Ga. L. 1972, p. 689, §§ 4 and 5 (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-12(d)) and subsection (b) of Ga. L. 1968, p. 1104, § 10 (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-43). *Hart v. DeLowe Partners, Ltd.*, 147 Ga. App. 715, 250 S.E.2d 169 (1978).

**Oral evidence on summary judgment motion not required.** — While there maybe circumstances in which the court may, in its sound discretion, permit use of oral evidence at a hearing on a motion for summary judgment, as, for example, when both parties agree, there is no requirement that it do so. *Johnson v. Aetna Fin., Inc.*, 139 Ga. App. 452, 228 S.E.2d 299 (1976).

**In hearing on motion for new trial, judge may direct that matter be heard** on affidavits or partly on oral testimony or on depositions. *Johnson v. Johnson*, 244 Ga. 155, 259 S.E.2d 88 (1979).

**Court to give notice and direction of oral hearing.** — In order for motion to be heard orally, this section requires that court make such direction and give notice thereof.

Johnson v. Aetna Fin., Inc., 139 Ga. App. 452, 228 S.E.2d 299 (1976) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-43).

**Consideration of oral testimony.** — Nothing in subsection (b) of O.C.G.A. § 9-11-43 precludes a court from considering oral testimony at a hearing on a motion to dismiss for insufficient service. Franchell v. Clark, 241 Ga. App. 128, 524 S.E.2d 512 (1999).

**Reliance on affidavit justified.** — Where affidavit does not recite that it was based on personal knowledge, but the information therein is consistent with and cumulative of the documentary evidence, and it is uncontroverted by counter-affidavit or other evidence, court is entitled to rely on it. Lott v. Liberty Mut. Ins. Co., 154 Ga. App. 474, 268 S.E.2d 686 (1980).

Trial court erred in dismissing a public employee's Georgia Whistle Blower Statute, O.C.G.A. § 45-1-4, suit as moot as: (1) the employer, the Georgia Department of Corrections, continued to employ grandfathered pharmacists according to an affidavit submitted under O.C.G.A. § 9-11-43; (2) the employee had been a grandfathered pharmacist while employed by the Department; and (3) the appellate court saw no reason, but for the alleged retaliatory action, that the employee would not remain employed as a pharmacist with the Department; the employee's retirement from the Department made the matter moot only if the employee did not want to return to work or could not because the employee was past the mandatory retirement age, but these facts were not apparent from the stipulation that the employee had retired. Hughes v. Ga. Dep't of Corr., 267 Ga. App. 440, 600 S.E.2d 383 (2004).

**Summary judgment motion improper.** — When it is necessary to consider matters outside the pleadings in ruling on a motion to dismiss for failure to prosecute the action in the name of the real party-in-interest, this should be done under the provisions of subsection (b) of O.C.G.A. § 9-11-43 and not by way of a motion for summary judgment under O.C.G.A. § 9-11-56. Warshaw Properties v. Lackey, 170 Ga. App. 101, 316 S.E.2d 482 (1984).

**Motion to dismiss not converted to summary judgment.** — Defendant's motion to dismiss for lack of personal jurisdiction, in-

sufficiency of process, and insufficiency of service of process was not converted to a summary judgment motion upon consideration of matters outside the pleadings, and, thus, dismissal was not directly appealable under the summary judgment statute. Church v. Bell, 213 Ga. App. 44, 443 S.E.2d 677 (1994).

**Tender of evidence to support motion to set aside judgment.** — The trial court shall give directions as to how evidence is to be presented, either by affidavit, deposition, oral testimony, or any combination, and notice of any hearing on the motion to set aside the judgment. Herringdine v. Nalley Equip. Leasing, Ltd., 238 Ga. App. 210, 517 S.E.2d 571 (1999).

### Law of Other Jurisdictions

**Subsection (c) is equivalent to Federal Rule of Civil Procedure 44.1,** and any construction given to the federal rule is applicable to that subsection. Old Hickory Prods. Co. v. Hickory Specialties, Inc., 366 F. Supp. 913 (N.D. Ga. 1973) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-43).

**There are two separate and distinct parts in subsection (c)** of this section, each of which has a separate and distinct function. Souchak v. Close, 132 Ga. App. 248, 207 S.E.2d 708 (1974) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-43).

**First sentence of subsection (c) concerns notice,** and requires any party who intends to raise an issue concerning the law of another state to give notice in that party's pleadings or other reasonable written notice; this is to give the court and the party's adversary an opportunity to prepare concerning it. Souchak v. Close, 132 Ga. App. 248, 207 S.E.2d 708 (1974) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-43).

**Second sentence of subsection (c) presupposes compliance with first sentence.** — Second sentence of subsection (c) of this section concerns determination of foreign law; it presupposes that first sentence, as to notice, has been complied with, and is conditional thereon. Souchak v. Close, 132 Ga. App. 248, 207 S.E.2d 708 (1974) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-43).

**Notice requirement instituted by subsection (c).** — On its face, subsection (c) of this section ends requirement that foreign law must be pleaded and proved, substituting instead requirement that party who wishes to



**Law of Other Jurisdictions (Cont'd)**

introduce law of a foreign state or country must give reasonable written notice of that party's intention. *Old Hickory Prods. Co. v. Hickory Specialties, Inc.*, 366 F. Supp. 913 (N.D. Ga. 1973) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-43).

**Notice of intention to rely on foreign law required.** — Subsection (c) of this section requires that whoever would rely on foreign law must give notice of such intention to the other party. *Ramseur v. American Mgt. Ass'n*, 155 Ga. App. 340, 270 S.E.2d 880 (1980) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-43).

Where the first notice of intent to rely upon foreign law was made at a hearing on a motion for directed verdict, the notice was insufficient to provide the court and opposing counsel an opportunity to prepare. *Fortson v. Fortson*, 204 Ga. App. 827, 421 S.E.2d 106 (1992).

**Notice of intent to rely on foreign law filed some two weeks before pretrial conference** is sufficient compliance with O.C.G.A. § 9-11-43. *Shannon v. Toronto-Dominion Bank*, 168 Ga. App. 279, 308 S.E.2d 682 (1983).

**Oral notice by defendant given during argument** in support of motion for directed verdict of the defendant's intention to rely on Alabama law was statutorily unsound and required reversal of directed verdict in the defendant's favor. *Plant v. Trust Co.*, 164 Ga. App. 387, 297 S.E.2d 37 (1982).

**Responsibility on party wishing to raise foreign law issue.** — Subsection (c) of this section places responsibility on the party who intends to raise an issue concerning the law of another state. *Souchak v. Close*, 132 Ga. App. 248, 207 S.E.2d 708 (1974) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-43).

Notice of intent is required to raise an issue of foreign law, to establish such law by compliance with statutory means (O.C.G.A. §§ 9-11-43(c), 24-1-4, and 24-7-24), or cause a duty to be imposed on a court to judicially recognize any relevant, existing foreign law. *Samay v. Som*, 213 Ga. App. 812, 446 S.E.2d 230 (1994).

Notice pleading philosophy of subsection (c) of this section places upon the party intending to rely upon laws of another state responsibility of providing opponent, as well as court, with notice of such intent. *Berry v. Jeff Hunt Mach. Co.*, 148 Ga. App. 35, 250

S.E.2d 813 (1978) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-43).

**Foreign statutes need not be pleaded in order to be relied upon.** *Atlanta Newspapers, Inc. v. Shaw*, 123 Ga. App. 848, 182 S.E.2d 683 (1971).

**Pleading and proof requirement.** — Proof of law or regulations, other than the Official Code of Georgia and state regulations promulgated under the Administrative Procedure Act, O.C.G.A. Ch. 13, T. 50, must be pled and proved under O.C.G.A. § 9-11-43, because judicial notice cannot be taken of rules, regulations, and ordinances not authorized for publication. *Donaldson v. DOT*, 236 Ga. App. 411, 511 S.E.2d 210 (1999).

**Pleading and proof requirement discarded.** — With enactment of subsection (c) of this section, requirement of pleading and proof of foreign law as a question of fact was discarded, along with attendant presumption of identity of common law. *Old Hickory Prods. Co. v. Hickory Specialties, Inc.*, 366 F. Supp. 913 (N.D. Ga. 1973) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-43).

Where law of South Carolina was not pleaded or proved, law of Georgia would be applied in interpreting and giving effect to custody judgment of such sister state. *Sandifer v. Lynch*, 244 Ga. 369, 260 S.E.2d 78 (1979).

**Foreign law presumed same as Georgia law.** — Where no evidence as to Kentucky law was introduced, it will be presumed to be the same as Georgia law. *Earley v. Earley*, 165 Ga. App. 483, 300 S.E.2d 814 (1983).

Where a question is raised whether or not service by certified mail in Georgia as to a foreign suit was proper under foreign law, in the absence of such proof, the law of this state obtains, and where the evidence before the trial court fails to disclose that the defendant in the foreign court was served according to the Georgia long-arm statute, the trial court errs in granting summary judgment in favor of the plaintiff. *Southeastern Metal Prods., Inc. v. Horger*, 166 Ga. App. 205, 303 S.E.2d 536 (1983).

Absent proper introduction and proof of the law of a sister state, it is presumed that such foreign law is the same as that of Georgia. *Abruzzino v. F & M Bank*, 168 Ga. App. 639, 309 S.E.2d 911 (1983).

In an action to domesticate a New York default judgment, the trial court properly applied Georgia law because the judgment



debtor did not give notice pursuant to subsection (c) of O.C.G.A. § 9-11-43, nor did the debtor prove New York law as required by O.C.G.A. § 24-7-24. *Giarratano v. Clickman*, 232 Ga. App. 75, 501 S.E.2d 266 (1998).

**No judicial notice of foreign law absent notice or evidence thereof.** — Where party gave no notice in the party's pleadings or other reasonable written notice of intent to raise issue of law of sister state, nor was any evidence adduced as to such law, court could not take judicial notice thereof. *Lauer v. Bodner*, 137 Ga. App. 851, 225 S.E.2d 69 (1976).

**Subsection (c) controls determination of substantive foreign law.** *Old Hickory Prods. Co. v. Hickory Specialties, Inc.*, 366 F. Supp. 913 (N.D. Ga. 1973) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-43).

Subsection (c) of this section governs state courts' consideration of laws of other states, as well as other countries. *Old Hickory Prods. Co. v. Hickory Specialties, Inc.*, 366 F. Supp. 913 (N.D. Ga. 1973) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-43).

Subsection (c) of this section, as a whole, governs the determination of foreign law. *Ramseur v. American Mgt. Ass'n*, 155 Ga. App. 340, 270 S.E.2d 880 (1980) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-43).

**One objective of subsection (c) is to abandon fact characterization of foreign law** and to make the process of determining alien law identical with the method of ascertaining domestic law to the extent possible. *Old Hickory Prods. Co. v. Hickory Specialties, Inc.*, 366 F. Supp. 913 (N.D. Ga. 1973) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-43).

**Determination of foreign law as cooperative venture.** — Notice requirement of subsection (c) of this section and mode of proof were deliberately left flexible and informal to encourage court and counsel to regard determination of foreign law as a cooperative venture requiring open and unstructured dialogue among all concerned; thus, judicial practice of automatically refusing to engage in research or to assist or direct counsel would be inconsistent with one of that subsection's basic premises. *Old Hickory Prods. Co. v. Hickory Specialties, Inc.*, 366 F. Supp. 913 (N.D. Ga. 1973) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-43).

**Courts should take active role in process of ascertaining foreign law.** *Old Hickory*

*Prods. Co. v. Hickory Specialties, Inc.*, 366 F. Supp. 913 (N.D. Ga. 1973).

**Whenever possible, foreign law issues should be resolved on their merits** and on the basis of a full evaluation of the available materials. *Old Hickory Prods. Co. v. Hickory Specialties, Inc.*, 366 F. Supp. 913 (N.D. Ga. 1973).

**Subsection (c) supersedes case law, precluding use of Southern Reporter** as a relevant source of Florida law, if the trial court so decides, irrespective of whether the Florida cases as therein reported are or are not "published by authority." *Smith v. Davis*, 121 Ga. App. 704, 175 S.E.2d 28 (1970) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-43).

**Tennessee "slip opinions" were not "published by authority"** and were therefore not binding on the court, with or without introduction of proof. *Swafford v. Globe Am. Cas. Co.*, 187 Ga. App. 730, 371 S.E.2d 180, cert. denied, 187 Ga. App. 909, 371 S.E.2d 180 (1988).

**Consideration of any relevant material permitted.** — Subsection (c) of this section permits court to consider any material relevant to foreign law issue, whether submitted by counsel or unearthed by the court's own research, without regard to its admissibility under the rules of evidence. *Old Hickory Prods. Co. v. Hickory Specialties, Inc.*, 366 F. Supp. 913 (N.D. Ga. 1973) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-43).

**Burden of proof of validity of foreign judgment in action to domesticate.** — Although law which provides that judicial notice or recognition of foreign laws will not occur unless the foreign laws are produced to the court was modified by subsection (c) of this section, if defendant defends action to domesticate by making a collateral attack on the foreign judgment, burden is not on defendant to prove that the judgment is no good under the foreign law. *Ramseur v. American Mgt. Ass'n*, 155 Ga. App. 340, 270 S.E.2d 880 (1980) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-43).

Where collateral attack is made on a foreign judgment for lacking elements necessary for full faith and credit, burden is on party who wishes to have it enforced to prove that it is good under the laws of the state where rendered. *Ramseur v. American Mgt. Ass'n*, 155 Ga. App. 340, 270 S.E.2d 880 (1980).

Where jurisdiction is neither alleged nor

**Law of Other Jurisdictions (Cont'd)**

proved in foreign default judgment, the issue may be raised in this statute in defense of an action on the judgment in a state court, but this does not shift the burden of proving lack of jurisdiction under foreign law to defendant. *Ramseur v. American Mgt. Ass'n*, 155 Ga. App. 340, 270 S.E.2d 880 (1980).

**Mere proof or admission of fact of duly certified and attested foreign judgment** is not prima facie proof of anything except

that the judgment was rendered. *Ramseur v. American Mgt. Ass'n*, 155 Ga. App. 340, 270 S.E.2d 880 (1980).

**Foreign order found improperly certified in accordance with Georgia law.** See *South-eastern Metal Prods., Inc. v. Horger*, 166 Ga. App. 205, 303 S.E.2d 536 (1983).

**Intent to rely on federal law.** — O.C.G.A. § 9-11-43(c) does not require notice of intent to rely on federal law. *Six Flags over Ga. II, L.P. v. Kull*, 276 Ga. 210, 576 S.E.2d 880 (2003).

**RESEARCH REFERENCES**

**Am. Jur. 2d.** — 3 Am. Jur. 2d, Affidavits, §§ 6, 18, 19. 29 Am. Jur. 2d, Evidence, §§ 109-112, 258-260. 75 Am. Jur. 2d, Trial, § 321 et seq.

**C.J.S.** — 32 C.J.S., Evidence, § 628. 35B C.J.S., Federal Civil Procedure, §§ 952-958. 88 C.J.S., Trial, § 141 et seq. 98 C.J.S., Witnesses, § 390 et seq.

**ALR.** — Federal Rule 43(a) as applied to testimony concerning transaction or conversation with person deceased, 170 ALR 1242.

Necessity and propriety of counteraffidavits in opposition to motion for new trial in civil case, 7 ALR3d 1000.

Pleading and proof of law of foreign country, 75 ALR3d 177.

Admissibility of oral testimony at state summary judgment hearing, 53 ALR4th 527.

Closed-circuit television witness examination, 61 ALR4th 1155.

**9-11-44. Official records.**

(a) *Proof of lack of record.* A written statement, signed by an officer having the custody of an official record or by his deputy, that after diligent search no record or entry of a specified tenor is found to exist in the records of his office, accompanied by a certificate attesting to his custody of the official record relating to such matters, is admissible as evidence that the records of his office contain no such record or entry.

(b) *Other proof.* This Code section does not prevent the proof of official records or of entry or lack of entry therein by any method authorized by any applicable statutes or by the rules of evidence at common law. (Ga. L. 1967, p. 226, § 20.)

**U.S. Code.** — For provisions of Federal Rules of Civil Procedure, Rule 44, see 28 U.S.C.

**JUDICIAL DECISIONS**

**Certification by superior court clerk.** — It is entirely proper for clerk of superior court, as custodian of court's records, to certify what appears or does not appear upon the

minutes of the court. *Thompson v. Cheatham*, 244 Ga. 116, 259 S.E.2d 62 (1979).

## RESEARCH REFERENCES

- Am. Jur. 2d.** — 29A Am. Jur. 2d, Evidence, §§ 887 et seq., 974-977. relating to proof of official records, 70 ALR2d 1227; 41 ALR Fed. 784.
- C.J.S.** — 32A C.J.S., Evidence, § 1106. Proof of foreign official record under Rule 44(a)(2) of Federal Rules of Civil Procedure, 41 ALR Fed. 784.
- ALR.** — Federal Civil Procedure Rule 44 and Federal Criminal Procedure Rule 27, procedure, 41 ALR Fed. 784.

### 9-11-45. Subpoena for taking depositions; objections; place of examination.

(a)(1)(A) The clerk of the superior court of the county in which the action is pending or the clerk of any court of record in the county where the deposition is to be taken shall issue subpoenas for the persons sought to be deposed, upon request.

(B) Upon agreement of the parties, an attorney, as an officer of the court, may issue and sign a subpoena for the person sought to be deposed on behalf of a court in which the attorney is authorized to practice or a court for a venue in which a deposition is compelled by the subpoena, if the deposition pertains to an action pending in a court in which the attorney is authorized to practice.

(C) Subpoenas issued pursuant to this paragraph shall be issued and served in accordance with law governing issuance of subpoenas for attendance at court, except as to issuance by an attorney. The subpoena may command the person to whom it is directed to produce and permit inspection and copying of designated books, papers, documents, or tangible things which constitute or contain matters within the scope of the examination permitted by subsection (b) of Code Section 9-11-26, but in that event the subpoena will be subject to subsection (c) of Code Section 9-11-26; or the court, upon motion made promptly and in any event at or before the time specified in the subpoena for compliance therewith, may quash or modify the subpoena if it is unreasonable and oppressive, or condition denial of the motion upon the advancement by the person in whose behalf the subpoena is issued of the reasonable cost of producing the books, papers, documents, or tangible things.

(2) The person to whom the subpoena is directed may, within ten days after the service thereof or on or before the time specified in the subpoena for compliance, if such time is less than ten days after service, serve upon the attorney designated in the subpoena written objection to inspection or copying of any or all of the designated materials. If objection is made, the party serving the subpoena shall not be entitled to inspect and copy the materials except pursuant to an order of the court from which the subpoena was issued. The party serving the subpoena may, if objection has been made, move, upon notice to the deponent, for



an order at any time before or during the taking of the deposition, provided that nothing in this Code section shall be construed as requiring the issuance of a subpoena to compel a party to attend and give his deposition or produce documents at the taking of his deposition where a notice of deposition under Code Section 9-11-30 has been given or a request under Code Section 9-11-34 has been served, such notice or request to a party being enforceable by motion under Code Section 9-11-37.

(b) A person who is to give a deposition may be required to attend an examination:

(1) In the county wherein he resides or is employed or transacts his business in person;

(2) In any county in which he is served with a subpoena while therein; or

(3) At any place which is not more than 30 miles from the county seat of the county wherein the witness resides, is employed, or transacts his business in person. (Ga. L. 1967, p. 226, § 19; Ga. L. 1972, p. 510, § 11; Ga. L. 1997, p. 457, § 1.)

**Cross references.** — Subpoenas and notices to produce generally, § 24-10-20 et seq.

**U.S. Code.** — For provisions of Federal Rules of Civil Procedure, Rule 45, see 28 U.S.C.

**Law reviews.** — For article comparing sections of the Georgia Civil Practice Act

with preexisting provisions of the Georgia Code, see 3 Ga. St. B.J. 295 (1967). For annual survey on trial practice and procedure, see 42 Mercer L. Rev. 469 (1990). For article commenting on the 1997 amendment of this section, see 14 Georgia St. U. L. Rev. 16 (1997).

## JUDICIAL DECISIONS

**Non-resident who files a lawsuit in Georgia** may, in the court's discretion, be compelled to give a deposition in Georgia. *Warehouse Home Furn. Distrib., Inc. v. Davenport*, 261 Ga. 853, 413 S.E.2d 195 (1992).

**Applicable to deponents who must be subpoenaed.** — O.C.G.A. § 9-11-45 provides for treatment of deponents for whom subpoenas must be issued (i.e., witnesses) that is distinct from the treatment of deponents for whom only a notice of deposition must be given (i.e., parties). *Warehouse Home Furn. Distrib., Inc. v. Davenport*, 261 Ga. 853, 413 S.E.2d 195 (1992).

**Geographic limits in subsection (b) do not apply to parties.** — The holding in *Blanton v. Blanton*, 259 Ga. 622, 385 S.E.2d 672 (1989), concerning the geographic limitations of subsection (b) of O.C.G.A.

§ 9-11-45, is not applicable where a notice of deposition has issued to a party in the lawsuit. *Warehouse Home Furn. Distrib., Inc. v. Davenport*, 261 Ga. 853, 413 S.E.2d 195 (1992).

**An out-of-state resident cannot be compelled to come to Georgia** for the purpose of taking a deposition. *Blanton v. Blanton*, 259 Ga. 622, 385 S.E.2d 672 (1989).

**Subpoena properly quashed.** — Trial court properly quashed a deposition subpoena to an arbitrator as the trial court was authorized to find that it could determine whether the arbitrator acted in disregard of the law on the record; the deposition of the arbitrator was not needed. *Doman v. Stapleton*, 272 Ga. App. 114, 611 S.E.2d 673 (2005).

**Cited in** *Brown v. State*, 238 Ga. 98, 231 S.E.2d 65 (1976).

## RESEARCH REFERENCES

**Am. Jur. 2d.** — 23 Am. Jur. 2d, Depositions and Discovery, §§ 203-216.

**C.J.S.** — 26A C.J.S., Depositions, §§ 59-66. 27 C.J.S., Discovery, §§ 48, 51. 98 C.J.S., Witnesses, §§ 20-31.

**ALR.** — Subpoena duces tecum for production of items held by a foreign custodian in another country, 82 ALR2d 1403.

## 9-11-46. Exceptions unnecessary; objections to rulings or orders.

(a) Formal exceptions to rulings or orders of the court are unnecessary. For all purposes for which an exception has heretofore been necessary, it is sufficient that a party, at the time the ruling or order of the court is made or sought, makes known to the court the action which he desires the court to take or his objection to the action of the court and his grounds therefor; and, if a party has no opportunity to object to a ruling or order at the time it is made, the absence of an objection does not thereafter prejudice him.

(b) When motion for mistrial or other like relief is made, the question is thereby presented as to whether the moving party is entitled to the relief therein sought or to any lesser relief, and where such motion is denied in whole or in part, it shall not be necessary that the moving party thereafter renew his motion or otherwise seek further ruling by the court. (Ga. L. 1966, p. 609, § 46.)

**U.S. Code.** — For provisions of Federal Rules of Civil Procedure, Rule 46, see 28 U.S.C.

## JUDICIAL DECISIONS

## ANALYSIS

GENERAL CONSIDERATION  
OBJECTIONS  
MISTRIALS

## General Consideration

**Editor's notes.** — In light of the similarity of the provisions, decisions under former Code 1993, Title 81, are included in the annotations for this Code section.

**Party cannot merely agree to trial procedure.** — Although a party need not except to an unfavorable ruling, the party cannot merely agree to the procedure directed by the trial court; neither can the party engage in conduct or trial procedure which aids in fostering the ruling of which the party later seeks to complain. *Fabe v. Floyd*, 199 Ga. App. 322, 405 S.E.2d 265, cert. denied, 199 Ga. App. 906, 405 S.E.2d 265 (1991).

**Cited in** *Lane v. State*, 118 Ga. App. 688,

165 S.E.2d 474 (1968); *State Hwy. Dep't v. Cantrell*, 119 Ga. App. 241, 166 S.E.2d 604 (1969); *Georgia Power Co. v. Slappey*, 121 Ga. App. 534, 174 S.E.2d 361 (1970); *Davis v. Camp Concrete Prods. Co.*, 122 Ga. App. 551, 177 S.E.2d 798 (1970); *Seaboard Coast Line R.R. v. Wallace*, 123 Ga. App. 490, 181 S.E.2d 542 (1971); *Clyatt v. State*, 126 Ga. App. 779, 192 S.E.2d 417 (1972); *Moorehead v. Counts*, 130 Ga. App. 453, 203 S.E.2d 553 (1973); *Carter v. State*, 141 Ga. App. 464, 233 S.E.2d 856 (1977); *Waddill v. Waddill*, 143 Ga. App. 806, 240 S.E.2d 129 (1977); *Burce v. State*, 146 Ga. App. 383, 246 S.E.2d 412 (1978); *Georgia Power Co. v. Green*, 158 Ga. App. 717, 282 S.E.2d 145

**General Consideration (Cont'd)**

(1981); *Gee v. Chattahoochee Tractor Sales, Inc.*, 172 Ga. App. 351, 323 S.E.2d 176 (1984); *Stone v. State*, 177 Ga. App. 750, 341 S.E.2d 280 (1986); *Oden v. Legacy Ford-Mercury, Inc.*, 222 Ga. App. 666, 476 S.E.2d 43 (1996).

**Objections**

**Subsection (a) of this section does not exempt party from voicing some objection** to remarks that have the effect of excluding certain evidence from jury's consideration, where such party has opportunity to object. *Sancken Assoc. v. Stokes*, 119 Ga. App. 282, 166 S.E.2d 924 (1969); *Stephenson v. Wildwood Farms, Inc.*, 194 Ga. App. 728, 391 S.E.2d 706 (1990) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-46).

**Under subsection (a), objecting party may either make known to court action which the opposing party desires court to take**, such as mistrial, or make known the party's objection to court's action and ground therefor. *Speagle v. Nationwide Mut. Fire Ins. Co.*, 138 Ga. App. 384, 226 S.E.2d 459 (1976), distinguishing *Seaboard Coast Line R.R. v. Wallace*, 227 Ga. 363, 180 S.E.2d 743 (1971), and *Averette v. Oliver*, 128 Ga. App. 54, 195 S.E.2d 925 (1973), as dealing with prejudicial argument and improper conduct of opposing counsel. (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-46).

**It is clear that, prior to enactment of subsection (a) of O.C.G.A. § 9-11-46, there were four, rather than three, recognized "available actions"** which the trial court could be requested to take with regard to allegedly improper closing argument in either a civil or a criminal case; in addition to the present three "available actions", counsel was also authorized merely to object on stated grounds and thereby implicitly request that the trial court acknowledge the impropriety of the closing argument by sustaining the objections thereto, however nothing in subsection (a) supports the conclusion that, contrary to this prior authority, a mere objection on stated grounds should no longer be considered a viable request for "available action" in civil cases. *Garner v. Victory Express, Inc.*, 264 Ga. 171, 442 S.E.2d 455 (1994).

**Affidavit attached to brief as sufficient objection.** — In a proceeding by a lessor for compensation for an easement on con-

demned property, lessor's affidavit in response to the condemnor's motion for direction making known to the court that the issue before the court involved questions of law and fact was sufficient to raise the issue on appeal. *S & S Food Servs., Inc. v. DOT*, 222 Ga. App. 579, 475 S.E.2d 197 (1996).

**Invocation of judicial ruling unnecessary on court's erroneous expression of opinion.**

— Where the error is an expression of opinion from the bench, the error has already been committed without necessity of invoking a judicial ruling to present reviewable error. *Speagle v. Nationwide Mut. Fire Ins. Co.*, 138 Ga. App. 384, 226 S.E.2d 459 (1976), distinguishing *Seaboard Coast Line R.R. v. Wallace*, 227 Ga. 363, 180 S.E.2d 743 (1971), and *Averette v. Oliver*, 128 Ga. App. 54, 195 S.E.2d 925 (1973), as dealing with prejudicial argument and improper conduct of opposing counsel.

**Relief available on objection to argument.**

— Where there is objection to argument, granting of the following forms of relief are available to court: (1) an instruction or admonition to the jury to disregard the improper argument; or, if this is deemed inadequate to remove the harmful effect, (2) instruction or admonition of the jury plus a reprimand or rebuke of offending counsel; or, as a last resort, (3) mistrial. *Averette v. Oliver*, 128 Ga. App. 54, 195 S.E.2d 925 (1973).

**Seaboard Coast Line R. Co.**, 227 Ga. 363, 180 S.E.2d 743 (1971) is overruled and *Hall v. State*, 180 Ga. App. 881, 350 S.E.2d 801 (1986), which sets forth the applicable requirements for the preservation of error in closing argument in a criminal case, is henceforth to be followed and applied in addressing an enumeration of error which relates to allegedly improper closing argument in a civil case. *Garner v. Victory Express, Inc.*, 264 Ga. 171, 442 S.E.2d 455 (1994).

**Hearing on attorney's fees.** — Trial court erred in awarding a property owner \$7,515 in attorney fees under O.C.G.A. § 48-5-311(g)(4)(B)(ii) against a county board of tax assessors after a jury valued the property in question substantially lower than the board's valuation; the record did not support the trial court's conclusion that the property was returned for taxation by operation of law pursuant to O.C.G.A.



§ 48-5-20(a)(2), and the board did not waive its objection to the fees, because the trial court did not hold a hearing on the issue of the attorney's fees, O.C.G.A. § 9-11-46(a), and the board therefore did not have an opportunity to object to the award. *Fulton County Bd. of Tax Assessors v. Butner*, 258 Ga. App. 68, 573 S.E.2d 100 (2002).

**Directed verdicts.** — When the trial court sua sponte grants a directed verdict, the party against whom the verdict was directed may challenge the grant by timely appeal notwithstanding the lack of either an objection or exception to the trial court's ruling. *Wade v. Polytech. Indus., Inc.*, 202 Ga. App. 18, 413 S.E.2d 468 (1991).

**To make an objection to evidence available in reviewing court,** it must appear that objection was made in trial court, and upon what grounds. *Miller v. Coleman*, 213 Ga. 125, 97 S.E.2d 313 (1957) (decided under former Code 1933, T. 81).

**For appellate court to reverse judgment refusing to grant mistrial,** it must affirmatively appear that a mistrial was essential to preserve party's right to a fair trial. *Fievet v. Curl*, 96 Ga. App. 535, 101 S.E.2d 181 (1957) (decided under former Code 1933, T. 81).

### Mistrials

**Trial judge, in passing on motions for mistrial, has broad discretion,** dependent on

circumstances of each case, which will not be disturbed unless manifestly abused. *Houston v. Roberts*, 150 Ga. App. 350, 258 S.E.2d 34 (1979).

**Corrective measure for improper admission of evidence in discretion of court.** — Where motion for mistrial is made on ground that inadmissible evidence was placed before jury, corrective measure to be taken by trial court is largely a matter of discretion, and where proper corrective measures are taken and there is no abuse of discretion, refusal to grant a mistrial is not error. *Rutledge v. State*, 152 Ga. App. 755, 264 S.E.2d 244 (1979).

**Mistrial for improper remarks of counsel on motion of either party.** — Former Code 1933, § 81-1009 (see O.C.G.A. § 9-10-185) had been modified by subsection (b) of Ga. L. 1966, p. 609, § 46 (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-46), so that trial court in a civil case may, upon motion of either party, grant a mistrial for improper remarks of counsel. *Counts v. Moorehead*, 232 Ga. 220, 206 S.E.2d 40 (1974).

**Disclosure of insurance policy as ground for mistrial.** — In an ordinary negligence case, not only is a liability insurance policy of a litigant not admissible in evidence, but disclosure to the jury of mere existence of such contract is ground for mistrial. *City Council v. Lee*, 153 Ga. App. 94, 264 S.E.2d 683 (1980).

## RESEARCH REFERENCES

**Am. Jur. 2d.** — 75 Am. Jur. 2d, Trial, §§ 395 et seq., 483 et seq. 75B Am. Jur. 2d, Trial, §§ 1462, 1694, 1701, 1722-1726.

**C.J.S.** — 4 C.J.S., Appeal and Error, §§ 202, 222. 35B C.J.S., Federal Civil Procedure, § 949. 88 C.J.S., Trial, § 140.

**ALR.** — What constitutes accused's consent to court's discharge of jury or to grant of state's motion for mistrial which will con-

stitute waiver of former jeopardy plea, 63 ALR2d 782.

Contact or communication between juror and outsider during trial of civil case as ground for mistrial, new trial, or reversal, 64 ALR2d 158.

Right to withdraw motion for mistrial, 100 ALR2d 375.

## 9-11-47. Jurors.

(a) The parties may by written stipulation, filed of record, stipulate that the jury shall consist of any number less than that fixed by statute.

(b) The court may direct that one or two jurors in addition to the regular panel be called and impaneled to sit as alternate jurors. Alternate jurors in the order in which they are called shall replace jurors who become or are

found to be unable or disqualified to perform their duties. Alternate jurors shall be drawn in the same manner, shall have the same qualifications, shall be subject to the same examination and challenges, shall take the same oath, and shall have the same functions, powers, facilities, and privileges as the principal jurors. An alternate juror who does not replace a principal juror may be discharged. However, if the court deems it advisable, it may direct that one or more of the alternate jurors be kept in the custody of one or more court officers, separate and apart from the regular jurors, until the jury has agreed upon a verdict. If one or two alternate jurors are called, each party is entitled to one peremptory challenge in addition to those otherwise allowed by law. The additional peremptory challenge may be used only against an alternate juror, and the other peremptory challenges allowed by law shall not be used against the alternates. (Ga. L. 1966, p. 609, § 47; Ga. L. 1967, p. 226, § 34; Ga. L. 1989, p. 243, § 1; Ga. L. 1993, p. 91, § 9.)

**Cross references.** — Trial by jury generally, Ga. Const. 1983, Art. I, Sec. I, Para. XI. For further provisions regarding selection of jurors in civil cases, § 15-12-122 et seq. Selection of juries, Uniform Superior Court Rules, Rule 11.

**U.S. Code.** — For provisions of Federal Rules of Civil Procedure, Rule 47, see 28 U.S.C.

## JUDICIAL DECISIONS

**Twelve member juries in superior courts.** — Under this state's Constitution and statutes, a jury in the superior courts must be composed of 12 members. *First Fid. Ins. Corp. v. Busbia*, 128 Ga. App. 485, 197 S.E.2d 396 (1973).

**Equity jury requires 12 members.** — When the trial court does authorize a jury trial in an equity case, the composition of the jury is governed by the law which controls those cases in which there is a right to a jury trial, and where such a right is neither waived nor stipulated against, the trial court may not proceed with less than a twelve-person jury. *Hague v. Pitts*, 262 Ga. 777, 425 S.E.2d 636 (1993).

**Agreement to accept verdict by less than twelve jurors.** — Since legislature has recognized that in civil cases there is nothing sacerdotal in the number 12 agreement to accept a verdict by less than 12 jurors is not contrary to public policy. *Phillips v. Meadow Garden Hosp.*, 139 Ga. App. 541, 228 S.E.2d 714 (1976).

**Cited** in *Cail v. Griffin*, 224 Ga. 431, 162 S.E.2d 356 (1968); *Pittman v. Pebbles*, 148 Ga. App. 64, 251 S.E.2d 30 (1978); *Bisno v. Biloon*, 161 Ga. App. 351, 291 S.E.2d 66 (1982), overruled on other grounds, *State ex rel. McKenna v. McKenna*, 253 Ga. 6, 315 S.E.2d 885 (1984).

## RESEARCH REFERENCES

**Am. Jur. 2d.** — 47 Am. Jur. 2d, Jury, §§ 188-190. 75B Am. Jur. 2d, Trials, §§ 1695-1697, 1753, 1756, 1758.

**C.J.S.** — 50A C.J.S., Juries, §§ 264-267.

**ALR.** — Misconduct of juror which will authorize or require withdrawal of juror, 86 ALR 928.

Right to consent to trial of criminal case

before less than twelve jurors; and effect of consent upon jurisdiction to proceed with less than twelve, 105 ALR 1114.

Peremptory challenge after acceptance of juror, 3 ALR2d 499.

Constitutionality and construction of statute or court rule relating to alternate or additional jurors or substitution of jurors

during trial, 84 ALR2d 1288; 15 ALR4th 1127; 88 ALR4th 711; 10 ALR Fed. 185; 115 ALR Fed. 381; 119 ALR Fed. 589.

Sufficiency of waiver of full jury, 93 ALR2d 410.

Proper procedure upon illness or other disability of civil case juror, 99 ALR2d 684.

Effectiveness of stipulation of parties or attorneys, notwithstanding its violating form requirements, 7 ALR3d 1394.

Religious belief, affiliation, or prejudice of prospective jurors as proper subject of inquiry or grounds for challenge on voir dire, 95 ALR3d 172.

Presence of alternate juror in jury room as

ground for reversal of state criminal conviction, 15 ALR4th 1127.

Propriety, under state statute or court rule, of substituting state trial juror with alternate after case has been submitted to jury, 88 ALR4th 711.

Jurors as within coverage of workers' compensation acts, 13 ALR5th 444.

Inattention of juror from sleepiness or other cause as ground for reversal or new trial, 59 ALR5th 1.

Substitution, under Rule 24c of Federal Rules of Criminal Procedure, of alternate juror for regular juror before jury retires to consider verdict in federal criminal case, 115 ALR Fed. 381.

## 9-11-48. Reserved.

## 9-11-49. Special verdicts.

(a) The court may require a jury to return only a special verdict in the form of a special written finding upon each issue of fact. In that event the court may submit to the jury written questions susceptible of categorical or other brief answer or may submit written forms of several special findings which might properly be made under the pleadings and evidence; or it may use such other method of submitting the issues and requiring the written findings thereon as it deems most appropriate. The court shall give to the jury such explanation and instruction concerning the matter thus submitted as may be necessary to enable the jury to make its findings upon each issue. If in so doing the court omits any issue of fact raised by the pleadings or by the evidence, each party waives his right to a trial by jury of the issues so omitted unless before the jury retires he demands its submission to the jury. As to an issue omitted without such demand, the court may make a finding; or, if it fails to do so, it shall be deemed to have made a finding in accordance with the judgment on the special verdict.

(b) Upon written request by any party made on or before the call of the case for trial, it shall be the duty of the court to require the jury to return only a special verdict, as provided in subsection (a) of this Code section, in any case involving equitable relief, mandamus, quo warranto, prohibition, a declaratory judgment, and in any other case or proceeding where special verdicts may be specifically required by law. The court shall prescribe the form of the questions for submission to the jury. (Ga. L. 1966, p. 609, § 49; Ga. L. 1967, p. 226, § 21; Ga. L. 1972, p. 689, § 8; Ga. L. 1993, p. 91, § 9.)

**Cross references.** — Submission to jury of issues of fact in proceedings pursuant to petition for declaratory judgment, §§ 9-4-5, 9-4-6.

**U.S. Code.** — For provisions of Federal Rules of Civil Procedure, Rule 49, see 28 U.S.C.

**Law reviews.** — For article, "The Special



Verdict in Civil Cases," see 6 Ga. B.J. 5 (1943). For article discussing liability of corporate directors, officers, and shareholders under the Georgia Business Corporation

Code, and as affected by provisions of the Georgia Civil Practice Act, see 7 Ga. St. B.J. 277 (1971).

## JUDICIAL DECISIONS

**Discretion of court.** — It is within court's discretion as to whether the court will require a special verdict under this section. *Christiansen v. Robertson*, 139 Ga. App. 423, 228 S.E.2d 350, rev'd on other grounds, 237 Ga. 711, 229 S.E.2d 472 (1976) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-49).

Because a special verdict form did not ask the jurors to determine whether the successor owed anything on a promissory note, pursuant to O.C.G.A. § 9-11-49(a), the issue was reserved for the trial court. *Compris Techs., Inc. v. Techwerks, Inc.*, 274 Ga. App. 673, 618 S.E.2d 664 (2005).

Trial court erred in granting a new trial, pursuant to the standard of review under O.C.G.A. §§ 5-5-50 and 5-5-51, to appellee insurer in appellant insurer's declaratory judgment action, after the jury rendered a verdict pursuant to a special verdict form in favor of the appellant, since the form was not defective for including the words "coverage is excluded because" prior to the four potential fact-findings in favor of the appellant; the wording of the form may have been inartful and had mixed questions of law with the factual assertions, but such did not constitute an abuse of the trial court's discretion, as no mandate forbade the use of the language, and the trial court acted within its discretion and authority pursuant to O.C.G.A. § 9-11-49(a). *Gov't Emples. Ins. Co. v. Progressive Cas. Ins. Co.*, 275 Ga. App. 872, 622 S.E.2d 92 (2005).

**Submission for general rather than special verdict not reversible absent abuse of discretion.** — This section provides that court "may" require jury to return a special verdict on written questions, and absent abuse of discretion, appellate court would not reverse trial judge in submitting case for a general rather than a special verdict. *Pressley v. Jennings*, 227 Ga. 366, 180 S.E.2d 896 (1971); *Shivers v. Webster*, 224 Ga. App. 254, 480 S.E.2d 304 (1997) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-49).

**Requirements of special verdict are not met by instructing jury orally as to questions**

which must be resolved by it in arriving at verdict. *Georgia Farm Bureau Mut. Ins. Co. v. Wall*, 242 Ga. 176, 249 S.E.2d 588 (1978).

Where timely written request for special verdict is made in declaratory judgment proceedings, requirements of Ga. L. 1945, p. 137, § 3 (see O.C.G.A. § 9-4-6), relating to submission of fact issues to jury, and of subsection (b) of Ga. L. 1972, p. 689, § 8 (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-49) are not satisfied by instructing jury orally as to questions which must be resolved by it in arriving at verdict. *Frostgate Whses., Inc. v. Cole*, 244 Ga. 782, 262 S.E.2d 98 (1979).

**Special verdict form agreed to by all parties.** — There was no error in the court's explanation to the jury of the special verdict form which previously had been agreed to by all parties, including defendant, where the evidence required a finding of negligence on the part of at least one defendant, as this was not an incident that could have occurred in the absence of negligence. *Branch v. Maxwell*, 203 Ga. App. 553, 417 S.E.2d 176, cert. denied, 203 Ga. App. 905, 417 S.E.2d 176 (1992).

**Absent specific and timely objection, party waives error relating to manner of submission** of questions to jury. *Frostgate Whses., Inc. v. Cole*, 244 Ga. 782, 262 S.E.2d 98 (1979).

Appellant's failure to object to special verdict form until after jury had retired constituted a waiver of rights to do so. *Albert v. Albert*, 164 Ga. App. 783, 298 S.E.2d 612 (1982).

**Charge on proximate cause not waived for failure to make request therefor.** — Rule in subsection (a) of this section that matters not requested to be charged when special verdicts are submitted to the jury are waived obviously does not extend to an element so essential as proximate cause in negligence action, because no jury can impose liability in such action without first determining that plaintiff's injury proximately resulted from defendant's negligence. *Cline v. Kehs*, 146 Ga. App. 350, 246 S.E.2d 329 (1978) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-49).

**A trial court trying a suit for injunction may empanel a jury to render special verdicts**, but the court is not required to do so. *Turner Adv. Co. v. Garcia*, 251 Ga. 46, 302 S.E.2d 547 (1983), cert. denied, 469 U.S. 824, 105 S. Ct. 101, 83 L. Ed. 2d 46 (1984).

**Acceptance of verdict with surplus findings.** — Where prior to submission to the jury the plaintiffs agreed to the form of the general verdict, and did not request a special verdict, the court could have accepted the initial verdict by disregarding the specific and gratuitous findings as surplusage. *Kemp v. Bell-View, Inc.*, 179 Ga. App. 577, 346 S.E.2d 923 (1986).

**No error in court's refusal to submit special verdict form.** — See *News Publishing Co. v. DeBerry*, 171 Ga. App. 787, 321 S.E.2d 112 (1984), cert. denied, 471 U.S. 1053, 105 S. Ct. 2112, 85 L. Ed. 2d 477 (1985); *Tri-Eastern Petro. Corp. v. Glenn's Super Gas, Inc.*, 178 Ga. App. 144, 342 S.E.2d 346 (1986); *Doctors Hosp. v. Bonner*, 195 Ga. App. 152, 392 S.E.2d 897 (1990).

**Cited in** *McLarty v. Springfield Life Ins. Co.*, 223 Ga. 707, 157 S.E.2d 735 (1967); *Allstate Ins. Co. v. Austin*, 120 Ga. App. 430, 170 S.E.2d 840 (1969); *Berry v. Cordell*, 120 Ga. App. 844, 172 S.E.2d 848 (1969); *Stevens v. Stevens*, 227 Ga. 410, 181 S.E.2d 34 (1971); *Harris v. Hardman*, 133 Ga. App. 941, 212 S.E.2d 883 (1975); *Lewis v. Williford*, 235 Ga. 558, 221 S.E.2d 14 (1975); *Nordmann v.*

*International Follies, Inc.*, 147 Ga. App. 77, 250 S.E.2d 794 (1978); *Hurston v. Georgia Farm Bureau Mut. Ins. Co.*, 148 Ga. App. 324, 250 S.E.2d 886 (1978); *Weatherspoon v. K-Mart Enters. of Ga., Inc.*, 149 Ga. App. 424, 254 S.E.2d 418 (1979); *Miller v. Roses' Stores, Inc.*, 151 Ga. App. 158, 259 S.E.2d 162 (1979); *Nestle Co. v. J.H. Ewing & Sons*, 153 Ga. App. 328, 265 S.E.2d 61 (1980); *Rewis v. Browning*, 153 Ga. App. 352, 265 S.E.2d 316 (1980); *Horne v. Drachman*, 247 Ga. 802, 280 S.E.2d 338 (1981); *Southern Educators Assocs. v. Silver*, 245 Ga. 520, 284 S.E.2d 3 (1981); *Cawthon v. Douglas County*, 248 Ga. 760, 286 S.E.2d 30 (1982); *Thorpe v. Benham*, 161 Ga. App. 116, 289 S.E.2d 275 (1982); *Borenstein v. Blumenfeld*, 250 Ga. 606, 299 S.E.2d 727 (1983); *C & W Land Dev. Corp. v. Kaminsky*, 175 Ga. App. 774, 334 S.E.2d 362 (1985); *Omni Express, Inc. v. Cleveland Express, Inc.*, 178 Ga. App. 42, 341 S.E.2d 911 (1986); *Union Camp Corp. v. Helmy*, 258 Ga. 263, 367 S.E.2d 796 (1988); *Hill v. Cochran*, 258 Ga. 473, 371 S.E.2d 94 (1988); *Graves v. United Servs. Auto. Ass'n*, 190 Ga. App. 690, 379 S.E.2d 638 (1989); *Mitchell v. Southern Gen. Ins. Co.*, 194 Ga. App. 218, 390 S.E.2d 79 (1990); *Southern Water Techs., Inc. v. Kile*, 224 Ga. App. 717, 481 S.E.2d 826 (1997); *John Crane, Inc. v. Wommack*, 227 Ga. App. 538, 489 S.E.2d 527 (1997); *Whelan v. Moone*, 242 Ga. App. 795, 531 S.E.2d 727 (2000).

## RESEARCH REFERENCES

**Am. Jur. 2d.** — 75B Am. Jur. 2d, Trial, §§ 1750, 1751, 1835-1837, 1855, 1859-1884.

**C.J.S.** — 35B C.J.S., Federal Civil Procedure, §§ 1003-1011. 89 C.J.S., Trial, §§ 928-937.

**ALR.** — Verdict as affected by agreement in advance among jurors to abide by less than unanimous vote, 73 ALR 93.

Effect of failure of special verdict or special finding to include findings of all ultimate facts or issues, 76 ALR 1137.

Failure of one or more jurors to join in answer to special interrogatory or special verdict as affecting verdict, 155 ALR 586.

Reversible effect of informing jury of the effect that their answers to special interrogatories or special issues may have upon ultimate liability or judgment, 90 ALR2d 1040.

Withdrawal of written special interrogatories or special questions submitted to jury, 91 ALR2d 776.

## 9-11-50. Motions for directed verdict and for judgment notwithstanding the verdict.

(a) *Motion for directed verdict; when made; effect.* A motion for a directed verdict may be made at the close of the evidence offered by an opponent or at the close of the case. A party who moves for a directed verdict at the close

of the evidence offered by an opponent may offer evidence in the event that a motion is not granted without having reserved the right to do so and to the same extent as if the motion had not been made. A motion for a directed verdict which is not granted is not a waiver of trial by jury even though all parties to the action have moved for directed verdicts. A motion for a directed verdict shall state the specific grounds therefor. The order of the court granting a motion for a directed verdict is effective without any assent of the jury. If there is no conflict in the evidence as to any material issue and the evidence introduced, with all reasonable deductions therefrom, shall demand a particular verdict, such verdict shall be directed.

(b) *Motion for judgment notwithstanding the verdict — When made; new trial motion.* Whenever a motion for a directed verdict made at the close of all the evidence is denied or for any reason is not granted, the court is deemed to have submitted the action to the jury subject to a later determination of the legal questions raised by the motion. Not later than 30 days after entry of judgment, a party who has moved for a directed verdict may move to have the verdict and any judgment entered thereon set aside and to have judgment entered in accordance with his motion for a directed verdict; or, if a verdict was not returned, such party, within 30 days after the jury has been discharged, may move for judgment in accordance with his motion for a directed verdict. A motion for a new trial may be joined with this motion, or a new trial may be prayed for in the alternative. If a verdict was returned, the court may allow the judgment to stand or may reopen the judgment and either order a new trial or direct the entry of judgment as if the requested verdict had been directed. If no verdict was returned, the court may direct the entry of judgment as if the requested verdict had been directed or may order a new trial.

(c) *Same — Conditional rulings on grant of motion; motion for new trial by losing party.*

(1) If the motion for judgment notwithstanding the verdict provided for in subsection (b) of this Code section is granted, the court shall also rule on the motion for a new trial, if any, by determining whether it should be granted if the judgment is thereafter vacated or reversed and shall specify the grounds for granting or denying the motion for the new trial. If the motion for a new trial is thus conditionally granted, the order thereon does not affect the finality of the judgment. In case the motion for a new trial has been conditionally granted and the judgment is reversed on appeal, the new trial shall proceed unless the appellate court has otherwise ordered. In case the motion for a new trial has been conditionally denied, the appellee on appeal may assert error in that denial; and, if the judgment is reversed on appeal, subsequent proceedings shall be in accordance with the order of the appellate court.

(2) The party whose verdict has been set aside on motion for judgment notwithstanding the verdict may serve a motion for a new trial not later than 30 days after entry of the judgment notwithstanding the verdict.



(d) *Same — Denial of motion.* If the motion for judgment notwithstanding the verdict is denied, the party who prevailed on that motion may, as appellee, assert grounds entitling him to a new trial in the event the appellate court concludes that the trial court erred in denying the motion for judgment notwithstanding the verdict. If the appellate court reverses the judgment, nothing in this Code section precludes it from determining that the appellee is entitled to a new trial or from directing the trial court to determine whether a new trial shall be granted. -

(e) *Erroneous denial of directed verdict.* Where error is enumerated upon an order denying a motion for directed verdict and the appellate court determines that the motion was erroneously denied, it may direct that judgment be entered below in accordance with the motion or may order that a new trial be had, as the court may determine necessary to meet the ends of justice under the facts of the case. (Ga. L. 1966, p. 609, § 50; Ga. L. 1967, p. 226, §§ 22, 43, 48.)

**Cross references.** — Requirements pertaining to filing of motion for new trial and motion for judgment notwithstanding the verdict where appeal taken from judgment, ruling, or other procedure, § 5-6-36. Question of necessity for setting out portions of record or transcript of evidence in motions for new trial and for judgment notwithstanding the verdict, § 5-6-49.

**U.S. Code.** — For provisions of Federal Rules of Civil Procedure, Rule 50, see 28 U.S.C.

**Law reviews.** — For article discussing motion for judgment notwithstanding the verdict in this state prior to adoption of this section, see 7 Mercer L. Rev. 352 (1956). For article, "The 1967 Amendments to the Georgia Civil Practice Act and the Appellate Procedure Act," see 3 Ga. St. B.J. 383 (1967).

For case comment, "Yost v. Torok and Abusive Litigation: A New Tort to Solve an Old Problem," see 21 Ga. L. Rev. 429 (1986).

JUDICIAL DECISIONS

ANALYSIS

GENERAL CONSIDERATION

DIRECTED VERDICT

- 1. IN GENERAL
- 2. GROUNDS FOR DIRECTED VERDICT
- 3. TIME FOR MOTION

JUDGMENT NOTWITHSTANDING VERDICT

NEW TRIALS

General Consideration

**Editor's notes.** — In light of the similarity of the subject matter, decisions under former Code 1910, §§ 5926 and 6545 and former Code 1933, § 110-104 and Ga. L. 1953, Nov-Dec. Sess., p. 440, and Ga. L. 1959, p. 234 are included in the annotations for this section.

O.C.G.A. § 9-11-50 is patterned after the federal Civil Practice Act, and a court may

turn to it for guidance. Church's Fried Chicken, Inc. v. Lewis, 150 Ga. App. 154, 256 S.E.2d 916 (1979).

**Purpose of this section.** — The purpose of O.C.G.A. § 9-11-50 was to obviate the necessity of a new trial whenever the trial judge finds that he has erroneously refused to direct a verdict. Hart v. Columbus, 125 Ga. App. 625, 188 S.E.2d 422 (1972).

**Construed with federal rules.** — Except for giving presiding judge 30 days for a

**General Consideration (Cont'd)**

change of mind, as contrasted with 10-day period under Federal Rules of Civil Procedure, O.C.G.A. § 9-11-50 is the same as Rule 50, Fed. R. Civ. P. *Hart v. Columbus*, 125 Ga. App. 625, 188 S.E.2d 422 (1972).

**The standard for granting a directed verdict or a judgment notwithstanding the verdict are the same.** *Pendley v. Pendley*, 251 Ga. 30, 302 S.E.2d 554 (1983); *United Fed. Sav. & Loan Ass'n v. Connell*, 166 Ga. App. 329, 304 S.E.2d 131 (1983); *Custom Coating, Inc. v. Parsons*, 188 Ga. App. 506, 373 S.E.2d 291 (1988); *Morris v. Futch*, 193 Ga. App. 132, 386 S.E.2d 905, cert. denied, 193 Ga. App. 910, 386 S.E.2d 905 (1989).

**A grant of either a motion for directed verdict or judgment notwithstanding the verdict is authorized** only when the evidence and all reasonable deductions therefrom demand a verdict in favor of the movant. *Mercer v. Woodard*, 166 Ga. App. 119, 303 S.E.2d 475 (1983).

**Grant of directed verdict or j.n.o.v. as declaration of lack of conflict in evidence.** — The act of directing a verdict or granting a motion for judgment notwithstanding the verdict declares that there is no conflict in the evidence, and that all deductions and inferences from the evidence introduced demand a particular verdict. *Johnson v. Curenton*, 127 Ga. App. 687, 195 S.E.2d 279 (1972).

A verdict shall be directed when there is no conflict in the evidence as to any material issue and the evidence introduced, with all reasonable deductions therefrom, shall demand a particular verdict. *Joiner v. Lane*, 235 Ga. App. 121, 508 S.E.2d 203 (1998).

**Record as it exists at close of trial controls whether verdict should be directed.** *DeLoach v. Myers*, 215 Ga. 255, 109 S.E.2d 777 (1959).

**Substitution of court's judgment for jury's.** — Directing of verdict or granting of motion for judgment notwithstanding the verdict is a very, very grave matter, as by such act, case is taken away from the jury, and court's own judgment is substituted therefor. *Johnson v. Curenton*, 127 Ga. App. 687, 195 S.E.2d 279 (1972).

**Municipal court may be authorized to direct a verdict.** *Lynch v. Southern Express Co.*, 146 Ga. 68, 90 S.E. 527 (1916).

**To refuse to direct verdict is within the discretion of the trial court,** and absent abuse of such discretion, the appellate court will not reverse a case for such refusal. *Claude S. Bennett, Inc. v. Vanneman*, 95 Ga. App. 140, 97 S.E.2d 375 (1957).

**Motion for directed verdict not waiver.** — Where plaintiff and defendant each separately request a directed verdict, the party unsuccessful in its request does not waive its right or have issues submitted to the jury or to except to direction of verdict for the other party. *Yablon v. Metropolitan Life Ins. Co.*, 200 Ga. 693, 38 S.E.2d 534 (1946).

The fact that each party moves for direction of a verdict in that party's favor does not, without more, amount to consent by both parties that case should be disposed of by direction of a verdict for one side or the other. *Roberts v. Wilson*, 198 Ga. 428, 31 S.E.2d 707 (1944).

**Attorney's fees.** — The trial court correctly found that a homebuilder's argument that buyers were not entitled to recover attorney's fees on claims for which the jury did not award money damages was precluded since it was not raised in the homebuilder's motion for directed verdict; thus, the homebuilder was precluded from raising this argument in the motion for judgment non obstante veredicto. *Morrison Homes of Fla., Inc. v. Wade*, 266 Ga. App. 598, 598 S.E.2d 358 (2004).

**Evidence sufficient to withstand motions for directed verdict and judgment notwithstanding the verdict.** See *McFarland v. Hodge Homebuilders, Inc.*, 168 Ga. App. 733, 309 S.E.2d 853 (1983).

**Question on appeal of direct verdict.** — On appeal from order directing a verdict, the question before court is whether the evidence is without conflict as it pertains to the material issues in the case, and thus, when viewed in light most favorable to losing party, whether it demands the verdict ordered. *Aldridge v. Dixie Fire & Cas. Co.*, 223 Ga. 130, 153 S.E.2d 723 (1967).

Direction of verdict for defendant will be affirmed on review where it appears from all the evidence, both for the plaintiff and the defendant, with all reasonable deductions therefrom, that such verdict was demanded. *Riggins v. Equitable Life Assurance Soc'y*, 64 Ga. App. 834, 14 S.E.2d 182 (1941).

**Where there is no evidence in the record to show whether a directed verdict or judg-**

ment notwithstanding the verdict was warranted, the appellate court must assume that the trial court was correct in its denial of the appellant's motions and affirm. *First Fed. Sav. & Loan Ass'n v. White*, 168 Ga. App. 516, 309 S.E.2d 858 (1983).

**Summary judgment compared.** — Although in motions both under O.C.G.A. § 9-11-50 and O.C.G.A. § 9-11-56 the moving party has the burden of showing that the opposite party has not presented sufficient evidence to authorize a jury to find in his favor, a ruling in favor of a movant for summary judgment is a more far-reaching determination. *Hawkins v. Greenberg*, 159 Ga. App. 302, 283 S.E.2d 301 (1981).

## Directed Verdict

### 1. In General

**Essence of motion for directed verdict** is that there is no genuine issue of material fact to be resolved by the trier of facts, and that the movant is entitled to judgment on the law applicable to established facts. *McCarty v. National Life & Accident Ins. Co.*, 107 Ga. App. 178, 129 S.E.2d 408 (1962).

**Granting a directed verdict on a single issue** is entirely consistent with the general purpose of the Civil Practice Act. *Gene Thompson Lumber Co. v. Davis Parmer Lumber Co.*, 189 Ga. App. 573, 377 S.E.2d 15, cert. denied, 189 Ga. App. 912, 377 S.E.2d 15 (1988).

**Signed verdict.** — Under subsection (a) of O.C.G.A. § 9-11-50, no signed verdict is required. *Sirmans v. Jones*, 142 Ga. App. 144, 235 S.E.2d 543 (1977).

Judgment entered upon directed verdict not signed by the jury is not void or illegal. *Morgan v. Mize*, 118 Ga. App. 534, 164 S.E.2d 565 (1968).

**Motion for directed verdict is not essential** where evidence demanded the verdict. *Kelly v. Chrysler Corp.*, 129 Ga. App. 447, 199 S.E.2d 856 (1973) (on motion for rehearing).

**Failure to specify grounds for motion not reversible error.** — Where motion for directed verdict is granted and the moving party is entitled to judgment as a matter of law, such judgment should not be reversed merely because the moving party failed to properly specify grounds on which the mo-

tion was based. *Green v. Knight*, 153 Ga. App. 183, 264 S.E.2d 657 (1980);

In accord with *Green v. Knight*, 153 Ga. App. 183, 264 S.E.2d 657 (1980). See *Boykin v. North*, 218 Ga. App. 435, 461 S.E.2d 598 (1995).

**Fact that both parties move for directed verdict does not constitute waiver** by each party of the right to have fact issues decided by the jury, if fact issues remain. *Walker v. Bush*, 234 Ga. 366, 216 S.E.2d 285 (1975).

**Directed verdict compared to summary judgment.** — Motion for summary judgment is analogous to motion for directed verdict; however, although operation of the motions is essentially the same in reference to those issues upon which movant for summary judgment would have burden of proof at trial, operation is somewhat different made by opponent of the party with the trial burden. *Southern Bell Tel. & Tel. Co. v. Beaver*, 120 Ga. App. 420, 170 S.E.2d 737 (1969).

Trial court's function in ruling on a motion for summary judgment is analogous to the function it performs when ruling on a motion for directed verdict. *McCarty v. National Life & Accident Ins. Co.*, 107 Ga. App. 178, 129 S.E.2d 408 (1962).

Trial court's function in ruling on a motion for summary judgment is analogous to function it performs when ruling on motion for directed verdict; the essence of both motions is that there is no genuine issue of material fact to be resolved by the trier of facts, and that the movant is entitled to judgment on the applicable law. *Standard Accident Ins. Co. v. Ingalls Iron Works Co.*, 109 Ga. App. 574, 136 S.E.2d 505 (1964).

Trial court's function in ruling on a motion for summary judgment is analogous to that in ruling on a motion for directed verdict; the essence of both motions is that there is no genuine issue of material fact to be resolved by the trier of fact, and that the movant is entitled to judgment on the law applicable to the established facts. *Chandler v. Gately*, 119 Ga. App. 513, 167 S.E.2d 697 (1969).

**Summary judgment may be improper where directed verdict proper.** — Grant of summary judgment may be improper in a case in which, at trial, a grant of directed verdict may be proper. *Southern Bell Tel. & Tel. Co. v. Beaver*, 120 Ga. App. 420, 170 S.E.2d 737 (1969).



**Directed Verdict (Cont'd)****1. In General (Cont'd)**

The party who moves for summary judgment in a case premised on negligence has a considerable burden, and if the moving party is the defendant, the moving party may not be able to obtain summary judgment even though a directed verdict might be obtained at trial. *Turner v. Noe*, 127 Ga. App. 870, 195 S.E.2d 463 (1973).

Court's conclusion that summary judgment is inappropriate does not preclude subsequent directed verdict, since denial of a motion for summary judgment decides nothing except that under the evidence considered at that time there can be no judgment rendered as a matter of law. *Timber Equip., Inc. v. McKinney*, 166 Ga. App. 757, 305 S.E.2d 468 (1983).

**Nonjury cases.** — Motion for directed verdict is procedurally incorrect in a nonjury case, but the court may nonetheless treat it as one for involuntary dismissal. *Pichulik v. Air Conditioning & Heating Serv. Co.*, 123 Ga. App. 195, 180 S.E.2d 286 (1971).

In a nonjury case, it is procedurally incorrect to move for directed verdict; such a motion, as well as the grant thereof, will be construed as one for involuntary dismissal under O.C.G.A. § 9-11-41(b). *Kennerly v. Mosteller*, 133 Ga. App. 879, 212 S.E.2d 447 (1975).

**Evidence.** — Trial judge is never authorized to direct verdict against a party litigant until the party has introduced or had an opportunity to introduce all evidence on the issues involved and rested the case. *Mallard v. Mallard*, 221 Ga. 480, 145 S.E.2d 533 (1965).

The court is required to grant the verdict based on the evidence, not the statement of counsel. *Glenridge Unit Owners Ass'n v. Felton*, 183 Ga. App. 858, 360 S.E.2d 418 (1987).

A directed verdict cannot be granted if there is "any evidence" to support a contrary verdict, but there cannot be "some evidence" that all the evidence demands a particular verdict. *Carden v. Burckhalter*, 214 Ga. App. 487, 448 S.E.2d 251 (1994).

Appellate courts review the denial of a motion for directed verdict under the "any evidence" standard, which requires the appellate court to construe the evidence in the

light most favorable to the party who obtained a verdict, and if there is any evidence to support the verdict, the appellate court will not disturb it. *Imperial Foods Supply, Inc. v. Purvis*, 260 Ga. App. 614, 580 S.E.2d 342 (2003).

Trial court's denial of the motel sellers' motion for a directed verdict as to a claim for damages under a tortious interference with business relationship claim, as well as for property damages, was proper, as the evidence produced at trial satisfied the "any evidence" test; there was evidence that the sellers had turned off electricity to an advertising sign, failed to disclose that the sale terminated the motel franchise, and that there were frequent diesel spills on the property, as well as evidence as to the cost of repairs to the property. *Chhina Family P'ship, L.P. v. S-K Group of Motels, Inc.*, 275 Ga. App. 811, 622 S.E.2d 40 (2005).

**Evidence did not demand verdict.** See *Thompson Enters., Inc. v. Coskrey*, 168 Ga. App. 181, 308 S.E.2d 399 (1983); *Cardin v. Telfair Acres of Lowndes County, Inc.*, 195 Ga. App. 449, 393 S.E.2d 731 (1990).

Insurer failed to show that it was entitled to a verdict as a matter of law under O.C.G.A. § 9-11-50(a) after: (1) the jury heard the evidence and decided against the insurer as to the driver's duty to mitigate damages; (2) the driver reported the accident to the insurer; (3) the insured was led to believe that the insurer would defend both the driver and the insured; (4) upon service of the negligence suit, the driver contacted the insured, telling the insured of the suit; and (5) the insurer failed to show that there was not a factual issue that the driver exercised ordinary care to mitigate the driver's damages. *Cincinnati Ins. Co. v. MacLeod*, 259 Ga. App. 761, 577 S.E.2d 799 (2003).

In a suit over a nursing home manager's non-compliance with a nursing home operator's document requests, the manager was properly denied a directed verdict on a breach of contract claim because it failed to provide documents to the operator as required under a management agreement and termination was therefore permitted under the agreement. Additionally, the manager was properly denied a directed verdict on a conversion claim because it had held documentation belonging to the operator and

had made unauthorized loans and employee payments. *Rome Healthcare LLC v. Peach Healthcare Sys.*, 264 Ga. App. 265, 590 S.E.2d 235 (2003).

Trial court did not err in denying a truck modifying company's motion for a directed verdict in a truck owner's products liability action arising from a fire in the truck cab due to an allegedly defective switch that had been installed by the company, as the parties presented conflicting evidence to explain the origin and cause of the fire that burned the owner's body; accordingly, a particular verdict was not demanded and a directed verdict was not mandated. *Cottrell, Inc. v. Williams*, 266 Ga. App. 357, 596 S.E.2d 789 (2004).

Trial court properly denied an insurance management company and its president's motion for directed verdict, pursuant to O.C.G.A. § 9-11-50, in an action by a contractor who was forced to pay for a subcontractor's employee's injuries due to the failure of the subcontractor to have workers' compensation insurance, as there was sufficient evidence of misrepresentations by the company and its president, and justifiable reliance by the contractor, to support the contractor's fraud and negligent misrepresentation claims; the company and its president had assured the contractor repeatedly that the subcontractor had adequate workers' compensation insurance for building purposes, although it did not, and based on the fraud by them, punitive damages pursuant to O.C.G.A. § 51-12-5.1(b) were properly presented to the jury for consideration. *FitzSimons v. W. M. Collins Enters., Inc.*, 271 Ga. App. 854, 610 S.E.2d 654 (2005).

Trial court properly denied the motel sellers' motion for directed verdict, pursuant to O.C.G.A. § 9-11-50, on the issue of fraud in the parties' agreement, as the existence of a valid merger clause in the sale agreement for the motel did not bar the purchasers' claim that there was fraud based on misrepresentations in the agreement; further, there was evidence of such misrepresentations by the sellers as to the boundaries, which properties were covered by the agreement, and whether a restaurant was covered in the agreement. *Chhina Family P'ship, L.P. v. S-K Group of Motels, Inc.*, 275 Ga. App. 811, 622 S.E.2d 40 (2005).

**Grounds not mentioned** in a motion for directed verdict cannot thereafter be raised

on appeal. *Fidelity & Cas. Ins. Co. v. Massey*, 162 Ga. App. 249, 291 S.E.2d 97 (1982).

**Reopening of case after oral grant of directed verdict.** — To allow reopening of a case after motion for directed verdict had been granted but before it had been reduced to writing was entirely within the court's discretion. *Wallace v. Yarbrough*, 155 Ga. App. 184, 270 S.E.2d 357 (1980).

**Fact that the jury returns a verdict does not render the failure to direct verdict an error** by hindsight. *Craft v. Hospital Auth.*, 173 Ga. App. 444, 326 S.E.2d 590 (1985).

**New trial.** — If neither a directed verdict nor a judgment n.o.v. is warranted, surely a defendant is not entitled to a new trial. *Associated Software Consultants Org., Inc. v. Wysocki*, 177 Ga. App. 135, 338 S.E.2d 679 (1985).

When the erroneous grant of a directed verdict to one of multiple defendants will require a new trial, particularly where there is extensive evidence and debate, it is a wise exercise in judicial economy to grant a judgment n.o.v., rather than try the matter again as to that defendant, with the resulting prejudice to all parties. *Hickman v. Allen*, 217 Ga. App. 701, 458 S.E.2d 883 (1995).

**Appellate review of denial of motion for directed verdict.** — Reversal on appeal of denial of motion for directed verdict means that a directed verdict should have been, and should be, entered. This is tantamount to a reversal with direction, and no retrial can be held. *Kirkland v. Southern Dist. Co.*, 187 Ga. App. 453, 370 S.E.2d 640, cert. denied, 187 Ga. App. 908, 370 S.E.2d 640 (1988).

The standard of appellate review of the trial court's denial of a motion for a directed verdict is the "any evidence" standard. *United Fed. Sav. & Loan Ass'n v. Connell*, 166 Ga. App. 329, 304 S.E.2d 131 (1983); *Southern Ry. v. Lawson*, 256 Ga. 798, 353 S.E.2d 491 (1987); *Davis v. Glaze*, 182 Ga. App. 18, 354 S.E.2d 845 (1987); *Rizer v. Harris*, 182 Ga. App. 31, 354 S.E.2d 660 (1987), overruled on other grounds, *Eileen B. White & Assocs. v. Gunnells*, 263 Ga. 360, 434 S.E.2d 477 (1993); *Honesty v. Tinsley*, 183 Ga. App. 146, 358 S.E.2d 295 (1987); *Mitchell v. Southern Gen. Ins. Co.*, 194 Ga. App. 218, 390 S.E.2d 79, cert. denied, 194 Ga. App. 912, 390 S.E.2d 79 (1990); *Southern Gen. Ins. Co. v. Holt*, 262 Ga. 267, 416 S.E.2d 274 (1992);



**Directed Verdict (Cont'd)****1. In General (Cont'd)**

In accord with *United Fed. Sav. & Loan Ass'n v. Connell*. See *Mark Six Realty Assocs. v. Drake*, 219 Ga. App. 57, 463 S.E.2d 917 (1995).

The requirements that must be met in a directed verdict situation are very strict, and when there is some, though slight, evidence to support an issue raised in the complaint, it cannot be said, as required by subsection (a) of O.C.G.A. § 9-11-50, that "the evidence introduced, with all reasonable deductions therefrom, shall demand a particular verdict." *Hall v. Rome Auto. Co.*, 181 Ga. App. 621, 353 S.E.2d 542 (1987).

When determining whether a trial court erred by denying a motion for a directed verdict, this court reviews and resolves the evidence and any doubts or ambiguities in favor of the verdict. *Canal Ins. Co. v. Wilkes Supply Co.*, 203 Ga. App. 35, 416 S.E.2d 105, cert. denied, 203 Ga. App. 905, 416 S.E.2d 105 (1992); *Southern Gen. Ins. Co. v. Holt*, 262 Ga. 267, 416 S.E.2d 274 (1992).

**Appellate review of grant of motion for directed verdict.** — A grant of directed verdict can be upheld where it is determined that all the evidence demands that verdict; this requires a de novo review. *Carden v. Burckhalter*, 214 Ga. App. 487, 448 S.E.2d 251 (1994); *Hulsey v. DOT*, 230 Ga. App. 763, 498 S.E.2d 122 (1998).

In reviewing grant of a directed verdict or a judgment notwithstanding the verdict, the appellate court must decide whether all the evidence demanded it, or whether there was some evidence supporting the verdict of the jury. *Pendley v. Pendley*, 251 Ga. 30, 302 S.E.2d 554 (1983).

The Court of Appeals will consider the merits of the appeal where the trial court reserved ruling on a motion for directed verdict and then directed a verdict after the jury rendered a verdict but before there had been an entry of judgment on that verdict, where no special harm resulted to either party from such consideration; overruling *Fabian v. Dykes*, 210 Ga. App. 703, 436 S.E.2d 819 (1993); *Wright v. Millines*, 204 Ga. App. 111, 418 S.E.2d 453 (1993); *Anaya v. Brooks Auto Parts*, 203 Ga. App. 485, 417 S.E.2d 423 (1992), to the extent they are inconsistent. *Continental Ins. Co. v. State*

*Farm Mut. Ins.*, 212 Ga. App. 839, 443 S.E.2d 509 (1994).

**Trial court did not err in denying motion for directed verdict.** See *Hawkins v. Greenberg*, 166 Ga. App. 574, 304 S.E.2d 922 (1983); *Spoon v. Herndon*, 167 Ga. App. 794, 307 S.E.2d 693 (1983); *Brown v. Citizens & S. Nat'l Bank*, 168 Ga. App. 385, 308 S.E.2d 850 (1983), aff'd in part, rev'd in part on other grounds, 253 Ga. 119, 317 S.E.2d 180 (1984); *GEICO v. Presley*, 174 Ga. App. 562, 330 S.E.2d 779 (1985); *Price v. Hitchcock*, 174 Ga. App. 606, 330 S.E.2d 807 (1985).

Employer's motion for a directed verdict, pursuant to O.C.G.A. § 9-11-50, was properly denied in an employee's breach of employment agreement claim, where it was found that the elements of breach of contract were proved pursuant to O.C.G.A. § 13-3-1; although the services to be provided were ambiguous in the contract, the use of parol evidence resolved the parties' intention on that issue. *ISS Int'l Serv. Sys. v. Widmer*, 264 Ga. App. 55, 589 S.E.2d 820 (2003).

Trial court did not err in a wrongful death action by denying the motion for a directed verdict of an engineering company that designed an allegedly defective reinforcing safety net that was installed in the soil above a combined sanitary and storm sewer, and which failed to prevent a hole from developing as: (1) the reinforcing safety net could have been considered a product under a theory of products liability; (2) there was evidence that the reinforcing safety net was not reasonably suited for its intended purposes; and (3) the engineering company could not have been considered a joint tortfeasor with the city for purposes of contribution. *Tensar Earth Techs., Inc. v. City of Atlanta*, 267 Ga. App. 45, 598 S.E.2d 815 (2004).

Trial court properly denied the defendants' motions for directed verdict and for judgment notwithstanding the verdict in an action by one title company against another, seeking recovery for a mistaken title examination performed by the defendants, as there was evidence that the plaintiff had to reimburse its principal for an amount paid out on a claim due to the defendants not having seen a transfer of title when they performed the title examination; further,



because issues raised on appeal as to why the trial court erred in denying defendants' motions were not raised in the trial court pursuant to O.C.G.A. § 9-11-50(b), or were not raised in the motion for directed verdict, they were not preserved for appellate court review. *Southern Land Title, Inc. v. North Ga. Title, Inc.*, 270 Ga. App. 4, 606 S.E.2d 43 (2004).

County's motion for a directed verdict on its counterclaim and cross-claim for declaratory relief against the homeowners was properly denied because the jury was not asked to decide issues of inverse condemnation, nuisance, or other claims of county liability for damages purportedly caused when the county dug a trench across a dam in response to the demand for immediate action by the Environmental Protection Division of the Georgia Natural Resources Department, pursuant to the Georgia Safe Dams Act, O.C.G.A. § 12-5-370 et seq., due to the danger posed by the dam. *Forsyth County v. Martin*, 279 Ga. 215, 610 S.E.2d 512 (2005).

**Defendant not entitled to directed verdict.** See *Tiftarea Shopper, Inc. v. Maddox*, 187 Ga. App. 227, 369 S.E.2d 545 (1988); *Barentine v. Kroger Co.*, 264 Ga. 224, 443 S.E.2d 485 (1994).

**Trial court erred in denying directed verdict.** — Trial court erred in denying a lessee's motion for directed verdict in an action by an assignee for damages relating to the expiration of a lease between the lessee and the lessors because the assignee had no entitlement to recover its lost profits, based on allegations that it could not operate its own convenience store due to the lessee's failure to timely vacate the premises, where it was limited through the assignment to recover only the remedies available to the lessors, i.e., failure to timely deliver possession and property damages. *Golden Pantry Food Stores, Inc. v. Lay Bros., Inc.*, 266 Ga. App. 645, 597 S.E.2d 659 (2004).

Because the provision in a business sales contract for \$ 10,000 in liquidated damages for the seller's one-time use of its former name, was unreasonable, and the parties did not attempt to estimate the loss, the liquidated damage clause was an unenforceable penalty; the trial court thus erred by failing to grant the seller's motion for a directed verdict. *Caincare, Inc. v. Ellison*, 272 Ga. App. 190, 612 S.E.2d 47 (2005).

After a trial court erroneously failed to grant a plaintiff a directed verdict on its claim that a liquidated damage clause was an unenforceable penalty, and the defendant only sought liquidated damages, there were no grounds upon which to remand for a new trial on actual or nominal damages under O.C.G.A. § 9-11-50(e), as a directed verdict on liquidated damages would have resolved the defendant's entire counterclaim. *Caincare, Inc. v. Ellison*, 272 Ga. App. 190, 612 S.E.2d 47 (2005).

Trial court erred in not granting a directed verdict pursuant to O.C.G.A. § 9-11-50 to appellant neighbor in appellee neighbors' slander action, based upon statements that appellant made to a children's service agency regarding the fact that appellees' young children were playing in a soap bucket, naked, as the evidence did not show that the statements imputed a crime to appellees or accused them of a debasing act; there was no molestation, in violation of O.C.G.A. § 16-6-4(a), because appellant did not indicate that the father sexually enjoyed watching the children, and there was no abandonment or reckless conduct, in violation of O.C.G.A. § 19-10-1(a) and O.C.G.A. § 16-5-60(b), because appellant's statements did not accuse appellees of any such conduct under those offenses. *Lippy v. Benson*, 276 Ga. App. 50, 622 S.E.2d 385 (2005).

**Trial court erred in directing a verdict** as to damages after a landlord satisfied the requirement for submitting secondary evidence by establishing that the primary evidence, the purchase invoices, had been destroyed and that higher secondary evidence from the company was unavailable; the oral evidence as to the wholesale fair market value and as to the dealer's discount, based upon the actual damaged parts, was sufficient secondary evidence to go to a jury. *Hodges v. Vara*, 268 Ga. App. 815, 603 S.E.2d 327 (2004).

Because a police officer's evidence of damages was uncertain and there was some evidence that a police officer's shoulder injury was not caused by an individual's negligence, the trial court erred by entering a directed verdict in favor of the officer. *Teklewold v. Taylor*, 271 Ga. App. 664, 610 S.E.2d 617 (2005).

Trial court erred in granting a directed verdict, pursuant to O.C.G.A. § 9-11-50, to a

**Directed Verdict (Cont'd)****1. In General (Cont'd)**

pediatrician in a medical malpractice action by the parents of a minor whose undiagnosed bacterial meningitis caused brain damage and rendered the minor a quadriplegic, as there was some evidence that the doctor violated the standard of care when the doctor allowed an unlicensed nurse to handle weekend calls from patients' families without the necessity of contacting the pediatrician; although the nurse, who spoke with the parents and gave them erroneous information that the child probably had a virus or was hungry, was employed by the pediatrician's professional corporation, the pediatrician could not shield herself from individual liability from the pediatrician's own acts, pursuant to O.C.G.A. § 14-2-622(b). *Snider v. Basilio*, 276 Ga. App. 315, 623 S.E.2d 521 (2005).

**2. Grounds for Directed Verdict**

**Directed verdicts to be granted reluctantly and scrutinized with care.** — Motions for directed verdict should be granted reluctantly by the trial courts, and upon appeal should be scrutinized with great care by the reviewing court. *Lingo v. Kirby*, 142 Ga. App. 278, 236 S.E.2d 26 (1977).

**Standard for directed verdict.** — The rule in the final sentence of subsection (a) of O.C.G.A. § 9-11-50 purports to set forth the standard for directed verdict long recognized in this state. *Georgia Power Co. v. Nix*, 147 Ga. App. 681, 250 S.E.2d 17 (1978).

The test required by subsection (a) of O.C.G.A. § 9-11-50 is that evidence demands a verdict, not merely that it supports a verdict in favor of the moving party. *Jenkins v. Gulf States Mtg. Co.*, 138 Ga. App. 835, 227 S.E.2d 522 (1976).

Verdict should not be directed unless there is no issue of fact, or unless proved facts, viewed from every possible legal point of view, can sustain no other finding than that directed. *Davis v. Wight*, 207 Ga. 590, 63 S.E.2d 405 (1951); *Columbus Wine Co. v. Sheffield*, 83 Ga. App. 593, 64 S.E.2d 356 (1951); *Whitlock v. Michael*, 208 Ga. 229, 65 S.E.2d 797 (1951); *Miles v. Blanton*, 211 Ga. 754, 88 S.E.2d 273 (1955); *Coffin v. Barbaree*, 214 Ga. 149, 103 S.E.2d 557 (1958); *Stone v. Jernigan*, 214 Ga. 249, 104

S.E.2d 101 (1958); *Bridges v. Elrod*, 216 Ga. 102, 114 S.E.2d 874 (1960); *Tift v. Gulf Oil Corp.*, 223 Ga. 83, 153 S.E.2d 702 (1967).

It is error for court to direct verdict in favor of a particular party or parties unless there is no issue of fact, or unless proved facts, viewed from every possible legal point, would sustain no other finding than the one so directed. *Horn v. Preston*, 217 Ga. 165, 121 S.E.2d 775 (1961); *Belch v. Gulf Life Ins. Co.*, 219 Ga. 823, 136 S.E.2d 351 (1964); *Gibson v. Filter Queen Co.*, 109 Ga. App. 650, 136 S.E.2d 922 (1964).

Verdict may be legally directed where evidence is not conflicting. *Tilley v. Cox*, 119 Ga. 867, 47 S.E. 219 (1904); *Price v. Central of Ga. Ry.*, 124 Ga. 899, 53 S.E. 455 (1906).

A directed verdict is appropriate only if there is no conflict in the evidence as to any material issue and the evidence introduced, construed most favorably to the party opposing the motion, demands a particular verdict. *St. Paul Mercury Ins. Co. v. Meeks*, 270 Ga. 136, 508 S.E.2d 646 (1998).

**Evidence to be construed most favorably to nonmovant.** — The general rule on a motion for directed verdict is that the evidence must be construed most favorably to the nonmovant. *Johnson v. Curenton*, 127 Ga. App. 687, 195 S.E.2d 279 (1972); *Folsom v. Vangilder*, 159 Ga. App. 844, 285 S.E.2d 583 (1981).

On directed verdict, the court is bound to consider evidence in the light most favorable to the party against whom the verdict is asked to be directed. *Murray v. Gamble*, 127 Ga. App. 855, 195 S.E.2d 461 (1973); *North Ga. Prod. Credit Ass'n v. Vandergrift*, 239 Ga. 755, 238 S.E.2d 869 (1977); *Talmadge v. Talmadge*, 241 Ga. 609, 247 S.E.2d 61 (1978).

Evidence in cases of directed verdict must be construed most favorably toward the party opposing the motion. *Kalish v. King Cabinet Co.*, 140 Ga. App. 345, 232 S.E.2d 86 (1976).

The court's duty is to construe the evidence most favorably toward the party opposing the motion for a directed verdict, and it will labor to retain intact the verdict returned by the jury to whom the system has entrusted the dispensing of justice. *Eddie Parker Interests, Inc. v. Booth*, 160 Ga. App. 15, 285 S.E.2d 753 (1981).

The evidence should be construed in the



light most favorable to the respondent to a motion for directed verdict. *Ranger Constr. Co. v. Robertshaw Controls Co.*, 166 Ga. App. 679, 305 S.E.2d 361 (1983).

In determining whether any conflict in the evidence exists, the court must construe the evidence most favorably to the party opposing the motion for directed verdict. *Skelton v. Skelton*, 251 Ga. 631, 308 S.E.2d 838 (1983).

**When directed verdict proper.** — Directed verdict is authorized where there is no conflict in the evidence as to any material issue and the evidence introduced, with all reasonable deductions therefrom, shall demand a particular verdict. *Grace v. Rouse*, 202 Ga. 720, 44 S.E.2d 762 (1947); *Isom v. Schettino*, 129 Ga. App. 73, 199 S.E.2d 89 (1973); *Allred v. Dobbs*, 137 Ga. App. 227, 223 S.E.2d 265 (1976); *General Ins. Co. of Am. v. Bowers*, 139 Ga. App. 416, 228 S.E.2d 348 (1976); *Brown v. Truluck*, 239 Ga. 105, 236 S.E.2d 60 (1977); *Hall County Mem. Park v. Baker*, 145 Ga. App. 296, 243 S.E.2d 689 (1978); *Wilborn v. Elliott*, 149 Ga. App. 541, 254 S.E.2d 755 (1979); *Spivey v. Eavenson*, 150 Ga. App. 429, 258 S.E.2d 54 (1979); *Darwin v. Metropolitan Atlanta Rapid Transit Auth.*, 158 Ga. App. 635, 281 S.E.2d 361 (1981); *Jones v. Smith*, 160 Ga. App. 147, 286 S.E.2d 478 (1981); *Levine v. Peachtree-Twin Towers Co.*, 161 Ga. App. 103, 289 S.E.2d 306 (1982); *Gibson v. Talley*, 162 Ga. App. 303, 291 S.E.2d 72 (1982); *Canal Ins. Co. v. Wilkes Supply Co.*, 203 Ga. App. 35, 416 S.E.2d 105, cert. denied, 203 Ga. App. 905, 416 S.E.2d 105 (1992); *Southern Gen. Ins. Co. v. Holt*, 262 Ga. 267, 416 S.E.2d 274 (1992).

It is not error to direct a verdict if the evidence and all reasonable deductions therefrom, considered in the light most favorable to the respondent, demands the verdict and fails to disclose any material issue for jury resolution. *Burney v. Butler*, 243 Ga. 620, 255 S.E.2d 686 (1979).

A directed verdict is proper only where there is no conflict in the evidence as to any material issue and the evidence introduced together with all reasonable deductions or inferences therefrom demands a particular verdict. *Carver v. Jones*, 166 Ga. App. 197, 303 S.E.2d 529 (1983); *Brown v. Phillips*, 178 Ga. App. 316, 342 S.E.2d 786 (1986); *Beard v. Fender*, 179 Ga. App. 465, 346 S.E.2d 901

(1986); *Harrell v. Thompson*, 182 Ga. App. 470, 356 S.E.2d 69 (1987).

A directed verdict is not authorized unless there is no conflict in the evidence on any material issue and the evidence introduced, with all reasonable deductions demands a certain verdict. *Canal Ins. Co. v. Wilkes Supply Co.*, 203 Ga. App. 35, 416 S.E.2d 105, cert. denied, 203 Ga. App. 905, 416 S.E.2d 105 (1992).

Only where there is no conflict and verdict is demanded as matter of law is it error for trial court to fail to direct a verdict. *Marriott Corp. v. American Academy of Psychotherapists, Inc.*, 157 Ga. App. 497, 277 S.E.2d 785 (1981).

Where there are no material issues of fact, it is proper to direct verdict in favor of party entitled thee to under evidence submitted. *Seabolt v. Christian*, 82 Ga. App. 167, 60 S.E.2d 540 (1950).

Before trial court would be authorized to direct verdict in favor of one party and against another, evidence must demand verdict directed. *Crosby Aeromarine, Inc. v. Hyde*, 115 Ga. App. 836, 156 S.E.2d 106 (1967).

Motion for directed verdict is in order only where there is no conflict in the evidence and verdict in movant's favor is demanded. *Daniel v. Weeks*, 217 Ga. 388, 122 S.E.2d 564 (1961).

It is only where evidence adduced demands that jury find in favor of a certain party that it is proper to direct verdict for such party. *Taylor v. Gill Equip. Co.*, 87 Ga. App. 309, 73 S.E.2d 755 (1952).

It is error to direct a verdict, except where there is no conflict in the evidence as to the material facts, and the evidence introduced, together with all reasonable deductions or inferences therefrom, demands a particular verdict. *Yablon v. Metropolitan Life Ins. Co.*, 200 Ga. 693, 38 S.E.2d 534 (1946); *Jones v. Smith*, 206 Ga. 162, 56 S.E.2d 462 (1949); *Harrison v. Southeastern Fair Ass'n*, 104 Ga. App. 596, 122 S.E.2d 330 (1961); *Kesler v. Kesler*, 219 Ga. 592, 134 S.E.2d 811 (1964).

It is only where there is no conflict in the evidence, or when all the evidence introduced, together with all reasonable deductions to be drawn therefrom, demands a particular verdict that court is authorized to direct it. *Maryfield Plantation, Inc. v. Harris Gin Co.*, 116 Ga. App. 744, 159 S.E.2d 125 (1967).



**Directed Verdict (Cont'd)****2. Grounds for Directed Verdict (Cont'd)**

It is error for trial judge to direct verdict, except where there is no conflict in the evidence introduced as to the material facts, and evidence introduced, with all reasonable deductions or inferences therefrom, demands an particular verdict; and where there is a material conflict in the evidence upon a material issue, trial judge cannot usurp the province of the jury and instruct them to render a given verdict. *Parker v. Parker*, 214 Ga. 509, 105 S.E.2d 742 (1958).

It is not erroneous to direct verdict where there is no conflict in the evidence introduced and when all reasonable deductions or inferences which may be drawn therefrom demand verdict so directed. *Smith v. Welch*, 212 Ga. 345, 92 S.E.2d 297 (1956); *McCarty v. National Life & Accident Ins. Co.*, 107 Ga. App. 178, 129 S.E.2d 408 (1962).

Viewing the evidence in the light most favorable to the plaintiffs, the evidence introduced, with all reasonable deductions therefrom, demanded a verdict for defendant. *B & C Tire & Battery, Inc. v. Cooper Tire & Rubber Co.*, 212 Ga. App. 228, 441 S.E.2d 468 (1994).

Because an injured party did not show that a truck driver was employed by the owner at the time of a motor vehicle accident or that the owner actually owned the truck, a directed verdict pursuant to O.C.G.A. § 9-11-50(a) in favor of the owner was proper. *King v. Evans*, 259 Ga. App. 626, 578 S.E.2d 480 (2003).

**Directed verdict is authorized where there is no conflict in the evidence** and such a verdict is demanded. *Lakeview Memory Gardens, Inc. v. National Bank & Trust Co.*, 155 Ga. App. 478, 271 S.E.2d 219 (1980); *Steele v. Turner*, 158 Ga. App. 838, 282 S.E.2d 365 (1981); *Hawkins v. Greenberg*, 159 Ga. App. 302, 283 S.E.2d 301 (1981); *Ehlers v. Schwall & Heuett*, 177 Ga. App. 548, 340 S.E.2d 207 (1986).

A directed verdict is authorized only where there is no conflict in the evidence, and the evidence and all reasonable deductions therefrom demand a certain verdict. *Dick 'N Dale Sys., Inc. v. Danwil Int'l Trading Co.*, 199 Ga. App. 840, 406 S.E.2d 270 (1991).

A directed verdict is authorized only

where there is no conflict in the evidence as to any material issue and the evidence adduced, with all reasonable deductions therefrom, shall demand a particular verdict. *Lawson v. Athens Auto Supply & Elec., Inc.*, 200 Ga. App. 609, 409 S.E.2d 60, cert. denied, 200 Ga. App. 895, 409 S.E.2d 60 (1991); *Palmer v. Taylor*, 215 Ga. App. 546, 451 S.E.2d 486 (1994).

**Mere existence of conflicts in evidence does not render direction of verdict erroneous if it is demanded**, either from proof or lack of proof on the controlling issue or issues. *Carr v. Jacuzzi Bros.*, 133 Ga. App. 70, 210 S.E.2d 16 (1974); *Lingo v. Kirby*, 142 Ga. App. 278, 236 S.E.2d 26 (1977); *Lakeview Memory Gardens, Inc. v. National Bank & Trust Co.*, 155 Ga. App. 478, 271 S.E.2d 219 (1980); *Wagner v. Timms*, 158 Ga. App. 538, 281 S.E.2d 295 (1981); *Hawkins v. Greenberg*, 159 Ga. App. 302, 283 S.E.2d 301 (1981); *Simmons v. Boros*, 176 Ga. App. 346, 335 S.E.2d 662 (1985), aff'd, 255 Ga. 524, 341 S.E.2d 2 (1986).

Mere conflicts in evidence do not render direction of a verdict erroneous, if it was demanded on the controlling issue or issues. *Bennett v. Associated Food Stores, Inc.*, 118 Ga. App. 711, 165 S.E.2d 581 (1968).

The trial court properly granted a motion for directed verdict as to all the plaintiffs. Although superficially the evidence was far from harmonious, there was sufficient competent evidence to authorize the trial court to conclude that there existed no genuine conflict as to any material issue. *Hutchinson v. Perkins*, 194 Ga. App. 389, 391 S.E.2d 122, cert. denied, 194 Ga. App. 911, 391 S.E.2d 122 (1990).

**Immaterial conflicts.** — Mere conflicts in testimony do not render the direction of a judgment erroneous when it appears that the conflicts are not material. *Blalock v. Central Bank*, 170 Ga. App. 140, 316 S.E.2d 474 (1984).

Mere fact of conflicts in testimony does not render direction of verdict erroneous, when it appears that the conflicts are immaterial, and that, giving to the opposite party the benefit of the most favorable view of the evidence as a whole, and of all legitimate inferences therefrom, verdict against him is demanded. *Gillen v. Coconut Grove Bank & Trust Co.*, 172 Ga. 908, 159 S.E. 282 (1931); *Veal v. Jenkins*, 58 Ga. App. 4, 197 S.E. 328

(1938); *Oliver v. Wayne*, 58 Ga. App. 787, 199 S.E. 841 (1938); *Stepp v. Stepp*, 195 Ga. 595, 25 S.E.2d 6 (1943); *Seabolt v. Christian*, 82 Ga. App. 167, 60 S.E.2d 540 (1950); *Anderson v. Anderson*, 210 Ga. 464, 80 S.E.2d 807 (1954); *Healan v. Powell*, 91 Ga. App. 787, 87 S.E.2d 332 (1955); *Carter v. Whatley*, 97 Ga. App. 10, 101 S.E.2d 899 (1958).

Mere fact that there are conflicts in testimony does not render direction of verdict erroneous, where the conflicts are immaterial. *Berger v. Georgia Power Co.*, 77 Ga. App. 672, 49 S.E.2d 668 (1948).

Directed verdict was properly granted as to a purchaser's fraud claim against a manufacturer because the purchaser did not show that the manufacturer's alleged fraud proximately caused the purchaser's damages, which consisted of a loss of customers. *Pendley Quality Trailer Supply, Inc. v. B&F Plastics, Inc.*, 260 Ga. App. 125, 578 S.E.2d 915 (2003).

**Directed verdict proper where no evidence supports plaintiffs' case.** — The trial court did err in directing verdict in favor of the defendant because the plaintiffs relied upon the doctrine of *res ipsa loquitur* but submitted no evidence showing that their damages "were caused by an agency or instrumentality within the exclusive control of defendant" at the time of the collision, and because there was no evidence presented at trial to support a finding that defendant was negligent. *Johnson v. Dallas Glass Co.*, 183 Ga. App. 584, 359 S.E.2d 448 (1987).

The trial court did not err in directing verdict in favor of the defendant because the plaintiffs claimed that defendant was responsible for plaintiffs' injuries based on the doctrine of *respondeat superior*, but failed to present evidence showing that the alleged servant's negligence was the cause of their damages. *Johnson v. Dallas Glass Co.*, 183 Ga. App. 584, 359 S.E.2d 448 (1987).

Because the plaintiff failed to advance any evidence of the requisite agency relationship or of any proximate causation for a realtor's activities, there was no conflict as to any material issue, and the trial court did not err in granting a directed verdict in favor of the defendant. *Marcoux v. Northside Realty Assocs.*, 207 Ga. App. 99, 427 S.E.2d 72 (1993).

In an action for a bank's conversion of

loan commitment fees and breach of contract, directed verdict for the bank was proper because the evidence demanded a finding that the plaintiffs surrendered their title and right to the loan commitment fees when they paid them pursuant to the agreements that clearly provided that such fees were nonrefundable and the evidence further demanded a finding that the plaintiffs did not satisfy several condition precedents to the loan commitments, the most important being the rehabilitation of the property in question. *Bryant v. Carver State Bank*, 207 Ga. App. 659, 428 S.E.2d 621 (1993).

The trial court erred in not granting a beauty pageant operators' motions for judgment notwithstanding the verdict, directed verdict, or a new trial, pursuant to O.C.G.A. §§ 5-5-23 and 9-11-50, in an action by a beauty pageant contestant who was banned from the contest after it was rumored that she was "stuffing" the ballot boxes, because the contestant failed to establish her claim for tortious interference with business relations because she did not offer direct evidence of the operators' actions to her alleged loss of work and earnings following the pageant, nor could the operators be held liable for tortious interference with the contestant's relationships with others, as they were not strangers to those relationships; it was similarly error to deny the motions with respect to the contestant's slander claim, as she failed to show that an employee was directly ordered to make the statements by the employer, there was no *respondeat superior* liability in slander cases, and the statements between the contest's joint venturers were privileged as intra-corporate communications and accordingly, publication was also not shown. *Galardi v. Steele-Inman*, 266 Ga. App. 515, 597 S.E.2d 571 (2004).

In an action by an injured party against a taxicab company, alleging injuries by a taxicab owned by the company that was negligently operated by its driver, who was the company's employee, the evidence at trial showed that the driver leased the taxicab from the company for a certain daily amount and that the company had no control over the manner in which the driver performed his work; therefore, the driver was an independent contractor, the company could not be held liable for his negligence under the doctrine of *respondeat superior*, and it was



**Directed Verdict (Cont'd)****2. Grounds for Directed Verdict (Cont'd)**

error for the trial court to deny the company's motion for a directed verdict under O.C.G.A. § 9-11-50(a). *Metro Taxi, Inc. v. Brackett*, 273 Ga. App. 122, 614 S.E.2d 232 (2005).

Trial court erred in not granting a directed verdict pursuant to O.C.G.A. § 9-11-50 to appellant neighbor in appellee neighbors' slander action, based upon statements that appellant made to a children's service agency regarding the fact that appellees' young children were playing in a soap bucket, naked, while the father watched, and the questions regarding pedophilia, as the evidence did not show that the statements imputed a crime to appellees or accused them of a debasing act; there was no showing of cruelty to children in violation of O.C.G.A. § 16-5-70(b) because appellant merely wondered if leaving the children unsupervised would expose them to harm, and did not say that the children were actually subjected to harm. *Lippy v. Benson*, 276 Ga. App. 50, 622 S.E.2d 385 (2005).

**If plaintiff simply fails to prove case, direction of verdict is proper.** *Carr v. Jacuzzi Bros.*, 133 Ga. App. 70, 210 S.E.2d 16 (1974); *Neal v. Miller*, 194 Ga. App. 231, 390 S.E.2d 125 (1990).

In an action for negligence, plaintiffs' failure to prove any fault on the part of defendant meant that the trial court did not err in directing a verdict in favor of defendant. *Collins v. Ralston & Ogletree, Inc.*, 186 Ga. App. 583, 367 S.E.2d 861, cert. denied, 186 Ga. App. 917, 367 S.E.2d 861 (1988).

**Evidence insufficient to support verdict for plaintiff.** — If there is no conflict in the evidence and the evidence introduced, construed in light most favorable to the plaintiff, is insufficient to support verdict in his favor, it is not error for the trial court to direct verdict in favor of the defendant. *Stewart v. Western Union Tel. Co.*, 83 Ga. App. 532, 64 S.E.2d 327 (1951).

If defendant admits prima facie case by the plaintiff and assumes the burden of proving an affirmative defense, failure to carry such burden may result in the court properly directing verdict for the plaintiff. *Hall v. Beavers*, 78 Ga. App. 722, 51 S.E.2d 879 (1949).

Trial court erred in denying a bank's motion for a directed verdict in a borrower's breach of contract claim against the bank, arising from the bank's foreclosure sale of the borrower's property upon a default in payments, as an enforceable contract did not exist; although the borrower offered to pay a sum in order to postpone the sale, which was accepted by the bank, sufficient consideration was lacking because the borrower already had an obligation to pay that amount, which was due under the mortgage. *Citizens Trust Bank v. White*, 274 Ga. App. 508, 618 S.E.2d 9 (2005).

**Direction of verdict on failure of plaintiff's proof or conclusive refutation.** — Only if the plaintiff's evidence fails to prove the case as laid, without revealing as defense matter fatal to the cause pleaded, or where evidence adduced by the defendant, as a matter of law, conclusively refutes proof made of the plaintiff's case, may verdict for defendant be directed. *Halligan v. Underwriters at Lloyd's London*, 102 Ga. App. 905, 118 S.E.2d 107 (1960).

**Verdict for nonmovant cannot stand.** — Although the court is bound to consider evidence in the light most favorable to the party against whom the verdict is asked to be directed, if, having done so, it appears that a verdict for that party is not authorized and cannot stand, motion for directed verdict on behalf of the moving party should be granted. *Bennett v. Associated Food Stores, Inc.*, 118 Ga. App. 711, 165 S.E.2d 581 (1968); *City of Atlanta v. West*, 160 Ga. App. 609, 287 S.E.2d 558 (1981).

The trial court erred in not granting the first property owner's motion for directed verdict regarding whether the second property owner could park vehicles on the easement that ran between their property, as neither the recorded easement, nor a personal agreement the parties signed later on following a dispute, was ambiguous regarding the fact that there was to be no interference with the easement; accordingly, the second property owner could not park vehicles on the easement and the trial court should have granted the first property owner's motion for a directed verdict on that issue. *Huckaby v. Cheatham*, 272 Ga. App. 746, 612 S.E.2d 810 (2005).

**It is proper to grant directed verdict on single issue.** *Taylor v. Buckhead Glass Co.*,



120 Ga. App. 663, 171 S.E.2d 779 (1969), rev'd on other grounds, 226 Ga. 247, 174 S.E.2d 566 (1970).

**When directed verdict not proper.** — It is error to direct verdict unless evidence demands particular verdict and fails to disclose any material issue for jury resolution. *Talmadge v. Talmadge*, 241 Ga. 609, 247 S.E.2d 61 (1978); *Georgia Power Co. v. Nix*, 147 Ga. App. 681, 250 S.E.2d 17 (1978); *Lorick v. Na-Churs Plant Food Co.*, 150 Ga. App. 209, 257 S.E.2d 332 (1979); *Gibbs v. Jim Wilson Chevrolet Co.*, 161 Ga. App. 171, 288 S.E.2d 264 (1982); *Camelot Club Condominium Ass'n v. Metro Lawns, Inc.*, 161 Ga. App. 574, 288 S.E.2d 325 (1982); *Freyermuth v. Chon*, 212 Ga. App. 845, 443 S.E.2d 636 (1994).

If there are issues of fact, it is error to direct verdict. *North v. Tolbert*, 80 Ga. App. 110, 55 S.E.2d 661 (1949).

It is error to direct verdict in any case if the evidence as to any material fact is in conflict or if circumstantial evidence does not demand particular verdict. *Canal Ins. Co. v. Tate*, 111 Ga. App. 377, 141 S.E.2d 851 (1965).

Direction of verdict is error if the evidence, together with all reasonable inferences and deductions therefrom, would have authorized the verdict for the opposite party. *Glover v. City Council*, 83 Ga. App. 314, 63 S.E.2d 422 (1951); *Williams v. Slusser*, 104 Ga. App. 412, 121 S.E.2d 796 (1961).

The court cannot direct verdict if there is any reasonable inference, supported by evidence, that would authorize verdict to the contrary. *Taylor v. Chattooga County*, 180 Ga. 90, 178 S.E. 298 (1935); *Yablon v. Metropolitan Life Ins. Co.*, 200 Ga. 693, 38 S.E.2d 534 (1946).

If there is any evidence to support a verdict, denial of motion for directed verdict is proper. *Maloy v. Planter's Whse. & Lumber Co.*, 142 Ga. App. 69, 234 S.E.2d 807 (1977).

Based on the evidence recited, a verdict for defendant was authorized but not demanded as there was no evidence the plaintiff knowingly tempted fate by intentionally placing a hand into the discharge chute, as would demonstrate assumption of a known risk; therefore, the court did not err in denying the defendant's motion for directed verdict. *Barger v. Garden Way, Inc.*, 231 Ga. App. 723, 499 S.E.2d 737 (1998).

In a case in which the plaintiff restaurant manager sued the defendant food vendor to recover damages for personal injuries that the manager sustained when the manager was knocked to the ground by the door of the vendor's delivery truck, which had a broken door latch, and the vendor claimed that it was entitled to judgment because the failure of the leather strap that was used to secure the door was not foreseeable and that there was no evidence as to what caused the strap to break, the trial court did not err in denying the vendor's motions for directed verdict and for judgment notwithstanding the verdict, or in the alternative for a new trial because the evidence: (1) that the vendor's driver knew about the broken latch when the driver left the vendor's warehouse; (2) that the doors were very large; (3) that it was windy when the driver and the manager's employee were unloading the truck; (4) that because of the wind, the driver's attempts to secure the truck door by propping dollies against it had failed; and (5) regarding the actual strap that was used, was adequate to support inferences by the jury that the vendor was negligent by allowing the use of a delivery truck with an inoperable door latch or was vicariously liable for the negligent attempt to secure the door with an inadequate strap. *Imperial Foods Supply, Inc. v. Purvis*, 260 Ga. App. 614, 580 S.E.2d 342 (2003).

No error occurred when the trial court denied the insurer's motion for directed verdict on the injured party's bad faith or refusal to settle claim that was assigned to the injured party by the insured, as the insurer was liable to its insured, and, thus, to the assignee, the injured party, for failing to tender its policy limits even though the settlement offer made acceptance of the settlement contingent upon the injured party receiving the policy limits of a separate policy from a separate insurance company, as the insurer was obligated to do what it prudently could that was within its control, which included tendering its policy limits. *Cotton States Mut. Ins. Co. v. James Brightman*, 276 Ga. 683, 580 S.E.2d 519 (2003).

Though a buyer's failure to get financing, which was a condition precedent to a contract, was not a breach of contract, the buyer was required to pursue it diligently, in good

**Directed Verdict (Cont'd)****2. Grounds for Directed Verdict (Cont'd)**

faith, and, as there was a question of a material issue of fact on the reasonableness of the buyer's actions, a directed verdict was error. *Patel v. Burt Dev. Co.*, 261 Ga. App. 436, 582 S.E.2d 495 (2003).

Because some evidence supported the jury's award and the individual ran the companies as one unit and did not inform the supplier that there were separate entities, the trial court properly allowed the corporate veil to be pierced and denied the individual's and the companies' motion for a directed verdict under O.C.G.A. § 9-11-50(a). *Scott Bros. v. Warren*, 261 Ga. App. 285, 582 S.E.2d 224 (2003).

Directed verdict for a seller on the buyers' breach of confidential relationship claim was reversed because there was a fact issue as to whether the seller exercised a controlling influence over the buyers in their application for mobile home permit, such that the buyers were kept from discovering zoning for the property or that the seller had an increased duty to disclose the zoning. *Howard v. Barron*, 272 Ga. App. 360, 612 S.E.2d 569 (2005).

Trial court erred in granting a city's motion for judgment notwithstanding the verdict and in vacating an owner's attorney fees award because there was sufficient evidence that the city acted in bad faith by refusing to take any action to alleviate damage that it knew or should have known was being caused by its sewer lines because: (1) the city was notified of raw sewage feces floating in a ravine across the street from the property; (2) the city received numerous complaints about an odor in the area; (3) the city's own samplings confirmed that the property was contaminated by unsafe levels of fecal coliform bacteria; and (4) the city's partial compliance with a Georgia Environmental Protection Department order confirmed that the sewer system contained numerous cracks, openings, and separations. *City of Atlanta v. Landmark Envtl. Indus.*, 272 Ga. App. 732, 613 S.E.2d 131 (2005).

Trial court's denial of appellee insurer's motion for a directed verdict, pursuant to O.C.G.A. § 9-11-50, in appellant insurer's declaratory judgment action regarding contested motor vehicle coverage, was proper, as

appellant met the three-step requirement for institution of a declaratory judgment action since there was no suit pending that could have gone into default or been prejudiced, the declaratory judgment action was timely filed, and it provided a reservation-of-rights letter which listed the insured's lack of cooperation as the basis for questioning coverage; although appellant later provided four additional reasons in the declaratory judgment action, including fraud and misrepresentation, which was found by the jury, such additional reasons did not have to be set forth in the reservation-of-rights letter, as amendments under O.C.G.A. § 9-11-15(a) were permissible. *Gov't Emples. Ins. Co. v. Progressive Cas. Ins. Co.*, 275 Ga. App. 872, 622 S.E.2d 92 (2005).

In an action by a patient who was allergic to latex alleging that the hospital's negligent use of a latex catheter caused the patient to develop interstitial cystitis (IC), despite the medical expert's admission that the causes of IC were unknown and that no research linked IC to latex allergies, the expert's testimony that allergic reactions could trigger IC, and did so in the patient's case, was sufficient evidence of medical causation to justify denying the hospital's motion for judgment notwithstanding the verdict. *EHCA Dunwoody, LLC v. Daniel*, 277 Ga. App. 783, 627 S.E.2d 830 (2006).

If evidence is in conflict on an issue and does not demand a verdict, it is error to direct a verdict thereon. *Macon Tel. Publishing Co. v. Elliott*, 165 Ga. App. 719, 302 S.E.2d 692 (1983), cert. denied, 466 U.S. 971, 104 S. Ct. 2343, 80 L. Ed. 2d 817 (1984).

If there is any material conflict in the evidence, and where the evidence introduced, if all reasonable deductions and inferences therefrom, does not demand a particular verdict, it is error to direct a verdict. *Garrison v. Garmon*, 94 Ga. App. 868, 96 S.E.2d 550 (1957).

Because the evidence was conflicting concerning the mutual intention of the parties in a contract case, a material issue of fact remained for resolution by the jury, and the trial court erred in granting the motion for a directed verdict. *Doyle v. Estes Heating & Air Conditioning, Inc.*, 173 Ga. App. 491, 326 S.E.2d 846 (1985).

Because there was conflicting evidence as



to material issues of fact with regard to the defendant's contractual liability to the plaintiff for the debt evidenced by one note and concerning the capacity in which defendant executed another note, the trial court erred in directing a verdict in favor of the plaintiff. *Smith v. Allen*, 180 Ga. App. 624, 349 S.E.2d 548 (1986).

**If there is a conflict in material evidence,** it is reversible error to direct verdict. *Duncan v. Mayfield*, 209 Ga. 882, 76 S.E.2d 805 (1953); *Livingston v. Livingston*, 210 Ga. 607, 82 S.E.2d 1 (1954).

**Evidence does not demand a verdict for any party if it is in sharp conflict** concerning material issues. *Peacock Constr. Co. v. Turner Concrete, Inc.*, 120 Ga. App. 357, 170 S.E.2d 440 (1969).

Directed verdict does not lie if there is conflict in the evidence as to any material issue and the verdict is not demanded. *Whiddon v. Forshee*, 228 Ga. 133, 184 S.E.2d 349 (1971).

**It is error to direct a verdict if conflicts exist that would necessitate a jury's resolution.** *Talmadge v. Talmadge*, 241 Ga. 609, 247 S.E.2d 61 (1978).

**Contradictory testimony of litigant.** — On motion for directed verdict, the general rule applies that testimony of a party litigant that is contradictory, vague, inconclusive, and ambiguous must be construed most strongly against such litigant when that party is the sole witness in that party's behalf. *Johnson v. Curenton*, 127 Ga. App. 687, 195 S.E.2d 279 (1972).

The general principle concerning adverse construction of a litigant's equivocal and contradictory testimony clearly applies on consideration of directed verdict, if the sole evidence on essential elements submitted by the party is that party's own testimony. *Johnson v. Curenton*, 127 Ga. App. 687, 195 S.E.2d 279 (1972).

If the evidence relied upon to support a party's case is from that party, and this testimony is vague, contradictory, or evasive, it must be construed against that party; and if that version of the testimony most unfavorable shows that the verdict should be against that party, unless other evidence is presented tending to establish a right to recover, the party is not entitled to a favorable finding. *Bennett v. Associated Food Stores, Inc.*, 118 Ga. App. 711, 165 S.E.2d 581 (1968).

**Evidence strongly supporting, but not demanding, a particular finding** does not warrant directed verdict. *Life Ins. Co. v. Dodgen*, 148 Ga. App. 725, 252 S.E.2d 629 (1979); *Barber v. Atlas Concrete Pools, Inc.*, 155 Ga. App. 118, 270 S.E.2d 471 (1980); *Sugrue v. Flint Elec. Membership Corp.*, 155 Ga. App. 481, 270 S.E.2d 921 (1980); *United Fed. Sav. & Loan Ass'n v. Connell*, 166 Ga. App. 329, 304 S.E.2d 131 (1983).

If the evidence strongly supports, but does not demand, a certain verdict, the factual determination remains for the jury. *Ranger Constr. Co. v. Robertshaw Controls Co.*, 166 Ga. App. 679, 305 S.E.2d 361 (1983); *Timber Equip., Inc. v. McKinney*, 166 Ga. App. 757, 305 S.E.2d 468 (1983).

**Merely having strength or weight of evidence in one's favor** is not sufficient cause for the court to take the case from the jury by direction of verdict. *Heaton v. Smith*, 121 Ga. App. 348, 174 S.E.2d 197 (1970).

If there is any material conflict in the evidence and the evidence introduced, with all reasonable deductions and inferences therefrom, does not demand a particular verdict, it is error to direct a verdict, even though the evidence may preponderate strongly in favor of one party. *Shockey v. Baker*, 212 Ga. 106, 90 S.E.2d 654 (1955).

The trial judge cannot properly direct a verdict merely because the evidence preponderates to one side rather than the other. *Cook v. Sheats*, 222 Ga. 70, 148 S.E.2d 382 (1966).

The court cannot properly direct a verdict merely because it may find the strength or weight of evidence is on one side, or because it might grant a new trial if a verdict should be returned against what it determines to be the preponderance of the evidence. *Northwestern Univ. v. Crisp*, 211 Ga. 636, 88 S.E.2d 26 (1955); *McCarty v. National Life & Accident Ins. Co.*, 107 Ga. App. 178, 129 S.E.2d 408 (1962); *Kesler v. Kesler*, 219 Ga. 592, 134 S.E.2d 811 (1964).

**A judge cannot direct verdict because the judge thinks the strength or weight of evidence is on one side,** or because the judge might grant a new trial if a verdict should be returned that is contrary to a preponderance of the evidence. *Findley v. McDaniel*, 158 Ga. App. 445, 280 S.E.2d 858 (1981).

**Verdict should not be directed unless there is no issue of fact or proved facts can**



**Directed Verdict (Cont'd)****2. Grounds for Directed Verdict (Cont'd)**

**sustain no other finding** than that directed. *Pennington v. Wynne*, 149 Ga. App. 151, 253 S.E.2d 830 (1979).

Verdict should not be directed unless there is no issue of fact, or unless proved facts, viewed from all possible legal points of view, sustain no other finding than that directed. *Bodge v. Salesworld, Inc.*, 154 Ga. App. 65, 267 S.E.2d 505 (1980).

**Judgment not obtained where plaintiff neglects to show some material evidence.** — A directed verdict is not a vehicle to obtain a judgment on the technical grounds that a plaintiff has merely neglected to show some evidence material to his case. Particularly, since the trial court may in its discretion permit the plaintiff to reopen his case and offer some neglected evidence, in such a case a directed verdict is generally improvident. *Able-Craft, Inc. v. Bradshaw*, 167 Ga. App. 725, 307 S.E.2d 671 (1983).

**No error in court's refusal to grant motion in dispossessory proceeding.** — See *May v. Poole*, 174 Ga. App. 224, 329 S.E.2d 561 (1985).

**It is never error to refuse to grant motion for directed verdict where questions of fact remain**, even though the evidence is strongly supportive of the appellant's contentions. *Eddie Parker Interests, Inc. v. Booth*, 160 Ga. App. 15, 285 S.E.2d 753 (1981).

In reviewing a trial court's denial of a motion for directed verdict, an appellate court reviews and resolves the evidence and any doubts or ambiguities in favor of the verdict; a directed verdict is not appropriate unless there is no conflict in the evidence as to any material issue and the evidence introduced, with all reasonable deductions therefrom, demands a certain verdict. The buyers' motion for a directed verdict on the issue of fraud in an action by the seller for rescission of a quitclaim deed was proper where jury questions existed regarding whether the buyers' real estate agent misrepresented, or failed to disclose after being questioned, whether adjoining landowners had made improvements on a disputed strip of land that was covered by the quitclaim deed. *Cistola v. Daniel*, 266 Ga. App. 891, 598 S.E.2d 535 (2004).

**Denial of motion only error where no material issue exists.** — Denial of motion for

directed verdict made at the close of all the evidence is error only if the evidence fails to disclose any material issue for jury resolution. *Brumby v. Brooks*, 234 Ga. 376, 216 S.E.2d 288 (1975), later appeal, 140 Ga. App. 210, 230 S.E.2d 359 (1976).

**Refusal to direct verdict not error where verdict not demanded.** — If evidence at the time of the motion for directed verdict is subject to more than one construction and does not demand verdict for either party, the trial court does not err in denying such motion. *Powell v. Ferguson Tile & Terrazzo Co.*, 125 Ga. App. 683, 188 S.E.2d 901 (1972), overruled on other grounds, *Fountain v. Dixie Fin. Corp.*, 252 Ga. 543, 314 S.E.2d 906 (1984).

In an action for wrongful dispossession, trespass, conversion, and theft, the plaintiffs tendered into evidence a list of belongings taken from their mobile home and a price estimate on those items and testified that they were recently married, that the majority of their belongings were newly acquired as wedding or bridal shower gifts, some still in their original packages, and that the items had been priced by plaintiffs either by contacting the gift donors or by checking the Sears catalogue, and also testified about the condition and estimated value of their few older belongings; inasmuch as this evidence and the inferences drawn therefrom did not demand a verdict for the defendants, the denial of their motion for directed verdict was not error. *Sanders v. Hughes*, 183 Ga. App. 601, 359 S.E.2d 396, cert. denied, 183 Ga. App. 907, 359 S.E.2d 396 (1987).

An injured party was properly awarded damages for litigation expenses under O.C.G.A. § 13-6-11 as a driver's testimony tended to show that the injured party did not yield the right-of-way and that the driver was liable; the trial court was authorized to conclude that a bona fide controversy did not exist as to liability for the automobile accident and did not err by allowing evidence of the injured party's litigation expenses, denying the driver's motion for a directed verdict, or in charging the jury on the claim for litigation expenses. *Daniel v. Smith*, 266 Ga. App. 637, 597 S.E.2d 432 (2004).

**Court cannot direct verdict if there is any reasonable inference supported by evidence that would authorize verdict to the contrary.**

Findley v. McDaniel, 158 Ga. App. 445, 280 S.E.2d 858 (1981).

**Even if evidence strongly supports but does not demand a particular finding, directed verdict is not warranted.** Walnut Equip. Leasing Co. v. Williams, 159 Ga. App. 679, 285 S.E.2d 54 (1981).

**Direction of verdict proper only if verdict for opposite party would be set aside.** — Verdict may only be directed in situations in which, if there were a determination by the jury the other way, it would have to be set aside by the court. State Farm Mut. Auto. Ins. Co. v. Snyder, 125 Ga. App. 352, 187 S.E.2d 878 (1972); Raybon v. Reimers, 138 Ga. App. 511, 226 S.E.2d 620 (1976); Kalish v. King Cabinet Co., 140 Ga. App. 345, 232 S.E.2d 86 (1976); Kelly Ford, Inc. v. Paracsi, 141 Ga. App. 626, 234 S.E.2d 170 (1977); Georgia Power Co. v. Nix, 147 Ga. App. 681, 250 S.E.2d 17 (1978); Spivey v. Eavenson, 150 Ga. App. 429, 258 S.E.2d 54 (1979).

If more than one inference can be drawn from evidence, the duty of solving the mystery should be placed upon jury and not the trial judge; this is true with respect to circumstantial evidence as well as direct evidence. McCarty v. National Life & Accident Ins. Co., 107 Ga. App. 178, 129 S.E.2d 408 (1962).

Because there were issues of fact that should have been submitted to the jury, the trial judge committed error in directing verdict for the defendant. Williams v. Williams, 206 Ga. 395, 57 S.E.2d 337 (1950).

It is only where reasonable people may not differ as to the inferences to be drawn from evidence that it is proper to direct verdict. Canal Ins. Co. v. Tate, 111 Ga. App. 377, 141 S.E.2d 851 (1965).

There is no error in directing a verdict that is inevitable and the only legal result of the pleadings and evidence. City of Abbeville v. Jay, 205 Ga. 743, 55 S.E.2d 129 (1949); Mize v. Paschal, 206 Ga. 189, 56 S.E.2d 266 (1949); Turner v. Maryland Cas. Co., 104 Ga. App. 693, 122 S.E.2d 479 (1961).

Direction of a particular verdict is not error if, under the pleadings and evidence, no other legal verdict could be reached. Williams v. Harris, 207 Ga. 576, 63 S.E.2d 386 (1951).

It is not reversible error to direct verdict if no other finding than that directed can legally be reached or sustained. Charles S.

Jacobowitz Co. v. Ferguson, 78 Ga. App. 589, 51 S.E.2d 581 (1949).

Evidence must be construed most favorably to the party opposing the motion for directed verdict. McCarty v. National Life & Accident Ins. Co., 107 Ga. App. 178, 129 S.E.2d 408 (1962).

In order for direction of verdict to be error, it must appear that there was some evidence, together with all reasonable deductions and inferences from it, to support a verdict for the party against whom it was directed; and in determining this question, evidence must be construed in the light most favorable to the party against whom verdict was directed. Whitaker v. Paden, 78 Ga. App. 145, 50 S.E.2d 774 (1948); Curry v. Durden, 103 Ga. App. 371, 118 S.E.2d 871 (1961).

It is error to direct verdict unless, construing all the evidence in the light most favorable to the losing party, judgment in that party's favor would not be allowed to stand. Powell v. Barker, 96 Ga. App. 592, 101 S.E.2d 113 (1957).

**Trial judge has no right whatever to weigh evidence or decide any issue of fact,** and before the court can legally direct a verdict for the defendants, the judge must find that there is no evidence of any kind supporting the plaintiff's position. Barber v. Atlas Concrete Pools, Inc., 155 Ga. App. 118, 270 S.E.2d 471 (1980); Parsons, Brinckerhoff, Quade & Douglas, Inc. v. Johnson, 161 Ga. App. 634, 288 S.E.2d 320 (1982).

**It is only if reasonable persons may not differ** as to the inferences to be drawn from the evidence that it is proper for the judge to remove the case from jury consideration. Bennett v. Haley, 132 Ga. App. 512, 208 S.E.2d 302 (1974); Raybon v. Reimers, 138 Ga. App. 511, 226 S.E.2d 620 (1976); Brown v. Truluck, 239 Ga. 105, 236 S.E.2d 60 (1977); Plough Broadcasting Co. v. Dobbs, 163 Ga. App. 264, 293 S.E.2d 526 (1982).

**Question of prima facie case determinative.** — On motion for directed verdict, question is whether testimony on the plaintiff's behalf and the reasonable inferences to be drawn therefrom, in the light most favorable to the plaintiff, make out a prima facie case allowing the plaintiff to have the jury pass on the alleged cause of action. Lashley v. Ford Motor Co., 359 F. Supp. 363 (M.D. Ga. 1972), aff'd, 480 F.2d 158 (5th Cir.),



**Directed Verdict (Cont'd)****2. Grounds for Directed Verdict (Cont'd)**

cert. denied, 414 U.S. 1072, 94 S. Ct. 585, 38 L. Ed. 2d 478 (1973); *Simmons v. Boros*, 176 Ga. App. 346, 335 S.E.2d 662 (1985), *aff'd*, 255 Ga. 524, 341 S.E.2d 2 (1986).

In a suit on open account, oral evidence concerning the amount of the defendant's indebtedness to the plaintiff was introduced without objection. This evidence made out a *prima facie* case and it was not necessary for the plaintiff to introduce other documents reflecting the balance due in order to prevail against the defendant's motion for a directed verdict. *Professional Ins. Servs., Inc. v. Sizemore Elec. Co.*, 188 Ga. App. 463, 373 S.E.2d 276 (1988).

**Prima-facie negligence case.** — Although it is true that questions of negligence are ordinarily for the trier of fact, if the plaintiff's evidence suggests only the elements of duty and injury, and nothing is offered to indicate breach of duty or causation, the plaintiff fails to establish the elements of negligence and thereby to make out a *prima-facie* case. *Smith v. Morico*, 166 Ga. App. 737, 305 S.E.2d 465 (1983).

**Negligence, diligence, contributory negligence, and proximate cause are peculiarly matters for the jury,** and the court should not take the place of the jury in solving them, except in plain and indisputable cases. *Eyster v. Borg-Warner Corp.*, 131 Ga. App. 702, 206 S.E.2d 668 (1974).

Because, in an auto accident case, on the evidence of record, reasonable men could have differed on whether the negligence of the defendant was the proximate cause of the plaintiff's claimed permanent injuries and the evidence was neither plain nor palpable, nor was a verdict for the plaintiff demanded, it was not error for the trial court to refuse to direct a verdict for the plaintiff on the issue of liability. *Campbell v. Forsyth*, 187 Ga. App. 352, 370 S.E.2d 207 (1988).

In an action for fraud, because the evidence showed the sellers of a restaurant made at least two significant misrepresentations, it was a jury question whether additional diligence by the buyer was necessary; the trial court did not err by denying the seller's motion for a directed verdict. *Southern Store & Restaurant Equip. Co. v. Maddox*, 195 Ga. App. 2, 392 S.E.2d 268,

cert. denied, 195 Ga. App. 2, 392 S.E.2d 268 (1990).

**Direction of verdict on liability issue.** — Trial judge may, under the correct circumstances, direct verdict for the plaintiff as to liability in a personal injury action, while leaving damages issue to the jury. *Johnson v. Curenton*, 127 Ga. App. 687, 195 S.E.2d 279 (1972).

In a will contest, the trial court did not err in directing a verdict in favor of the proponent on the caveators' claim of improper execution because the evidence was insufficient to raise a conflict as to that issue. *Dyer v. Souther*, 272 Ga. 263, 528 S.E.2d 242 (2000).

When an independent subcontractor sued a retailer for injuries occurring while the subcontractor was doing work on the retailer's premises, the retailer was entitled to a directed verdict in its favor as the retailer exercised no control over the subcontractor's work, and any control over that work was contractually ceded to the subcontractor and to the contractor who hired the subcontractor. *Neiman-Marcus Group, Inc. v. Dufour*, 268 Ga. App. 104, 601 S.E.2d 375 (2004).

**Direction of verdict on residency issue.** — Where a contractor stated under oath that home, office, business records, and reporting requirements were maintained in Tennessee, the trial court's factual determination as to nonresidency was correct and did not raise a jury issue. *Gorrell v. Fowler*, 248 Ga. 801, 286 S.E.2d 13, appeal dismissed, 457 U.S. 1113, 102 S. Ct. 2918, 73 L. Ed. 2d 1324 (1982).

**No direction of verdict where plaintiff raised issue of fraudulent conveyance.** — Because the plaintiff raised the issue of a fraudulent conveyance and established that the signature on the warranty deed was not made by the deceased, a directed verdict for the defendant was not required. *Smith v. Greenwood*, 247 Ga. 632, 278 S.E.2d 380 (1981).

**In an insureds' suit against an insurer, because there was the slightest evidence of waiver of policy requirement of written proof of loss on the insurer's part,** it was error to direct a verdict for the appellee-insurance company; rather, a jury question was presented. *Worth v. Georgia Farm Bureau Mut. Ins. Co.*, 174 Ga. App.



194, 330 S.E.2d 1 (1985).

**Directed verdict proper where issue of ownership previously decided.** — Directed verdict for a seller on the buyers' fraud claim was proper because, although the jury could find that the seller intentionally concealed from the buyers that the property's zoning required five-acres for a home to induce them to buy the one-acre tract, misrepresentation as to zoning could not support a fraud claim. *Howard v. Barron*, 272 Ga. App. 360, 612 S.E.2d 569 (2005).

Trial court properly directed a verdict against the county and in favor of the homeowners on the issue of the county's ownership interest in a dam in the homeowners' suit seeking to limit the county's ability to breach the dam; that issue was resolved in a prior administrative action and appeals from that determination in which the county was found to be an owner required to repair or breach the dam pursuant to the Georgia Safe Dams Act, O.C.G.A. § 12-5-370 et seq., and the suit did not concern whether there were additional owners of the dam. *Forsyth County v. Martin*, 279 Ga. 215, 610 S.E.2d 512 (2005).

**Evidence supporting damages.** — Trial court erred in directing a verdict for the defendants in a fraud case because of insufficient evidence of damages, as the evidence, construed in favor of plaintiff, provided the jury with a basis to estimate plaintiff's damages. *McCannon v. McCannon*, 231 Ga. App. 601, 499 S.E.2d 684 (1998).

Trial court erred in directing a verdict as to damages as a landlord presented a detailed, itemized statement describing each item destroyed by water putting out a fire negligently caused by a tenant's guest and showing its approximate wholesale cost as the jury could determine damages without speculation or guess work; further, the landlord had a specific memory of the price the landlord paid for three planetary assemblies and seven blowers and there was testimony as to their fair market value. *Hodges v. Vara*, 268 Ga. App. 815, 603 S.E.2d 327 (2004).

**Defendant not entitled to fees where directed verdict should have been granted.** — Because the trial court erred in not granting a plaintiff's motion for a directed verdict as to the defendant's counterclaim, the defendant was not entitled to fees under O.C.G.A. § 13-6-11 for prosecuting a successful coun-

terclaim. *Caincare, Inc. v. Ellison*, 272 Ga. App. 190, 612 S.E.2d 47 (2005).

**Appellate review.** — Standard used to review grant or denial of directed verdict is the "any evidence" test. *Georgia Dep't of Human Resources v. Montgomery*, 248 Ga. 465, 284 S.E.2d 263 (1981).

The standard of appellate review of a trial court's denial of a motion for a direct verdict is the "any evidence test"; where evidence was sufficient to support the jury's verdict, the trial court did not err in denying the appellant's motion for directed verdict. *Little v. Little*, 173 Ga. App. 116, 325 S.E.2d 624 (1984).

**Application of law in effect at time of ruling.** — Although motion for directed verdict must state specific grounds therefor as a basis for appeal, it obviously is not possible to state grounds which do not exist at the time; and, to give effect to the rule that the law is applied as it exists at the time of appeal, the movant, who by new law is entitled to a certain judgment, should not be deprived of it for failure to state as grounds for directed verdict what did not exist at the time. *Hensel Phelps Constr. Co. v. Johnson*, 164 Ga. App. 404, 298 S.E.2d 261 (1982).

**Directed verdict held proper.** — Because the evidence unequivocally showed that the plaintiff's knowledge of the danger of the wasps swarming was equal to the defendant-landowner's knowledge, the evidence demanded a verdict in the defendant's favor on the plaintiff's claim of negligence based on the defendant's superior knowledge of the danger. *Beard v. Fender*, 179 Ga. App. 465, 346 S.E.2d 901 (1986).

Because the testimony of the defendant's agent established without any evidence to the contrary that the only demand for possession of the premises had been made on the previous tenant, not on the defendant, the presumption raised by the allegation in the affidavit that demand was made was rebutted by direct and positive evidence; a directed verdict in the defendant's favor was thereby demanded, and the trial court erred by denying the appellant's motion. *Jet Air, Inc. v. Management/USA, Inc.*, 180 Ga. App. 648, 350 S.E.2d 40 (1986).

Because the plaintiff failed to offer evidence as to what portion of attorney fees, if any, was attributable to the defendant's negligence, or whether his estimate of legal

**Directed Verdict (Cont'd)****2. Grounds for Directed Verdict (Cont'd)**

expenses was a reasonable value of the professional services rendered, he did not carry his burden of proof, and the trial court properly directed a verdict on this issue. *Redwine v. Windham*, 237 Ga. App. 149, 513 S.E.2d 13 (1999).

The evidence having shown that the plaintiff was completely free of negligence and the defendant's testimony having revealed no legal reason or excuse for the defendant's failure to avoid colliding with the rear of the plaintiff's automobile, the trial judge did not err in directing a verdict for the plaintiff on the question of liability. *R.A. Siegel Co. v. Bowen*, 246 Ga. App. 177, 539 S.E.2d 873 (2000).

Trial court correctly granted a directed verdict as to the dog owner's liability, where the injured party failed to submit evidence that the dog owner knew that the dog had the propensity to commit the act that caused the injury and that the dog had ever bit anyone, or that the dog had a tendency to attack humans. However, the trial court did abuse its discretion in failing to allow the injured party to reopen the evidence in order to submit a certified copy of the leash law as it did not appear that reopening the evidence would have subjected the dog owner to unfairness or undue prejudice, or that the injured party was trifling with the court or intentionally delaying the trial. *Phiel v. Boston*, 262 Ga. App. 814, 586 S.E.2d 718 (2003).

Trial court properly granted the insurer's motion for a directed verdict on its indemnity claim against the mortgage broker since the broker never requested that the insurer litigate or defend against the claim, and the insurer did confirm that the mortgage company either had paid or would have to pay damages in excess of the \$50,000 bond. *Nguyen v. Lumbermens Mut. Cas. Co.*, 261 Ga. App. 553, 583 S.E.2d 220 (2003).

Directed verdict was proper on the buyer's fraud claims because the defendants admitted the foundation wall was defective; the disagreement went to the repair method not the condition of the wall. *McEntyre v. Edwards*, 261 Ga. App. 843, 583 S.E.2d 889 (2003).

In an action to recover from the guaran-

tor, the trial court's entry of a directed verdict was upheld where the undisputed evidence showed that the guarantor did not withdraw the guaranty in the manner expressly required by its terms, and there was no evidence that the retailer consented to revocation on any terms other than those specified in the guaranty. *Hill Roofing Co. v. Lowe's Home Ctrs., Inc.*, 265 Ga. App. 822, 595 S.E.2d 638 (2004).

Trial court properly entered a directed verdict in favor of the new owners on the former company president's claims for conversion where there was a dispute as to whether the president had a legal right to the funds from the check on which payment was stopped and the president was the guarantor rather than the owner of the trucks the president claimed the president was owed for. *Habel v. Tavormina*, 266 Ga. App. 613, 597 S.E.2d 645 (2004).

Customer failed to show that a construction company owed the customer a duty in the customer's action to recover for an alleged defective construction of the customer's home, and also failed to show any demonstrable damages; thus, the trial court did not err in entering a directed verdict against the customer. *Wise v. Tidal Constr. Co.*, 270 Ga. App. 725, 608 S.E.2d 11 (2004).

**Directed verdict held improper.** — Because correspondence between the plaintiff and his former employer acknowledged that there was an agreement between the parties, and the plaintiff's testimony and letters between the parties were sufficient to show that the defendant agreed to pay the plaintiff for one-half of his loss on the sale of his house and that the plaintiff had suffered a loss on his house, there was evidence to establish a valid contract under Georgia law, and the trial court erred by directing the verdict for the defendant. *Foreman v. Eastern Foods, Inc.*, 195 Ga. App. 332, 393 S.E.2d 695 (1990).

The trial court invaded the province of the jury when it directed a verdict in favor of the truck-operator who had injured the plaintiff's son in a vehicular collision because the plaintiff testified regarding the sound of slamming brakes immediately prior to the collision, thereby raising an inference of negligence. *Cagle v. Ameagle Contractors, Inc.*, 209 Ga. App. 712, 434 S.E.2d 546 (1993).



**Directed verdict properly denied.** — The trial court correctly denied a directed verdict to the state's port authority as to its liability, as the evidence did not demand that a contested signal by authority's employee was in fact given. *Georgia Ports Auth. v. Hutchinson*, 209 Ga. App. 726, 434 S.E.2d 791 (1993).

In a suit against the driver of a truck who collided with the back of a pickup in which the plaintiff was a passenger, the plaintiff was not entitled to a directed verdict on the defendant's liability. Although the defendant received a traffic citation and pleaded guilty to it, he explained that he did this because he did not understand its significance and had no time to contest it, which facts created a jury issue as to liability. *Pryor v. Phillips*, 222 Ga. App. 116, 473 S.E.2d 535 (1996).

Building purchaser was not entitled to judgment as a matter of law, pursuant to O.C.G.A. § 9-11-50(a), in a case in which the purchaser contended that the purchaser had done a portion of the salvage work on a contract to remove building materials from a warehouse that was being demolished prior to the seller barring the purchaser's workers from continuing due to the purchaser's failure to have obtained a certificate of worker's compensation; evidence in the record indicated that the lumber removed was valued in excess of the amount claimed due for the work done, and accordingly, there was evidence upon which the jury's verdict could be supported. *Lawrence v. Bland*, 259 Ga. App. 366, 577 S.E.2d 64 (2003).

A directed verdict was properly denied on negligent hiring and retention claims because there was a conflict in the evidence on the material issue of whether an employee's attack on and killing of a person in the person's apartment was foreseeable by the apartment complex that hired the employee. The issue of foreseeability remained based on evidence: (1) that the property manager who hired the employee knew the employee had been in trouble with the law but kept silent; (2) that the complex did not completely follow its hiring policies; (3) that the complex's hiring process was not designed to determine whether a potential employee was convicted of a crime; (4) that the property manager, district manager, and regional manager did not do their respective

jobs in hiring the employee; (5) that apartment key control policies were routinely violated; (6) that the complex knew that there were a recent series of unforced entries and robberies; (7) that an employee was suspected, but no criminal background checks were conducted; (8) that the employee was caught in an apartment; and (9) that despite all this, the complex's management still did not undertake criminal background checks of the small number of employees, control access to the keys, or alert residents to the situation. *TGM Ashley Lakes, Inc. v. Jennings*, 264 Ga. App. 456, 590 S.E.2d 807 (2003).

Military truck refurbishing company's foreign corporate representative was entitled to summary judgment, where the representative performed its obligations under the contract, the contract was no longer executory, and it suffered compensatory damages as a result; therefore, the company was not entitled to a directed verdict. *Commercial & Military Sys. Co. v. Sudimat, C.A.*, 267 Ga. App. 32, 599 S.E.2d 7 (2004).

Motions for a directed verdict on the issue of due diligence in land transaction cases are properly denied if, in addition to inspecting the property, a home buyer asked the seller questions to which the seller gave false, deceptive, or otherwise reckless answers. *Cistola v. Daniel*, 266 Ga. App. 891, 598 S.E.2d 535 (2004).

The trial court did not err in denying the airplane company's motions for directed verdict and judgment notwithstanding the verdict on the corporation's claims for negligent misrepresentation because Georgia law did not require written proof of an oral promise as an element of a negligent misrepresentation claim; also, the evidence supported a finding that the company requested the corporation to purchase two Russian missile launchers and told the owner it would process all paperwork and pay \$80,000 for them if the owner delivered them. *Boeing Co. v. Blane Int'l Group, Inc.*, 276 Ga. App. 672, 624 S.E.2d 227 (2005).

Motion for a directed verdict was properly denied in a case in which a supplier sought to recover money owed on an account because a purchaser failed to refute the supplier's evidence regarding indebtedness and delivery of goods; the purchaser did not show that the goods were not delivered by



**Directed Verdict (Cont'd)****2. Grounds for Directed Verdict (Cont'd)**

way of employee testimony, nor did it show that the amount allegedly owed was not accurate. *Kroger Co. v. U. S. Foodservice of Atlanta, Inc.*, 270 Ga. App. 525, 607 S.E.2d 177 (2004).

Given that defendants, a newspaper, its editor, and a columnist, so doubted the truthfulness of their articles (alleging that a deputy sheriff beat an arrestee to death with a flashlight) that they refused to print contradictory versions of the events, actual malice could be inferred; as a result, the trial court properly denied their motions for a directed verdict and awarded compensatory and punitive damages to a deputy sheriff in the deputy's libel action. *Lake Park Post, Inc. v. Farmer*, 264 Ga. App. 299, 590 S.E.2d 254 (2003), cert. denied, 543 U.S. 875, 125 S. Ct. 104, 160 L. Ed. 2d 125 (2004).

In an action between a business and a bank for breach of contract, conversion, and damage to property, the bank's motion for directed verdict on the issue of conversion was properly denied because: (1) the business sufficiently proved its ownership of the allegedly converted property and that the bank damaged its property; and (2) the seller's valuation of the items was not speculative as the seller was familiar with the items and the seller's figures were based on the value of the items in a used condition. *Cnty. Bank v. Handy Auto Parts, Inc.*, 270 Ga. App. 640, 607 S.E.2d 241 (2004).

A trial court properly denied an employer's motion for directed verdict as to a malicious prosecution claim because the employee showed that the employer authorized the employee to write checks to herself and then reported the money stolen, the employer manufactured and post-dated documents to erroneously show that employee wrote checks in violation of company policy and that the employee was not authorized to use a credit card, and the employer hired investigators to inquire about the alleged theft, who then contacted the police and provided the fabricated documents. *Vojnovic v. Brants*, 272 Ga. App. 475, 612 S.E.2d 621 (2005).

A trial court properly denied a city's motion for a judgment notwithstanding the verdict in an inverse condemnation case

because: (1) partial compliance with a Georgia Environmental Protection Department order revealed that a sewer had numerous cracks, openings, and separations; (2) a city official testified that water flowed into the property basin; (3) a geologist testified that there was a reasonable probability that sewage from a cracked sewer entered the ground water in the property's vicinity; (4) the city knew that raw sewage was floating in a ravine across the street from the property; and (5) the city was persistently contacted about an odor in the area. *City of Atlanta v. Landmark Envtl. Indus.*, 272 Ga. App. 732, 613 S.E.2d 131 (2005).

President's motion for a directed verdict was properly denied as fraud and justifiable reliance were not required to rescind the additional shares of stock that were obtained by telling a director that the director had had sexual relations with an employee and that the employee was threatening to sue the close corporation; the president's actions were illegal, oppressive, and unfairly prejudicial. *Gallagher v. McKinnon*, 273 Ga. App. 727, 615 S.E.2d 746 (2005).

**Directed verdict improperly denied.** — The trial court erred in denying the vehicle owner's motion for directed verdict, as the evidence showed that the wrecker company's default judgment was improperly entered against the vehicle owner since the vehicle owner was improperly notified of the wrecker company's foreclosure action against it after it found the vehicle owner's vehicle abandoned; no dispute existed but that the wrecker company sent notice of the foreclosure proceeding to the wrong address in a different state than where the vehicle owner was located, through no fault of the vehicle owner. *Mitsubishi Motor Credit of Am., Inc. v. Robinson & Stephens, Inc.*, 263 Ga. App. 168, 587 S.E.2d 146 (2003).

Since the adjoining property owners did not show that they had an interest in their neighbors' property, the trial court erred in denying the homebuilders' motion for directed verdict regarding the adjoining property owners' claims for negligent construction, negligent design, and negligent reconstruction, as Georgia law did not permit a plaintiff with no interest in the relevant property to bring such claims. *D. G. Jenkins Homes, Inc. v. Wood*, 261 Ga. App. 322, 582 S.E.2d 478 (2003).

The trial court erred in denying the airplane company's motions for directed verdict and judgment notwithstanding the verdict on the corporation's claims for tortious interference with business and contractual relations because the corporation did not produce any probative evidence to show that the airplane company's letters or telephone calls induced a breach of contract or caused a third party to discontinue a business relationship with the corporation; the corporation did not present any evidence that any party, including the addressees, had seen or even knew about the letters and telephone calls. *Boeing Co. v. Blane Int'l Group, Inc.*, 276 Ga. App. 672, 624 S.E.2d 227 (2005).

### 3. Time for Motion

**There are only two points in time when motion for directed verdict may be made:** (1) at the close of the plaintiff's evidence; and (2) at the close of all the evidence. *Gleaton v. City of Atlanta*, 131 Ga. App. 399, 206 S.E.2d 46 (1974).

**But the defendant may be able to reserve right to move for directed verdict** out of order or at a time not allowed by law, by stipulation. *Anderson v. Universal C.I.T. Credit Corp.*, 134 Ga. App. 931, 216 S.E.2d 719 (1975).

**Only the defendant may move for directed verdict at the close of the plaintiff's evidence.** *Inabinet v. State Farm Mut. Auto. Ins. Co.*, 124 Ga. App. 514, 184 S.E.2d 514 (1971); *Allied Van Lines v. Hanson*, 131 Ga. App. 506, 206 S.E.2d 108 (1974).

**And directed verdict for plaintiff not authorized at this stage.** — Under subsection (a) of this section, the defendant, but not the plaintiff, may move for directed verdict at close of evidence for the plaintiff, and the trial judge has no authority to direct verdict for the plaintiff on the plaintiff's motion at this stage of the trial. *Kay Enters., Inc. v. Shawmac, Inc.*, 124 Ga. App. 225, 183 S.E.2d 503 (1971); *Carpenter v. Citizens & S. Bank*, 143 Ga. App. 765, 240 S.E.2d 106 (1977); *Colonial Film & Equip. Co. v. MacMillan Professional Magazines, Inc.*, 148 Ga. App. 632, 252 S.E.2d 61 (1979).

**Direction of verdict prior to presentation of plaintiff's full case erroneous.** — Where the defendants' motion for directed verdict was made before the plaintiff had full opportunity to present evidence and was based on

the defendants' attorney's allegation that testimony that the plaintiff would elicit from the remaining witnesses would not support the plaintiff's case, the trial judge had no authority to direct verdict for the defendants on motion at this stage of the trial. *Williams v. Buckley*, 148 Ga. App. 778, 252 S.E.2d 692 (1979).

**There is no requirement that the defendant move for directed verdict prior to close of all evidence.** *Anderson v. Universal C.I.T. Credit Corp.*, 134 Ga. App. 931, 216 S.E.2d 719 (1975).

**Renewal of a motion** for directed verdict at the end of the trial is not required. *GLW Int'l Corp. v. Yao*, 243 Ga. App. 38, 532 S.E.2d 151 (2000).

The trial court erred in finding that the carpet supplier was required to move for a directed verdict on the issue of attorney fees awarded to the carpet purchaser at the close of all of the evidence and not only at the close of the carpet purchaser's evidence, as there was no statutory requirement that a motion for directed verdict be renewed at the end of the trial. *Lexmark Carpet Mills, Inc. v. Color Concepts, Inc.*, 261 Ga. App. 622, 583 S.E.2d 458 (2003).

**O.C.G.A. § 9-11-50 is not to be construed to vitiate motion not made immediately after close of evidence.** — To construe O.C.G.A. § 9-11-50 so narrowly as to vitiate a motion for directed verdict unless it is made immediately after close of all the evidence would defeat the motion's general purpose and violate express legislative intent that O.C.G.A. Ch. 11, T. 9 be construed to secure the just, speedy, and inexpensive determination of every action. *Anderson v. Universal C.I.T. Credit Corp.*, 134 Ga. App. 931, 216 S.E.2d 719 (1975).

**Ruling on motion after verdict returned.** — The trial court did not err in deferring its ruling on the motion for directed verdict until after the verdict was returned. *Steinberg v. City of Atlanta*, 213 Ga. App. 491, 444 S.E.2d 873 (1994).

**Motion may not be made after jury has been charged.** — Because the plaintiff made a motion for directed verdict on the issue of liability of the defendant after the jury was charged, having made no such motion during the trial, nothing was presented for the trial court's ruling nor appellate court's review. *Dukes v. Ruth*, 203 Ga. App. 246, 416 S.E.2d 565 (1992).



**Directed Verdict (Cont'd)****3. Time for Motion (Cont'd)**

**Reopening of motion prior to charge to jury.** — Because the defendant moved for directed verdict at close of the plaintiff's evidence, renewal of the defendant's motion after close of all the evidence and oral argument, but prior to the court's charge to the jury, was timely made. *Anderson v. Universal C.I.T. Credit Corp.*, 134 Ga. App. 931, 216 S.E.2d 719 (1975).

**Motion prior to verdict not improper.** — Since a case is viable up to the return of verdict, and the plaintiff can still withdraw the case from the jury by voluntary dismissal at any time before verdict via O.C.G.A. § 9-11-41, there is no logical reason why the case could not be withdrawn during such period of viability by motion for directed verdict, giving the defendant somewhat correlative rights with the plaintiff. *Anderson v. Universal C.I.T. Credit Corp.*, 134 Ga. App. 931, 216 S.E.2d 719 (1975).

**The trial judge may grant a post-verdict motion for directed verdict of the winning party.** *Mayor of Savannah v. Palmerio*, 242 Ga. 419, 249 S.E.2d 224 (1978).

**Regardless of lack of filing of motion for j.n.o.v.** — O.C.G.A. § 9-11-50 does not by its express terms require that a motion for judgment notwithstanding the verdict be filed in order to preserve jurisdiction of the trial court to rule on a motion for directed verdict after the verdict itself has been returned. *Mayor of Savannah v. Palmerio*, 242 Ga. 419, 249 S.E.2d 224 (1978).

**And judge may insulate jury charges from review thereby.** — The trial judge may insulate jury charges from appellate review by granting a post-verdict motion for directed verdict, so long as the appellate court determines that the trial court was correct in granting the motion for directed verdict. *Mayor of Savannah v. Palmerio*, 242 Ga. 419, 249 S.E.2d 224 (1978).

**As correctness of jury instructions moot where directed verdict granted.** — Where a motion for directed verdict is properly granted, any question as to correctness of the trial court's instructions to the jury is moot. *Mayor of Savannah v. Palmerio*, 242 Ga. 419, 249 S.E.2d 224 (1978).

**Judgment Notwithstanding Verdict**

**Federal rule compared.** — Former Code 1933, § 110-113 was in substance copied from Rule 50 of the Federal Rules of Civil Procedure, the only difference being as to time of filing and provision that a new trial may be prayed in the alternative. *Echols v. Thompson*, 211 Ga. 299, 85 S.E.2d 423 (1955).

**Function of motion j.n.o.v.** — Function of motion for judgment non obstante verdicto is not the same as that of a motion for new trial, but is a summary method of disposing of the entire litigation if it is obvious that the party against whom the motion is directed cannot under any circumstances win the case. *McClelland v. Carmichael Tile Co.*, 94 Ga. App. 645, 96 S.E.2d 202 (1956).

**Purpose to provide for final disposition.** — The purpose of adoption of the law providing for motion for judgment notwithstanding verdict was to provide for final disposition of the case by the appellate court if evidence is insufficient to justify the verdict rendered on any theory or if judgment for the losing party in the trial court is demanded by law. *Southern Bell Tel. & Tel. Co. v. Brackin*, 215 Ga. 225, 109 S.E.2d 782 (1959); *Kicklighter v. Kicklighter*, 217 Ga. 54, 121 S.E.2d 122 (1961).

The sole purpose of a motion for judgment notwithstanding the verdict is to permit a court to review and reconsider a ruling on an antecedent motion for directed verdict, and the ultimate result intended is avoidance of another trial when the law demanded a result for the movant on the first trial. *Shetzen v. C.G. Aycock Realty Co.*, 93 Ga. App. 477, 92 S.E.2d 114 (1956).

Section providing for judgment notwithstanding the verdict (now O.C.G.A. § 9-11-50) provides for correction of error in refusing to direct verdict in the first instance, and obviates necessity for a second trial. *Shetzen v. C.G. Aycock Realty Co.*, 93 Ga. App. 477, 92 S.E.2d 114 (1956).

**Purpose of judgment notwithstanding verdict after submission to jury.** — The purpose of allowing the trial judge to submit the case to the jury and then grant judgment notwithstanding the verdict is to avoid the necessity of retrial if the appellate court determines that the trial court erred in granting



judgment notwithstanding the verdict, since under these circumstances the appellate court can simply reinstate the verdict. *Mayor of Savannah v. Palmerio*, 242 Ga. 419, 249 S.E.2d 224 (1978).

The purpose of a motion for judgment notwithstanding the verdict is to provide for final disposition by the appellate court if evidence is insufficient to justify the verdict rendered on any theory or if judgment for the losing party in the trial court is demanded by the law. *Ford Motor Credit Co. v. Parsons*, 155 Ga. App. 46, 270 S.E.2d 230 (1980).

A motion for judgment notwithstanding the verdict is simply a reasserted motion for directed verdict, with a second opportunity for the trial court to rule on it before time and expenses are incurred and appellate judicial resources are expended. It is an instrument designed to reduce court costs and delay. *Famiglietti v. Brevard Medical Investors, Ltd.*, 197 Ga. App. 164, 397 S.E.2d 720 (1990).

**Applicable solely to civil actions.** — Section dealing with judgments notwithstanding the verdict (now O.C.G.A. § 9-11-50) relates solely to pleading, procedure, and practice in trial of civil actions. *Wilson v. State*, 215 Ga. 775, 113 S.E.2d 607 (1960); *Fair v. State*, 220 Ga. 750, 141 S.E.2d 431 (1965).

**Evidence to be construed most favorably to nonmovant.** — In considering a motion for judgment notwithstanding the verdict, the court must view the evidence in the light most favorable to the party who secured the jury verdict; and this approach governs appellate courts as well as trial courts. *Church's Fried Chicken, Inc. v. Lewis*, 150 Ga. App. 154, 256 S.E.2d 916 (1979).

In considering a motion for judgment n.o.v., the court must view the evidence in the light most favorable to the party who secured the jury verdict. *Bryant v. Colvin*, 160 Ga. App. 442, 287 S.E.2d 238 (1981).

In considering a motion for judgment n.o.v., the trial court must view the evidence in the light most favorable to the party who has secured the jury verdict. *United Fed. Sav. & Loan Ass'n v. Connell*, 166 Ga. App. 329, 304 S.E.2d 131 (1983).

On motion for judgment n.o.v., the evidence is to be construed most favorably to the nonmovant. *Davis v. Glaze*, 182 Ga. App.

18, 354 S.E.2d 845 (1987).

**When judgment n.o.v. proper.** — Grant of motion for judgment notwithstanding the verdict is proper only if there is no conflict in the evidence as to any material issue and the evidence introduced, with all reasonable deductions therefrom, demands a particular verdict. *United States Fid. & Guar. Co. v. Blankenship Plumbing Co.*, 153 Ga. App. 335, 265 S.E.2d 66 (1980).

As with a directed verdict, a motion for judgment notwithstanding the verdict is proper only if there is no conflict in the evidence as to any material issue and the evidence introduced, with all reasonable deductions therefrom, shall demand a particular verdict. *Hiers-Wright Assocs. v. Manufacturers Hanover Mtg. Corp.*, 182 Ga. App. 732, 356 S.E.2d 903 (1987).

Judgment notwithstanding the verdict can be rendered only where evidence demands a verdict contrary to the one returned by the jury. *Osborn v. Youmans*, 219 Ga. 476, 134 S.E.2d 22 (1963).

It is only if a verdict for one party is demanded as a matter of law and the jury has returned an adverse verdict that a motion for judgment non obstante veredicto will lie. *Board of Educ. v. Fredericks*, 113 Ga. App. 199, 147 S.E.2d 789 (1966).

If evidence demands verdict for the defendant, it is error to deny the defendant's motion for judgment notwithstanding the verdict. *Wright Contracting Co. v. Davis*, 93 Ga. App. 810, 92 S.E.2d 812 (1956).

Trial court erred in denying a landlord's motion for judgment notwithstanding the verdict pursuant to O.C.G.A. § 9-11-50 in the tenants' breach of lease action; the landlord could not be charged with failing to consent to an assignment arrangement that was offered to the tenants and was refused. *Coordinated Props. v. Johnston*, 267 Ga. App. 298, 599 S.E.2d 213 (2004).

In a case in which judgment was entered in favor of an independent subcontractor who sued a retailer for injuries occurring while the subcontractor was doing work on the retailer's premises, the retailer was entitled to a judgment notwithstanding the verdict because the retailer exercised no control over the subcontractor's work, and any control over that work was contractually ceded to the subcontractor and to the contractor who hired the subcontractor.

### Judgment Notwithstanding Verdict (Cont'd)

*Neiman-Marcus Group, Inc. v. Dufour*, 268 Ga. App. 104, 601 S.E.2d 375 (2004).

In a debtor's lawsuit against a bank for breach of contract, trespass, conversion, tortious interference with contractual relations, and tortious interference with business relations, the bank's motion for judgment notwithstanding the verdict was correctly granted on the conversion and trespass claims because the bank had title, under a management agreement, to the debtor's allegedly converted invoices as receivables, and could keep them. *Dalton Diversified, Inc. v. AmSouth Bank*, 270 Ga. App. 203, 605 S.E.2d 892 (2004).

A worker's claim under O.C.G.A. § 51-2-5(4) against a tire manufacturing plant, for which the worker did independent contractor work pursuant to an agreement between the plant and the worker's employer, failed because the plant had no statutory or contractual duty to maintain a forklift or to ensure that the employer properly maintained it, and accordingly, the trial court should have granted the plant's motion for judgment notwithstanding the verdict, pursuant to O.C.G.A. § 9-11-50; the forklift jumped backwards and due to a malfunctioning emergency brake, the transformer that it was carrying dropped and crushed the worker's arm, and it was noted that the forklift was purchased by the employer but was delivered directly to the plant and remained on those premises. *Cooper Tire & Rubber Co. v. Merritt*, 271 Ga. App. 16, 608 S.E.2d 714 (2004).

**When judgment n.o.v. not proper.** — If there is any evidence to support the verdict, denial of a motion for judgment n.o.v. is proper. *Maloy v. Planter's Whse. & Lumber Co.*, 142 Ga. App. 69, 234 S.E.2d 807 (1977).

If the evidence supports the verdict for the plaintiff, it is not error for the court to refuse to direct verdict for the defendant and to overrule the defendant's motion for judgment notwithstanding verdict. *Echols v. Thompson*, 211 Ga. 299, 85 S.E.2d 423 (1955).

The trial court properly denied the plaintiffs' JNOV motion pursuant to O.C.G.A. § 9-11-50 in an action arising from an auto accident; the driver did not admit liability, the relevant facts were disputed, and the fact

that the driver was unable to stop in time to avoid the collision did not demand a finding that the driver was following too closely, in violation of O.C.G.A. § 40-6-49. *Cameron v. Peterson*, 264 Ga. App. 1, 589 S.E.2d 834 (2003).

The trial court properly denied a railroad's motion for a judgment notwithstanding the verdict (JNOV) because there was evidence that an employee's view was obstructed by vegetation on the railroad's property adjacent to the roadbed in violation of 49 C.F.R. § 213.37(c); further, the railroad's motion for a JNOV based on the fact that it was the employee's job to inspect for hazards was properly rejected because: (1) the employee was a railroad employee who clearly was performing the employee's normal trackside duties and was an intended beneficiary of the regulation; (2) the regulation was unambiguous; and (3) the Federal Employers' Liability Act, 45 U.S.C.S. § 51 et seq., was to be liberally construed. *Norfolk S. Ry. v. Blackmon*, 262 Ga. App. 266, 585 S.E.2d 194 (2003).

A trial court did not err in denying a motion for a judgment notwithstanding the verdict as to the sellers' claim for promissory estoppel because: (1) the promise to purchase was to be performed within a reasonable time based upon clear and unambiguous terms, and the closing date was set for a day certain in the immediate future; (2) all actions necessary for the sale, except the actual closing, occurred prior to the first closing date, including audits, examination of financial records, change in inventory code, and delivery of additional inventory; (3) all the basic terms of the promise were clear and certain so as to be enforceable; and (4) the sellers established reasonable reliance to their detriment based on their rejection of another potential purchaser's bona fide offer to purchase, change in value of the property, sale of inventory later needed, and other harm shown by the evidence. *Rental Equip. Group, L.L.C. v. Maci, L.L.C.*, 263 Ga. App. 155, 587 S.E.2d 364 (2003).

In victims' lawsuit against the perpetrator of a fraudulent scheme under the Georgia Racketeer Influenced and Corrupt Organizations Act, O.C.G.A. § 16-14-1 et seq., after the victims had previously unsuccessfully sued the perpetrator for fraud and related



claims, judgment n.o.v. was properly entered in favor of the perpetrator because the victims' claim was barred by res judicata and collateral estoppel, as it should have been raised in their previous suits against the perpetrator, which involved the same parties and the same subject matter. *Austin v. Cohen*, 268 Ga. App. 650, 602 S.E.2d 146 (2004).

Corporate defendant, in a negligence and product liability action, was not entitled to a new trial or judgment notwithstanding the verdict because the jury was properly charged that each individual tortfeasor's conduct did not have to constitute a substantial contributing factor in the plaintiff's injury in order to be considered a proximate cause thereof. *John Crane, Inc. v. Jones*, 278 Ga. 747, 604 S.E.2d 822 (2004).

The trial court properly denied a city's motion for a judgment notwithstanding the verdict in an inverse condemnation case because a corporation showed that its lease was unique: (1) the location was within the traveling range of the corporation's customers who delivered the raw materials and of its customers who purchased the company's finished soil product; (2) some key customers were unwilling to travel very far and if the corporation relocated, it would have lost their business; (3) the property permitted access for large trucks and contained a railroad spur; (4) the property had a dedicated scale house and a building for storing equipment; and (5) the corporation was using all of the nearly 20 acres. *City of Atlanta v. Landmark Envtl. Indus.*, 272 Ga. App. 732, 613 S.E.2d 131 (2005).

JNOV was improperly granted to a chemical supplier in a property owner's suit to recover under the Georgia Hazardous Site Response Act (HSRA), O.C.G.A. § 12-8-90 et seq., and under theories of nuisance and trespass, for the hazardous waste contamination of the owner's property because while there was testimony that actions of the dry cleaning business in the shopping center on the owner's property may also have contributed to the contamination, there was evidence from which the jury could conclude that the supplier spilled solvent on many occasions over its 30-year history of monthly deliveries to the cleaners and contributed to the contamination even if its spillage was not the sole cause of contamination. *Sprayberry*

*Crossing P'ship v. Phenix Supply Co.*, 274 Ga. App. 364, 617 S.E.2d 622 (2005).

Trial court did not err in denying the plaintiffs' motion for a new trial or, alternatively, judgment notwithstanding the verdict, pursuant to O.C.G.A. § 5-5-25 and O.C.G.A. § 9-11-50, after a jury verdict was rendered in favor of the defendant in a shareholder dispute arising from an agreement for purchase of the defendant's shares, as the direct action by the defendant on a counterclaim for breach of fiduciary duty/usurpation of corporate opportunity was properly brought under Thomas because there were exceptional circumstances, despite the fact that the corporation did not fit the definition of a statutory close corporation under O.C.G.A. § 14-2-902. *Telcom Cost Consulting, Inc. v. Warren*, 275 Ga. App. 830, 621 S.E.2d 864 (2005).

**This section allows a trial court to defer the ruling on a motion for directed verdict and submit the case to the jury, subject to later determination of the legal questions raised by the motion.** *Mayor of Savannah v. Palmerio*, 242 Ga. 419, 249 S.E.2d 224 (1978).

Subsection (b) of O.C.G.A. § 9-11-50 allows the device of a motion for judgment notwithstanding the verdict to be used when a motion for directed verdict does not end a trial and it proceeds to verdict. It is narrow, however, and does not permit reopening the case for new legal issues which are thought of retrospectively, with hindsight. *Famiglietti v. Brevard Medical Investors, Ltd.*, 197 Ga. App. 164, 397 S.E.2d 720 (1990).

**Judgment notwithstanding the verdict does not actually change the verdict**, but merely enters a judgment notwithstanding it, thus avoiding application of the old rule that it was error to direct a verdict and was never error to refuse to direct a verdict, and the constitutional problems involved therein, as well as to eliminate a new trial. *Ammons v. Horton*, 128 Ga. App. 273, 196 S.E.2d 318 (1973).

**The standard for granting judgment notwithstanding verdict is the same as that for directed verdict.** *Russell v. State*, 155 Ga. App. 555, 271 S.E.2d 689 (1980).

The appellant's standard of review in a judgment notwithstanding the verdict case is whether the evidence, with all reasonable deductions therefrom, demanded a verdict



## Judgment Notwithstanding Verdict (Cont'd)

contrary to that returned by the fact-finder. *Bagley v. Robertson*, 265 Ga. 144, 454 S.E.2d 478 (1995).

**The general grounds of motion for new trial and for judgment n.o.v. are not always identical.** *Shetzen v. C.G. Aycock Realty Co.*, 93 Ga. App. 477, 92 S.E.2d 114 (1956).

It was never intended that the movant be made to choose between moving for new trial and moving for judgment notwithstanding verdict. *Shetzen v. C.G. Aycock Realty Co.*, 93 Ga. App. 477, 92 S.E.2d 114 (1956).

**Motion granted where only one reasonable conclusion possible.** — Motion for judgment notwithstanding the verdict may be granted only when, without weighing the credibility of the evidence, there can be but one reasonable conclusion as to the proper judgment; if there is conflicting evidence or if there is insufficient evidence to make a “one-way” verdict proper, judgment notwithstanding the verdict should not be awarded. *Church’s Fried Chicken, Inc. v. Lewis*, 150 Ga. App. 154, 256 S.E.2d 916 (1979); *Bryant v. Colvin*, 160 Ga. App. 442, 287 S.E.2d 238 (1981).

**And where jury’s verdict not supported by evidence.** — If the verdict returned is not supported by any evidence, denial of motion for judgment notwithstanding the verdict is error. *Ford Motor Credit Co. v. Parsons*, 155 Ga. App. 46, 270 S.E.2d 230 (1980); *City of Atlanta v. West*, 160 Ga. App. 609, 287 S.E.2d 558 (1981).

**A judgment notwithstanding the verdict is improperly granted in the face of conflicting evidence,** and an appellate court must view the evidence in the light most favorable to the party who secured the jury verdict. *Pendley v. Pendley*, 251 Ga. 30, 302 S.E.2d 554 (1983).

**Error to strike evidence, then rule on motion.** — A motion to strike is not a precursor to a motion for judgment notwithstanding the verdict. Moreover, the court may not excise some of the evidence admitted and then rule on the motion for judgment notwithstanding the verdict viewed with that evidence absent. *Famiglietti v. Brevard Medical Investors, Ltd.*, 197 Ga. App. 164, 397 S.E.2d 720 (1990).

**Standard for judgment notwithstanding mistrial.** — To warrant a grant of motion for

judgment notwithstanding mistrial, the same test obtains as that for directed verdict. *Long v. Walls*, 226 Ga. 737, 177 S.E.2d 373 (1970).

Motion for judgment notwithstanding mistrial is analogous to a motion for directed verdict or for judgment notwithstanding the verdict, in that the same can be sustained only where there is no conflict in the evidence as to any material issue and when the evidence introduced, with all reasonable deductions therefrom, shall demand particular verdict. *Georgia Power Co. v. Purser*, 152 Ga. App. 181, 262 S.E.2d 473 (1979); *Findley v. McDaniel*, 158 Ga. App. 445, 280 S.E.2d 858 (1981).

**Motion for directed verdict is a condition precedent** to a subsequent motion for judgment notwithstanding the verdict. *Whitman v. Burden*, 155 Ga. App. 67, 270 S.E.2d 235 (1980).

If review of the record and transcript reveals that no motion for directed verdict was made in the case, it follows that a motion for judgment n.o.v. was not appropriate, and the trial court erred in granting it. *Gray v. Miller*, 166 Ga. App. 792, 305 S.E.2d 651 (1983).

If the ground asserted in defendant’s motion for judgment n.o.v. in the trial court is argued on appeal, but it was not contained in the motion for directed verdict, as required by subsection (b), it will not be considered on appeal. *Wehunt v. ITT Bus. Communications Corp.*, 183 Ga. App. 560, 359 S.E.2d 383 (1987).

The grounds asserted in the motion for judgment n.o.v. and on appeal were not considered because they were not asserted in support of the motions for directed verdict. *Glenridge Unit Owners Ass’n v. Felton*, 183 Ga. App. 858, 360 S.E.2d 418 (1987); *Tanner v. Gilleland*, 186 Ga. App. 377, 367 S.E.2d 257 (1988).

It is a condition precedent to motion for judgment notwithstanding verdict that a motion for directed verdict must have been made and denied. *Southwind Trucking Co. v. Harvey*, 96 Ga. App. 715, 101 S.E.2d 223 (1957); *Fulton v. Chattanooga Publishing Co.*, 100 Ga. App. 573, 112 S.E.2d 15 (1959), rev’d on other grounds, 215 Ga. 880, 114 S.E.2d 138 (1960).

It is a condition precedent to a motion for judgment notwithstanding the verdict that a motion for directed verdict must have been

made and denied, and if it is not made to appear that such condition precedent was complied with, no question is presented for determination on review on denial of such motion. *National Life & Accident Ins. Co. v. Goolsby*, 91 Ga. App. 361, 85 S.E.2d 611 (1955).

Motion for judgment notwithstanding the verdict may be granted only when a valid motion for directed verdict has been made by the movant and erroneously denied. *Daniel v. Weeks*, 217 Ga. 388, 122 S.E.2d 564 (1961); *Simmons v. Watson*, 221 Ga. 765, 147 S.E.2d 322 (1966); *Maloy v. Planter's Whse. & Lumber Co.*, 142 Ga. App. 69, 234 S.E.2d 807 (1977).

A motion for directed verdict is a prerequisite to a motion for judgment notwithstanding the verdict, and if it appears from the record that no such motion was made, the motion for judgment notwithstanding the verdict cannot be considered on appeal. *Kiser v. Kiser*, 101 Ga. App. 511, 114 S.E.2d 397 (1960).

If there has been no motion for directed verdict, a motion for judgment non obstante veredicto cannot be considered. *Sunbrand Supply Co. v. Garment Finishing Equip. Corp.*, 99 Ga. App. 72, 107 S.E.2d 680 (1952).

If the record does not disclose the making of a motion for directed verdict, there is no error in the refusal of the trial judge to grant a motion for judgment non obstante veredicto. *DeKalb County v. Brewer*, 111 Ga. App. 269, 141 S.E.2d 234 (1965); *Tadlock v. Duncan*, 215 Ga. App. 441, 451 S.E.2d 80 (1994).

Where error is assigned on overruling of a motion for judgment notwithstanding the verdict made after trial, but no motion for directed verdict was made, no question is presented for determination by the appellate court. *Lumbermen's Mut. Ins. Co. v. Blackwell*, 112 Ga. App. 398, 145 S.E.2d 287 (1965).

A motion for judgment notwithstanding the verdict may be entertained only if the movant has previously moved for a directed verdict and is seeking to have judgment entered "in accordance with" that motion. *Nationwide Mut. Fire Ins. Co. v. Rhee*, 160 Ga. App. 468, 287 S.E.2d 257 (1981).

Questions concerning the evidence offered to support a claim for attorney fees

raised in a motion for judgment notwithstanding the verdict would not be reviewed because the defendants did not raise the questions in their motion for a directed verdict. *Dee v. Sweet*, 218 Ga. App. 18, 460 S.E.2d 110 (1995).

**But equivalent motion held sufficient.** — A motion made at the conclusion of the plaintiff's evidence, described by the movant as one for "involuntary nonsuit," was a sufficient prerequisite for a motion for judgment notwithstanding the verdict. *Jones v. Spindel*, 128 Ga. App. 88, 196 S.E.2d 22 (1973).

**Time of making motion for directed verdict.** — Although subsection (b) of O.C.G.A. § 9-11-50 provides that a motion for judgment n.o.v. may be made "whenever a motion for a directed verdict made at the close of all the evidence is denied," the statutory phrase "at the close of all the evidence" does not deny to a defendant who has moved for a directed verdict at the close of the plaintiff's evidence the opportunity to move for judgment n.o.v. on the grounds presented in his motion for directed verdict. *Marett v. Professional Ins. Careers, Inc.*, 201 Ga. App. 178, 410 S.E.2d 373 (1991); *Professional Consulting Servs. of Ga., Inc. v. Ibrahim*, 206 Ga. App. 663, 426 S.E.2d 376 (1992).

**Grounds for motion same as grounds for directed verdict.** — A motion for judgment notwithstanding the verdict must be based on the same grounds raised initially in the motion for directed verdict, for it is in effect only a new ruling on a renewed motion. *Famiglietti v. Brevard Medical Investors, Ltd.*, 197 Ga. App. 164, 397 S.E.2d 720 (1990).

In an action among members of a limited liability company (LLC) that included a breach of contract by a physician against the LLC, in which the physician was awarded attorney fees, the trial court erred in granting judgment notwithstanding the verdict to the LLC on the issue of attorney fees because the LLC failed to raise, in its motion for directed verdict, the claim that the physician failed to apportion the proof of attorney fees among the claims. *James E. Warren, M.D., P.C. v. Weber & Warren Anesthesia Servs.*, 272 Ga. App. 232, 612 S.E.2d 17 (2005).

**A motion for judgment notwithstanding the verdict may be considered only when**



## Judgment Notwithstanding Verdict (Cont'd)

**based upon a motion for directed verdict timely made**, that is, at the close of all the evidence. *Battle v. Yancey Bros. Co.*, 157 Ga. App. 277, 277 S.E.2d 280 (1981); *Buffington v. Haldi*, 210 Ga. App. 542, 436 S.E.2d 740 (1993).

**Motion filed prior to judgment void.** — A motion for judgment notwithstanding the verdict that is filed prior to entry of judgment on the verdict is void. *Wall v. Citizens & S. Bank*, 153 Ga. App. 29, 264 S.E.2d 523 (1980), *aff'd*, 247 Ga. 216, 274 S.E.2d 486 (1981), overruled on other grounds, *McKeever v. State*, 189 Ga. App. 445, 375 S.E.2d 899 (1988).

**The record as it exists at the close of trial** controls whether a motion for judgment notwithstanding the verdict should be granted. *DeLoach v. Myers*, 215 Ga. 255, 109 S.E.2d 777 (1959).

**Hearing of motion before transcript of evidence available.** — As a motion for new trial may be passed on before the transcript of evidence is filed, and as a motion for judgment notwithstanding the verdict may be joined with the motion for new trial with a prayer for relief in the alternative, if the court is familiar with the evidence, such latter motion may be heard and, if proper, granted, even though the transcript is not physically available at the time. *Castile v. Rich's, Inc.*, 131 Ga. App. 586, 206 S.E.2d 851 (1974).

**Party cannot file, by amending new trial motion, late motion for judgment n.o.v.** — If a party after suffering an adverse judgment filed only a motion for new trial within the 30-day period specified in O.C.G.A. § 9-11-50, then after the 30-day period expired the party sought to file, in the form of an amendment to the new trial motion, a motion for judgment notwithstanding the verdict, the latter motion must be considered invalid. *Preferred Risk Ins. Co. v. Boykin*, 174 Ga. App. 269, 329 S.E.2d 900, cert. denied, 254 Ga. 349, 331 S.E.2d 879 (1985).

**Error based on failure to grant motion not considered when directed verdict not asked for at close of evidence.** — Because a motion for directed verdict was made by the defendant at the close of the plaintiff's

evidence and was denied, and then evidence was offered by the defendant, who failed to renew the motion at the close of all the evidence, the enumeration of error based on failure to grant a motion for judgment notwithstanding the verdict cannot be considered. *Battle v. Yancey Bros. Co.*, 157 Ga. App. 277, 277 S.E.2d 280 (1981).

### Reservation of ruling on pending motion.

— Because a motion for directed verdict, renewed at the close of the case, was preserved by the court's reserving ruling until after the jury's verdict, the court's ruling on the pending motion for directed verdict and grant of j.n.o.v. based on it without a formal motion for j.n.o.v. was not error. *Brandvain v. Ridgeview Inst., Inc.*, 188 Ga. App. 106, 372 S.E.2d 265 (1988), *aff'd*, 259 Ga. 376, 382 S.E.2d 597 (1989).

**Conditional ruling on motion for new trial.** — Because defendant moved for judgment notwithstanding the verdict or, in the alternative, for a new trial, and the trial court granted the j.n.o.v. motion, the case would be remanded for a conditional determination on the new trial motion. *Ogletree v. Navistar Int'l Transp. Corp.*, 221 Ga. App. 363, 471 S.E.2d 287 (1996).

A trial court erred in denying a city's motion for a new trial because a corporation failed to cite evidentiary support for the difference between the amount that its expert considered for abandoned processed soil product and the amount of the jury's award. *City of Atlanta v. Landmark Envtl. Indus.*, 272 Ga. App. 732, 613 S.E.2d 131 (2005).

### Right of voluntary dismissal after mistrial.

— If a mistrial has been declared due to the inability of the jury to reach a verdict, and the defendant thereafter files a timely motion for judgment notwithstanding the mistrial, the plaintiff's right of voluntary dismissal is not restored unless and until that motion has been denied. *LeRoux v. Levine*, 194 Ga. App. 381, 390 S.E.2d 629 (1990).

**Motion is not tool for opening new legal issues.** — O.C.G.A. § 9-11-50(b) allows the device of a motion for judgment notwithstanding the verdict to be used when a motion for directed verdict does not end a trial and it proceeds to verdict; it is narrow, however, and does not permit reopening the case for new legal issues that are thought of retrospectively, with hindsight. Therefore,



the developers' contention that an attorney fee award was based on a legal bill containing inadmissible hearsay did not preserve the denial of their motion for judgment notwithstanding the verdict for appeal where the developers failed to raise the argument in their motions for directed verdict. *Lincoln v. Tyler*, 258 Ga. App. 374, 574 S.E.2d 440 (2002).

**Standard of review on appeal.** — The standard for granting a judgment notwithstanding the verdict is the same as that for a motion for directed verdict; it is warranted only when no conflict exists as to any material issue, and the evidence presented, together with all reasonable inferences, demands a certain verdict. On appeal, a court reviews the denial of either motion under the any evidence standard. *Bacon v. Volvo Serv. Ctr., Inc.*, 266 Ga. App. 543, 597 S.E.2d 440 (2004).

**Motion properly denied.** — The trial court did not err in denying the manufacturer's motion for judgment notwithstanding the verdict, as evidence was introduced in the decedent's case against the manufacturer to show that the manufacturer produced products containing asbestos, to which the decedent was exposed at the plant where the decedent worked and that such exposure was a contributing factor to the decedent's asbestos-related illness. *John Crane, Inc. v. Jones*, 262 Ga. App. 531, 586 S.E.2d 26 (2003).

The trial court properly denied the defendants' motion for a new trial or in the alternative for a judgment notwithstanding the verdict, as there was sufficient evidence to support a claim of misappropriation of trade secrets because: (1) a vice-president of an employer testified as to the steps the employer took to protect its customer documentation, beyond its restrictive covenant, including restricted access to the documents and instructing the employees not to leave the building with them; and (2) the vice-president also testified that the customer information would be difficult for competitors to duplicate and would give a significant advantage to competitors, if obtained.

**Motion improperly denied.** — Limited liability company's (LLC) motion for a judgment notwithstanding the verdict was properly denied, as the member presented evi-

dence of the LLC's collected funds and cash on hand as aids in the jury's determination of damages for breach of contract, which were based on accounts receivable; the jury's verdict was well within the range of the evidence. *James E. Warren, M.D., P.C. v. Weber & Warren Anesthesia Servs.*, 272 Ga. App. 232, 612 S.E.2d 17 (2005).

The trial court erred in denying the doctor's motion for judgment notwithstanding the verdict on the issue of attorney fees awarded to the hospital under O.C.G.A. § 13-6-11 because the hospital failed to segregate the attorney fees allocable to its counterclaim, which were recoverable, from those attorney fees incurred in defending against the doctor's suit alleging that the hospital inappropriately revoked the doctor's privileges in violation of its bylaws and Georgia public policy, which were not recoverable. *Whitaker v. Houston County Hosp. Auth.*, 272 Ga. App. 870, 613 S.E.2d 664 (2005).

A trial court erred in denying a doctor's motion for judgment notwithstanding the verdict on the issue of punitive damages awarded to a hospital on its breach of contract claim, as punitive damages are not available for breach of contract claims. *Whitaker v. Houston County Hosp. Auth.*, 272 Ga. App. 870, 613 S.E.2d 664 (2005).

Because the alleged illegalities cited by a trustee were incidental to the purpose of the contracts with the investors, those contracts did not require a securities violation or usurious interest rate; thus, it followed that the trial court erred in denying a motion for judgment notwithstanding the verdict on the trustee's rescission claim *Douglas v. Bigley*, 278 Ga. App. 117, 628 S.E.2d 199 (2006).

Because: (1) the appellate court could not agree that the broad statements regarding merger in the business plan between two investment companies and in an investing trustee's testimony rendered the second of these two companies liable for the first company's conduct; (2) the trustee failed to present evidence documenting a merger transaction between the two companies or establishing that either or both companies no longer existed; (3) the evidence failed to show that one of the companies was absorbed into the other, creating a de facto merger; and (4) the trustee failed to show

### Judgment Notwithstanding Verdict (Cont'd)

that the companies lacked separate personalities, the jury was not authorized to find the second company liable for the first company's activities; thus, the trial court erred in failing to enter judgment notwithstanding the verdict as to the trustee's claims against the second company. *Douglas v. Bigley*, 278 Ga. App. 117, 628 S.E.2d 199 (2006).

### New Trials

**Paragraph (c)(1) of O.C.G.A. § 9-11-50 does not require the trial court to make findings of fact and conclusions of law.** *Sigmon v. Womack*, 158 Ga. App. 47, 279 S.E.2d 254 (1981).

Paragraph (c)(1) of O.C.G.A. § 9-11-50 does not require the trial court to state the reasons for its holding on a motion for judgment n.o.v., and, as to a motion for new trial, it applies only where the movant for judgment n.o.v. and the movant for new trial are one and the same party. *Jamison v. First Ga. Bank*, 193 Ga. App. 219, 387 S.E.2d 375 (1989).

**Discretion of judge to end litigation after trial.** — A trial judge has a discretion remaining after the trial is over, when the proper motions are made, whether to finally end the litigation or not; if the judge grants a new trial, the litigation is not finally disposed of. *Wilson v. Matthews*, 120 Ga. App. 284, 170 S.E.2d 346 (1969), overruled on other grounds, *Jones v. Burton*, 238 Ga. 394, 233 S.E.2d 367 (1977).

**A motion for new trial may not be filed prior to entry of judgment** on the verdict under subsection (b) of O.C.G.A. § 9-11-50, and if such motion is filed prior to entry of judgment, it is void. *Wall v. Citizens & S. Bank*, 153 Ga. App. 29, 264 S.E.2d 523 (1980), *aff'd*, 247 Ga. 216, 274 S.E.2d 486 (1981), overruled on other grounds, *McKeever v. State*, 189 Ga. App. 445, 375 S.E.2d 899 (1988).

**Specification of grounds for grant or denial of new trial where j.n.o.v. granted.** — The requirement that, in passing upon a motion for new trial, the trial judge shall specify grounds for granting or denying such motion is only applicable under paragraph (c)(1) of O.C.G.A. § 9-11-50 if the motion for judgment notwithstanding the verdict is

granted. *Guest v. Guest*, 150 Ga. App. 48, 256 S.E.2d 654 (1979).

**Grant of first trial not error unless verdict for opposite party demanded.** — Neither subsection (c) of O.C.G.A. § 9-11-50 nor any other provision changes the law under § 5-5-50, providing that the first grant of a new trial is not error unless the evidence demands a verdict for the party opposing the motion therefor. *Martin v. Denson*, 117 Ga. App. 288, 160 S.E.2d 210 (1968).

**When the trial court grants separate motions for judgment notwithstanding the verdict and for a new trial on general grounds, the grant of motion for new trial is conditional** on the appellate court's vacating or reversing the judgment n.o.v.; where the law and facts of the case do not demand a verdict for either party, the first grant of a new trial will not be disturbed on appeal. *Hicks v. American Interstate Ins. Co.*, 158 Ga. App. 220, 279 S.E.2d 517 (1981).

**Motion properly denied.** — The trial court properly denied the defendants' motion for a new trial or in the alternative for a judgment notwithstanding the verdict as there was sufficient evidence that defendants committed two predicate acts of misappropriating trade secrets, for purposes of the Georgia Racketeer Influenced and Corrupt Organizations law, O.C.G.A. § 16-14-1 et seq., because: (1) the employer's customer documentation was a trade secret under O.C.G.A. § 10-1-761(4); (2) there was evidence of multiple thefts over time by more than one individual; (3) the trial court charged the jury as to five different crimes that could, based on the evidence, constitute predicate acts, including theft by taking, theft by deception, receipt of stolen property, and theft by conversion; and (4) the trial court also charged the jury that a pattern of racketeering activity means engaging in at least two acts of racketeering activity in furtherance of one or more incidents.

**New trial motion proper means of attacking excessive nominal damages.** — An award of \$130,000.00 nominal damages, if palpably unreasonable, excessive, or the product of bias, may be set aside, but these are not the criteria for a directed verdict; the motion for a new trial is the proper means of attack. *Miller & Meier & Assocs. v. Diedrich*, 174 Ga. App. 249, 329 S.E.2d 918, *aff'd in part, rev'd in part*, 254 Ga. 734, 334 S.E.2d 308, vacated



in part on other grounds, 176 Ga. App. 770, 338 S.E.2d 546 (1985).

**Granting directed verdict at new trial authorized.** — At a second trial following the grant of the plaintiff's motion for a new trial, the trial court was authorized to dismiss the defendant's counterclaims and grant a directed verdict for the plaintiff. *Tyson v. Cheek Mechanical & Elec. Serv., Inc.*, 218 Ga. App. 134, 460 S.E.2d 536 (1995).

**After general verdict.** — In an action filed by a trustee alleging various claims, including breach of contract, rescission, breach of fiduciary duty, and fraud against two investors and their two companies, while evidence supported some, but not all of a trustee's claims, because the jury returned a general verdict, it was difficult to decipher on which

claims the jury found the defendants liable, warranting a new trial on remand; but, judgment notwithstanding the verdict should have been entered against the second company as to all claims. *Douglas v. Bigley*, 278 Ga. App. 117, 628 S.E.2d 199 (2006).

**Directed verdict erroneously denied.** — In a suit for specific performance of a contract to sell real estate, the seller's motion for a directed verdict was erroneously denied because the parties' agreement contained an inadequate description of the property to be sold and contained no key to an adequate description of the property in extrinsic evidence that existed at the time the agreement was entered into; a post-contract survey of the property to be sold could not remedy the contract's insufficient property description.

## RESEARCH REFERENCES

**Am. Jur. 2d.** — 46 Am. Jur. 2d, Judgments, §§ 306-341. 75A Am. Jur. 2d, Trial, § 857 et seq.

**C.J.S.** — 35B C.J.S., Federal Civil Procedure, § 1234 et seq. 49 C.J.S., Judgments, §§ 62-72. 88 C.J.S., Trial, § 431 et seq.

**ALR.** — Right of insurer to directed verdict on issue of suicide, 37 ALR 171.

Direction of verdict: effect of explanatory testimony of witness to deprive other testimony given by him of all probative effect, 66 ALR 1517.

Direction of verdict: effect of explanatory or qualifying testimony to nullify prima facie case made by plaintiff, 66 ALR 1532.

Right or duty of court to direct verdict where based upon testimony of party or interested witness, 72 ALR 27.

Absence of issue as to amount of recovery as distinguished from right to recover, as justifying direction of verdict as to amount, or return of verdict which does not assess amount, 105 ALR 1075.

Power of court to mold or amend verdict with respect to the parties for or against whom it was rendered, 106 ALR 418.

Objectionable evidence, admitted without objection, as entitled to consideration on demurrer to evidence or motion for nonsuit or directed verdict, 120 ALR 205.

Constitutional or statutory provision for-

bidding reexamination of facts tried by a jury as affecting power to reduce or set aside verdict because of excessiveness or inadequacy, 11 ALR2d 1217.

Entry of final judgment after disagreement of jury, 31 ALR2d 885.

Appealability of order denying motion for directed verdict or for judgment notwithstanding the verdict where movant has been granted a new trial, 57 ALR2d 1198.

Withdrawal or disregard of waiver of jury trial in civil action, 64 ALR2d 506; 9 ALR4th 1041; 48 ALR4th 747.

Motion by each party for a directed verdict as waiving the submission of fact questions to the jury, 68 ALR2d 300.

Practice and procedure with respect to motions for judgment notwithstanding or in default or verdict under Federal Civil Procedure Rule 50(b) or like state provisions, 69 ALR2d 449.

*Res ipsa loquitur* as ground for direction of verdict in favor of plaintiff, 97 ALR2d 522.

Dismissal nonsuit, judgment, or direction of verdict on opening statement of counsel in civil action, 5 ALR3d 1405.

Power of court sitting as trier of fact to dismiss at close of plaintiff's evidence, notwithstanding plaintiff has made out prima facie case, 55 ALR3d 272.



Propriety of direction of verdict in favor of fewer than all defendants at close of plaintiff's case, 82 ALR3d 974.

Propriety, under Rule 56 of the Federal

Rules of Civil Procedure, of granting summary judgment when deponent contradicts in affidavit earlier admission of fact in deposition, 131 ALR Fed. 403.

### 9-11-51. Reserved.

### 9-11-52. Findings by the court.

(a) In ruling on interlocutory injunctions and in all nonjury trials in courts of record, the court shall upon request of any party made prior to such ruling, find the facts specially and shall state separately its conclusions of law. If an opinion or memorandum of decision is filed, it will be sufficient if the findings and conclusions appear therein. Findings shall not be set aside unless clearly erroneous, and due regard shall be given to the opportunity of the trial court to judge the credibility of the witnesses.

(b) This Code section shall not apply to actions involving uncontested divorce, alimony, and custody of minors, nor to motions except as provided in subsection (b) of Code Section 9-11-41. The requirements of subsection (a) of this Code section may be waived in writing or on the record by the parties.

(c) Upon motion made not later than 20 days after entry of judgment, the court may make or amend its findings or make additional findings and may amend the judgment accordingly. If the motion is made with a motion for new trial, both motions shall be made within 20 days after entry of judgment. The question of the sufficiency of the evidence to support the findings may be raised on appeal whether or not the party raising the question has made in the trial court an objection to findings or a motion for judgment. When findings or conclusions are not made prior to judgment to the extent necessary for review, failure of the losing party to move therefor after judgment shall constitute a waiver of any ground of appeal which requires consideration thereof. (Code 1933, § 81A-152, enacted by Ga. L. 1969, p. 645, § 1; Ga. L. 1970, p. 170, § 1; Ga. L. 1987, p. 1057, § 1.)

**Cross references.** — Amendment of judgment to conform to verdict, § 9-12-14. Provision that judgment may not be set aside for any defect that is amendable as matter of form, § 9-12-15.

**U.S. Code.** — For provisions of Federal

Rules of Civil Procedure, Rule 52, see 28 U.S.C.

**Law reviews.** — For annual survey of recent developments, see 38 Mercer L. Rev. 473 (1986).

## JUDICIAL DECISIONS

### ANALYSIS

GENERAL CONSIDERATION

FINDINGS, GENERALLY

WHEN FINDINGS NECESSARY

REVIEW OF FINDINGS ON APPEAL

MOTIONS FOR AMENDMENT AND NEW TRIAL

### General Consideration

**Default judgments.** — Where the judgment entered against the defendant is by default, compliance with O.C.G.A. § 9-11-52 is not required. *Smith v. Mack*, 161 Ga. App. 95, 289 S.E.2d 299 (1982).

A motion to set aside a default judgment pursuant to O.C.G.A. § 9-11-60 does not come within the ambit of O.C.G.A. § 9-11-52. *Jones v. Christian*, 165 Ga. App. 165, 300 S.E.2d 1 (1983).

**Hearsay.** — Only after making the finding of deprivation may the court consider hearsay. *In re D.S.*, 212 Ga. App. 203, 441 S.E.2d 412 (1994), overruled on other grounds, *In re J.P.*, 267 Ga. 492, 480 S.E.2d 8 (1997).

**Failure of plaintiff to make a timely request** for findings of fact and conclusions of law was a waiver of plaintiff's claim that the trial court should have made such findings and conclusions, and nothing was presented for appellate review. *Cage v. Chase Home Mtg. Corp.*, 212 Ga. App. 861, 443 S.E.2d 504 (1994).

Where appellants failed to request that the trial court make findings of fact and conclusions of law pursuant to O.C.G.A. § 9-11-52(a) prior to the entry of its order, it was unnecessary for the trial court to make any such findings. *Youngblood v. Youngblood*, 263 Ga. App. 820, 589 S.E.2d 602 (2003).

**Cited in** *Brown v. White*, 122 Ga. App. 771, 178 S.E.2d 757 (1970); *Butterworth v. Butterworth*, 227 Ga. 301, 180 S.E.2d 549 (1971); *Faucette v. Faucette*, 228 Ga. 201, 184 S.E.2d 586 (1971); *Henderson v. County Bd. of Registration & Elections*, 126 Ga. App. 280, 190 S.E.2d 633 (1972); *American Appraisal Co. v. Whitley Constr. Co.*, 126 Ga. App. 398, 190 S.E.2d 838 (1972); *Atlanta Country Club, Inc. v. Sanders*, 230 Ga. 146, 195 S.E.2d 893 (1973); *Bell v. Stocks*, 128 Ga. App. 799, 198 S.E.2d 209 (1973); *Insurance Co. of N. Am. v. City of Dalton*, 128 Ga. App. 853, 198 S.E.2d 401 (1973); *Citizens & S. Nat'l Bank v. AVCO Fin. Servs., Inc.*, 129 Ga. App. 605, 200 S.E.2d 309 (1973); *Stafford v. Mincy*, 129 Ga. App. 646, 200 S.E.2d 502 (1973); *Searcy v. Godwin*, 129 Ga. App. 827, 201 S.E.2d 670 (1973); *Collins v. Collins*, 231 Ga. 683, 203 S.E.2d 524 (1974); *Brook Forest Enters., Inc. v. Paulding County*, 231 Ga. 695, 203 S.E.2d 860 (1974); *Bennett Iron Works, Inc. v. Underground Atlanta, Inc.*, 130 Ga.

App. 653, 204 S.E.2d 331 (1974); *Brown v. Hames*, 131 Ga. App. 148, 205 S.E.2d 716 (1974); *Orkin Exterminating Co. v. Evans Implement Co.*, 131 Ga. App. 502, 206 S.E.2d 107 (1974); *Southern Guar. Ins. Co. v. Duncan*, 131 Ga. App. 761, 206 S.E.2d 672 (1974); *Stinson v. Gray*, 232 Ga. 542, 207 S.E.2d 506 (1974); *Bituminous Cas. Corp. v. J.B. Forrest & Sons*, 132 Ga. 714, 209 S.E.2d 6 (1974); *Bank Bldg. & Equip. Corp. v. Georgia State Bank*, 132 Ga. App. 762, 209 S.E.2d 82 (1974); *Carter v. Kinman*, 132 Ga. App. 845, 209 S.E.2d 230 (1974); *Georgia Dep't of Human Resources v. Holland*, 133 Ga. App. 616, 211 S.E.2d 635 (1974); *Reynolds v. Reynolds*, 233 Ga. 799, 213 S.E.2d 841 (1975); *Dixie-Land Iron & Metal Co. v. Piedmont Iron & Metal Co.*, 233 Ga. 970, 213 S.E.2d 897 (1975); *Georgia Real Estate Comm'n v. Accelerated Courses in Real Estate, Inc.*, 234 Ga. 30, 214 S.E.2d 495 (1975); *Board of Comm'rs v. Allgood*, 234 Ga. 9, 214 S.E.2d 522 (1975); *Hagin v. Powers*, 134 Ga. App. 609, 215 S.E.2d 346 (1975); *Lawyers Coop. Publishing Co. v. Bekins Moving & Storage Co.*, 135 Ga. App. 12, 217 S.E.2d 372 (1975); *Classic Enters., Inc. v. Continental Mtg. Investors*, 135 Ga. App. 105, 217 S.E.2d 411 (1975); *Wiggins v. Darrah*, 135 Ga. App. 509, 218 S.E.2d 106 (1975); *Atlanta Cas. Co. v. Williams*, 135 Ga. App. 562, 218 S.E.2d 282 (1975); *Sweat v. Georgia Power Co.*, 235 Ga. 281, 219 S.E.2d 384 (1975); *Dixie-Land Iron & Metal Co. v. Piedmont Iron & Metal Co.*, 235 Ga. 503, 220 S.E.2d 130 (1975); *Brown v. Fulton County Dep't of Family & Children Servs.*, 136 Ga. App. 308, 220 S.E.2d 790 (1975); *American San. Servs. v. EDM of Tex., Inc.*, 136 Ga. App. 200, 221 S.E.2d 66 (1975); *Nodvin v. Nodvin*, 235 Ga. 708, 221 S.E.2d 404 (1975); *Beneficial Std. Life Ins. Co. v. Usalavage*, 136 Ga. App. 328, 221 S.E.2d 457 (1975); *Leasing Int'l, Inc. v. Plemons*, 136 Ga. App. 455, 221 S.E.2d 663 (1975); *Wiles v. Brothers*, 136 Ga. App. 631, 222 S.E.2d 148 (1975); *Lawson v. Alvers*, 136 Ga. App. 801, 222 S.E.2d 203 (1975); *Tele-Spot v. Garden Cities Corp.*, 137 Ga. App. 238, 223 S.E.2d 273 (1976); *Jardine v. Jardine*, 236 Ga. 323, 223 S.E.2d 668 (1976); *Doyal Dev. Co. v. Blair*, 137 Ga. App. 434, 224 S.E.2d 55 (1976); *Graham v. Tallent*, 137 Ga. App. 444, 224 S.E.2d 98 (1976); *Shannondoah, Inc. v. Smith*, 137 Ga. App. 378, 224 S.E.2d 465 (1976); *Hopkins v.*



**General Consideration (Cont'd)**

- Donaldson, 137 Ga. App. 786, 224 S.E.2d 788 (1976); Reid v. Minter, 137 Ga. App. 799, 224 S.E.2d 849 (1976); Sanders v. Darnell, 236 Ga. 604, 225 S.E.2d 23 (1976); Rowland v. Kellos, 236 Ga. 799, 225 S.E.2d 302 (1976); Stouffer v. Stouffer, 236 Ga. 908, 225 S.E.2d 892 (1976); Reading Assocs. v. Reading Assocs. of Ga., Inc., 236 Ga. 906, 225 S.E.2d 899 (1976); Alston v. Georgia Credit Counsel, Inc., 138 Ga. App. 545, 227 S.E.2d 87 (1976); Brown v. Brown, 237 Ga. 201, 227 S.E.2d 360 (1976); Williams v. Mathis, 237 Ga. 305, 227 S.E.2d 378 (1976); Shelor v. Shelor, 139 Ga. App. 11, 228 S.E.2d 18 (1976); White v. Atlanta Parking Serv. Co., 139 Ga. App. 243, 228 S.E.2d 156 (1976); Nelson v. Mexicana de Jugo y Sabores, 139 Ga. App. 612, 229 S.E.2d 102 (1976); Hill v. Cockrell, 139 Ga. App. 616, 229 S.E.2d 105 (1976); Liberty Mut. Ins. Co. v. AlSCO Constr. Co., 139 Ga. App. 786, 229 S.E.2d 559 (1976); Marler v. Citizens & S. Bank, 139 Ga. App. 851, 229 S.E.2d 786 (1976); Davis v. Embry, 140 Ga. App. 181, 230 S.E.2d 314 (1976); Thomas v. Jackson, 238 Ga. 90, 231 S.E.2d 50 (1976); Evans v. Marbut, 140 Ga. App. 329, 231 S.E.2d 94 (1976); Gooden v. Blanton, 140 Ga. App. 612, 231 S.E.2d 541 (1976); General Fin. Corp. v. Hester, 141 Ga. App. 28, 232 S.E.2d 375 (1977); Moore v. First Nat'l Bank, 141 Ga. App. 164, 233 S.E.2d 26 (1977); Henry v. Adair Realty Co., 141 Ga. App. 182, 233 S.E.2d 39 (1977); Yalanzon v. Sharon Constr. Co., 141 Ga. App. 294, 233 S.E.2d 220 (1977); Heller v. Board of Comm'rs, 238 Ga. 501, 233 S.E.2d 761 (1977); Johnson Ventures, Inc. v. Barkin, 141 Ga. App. 810, 234 S.E.2d 340 (1977); Saade v. Saade, 238 Ga. 620, 234 S.E.2d 530 (1977); Wilbanks v. Wilbanks, 238 Ga. 660, 234 S.E.2d 915 (1977); W.R.G. v. State, 142 Ga. App. 81, 235 S.E.2d 43 (1977); In re C.A.M., 142 Ga. App. 159, 235 S.E.2d 395 (1977); Mallett v. Fulford, 142 Ga. App. 200, 235 S.E.2d 650 (1977); McKnight v. Mitchell, 142 Ga. App. 344, 235 S.E.2d 763 (1977); Brock v. Hall County, 239 Ga. 160, 236 S.E.2d 90 (1977); Griggers v. Bryant, 239 Ga. 244, 236 S.E.2d 599 (1977); Anthony v. Anthony, 239 Ga. 273, 236 S.E.2d 621 (1977); Minter v. Reid, 143 Ga. App. 92, 237 S.E.2d 632 (1977); Lee v. White Truck Lines, 143 Ga. App. 94, 238 S.E.2d 120 (1977); Evans v. Smithdeal, 143 Ga. App. 287, 238 S.E.2d 278 (1977); Black v. American Vending Co., 239 Ga. 632, 238 S.E.2d 420 (1977); Hulsey v. Hendon, 239 Ga. 474, 238 S.E.2d 691 (1977); Milam v. Milam, 240 Ga. 33, 239 S.E.2d 361 (1977); Charamond v. Charamond, 240 Ga. 34, 239 S.E.2d 362 (1977); Michael v. McAdams, 240 Ga. 65, 239 S.E.2d 518 (1977); Wall v. Federal Land Bank, 240 Ga. 236, 240 S.E.2d 76 (1977); City of Atlanta v. McLennan, 240 Ga. 407, 240 S.E.2d 881 (1977); Saul v. Vaughn & Co., 240 Ga. 301, 241 S.E.2d 180 (1977); Beatty v. Wilkerson, 144 Ga. App. 280, 241 S.E.2d 654 (1977); Cook v. Cook, 240 Ga. 517, 241 S.E.2d 249 (1977); Mercury Rising, Inc. v. Gwinnett Bank & Trust Co., 144 Ga. App. 502, 241 S.E.2d 620 (1978); McCann v. Duggan, 144 Ga. App. 547, 241 S.E.2d 647 (1978); Bank of Clearwater v. Kimbrel, 240 Ga. 570, 242 S.E.2d 16 (1978); Hall v. Ault, 240 Ga. 585, 242 S.E.2d 101 (1978); Quilfo v. Creel, 144 Ga. App. 653, 242 S.E.2d 319 (1978); Galanti v. Emerald City Records, Inc., 144 Ga. App. 773, 242 S.E.2d 368 (1978); Greene v. Colonial Stores, Inc., 144 Ga. App. 645, 242 S.E.2d 489 (1978); Jackson v. Jackson, 145 Ga. App. 564, 244 S.E.2d 91 (1978); Aikens v. Turner, 241 Ga. 401, 245 S.E.2d 660 (1978); Babson Credit Plan, Inc. v. Cordele Prod. Credit Ass'n, 146 Ga. App. 266, 246 S.E.2d 354 (1978); Stanley v. Department of Human Resources, 146 Ga. App. 450, 246 S.E.2d 459 (1978); Guest v. Guest, 146 Ga. App. 512, 246 S.E.2d 503 (1978); Farmer v. Farmer, 147 Ga. App. 387, 249 S.E.2d 106 (1978); Fountain v. Marta, 147 Ga. App. 465, 249 S.E.2d 296 (1978); Tingle v. Georgia Power Co., 147 Ga. App. 775, 250 S.E.2d 497 (1978); Wolfe v. GMC, 148 Ga. App. 716, 252 S.E.2d 215 (1979); Mallett v. Fulford, 149 Ga. App. 773, 256 S.E.2d 49 (1979); Bradfield v. Gardner, 150 Ga. App. 49, 256 S.E.2d 655 (1979); Friedman v. Harbold, 150 Ga. App. 482, 258 S.E.2d 154 (1979); McCary v. Department of Human Resources, 151 Ga. App. 181, 259 S.E.2d 181 (1979); Redi-Cut Co. v. Bonanza Int'l, Inc., 244 Ga. 794, 262 S.E.2d 76 (1979); Hasty v. Randall, 152 Ga. App. 365, 262 S.E.2d 626 (1979); Taylor v. Thompson, 152 Ga. App. 547, 263 S.E.2d 487 (1979); Davis v. Davis, 245 Ga. 233, 264 S.E.2d 177 (1980); Rich v. Piland, 153 Ga. App. 253, 265 S.E.2d 290 (1980); Allison v. Fulton-DeKalb Hosp.



Auth., 245 Ga. 445, 265 S.E.2d 575 (1980); Atlas Aviation, Inc. v. Hungate, 153 Ga. App. 517, 265 S.E.2d 851 (1980); James v. James, 245 Ga. 624, 266 S.E.2d 224 (1980); Sea Island Bank v. First Bulloch Bank & Trust Co., 245 Ga. 715, 267 S.E.2d 12 (1980); Paxton v. Trust Co. Bank, 245 Ga. 834, 268 S.E.2d 154 (1980); Harper v. State, 154 Ga. App. 550, 269 S.E.2d 56 (1980); Mathis v. Citizens DeKalb Bank, 157 Ga. App. 693, 278 S.E.2d 500 (1981); Sigmon v. Womack, 158 Ga. App. 47, 279 S.E.2d 254 (1981); Krofft Dev. Corp. v. Quo Modo, Inc., 158 Ga. App. 403, 280 S.E.2d 368 (1981); Housing Auth. v. Davis, 158 Ga. App. 600, 281 S.E.2d 345 (1981); Black v. Lowry, 159 Ga. App. 57, 282 S.E.2d 700 (1981); Goss v. Thornton, 159 Ga. App. 166, 283 S.E.2d 63 (1981); Peoples Bank v. Austin, 159 Ga. App. 223, 283 S.E.2d 81 (1981); Phillips v. Phillips, 159 Ga. App. 676, 285 S.E.2d 52 (1981); PSI Pneumatic Structures, Inc. v. Citizens & S. Newnan Bank, 159 Ga. App. 766, 285 S.E.2d 576 (1981); High Point Sprinkler Co. v. George Hyman Constr. Co., 160 Ga. App. 192, 286 S.E.2d 763 (1981); Nodvin v. Krabe, 160 Ga. App. 310, 287 S.E.2d 236 (1981); Johnson v. Freeman, 160 Ga. App. 431, 287 S.E.2d 314 (1981); King v. Chrysler, 160 Ga. App. 784, 287 S.E.2d 124 (1982); Schube v. Parts Distribs., Inc., 160 Ga. App. 882, 288 S.E.2d 598 (1982); Smith v. Hartford Fire Ins. Co., 162 Ga. App. 26, 289 S.E.2d 520 (1982); Scott v. W.S. Badcock Corp., 161 Ga. App. 826, 289 S.E.2d 769 (1982); Trax, Inc. v. Pentagon Aero-Marine Corp., 162 Ga. App. 276, 290 S.E.2d 196 (1982); Freeman v. Freeman, 162 Ga. App. 433, 291 S.E.2d 770 (1982); Landmark Fin. Corp. v. Stewart, 163 Ga. App. 176, 293 S.E.2d 364 (1982); Smith v. Public Storage, Inc., 163 Ga. App. 455, 294 S.E.2d 685 (1982); Hardison v. Haslam, 250 Ga. 59, 295 S.E.2d 830 (1982); In re A.J.A., 164 Ga. App. 210, 296 S.E.2d 103 (1982); Forrest v. Garner, 164 Ga. App. 396, 298 S.E.2d 259 (1982); Broussard v. Williams, 164 Ga. App. 545, 298 S.E.2d 269 (1982); Wilson v. Ashland Petro. Co., 164 Ga. App. 770, 298 S.E.2d 316 (1982); Wiggins v. City of Millen, 165 Ga. App. 18, 299 S.E.2d 191 (1983); Porter v. Eastern Air Lines, 165 Ga. App. 152, 300 S.E.2d 525 (1983); Brady v. Housing Auth., 165 Ga. App. 335, 300 S.E.2d 547 (1983); Texaco, Inc. v. DOT, 165 Ga. App. 338, 301 S.E.2d 59 (1983); Goolsby v.

Administrator of Veterans Affairs, 165 Ga. App. 496, 302 S.E.2d 140 (1983); Johns v. Leaseway of Ga., Inc., 166 Ga. App. 472, 304 S.E.2d 555 (1983); Marathon Oil Co. v. Hollis, 167 Ga. App. 48, 305 S.E.2d 864 (1983); Hall v. VNB Mtg. Corp., 167 Ga. App. 219, 306 S.E.2d 359 (1983); Stein v. Cherokee Ins. Co., 169 Ga. App. 1, 311 S.E.2d 220 (1983); Coley v. Coley, 169 Ga. App. 426, 313 S.E.2d 129 (1984); Atlantic States Constr., Inc. v. Beavers, 169 Ga. App. 584, 314 S.E.2d 245 (1984); Chambless Ford Tractor, Inc. v. McGlaun Farms, Inc., 169 Ga. App. 672, 314 S.E.2d 689 (1984); Wood v. Dan P. Holl & Co., 169 Ga. App. 839, 315 S.E.2d 51 (1984); Walker v. Hill, 253 Ga. 126, 317 S.E.2d 825 (1984); Stinson v. Georgia Dep't of Human Resources Credit Union, 171 Ga. App. 303, 319 S.E.2d 508 (1984); Fairburn Banking Co. v. Upton, 172 Ga. App. 81, 321 S.E.2d 814 (1984); Logan Paving Co. v. Massey-Ferguson Credit Corp., 172 Ga. App. 368, 323 S.E.2d 259 (1984); Exxon Corp. v. Butler, 173 Ga. App. 146, 325 S.E.2d 806 (1984); O'Quin v. Emergency Physicians, 173 Ga. App. 325, 326 S.E.2d 530 (1985); Gant v. Gant, 254 Ga. 239, 327 S.E.2d 723 (1985); Baker v. Wulf, 173 Ga. App. 674, 327 S.E.2d 796 (1985); Boatman v. Chapman, 174 Ga. App. 77, 329 S.E.2d 185 (1985); Pettus v. Smith, 174 Ga. App. 587, 330 S.E.2d 735 (1985); Simpkins v. Minks, 175 Ga. App. 729, 334 S.E.2d 340 (1985); Mims v. Wardlaw, 176 Ga. App. 891, 338 S.E.2d 866 (1985); In re C.R.M., 179 Ga. App. 38, 345 S.E.2d 141 (1986); Carter v. First Fed. Sav. & Loan Ass'n, 179 Ga. App. 532, 347 S.E.2d 264 (1986); DOT v. Arapaho Constr., Inc., 180 Ga. App. 341, 349 S.E.2d 196 (1986); Decker v. Decker, 256 Ga. 513, 350 S.E.2d 434 (1986); Holy Cross Lutheran Church, Inc. v. Clayton County, 257 Ga. 21, 354 S.E.2d 151 (1987); Gemini Constr. Co. v. Childs, 182 Ga. App. 207, 355 S.E.2d 81 (1987); State v. Mozley, 182 Ga. App. 871, 357 S.E.2d 313 (1987); Garmon v. Health Group of Atlanta, Inc., 183 Ga. App. 587, 359 S.E.2d 450 (1987); Marsh v. White, 185 Ga. App. 642, 365 S.E.2d 464 (1988); Panfel v. Boyd, 186 Ga. App. 214, 367 S.E.2d 54 (1988); Fadum v. Liakos, 186 Ga. App. 556, 367 S.E.2d 843 (1988); Glen Oak, Inc. v. Henderson, 258 Ga. 455, 369 S.E.2d 736 (1988); Banta v. Quik-Thrift Food Stores, Inc., 187 Ga. App. 250, 370 S.E.2d 3 (1988);

**General Consideration (Cont'd)**

Panfel v. Boyd, 187 Ga. App. 639, 371 S.E.2d 222 (1988); Doe v. Chambers, 188 Ga. App. 879, 374 S.E.2d 758 (1988); Gully v. Glover, 190 Ga. App. 238, 378 S.E.2d 411 (1989); Ruff v. Central State Hosp., 192 Ga. App. 631, 385 S.E.2d 734 (1989); Carole Lyden Smith Enters., Inc. v. Mathew, 193 Ga. App. 320, 387 S.E.2d 577 (1989); Manderson & Assocs. v. Gore, 193 Ga. App. 723, 389 S.E.2d 251 (1989); Lamb v. Tretiak, 194 Ga. App. 764, 391 S.E.2d 722 (1990); Sego v. City of Peachtree City, 260 Ga. 388, 392 S.E.2d 877 (1990); Westwind Corp. v. Washington Fed. Sav. & Loan Ass'n, 195 Ga. App. 411, 393 S.E.2d 479 (1990); Parking Co. of Am. v. Sucan, 195 Ga. App. 616, 394 S.E.2d 411 (1990); Central of Ga. Elec. Membership Corp. v. Mills, 196 Ga. App. 882, 397 S.E.2d 137 (1990); Wood v. Turner, 196 Ga. App. 815, 397 S.E.2d 161 (1990); Venture Design, Ltd. v. Original Appalachian Artworks, Inc., 197 Ga. App. 432, 398 S.E.2d 781 (1990); Greene v. Keener, 198 Ga. App. 565, 402 S.E.2d 284 (1991); Intertrust Corp. v. Fischer Imaging Corp., 198 Ga. App. 812, 403 S.E.2d 94 (1991); Smith Dev., Inc. v. Flood, 198 Ga. App. 817, 403 S.E.2d 249 (1991); Jewell v. State, 200 Ga. App. 203, 407 S.E.2d 763 (1991); Mantegna v. Professional Auto Care, Inc., 204 Ga. App. 254, 419 S.E.2d 43 (1992); Ardex, Ltd. v. Brighton Homes, Inc., 206 Ga. App. 606, 426 S.E.2d 200 (1992); Hanson v. Kent, 263 Ga. 124, 428 S.E.2d 785 (1993); Jefferson v. Zant, 263 Ga. 316, 431 S.E.2d 110 (1993); Burks v. First Union Mtg. Corp., 209 Ga. App. 41, 432 S.E.2d 822 (1993); National Chemco, Inc. v. Union Camp Corp., 209 Ga. App. 317, 433 S.E.2d 691 (1993); Hughes v. Cobb County, 264 Ga. 128, 441 S.E.2d 406 (1994); Bagley v. Robertson, 265 Ga. 144, 454 S.E.2d 478 (1995); McMillan v. Motor Warehouse, Inc., 221 Ga. App. 550, 472 S.E.2d 120 (1996); Safadi v. Thompson, 226 Ga. App. 685, 487 S.E.2d 457 (1997); Municipal Elec. Auth. v. City of Calhoun, 227 Ga. App. 571, 489 S.E.2d 599 (1997); J.C. Penney Co. v. Richmond County Bd. of Tax Assessors, 233 Ga. App. 399, 504 S.E.2d 201 (1998); Stephens v. Conyers Apostolic Church, 243 Ga. App. 170, 532 S.E.2d 728 (2000); Fontaine v. Sidelines IV, Inc., 245 Ga. App. 681, 538 S.E.2d 137 (2000); Lanier v. Burnette, 245 Ga. App. 566, 538 S.E.2d 476

(2000); BMH Real Estate P'ship v. Montgomery, 246 Ga. App. 301, 540 S.E.2d 256 (2000); Lighting Galleries, Inc. v. Drummond, 247 Ga. App. 124, 543 S.E.2d 419 (2000); Magnus Homes, LLC v. DeRosa, 248 Ga. App. 31, 545 S.E.2d 166 (2001); Walker v. Walker, 248 Ga. App. 177, 546 S.E.2d 315 (2001); In re A.D.L., 253 Ga. App. 64, 557 S.E.2d 489 (2001); In re Estate of Garmon, 254 Ga. App. 84, 561 S.E.2d 216 (2002); Com. Cas. Ins. Co. v. Maritime Trade Ctr. Bldrs., 257 Ga. App. 779, 572 S.E.2d 319 (2002).

**Findings, Generally**

**Subsection (a) mandatory.** — Requirement in subsection (a) of Ga. L. 1969, p. 645, § 1 (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-52) that trial court find the facts specially and state separately its conclusions of law thereon and enter judgment pursuant to Ga. L. 1966, p. 609, § 58 (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-58) is mandatory and not discretionary. Spivey v. Mayson, 124 Ga. App. 775, 186 S.E.2d 154 (1971); Booker v. J.T. Bickers Realty Co., 127 Ga. App. 614, 194 S.E.2d 490 (1972); Reese v. Ideal Realty Co., 128 Ga. App. 684, 197 S.E.2d 829 (1973); Southern Guar. Ins. Co. v. Duncan, 129 Ga. App. 632, 200 S.E.2d 483 (1973); Philips Broadcast Equip. Corp. v. Production 70's, Inc., 133 Ga. App. 765, 213 S.E.2d 35 (1975); Doyal Dev. Co. v. Blair, 234 Ga. 261, 215 S.E.2d 471 (1975); Githens v. Githens, 234 Ga. 715, 217 S.E.2d 291 (1975); Avery v. Avery, 234 Ga. 729, 218 S.E.2d 19 (1975); Reid v. Minter, 135 Ga. App. 763, 219 S.E.2d 15 (1975); Hagin v. Powers, 136 Ga. App. 395, 221 S.E.2d 245 (1975); Barkwell v. Helms, 137 Ga. App. 290, 223 S.E.2d 485 (1976); Crook v. Georgia Dep't of Human Resources, 137 Ga. App. 817, 224 S.E.2d 806 (1976); Miller v. Self, 137 Ga. App. 717, 224 S.E.2d 823 (1976); Finlay v. Oxford Constr. Co., 138 Ga. App. 49, 225 S.E.2d 495 (1976); Oster v. Rich's, Inc., 140 Ga. App. 373, 231 S.E.2d 140 (1976); Pruitt v. First Nat'l Bank, 142 Ga. App. 100, 235 S.E.2d 617 (1977); Gray v. Finance Am. Corp., 145 Ga. App. 253, 243 S.E.2d 671 (1978); Fred R. Surface & Assocs. v. Worozbyt, 148 Ga. App. 639, 252 S.E.2d 67 (1979); Beasley v. Jones, 149 Ga. App. 317, 254 S.E.2d 472 (1979); Hickok v. Starka Indus., Inc., 151 Ga. App. 668, 261 S.E.2d 418 (1979); Smith v. Randolph, 153 Ga. App. 78, 264 S.E.2d 557 (1980); Wojcik



Constr. Co. v. Schell's Concrete Co., 153 Ga. App. 793, 266 S.E.2d 569 (1980); Woodruff v. B-X Corp., 154 Ga. App. 197, 267 S.E.2d 757 (1980); Cochran v. Cochran, 154 Ga. App. 326, 268 S.E.2d 728 (1980).

Findings of fact and conclusions of law required by O.C.G.A. § 9-11-52 are mandatory. *Frasier v. Department of Human Resources*, 159 Ga. App. 1, 282 S.E.2d 667 (1981).

**Findings requirement not applicable to permanent injunctions.** — City of Atlanta's argument that the trial court's order granting a permanent injunction was deficient because it did not contain findings of fact and conclusions of law pursuant to O.C.G.A. § 9-11-52(a), failed, as § 9-11-52(a) only applied to interlocutory injunctions. *City of Atlanta v. S. States Police Benevolent Ass'n*, 276 Ga. App. 446, 623 S.E.2d 557 (2005).

**Requirements applicable in both state and superior courts.** — Requirement that judge make written findings of fact and conclusions of law, unless waived, applies to the various state courts as well as the superior courts of this state. *Risk v. Turner Coal & Brick Co.*, 139 Ga. App. 232, 228 S.E.2d 210 (1976); *Dyna-Comp Corp. v. Selig Enters., Inc.*, 143 Ga. App. 462, 238 S.E.2d 571 (1977).

Subsection (a) of this section is applicable to the State Court of Cobb County. *General Fin. Corp. v. Hester*, 137 Ga. App. 367, 223 S.E.2d 763 (1976) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-52).

In absence of waiver, subsection (a) of this section is mandatory and failure to comply with it requires reversal. *Motes v. Stanton*, 237 Ga. 440, 228 S.E.2d 831 (1976) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-52).

**Purpose of findings of fact is threefold:** as an aid in trial judge's process of adjudication; for purposes of res judicata and estoppel by judgment; and as an aid to the appellate court on review. *Spivey v. Mayson*, 124 Ga. App. 775, 186 S.E.2d 154 (1971); *General Teamsters Local 528 v. Allied Foods, Inc.*, 228 Ga. 479, 186 S.E.2d 527 (1971), cert. denied, 405 U.S. 1041, 92 S. Ct. 1313, 31 L. Ed. 2d 582 (1972).

**Reason for requiring findings of fact and conclusions of law is to assist appellate court in its review of the merits of an appeal.** *Coleman v. Coleman*, 238 Ga. 183, 232 S.E.2d 57 (1977).

**More than mere legal conclusion required.** — Where the court order concern-

ing the adoption issue stated only: "The petition for final adoption coming on to be heard and the court having proceeded to a full hearing on the petition and the examination of the parties at interest in open court, under oath, and having given consideration to the investigative report of the Department of Human Resources and the recommendation therein contained, the court is satisfied that it is not in the best interest of (the child) that this adoption be approved," such order constituted a mere legal conclusion not supported by the mandatory findings of fact required by O.C.G.A. § 9-11-52. *Brant v. Bazemore*, 173 Ga. App. 294, 325 S.E.2d 905 (1985).

**Judge's decision on facts as binding on parties as jury's verdict.** — Where a question of substantive fact (as distinguished from a decision of law) is submitted to the judge for trial without the intervention of a jury, the judge's decision as to the facts is as binding upon the parties as a verdict and may be set aside under the same rules as apply to the vacating of the finding of a jury. *Sunn v. Mercury Marine*, 166 Ga. App. 567, 305 S.E.2d 6 (1983).

**Evidence supporting findings and conclusions need not be recited in order.** — An order complies with the requirements of O.C.G.A. § 9-11-52, notwithstanding the fact that the order does not specify the evidence actually relied upon in making the findings and reaching the conclusions. *Siegel v. General Parts Corp.*, 165 Ga. App. 339, 301 S.E.2d 292 (1983).

**Order based on finding of fact.** — Juvenile court's deprivation order was proper as it was explicitly based on a mother's physical abuse of a child, although the fact was not included as a formal finding of fact; the trial court's reasoning leading to the conclusion of deprivation was clearly laid out. In the *Interest of K.J.*, 268 Ga. App. 843, 602 S.E.2d 861 (2004).

**Findings of fact are not intended to amount to brief of evidence,** and need be made only on issues necessary to disposition of case and upon which judgment was entered. *Spivey v. Mayson*, 124 Ga. App. 775, 186 S.E.2d 154 (1971); *American Century Mtg. Investors v. Strickland*, 138 Ga. App. 657, 227 S.E.2d 460 (1976); *Siegel v. General Parts Corp.*, 165 Ga. App. 339, 301 S.E.2d 292 (1983).



### Findings, Generally (Cont'd)

**Findings of fact should be brief, concise, pertinent, and adjusted to the evidence as reflected by the record; over elaboration and particularization is neither required nor desired.** *Spivey v. Mayson*, 124 Ga. App. 775, 186 S.E.2d 154 (1971).

**Findings of fact should not be redundant or argumentative, but should be inclusive enough to afford an intelligent review.** *Spivey v. Mayson*, 124 Ga. App. 775, 186 S.E.2d 154 (1971).

**Findings inclusive enough to afford intelligent review.** — One purpose of findings is as an aid in appellate courts' review; hence, findings should be inclusive enough to afford intelligent review. *Donaldson v. Hopkins*, 132 Ga. App. 713, 209 S.E.2d 131 (1974).

**Both end result and process of inquiry to be stated.** — Trial judge is to ascertain the facts and to state not only the end result of that inquiry but the process by which it was reached. *Beasley v. Jones*, 149 Ga. App. 317, 254 S.E.2d 472 (1979); *Wojcik Constr. Co. v. Schell's Concrete Co.*, 153 Ga. App. 793, 266 S.E.2d 569 (1980); *Woodruff v. B-X Corp.*, 154 Ga. App. 197, 267 S.E.2d 757 (1980).

**Mererecitatation of events that took place at trial does not satisfy requirements of subsection (a) of this section.** *Woodruff v. B-X Corp.*, 154 Ga. App. 197, 267 S.E.2d 757 (1980); *In re D.L.G.*, 212 Ga. App. 353, 442 S.E.2d 11 (1994) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-52).

**Mererecitatation of events that took place at trial does not satisfy requirements of subsection (a) of this section as to findings and conclusions, nor does recitation in the order denying motion for new trial.** *Fred R. Surface & Assocs. v. Worozbyt*, 148 Ga. App. 639, 252 S.E.2d 67 (1979) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-52).

**Dry recitation that certain legal requirements have been met is insufficient to satisfy requirements of subsection (a) of this section.** *Beasley v. Jones*, 149 Ga. App. 317, 254 S.E.2d 472 (1979) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-52).

**Paraphrase of statutory requirements.** — Paraphrase of statutory requirements for confirmation of a sale under power and an ultimate conclusion will not suffice as findings of fact and conclusions of law. *Pruitt v. First Nat'l Bank*, 142 Ga. App. 100, 235 S.E.2d 617 (1977).

**Discrepancy in amount of judgment asserted by parties and shown in court's record.** — Where there is a discrepancy between amount of judgment asserted by parties and that shown in trial court's record, and findings of fact and conclusions of law were not made according to O.C.G.A. § 9-11-52, the case must be remanded with any aggrieved party free to enter another appeal. *Bourdon v. Plank*, 170 Ga. App. 711, 318 S.E.2d 312 (1984).

**"Findings of fact" which merely state court's answers to material issues are insufficient, especially when they contain no facts based on the evidence supporting those answers.** *C & H Couriers, Inc. v. American Mut. Ins. Co.*, 166 Ga. App. 853, 305 S.E.2d 500 (1983).

**Court may request counsel to prepare findings and conclusions, which judge is at liberty to amend or change in any respect deemed proper; the judge may also prepare them without assistance of counsel.** *Spivey v. Mayson*, 124 Ga. App. 775, 186 S.E.2d 154 (1971).

**Findings to be made prior to judgment.** — Legislative intent was that findings of fact and conclusions of law required by subsection (a) of this section be made prior to rendition of judgment, not after expiration of time for appeal. *Jacobs Pharmacy Co. v. Richard & Assocs.*, 229 Ga. 156, 189 S.E.2d 853 (1972) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-52).

**In a case of great magnitude and complexity, it was an abuse of discretion to deny defendant's postjudgment motion for the issuance of findings of fact and conclusions of law, even though a formal request was not made prior to judgment.** *Gold Kist, Inc. v. Wilson*, 220 Ga. App. 426, 469 S.E.2d 504 (1996).

**Judgment not invalidated for subsequent making of findings.** — Where findings and conclusions required by subsection (a) of this section were not entered at time judgment was entered, but were subsequently made and transmitted to reviewing court, judgment complained of will not be invalidated. *Warren v. Walton*, 231 Ga. 495, 202 S.E.2d 405 (1973) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-52).

**Final order signed on behalf of both parties "approved as to form" constitutes valid waiver of requirement that findings of fact and conclusions of law be stated.** *Rude v. Rude*, 241 Ga. 454, 246 S.E.2d 311 (1978).

**Waiver of findings.** — While findings of fact should be included in the record in all contested civil cases tried by judge without a jury, if judgment rendered is approved in writing “as to form” by counsel for the parties, neither party can thereafter complain of failure to comply with this section, because this section also provides that requirement for making and including findings of fact in the record may be waived in writing. *Stephens v. Stephens*, 232 Ga. 69, 205 S.E.2d 295 (1974) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-52).

**Mere signature, without any recital to indicate intention does not constitute valid waiver** of requirement that court enter findings of facts and conclusions of law. *Motes v. Stanton*, 237 Ga. 440, 228 S.E.2d 831 (1976); *Rude v. Rude*, 241 Ga. 454, 246 S.E.2d 311 (1978).

**After approving form of order party cannot complain of lack of findings.** — If findings of facts and conclusions of law by the court are to be insisted upon, time to do it is when proposed order is presented to counsel for approval; after approving the form of the order, party cannot complain of court's failure to include findings of fact and conclusions of law. *Rude v. Rude*, 241 Ga. 454, 246 S.E.2d 311 (1978).

**Absence of findings and conclusions not fatal.** — Although findings of fact and conclusions of law are mandatory, their absence is not fatal. *Kennedy v. Brown*, 239 Ga. 286, 236 S.E.2d 632 (1977).

**Failure to incorporate findings as amendable defect.** — Failure of trial court to incorporate findings of fact and conclusions of law in order modifying divorce decree was an amendable defect which appeared on the face of the record, not a defect which would warrant setting aside the judgment. *Kennedy v. Brown*, 239 Ga. 286, 236 S.E.2d 632 (1977).

Since the failure to include findings of fact and conclusions of law in the order in a proceeding under the “Uniform Reciprocal Enforcement of Support Act” was an amendable defect appearing on the face of the record, it was not subject to a motion to set aside and the trial court did not err in denying defendant's motion to set aside judgment. *Powell v. State*, 166 Ga. App. 780, 305 S.E.2d 646 (1983).

**A bare statement of what the court considered** in reaching its conclusions is not a

recitation of how those facts give support to or what constitutes the separate conclusions. *Moore v. Farmers Bank*, 182 Ga. App. 94, 354 S.E.2d 692 (1987); *In re D.L.G.*, 212 Ga. App. 353, 442 S.E.2d 11 (1994).

**Writing requirement.** — Evidentiary hearing on issue of damages following defendant's default is subject to requirement that findings of fact and conclusions of law be in writing. *Marsh v. Way*, 170 Ga. App. 300, 316 S.E.2d 599 (1984).

Oral findings stated into the record as supplemented by arguments of counsel will not satisfy the requirement for written findings and conclusions. *Aycock v. Morris Indus., Inc.*, 171 Ga. App. 50, 318 S.E.2d 780 (1984); *Beeks v. Consultech, Inc.*, 222 Ga. App. 473, 474 S.E.2d 675 (1996).

**Oral recitation is not compliance.** — Oral recitations of the court's conclusions presented during the hearing are not a substantial compliance with subsection (a) of O.C.G.A. § 9-11-52. *Chamlee v. DOT*, 182 Ga. App. 120, 354 S.E.2d 701 (1987).

**Adoption of proposed findings of prevailing party.** — When the trial court adopts the verbatim proposed findings and conclusions of the prevailing party, the adequacy of the findings is more apt to be questioned, the losing party may forfeit the party's undeniable right to be assured that the party's position has been thoroughly considered, and the independence of the trial court's thought process may be cast in doubt, but the practice cannot be condemned where there is no evidence that the trial court did not give serious consideration to and review the proposed findings and conclusions eventually adopted. *Outdoor Adv. Ass'n v. DOT*, 186 Ga. App. 550, 367 S.E.2d 827, cert. denied, 186 Ga. App. 918, 367 S.E.2d 827 (1988).

**Remand to trial court for preparation of findings and conclusions.** — Where trial court fails to make findings or to find on a material issue, and an appeal is taken, appellate court will normally vacate the judgment and remand the action for appropriate findings to be made. *Spivey v. Mayson*, 124 Ga. App. 775, 186 S.E.2d 154 (1971); *Hickok v. Starka Indus., Inc.*, 151 Ga. App. 668, 261 S.E.2d 418 (1979).

Absence of findings required by subsection (a) of this section does not require reversal of the judgment, but only a remand



**Findings, Generally (Cont'd)**

of the case for the making of such findings. *Jacobs Pharmacy Co. v. Richard & Assocs.*, 229 Ga. 156, 189 S.E.2d 853 (1972) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-52).

Where findings of fact and conclusions of law required by subsection (a) of this section were neither made nor waived, case must be remanded with direction that judge vacate judgment, prepare or cause to be prepared appropriate findings of fact and conclusions of law, and enter a new judgment thereon, after which losing party shall be free to enter a new appeal. *Medical Personnel Pool v. Middlebrooks*, 133 Ga. App. 148, 210 S.E.2d 372 (1974); *Gardner v. Goss*, 138 Ga. App. 637, 227 S.E.2d 92 (1976); *Jones v. Childs*, 139 Ga. App. 337, 228 S.E.2d 363 (1976); *Smith v. Randolph*, 153 Ga. App. 78, 264 S.E.2d 557 (1980) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-52).

Judgment rendered without findings of fact and conclusions of law may be vacated on appeal, and conclusions of law and facts supplied at direction of the appellate court. *Kennedy v. Brown*, 239 Ga. 286, 236 S.E.2d 632 (1977).

Where the trial court's order contains no recitation of the facts it found to support its conclusions, the appeal is remanded with direction that the trial judge vacate the judgment, prepare, or cause to be prepared, appropriate findings of fact and conclusions of law, and enter a new judgment thereon, after which the losing party shall be free to enter another appeal if it should wish to do so. *C & H Couriers, Inc. v. American Mut. Ins. Co.*, 166 Ga. App. 853, 305 S.E.2d 500 (1983).

A case must be remanded where the trial court fails to make findings of fact and conclusions of law in its dismissal order, and where neither party waives these findings and conclusions. *L & L Elec. Serv., Inc. v. L.K. Comstock & Co.*, 168 Ga. App. 780, 310 S.E.2d 557 (1983); *Avery Mechanical Contractors v. Quality Mechanical Contractors*, 182 Ga. App. 168, 355 S.E.2d 102 (1987).

**Where no enumeration of error is directed to court's failure to include findings** of fact and conclusions of law, judgment of trial court will not be reversed upon such ground. *Cunnane v. Cunnane*, 237 Ga. 650, 229 S.E.2d 431 (1976); *Lavender v. Myers*, 150 Ga. App. 547, 258 S.E.2d 257 (1979).

**When Findings Necessary**

**Findings and conclusions generally unnecessary.** — Provisions of this section which require findings of fact and conclusions of law are not applicable to motions. *Lupo v. Long*, 145 Ga. App. 876, 245 S.E.2d 73 (1978) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-52).

**Except for involuntary dismissal.** — Findings of fact and conclusions of law are unnecessary on decisions of motions under Ga. L. 1972, p. 689, §§ 4 and 5 or Ga. L. 1975, p. 757, § 3 (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-12 or § 9-11-56) or any other motion, except as provided in Ga. L. 1966, p. 609, § 41 (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-41(b)). *Walker v. Walker*, 238 Ga. 273, 232 S.E.2d 554 (1977).

Requirement of subsection (a) of Ga. L. 1970, p. 170, § 1 (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-52) that in all actions in superior court tried upon the facts without a jury, with certain exceptions, court shall find the facts specially and state separately its conclusions of law thereon upon entry of judgment applies where court enters an involuntary dismissal pursuant to Ga. L. 1966, p. 609, § 41 (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-41(b)). *Salvador v. Wals*, 139 Ga. App. 362, 228 S.E.2d 384 (1976).

The court was not required to give legal or factual reasons for dismissing appellant's counterclaim. *Garrett v. Georgia Higher Educ. Assistance Corp.*, 217 Ga. App. 415, 457 S.E.2d 677 (1995).

**Ruling on O.C.G.A. § 9-11-12(b)(6) motion.** — Client's claim of a procedural defect in the trial court's handling of the client's complaint seeking to vacate an arbitration award was rejected as the trial court did not have to make findings of fact and conclusions of law pursuant to O.C.G.A. § 9-11-52(a) when ruling on an O.C.G.A. § 9-11-12(b)(6) claim; even if O.C.G.A. § 9-11-52(a) applied, the client did not request such findings of fact and conclusions of law. *Durden v. Suggs*, 271 Ga. App. 688, 610 S.E.2d 640 (2005).

**Findings entered only upon request.** — Under subsection (a) of O.C.G.A. § 9-11-52, as it was amended in 1987, entry of findings and conclusions is mandatory only upon request by a party, as opposed to the earlier law, where such entry was required unless waived by the parties. *Poor v. Leader Fed. Bank for Savs.*, 221 Ga. App. 889, 473 S.E.2d 563 (1996).

Alleged requests for findings that were



framed as “issues for determination by the jury” were legally insufficient under subsection (a) of O.C.G.A. § 9-11-52 to mandate that the trial court issue such findings. *Progressive Preferred Ins. Co. v. Aguilera*, 243 Ga. App. 442, 533 S.E.2d 448 (2000).

**When disposition of motion in nonjury case requires weighing of evidence** and constitutes an adjudication on the merits, findings of fact and conclusions of law are required. *Bob Bennett Enters., Inc. v. Trust Co. Bank*, 153 Ga. App. 344, 265 S.E.2d 311 (1980).

**Order making settlement agreement judgment of the court** is something more than decision of a motion such as is contemplated by exemption in this section, but rather is subject to the requirement of findings of fact and separate conclusions of law. *Greene v. Colonial Stores, Inc.*, 141 Ga. App. 35, 232 S.E.2d 381 (1977) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-52).

**In an uncontested divorce action**, the trial court was not required to make findings of fact and conclusions of law. *Russ v. Russ*, 272 Ga. 438, 530 S.E.2d 469 (2000).

**Contested actions for divorce, alimony, and child custody.** — Subsection (a) of this section requires findings of facts and conclusions of law in contested divorce, contested alimony, and contested custody of children actions. *Githens v. Githens*, 234 Ga. 715, 217 S.E.2d 291 (1975) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-52).

**Contested child custody cases.** — The requirement of written findings of fact and conclusions of law applies to contested child custody cases under subsection (a) of O.C.G.A. § 9-11-52. *Jordan v. Jordan*, 179 Ga. App. 155, 345 S.E.2d 675 (1986).

Subsection (a) is mandatory in contested custody of children actions. *Couch v. Couch*, 177 Ga. App. 773, 341 S.E.2d 303 (1986).

**Divorce, alimony, or child custody case in which separation agreement is modified** by the trial judge pursuant to the judge’s authority is “contested” within the meaning of subsection (a) of this section. *Mullis v. Mullis*, 238 Ga. 185, 232 S.E.2d 60 (1977) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-52).

**Child custody cases.** — Requirements of subsection (a) of this section are applicable to contested child custody cases. *Avery v. Avery*, 234 Ga. 729, 218 S.E.2d 19 (1975); *Motes v. Stanton*, 237 Ga. 440, 228 S.E.2d 831 (1976); *Coleman v. Coleman*, 238 Ga. 183, 232 S.E.2d 57 (1977) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-52).

**Adoption of minor.** — Adoption case necessarily involves custody of the adopted person, and “custody of minors” is among the matters excepted from requirement that trial court make findings of fact and conclusions of law. *Grady v. Hill*, 128 Ga. App. 153, 195 S.E.2d 794 (1973).

Subsection (a) of this section applies to an adoption proceeding, as it is not among any of the exceptions noted therein. *Perry v. Thomas*, 129 Ga. App. 325, 199 S.E.2d 634 (1973) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-52).

**Deprivation petitions.** — In ruling on deprivation petitions, findings of fact should be made in accordance with subsection (a) of this section. In *re A.A.G.*, 143 Ga. App. 648, 239 S.E.2d 697 (1977) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-52).

Since the trial court treated a deprivation determination as part of a custody determination, which does not require specific findings of fact, the case was remanded with direction that the court prepare findings of fact employing statutory standards for determination of deprivation. In *re J.B.*, 241 Ga. App. 679, 527 S.E.2d 275 (1999).

**Confirmation of nonjudicial property sale.** — Judge hearing confirmation of a nonjudicial sale of property is required to render a judgment with findings of fact. *Weems v. McCloud*, 619 F.2d 1081 (5th Cir. 1980).

**An application for contempt** is a motion before the court not coming within the ambit of O.C.G.A. § 9-11-52, and, as such, the trial judge does not err in failing to make special findings of fact and conclusions of law. *Baldwin v. National Bank*, 165 Ga. App. 381, 300 S.E.2d 209 (1983).

**Denial of writ of certiorari.** — Subsection (a) of O.C.G.A. § 9-11-52 does not apply where application for writ of certiorari is denied. *Flacker v. Berr-Nash Corp.*, 157 Ga. App. 638, 278 S.E.2d 180 (1981), overruled as being incompatible with § 5-4-12(b), relating to the standard to be applied in appeals to superior court by application for certiorari. *Smith v. Elder*, 174 Ga. App. 316, 329 S.E.2d 511 (1985), overruled on other grounds, 228 Ga. App. 864, 493 S.E.2d 51 (1997), overruled on other grounds as stated in, *Norris v. Henry County*, 255 Ga. App. 718, 566 S.E.2d 428 (2002).

**In an equity case**, the court’s duty to apply facts to law makes findings of fact and con-

### When Findings Necessary (Cont'd)

clusions of law necessary, even where the court calls upon a jury for special verdicts. *Hanson v. First State Bank & Trust*, 254 Ga. 235, 327 S.E.2d 730 (1985).

**Injunctions.** — Where the order granting injunctive relief fails to set forth findings of fact and conclusions of law pursuant to subsection (a) of O.C.G.A. § 9-11-52, the requirements of which were not waived by the parties, that order is deficient as a matter of law. Accordingly, the order granting injunctive relief will be remanded for the preparation of written findings of fact and conclusion of law, after which the losing party may appeal to the court of appropriate jurisdiction. *Henderson v. Glen Oak, Inc.*, 179 Ga. App. 380, 346 S.E.2d 842 (1986), *aff'd*, 256 Ga. 619, 351 S.E.2d 640 (1987).

**Consent order voluntarily entered into** by both parties which was presented to the trial judge in order to dispose of all matters pending before the court was covered by the exceptions in O.C.G.A. § 9-11-52 and did not require written findings of fact and conclusions of law. *Elliott v. Flewellyn*, 174 Ga. App. 486, 330 S.E.2d 185 (1985).

**Ruling on motion for summary judgment.** — Trial court is not required to make findings of fact and conclusions of law with order granting summary judgment. *Healthdyne, Inc. v. Henry*, 144 Ga. App. 52, 240 S.E.2d 259 (1977).

Trial court need not make findings of fact in ruling on motion for summary judgment. *Edwards v. McTyre*, 246 Ga. 302, 271 S.E.2d 205 (1980); *Brown v. Reeves*, 164 Ga. App. 89, 296 S.E.2d 393 (1982).

Grant of motion for summary judgment was excluded from operation of O.C.G.A. § 9-11-52 by the clear language of the section. *Karsman v. Portman*, 173 Ga. App. 108, 325 S.E.2d 608 (1984).

It is not necessary to include findings of fact and conclusions of law on decisions on motions for summary judgment. *Fudge v. Colonial Baking Co.*, 186 Ga. App. 582, 367 S.E.2d 814 (1988).

The mere entry of findings of fact and conclusions of law in ruling on a motion for summary judgment does not constitute error per se. In certain cases when the trial court makes findings of fact and conclusions of law in ruling on motions for summary

judgment, it can be helpful to the appellate courts and instructive to the parties. *Harrell v. Louis Smith Mem. Hosp.*, 197 Ga. App. 189, 397 S.E.2d 746 (1990).

It is not grounds for reversal that the trial court elected not to issue findings of fact and conclusions of law in support of its grant of summary judgment. *Hopkins v. Hudgins & Co.*, 218 Ga. App. 508, 462 S.E.2d 393 (1995).

**Motion to set aside default judgment** pursuant to Ga. L. 1974, p. 1138, § 1 (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-60(d)) does not come within the ambit of Ga. L. 1970, p. 170, § 1 (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-52). *Emery Enters., Inc. v. Automatic Fastners Div.*, 155 Ga. App. 24, 270 S.E.2d 261 (1980).

**Application for contempt.** — Since application for contempt does not come within definition of a pleading, it is necessarily a motion as defined in Ga. L. 1967, p. 226, § 7 (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-7(b)), and provisions of Ga. L. 1970, p. 170, § 1 (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-52) which require findings of fact and conclusions of law by the trial court are not applicable to motions. *Hines v. Hines*, 237 Ga. 755, 229 S.E.2d 744 (1976); *Fields v. Fields*, 240 Ga. 173, 240 S.E.2d 58 (1977).

**Hearing on fitness of applicant to take bar examination** is not such an action as is contemplated under subsection (a) of this section, requiring finding of facts and conclusions of law in actions tried upon the facts without a jury. *Gardner v. Gwinnett Circuit Bar Ass'n*, 241 Ga. 614, 247 S.E.2d 64 (1978) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-52).

**An order granting a motion to enforce a disputed settlement agreement** is tantamount to a final judgment and constitutes an order finally terminating the case, and as a final disposition of the case, in a nonjury trial, the order and judgment of the trial court must comply with the provisions of subsection (a) of O.C.G.A. § 9-11-52 in that the order and judgment must be approved by findings of fact and separate conclusions of law. *Moore v. Farmers Bank*, 182 Ga. App. 94, 354 S.E.2d 692 (1987).

**Foreclosure sale price.** — A judgment in an action to confirm a foreclosure sale is inadequate if it contains no specific finding concerning the sufficiency of the price brought at sale. *Lanier v. Citizens State Bank*, 186 Ga. App. 395, 367 S.E.2d 585 (1988).



### Review of Findings on Appeal

**Subsection (a) of this section contains so-called “any evidence rule,”** which has long been binding upon appellate courts in this state on appeals taken from nonjury single-judge judgments. *Pinkerton & Laws Co. v. Atlantis Realty Co.*, 128 Ga. App. 662, 197 S.E.2d 749 (1973) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-52).

**“Any evidence rule” defined.** — “Any evidence rule” provides that when a nonjury single-judge judgment is reviewed, neither the Supreme Court nor the Court of Appeals will interfere with a finding by the trial tribunal where there is any evidence to support it. *Kingston Dev. Co. v. Kenerly*, 132 Ga. App. 346, 208 S.E.2d 118 (1974).

**“Clearly erroneous” test is same as “any evidence rule”.** — In a bench trial the court sits as the trier of fact and the court’s findings shall not be set aside unless clearly erroneous. The “clearly erroneous” test is the same as the “any evidence rule”; thus, an appellate court will not disturb fact findings of a trial court if there is any evidence to sustain them. *Allen v. Cobb Heating & Air Conditioning Co.*, 158 Ga. App. 209, 279 S.E.2d 505 (1981); *Smith v. Carlton Farms, Inc.*, 181 Ga. App. 743, 353 S.E.2d 624 (1987); *Kimbrell v. Effingham Bd. of Tax Assessors*, 191 Ga. App. 544, 382 S.E.2d 388 (1989); *CFUS Props., Inc. v. Thornton*, 246 Ga. App. 75, 539 S.E.2d 571 (2000); *Insurance Indus. Consultants, Inc. v. Essex Invs., Inc.*, 249 Ga. App. 837, 549 S.E.2d 788 (2001).

When a nonjury judgment by a trial court is reviewed by an appellate court in Georgia, it will not interfere with the findings of fact by the trial tribunal if there is “any evidence” to support it. This “any evidence” test is the same as the “clearly erroneous” test for findings of fact by the trial judge required by subsection (a) of O.C.G.A. § 9-11-52. *Wolfe v. Rhodes*, 166 Ga. App. 845, 305 S.E.2d 606 (1983).

**Judge’s finding not disturbed if supported by any evidence.** — Where case is submitted to judge for trial and decision, without a jury, the judge’s finding is given the same weight as a verdict, and if there is any evidence to support it, it will not be disturbed on appeal unless clearly erroneous. *Evans v. Marbut*, 140 Ga. App. 329, 231 S.E.2d 94 (1976), cert. dismissed, 238 Ga.

583, 234 S.E.2d 506 (1977); *Mullins v. Oden & Sims Used Cars, Inc.*, 148 Ga. App. 250, 251 S.E.2d 65 (1978).

Appellate courts of this state will not interfere with findings of judge sitting without a jury where there is any evidence to support them. *Associated Distribs., Inc. v. McBee*, 140 Ga. App. 433, 231 S.E.2d 449 (1976).

Trial court did not err in entering judgment against the venture capital firm on its fraudulent misrepresentation counterclaim asserting that the three stockholders misrepresented or fraudulently concealed the existence of a consulting agreement that when revealed resulted in the termination of their company’s most valuable contract; evidence in the record supported the trial court’s finding that the consulting agreement was not material in regard to the venture capital firm’s fraudulent misrepresentation claim. *Tampa Bay Fin., Inc. v. Nordeen*, 272 Ga. App. 529, 612 S.E.2d 856 (2005).

**Even if other findings might also have been authorized.** — Even though findings of fact contended for by appellants would have been authorized by evidence presented at trial, where facts found by trial court were also authorized by the evidence such findings would not be set aside. *Cooper v. Rosser*, 232 Ga. 597, 207 S.E.2d 513 (1974).

**Standard of review.** — Like the findings of a jury or of the Workers’ Compensation Board, the judge’s findings of fact are binding on appeal, and unless wholly unsupported or clearly erroneous will not afford a basis for reversal. *Spivey v. Mayson*, 124 Ga. App. 775, 186 S.E.2d 154 (1971).

Findings of fact shall not be set aside unless clearly erroneous, and due regard shall be given to the opportunity of the trial court to judge the credibility. *Bell v. Cronin*, 248 Ga. 457, 283 S.E.2d 476 (1981); *Mutual Ins. Co. v. Dublin Pub, Inc.*, 190 Ga. App. 94, 378 S.E.2d 497 (1989); *Claxton Enter. v. Evans County Bd. of Comm’rs*, 249 Ga. App. 870, 549 S.E.2d 830 (2001).

Findings of fact by a trial judge will not be set aside unless “clearly erroneous.” *Smith v. Smith*, 248 Ga. 268, 282 S.E.2d 324 (1981).

The finding of facts by the trial court in nonjury cases will not be set aside on appeal unless they are wholly unsupported by the evidence or are clearly erroneous. *Davis v. Hospital Auth.*, 167 Ga. App. 304, 306 S.E.2d 306 (1983).



**Review of Findings on Appeal (Cont'd)**

The findings of the trial judge were to be set aside as clearly erroneous, where the award of back pay to a former president of a corporation was speculative and not supported by the evidence. The former president would not have drawn that salary for that period because the business would not have continued. *Davis v. Davis*, 262 Ga. 420, 419 S.E.2d 913 (1992).

On a motion to enforce a settlement agreement, the appellate court construes the evidence to uphold the trial court's judgment and will not disturb the trial court's findings thereon unless the findings are clearly erroneous; thus, where the trial court conducted a hearing and considered the evidence before concluding that appellants, the children of a decedent, did not carry their burden of proving that an enforceable settlement agreement was reached with appellee, the decedent's widow, the trial court had acted as a finder of fact, and the clearly erroneous standard of O.C.G.A. § 9-11-52(a) thus applied in reviewing the trial court's decision. *Griffin v. Wallace*, 260 Ga. App. 857, 581 S.E.2d 375 (2003), *aff'd*, Ga. , 615 S.E.2d 542 (2005).

If a trial court in a civil case hears live testimony and is called upon to act as the ultimate finder of fact on a duress issue, a clearly erroneous, rather than *de novo* standard of review applies. *Peacock v. Spivey*, 278 Ga. App. 338, 629 S.E.2d 48 (2006).

**Finding of trial court upheld.** — In light of plaintiff's own admission that the plaintiff offered to the plaintiff's new employer, a competitor of the plaintiff's former employer, sales catalogues of two of the plaintiff's former employer's customers, to whom the plaintiff attempted to sell products from the plaintiff's new employer, the trial court did not err in finding that plaintiff solicited sales in violation of the noncompetition provisions of the contract. *Fisher v. Marvin Reese Cos.*, 231 Ga. App. 487, 499 S.E.2d 411 (1998).

There being no showing of a manifest abuse of discretion, the trial court's ruling denying defendant's request to make findings of fact and conclusions of law in support of its judgment was proper. *Greene County v. North Shore Resort at Lake Oconee, L.L.C.*, 238 Ga. App. 236, 517 S.E.2d 553 (1999);

*Vernon Library Supplies, Inc. v. Ard*, 249 Ga. App. 853, 550 S.E.2d 108 (2001).

Probate court properly revoked letters testamentary, ordered reimbursement to a decedent's estate of excessive expenses, and ordered a settling of the estate's accounts where the decedent's executor committed 17 breaches of fiduciary duty, including failing to wind up the estate and failing to provide the decedent's other child with an accounting. *Fowler v. Cox*, 264 Ga. App. 880, 592 S.E.2d 510 (2003).

In a case in which the trial court denied a petition by appellants, the children of a decedent, to enforce an alleged settlement agreement between themselves and appellee, the decedent's widow, which supposedly was reached in a probate case following mediation of a dispute between the parties regarding the validity of the decedent's will, the trial court's finding that the children failed to prove that the widow's settlement offer was still open when they tried to accept it was not clearly erroneous given that the widow testified that she did not re-extend her settlement offer after the children rejected it and after she rejected their counteroffer, and given that a letter from the widow's counsel to opposing counsel after the counteroffer was rejected expressed the possibility of considering further settlement offers, but did not refer to any outstanding settlement offer. *Griffin v. Wallace*, 260 Ga. App. 857, 581 S.E.2d 375 (2003), *aff'd*, Ga. , 615 S.E.2d 542 (2005).

Because there was evidence to support a trial court's factual conclusions that a tenant's breach of contract terms by failing to remove storage tanks from the landlord's premises upon termination of the lease did not amount to a default, the determination that the landlord was not entitled to exercise cross-default provisions in order to terminate other leases between the parties was affirmed; in order to have committed a default, pursuant to the language of the lease, the tenant was entitled to notice and an attempt to timely cure the default. *Dude, Inc. v. Foamex, L.P.*, 269 Ga. App. 909, 605 S.E.2d 459 (2004).

Trial court properly entered an order compelling a health plan to cover a stem cell transplant to treat an insured's kidney cancer; the health plan failed to meet its burden under O.C.G.A. § 9-11-52(a) in challenging

the judgment, as the plan never provided its enrollees with notice of plan limitations, which included stem cell procedure limitations, and therefore, the limitation was not enforceable. *Hosp. Auth. v. Bohannon*, 272 Ga. App. 96, 611 S.E.2d 663 (2005).

Trial court's determination of the fair market value of an owner's property was not clearly erroneous as: (1) the owner had the burden of proof; (2) the owner did not submit evidence to contradict the board's evidence that all properties were appraised on a mass basis and that the owner's property was not appraised in a different way from other properties; (3) the board of tax assessors was not required to prove that land or building values increased between 2002 and 2003 in proportion to the increase in assessed value for the property; and (4), the board showed that the owner's assessment was low in 1992, based on the owner's purchase price in 2000. *Hill v. Hall County Bd. of Tax Assessors*, 275 Ga. App. 504, 621 S.E.2d 517 (2005).

**Findings and judgment not disturbed absent error of law.** — In considering arguments concerning fact finding, appellate courts cannot disturb judge's findings and judgment absent some error of law. *Kingston Dev. Co. v. Kenerly*, 132 Ga. App. 346, 208 S.E.2d 118 (1974); *Nabors v. Blanche Reeves Interiors, Inc.*, 139 Ga. App. 638, 229 S.E.2d 117 (1976); *Browning v. Federal Home Loan Mtg. Corp.*, 210 Ga. App. 115, 435 S.E.2d 450 (1993).

**Finding based upon erroneous legal theory** is cause for reversal or recommittal. *DOT v. Livaditis*, 129 Ga. App. 358, 199 S.E.2d 573 (1973).

While ordinarily a judgment right for any reason must be affirmed, where it is apparent that the court rests judgment on reasons which are erroneous or upon an erroneous legal theory, the court commits reversible error. *Ayers v. Yancey Bros. Co.*, 141 Ga. App. 358, 233 S.E.2d 471 (1977).

Subsection (a) of O.C.G.A. § 9-11-52 provides that findings of trial courts in nonjury trials "shall not be set aside unless clearly erroneous." This principle does not apply, however, where it appears that the trial court's findings and judgment are based on an error of law. *Scott v. Purser Truck Sales, Inc.*, 198 Ga. App. 611, 402 S.E.2d 354 (1991).

**If court's judgment is based upon stated fact for which there is no evidence, it should be reversed.** *Lamas v. Baldwin*, 140 Ga. App. 37, 230 S.E.2d 13 (1976); *Dotson v. Henry County Bd. of Tax Assessors*, 161 Ga. App. 257, 287 S.E.2d 696 (1982).

**Where there is evidence to support finding that settlement had been made**, the Court of Appeals is without authority to disturb it on appeal. *General Communications Serv., Inc. v. Georgia Pub. Serv. Comm'n*, 149 Ga. App. 466, 254 S.E.2d 710, aff'd, 244 Ga. 855, 262 S.E.2d 96 (1979).

**Insufficient evidence to support finding of settlement.** — In a personal injury action hearing under O.C.G.A. § 9-11-52(a), it was error for the trial court to grant a motorist's motion to enforce an alleged settlement agreement between the injured party and the motorist's insurer, because the evidence did not show the insurer's unqualified acceptance of the injured party's settlement proposal, nor did it show the injured party's acceptance of the insurer's counteroffer. *Jones v. Frickey*, 274 Ga. App. 398, 618 S.E.2d 29 (2005).

**Every presumption and inference favors judgment**, and the evidence must be construed to uphold rather than to destroy it. *Kingston Dev. Co. v. Kenerly*, 132 Ga. App. 346, 208 S.E.2d 118 (1974).

Concomitant with principle that findings of fact by trial judge who sits without a jury may not be set aside unless clearly erroneous is directive that after judgment every presumption and inference favors such judgment and evidence must be construed to uphold rather than destroy it. *Nabors v. Blanche Reeves Interiors, Inc.*, 139 Ga. App. 638, 229 S.E.2d 117 (1976).

**Assumption that evidence sufficient in absence of transcript.** — In the absence of a transcript of the evidence, the court must assume evidence presented was sufficient to support judgment. *Craigsmiles v. Craigsmiles*, 237 Ga. 498, 228 S.E.2d 882 (1976).

Judgment of the trial court will not be disturbed where the record does not show error, and in the absence of a transcript of the evidence, the appellate courts must assume evidence was sufficient to support the judgment. *National Enters., Inc. v. Davis*, 145 Ga. App. 198, 243 S.E.2d 563 (1978).

State's highest court accepted a probate court's findings that a daughter's evidence



**Review of Findings on Appeal (Cont'd)**

that the mother's will had been revoked lacked credibility, that the presumption of revocation had been rebutted, and that the proffered copy was a true copy as the daughter did not provide the state's highest court with a transcript of the probate court hearing. *Tanksley v. Parker*, 278 Ga. 877, 608 S.E.2d 596 (2005).

**Where there is no transcript of evidence, judgment must be affirmed**, as it cannot be said that trial court's findings are "clearly erroneous." *White v. Johnson*, 151 Ga. App. 345, 259 S.E.2d 731 (1979).

Where there is no transcript of the evidence, the appellate court cannot say a trial court's finding is clearly erroneous and it must, therefore, be bound by it. *Hammond v. State*, 168 Ga. App. 508, 308 S.E.2d 701 (1983).

**Findings as to residence and domicile.** — Findings of the trier of fact as to residence and domicile will not be disturbed if there is "any evidence" to support them. *Smith v. Smith*, 248 Ga. 268, 282 S.E.2d 324 (1981).

**Attorney's fees.** — Where the trial court found that the plaintiffs failed to offer any competent evidence to support the purported debt underlying an attorneys' fee lien, the court's factual finding was upheld on appeal. *Ellis, Funk, Goldberg, Labovitz & Dockson v. Kleinberger*, 235 Ga. App. 360, 509 S.E.2d 660 (1998).

**Findings as to recovery for value of services held erroneous.** — Where plaintiff admitted to agreeing to pay a certain sum for the services of one employed by defendant, the trial court's ruling that defendant was entitled to recover a different amount for such services was clearly erroneous. *Fruin-Colnon Corp. v. Air Door, Inc.*, 157 Ga. App. 804, 278 S.E.2d 708 (1981).

**Findings departing from policy of board.** — Trial court had the authority to reverse or remand decision of the State Personnel Board on ground that the board abused its discretion by departing from its progressive discipline policy. *Georgia Dep't of Labor v. Sims*, 164 Ga. App. 856, 298 S.E.2d 562 (1982).

**Failure to request.** — Where the record did not show that plaintiff, the subject of bank's dispossession action, requested that trial court include specific findings of fact

and conclusions of law in its order to vacate premises prior to its issuance, the trial court did not err in failing to include these findings in its final judgment. *Burks v. First Union Mtg. Corp.*, 209 Ga. App. 41, 432 S.E.2d 822 (1993); *Middlebrooks v. Fleet Fin., Inc.*, 217 Ga. App. 263, 456 S.E.2d 627 (1995).

Mother failed to preserve for appeal the mother's claims that the trial court erred in failing to set forth the basis for its written legitimation order and in its written order granting a father's motion to change a child's name as the mother never requested the findings of fact. *Carden v. Warren*, 269 Ga. App. 275, 603 S.E.2d 769 (2004).

**Court finding clearly erroneous.** See *Big Canoe Corp. v. Williamson*, 168 Ga. App. 179, 308 S.E.2d 440 (1983).

**Finding of trial court not clearly erroneous.** See *Ridgley v. Helms*, 168 Ga. App. 435, 309 S.E.2d 375 (1983).

**Where findings in child custody case were so deficient they precluded review**, the case was remanded to the trial court with direction that the trial judge vacate the judgment and make appropriate findings of fact and conclusions of law, and enter a new judgment thereon. *Milner v. Milner*, 177 Ga. App. 164, 338 S.E.2d 757 (1985).

**Motions for Amendment and New Trial**

**Subsection (b) not designed as second opportunity to prove case.** — Subsection (b) of this section is not a procedural device by which a party may be granted a second opportunity to prove the party's case after the party fails to do so in the first instance. *Buckley v. Thornwell*, 143 Ga. App. 764, 240 S.E.2d 258 (1977) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-52).

**Amendment of judgment permitted at any time to include findings and conclusions.** — Final judgment which requires but does not contain findings of fact and conclusions of law may be amended by lower court at any time to meet objections when same is consequently entered of record. *Peachtree Mtg. Corp. v. Northside Realty Assocs.*, 140 Ga. App. 541, 231 S.E.2d 350 (1976), *aff'd*, 239 Ga. 62, 235 S.E.2d 491 (1977).

**Amendment not authorized to bring evidence to appellate courts.** — Although amendment to a judgment of court sitting without a jury, adding thereto certain statements, findings of fact, and conclusions of



law, is authorized by subsection (b) of Ga. L. 1970, p. 170, § 1 (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-52), amendment is not an authorized means of bringing evidence to the appellate court on appeal under Ga. L. 1965, p. 18, § 10 (see O.C.G.A. § 5-6-41). *Chapman v. Connor*, 138 Ga. App. 518, 226 S.E.2d 625 (1976).

**Reason for rule that new trial motion must go to findings of fact** is that a new trial is necessarily authorized only where errors occurred which might have affected the finding of the trier of fact; where it is only the judgment thereon which is alleged to be erroneous or illegal, this alludes to a matter of law only and there is no need for a new trial, but the party must merely take direct exception at the proper time. *Sunn v. Mercury Marine*, 166 Ga. App. 567, 305 S.E.2d 6 (1983).

**Time for motion for reconsideration.** — In cases tried before court without jury, whether or not written findings are required, motion for reconsideration by trial judge is proper if filed within ten-day period, irrespective of expiration of term of court.

*Hathcock v. Hathcock*, 232 Ga. 719, 208 S.E.2d 819 (1974).

**Motion for new trial is available remedy to review contested custody case** between parents. *Adair v. Adair*, 236 Ga. 443, 224 S.E.2d 21 (1976).

**Supplemental order making findings not new judgment.** — Entry of supplemental order making findings of fact and conclusions of law does not change effect of final order dismissing complaint, but merely sets out basis for judgment of dismissal; it is not a new judgment. *Northside Realty Assocs. v. Peachtree Mtg. Corp.*, 239 Ga. 62, 235 S.E.2d 491 (1977); *Grizzle v. Federal Land Bank*, 145 Ga. App. 385, 244 S.E.2d 362 (1978).

**Inherent power of judge over judgment during term.** — Trial judge has inherent power during same term of court in which judgment is rendered to revise, correct, revoke, modify, or vacate such judgment, even upon the judge's own motion, for the purpose of promoting justice and in the exercise of sound legal discretion. *LeCraw v. Atlanta Arts Alliance, Inc.*, 126 Ga. App. 656, 191 S.E.2d 572 (1972).

## RESEARCH REFERENCES

**Am. Jur. 2d.** — 75B Am. Jur. 2d, Trial, §§ 1410, 1956-1990.

**C.J.S.** — 35B C.J.S., Federal Civil Procedure, §§ 1017-1032. 36 C.J.S., Federal Courts, §§ 622-627. 49 C.J.S., Judgments, §§ 279-304. 89 C.J.S., Trial, §§ 1073-1138.

**ALR.** — Advantage which the original trier of facts enjoyed over reviewing court from opportunity of seeing and hearing witnesses, 111 ALR 742.

Power of trial court, on remand for further proceedings, to change prior fact findings as to matter not passed upon by appellate court, without receiving further evidence, 19 ALR3d 502.

Propriety and effect of trial court's adoption of findings prepared by prevailing party, 54 ALR3d 868.

9-11-53. Reserved.

## ARTICLE 7

## JUDGMENT

9-11-54. Judgments.

(a) *Definition.* The term “judgment,” as used in this chapter, includes a decree and any order from which an appeal lies.

(b) *Judgment upon multiple claims or involving multiple parties.* When more than one claim for relief is presented in an action, whether as a claim, counterclaim, cross-claim, or third-party claim, or when multiple parties are

involved, the court may direct the entry of a final judgment as to one or more but fewer than all of the claims or parties only upon an express determination that there is no just reason for delay and upon an express direction for the entry of judgment. In the absence of such determination and direction, any order or other form of decision, however designated, which adjudicates fewer than all the claims or the rights and liabilities of fewer than all the parties shall not terminate the action as to any of the claims or parties, and the order or other form of decision is subject to revision at any time before the entry of judgment adjudicating all the claims and the rights and liabilities of all the parties.

(c) *Relief granted.*

(1) A judgment by default shall not be different in kind from or exceed in amount that prayed for in the demand for judgment. Except as to a party against whom a judgment is entered by default, every final judgment shall grant the relief to which the party in whose favor it is rendered is entitled, even if the party has not demanded such relief in his pleadings; but the court shall not give the successful party relief, though he may be entitled to it, where the propriety of the relief was not litigated and the opposing party had no opportunity to assert defenses to such relief.

(2) As used in this subsection, the term "action for medical malpractice" means any claim for damages resulting from the death of or injury to any person arising out of:

(A) Health, medical, dental, or surgical service, diagnosis, prescription, treatment, or care rendered by a person authorized by law to perform such services or by any person acting under the supervision and control of a lawfully authorized person; or

(B) Care or service rendered by any public or private hospital, nursing home, clinic, hospital authority, facility, or institution, or by any officer, agent, or employee thereof acting within the scope of his employment.

(3) Notwithstanding paragraph (1) of this subsection, where a claim in an action for medical malpractice does not exceed \$10,000.00, a judgment by default shall not be different in kind from or exceed in amount that prayed for in the demand for judgment. Where the claim exceeds \$10,000.00, a judgment by default may be rendered for the amount determined upon a trial of the issue of damages, provided notice of the trial is served upon the defaulting party at least three days prior to that trial.

(d) *Costs.* Except where express provision therefor is made in a statute, costs shall be allowed as a matter of course to the prevailing party unless the court otherwise directs; but costs against this state and its officers, agencies,

and political subdivisions shall be imposed only to the extent permitted by the law. (Ga. L. 1966, p. 609, § 54; Ga. L. 1976, p. 1047, § 2.)

**U.S. Code.** — For provisions of Federal Rules of Civil Procedure, Rule 54, see 28 U.S.C.

**Law reviews.** — For article discussing counterclaims and crossclaims under the Georgia Civil Practice Act, see 4 Ga. St. B.J. 205 (1967). For article discussing Georgia court decision on questions of appellate practice and procedure, see 31 Mercer L. Rev. 1 (1979). For article surveying Georgia cases in the area of trial practice and procedure from June 1979 through May 1980, see 32 Mercer L. Rev. 225 (1980). For annual survey of appellate practice and procedure,

see 43 Mercer L. Rev. 73 (1991). For article, “Appeals, Interlocutory and Discretionary Applications, and Post-Judgment Motions in the Georgia Courts: The Current Practice and the Need for Reform Legislation,” see 44 Mercer L. Rev. 17 (1992). For article, “Trial Practice and Procedure,” see 53 Mercer L. Rev. 475 (2001).

For note, “Default Judgments Under the Federal Rules of Civil Procedure and the Georgia Civil Practice Act,” see 7 Ga. St. B.J. 385 (1971). For note, “Conflicts of Interest in the Liability Insurance Setting,” see 13 Ga. L. Rev. 973 (1979).

JUDICIAL DECISIONS

ANALYSIS

GENERAL CONSIDERATION  
MULTIPLE CLAIMS OR PARTIES  
RELIEF GRANTED  
COSTS

General Consideration

**“Judgment” includes summary judgment.** — Subsection (a) of O.C.G.A. § 9-11-54 includes an order for partial summary judgment, as it is appealable under O.C.G.A. 9-11-56(h). *Crolley v. Haygood Contracting, Inc.*, 207 Ga. App. 434, 429 S.E.2d 93 (1993).

**Appeal not allowed.** — After a trial court declined to issue a certificate of immediate review to a former inmate in the inmate’s request to appeal the trial court’s grant of the county’s motion to open a default, pursuant to O.C.G.A. § 5-6-34(b), that issue remained pending below and accordingly, the appellate court had no jurisdiction to review that matter under O.C.G.A. § 9-11-54. *Camp v. Coweta County*, 271 Ga. App. 349, 609 S.E.2d 695 (2005).

**Inherent power of judge over judgment during same term.** — Trial judge has inherent power during same term of court in which judgment is rendered to revise, correct, revoke, modify, or vacate such judgment, even upon the judge’s own motion, for purpose of promoting justice and in the exercise of sound legal discretion. *LeCrew v. Atlanta Arts Alliance, Inc.*, 126 Ga. App. 656, 191 S.E.2d 572 (1972).

A trial judge has the power during the same term of court at which a judgment is rendered to reverse, correct, revoke, modify, or vacate the judgment in the exercise of the judge’s discretion. This inherent power of the trial court was not changed by passage of the Civil Practice Act, O.C.G.A. Ch. 11, T. 9. *McCoy Lumber Co. v. Garland Lumber Sales, Inc.*, 182 Ga. App. 75, 354 S.E.2d 686 (1987).

Garnishment court erred in holding that, because the term of court had expired, it lacked power to correct a judgment so that the judgment would reflect the proper amount of the funds subject to a garnishment as the judgment was actually an interlocutory order rather than a final judgment. *Lott v. Arrington & Hollowell, P.C.*, 258 Ga. App. 51, 572 S.E.2d 664 (2002).

**A trial court may not award relief beyond that sought in the complaint** when the defendant does not file defensive pleadings and does not appear at trial, and a complaint cannot be amended to conform to the evidence in such circumstances. *Hackbart v. Hackbart*, 272 Ga. 26, 526 S.E.2d 840 (2000).

**What judge orally declares** is no judgment until it is put in writing and entered. Will-



**General Consideration (Cont'd)**

iams v. Horn, 124 Ga. App. 485, 184 S.E.2d 198 (1971).

**Writing required.** — Superior court is a court of record, and what the judge orally declares is no judgment until the order has been reduced to writing and entered as such. Tyree v. Jackson, 226 Ga. 690, 177 S.E.2d 160 (1970).

**Consent orders.** — A consent order is final where there is no language in the consent order reflecting it to be anything other than a final judgment. Livingston v. Crables, 203 Ga. App. 16, 416 S.E.2d 131 (1992).

**Pending counterclaim.** — Actions appealed pursuant to O.C.G.A. § 5-6-34(a)(2)-(9) may be appealed directly to Supreme Court without regard to pending counterclaim and lack of final judgment as to counterclaim is no bar to direct appeal. Westberry v. Saunders, 250 Ga. 240, 296 S.E.2d 596 (1982).

**Fieri facias is not an order of final judgment** tolling the time for appeal. Newton v. K.B. Property Mgt. of Ga., Inc., 166 Ga. App. 901, 306 S.E.2d 5 (1983).

**Denial of summary judgment does not foreclose subsequent grant thereof**, as an order or other form of decision is subject to revision at any time before entry of judgment adjudicating all the claims and rights and liabilities of all parties. Graham Bros. Constr. Co. v. Seaboard Coast Line R.R., 150 Ga. App. 193, 257 S.E.2d 321 (1979); Malloy v. Cauley, 169 Ga. App. 623, 314 S.E.2d 464 (1984).

**Where the judge specifically reserves an issue** for later decision, the issue is still pending, and the judge's preliminary decision cannot form the basis of a final decision for the purpose of appeal. Henderson v. Smith, 177 Ga. App. 89, 338 S.E.2d 520 (1985).

**Claims for damages and fees not relitigated where judgment was final.** — Where the trial court directed verdicts as to plaintiff's claims on the issues of punitive damages and attorney's fees, and it then entered judgments on those verdicts and certified them as final, plaintiff's only recourse was to appeal the judgments as to punitive damages and attorney's fees; those issues could not be relitigated in plaintiff's

renewal action raising other issues which were voluntarily dismissed in the initial suit and not reached by the directed verdicts. Broadfoot v. Aaron Rents, Inc., 260 Ga. 836, 401 S.E.2d 257 (1991).

**Effect of incomplete adjudication on appeal.** — Since the trial court's decision to deny the company's motion to set aside, vacate, and annul the county's declaration of taking in a condemnation proceeding was an adjudication of less than all the claims before the trial court, and because the trial court did not make an express determination that the company could pursue an interlocutory appeal, the appellate court lacked jurisdiction over the company's appeal, which meant the appeal had to be dismissed. TJW Enters. v. Henry County, 261 Ga. App. 547, 583 S.E.2d 144 (2003).

**Appeal from order denying substitution was premature.** — Trial court's order denying substitution of the decedent's administrator as a party, in place of the decedent, was not a final appealable order and as such did not dismiss the complaint, but left issues remaining to be resolved. Williams v. City of Atlanta, 263 Ga. App. 113, 587 S.E.2d 261 (2003).

**Duty to timely appeal an order designated as final.** — When, in a dispossessory action, a trial court dismissed a tenant's counterclaim and designated the dismissal as a final judgment under O.C.G.A. § 9-11-54(b), the tenant had to appeal any adverse rulings in that order within 30 days of the entry of judgment, under O.C.G.A. § 5-6-38, and, by failing to so appeal that judgment, the right to review of those rulings was lost. Lewis v. Carscallen, 274 Ga. App. 711, 618 S.E.2d 618 (2005).

**Child support guidelines.** — Trial court's order upholding the constitutionality of Georgia's Child Support Guidelines was erroneously certified by the trial court since the order did not dispose of any claim. However, since the appellate court granted a parent's application for discretionary appeal, the appellate court proceeded to a consideration of the merits of the constitutional issue. Keck v. Harris, 277 Ga. 667, 594 S.E.2d 367 (2004).

**Cited in** Ward v. National Dairy Prods. Corp., 224 Ga. 241, 161 S.E.2d 305 (1968); D. Davis & Co. v. Plunkett, 119 Ga. App. 453, 167 S.E.2d 663 (1969); Massey v. Consoli-

dated Equities Corp., 120 Ga. App. 165, 169 S.E.2d 672 (1969); *Gardner v. Tarpley*, 120 Ga. App. 192, 169 S.E.2d 690 (1969); *DeKalb County v. Georgia Paperstock Co.*, 226 Ga. 369, 174 S.E.2d 884 (1970); *Brown v. Leggitt*, 226 Ga. 366, 174 S.E.2d 889 (1970); *Times-Journal, Inc. v. Jonquil Broadcasting Co.*, 226 Ga. 673, 177 S.E.2d 64 (1970); *Residential Devs., Inc. v. Dodd*, 122 Ga. App. 674, 178 S.E.2d 333 (1970); *Cook v. Peeples*, 227 Ga. 473, 181 S.E.2d 375 (1971); *Parrish v. Clements*, 123 Ga. App. 495, 181 S.E.2d 510 (1971); *White v. Wright*, 124 Ga. App. 151, 183 S.E.2d 90 (1971); *Georgia Farm Bureau Mut. Ins. Co. v. Williamson*, 124 Ga. App. 549, 184 S.E.2d 665 (1971); *Rowe v. Rowe*, 228 Ga. 302, 185 S.E.2d 69 (1971); *Burdell v. Georgia R.R. Bank & Trust Co.*, 124 Ga. App. 828, 186 S.E.2d 291 (1971); *Reeves Transp. Co. v. Gamble*, 126 Ga. App. 165, 190 S.E.2d 98 (1972); *Horn v. Terminal Transp. Co.*, 126 Ga. App. 169, 190 S.E.2d 158 (1972); *Shell v. Watts*, 125 Ga. App. 542, 188 S.E.2d 269 (1972); *McDonald v. Rogers*, 229 Ga. 369, 191 S.E.2d 844 (1972); *Hales v. Sandersville Bldrs. Supply Co.*, 127 Ga. App. 558, 194 S.E.2d 281 (1972); *Barnett v. Thomas*, 129 Ga. App. 583, 200 S.E.2d 327 (1973); *Stephens v. Zakas*, 129 Ga. App. 917, 201 S.E.2d 627 (1973); *Roderiquez v. Newby*, 130 Ga. App. 139, 202 S.E.2d 565 (1973); *Waddell v. Todd*, 131 Ga. App. 244, 205 S.E.2d 519 (1974); *Benefield v. Elder Bldg. Supply Co.*, 132 Ga. App. 195, 207 S.E.2d 678 (1974); *Myers v. Mobile Am. Corp.*, 132 Ga. App. 331, 208 S.E.2d 169 (1974); *Johnson v. Martin*, 132 Ga. App. 813, 209 S.E.2d 256 (1974); *Ivey v. Ivey*, 233 Ga. 45, 209 S.E.2d 590 (1974); *Von Waldner v. Baldwin/Cheshire, Inc.*, 133 Ga. App. 23, 209 S.E.2d 715 (1974); *McReynolds v. Savannah News-Press Div., Southeastern Newspaper Corp.*, 133 Ga. App. 815, 212 S.E.2d 470 (1975); *Mulligan v. Scott*, 134 Ga. App. 815, 217 S.E.2d 307 (1975); *American Fin. Co. v. First Nat'l Bank*, 134 Ga. App. 24, 217 S.E.2d 364 (1975); *Jackson v. Piper Aircraft Corp.*, 135 Ga. App. 86, 217 S.E.2d 404 (1975); *Thomas v. Davis*, 235 Ga. 32, 218 S.E.2d 787 (1975); *Kaye v. Saint Francis Budget Stores, Inc.*, 136 Ga. App. 68, 220 S.E.2d 75 (1975); *Clements v. Warner Robins Supply Co.*, 235 Ga. 612, 221 S.E.2d 35 (1975); *Spikes v. Carter Realty Co.*, 136 Ga. App. 648, 222 S.E.2d 154 (1975); *Southland Inv. Corp. v.*

*McIntosh*, 137 Ga. App. 216, 223 S.E.2d 257 (1976); *Ensley v. Ensley*, 236 Ga. 368, 223 S.E.2d 724 (1976); *Roach-Russell, Inc. v. A.B.R. Metals & Servs., Inc.*, 138 Ga. App. 653, 227 S.E.2d 75 (1976); *Richert v. Hill Aircraft & Leasing Corp.*, 138 Ga. App. 638, 227 S.E.2d 83 (1976); *Brannon v. Whisenant*, 138 Ga. App. 627, 227 S.E.2d 91 (1976); *Dempsey v. Bradley Ctr., Inc.*, 139 Ga. App. 615, 229 S.E.2d 104 (1976); *Young v. Jones*, 140 Ga. App. 66, 230 S.E.2d 32 (1976); *Rollins Communications, Inc. v. Henderson, Few & Co.*, 140 Ga. App. 504, 231 S.E.2d 412 (1976); *Mundy v. Cincinnati Ins. Co.*, 141 Ga. App. 106, 232 S.E.2d 621 (1977); *Venable v. Lee*, 141 Ga. App. 159, 233 S.E.2d 3 (1977); *Williams v. Citizens & S. Nat'l Bank*, 142 Ga. App. 346, 236 S.E.2d 16 (1977); *Kirk v. First Ga. Inv. Corp.*, 239 Ga. 171, 236 S.E.2d 254 (1977); *Smith v. Citizens & S. Nat'l Bank*, 142 Ga. App. 797, 237 S.E.2d 207 (1977); *Middleton v. State Farm Life Ins. Co.*, 143 Ga. App. 176, 237 S.E.2d 684 (1977); *Kloville, Inc. v. Kinsler*, 239 Ga. 569, 238 S.E.2d 344 (1977); *Davis v. Correct Mfg. Corp.*, 143 Ga. App. 460, 238 S.E.2d 553 (1977); *Mullis v. Bone*, 143 Ga. App. 407, 238 S.E.2d 748 (1977); *Williams v. Ray*, 144 Ga. App. 634, 241 S.E.2d 502 (1978); *Loflin v. Carrollton State Bank*, 145 Ga. App. 166, 243 S.E.2d 333 (1978); *Brown v. National Van Lines*, 145 Ga. App. 824, 245 S.E.2d 27 (1978); *Fagala v. Morrison*, 146 Ga. App. 377, 246 S.E.2d 408 (1978); *Diversified One Investors, Ltd. v. Archway Properties, Inc.*, 146 Ga. App. 453, 246 S.E.2d 462 (1978); *Alesi v. Conant*, 146 Ga. App. 455, 246 S.E.2d 464 (1978); *Sumner v. Adel Banking Co.*, 241 Ga. 563, 246 S.E.2d 680 (1978); *Bozard v. J.A. Jones Constr. Co.*, 146 Ga. App. 877, 247 S.E.2d 605 (1978); *Jackson v. Piper Aircraft Corp.*, 147 Ga. App. 178, 248 S.E.2d 239 (1978); *Norair Eng'r Corp. v. Saint Joseph's Hosp.*, 147 Ga. App. 595, 249 S.E.2d 642 (1978); *Shmunes v. Coffey Chevrolet & Oldsmobile, Inc.*, 148 Ga. App. 114, 251 S.E.2d 105 (1978); *Trust Co. v. Atlanta Aluminum Co.*, 149 Ga. App. 605, 255 S.E.2d 82 (1979); *Camp v. Martin*, 150 Ga. App. 51, 256 S.E.2d 657 (1979); *Blatt v. Bernath*, 151 Ga. App. 69, 258 S.E.2d 735 (1979); *Duvall v. Baker*, 244 Ga. 228, 259 S.E.2d 478 (1979); *Spurlock v. Commercial Banking Co.*, 151 Ga. App. 649, 260 S.E.2d 912 (1979); *Thurman v. Unicure, Inc.*, 151 Ga. App. 880,



**General Consideration (Cont'd)**

261 S.E.2d 785 (1979); Norair Eng'r Corp. v. Erickson's, Inc., 152 Ga. App. 489, 263 S.E.2d 165 (1979); Mullinax v. Standard Fire Ins. Co., 152 Ga. App. 425, 263 S.E.2d 231 (1979); SCM Corp. v. Thermo Structural Prods., Inc., 153 Ga. App. 372, 265 S.E.2d 598 (1980); Dehler v. Seliff, 153 Ga. App. 796, 266 S.E.2d 516 (1980); Leverette v. Moran, 153 Ga. App. 825, 266 S.E.2d 574 (1980); Bergen v. Martindale-Hubbell, Inc., 245 Ga. 742, 267 S.E.2d 10 (1980); Horne v. Drachman, 247 Ga. 802, 280 S.E.2d 338 (1981); Martin v. Herr, 158 Ga. App. 329, 280 S.E.2d 387 (1981); Walker v. Walker, 159 Ga. App. 583, 284 S.E.2d 89 (1981); Deans v. Kingston Dev. Corp., 248 Ga. 557, 285 S.E.2d 11 (1981); Gresham Park Community Org. v. Howell, 652 F.2d 1227 (5th Cir. 1981); United States Life Credit Corp. v. Johnson, 248 Ga. 852, 287 S.E.2d 1 (1982); State Farm Mut. Auto. Ins. Co. v. Hubbell Metals, Inc., 161 Ga. App. 275, 287 S.E.2d 726 (1982); Widener v. Ravenscroft, 161 Ga. App. 12, 289 S.E.2d 257 (1982); Trax, Inc. v. Pentagon Aero-Marine Corp., 162 Ga. App. 276, 290 S.E.2d 196 (1982); United States Life Credit Corp. v. Johnson, 161 Ga. App. 864, 290 S.E.2d 280 (1982); Williamson v. Bank Bldg. & Equip. Corp. of Am., 162 Ga. App. 295, 291 S.E.2d 124 (1982); Shepherd v. Metropolitan Property & Liab. Ins. Co., 163 Ga. App. 650, 294 S.E.2d 638 (1982); Scroggins v. Edmondson, 250 Ga. 430, 297 S.E.2d 469 (1982); Bingham, Ltd. v. Tool Technology, Inc., 166 Ga. App. 220, 303 S.E.2d 761 (1983); Continental Ins. Co. v. Higdon, 167 Ga. App. 231, 306 S.E.2d 20 (1983); Parks v. Atlanta Pub. Sch. Sys. Bd. of Educ., 168 Ga. App. 572, 309 S.E.2d 645 (1983); Chadwick v. Miller, 169 Ga. App. 338, 312 S.E.2d 835 (1983); Georgia Farm Bldgs., Inc. v. Willard, 169 Ga. App. 394, 313 S.E.2d 112 (1984); King v. Gosdin, 169 Ga. App. 878, 315 S.E.2d 666 (1984); Whiddon v. O'Neal, 171 Ga. App. 636, 320 S.E.2d 601 (1984); Davidson v. American Fitness Ctrs., Inc., 171 Ga. App. 691, 320 S.E.2d 824 (1984); Oculus Corp. v. Fred Chenoweth Equip. Co., 172 Ga. App. 547, 323 S.E.2d 836 (1984); Thompson v. Bank of S., 172 Ga. App. 579, 323 S.E.2d 877 (1984); Newsome v. Graham, 254 Ga. 711, 334 S.E.2d 183 (1985); Calhoun Clinic v. Raju, 173 Ga. App. 320, 326 S.E.2d 529 (1985); Collier v. Rogers, 173 Ga. App. 621, 327 S.E.2d 588 (1985); Mr. Transmission, Inc. v. Thompson, 173 Ga. App. 773, 328 S.E.2d 397 (1985); Nowell v. Fain, 174 Ga. App. 592, 330 S.E.2d 741 (1985); Mims v. Citizens & S. Bank, 174 Ga. App. 686, 331 S.E.2d 67 (1985); Woodall v. Orkin Exterminating Co., 174 Ga. App. 435, 332 S.E.2d 173 (1985); C & W Land Dev. Corp. v. Kaminsky, 175 Ga. App. 774, 334 S.E.2d 362 (1985); Vintage Enters., Inc. v. Powers, 175 Ga. App. 785, 334 S.E.2d 383 (1985); DeKalb County Teachers Fed. Credit Union v. Citizens & S. Nat'l Bank, 176 Ga. App. 120, 335 S.E.2d 464 (1985); Craft's Ocean Court, Inc. v. Coast House Ltd., 255 Ga. 336, 338 S.E.2d 277 (1986); Lord Jeff Knitting Co. v. Boyle, 177 Ga. App. 467, 339 S.E.2d 745 (1986); Green v. Carver State Bank, 178 Ga. App. 798, 344 S.E.2d 507 (1986); Days Inn of Am., Inc. v. Sharkey, 178 Ga. App. 718, 344 S.E.2d 518 (1986); Advanced Contouring, Inc. v. McMillan Div. of States Eng'g Corp., 179 Ga. App. 128, 345 S.E.2d 666 (1986); Hodges Plumbing & Elec. Co. v. ITT Grinnell Co., 179 Ga. App. 521, 347 S.E.2d 257 (1986); Pierce v. Cessna Aircraft Co., 179 Ga. App. 549, 347 S.E.2d 261 (1986); Travelers Indem. Co. v. Schenden, 182 Ga. App. 735, 356 S.E.2d 761 (1987); Crumbley v. Wyant, 183 Ga. App. 802, 360 S.E.2d 276 (1987); Chastain Place, Inc. v. Bank S., 185 Ga. App. 178, 363 S.E.2d 616 (1987); Steele v. Gold Kist, Inc., 186 Ga. App. 569, 368 S.E.2d 196 (1988); Harris v. Harris, 258 Ga. 496, 371 S.E.2d 399 (1988); Stancil v. Gwinnett County, 259 Ga. 507, 384 S.E.2d 666 (1989); Coxwell Tractor & Equip. Sales, Inc. v. Burgess, 192 Ga. App. 663, 385 S.E.2d 753 (1989); Pettus v. Paylay, Frank & Brown, 193 Ga. App. 335, 387 S.E.2d 613 (1989); DOT v. B & G Realty, Inc., 193 Ga. App. 649, 388 S.E.2d 749 (1989); First Union Nat'l Bank v. Cumberland Creek Country Club, 194 Ga. App. 332, 390 S.E.2d 422 (1990); Lewis v. McDowell, 194 Ga. App. 429, 390 S.E.2d 605 (1990); Jim Walter Homes, Inc. v. Roberts, 196 Ga. App. 618, 396 S.E.2d 787 (1990); West v. Nodvin, 196 Ga. App. 825, 397 S.E.2d 567 (1990); White v. Lawyers Title Ins. Corp., 197 Ga. App. 780, 399 S.E.2d 526 (1990); Landor Condominium Consultants, Inc. v. Bankers First Fed. Sav. & Loan Ass'n, 198 Ga. App. 274, 401 S.E.2d 305 (1991); Hartley v. Taylor, 198 Ga. App. 641, 402 S.E.2d 372



(1991); *Stonica v. State Farm Fire & Cas. Co.*, 198 Ga. App. 717, 402 S.E.2d 553 (1991); *Floyd v. First Union Nat'l Bank*, 203 Ga. App. 788, 417 S.E.2d 725 (1992); *Adams v. Moffatt*, 204 Ga. App. 314, 419 S.E.2d 318 (1992); *B.J.'s Flooring, Inc. v. T.C. Interiors, Inc.*, 204 Ga. App. 441, 419 S.E.2d 528 (1992); *Powell v. Harsco Corp.*, 209 Ga. App. 348, 433 S.E.2d 608 (1993); *Jayson v. Gardocki*, 221 Ga. App. 455, 471 S.E.2d 545 (1996); *Eckland v. Hale & Eckland*, 231 Ga. App. 278, 498 S.E.2d 358 (1998); *Fulton County Tax Comm'r v. GMC*, 234 Ga. App. 459, 507 S.E.2d 772 (1998); *Barge v. St. Paul Fire & Marine Ins. Co.*, 245 Ga. App. 112, 535 S.E.2d 837 (2000); *Johnston v. Conasauga Radiology, P.C.*, 249 Ga. App. 791, 549 S.E.2d 778 (2001); *Benedict v. Snead*, 253 Ga. App. 749, 560 S.E.2d 278 (2002); *Schoenbaum Ltd. Co., LLC v. Lenox Pines, LLC*, 262 Ga. App. 457, 585 S.E.2d 643 (2003); *Yates Paving & Grading Co. v. Bryan County*, 265 Ga. App. 578, 594 S.E.2d 756 (2004).

### Multiple Claims or Parties

**Enforceability of judgment.** — A judgment entered in a multiple party and/or multiple claims case prior to the disposition of the entire case is not enforceable unless the requirements of subsection (b) of O.C.G.A. § 9-11-54 are followed. *Metropolitan Atlanta Rapid Transit Auth. v. Federick*, 187 Ga. App. 696, 371 S.E.2d 204, cert. denied, 187 Ga. App. 908, 371 S.E.2d 204 (1988).

**Subsection (b) prevents appellate court from dealing with merits** of trial court's rulings when one of the claims remains for decision and the court did not expressly direct entry of judgment in conformance with subsection (b). *Peace Officers' Annuity & Benefit Fund v. Blocker*, 135 Ga. App. 822, 219 S.E.2d 456 (1975) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-54).

**Effect of certification of premature orders.** — Where the hearing on a declaratory judgment issue was conducted less than 20 days after service of the plaintiff's petitions in violation of O.C.G.A. § 9-4-5, the trial court was without authority to make a ruling on the issue and the court's certification of its orders pursuant to subsection (b) of O.C.G.A. § 9-11-54 did not make valid the premature orders. *Robert W. Woodruff Arts*

*Ctr., Inc. v. Insardi*, 266 Ga. 248, 466 S.E.2d 214 (1996).

**Court was without authority to vacate order outside of the term in which the order was entered.** — Trial court improperly vacated its own order outside of the term in which the order was entered, so the order vacating the initial order was a nullity, but, as the initial order, which denied an application to modify or vacate an arbitration award, did not address a counterclaim seeking to confirm the arbitration award, it was not a final order, and so the later order confirming the award was affirmed. *Tanaka v. Pecqueur*, 268 Ga. App. 380, 601 S.E.2d 830 (2004).

**Two methods of appeal.** — There are two principal methods by which appeal might be brought in multi-claim party cases from orders as to less than all claims or parties involved: (1) the complaining party may obtain a certificate of immediate review from the trial judge under former Code 1933, § 6-701 (see O.C.G.A. § 5-6-34(b)); and (2) the trial judge may enter an order upon express determination that there are no just reasons for delay and upon express direction for entry of judgment under subsection (b) of Ga. L. 1966, p. 609, § 54 (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-54). Where second method is used, appellate court must still determine whether judgment rendered meets requirements of finality contained in former Code 1933, § 6-701 (see O.C.G.A. § 5-6-34(b)). *J.C. Penney Co. v. Malouf Co.*, 125 Ga. App. 832, 189 S.E.2d 453 (1972), rev'd on other grounds, 230 Ga. 140, 196 S.E.2d 145 (1973).

**Appealability determined by § 5-6-34.** — Whether or not judgment was appealable must be determined by former Code 1933, § 6-701 (see O.C.G.A. § 5-6-34), and where a judgment was not dispositive of a case and therefore was not final, and there was no compliance with the interlocutory appeal provision of that section, the appeal was subject to dismissal. *Foskey v. Bank of Alapaha*, 147 Ga. App. 541, 249 S.E.2d 346 (1978).

Tax commissioner's defective attempt to seek interlocutory review pursuant to O.C.G.A. § 5-6-34(b) did not have the effect of making the judgment appealed from res judicata of the issue appealed; thus, the tax commissioner was entitled to appeal the trial

**Multiple Claims or Parties (Cont'd)**

court's denial of the tax commissioner's summary judgment motion in a case where the property owner sought to set aside a deed executed pursuant to a judicial tax foreclosure and sued the tax commissioner and property purchaser in order to do so. *Canoeside Props. v. Livsey*, 277 Ga. 425, 589 S.E.2d 116 (2003).

**Direct appeal was proper**, despite the fact that a claim for punitive damages remained pending, because the trial court made a final ruling with regard to compensatory damages and specifically found that there was no just reason for delay. *Sam's Wholesale Club v. Riley*, 241 Ga. App. 693, 527 S.E.2d 293 (1999).

**Order granting writ of possession** was not subject to direct appeal, because other claims remained pending in the trial court (e.g., issue of commissions owed to defendant and past rent due and owing to plaintiff). *Whiddon v. Stargell*, 192 Ga. App. 826, 386 S.E.2d 884 (1989).

**Appeal from an order dismissing a complaint as a sanction** for repeated failure to attend scheduled depositions was premature, where there was a counterclaim pending in the court below, no determination by the trial judge that there was no just reason for delay, and appellant failed to follow the applicable procedure for review under O.C.G.A. § 5-6-34(b). *Fasse v. Sexton*, 193 Ga. App. 9, 387 S.E.2d 17 (1989).

**Determination of finality under subsection (b) satisfies finality requirement of § 5-6-34.** — Former Code 1933, § 6-701 (see O.C.G.A. § 5-6-34(a)(1)) and subsection (b) of Ga. L. 1966, p. 609, § 54 (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-54) are to be construed together, so that a determination of finality under the latter satisfies the finality requirement of the former. *Thompson v. Clarkson Power Flow, Inc.*, 149 Ga. App. 284, 254 S.E.2d 401, aff'd, 149 Ga. App. 284, 260 S.E.2d 9 (1979).

**Order expressing clear intent of finality.** — "Final Judgment" order which did not recite the exact language of subsection (b) of O.C.G.A. § 9-11-54 nonetheless expressed a clear intent by the trial judge that the order be final, and therefore appealable, as to two of four defendants. *Cherry v. Hersch*, 193 Ga. App. 471, 388 S.E.2d 64 (1989).

**Section 9-11-42 does not circumvent this section.** — O.C.G.A. § 9-11-42 (consolida-

tion and severance) seeks to further judicial convenience or avoid prejudice, not to circumvent the requirements of O.C.G.A. § 9-11-54. *Cable Holdings of Battlefield, Inc. v. Lookout Cable Serv., Inc.*, 173 Ga. App. 355, 326 S.E.2d 552 (1985).

**Summary judgment exception to subsection (b).** — O.C.G.A. § 9-11-56, which permits direct appeal from any grant of summary judgment, is an exception to the finality rule expressed in subsection (b) of O.C.G.A. § 9-11-54. *Edwards v. Davis*, 160 Ga. App. 122, 286 S.E.2d 301 (1981).

**If a grant of partial summary judgment is not made final** under subsection (b) of O.C.G.A. § 9-11-52, the party against whom summary judgment was granted has the option to either appeal or not appeal at that time, and if the party chooses to appeal, then the appellate decision on the summary judgment ruling is binding under O.C.G.A. § 9-11-60(h). *Roth v. Gulf Atl. Media of Ga., Inc.*, 244 Ga. App. 677, 536 S.E.2d 577 (2000).

**Effect of clarification of prior final partial grant of summary judgment.** — Trial court's corrective action in clarifying an omission as to post-trial interest in its earlier partial summary judgment, which had been certified as final, constituted a final order which was directly appealable. *Nodvin v. West*, 197 Ga. App. 92, 397 S.E.2d 581 (1990).

**Judgment as to fewer than all claims or parties not final unless express determination made.** — Absent express determination that there exists no just cause for delay and express direction for entry of judgment, any order or other form of decision, however designated, which adjudicates less than all claims does not terminate action as to any of the claims. *Davis v. Roper*, 119 Ga. App. 442, 167 S.E.2d 685 (1969).

**Entry of judgment as to one or more but fewer than all claims or parties was not a final judgment** under former Code 1933, § 6-701 (see O.C.G.A. § 5-6-34(a)(1)) and lacked res judicata effect unless trial court made an express direction for entry of final judgment and determination that no just reason for delaying finality of the judgment existed. *Culwell v. Lomas & Nettleton Co.*, 242 Ga. 242, 248 S.E.2d 641 (1978).

**Pendency of a counterclaim plus absence in order of trial judge's express determination that there was no just reason for delay**



and express direction for entry of judgment prevented order from being final and appealable. *Patterson v. Professional Resources, Inc.*, 242 Ga. 459, 249 S.E.2d 248 (1978); *Cleveland v. Watkins*, 159 Ga. App. 885, 285 S.E.2d 546 (1981).

Where case against state was still pending in court below, entry of judgment as to one or more but fewer than all claims or parties was not a final judgment under former Code 1933, § 6-701 (see O.C.G.A. § 5-6-34(a)(1)), lacks res judicata effect, and was not appealable unless the trial court made an express direction for entry of final judgment and determination that no just reason for delaying finality of the judgment existed. *Wise v. Georgia State Bd. for Examination, Qualification & Registration of Architects*, 244 Ga. 449, 260 S.E.2d 477 (1979).

O.C.G.A. § 9-11-54 makes clear that an order in a pending case which has not been certified is not a final order. *Gresham Park Community Org. v. Howell*, 652 F.2d 1227 (5th Cir. 1981).

Order entered on appellants' motion for new trial as to each of three defendants granting new trial as to one of the defendants was an adjudication of "fewer than all the claims or the rights and liabilities of fewer than all the parties. . ." within the meaning of O.C.G.A. § 9-11-54(b); and denial of motion as to other defendants did not, in absence of the trial court's "express determination" and "express direction" with regard to finality, "terminate the action as to any of the . . . parties," and was not appealable. *Chadwick v. Frix*, 165 Ga. App. 20, 299 S.E.2d 93 (1983).

A directed verdict in favor of some of the parties is not a final judgment where the case is still pending as to the other parties and where a determination of no just reason for delay and a certification of final judgment is not issued. *Lawson v. Athens Auto Supply & Elec., Inc.*, 200 Ga. App. 609, 409 S.E.2d 60, cert. denied, 200 Ga. App. 895, 409 S.E.2d 60 (1991).

**Decree may be partly final and partly interlocutory.** — A decree may be partly final and partly interlocutory; final as to its determination of all issues of law and fact and interlocutory as to its mode of execution. *Levingston v. Crables*, 203 Ga. App. 16, 416 S.E.2d 131 (1992).

Where the trial court entered judgment in

favor of two defendants, but did not resolve a counterclaim of one defendant, the judgment was interlocutory, not final, and was not subject to direct appeal; the court's designation of the judgment as "final" was not controlling. *Hadid v. Beals*, 233 Ga. App. 5, 502 S.E.2d 798 (1998).

**Default against one party.** — Where default judgment was entered against one party in a multiparty suit, trial court erred in holding that the judgment was final and that court was without discretion to vacate the judgment. *Daniell v. Heyn*, 169 Ga. App. 772, 315 S.E.2d 284 (1984).

Where a joint defendant defaults for failure to answer and the court subsequently finds in favor of the other joint defendants on the merits, the default judgment against the first defendant will stand, since default on a procedural issue serves to deny defendant an opportunity to litigate the merits. *Fred Chenoweth Equip. Co. v. Oculus Corp.*, 254 Ga. 321, 328 S.E.2d 539 (1985).

**Court of Appeals must hear appeal when final judgment ordered.** — Where the action is still pending below as to other defendants, and also as to one defendant with respect to damages, but the trial court has entered its order pursuant to subsection (b) of O.C.G.A. § 9-11-54, finding that there is no just reason for delay and that final judgment as to liability is previously entered against that defendant, the Court of Appeals is bound to entertain an appeal by that defendant. *Wills v. McAuley*, 166 Ga. App. 4, 303 S.E.2d 26, cert. denied, 251 Ga. 41, 305 S.E.2d 120 (1983).

**Where a new trial was granted on one of the claims** against one of the parties, this appeal is controlled by O.C.G.A. § 9-11-54 and in such circumstances, there must be an express determination under the section or there must be compliance with the requirements of O.C.G.A. § 5-6-34(b) [the interlocutory appeals procedure] and where these Code sections are not followed, the appeal is premature and must be dismissed. *Holland v. Holland Heating & Air Conditioning, Inc.*, 203 Ga. App. 213, 416 S.E.2d 557 (1992).

**Appeal premature absent determination under subsection (b) or certificate under § 5-6-34(b).** — Where there has been no express determination or no just reason for delay, or direction that an order for entry of judgment was final, providing for immediate



**Multiple Claims or Parties (Cont'd)**

appeal, or issuance of a certificate as provided for by former Code 1933, § 6-701 (see O.C.G.A. § 5-6-34(b)), an appeal was premature. *American Mut. Liab. Ins. Co. v. Moore*, 120 Ga. App. 624, 171 S.E.2d 751 (1969); *Carlisle v. Travelers Ins. Co.*, 195 Ga. App. 21, 392 S.E.2d 344 (1990).

Where order appealed from adjudicated less than all claims and did not provide for entry of final judgment as to appellee upon express determination that there was no just reason for delay and upon express direction for entry of judgment as provided in subsection (b) of Ga. L. 1966, p. 609, § 54 (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-54), and where there was no certificate as provided for by former Code 1933, § 6-701 (see O.C.G.A. § 5-6-34(b)), there was no appealable judgment. *Givens v. Gray*, 124 Ga. App. 152, 183 S.E.2d 29 (1971).

In cases involving multiple parties, dismissal of counterclaim as to one party is not a final order and is not appealable in absence of an express determination by judge that there was no just reason for delay, express direction for entry of judgment, and immediate review certificate. *W.L. Pettus Constr. Co. v. Commercial Union Ins. Co.*, 138 Ga. App. 281, 226 S.E.2d 77 (1976).

Where record fails to show that a final judgment has been entered or certificate of immediate review granted, an appeal is premature and must be dismissed. *Ward v. Charles D. Hardwick Co.*, 149 Ga. App. 546, 254 S.E.2d 872 (1979).

Where case involving multiple parties remains pending in superior court, and there is no certificate for immediate review nor express determination and direction pursuant to subsection (b) of this section, appeal is premature and must be dismissed. *Hardy v. Georgia Power Co.*, 151 Ga. App. 803, 261 S.E.2d 749 (1979) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-54).

Where there is a case involving multiple parties or multiple claims, a decision adjudicating fewer than all the claims or the rights and liabilities of less than all the parties is not a final judgment. In such circumstances, there must be an express determination under subsection (b) of O.C.G.A. § 9-11-54, or there must be compliance with the requirements of O.C.G.A. § 5-6-34(b) (procedure for review of judgments not deemed

directly appealable). Where neither of these sections is followed, an appeal is premature and must be dismissed. *Spivey v. Rogers*, 167 Ga. App. 729, 307 S.E.2d 677 (1983); *Johnson v. Hospital Corp. of Am.*, 192 Ga. App. 628, 385 S.E.2d 731, cert. denied, 192 Ga. App. 902, 385 S.E.2d 731 (1989); *King v. Bishop*, 198 Ga. App. 622, 402 S.E.2d 307 (1991).

**Dismissal of claims where other claims pending not appealable order.** — Trial court's order dismissing claims was not an appealable final order because claims remained pending in the trial court, and the trial court did not direct entry of final judgment; additionally, there was no compliance with the interlocutory appeals procedure. *Church v. Bell*, 213 Ga. App. 44, 443 S.E.2d 677 (1994); *Financial Inv. Group, Inc. v. Cornelison*, 238 Ga. App. 223, 516 S.E.2d 844 (1999).

**Appeal from dismissal of plaintiff's claim where counterclaim pending.** — Where there was no express determination that there was no just reason for delay nor express direction for entry of judgment under subsection (b) of Ga. L. 1966, p. 609, § 54 (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-54), nor was there a certificate for immediate review, under former Code 1933, § 6-701 (see O.C.G.A. § 5-6-34(b)), an appeal from an order dismissing plaintiff's claim was premature where there was a counterclaim pending in the court below. *Campbell v. George*, 129 Ga. App. 644, 200 S.E.2d 503 (1973); *Cleveland v. Watkins*, 159 Ga. App. 885, 285 S.E.2d 546 (1981).

**Appeal premature where counterclaim pending.** — A declaratory judgment finding is not final and an appeal therefrom is premature where a counterclaim is still pending in the trial court and there is the absence of a determination by the trial judge that there is no just reason for delay and an express direction for entry of judgment. *Union Indem. Ins. Co. v. Cherokee Ins. Co.*, 168 Ga. App. 82, 308 S.E.2d 238 (1983).

An order that merely dismissed a complaint but did not dispose of a counterclaim was not a final appealable judgment. *Hogan Mgt. Servs. v. Martino*, 225 Ga. App. 168, 483 S.E.2d 148 (1997).

**Dismissal of one of two defendants.** — Where there is no express determination that there is no just reason for delay, and no

express direction for entry of judgment, order dismissing one of two defendants is not a final, appealable judgment. *Taylor v. McBerry*, 138 Ga. App. 593, 226 S.E.2d 607 (1976).

Unless court, in order dismissing one of multiple defendants, makes express determination of finality as set out in subsection (b) of this section, case is still pending in trial court and procedure for interlocutory appeals must be followed. *Home Mart Bldg. Ctrs., Inc. v. Wallace*, 139 Ga. App. 49, 228 S.E.2d 22 (1976) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-54).

In case involving joint claims against several defendants, order dismissing complaint as to some but not all defendants for failure to state a claim upon which relief can be granted is not a final appealable judgment. *Walker v. Robinson*, 232 Ga. 361, 207 S.E.2d 6 (1974).

Where the trial court grants a defendant's motion to dismiss and denies another defendant's motion to dismiss, filed on other grounds, and the plaintiff appeals, but the dismissal order contains no express determination that there is no just reason for delay, and there is no express direction for the entry of such judgment, the appeal is premature and must be dismissed, even where the trial court grants a certificate for immediate review. *All Risk Ins. Agency, Inc. v. Rockbridge San. Co.*, 166 Ga. App. 728, 305 S.E.2d 390 (1983).

Where a trial court grants a directed verdict in favor of one or some defendants in a joint and several action and the plaintiff elects to proceed against the remaining defendants without protest and without moving for a continuance to appeal the directed verdicts, the plaintiff is not deemed to have abandoned any action against the defendants released by directed verdict and such a release is not a final judgment except by express determination. *James v. Allen*, 173 Ga. App. 636, 327 S.E.2d 501 (1985).

An order granting one co-defendant's motion to dismiss and an order denying plaintiff's motion to vacate the order of dismissal were not appealable as final orders because the case remained pending against the other co-defendants. *Knowles v. Old Spartan Life Ins. Co.*, 213 Ga. App. 204, 444 S.E.2d 136 (1994).

**Dismissal of third-party complaint.** — Where main claim remains pending and

court does not execute a certificate pursuant to subsection (b) of this section, an order dismissing a third-party complaint lacks finality. *Davis v. Roper*, 119 Ga. App. 442, 167 S.E.2d 685 (1969) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-54).

**Directed verdict for plaintiff where third-party complaint pending.** — Directed verdict and judgment for plaintiff in action on a promissory note in which defendant answered and filed third-party complaint against alleged comaker of the note, without disposition of third-party complaint, was not a final appealable judgment, and interlocutory appeal was not authorized therefrom. *Cramer v. Parrott*, 149 Ga. App. 386, 254 S.E.2d 504 (1979).

**Filing of answer by uninsured motorist insurer in damage action.** — In an action for damages alleged to be due as a result of automobile collision, where the plaintiff's uninsured motorist insurer filed an answer in its own behalf and has thereby elected to assume status of a named party, and there had been no certificate of finality pursuant to subsection (b) of Ga. L. 1966, p. 609, § 54 (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-54) nor any permission granted for an interlocutory appeal pursuant to former Code 1933, § 6-701 (see O.C.G.A. § 5-6-34(b)), the appeal was premature and must be dismissed. *Lysius v. Bertha*, 151 Ga. App. 702, 261 S.E.2d 459 (1979).

**Order denying defendant's motion to implead third party** is not appealable, inasmuch as it does not finally dispose of any rights of defendant. *Davis v. Roper*, 119 Ga. App. 442, 167 S.E.2d 685 (1969).

**Appealability of interpleader order.** — An order which holds that interpleader is a viable remedy and which dismisses the instigating stakeholder is not directly appealable unless the trial court clearly directs the entry of final judgment under subsection (b) of O.C.G.A. § 9-11-54. *Custom One-Hour Photo of Ga., Inc. v. Citizens & S. Bank*, 179 Ga. App. 70, 345 S.E.2d 147 (1986).

**Denial of motion to set aside default judgment.** — Generally, denial of motion to set aside a default judgment is an appealable judgment, without a certificate of immediate review; however, this is not automatically the case where multiple parties are involved. *Cox v. Farmers Bank*, 151 Ga. App. 64, 258 S.E.2d 731 (1979).

**Treatment of certification under subsection (b) as under § 5-6-34(b).** — Where trial



**Multiple Claims or Parties** (Cont'd)

court erroneously entered certification pursuant to subsection (b) of Ga. L. 1966, p. 609, § 54 (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-54), appellate court may treat the certification as one entered pursuant to former Code 1933, § 6-701 (see O.C.G.A. § 5-6-34(b)); however, because in such cases cause will have been treated by trial court and parties as an appeal from a final judgment, time limitations imposed by that section were not applicable. *Georgia Farm Bureau Mut. Ins. Co. v. Wall*, 242 Ga. 176, 249 S.E.2d 588 (1978).

**Plaintiff's right to appeal summary judgment for defendants.** — Where the trial court had certified that a summary judgment in favor of three of four defendants was final and ripe for review, plaintiff lost the plaintiff's right to obtain appellate review by failing to file a timely notice of appeal, even though the plaintiff had filed a motion for reconsideration. *Jarallah v. Aetna Cas. & Sur. Co.*, 199 Ga. App. 592, 405 S.E.2d 510 (1991).

When a broker who sued a client for a business broker commission also asserted a claim for a real estate commission, and the trial court entered summary judgment denying the real estate commission claim, and found that judgment was final, under O.C.G.A. § 9-11-54(b), the broker had to appeal that judgment within 30 days of its entry; so, when the broker waited until the conclusion of a trial on the other claims to appeal the summary judgment, the right to appeal the summary judgment was lost, and the broker's appeal of that issue was dismissed. *Bienert v. Dickerson*, 276 Ga. App. 621, 624 S.E.2d 245 (2005).

**Party against whom summary judgment is granted may appeal** after grant thereof or after final judgment is rendered. *Surgent v. Surgent*, 153 Ga. App. 100, 264 S.E.2d 568 (1980).

In a case in which O.C.G.A. § 9-11-54 applies because of multiple parties or claims, a party against whom summary judgment has been entered may appeal that judgment immediately or may wait until the entire action is concluded and then appeal. Thus, the case is still pending and the grant of summary judgment is subject to revision at any time before the entry of judgment adjudicating all the claims and the rights and

liabilities of all the parties. *Edwards v. Davis*, 160 Ga. App. 122, 286 S.E.2d 301 (1981).

**Where third-party claim was necessarily adjudicated** against parties as a matter of law by judgment against them in plaintiff's action, it was not necessary to expressly include third-party defendant in said judgment or to make express determination therein which is provided by subsection (b) of this section for situations wherein fewer than all claims presented are adjudicated. *Fraser v. Moose*, 226 Ga. 256, 174 S.E.2d 412 (1970) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-54).

**Where claim and counterclaim are submitted to jury, who find verdict for plaintiff** in amount sued for, with no reference to defendant's counterclaim, verdict will be construed as deciding against defendant's counterclaim, so that judgment is thus final and appealable; such case will not be construed to involve subsection (b) of this section, which concerns undecided issues. *Bernath Barrel & Drum Co. v. Ostrum Boiler Serv., Inc.*, 131 Ga. App. 140, 205 S.E.2d 459 (1974) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-54).

**Order of dismissal subject to revision at any time absent express determination.** — Where multiple parties defendant are involved, in order to be an absolute, final, appealable judgment, order dismissing fewer than all parties should contain an express determination that there is no just reason for delay and an express direction for entry of judgment; without same, court's decision is subject to revision at any time before entry of judgment adjudicating all claims, rights, and liabilities of all parties. *Grizzard v. Davis*, 131 Ga. App. 577, 206 S.E.2d 853 (1974).

**Revision prior to entry of judgment.** — In absence of an express determination that there is no just reason for delay, decision to direct entry or final judgment is subject to revision at any time before entry of judgment adjudicating all claims, rights, and liabilities of all the parties. *Clary v. Brown*, 139 Ga. App. 799, 229 S.E.2d 680 (1976).

**Where orders are subject to revision, appeals are premature.** *Davis v. Transairco, Inc.*, 141 Ga. App. 544, 234 S.E.2d 134 (1977).

**Dismissal without prejudice may be final judgment.** — Even though a dismissal without prejudice may allow the plaintiff to recommence the plaintiff's claim at a later



date, it is nonetheless a dismissal of the subject action. Thus, it can be made a final judgment in a case in which other claims remain pending where the trial court expressly determines there is no just reason for delay. *Gillis v. Goodgame*, 199 Ga. App. 413, 404 S.E.2d 815 (1991), rev'd on other grounds, 262 Ga. 117, 414 S.E.2d 197 (1992).

**No final judgment.** — Where there was no determination that there was no just reason for delay and express direction of final judgment pursuant to O.C.G.A. § 9-11-54(b), the orders which plaintiff would appeal were interlocutory and not appealable without compliance with the interlocutory appeal procedure of O.C.G.A. § 5-6-34(b). *Wright v. Millines*, 212 Ga. App. 453, 442 S.E.2d 300 (1994).

**Denial of judgment n.o.v. appealable even though new trial granted.** — A denial of a judgment notwithstanding the verdict can be considered on appeal even though a motion for a new trial has been granted, if an appeal is taken from a final judgment entered pursuant to subsection (b) of O.C.G.A. § 9-11-54. *GMAC v. Bowen Motors, Inc.*, 167 Ga. App. 463, 306 S.E.2d 675 (1983).

**Failure to include dismissal of a defendant in notice of appeal.** — Because it is clear from the enumerations of error that plaintiffs sought to appeal from the trial court's dismissal of the city as a defendant, as well as the grant of summary judgment as to other defendants, the failure to include the dismissal of the city in the notice of appeal does not prevent the court's review of the matter. *Rea v. Bunce*, 179 Ga. App. 628, 347 S.E.2d 676 (1986), overruled on other grounds, *Martin v. Georgia Dep't of Pub. Safety*, 257 Ga. 300, 357 S.E.2d 569 (1987).

**In a condemnation case,** the trial court errs in refusing to review and reconsider a "judgment on tenability, suitability and lease termination" where such a judgment is not final pursuant to subsection (b) of O.C.G.A. § 9-11-54. *Metropolitan Atlanta Rapid Transit Auth. v. Gould Investors Trust*, 169 Ga. App. 303, 312 S.E.2d 629 (1983).

**Specific reservation of issue of damages.** — The trial court's order directing the entry of judgment against defendant pursuant to subsection (b) of O.C.G.A. § 9-11-54 does not constitute a "final" judgment which

would preclude the application of the liberal criteria set forth in O.C.G.A. § 9-11-55(b) for opening default where the trial court's order specifically reserves the issue of damages for later determination. *Cryomedics, Inc. v. Smith*, 180 Ga. App. 336, 349 S.E.2d 223 (1986).

**Piece-meal review is not favored by the courts.** *Foley v. Shanahan*, 133 Ga. App. 262, 211 S.E.2d 367 (1974).

**Cause of action several rather than joint where legal theories differ.** — After trial court enters judgment pursuant to subsection (b) of this section, determination must be made as to whether cause of action is joint or several; a cause of action is several, as opposed to joint, when underlying legal theories which comprise cause of action against the defendants are different. *Dehler v. Setliff*, 239 Ga. 19, 235 S.E.2d 540 (1977) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-54).

Fact that identical relief is demanded of several defendants does not make an otherwise several cause of action "joint," if legal theories against the individual defendants are dissimilar. *Dehler v. Setliff*, 239 Ga. 19, 235 S.E.2d 540 (1977).

**Attorney's fees.** — When a trial court grants judgment for a defendant on one count of a multi-count complaint and expressly directs entry of a final judgment under subsection (b) of O.C.G.A. § 9-11-54, the defendant must move for attorney's fees relating to that claim within 45 days of the judgment. *Little v. GMC*, 229 Ga. App. 781, 495 S.E.2d 572 (1998).

**Summary judgment on one claim.** — O.C.G.A. § 9-11-54(b) does not in any way preclude the granting of summary judgment on a claim, but merely authorizes a court, even though other claims may remain pending, to enter final judgment on one or more claims if the court makes certain express determinations; assuming a counterclaim by a debtor existed and remained pending in a suit brought against the debtor by a creditor, such did not prevent the trial court from granting summary judgment on the creditor's claim if there was no disputed material fact on that claim. *Ahmad v. Excell Petroleum, Inc.*, 276 Ga. App. 167, 623 S.E.2d 6 (2005).

### Relief Granted

**Trial judge may grant relief although it was not specifically prayed for.** *Empire Banking*

**Relief Granted (Cont'd)**

*Co. v. Martin*, 133 Ga. App. 115, 210 S.E.2d 237 (1974).

**Grant of equitable relief not prayed for authorized where raised.** — Where the issue is raised, the trial court is authorized to grant equitable relief even though it is not specifically prayed for. *Logan v. Nunnally*, 128 Ga. App. 43, 195 S.E.2d 659 (1973).

Injunctive relief was authorized even though there was no express prayer therefor; however, the propriety of the relief must have been litigated and the opposing party must have had the opportunity to assert defenses to such relief. *Church v. Darch*, 268 Ga. 237, 486 S.E.2d 344 (1997).

**Portion of default judgment exceeding prayer is nullity.** — To the extent that a judgment by default exceeds the amount prayed for, it is a nullity. *Jones v. Cooke*, 169 Ga. App. 516, 313 S.E.2d 773 (1984).

**Notice to defaulting party required in medical malpractice actions.** — The provisions of paragraph (c)(3) of O.C.G.A. § 9-11-54 requiring that notice of trial be served upon a defaulting party in a medical malpractice case involving a claim for damages exceeding \$10,000.00 prevail over the provisions of O.C.G.A. § 9-11-5(a) providing that a defaulting party waives all notices of trial. *Southwest Community Hosp. & Medical Ctr. v. Thompson*, 165 Ga. App. 442, 301 S.E.2d 501 (1983).

**Notice published in county organ inadequate.** — The provision of paragraph (c)(3) of O.C.G.A. § 9-11-54 requiring that the notice of trial be served upon the defaulting party is not satisfied by publication of notice of trial in the official county organ. *Southwest Community Hosp. & Medical Ctr. v. Thompson*, 165 Ga. App. 442, 301 S.E.2d 501 (1983).

**Grant of damages improper where only equitable relief sought.** — Where plaintiff sought only equitable relief, the trial court's judgment awarding damages to plaintiff was not proper. *Bennett v. Blackwell*, 157 Ga. App. 617, 278 S.E.2d 159 (1981).

A court may properly grant summary judgment on a ground other than that assigned in the motion, where it is clear there is no genuine issue of material fact. *Colbert v. Piggly Wiggly S.*, 175 Ga. App. 44, 332 S.E.2d 304 (1985).

**In every confirmation of sale case, issue of resale is always raised** regardless of whether it has been affirmatively pleaded in creditor's complaint, if debtor is afforded opportunity to defend against confirmation as well as against resale. *Adams v. Gwinnett Com. Bank*, 140 Ga. App. 233, 230 S.E.2d 324 (1976), *aff'd*, 238 Ga. 722, 235 S.E.2d 476 (1977).

**Failure to pray for in personam relief.** — Where plaintiff's complaint set forth claim for in personam relief against defendant, failure to demand such relief among the prayers is of no consequences. *Allied Asphalt Co. v. Cumbie*, 134 Ga. App. 960, 216 S.E.2d 659 (1975).

**Money judgment in excess of amount claimed but within range of evidence.** — Language of subsection (c) of this section apparently recognizes right of claimant to money judgment exceeding amount claimed if within the range of the evidence. *Jones v. Spindel*, 122 Ga. App. 390, 177 S.E.2d 187 (1970), *cert. dismissed*, 227 Ga. 264, 180 S.E.2d 242 (1971) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-54).

**Nominal damages need not be specifically prayed for.** — Under the Civil Practice Act (see O.C.G.A. Ch. 11, T. 9) it is not necessary to pray specifically for general or nominal damages in order to present jury question as to nominal damages. *Bradley v. Godwin*, 152 Ga. App. 782, 264 S.E.2d 262 (1979).

**Prejudgment interest.** — Plaintiff did not demand prejudgment interest in plaintiff's complaint or amended complaint, but since the parties agreed to submit the issue of prejudgment interest to a special master, plaintiff's failure to include a prayer for prejudgment interest did not preclude its recovery. *Holloway v. State Farm Fire & Cas. Co.*, 245 Ga. App. 319, 537 S.E.2d 121 (2000).

**Motion to strike certain paragraphs of complaint** is not motion to dismiss complaint, and trial judge erred in so treating it and dismissing complaint for alleged defects in portion of prayers for relief. *Goette v. Darvoe*, 119 Ga. App. 320, 166 S.E.2d 912 (1969).

**Grant of relief in accord with evidence not authorized absent opportunity to litigate same.** — Provisions of the Civil Practice Act (see O.C.G.A. Ch. 11, T. 9) respecting amendment of pleadings by introduction of



evidence and grant of relief in accordance with such evidence have no application where propriety of such relief was not litigated and the opposing party had no opportunity to assert defenses to such relief. *Cross v. Cross*, 230 Ga. 91, 195 S.E.2d 439 (1973).

**Wife's right to alimony is not "litigated" where husband has no notice** by her pleading that she will claim alimony and does not defend the action. *Lambert v. Gilmer*, 228 Ga. 774, 187 S.E.2d 855 (1972).

**Trial court could not raise defense of usury.** — In an action to collect the amount due on a loan, the trial court was without authority to raise the defense of usury on behalf of the borrower and erred to the extent it excluded the award of interest in the default judgment on the basis that the loan contract was usurious. *Ideal Loan & Fin. Corp. v. Little*, 217 Ga. App. 385, 457 S.E.2d 274 (1995).

**General prayer for relief insufficient to authorize default judgment for money damages.** — General prayer "for such other and further relief, etc.", combined with allegation of cash value, was not, under subsection (c) of this section, sufficient to authorize default judgment for money damages. *Dempsey v. Ellington*, 125 Ga. App. 707, 188 S.E.2d 908 (1972) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-54).

**Default judgment may not exceed or differ from relief prayed for.** — The Civil Practice Act (see O.C.G.A. Ch. 11, T. 9) precludes default judgment from exceeding the amount of or differing in kind or form from that prayed for in demand for judgment. *Hall County Bd. of Tax Assessors v. Reed*, 142 Ga. App. 556, 236 S.E.2d 532 (1977).

**Judgment in default case granting more relief than originally requested** is to that extent a nullity. *Orkin Exterminating Co. v. Townsend*, 136 Ga. App. 50, 220 S.E.2d 14 (1975).

**Right to assume that only judgment demanded by plaintiff granted.** — Defendant should have the right to submit without contest to a judgment specifically demanded by plaintiff in the plaintiff's complaint, and where the defendant so submits, should not be under an obligation to follow the proceedings to see to it that such a judgment is taken against the defendant, but should be protected in the assumption that only such a judgment can and will be granted. *Dempsey*

*v. Ellington*, 125 Ga. App. 707, 188 S.E.2d 908 (1972).

**Judgment by default may be corrected to conform to pleadings** at subsequent term of court, even after execution has been issued and property sold. *Williams v. Stancil*, 119 Ga. App. 800, 168 S.E.2d 643 (1969).

**Assumption that temporary injunction contested and supported by evidence.** — Absent transcript of evidence adduced upon interlocutory hearing, it must be assumed on appeal that each item covered by temporary injunction was contested and that it was supported by the evidence. *DeRose v. Holcomb*, 226 Ga. 289, 174 S.E.2d 410 (1970).

**Where lien antedating final judgment not prayed for, default judgment unauthorized.**

— As judgments by default are not to be different in kind from or exceed in amount prayed for in demand for judgment, in bank's action seeking special lien on husband's property where bank's complaint contained no prayer for the extraordinary relief of a lien which would antedate the final judgment, the trial court was without authority to order default judgment and the second trial court was correct in setting aside bank's equitable lien. *First Nat'l Bank v. Blackburn*, 254 Ga. 379, 329 S.E.2d 897 (1985).

**Grant of bank's motion to set aside default judgment against borrower was proper,** where a typographical error as to the amount sought in the demand for judgment was in the pleading rather than the judgment, and this defect was apparently intentionally waived by the borrower so as to serve in the borrower's favor in an attempt to take advantage of the limitation imposed by paragraph (c)(1) of O.C.G.A. § 9-11-54 on damages that can be awarded by default judgment. *Betts v. First Ga. Bank*, 177 Ga. App. 359, 339 S.E.2d 616 (1985).

**In a proceeding seeking an interlocutory injunction,** the trial court was authorized to issue a permanent injunction if the evidence presented at the trial authorized it. *United Cos. Lending Corp. v. Peacock*, 267 Ga. 145, 475 S.E.2d 601 (1996).

## Costs

**Discretion of court.** — Subsection (d) of O.C.G.A. § 9-11-54 gives the trial court discretion in assessing costs. *Gold Kist, Inc. v.*



**Costs (Cont'd)**

Williams, 174 Ga. App. 849, 332 S.E.2d 22 (1985); *Dacosta v. Allstate Ins. Co.*, 199 Ga. App. 292, 404 S.E.2d 627, cert. denied, 199 Ga. App. 905, 404 S.E.2d 627 (1991).

Because the husband was the losing party on the parties' contested custody dispute in their divorce proceeding, the trial court had authority to assess the husband with the costs of that issue, pursuant to O.C.G.A. § 9-11-54(d), including the cost of a guardian ad litem and a psychologist. *Nguyen v. Dinh*, 278 Ga. 887, 608 S.E.2d 211 (2005).

**Where one party won its appeal and the other party won its cross-appeal**, the court's apportionment of costs (by splitting costs equally between the parties) is appropriate. *Gold Kist, Inc. v. Williams*, 174 Ga. App. 849, 332 S.E.2d 22 (1985).

**Award was enforceable even though court**

**did not employ subsection (b) language.** — Trial court properly made an award of attorney fees and costs immediately enforceable, where although the court did not employ the language of subsection (b) of O.C.G.A. § 9-11-54 in directing entry of a final judgment on the award of attorney fees and costs, the court unequivocally expressed its intent for the award to be final by declaring the award to be a judgment enforceable by post judgment collection. *American Express Co. v. Baker*, 192 Ga. App. 21, 383 S.E.2d 576, cert. denied, 192 Ga. App. 901, 383 S.E.2d 576 (1989).

**Judgment affirmed with direction that defendant pay plaintiff amount of premiums paid to insurer under contract is not sufficient relief to prevent liability for costs of court.** *Camp v. Fidelity Bankers Life Ins. Co.*, 129 Ga. App. 590, 200 S.E.2d 332 (1973).

**RESEARCH REFERENCES**

**Am. Jur. 2d.** — 20 Am. Jur. 2d, Costs, § 10 et seq. 27A Am. Jur. 2d, Equity, §§ 239-254. 46 Am. Jur. 2d, Judgments, §§ 41-54.

**C.J.S.** — 4 C.J.S., Appeal and Error, § 40. 35B C.J.S., Federal Civil Procedure, §§ 1113-1146. 49 C.J.S., Judgments, § 2 et seq.

**ALR.** — Expense of litigation, other than taxable costs, as basis of separate action against party to former suit, 39 ALR 1218.

Judgment in action for services of physician or surgeon as bar to action against him for malpractice, 49 ALR 551.

What amounts to waiver by plaintiff of right to enter default judgment against defendant, or of the default itself after entry, 124 ALR 155.

Power of court to award alimony or property settlement in divorce suit as affected by failure of pleading or notice to make a claim therefor, 152 ALR 445.

Allowance of fees for guardian ad litem appointed for infant defendant, as costs, 30 ALR2d 1148.

Liability of state, or its agency or board, for costs in civil action to which it is a party, 72 ALR2d 1379.

Recovery on quantum meruit where only express contract is pleaded, under Federal

Rules of Civil Procedure 8 and 54 and similar state statutes or rules, 84 ALR2d 1077.

Taxable costs and disbursements as including expenses for bonds incident to steps taken in action, 90 ALR2d 448.

Dismissal of plaintiff's action as entitling defendant to recover attorneys' fees or costs as "prevailing party" or "successful party," 66 ALR3d 1087.

Who is the "successful party" or "prevailing party" for purposes of awarding costs where both parties prevail or affirmative claims, 66 ALR3d 1115.

What amounts to "appearance" under statute or rule requiring notice, to party who has "appeared," of intention to take default judgment, 73 ALR3d 1250.

Medical malpractice: patient's failure to return, as directed, for examination or treatment as contributory negligence, 100 ALR3d 723.

Modern status of state court rules governing entry of judgment on multiple claims, 80 ALR4th 707.

Construction of state offer of judgment rule — Issues of time, 112 ALR5th 47.

Modern status of Federal Civil Procedure Rule 54(b) governing entry of judgment or multiple claims, 89 ALR Fed. 514.

**9-11-55. Default judgment.**

(a) *When case in default; opening as matter of right; judgment.* If in any case an answer has not been filed within the time required by this chapter, the case shall automatically become in default unless the time for filing the answer has been extended as provided by law. The default may be opened as a matter of right by the filing of such defenses within 15 days of the day of default, upon the payment of costs. If the case is still in default after the expiration of the period of 15 days, the plaintiff at any time thereafter shall be entitled to verdict and judgment by default, in open court or in chambers, as if every item and paragraph of the complaint or other original pleading were supported by proper evidence, without the intervention of a jury, unless the action is one ex delicto or involves unliquidated damages, in which event the plaintiff shall be required to introduce evidence and establish the amount of damages before the court without a jury, with the right of the defendant to introduce evidence as to damages and the right of either to move for a new trial in respect of such damages; provided, however, in the event a defendant, though in default, has placed damages in issue by filing a pleading raising such issue, either party shall be entitled, upon demand, to a jury trial of the issue as to damages. An action based upon open account shall not be considered one for unliquidated damages within the meaning of this Code section.

(b) *Opening default.* At any time before final judgment, the court, in its discretion, upon payment of costs, may allow the default to be opened for providential cause preventing the filing of required pleadings or for excusable neglect or where the judge, from all the facts, shall determine that a proper case has been made for the default to be opened, on terms to be fixed by the court. In order to allow the default to be thus opened, the showing shall be made under oath, shall set up a meritorious defense, shall offer to plead instantly, and shall announce ready to proceed with the trial. (Ga. L. 1966, p. 609, § 55; Ga. L. 1967, p. 226, § 24; Ga. L. 1981, p. 769, § 1; Ga. L. 1982, p. 3, § 9.)

**Cross references.** — Provision that judge is qualified to try civil case where no defense is filed, irrespective of relationship to party or interest in case, § 15-1-9. Default judgments, Uniform Superior Court Rules, Rule 15. Default judgments in state court cases, Uniform State Court Rules, Rule 15. Default judgments in probate court proceedings, Uniform Rules for the Probate Courts, Rule 13.

**U.S. Code.** — For provisions of Federal Rules of Civil Procedure, Rule 55, see 28 U.S.C.

**Law reviews.** — For article surveying Georgia cases dealing with domestic rela-

tions from June 1977 through May 1978, see 30 Mercer L. Rev. 59 (1978). For article dealing with prevention of malpractice claims and litigation, see 16 Ga. St. B.J. 68 (1979). For survey article citing developments in Georgia trial practice and procedure from mid-1980 through mid-1981, see 33 Mercer L. Rev. 275 (1981).

For note, "Default Judgments Under the Federal Rules of Civil Procedure and the Georgia Civil Practice Act," see 7 Ga. St. B.J. 385 (1971). For note, "Preferential Treatment of the United States under Federal Civil Discovery Procedures," see 13 Ga. L. Rev. 550 (1979).

## JUDICIAL DECISIONS

## ANALYSIS

## GENERAL CONSIDERATION

## WHEN CASE IN DEFAULT

## PROOF OF DAMAGES

## 1. IN GENERAL

## 2. JURY TRIAL OF DAMAGE ISSUE

## OPENING DEFAULT

## 1. IN GENERAL

## 2. AS MATTER OF RIGHT

## 3. AT ANY TIME BEFORE JUDGMENT

## General Consideration

**Editor's notes.** — In light of the similarity of the subject matter and provisions, decisions under former Code 1910, §§ 5654 to 5656, and 5662 and former Code 1933, §§ 110-401, 110-402, and 110-404 are included in the annotations for this section.

**Section 9-11-56 not controlling as to default.** — O.C.G.A. § 9-11-55, not O.C.G.A. § 9-11-56, is the controlling statute on the issue of default. A motion for summary judgment is not an appropriate means by which a plaintiff can secure a judgment based upon the defendant's alleged default. *Watson v. Georgia State Dep't of Educ. Credit Union*, 201 Ga. App. 761, 412 S.E.2d 286 (1991).

**"Default" and "default judgment" distinguished.** — Law distinguishes between a default, which involves an interlocutory matter, and a default judgment, which represents final judicial action and the vesting of rights. *Clements v. United Equity Corp.*, 125 Ga. App. 711, 188 S.E.2d 923 (1972); *Lanier v. Foster*, 133 Ga. App. 149, 210 S.E.2d 326 (1974).

**Similarity of current and prior law.** — This section is substantially the same as former Code 1933, § 110-401, as amended, which was repealed by enactment of the Civil Practice Act (see O.C.G.A. Ch. 11, T. 9). *Sing Recording Co. v. LeFevre Sound Studios, Inc.*, 122 Ga. App. 327, 176 S.E.2d 657 (1970) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-55).

Language of this section relating to automatic default upon failure to answer or plead within time required is substantially the same as under former practice applying in superior courts. *Electro-Kinetics Corp. v. Wilson*, 122 Ga. App. 171, 176 S.E.2d 604 (1970) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-55).

**No conflict with probate court rule.** —

There is no conflict between O.C.G.A. § 9-11-55 and Rule 13 of the Uniform Rules for the Probate Courts. *Greene v. Woodard*, 198 Ga. App. 427, 401 S.E.2d 617 (1991).

**Subsection (a) of O.C.G.A. § 9-11-55 governs an application for year's support and caveat filed in probate court.** *Greene v. Woodard*, 198 Ga. App. 427, 401 S.E.2d 617 (1991).

**No distinction between actions seeking money judgments and equity.** — This section makes no distinction between civil actions seeking money judgments and cases seeking relief in equity. *Times-Journal, Inc. v. Jonquil Broadcasting Co.*, 226 Ga. 673, 177 S.E.2d 64 (1970) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-55).

Section providing for default where defendant has not answered as required is inapplicable to action for divorce. *Cohen v. Cohen*, 209 Ga. 459, 74 S.E.2d 95 (1953); *Brckett v. Brckett*, 217 Ga. 84, 121 S.E.2d 146 (1961) (decided under former Code 1933, § 110-401).

**Divorce cases.** — Default provisions of this section have no application to divorce cases. *Simpson v. Simpson*, 240 Ga. 543, 242 S.E.2d 45 (1978) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-55).

**Equitable division of marital property exempted from section.** — O.C.G.A. § 9-11-55 is authority for the grant of default judgments, however, O.C.G.A. § 19-5-8 specifically exempts from the general ambit of § 9-11-55 issues with regard to the equitable division of marital property. *Brown v. Brown*, 271 Ga. 887, 525 S.E.2d 359 (2000).

**Disciplinary proceeding.** — Subsection (b) of O.C.G.A. § 9-11-55 applies in a disciplinary proceeding; thus, in order to authorize the opening of an attorney's default, the attorney was required to show "providential cause," "excusable neglect," or a "proper



case.” In re Turk, 267 Ga. 30, 471 S.E.2d 842 (1996).

**Modification of alimony.** — Default provisions of O.C.G.A. § 9-11-55 have no application to proceedings for modification of alimony. *McElroy v. McElroy*, 252 Ga. 553, 314 S.E.2d 893 (1984).

**Motions to set aside or modify judgments.** — This section has no application to motions to set aside or modify judgments. *Southeast Ceramics, Inc. v. Ervin Co.*, 127 Ga. App. 346, 193 S.E.2d 262 (1972) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-55).

**Movant not entitled to default judgment.** — Trial court did not err in denying an executor’s motion for default judgment because, once the evidence showed that a paragraph of the complaint did not compel the conclusion that a warranty deed was void, the trial court was free to reject the conclusion contained in another paragraph of the complaint. Because the evidence revealed that the executor was not entitled to have the warranty deed set aside, the trial court did not err in denying the executor’s motion for default judgment; furthermore, the executor failed to show a tender or refusal of tender, a condition precedent to an equitable action for cancellation of a deed, and the trial court did not err in permitting the introduction of evidence by the conveyees of the deed. *Standridge v. Spillers*, 263 Ga. App. 401, 587 S.E.2d 862 (2003).

Trial court erred in granting actual damages for orthodontic expenses, as well as punitive damages and attorney fees, to an ex-husband in a fraud claim against the ex-wife, arising from allegations that the ex-wife fraudulently misrepresented that the ex-wife’s former husband had abandoned the daughters, which the ex-husband later adopted, as the divorce decree and the adoption order were presumptively valid and in full force and effect, and accordingly, the ex-husband could not recover for expenses that the ex-husband was legally obligated to pay; although the ex-wife failed to respond to the complaint, the trial court erred in granting the ex-husband a default judgment under O.C.G.A. § 9-11-55(a) because the relief was not available to him, and as there was no actual damages awarded, there could be no punitive damages under O.C.G.A. § 51-12-5.1(b) and no attorney fees. *Grand v.*

*Hope*, 274 Ga. App. 626, 617 S.E.2d 593 (2005).

**Appeals of property evaluations.** — As the appeal procedure outlined in O.C.G.A. § 48-5-311(f) does not contemplate the filing of a “complaint” or “answer,” a default judgment will not lie for failure to file defensive pleadings in a de novo hearing on appeal in the superior court from a property evaluation. *Rogers v. DeKalb County Bd. of Tax Assessors*, 247 Ga. 726, 279 S.E.2d 223 (1981).

**Default concept inapplicable to workers compensation enforcement proceeding.** — Filing in superior court of a petition to enforce an award or a settlement agreement pursuant to O.C.G.A. § 34-9-106 is not a separate suit, but rather a continuation of the board of workers’ compensation proceeding and the concept of default is not applicable. *Wade v. Harris*, 210 Ga. App. 882, 437 S.E.2d 863 (1993).

**Forfeiture under § 16-13-49.** — O.C.G.A. § 9-11-55 has no application to the forfeiture provisions of O.C.G.A. § 16-13-49 of the controlled substances law, which provides a special statutory proceeding to which default is not applicable. *Hubbard v. State*, 201 Ga. App. 213, 411 S.E.2d 44, cert. denied, 201 Ga. App. 904, 411 S.E.2d 44 (1991); *Turner v. State*, 213 Ga. App. 309, 444 S.E.2d 372 (1994).

O.C.G.A. § 16-13-49 (forfeiture) is a special statutory proceeding which must be strictly construed and complied with, and as such, not all provisions of the Civil Practice Act, O.C.G.A. Ch. 11, T. 9, apply, including O.C.G.A. § 9-11-55. *Fulton v. State*, 183 Ga. App. 570, 359 S.E.2d 726 (1987).

**Trial court could not raise defense of usury.** — In an action to collect the amount due on a loan, the trial court was without authority to raise the defense of usury on behalf of the borrower and erred to the extent it excluded the award of interest in the default judgment on the basis that the loan contract was usurious. *Ideal Loan & Fin. Corp. v. Little*, 217 Ga. App. 385, 457 S.E.2d 274 (1995).

**Defendant’s default operates as admission of material facts** which are well and properly pleaded in plaintiff’s complaint. *Summerour v. Medlin*, 48 Ga. App. 403, 172 S.E. 836 (1934) (decided under former Code 1910, §§ 5655 and 5662).

**General Consideration (Cont'd)**

**Judgment by default may be corrected to conform to pleadings** at a subsequent term of court, even after execution has been issued and property sold. *Williams v. Stancil*, 119 Ga. App. 800, 168 S.E.2d 643 (1969).

**In order to set aside a default judgment**, defendant must have not only a meritorious defense but a legal excuse for the defendant's nonappearance. *West Court Square v. Assayag*, 131 Ga. App. 690, 206 S.E.2d 579 (1974).

Trial court did not abuse its discretion in denying corporate president's motion to open default judgment, as the corporate president's sole defense regarding why the president thought the default was improperly entered was that the trial court did not have personal jurisdiction over the president; however, the corporate president waived that defense by not properly raising it and since, in any event, that defense lacked merit, the trial court did not err in denying the motion to open the default judgment. Furthermore, the trial court did not abuse its discretion in denying the motion as the corporate president did not even argue that the four conditions precedent were met for opening a default judgment, and, thus, the trial court did not even have the discretion to consider whether one of the three grounds for opening a prejudgment default was present. *Mitchell v. Gilwil Group, Inc.*, 261 Ga. App. 882, 583 S.E.2d 911 (2003).

**Appeal from denial of motion to set aside default judgment.** — Generally, denial of motion to set aside default judgment is appealable, without a certificate of immediate review; however, this is not automatically the case where multiple parties are involved. *Cox v. Farmers Bank*, 151 Ga. App. 64, 258 S.E.2d 731 (1979).

**A motion for "partial summary judgment"** is not an appropriate means by which a plaintiff can secure a judgment based upon the defendant's alleged default. *Williams v. Heykow, Inc.*, 171 Ga. App. 936, 321 S.E.2d 431 (1984).

**Motion to strike pending.** — It was error to grant a motion for default judgment without explicitly ruling on a pending motion to strike even though no answer was filed. *Cato Oil & Grease Co. v. Lewis*, 250 Ga. 24, 295 S.E.2d 527 (1982).

**Motion for new trial.** — A motion for a new trial is not a viable method to attack the liability portion of a default judgment, but such a motion is a viable method to attack the damages portion of a default judgment only insofar as the damages being sought are unliquidated. *Nova Group, Inc. v. M.B. Davis Elec. Co.*, 187 Ga. App. 403, 370 S.E.2d 626, cert. denied, 187 Ga. App. 908, 370 S.E.2d 626 (1988).

**Default judgment against one of several parties.** — Where default judgment was entered against one party in a multiparty suit, trial court erred in holding that the judgment was final and that the court was without discretion to vacate the judgment. *Daniell v. Heyn*, 169 Ga. App. 772, 315 S.E.2d 284 (1984).

**Plaintiff may waive right to default by proceeding to trial.** — The statutory right to judgment following default is not an indefeasible right, but may or may not be asserted, and may be waived by a plaintiff by proceeding with the action without taking advantage of the plaintiff's right to judgment in a timely and proper manner. *Ewing v. Johnston*, 175 Ga. App. 760, 334 S.E.2d 703 (1985).

**A default judgment is a final and appealable judgment.** *Smithson v. Harry Norman, Inc.*, 192 Ga. App. 796, 386 S.E.2d 546 (1989).

**Cited in** *Keith v. Byram*, 118 Ga. App. 364, 163 S.E.2d 753 (1968); *Jones v. Itson*, 121 Ga. App. 759, 175 S.E.2d 43 (1970); *United Bonding Ins. Co. v. Bray Lumber Co.*, 122 Ga. App. 548, 177 S.E.2d 829 (1970); *Walker v. Powell*, 123 Ga. App. 498, 181 S.E.2d 501 (1971); *Escambia Chem. Corp. v. Rocker*, 124 Ga. App. 434, 184 S.E.2d 31 (1971); *Georgia Farm Bureau Mut. Ins. Co. v. Williamson*, 124 Ga. App. 549, 184 S.E.2d 665 (1971); *Lymon v. Hollywood Fashions, Inc.*, 126 Ga. App. 627, 191 S.E.2d 473 (1972); *Foster Co. v. Livingston*, 127 Ga. App. 317, 193 S.E.2d 626 (1972); *Goldberg v. Painter*, 128 Ga. App. 214, 196 S.E.2d 157 (1973); *Loukes v. McCoy*, 129 Ga. App. 167, 199 S.E.2d 125 (1973); *Krasner v. Lester*, 130 Ga. App. 234, 202 S.E.2d 693 (1973); *Hopkins v. Harris*, 130 Ga. App. 489, 203 S.E.2d 762 (1973); *Johnson v. Cook*, 130 Ga. App. 575, 203 S.E.2d 882 (1974); *Williamson v. C & S Realty Co.*, 130 Ga. App. 592, 203 S.E.2d 906 (1974); *Nat'l Health Servs., Inc. v.*



Townsend, 130 Ga. App. 700, 204 S.E.2d 299 (1974); Security Mgt. Co. v. Keasler, 131 Ga. App. 230, 205 S.E.2d 515 (1974); Snyder v. Allen, 131 Ga. App. 617, 206 S.E.2d 591 (1974); Axelroad v. Preston, 232 Ga. 836, 209 S.E.2d 178 (1974); Barrett v. Barrett, 232 Ga. 840, 209 S.E.2d 181 (1974); Avis Rent A Car Sys. v. Rice, 132 Ga. App. 857, 209 S.E.2d 270 (1974); Thomas v. Home Credit Co., 133 Ga. App. 602, 211 S.E.2d 626 (1974); Avant v. Patrick, 133 Ga. App. 708, 213 S.E.2d 14 (1975); Matuszczak v. Kelly, 233 Ga. 914, 213 S.E.2d 875 (1975); Evans v. Goodyear Tire & Rubber Co., 135 Ga. App. 75, 217 S.E.2d 318 (1975); Pittman v. McKinney, 135 Ga. App. 192, 217 S.E.2d 446 (1975); Cel-Ko Bldrs. & Developers, Inc. v. BX Corp., 136 Ga. App. 777, 222 S.E.2d 94 (1975); Termplan, Inc. v. Haynes, 137 Ga. App. 122, 223 S.E.2d 19 (1975); Tallman Pools of Ga., Inc. v. Napier, 137 Ga. App. 500, 224 S.E.2d 426 (1976); Wright v. Thompson, 236 Ga. 655, 225 S.E.2d 226 (1976); Reading Assocs. v. Reading Assocs. of Ga., Inc., 236 Ga. 906, 225 S.E.2d 899 (1976); Wall v. Benningfield, 237 Ga. 173, 227 S.E.2d 13 (1976); Shannon Co. v. Heneveld, 138 Ga. App. 756, 227 S.E.2d 412 (1976); Shuford v. Jackson, 139 Ga. App. 469, 228 S.E.2d 605 (1976); Whitaker v. Whitaker, 237 Ga. 739, 229 S.E.2d 603 (1976); Shelton v. Bowman Transp., Inc., 140 Ga. App. 248, 230 S.E.2d 762 (1976); Gooden v. Blanton, 140 Ga. App. 612, 231 S.E.2d 541 (1976); Henry v. Adair Realty Co., 141 Ga. App. 182, 233 S.E.2d 39 (1977); Lester v. Master Charge, 141 Ga. App. 593, 234 S.E.2d 164 (1977); Atlanta Car For Hire Ass'n v. Snead, 142 Ga. App. 276, 235 S.E.2d 679 (1977); Jesup Carpet Factory Outlet, Inc. v. Ken Carpets of LaGrange, Inc., 142 Ga. App. 301, 235 S.E.2d 684 (1977); Williams v. Citizens & S. Nat'l Bank, 142 Ga. App. 346, 236 S.E.2d 16 (1977); Schwartz v. C & S Mtg. Co., 142 Ga. App. 682, 236 S.E.2d 856 (1977); Lord v. Smith, 143 Ga. App. 378, 238 S.E.2d 731 (1977); North Ga. Prod. Credit Ass'n v. Vandergrift, 239 Ga. 755, 238 S.E.2d 869 (1977); Gregson v. Webb, 143 Ga. App. 577, 239 S.E.2d 230 (1977); Sewell v. Leifer, 144 Ga. App. 36, 240 S.E.2d 584 (1977); Staten v. Staten, 240 Ga. 478, 241 S.E.2d 237 (1978); Diaz v. First Nat'l Bank, 144 Ga. App. 582, 241 S.E.2d 467 (1978); Retail Union Health & Welfare Fund v. Seabrum, 240 Ga. 695, 242 S.E.2d 18 (1978); Spencer v. Taylor,

144 Ga. App. 641, 242 S.E.2d 308 (1978); Galanti v. Emerald City Records, Inc., 144 Ga. App. 773, 242 S.E.2d 368 (1978); Cheeks v. Barnes, 241 Ga. 22, 243 S.E.2d 242 (1978); Marler Oil Co. v. United Car & Truck Leasing, Inc., 145 Ga. App. 160, 243 S.E.2d 336 (1978); Hill v. Hill, 241 Ga. 218, 244 S.E.2d 862 (1978); Whitby v. Maloy, 145 Ga. App. 785, 245 S.E.2d 5 (1978); Critz Buick, Inc. v. Aliotta, 145 Ga. App. 805, 245 S.E.2d 56 (1978); Hubert v. Lawson, 146 Ga. App. 698, 247 S.E.2d 223 (1978); In re Boswell, 242 Ga. 313, 249 S.E.2d 13 (1978); Equilease Corp. v. Moore, 147 Ga. App. 421, 249 S.E.2d 155 (1978); Marbut Co. v. Capital City Bank, 148 Ga. App. 664, 252 S.E.2d 85 (1979); Bank of Cumming v. Moseley, 243 Ga. 858, 257 S.E.2d 278 (1979); Kerns v. White, 150 Ga. App. 305, 257 S.E.2d 374 (1979); Powell v. Powell, 244 Ga. 25, 257 S.E.2d 531 (1979); Carlson v. Holt, 152 Ga. App. 95, 262 S.E.2d 508 (1979); Caldwell v. Atlanta Bd. of Educ., 152 Ga. App. 291, 262 S.E.2d 573 (1979); Cotton v. Federal Land Bank, 153 Ga. App. 153, 265 S.E.2d 59 (1980); Leverette v. Moran, 153 Ga. App. 825, 266 S.E.2d 574 (1980); McCarthy v. Holloway, 245 Ga. 710, 267 S.E.2d 4 (1980); Cotton v. Federal Land Bank, 246 Ga. 188, 269 S.E.2d 422 (1980); Perrin v. Kilgore, 158 Ga. App. 300, 279 S.E.2d 714 (1981); Willett Lincoln-Mercury, Inc. v. Larson, 158 Ga. App. 540, 281 S.E.2d 297 (1981); GMAC v. Yates Motor Co., 159 Ga. App. 215, 283 S.E.2d 74 (1981); Brannon Enters., Inc. v. Deaton, 159 Ga. App. 685, 285 S.E.2d 58 (1981); Smith v. Sears, Roebuck & Co., 160 Ga. App. 342, 287 S.E.2d 73 (1981); DeLoach v. Floyd, 160 Ga. App. 728, 288 S.E.2d 65 (1981); Mock v. Copeland, 160 Ga. App. 876, 288 S.E.2d 591 (1982); F & M Bank v. Smith, 162 Ga. App. 410, 291 S.E.2d 80 (1982); Cochran v. Levitz Furn. Co., 249 Ga. 504, 291 S.E.2d 535 (1982); Stevens v. Wakefield, 163 Ga. App. 40, 292 S.E.2d 516 (1982); Simon v. McGee Plumbing & Elec. Co., 164 Ga. App. 667, 299 S.E.2d 388 (1982); Wills v. McAuley, 166 Ga. App. 4, 299 S.E.2d 914 (1983); Southwest Community Hosp. & Medical Ctr. v. Thompson, 165 Ga. App. 442, 301 S.E.2d 501 (1983); Becker v. Fairman, 167 Ga. App. 708, 307 S.E.2d 520 (1983); Christian v. M & R Collection Adjustment, Inc., 167 Ga. App. 712, 307 S.E.2d 523 (1983); Muscogee Realty Dev. Corp. v. Jefferson Co., 168 Ga. App. 673,



**General Consideration (Cont'd)**

310 S.E.2d 245 (1983); *Klosterman v. Tudor*, 170 Ga. App. 4, 315 S.E.2d 920 (1984); *Sears, Roebuck & Co. v. Ramey*, 170 Ga. App. 873, 318 S.E.2d 740 (1984); *Stinson v. Georgia Dep't of Human Resources Credit Union*, 171 Ga. App. 303, 319 S.E.2d 508 (1984); *Summer-Minter & Assocs. v. Phillips*, 171 Ga. App. 528, 320 S.E.2d 376 (1984); *Seaboard Coast Line R.R. v. Mobile Chem. Co.*, 172 Ga. App. 543, 323 S.E.2d 849 (1984); *Long v. A.L. Williams & Assocs.*, 172 Ga. App. 564, 323 S.E.2d 868 (1984); *Buice v. White*, 172 Ga. App. 634, 324 S.E.2d 203 (1984); *Georgia Farm Bldgs., Inc. v. Willard*, 597 F. Supp. 629 (N.D. Ga. 1984); *Cronic v. State*, 172 Ga. App. 675, 324 S.E.2d 533 (1984); *Attridge v. Maines*, 174 Ga. App. 472, 330 S.E.2d 409 (1985); *Ross v. White*, 175 Ga. App. 791, 334 S.E.2d 371 (1985); *MTW Inv. Co. v. Vanguard Properties Fin. Corp.*, 179 Ga. App. 403, 346 S.E.2d 575 (1986); *Cohutta Mills, Inc. v. Hawthorne Indus., Inc.*, 179 Ga. App. 815, 348 S.E.2d 91 (1986); *Cole v. Smith*, 182 Ga. App. 59, 354 S.E.2d 835 (1987); *Atlantic Mechanical Contractors v. Hurston*, 185 Ga. App. 511, 364 S.E.2d 638 (1988); *Nova Group, Inc. v. M.B. Davis Elec. Co.*, 258 Ga. 7, 364 S.E.2d 833 (1988); *Crolley v. Johnson*, 185 Ga. App. 671, 365 S.E.2d 277 (1988); *Gray v. Whisenaut*, 258 Ga. 242, 368 S.E.2d 115 (1988); *Daughtry v. Cohen*, 187 Ga. App. 253, 370 S.E.2d 18 (1988); *Dickens v. First Capital Income Properties, Ltd.*, 187 Ga. App. 607, 371 S.E.2d 130 (1988); *Munford v. Maclellan*, 258 Ga. 679, 373 S.E.2d 368 (1988); *May v. Volkswagen of Am., Inc.*, 125 F.R.D. 521 (N.D. Ga. 1989); *Camelback Mgt. Co. v. Phoenix Periodicals, Inc.*, 192 Ga. App. 101, 383 S.E.2d 651 (1989); *Cassidy v. Wilson*, 196 Ga. App. 6, 395 S.E.2d 291 (1990); *Chrysler Credit Corp. v. Brown*, 198 Ga. App. 653, 402 S.E.2d 753 (1991); *Cole v. Lucas*, 201 Ga. App. 423, 411 S.E.2d 284 (1991); *Evans v. Willis*, 203 Ga. App. 699, 418 S.E.2d 73 (1992); *Day v. Norman*, 207 Ga. App. 37, 427 S.E.2d 31 (1993); *Sagnibene v. Budget Rent-A-Car Sys.*, 209 Ga. App. 44, 432 S.E.2d 639 (1993); *Pleats, Inc. v. OMSA, Inc.*, 211 Ga. App. 643, 440 S.E.2d 214 (1993); *Bryant v. Haynie*, 216 Ga. App. 430, 454 S.E.2d 533 (1995); *Frasure v. Calhoun*, 221 Ga. App. 272, 471 S.E.2d 57 (1996); *Cornelius v. Wood*, 223 Ga. App.

339, 477 S.E.2d 595 (1996); *Revels v. Wimberly*, 223 Ga. App. 407, 477 S.E.2d 672 (1996); *Walker v. Hambrick*, 226 Ga. App. 207, 486 S.E.2d 77 (1997); *Southwire Co. v. American Arbitration Ass'n*, 248 Ga. App. 226, 545 S.E.2d 681 (2001); *McCombs v. Synthes (U.S.A.)*, 250 Ga. App. 543, 553 S.E.2d 17 (2001); *Smith v. Local Union No. 1863, Int'l Longshoremen's Ass'n of Clerks*, 260 Ga. App. 683, 580 S.E.2d 566 (2003).

**When Case in Default**

**Under the Civil Practice Act (see O.C.G.A. Ch. 11, T. 9) all claims, whether in law or equity, require filing of answer** to preclude entry of default judgment against defendant. *Times-Journal, Inc. v. Jonquil Broadcasting Co.*, 226 Ga. 673, 177 S.E.2d 64 (1970).

**Automatic default after expiration of statutory period.** — Where no answer was filed by defendant within statutory time, and time for filing was not extended or default opened as a matter of right within 15 days thereafter, case was automatically in default, and court erred in overruling petitioner's oral motion to enter judgment in the petitioner's when case was duly called for trial, thereby rendering nugatory all further proceedings in the case. *Chapman v. Commercial Bank*, 208 Ga. 593, 68 S.E.2d 603 (1952) (decided under former Code 1933, § 110-401).

**Answer to amendment adding party not required.** — Construing the pertinent provisions of O.C.G.A. §§ 9-11-7, 9-11-8, 9-11-12, 9-11-15, and 9-11-21 in *pari materia*, it is clear that the Civil Practice Act, O.C.G.A. Ch. 11, T. 9, authorizes the addition of parties, by order of the court, and that an "amended complaint" effecting such an addition does not require a responsive pleading unless the trial court orders a reply thereto. As the added party was not required by statute nor affirmatively ordered by the trial court to answer the amended complaint, it follows that the added party was never in default and the default judgment entered against the added party was void. *Chan v. W-East Trading Corp.*, 199 Ga. App. 76, 403 S.E.2d 840, cert. denied, 199 Ga. App. 905, 403 S.E.2d 840 (1991).

**Answer to be filed within 30 days after service.** — Subsection (a) of this section requires an answer to be filed within the

time required by the Civil Practice Act (see O.C.G.A. Ch. 11, T. 9), in other words, within 30 days after service of the summons and complaint. *Olvey v. Citizens & S. Bank*, 146 Ga. App. 484, 246 S.E.2d 485 (1978) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-55).

Because a corporate president did not sign an original answer or submit a valid answer within 30 days, and an answer submitted for the president by a non-attorney corporate principal was not sufficient pursuant to O.C.G.A. § 9-11-11(a), a default judgment was properly entered against the president under O.C.G.A. § 9-11-55. *Rainier Holdings, Inc. v. Tatum*, 275 Ga. App. 878, 622 S.E.2d 86 (2005).

After a realty group acknowledged a waiver of service under O.C.G.A. § 9-10-73, it had 30 days to file an answer, and upon failing to do so in that time period, a default judgment under O.C.G.A. § 9-11-55 was validly entered in favor of a flooring company, despite the fact that the company failed to provide the group with notice pursuant to O.C.G.A. § 9-11-5(a); the group failed to assert a timely defense, and the default certificate filed by the company satisfied the requirements of Ga. Unif. Super. Ct. R. 15. *SRM Realty Servs. Group, LLC v. Capital Flooring Enters.*, 274 Ga. App. 595, 617 S.E.2d 581 (2005).

**Extension of time to answer.** — In determining whether a valid extension has been granted, subsection (a) of O.C.G.A. § 9-11-55 and O.C.G.A. § 9-11-6(b) must be construed together. *Roberson v. Gnann*, 235 Ga. App. 112, 508 S.E.2d 480 (1998).

**Response is required to a pleading construed as a third-party complaint,** and default judgment is proper if party fails to answer. *Wolski v. Hayes*, 144 Ga. App. 180, 240 S.E.2d 720 (1977).

**Since no answer is required to counterclaim, case cannot go into default for failure to respond thereto,** and no default judgment can be authorized on this ground. *Wolski v. Hayes*, 144 Ga. App. 180, 240 S.E.2d 720 (1977).

**Failure to file defensive pleadings in de novo hearing on appeal in superior court for property evaluation for tax assessment purposes is not grounds for a default judgment.** *Hall County Bd. of Tax Assessors v. Reed*, 142 Ga. App. 556, 236 S.E.2d 532 (1977).

**Summons or process on which default based must comply with chapter.** — Default

judgment under subsection (a) of this section may not lawfully be entered on the basis of a summons or process which was not in compliance with the Civil Practice Act (see O.C.G.A. Ch. 11, T. 9). *Lee v. G.A.C. Fin. Corp.*, 130 Ga. App. 44, 202 S.E.2d 221 (1973) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-55).

**Defendant who defaults does not waive defects in service,** even when the defendant receives actual notice of lawsuit. *Dotson v. Luxtron, Inc.*, 155 Ga. App. 504, 271 S.E.2d 644 (1980).

**Late return of service not fatal to default.** — Where return of service, while filed late, was filed prior to entry of default judgment, and there was no attack on the service itself, the court did not err in denying the motions to set aside the default judgment and to dismiss the action. *Olvey v. Citizens & S. Bank*, 146 Ga. App. 484, 246 S.E.2d 485 (1978).

**Default operates to admit only the well-pleaded allegations of the complaint and the fair inferences and conclusions of fact to be drawn therefrom;** thus, a defendant in default is not precluded by operation of the default from showing that no claim existed which could allow the plaintiff to recover. *Azarat Mktg. Group v. Georgia Dep't of Admin. Affairs*, 245 Ga. App. 256, 537 S.E.2d 99 (2000).

**Default judgment held not abuse of discretion.** — Where party ignores interrogatories served on the party, does not appear at a court-ordered hearing on failure to answer, and further ignores a court order to answer within 30 days, it is not an abuse of discretion to enter default judgment and assess costs against the party. *Williamson v. Lunsford*, 119 Ga. App. 240, 166 S.E.2d 622 (1969).

**Removal action prevents default.** — Timely answer filed in district court following timely removal of action is sufficient to prevent default in state court if case is subsequently remanded from district court. *Teamsters Local 551 v. Roadbuilders, Inc.*, 249 Ga. 418, 291 S.E.2d 698 (1982).

**Answer required from all parties named in complaint.** — Where an answer was filed in the name of only one of four separate entities named as defendants in the action, the other three defendants could not benefit from the answer and, having filed no answer of their own, were in default. *McCombs v. Southern Regional Medical Ctr., Inc.*, 233



**When Case in Default (Cont'd)**

Ga. App. 676, 504 S.E.2d 747 (1998).

**Default judgment against joint defendants.** — If the alleged liability is joint, a default judgment should not be entered against a defaulting defendant until all of the defendants have defaulted; or if one or more do not default then, as a general proposition, entry of judgment should await an adjudication as to the liability of the nondefaulting defendant(s). *Stasco Mechanical Contractors v. Williamson*, 157 Ga. App. 545, 278 S.E.2d 127 (1981).

**Entitlement to verdict and judgment.** — When the case lapsed into default after the expiration of the grace period, the plaintiff became entitled to verdict and judgment by default as if every item and paragraph of its complaint was supported by proper evidence. *Sidwell v. Sidwell*, 237 Ga. App. 716, 515 S.E.2d 634 (1999).

**Forfeiture actions under § 16-13-49.** — Procedures for opening default as a matter of right under subsection (a) of O.C.G.A. § 9-11-55 are applicable, pursuant to O.C.G.A. § 9-11-81, in forfeiture actions under O.C.G.A. § 16-13-49. *Ford v. State*, 271 Ga. 162, 516 S.E.2d 778 (1999), reversing *Ford v. State*, 235 Ga. App. 755, 509 S.E.2d 734 (1998) and overruling *State v. Britt Caribe, Ltd.*, 154 Ga. App. 476, 268 S.E.2d 702 (1980).

Where an accused failed to appear or otherwise file an answer in a condemnation proceeding filed against the accused in connection with the accused's arrest for possession of methamphetamine, and the accused failed to show that counsel was ineffective in failing to file an answer, the state was properly granted judgment. *Walters v. State of Ga.*, 269 Ga. App. 883, 605 S.E.2d 458 (2004).

**Remand required to determine if default.**

— Remand was required for further proceedings as the record did not make it clear whether, after the moving company defaulted on the customer's complaint and the trial court awarded unliquidated damages to the customer, an evidentiary hearing was held at which the customer established the amount of damages, as was required upon a default by O.C.G.A. § 9-11-55(a). *Wise Moving & Storage, Inc. v. Rieser-Roth*, 259 Ga. App. 832, 578 S.E.2d 535 (2003).

**Defendant who defaults is estopped from offering defenses to defeat the right of recovery.**

— Where a law firm sued a client to collect the balance owed to the law firm for legal services that it rendered to the client and a default judgment was entered against the client for the client's failure to file an answer, the trial court did not err in awarding the firm attorney fees incurred in bringing the suit to collect the fees owed, as the fee agreement allowed the firm to receive reimbursement for its fees in collecting on the debt, and the client, by virtue of the client's default, was estopped from raising the client's asserted defense that the agreement was not binding on the parties. *Sprewell v. Thomas & Hutson*, 260 Ga. App. 312, 581 S.E.2d 322 (2003).

**Defect in answer cured and default error.**

— Because a lessee waited over a month to file a motion to open a default without an explanation for the delay, the lessee was estopped from contending that the damages awarded to the lessor were not authorized by the lease; therefore, pursuant to O.C.G.A. § 9-11-55(a), the trial court properly denied the lessee's motion to open default judgment. *Broad. Concepts, Inc. v. Optimus Fin. Servs., LLC*, 274 Ga. App. 632, 618 S.E.2d 612 (2005).

Defect in a corporation's answer, through a nonattorney corporate principal, was cured by the filing of an answer by a licensed attorney, and the properly filed answer related back to the date of the original answer, pursuant to O.C.G.A. § 9-11-15(c); accordingly, it was error to enter a default judgment against the corporation, pursuant to O.C.G.A. § 9-11-55. *Rainier Holdings, Inc. v. Tatum*, 275 Ga. App. 878, 622 S.E.2d 86 (2005).

**Proof of Damages****1. In General**

**Phrase "ex delicto"** in subsection (a) of this section describes a tort. *Taylor v. Stapp*, 134 Ga. App. 468, 215 S.E.2d 23 (1975) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-55).

**Driver in default entitled to discovery.**

— Even though the issue of liability was resolved by a driver's default, the question of damages remained; the driver was entitled to introduce evidence as to damages and the driver had the right to engage in discovery.



Russaw v. Burden, 272 Ga. App. 632, 612 S.E.2d 913 (2005).

**Each material allegation of complaint admitted except as to damages.** — Where judgment by default is rendered in case in which damages are not liquidated, defendant is thereby concluded as to the truth of all material allegations of the petition save as to amount of damages. Summerour v. Medlin, 48 Ga. App. 403, 172 S.E. 836 (1934) (decided under former Code 1910, §§ 5655 and 5662).

Defendant in default in action for damages arising out of collision is in the position of having admitted each and every material allegation of plaintiff's complaint, except as to amount of damages suffered by plaintiff. Whitby v. Maloy, 150 Ga. App. 575, 258 S.E.2d 181 (1979).

Trial court properly denied an injured party's motion for a default judgment as the driver did not dispute that the driver was in default, thereby admitting every material allegation of the complaint, except the amount of damages; as the driver contested damages, the trial court properly set the case for trial as to proximate cause and damages; the injured party was not entitled to court costs as the driver did not seek to open the default. Russaw v. Burden, 272 Ga. App. 632, 612 S.E.2d 913 (2005).

**Where action based upon liquidated demand is in default, judgment may be entered in favor of plaintiff without introduction of evidence.** Haney v. Brownlee, 102 Ga. App. 424, 116 S.E.2d 347 (1960) (decided under former Code 1933, § 110-401).

Where contract action based on liquidated demand is in default, judgment may be entered in favor of plaintiff without introduction of evidence, as if every item and paragraph of the petition were supported by proper evidence. Dickey v. Mingledorff, 110 Ga. App. 454, 138 S.E.2d 735 (1964) (decided under former Code 1933, § 110-401).

**Debt or demand is liquidated when agreed on by parties or fixed as to amount by operation of law.** Shaef Chem. Co. v. Cook, 106 Ga. App. 223, 126 S.E.2d 806 (1962) (decided under former Code 1933, § 110-401).

**If damages are unliquidated, evidence in support thereof must be introduced;** otherwise, judgment may be taken without evidence. Wallis v. McMurray, 91 Ga. App. 549,

86 S.E.2d 529 (1955) (decided under former Code 1933, § 110-401).

**Damages are unliquidated where petition alleges that sum is due as reasonable value of services.** Wallis v. McMurray, 91 Ga. App. 549, 86 S.E.2d 529 (1955) (decided under former Code 1933, § 110-401).

**Attorney's fees.** — While ordinarily attorney's fees are thought to be in the nature of unliquidated damages, attorney's fees in a stipulated percentage of a liquidated amount may also be a liquidated claim. Young v. John Deere Plow Co., 102 Ga. App. 132, 115 S.E.2d 770 (1960) (decided under former Code 1933, § 110-401).

In a default situation, a request for unliquidated damages, such as attorney's fees, requires an evidentiary hearing at which each attorney must provide admissible evidence of fees in the form of personal testimony, or through the testimony of the custodian of the applicable billing records as an exception to the hearsay rule. Oden v. Legacy Ford-Mercury, Inc., 222 Ga. App. 666, 476 S.E.2d 43 (1996).

**No necessity for open account for liquidated damages.** — Subsection (a) of O.C.G.A. § 9-11-55 imposes no requirement that the cause of action be based on an open account in order for the damages to be considered liquidated. Pittard Mach. Co. v. Eisele Corp., 166 Ga. App. 324, 304 S.E.2d 129 (1983).

**Damages for a complaint on an open account are liquidated.** Tidwell v. Cherokee Culvert Co., 168 Ga. App. 613, 310 S.E.2d 15 (1983).

**Damages were not liquidated for purposes of a default judgment, where the contract was not attached to the complaint and only a conclusory allegation was made that a certain sum was due.** Hazlett & Hancock Constr. Co. v. Virgil Womack Constr. Co., 181 Ga. App. 25, 351 S.E.2d 218 (1986); Carter v. Ravenwood Dev. Co., 249 Ga. App. 603, 549 S.E.2d 402 (2001).

Trial court's determination that damages alleged were liquidated was erroneous since invoices or agreements from which the amount of damages were derived were not attached to the complaint and incorporated therein. T.A.I. Computer, Inc. v. CLN Enters., Inc., 237 Ga. App. 646, 516 S.E.2d 340 (1999).

**Proof of Damages (Cont'd)**  
**1. In General (Cont'd)**

**Where complaint alleges account in certain amount, damage evidence unnecessary.** — Where the trial court bases a default judgment as to liability and damages on the count of the complaint which alleges an account stated in an amount certain, the movant is entitled to a judgment without presenting evidence of damages. *Ale-8-One of Am., Inc. v. Graphicolor Servs., Inc.*, 166 Ga. App. 506, 305 S.E.2d 14 (1983).

**Damages are “ex contractu” where plaintiff seeks recovery for rent due under a lease.** *Maolud v. Keller*, 157 Ga. App. 430, 278 S.E.2d 80 (1981).

**Strict proof of damages required.** — Under this section, a case does not automatically become in default upon failure to timely file responses where the action involves unliquidated damages, in which event plaintiff is required to introduce evidence and establish amount of damages. *Hall County Bd. of Tax Assessors v. Reed*, 142 Ga. App. 556, 236 S.E.2d 532 (1977) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-55).

Failure to answer in action for damages arising from collision does not result in admission of existence of any amount of damages, and strict proof of damages is required by law. *Whitby v. Maloy*, 150 Ga. App. 575, 258 S.E.2d 181 (1979).

Where action is ex delicto, plaintiff is required to establish plaintiff's damages by evidence before a jury. *Maolud v. Keller*, 157 Ga. App. 430, 278 S.E.2d 80 (1981).

Under the provisions of O.C.G.A. § 9-11-55, the plaintiff in an ex contractu action for unliquidated damages must prove the amount of the plaintiff's damages even where the defendant is in default. The debt is liquidated when it is rendered certain what is due and how much is due. *Copelan v. O'Dwyer*, 159 Ga. App. 750, 285 S.E.2d 216 (1981).

Where plaintiff presented cash receipts as evidence of deposits totaling a certain sum with the officer of a credit union, which the officer refused to return, it was error to deny plaintiff's motion for a default judgment on unliquidated damages. *Ward v. Dollar*, 216 Ga. App. 143, 453 S.E.2d 142 (1995).

Defendant's failure to answer did not result in the admission of the existence of any

amount of damages, and it could properly contest the issue of damages by rigid cross-examination and by the introduction of evidence so long as the cross-examination did not touch on the issue of liability. *Magnan v. Miami Aircraft Support, Inc.*, 217 Ga. App. 855, 459 S.E.2d 592 (1995).

Because the damages sought by an advertiser were not proven as required by O.C.G.A. § 9-11-55(a) and because no due process violation for want of notice occurred, the trial court properly denied the advertiser's request for damages. *BellSouth Adver. & Publ. Corp. v. Kingdom Adventures, LLC*, 277 Ga. App. 495, 627 S.E.2d 125 (2006).

**Default held not to liquidate amount sued for.** — Where a complaint did not establish, even with its allegations admitted by virtue of default, that a service provider and its client operated under an open account arrangement, nor did it appear from the complaint that the amount was liquidated as between the parties, the fact of default did not render it liquidated. *James C. Welch Constr. Co. v. Quantum Group, Inc.*, 188 Ga. App. 740, 374 S.E.2d 232 (1988).

**Judge hearing evidence without jury.** — In contract action for unliquidated damages, trial judge may hear evidence from plaintiff without a jury and render a judgment. *Rogers v. Griggs*, 235 Ga. 273, 219 S.E.2d 372 (1975).

**Necessity of proof of damages on default for failure to comply with discovery.** — Although Ga. L. 1970, p. 157, § 1 (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-37(d)), relating to sanctions for failure to comply with discovery, is silent as to necessity of proof of damages where judgment by default has been imposed against a disobedient party, principles of Ga. L. 1967, p. 226, § 24 (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-55(a)) should apply to a judgment by default imposed thereunder. *House v. Hewett Studios, Inc.*, 125 Ga. App. 127, 186 S.E.2d 584 (1971); *Sterling Factors, Inc. v. Whelan*, 245 Bankr. 698 (N.D. Ga. 2000).

**Proof of damages against guarantor of open account.** — Creditor who obtains default judgment against debtor on open account must prove damages under subsection (a) of this section when the creditor similarly obtains default judgment against the debtor's guarantor, since as to the guarantor, the creditor's action was not one on open ac-



count but on the guaranty contract. *Graybar Elec. Co. v. Opp*, 138 Ga. App. 456, 226 S.E.2d 271 (1976) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-55).

**Amount admitted by guarantor's principal not conclusive.** — Guarantor is not conclusively bound by a judgment or the amount admitted due by the guarantor's principal, and such amount is only prima facie evidence of liability to the creditor; while a default judgment against a guarantor as to liability based on the guarantor's failure to answer the complaint was proper, the trial court erred in granting a judgment against the guarantor without proof of damages, and the case was remanded for further proceedings regarding the damages owed by the guarantor. *McCorvey Grading & Pipeline, Inc. v. Blalock Oil Co.*, 268 Ga. App. 795, 602 S.E.2d 842 (2004).

**Proof required in attachment proceeding.** — Even if no appearance or answer is filed by defendant in an attachment proceeding in rem, plaintiff must still prove allegations of the plaintiff's declaration by a preponderance of the evidence before the plaintiff is entitled to recover any damages resulting therefrom. *Homasote Co. v. Stanley*, 104 Ga. App. 636, 122 S.E.2d 523 (1961) (decided under former Code 1933, § 110-401).

**Matters relating to liability foreclosed.** — By failure of defendant in tort action to answer or by dismissal of answer, case is in default and defendant is foreclosed as to all matters relating to grounds of liability inhering in the tort action; thereafter, only issue is amount of damages to be awarded. *Lee v. Morrison*, 138 Ga. App. 332, 226 S.E.2d 124 (1976).

**Defense which goes to right of recovery.** — Upon assessment of damages, defense which goes to right of recovery cannot be made. *Flanders v. Hill Aircraft & Leasing Corp.*, 137 Ga. App. 286, 223 S.E.2d 482 (1976).

Defense to assessment of damages which goes to right of recovery cannot be made. *Lee v. Morrison*, 138 Ga. App. 332, 226 S.E.2d 124 (1976).

Defenses which go to right of recovery, such as doctrine of comparative negligence, are not available to defendant in default, even though same defense may also go to assessment of damages. *Whitby v. Maloy*, 150 Ga. App. 575, 258 S.E.2d 181 (1979).

Defenses that go to the right of recovery

are not available to the defendant in default even though the same defense also may go to the assessment of damages. *Gibbs v. Abiose*, 235 Ga. App. 214, 508 S.E.2d 690 (1998).

**Defendant's waiver of right to introduce evidence.** — Defendant who fails to answer a suit is given rights under subsection (a) of O.C.G.A. § 9-11-55 to introduce evidence on damages; however, because the defendant failed to answer the suit at all, the rights are deemed waived. *Erwin v. Gibson*, 205 Ga. App. 136, 421 S.E.2d 752, cert. denied, 205 Ga. App. 900, 421 S.E.2d 752 (1992).

**Nonapplicability of § 9-11-15(b) to default.** — Ga. L. 1972, p. 689, § 6 (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-15(b)), which provides that when issues not raised by the pleadings are tried by express or implied consent, they shall be treated in all respects as if they had been raised in the pleadings, has no application where defendant is precluded by default from raising such an issue. *Lee v. Morrison*, 138 Ga. App. 332, 226 S.E.2d 124 (1976).

**Necessity of determining plaintiff's entitlement to equitable relief.** — Where case not in equity is in default, plaintiff is entitled to a default judgment as a matter of law without introduction of any evidence except as to unliquidated damages; however, in equity cases, determination must first be made that admitting every allegation in the petition as true, plaintiff is entitled to the relief sought. *Times-Journal, Inc. v. Jonquil Broadcasting Co.*, 226 Ga. 673, 177 S.E.2d 64 (1970).

**Amount of damages not to be adjudicated on motion for summary judgment.** — Where plaintiff's complaint presents a claim for unliquidated damages, amount of such damages cannot be adjudicated by court on motion for summary judgment, but must be proved as provided by law. *Republic Ins. Co. v. Cook*, 129 Ga. App. 833, 201 S.E.2d 668 (1973).

**Matters in statement of account supported by proper evidence.** — In defaulted action on account, where statement of account attached as exhibit to complaint lists debtor corporation by tradename, under this section these matters, as well as those pertaining to materials furnished and amount due as shown on the statement of account, must be deemed "supported by proper evidence," so that corporation has been duly adjudicated account debtor in a specified amount. *Tri-State Culvert Mfg.*,



**Proof of Damages (Cont'd)****1. In General (Cont'd)**

*Inc. v. Crum*, 139 Ga. App. 448, 228 S.E.2d 403 (1976) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-55).

**Section as authority in cases not involving default.** — Order that trial as to amount of unliquidated damages, after grant of summary judgment as to liability, be held without jury pursuant to subsection (a) of this section was not error, as this section has been specifically cited by the appellate courts in cases not involving default judgments for proving unliquidated damages where there is no question which a jury must decide. *C.P.D. Chem. Co. v. National Car Rental Sys.*, 148 Ga. App. 756, 252 S.E.2d 665 (1979) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-55).

**Punitive damages.** — Even if the trial court erred in awarding punitive damages in a default judgment case by not making a specific finding on a verdict form that punitive damages were authorized, the error was harmless; prior to awarding the punitive damages, the trial court conducted a separate hearing and received evidence on damages thereby satisfying statutory requirements. *Hill v. Johnson*, 210 Ga. App. 824, 437 S.E.2d 801 (1993).

**Proof not required.** — Where, according to the contract, upon breach by the purchaser the broker was entitled to keep up to one-half of the earnest money as the broker's commission, with the balance of the earnest money to be retained by the seller as liquidated damages, inasmuch as there was no broker entitled to a commission, the seller was entitled to keep all of the earnest money as liquidated damages pursuant to the contract. Since the parties agreed to the damages for breach of the contract, the damages were liquidated, and the seller was entitled to a judgment without putting on evidence of damages. *McGuire v. Norris*, 180 Ga. App. 383, 349 S.E.2d 261 (1986).

**When evidence to mitigate punitive damages not allowed.** — In an action for trespass, after defendant's motion to open its default had been denied and the case proceeded to trial on the issue of compensatory and punitive damages, the trial court correctly refused defendant permission to question plaintiff concerning whether the plaintiff knew that an easement had allegedly existed on the affected property and also correctly

refused to permit defendant to attempt to mitigate punitive damages by presenting evidence concerning the alleged existence of such an easement, since, although such evidence might have affected the amount of punitive damages assessed, it also bore upon the right of recovery, which had already been established by the factum of the default. *Krystal Co. v. Carter*, 180 Ga. App. 667, 350 S.E.2d 306 (1986).

**No error in trial court granting judgment for damages and attorney fees.** — See *Danger v. Strother*, 171 Ga. App. 607, 320 S.E.2d 613 (1984).

**2. Jury Trial of Damage Issue**

**Editor's notes.** — Prior to amendment by Ga. L. 1981, p. 769, § 1, this section required the amount of damages as to actions ex delicto to be tried before a jury. The 1981 amendment deleted this requirement, and inserted the proviso in subsection (a) of this section as to entitlement to a jury trial on demand on the issue of damages in the event defendant raised the issue. Hence, cases prior to the 1981 amendment should be consulted with care.

**Requirement under local Act that nonappearing defendant must have demanded jury.** — Since this section contemplates foregoing default judgment, it is incorrect to interpolate requirement under local Act that nonappearing defendant must have spoken up to demand a jury to determine the amount of damages to avoid waiver. *Canal Ins. Co. v. Cambron*, 240 Ga. 708, 242 S.E.2d 32, cert. denied, 439 U.S. 805, 99 S. Ct. 61, 58 L. Ed. 2d 98 (1978) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-55).

**The amount of damages due has to be fixed by the jury,** even when defendant is in default, but otherwise allegations of petition are to be taken as true. *Flanders v. Hill Aircraft & Leasing Corp.*, 137 Ga. App. 286, 223 S.E.2d 482 (1976); *Lee v. Morrison*, 138 Ga. App. 332, 226 S.E.2d 124 (1976).

**Evidence of amount of damages admissible.** — Evidence was admissible that the damage sustained by plaintiff's automobile was the same as that sustained in a previous collision, even though the defendant was in default on the issue of liability, since this evidence did not challenge the defendant's liability for damages or the plaintiff's right to recover damages, but went only to the

amount of damages. *Gibbs v. Abiose*, 235 Ga. App. 214, 508 S.E.2d 690 (1998).

**Absent jury trial damage award void.** — In an action ex delicto, plaintiff is required to establish damages by evidence before a jury, and where a jury is not impanelled, that part of default judgment awarding damages to plaintiff is void. *Singleton v. Varnedoe*, 141 Ga. App. 311, 234 S.E.2d 86 (1977).

**Right to force jury trial is limited.** — Right of defendant in default to force a jury trial on the issue of damages is limited to those instances in which the action is ex delicto or the damages sought are unliquidated. *Fadum v. Liakos*, 186 Ga. App. 556, 367 S.E.2d 843, cert. denied, 186 Ga. App. 917, 367 S.E.2d 843 (1988).

**Right of defendant to contest amount of damages.** — If plaintiff is required to produce evidence as to amount of damages, defendant impliedly has right to contest that amount. *Ben Hyman & Co. v. Solow*, 101 Ga. App. 249, 113 S.E.2d 489 (1960) (decided under former Code 1933, § 110-401).

Defendants were entitled to a trial on damages, to notice of a trial on damages, and to ask for a jury trial on damages, but were accorded none of these rights; therefore, it could not be concluded that they had a full and fair opportunity to litigate the issues so as to apply the equitable doctrine of collateral estoppel. *Sterling Factors, Inc. v. Whelan*, 236 Bankr. 495 (Bankr. N.D. Ga. 1999).

**Right of both parties to move for new trial on damage issues.** — Legislature did not intend to give right of appeal to plaintiff only and withhold it from defendant, but to give both parties right to move for new trial and to except on issue of amount of damages. *Ben Hyman & Co. v. Solow*, 101 Ga. App. 249, 113 S.E.2d 489 (1960) (decided under former Code 1933, § 110-401).

**Failure to make specific demand.** — Where defendant merely informed the trial court of the defendant's right to a jury trial on the issue of damages and did not at any time make a specific demand for a jury trial on the issue as to damages, and defendant failed to make any objection when the judge made the rulings, a demand for jury trial of the issue as to damages was never made an issue before the trial court; thus, no question was presented for appellate review. *Stephenson v. Wildwood Farms, Inc.*, 194

Ga. App. 728, 391 S.E.2d 706 (1990).

**Where there was no stipulation that jury would consist of less than 12 jurors**, as provided by Ga. L. 1967, p. 226, § 34 (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-47(a)), default judgment entered after trial before 11 jurors was void as not before a jury. *First Fid. Ins. Corp. v. Busbia*, 128 Ga. App. 485, 197 S.E.2d 396 (1973).

**Defendant's right unaffected by discovery sanction.** — Defendant, whose answer denying liability for personal injuries was dismissed as a discovery sanction, was still entitled to notice of the trial on damages and, upon demand, a jury trial on that issue. *Green v. Snellings*, 260 Ga. 751, 400 S.E.2d 2 (1991).

## Opening Default

### 1. In General

**Liberal construction.** — The provisions relating to opening of defaults should be given a liberal construction, in promotion of justice and establishment of the truth. *Bradley v. Henderson*, 56 Ga. App. 488, 193 S.E. 79 (1937); *Haynes v. Smith*, 99 Ga. App. 433, 108 S.E.2d 772 (1959); *Strickland v. Galloway*, 111 Ga. App. 683, 143 S.E.2d 3 (1965) (decided under former Code 1933, § 110-404).

The rule permitting opening of default is remedial in nature and should be liberally applied, for default judgment is a drastic sanction that should be invoked only in extreme situations. Whenever possible, cases should be decided on their merits for a default judgment is not favored in the law. *Boynton v. State Farm Mut. Auto. Ins. Co.*, 207 Ga. App. 756, 429 S.E.2d 304 (1993).

**Criteria for opening default.** — At any time before final judgment, a judge in the judge's discretion may allow a defendant to open default, upon payment of costs: (a) for providential cause which prevented filing of a plea; (b) for excusable neglect; or (c) where a judge determines that a proper case has been made for default to be opened, on terms fixed by court. *Johnson v. Dockery*, 222 Ga. 569, 150 S.E.2d 921 (1966) (decided under former Code 1933, § 110-404).

As a condition precedent to opening default, the defendant must set up a meritorious defense, offer to plead instant, and answer ready to proceed with trial. *Johnson*



**Opening Default (Cont'd)**  
**1. In General (Cont'd)**

v. Dockery, 222 Ga. 569, 150 S.E.2d 921 (1966) (decided under former Code 1933, § 110-404).

Under subsection (b) of O.C.G.A. § 9-11-55, a prejudgment default may be opened on one of three grounds if four conditions are met. The three grounds are: (1) providential cause, (2) excusable neglect, and (3) proper case; the four conditions are: (1) showing made under oath, (2) offer to plead instant, (3) announcement of ready to proceed with trial, and (4) setting up a meritorious defense. *C.W. Matthews Contracting Co. v. Walker*, 197 Ga. App. 345, 398 S.E.2d 297 (1990).

Compliance with the four conditions of subsection (b) of O.C.G.A. § 9-11-55 is a condition precedent to opening a prejudgment default, and once met, the question of whether to open the default rests within the sound discretion of the trial court. *Anderson v. Flake*, 270 Ga. 141, 508 S.E.2d 650 (1998).

**Failure to meet statutory requirements.** — Where the driver's motion to dismiss the complaint and open the default judgment did not contain "a motion to open default judgment" or "an express announcement that he was ready to proceed to trial, as required by O.C.G.A. § 9-11-55(b)," the motion to open the default did not contain all the statutory requirements; thus, the trial court did not have discretion to open the default and erred in granting the driver's motion to dismiss. *Cotton v. Lamb*, 265 Ga. App. 73, 593 S.E.2d 19 (2003).

Trial court properly declined to vacate a default judgment, pursuant to O.C.G.A. § 9-11-55(b), entered in favor of a development company as to claims that a subdivision association improperly charged various fees, as the association board of directors failed to reply to the company's claims made after it intervened in the action, and none of the statutory factors allowing vacation were met; however, the trial court erred in permanently enjoining the association from charging the company water service fees, as the default did not admit the company's conclusions of law, and covenants on the property allowed the association to charge the water service fees. *Crawford v. Dammann*, 277 Ga. App. 440, 626 S.E.2d 632 (2006).

**Motion must show grounds.** — Failure of motion to open default to show a meritorious defense is alone fatal to appellant's cause. *Global Assocs. v. Pan Am. Communications, Inc.*, 163 Ga. App. 274, 293 S.E.2d 481 (1982); *Thomason v. Exxon Corp.*, 227 Ga. App. 44, 487 S.E.2d 605 (1997).

Trial court did not err in refusing to open default where defendants failed to show under oath the existence of a meritorious defense. *Stewart v. Turner*, 229 Ga. App. 119, 493 S.E.2d 251 (1997).

Where facts detailed in defendant's affidavits contradicted allegations of the complaint and defendant acted with reasonable promptness in setting up a meritorious defense, the trial court did not abuse its broad discretion in opening default. *Exxon Corp. v. Thomason*, 269 Ga. 761, 504 S.E.2d 676 (1998), reversing *Thomason v. Exxon Corp.*, 227 Ga. App. 44, 487 S.E.2d 605 (1997).

In a personal injury case, an individual's motion to open default was properly denied because the individual made no offer to plead instant, as the motion to open default and attachments thereto were not inclusive of an answer to the patron's complaint. *Red Train, Inc. v. Harris*, 262 Ga. App. 846, 586 S.E.2d 738 (2003).

**To open a default judgment there must be** a motion, meritorious defense, a legal excuse for late filing, and payment of costs. *Gowdey v. Rem Assocs.*, 176 Ga. App. 83, 335 S.E.2d 309 (1985).

**To open default requires factual information showing meritorious defense.** — Trial court did not err in refusing to set aside a default judgment that was entered against defendant client in plaintiff law firm's suit to collect the balance owed for legal services that were rendered to the client, as the conclusory affidavit of the client's counsel in which the counsel made a general denial of the client's indebtedness to the law firm was insufficient to qualify as a showing of a meritorious defense for purposes of opening the default under O.C.G.A. § 9-11-55(b); factual information showing a meritorious defense was required. *Sprewell v. Thomas & Hutson*, 260 Ga. App. 312, 581 S.E.2d 322 (2003).

Trial court erred in granting a health service's motion to open a default taken against it when it failed to file an answer in a timely manner after a bankruptcy stay was



modified, allowing the action against the service to proceed, as the service failed to set forth a meritorious defense; the service's reference to medical records was not sufficient to set forth the "essential elements" of a meritorious defense for purposes of opening the default under O.C.G.A. § 9-11-55(b). *Lucas v. Integrated Health Servs. of Lester, Inc.*, 268 Ga. App. 306, 601 S.E.2d 701 (2004).

**Discretion to open default to be exercised in accordance with law.** — Although motion to open a default judgment is addressed to the sound discretion of the trial judge, such discretion must always be exercised in accordance with the law. *Godfrey v. Home Stores, Inc.*, 101 Ga. App. 269, 114 S.E.2d 202 (1960) (decided under former Code 1933, §§ 110-401 and 110-404).

Trial court erred in denying a motion to open a default judgment because the movant made a proper showing of a proper case for reopening the default by making a showing under oath through the filing of the affidavit of one of its directors setting out both the reasons for the default and the company's meritorious defense, offering to plead immediately, attaching a copy of its proposed answer to the motion to open the default, tendering court costs, announcing itself ready for trial, and raising a meritorious defense by showing that if relief from default was granted, the outcome of the suit could be different from the result if the default stood; accordingly, it was then up to the trial court to exercise its discretion in opening the default. *Boggs Rural Life Ctr., Inc. v. IOS Capital, Inc.*, 255 Ga. App. 847, 567 S.E.2d 94 (2002).

Trial court properly exercised its judgment and discretion in granting the seller's motion to open the seller's default where the seller argued that at the hearing on seller's motion to open default, the seller offered an adequate explanation for the delay. *MacDonald v. Harris*, 265 Ga. App. 131, 593 S.E.2d 32 (2003).

**Judge may not act arbitrarily.** — While trial judge is given broad discretion, this does not mean that the judge may act arbitrarily, but that the judge must exercise a sound and legal discretion; the judge may not open a default capriciously or for fanciful or insufficient reasons. *McMurria Motor Co. v. Bishop*, 86 Ga. App. 750, 72 S.E.2d 469

(1952); *Davison-Paxon Co. v. Burkart*, 92 Ga. App. 80, 88 S.E.2d 39 (1955); *Haynes v. Smith*, 99 Ga. App. 433, 108 S.E.2d 772 (1959); *Swain v. Harris*, 101 Ga. App. 263, 113 S.E.2d 467 (1960); *Snow v. Conley*, 113 Ga. App. 486, 148 S.E.2d 484 (1966) (decided under former Code 1933, § 110-404).

**Court's discretion not disturbed absent manifest abuse.** — Unless discretion of judge is manifestly abused, it will not be disturbed. *McCray v. Empire Inv. Co.*, 49 Ga. App. 117, 174 S.E. 219 (1934) (decided under former Code 1910, §§ 5654 to 5656).

Discretion of trial judge in opening default and permitting defendant to plead will not be interfered with by reviewing court, unless manifestly abused, to plaintiff's injury. *Bradley v. Henderson*, 56 Ga. App. 488, 193 S.E. 79 (1937) (decided under former Code 1933, § 110-404).

It is discretionary with the trial court to permit default judgment to be opened after 15 days but before final judgment, but such discretion must be exercised in accordance with law. *Wallis v. McMurray*, 91 Ga. App. 549, 86 S.E.2d 529 (1955) (decided under former Code 1933, § 110-404).

Discretion of trial judge in opening default judgment and permitting defendant to plead will not be interfered with unless manifestly abused, to plaintiff's injury. *Haynes v. Smith*, 99 Ga. App. 433, 108 S.E.2d 772 (1959); *Strickland v. Galloway*, 111 Ga. App. 683, 143 S.E.2d 3 (1965) (decided under former Code 1933, § 110-404).

Opening default judgment is a matter resting within the sound discretion of the trial court and the exercise of that discretion will not be disturbed absent a showing of abuse. *Howard v. Technosystems Consol. Corp.*, 244 Ga. App. 767, 536 S.E.2d 753 (2000).

**The sole function of an appellate court reviewing a trial court's grant of a motion to open default** is to determine whether all the conditions set forth in O.C.G.A. § 9-11-55 have been met and, if so, whether the trial court abused its discretion based on the facts peculiar to each case. *Majestic Homes, Inc. v. Sierra Dev. Corp.*, 211 Ga. App. 223, 438 S.E.2d 686 (1993).

**Discretion of court to open default is greater before final judgment than after.** *Strickland v. Galloway*, 111 Ga. App. 683, 143 S.E.2d 3 (1965) (decided under former

**Opening Default (Cont'd)**  
**1. In General (Cont'd)**

Code 1933, § 110-404).

**Extent of judicial discretion.** — Discretion of trial court to open default is greater before final judgment than after, and after judgment this discretion applies only to judgments entered within the same term of court. *Haynes v. Smith*, 99 Ga. App. 433, 108 S.E.2d 772 (1959); *R.H. Macey & Co. v. Chancey*, 116 Ga. App. 511, 157 S.E.2d 758 (1967) (decided under former Code 1933, § 110-404).

**Compliance with subsection (b) mandatory.** — Generally, the opening of a default judgment rests within the sound discretion of the trial court. However, compliance with the four conditions stated in subsection (b) of O.C.G.A. § 9-11-55 is a condition precedent; in its absence, the trial judge has no discretion to open the default. *C.W. Matthews Contracting Co. v. Walker*, 197 Ga. App. 345, 398 S.E.2d 297 (1990).

Where the defendant failed to satisfy the requisite statutory grounds of “providential cause,” “excusable neglect,” or a “proper case” necessary to open a default, the trial court properly refused to open it. *Tauber v. Community Ctrs. Two*, 235 Ga. App. 705, 509 S.E.2d 662 (1998); *Winn-Dixie Charlotte, Inc. v. Brunner Cos. Income Properties Ltd. Partnership*, 245 Ga. App. 672, 538 S.E.2d 152 (2000).

**Opening default after final judgment.** — Former section relating to opening of defaults was not applicable where final judgment had been rendered adverse to movant. *Cravey v. Citizens & S. Nat'l Bank*, 110 Ga. App. 284, 138 S.E.2d 321 (1964) (decided under former Code 1933, § 110-404).

Former section relating to opening of defaults was not applicable where final judgment had been rendered before motion to open default and vacate judgment was filed. *Rhonehouse v. Jetspra, Inc.*, 115 Ga. App. 129, 153 S.E.2d 570 (1967) (decided under former Code 1933, § 110-404).

Former section relating to opening of defaults had no application to motion to set aside final judgment rendered after default. *R.H. Macey & Co. v. Chancey*, 116 Ga. App. 511, 157 S.E.2d 758 (1967) (decided under former Code 1933, § 110-404).

Trial court has no discretion to allow a

default to be opened for excusable neglect after final judgment. *Cryomedics, Inc. v. Smith*, 180 Ga. App. 336, 349 S.E.2d 223 (1986).

**Plenary control of court over orders and judgments during term at which they are rendered** extends to judgment of “in default.” *East Side Lumber & Coal Co. v. Barfield*, 193 Ga. 273, 18 S.E.2d 492 (1942) (decided under former Code 1933, §§ 110-401, 110-402 and 110-404).

**Setting aside of default judgment held abuse of discretion.** — Where defendant's sole reason for not filing pleadings on time was fact that “February term” appeared on the back of the petition and process and the defendant thought the defendant had until then to take necessary action, the trial judge abused the judge's discretion in setting aside final default judgment. *R.H. Macey & Co. v. Chancey*, 116 Ga. App. 511, 157 S.E.2d 758 (1967) (decided under former Code 1933, § 110-404).

Trial court erred in setting aside a default against an insured on the ground that the insured mistakenly believed that the insurer was providing a defense; the insured did not show that the insured successfully transmitted the complaint to the insurer, who denied that it received a faxed complaint, and the insured did nothing to ensure that the complaint was received by the insurance company. *Wright v. Mann*, 271 Ga. App. 832, 611 S.E.2d 118 (2005).

**Setting aside of vacation of default judgment during subsequent term improper.** — Judgment entered during appearance term, vacating previous judgment “in default” and permitting defendant to plead, may not be set aside at subsequent trial term and defendant again be adjudged in default, merely because it was entered of court's motion and without application of defendant, or because court in so vacating previous entry of default acted upon mistaken opinion that plaintiff did not oppose such action. *East Side Lumber & Coal Co. v. Barfield*, 193 Ga. 273, 18 S.E.2d 492 (1942) (decided under former Code 1933, §§ 110-401, 110-402 and 110-404).

**Rule as to opening up default judgments does not apply to garnishment proceeding.** *General Fin. Corp. v. Kelsey*, 106 Ga. App. 108, 126 S.E.2d 261 (1962) (decided under former Code 1933, § 110-404).



**Proper case must be made for default to be opened.** — Right of judge to exercise discretionary power to open default does not arise until after the judge determines, from the facts shown under oath, that a proper case has been made for the default to be opened. *Metropolitan Life Ins. Co. v. Scarboro*, 42 Ga. App. 423, 156 S.E. 726 (1930) (decided under former Code 1910, § 5656).

**No discretion of court to open default.** — Since plaintiff filed a response to defendant's motion for a default judgment, but did not move to open the default, let alone satisfy the four conditions required for opening default, the trial court correctly ruled that it did not have discretion to open the default. *Jesson v. GCH & Assocs., Inc.*, 248 Ga. App. 97, 545 S.E.2d 645 (2001).

**Where motion to reopen default shows no sound and legal reason** for doing so, it is not a matter for exercise of discretion, but a matter of law that defendant's motion should not prevail. *Davidson-Paxon Co. v. Burkart*, 92 Ga. App. 80, 88 S.E.2d 39 (1955); *Snow v. Conley*, 113 Ga. App. 486, 148 S.E.2d 484 (1966) (decided under former Code 1933, § 110-404).

**"Excusable neglect" refers to reasonable excuse** for failing to answer, as distinguished from willful disregard of the process of the court. *Georgia Farm Bldgs., Inc. v. Willard*, 170 Ga. App. 327, 317 S.E.2d 229, *aff'd*, 253 Ga. 649, 325 S.E.2d 591 (1984); *Mars, Inc. v. Moore*, 207 Ga. App. 912, 429 S.E.2d 299 (1993).

Failure to make out "an extremely good case" for excusable neglect is not the correct standard under subsection (b) of O.C.G.A. § 9-11-55, but rather, excusable neglect refers to a reasonable excuse for failing to answer. *Patel v. Gupta*, 234 Ga. App. 441, 507 S.E.2d 763 (1998).

**Excusable neglect.** — Where the irregular recording of the return of service and the disappearance of the complaint, both of which occurred through no fault of appellant or appellant's attorney, were factors in the delay in responding to the complaint and in turning over the complaint to the employer, appellant did as the appellant was expected to do; contemporaneously with this case, a second case was filed against appellant by another victim involving the same accident and after the appellant simi-

larly turned over the pleadings to the appellant's employer, the documents were sent on to the insurer and a defense was provided, the evidence demanded a finding of excusable neglect. *Spikes v. Holloway*, 212 Ga. App. 653, 442 S.E.2d 471 (1994).

Defendant did not establish excusable neglect based on defendant's claim that the defendant gave the complaint to the defendant's partner for delivery to the partnership's insurance agent, since defendant did not speak with the agent afterwards or receive assurances that the agent was proceeding with the defense. *Follmer v. Perry*, 229 Ga. App. 257, 493 S.E.2d 631 (1997).

Because of the many methods which now exist for communicating and transmitting documents, exclusive reliance on the postal service for communicating the existence of a legal complaint between client and attorney is insufficient to show providential cause or excusable neglect. *Ellis v. Five Star Dodge, Inc.*, 242 Ga. App. 474, 529 S.E.2d 904 (2000).

In an action against the state, the trial court did not abuse its discretion in refusing to open default on the basis of excusable neglect where it was shown that a process server hand-delivered the summons and complaint to an attorney in the Governor's Office of Executive Counsel on the same day the complaint was filed and, due to miscommunications between the Executive Counsel and the State Law Department, the officer responsible for responding to the complaint mistakenly believed that it had not been properly served and, based upon such belief, decided not to answer the complaint. *Azarat Mktg. Group v. Georgia Dep't of Admin. Affairs*, 245 Ga. App. 256, 537 S.E.2d 99 (2000).

The trial court did not abuse its discretion in finding that one of the grounds for opening default, excusable neglect, was present since: (1) one defendant sent the plaintiff a check for "final payment" under the contract at issue; (2) the plaintiff accepted and deposited this check; (3) the same defendant, on behalf of the other defendants, forwarded proof of payment to the trial court with a request to remove the plaintiff's materialman's lien; and (4) afterward, the defendants reasonably believed they had settled the case and that no further action on their parts was necessary. *Bridges v. Mann*, 247 Ga. App. 730, 544 S.E.2d 755 (2001).



**Opening Default (Cont'd)****1. In General (Cont'd)**

Where more than 16 months passed between service of discovery requests on defendants and the trial court's order striking their responsive pleadings and an additional 25 months passed before they moved to open default, even though they provided evidence that one defendant suffered from a disability and the other was preoccupied with the disabled defendant's care, these circumstances did not excuse such a lengthy period of inattention to the litigation. *Carter v. Ravenwood Dev. Co.*, 249 Ga. App. 603, 549 S.E.2d 402 (2001).

Trial court did not err in granting the alleged wrongdoer's motion for reconsideration of entry of default judgment and in ordering that the default judgment be reopened; the alleged wrongdoer was understandably confused when the alleged wrongdoer was served with the same lawsuit twice, especially since the first process server posed as a person with ties to an insurance company, and thus excusable neglect existed for the failure to timely file a response to the first process after the alleged wrongdoer was served with while he did file a timely response to the second process with which the alleged wrongdoer was served. *Gilliam v. Love*, 275 Ga. App. 687, 621 S.E.2d 805 (2005).

**Trial court acted within its discretion in finding that failure to answer complaint in medical malpractice suit was not excusable neglect for purposes of O.C.G.A. § 9-11-55(b)**, because the failure of the doctor's employer to timely forward the complaint and amended complaint to an insurer was imputable to the doctor. *McBee v. Benjamin*, Ga. App. , S.E.2d , 2005 Ga. App. LEXIS 162 (Feb. 23, 2005).

**Payment of costs is mandatory condition precedent to opening default.** See *Minnesota Mut. Life Ins. Co. v. Love*, 120 Ga. App. 502, 171 S.E.2d 361 (1969); *White Plains Carpet v. United States Fid. & Guar. Co.*, 130 Ga. App. 158, 202 S.E.2d 558 (1973); *Hazzard v. Phillips*, 249 Ga. 24, 287 S.E.2d 191 (1982); *Davis v. Southern Exposition Mgt. Co.*, 232 Ga. App. 773, 503 S.E.2d 649 (1998).

A trial court is authorized to grant a motion to open default judgment so long as

movant has paid costs prior to grant of said motion. *Copeland v. Carter*, 247 Ga. 542, 277 S.E.2d 500 (1981); *Dennis v. National Bank*, 182 Ga. App. 634, 356 S.E.2d 563 (1987).

**Motion to open not timely filed.** — Trial court did not err in denying a motion to open default and by failing to find that a proper case had been made for the default to be opened where defendant moved to open the default more than four months after the deadline for filing the answer had passed, and the defendant made no showing under oath in connection therewith and simply offered to pay court costs. *Evers v. Money Masters, Inc.*, 203 Ga. App. 546, 417 S.E.2d 160 (1992).

**Right to review of opening of default 153 days after service.** — Where defendant obtains an order of trial court allowing opening of default 153 days after service of summons and complaint, there is no requirement that plaintiff, in order to preserve right to review, move to set aside such order or seek to take an immediate appeal with a certificate of review. *Cate v. Harrell*, 128 Ga. App. 219, 196 S.E.2d 155 (1973).

**Default not to be opened ex parte.** — Nothing in this section provides that a default may be opened by an ex parte order, nor should it be done. *Livesay v. King*, 129 Ga. App. 751, 201 S.E.2d 178 (1973) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-55).

**Hearing on opening of default contemplated.** — While it is not specifically provided that a hearing must be held on application for opening a default, language of this section indicates that a hearing is contemplated. *Livesay v. King*, 129 Ga. App. 751, 201 S.E.2d 178 (1973) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-55).

**Notice and opportunity to object required.** — One who moves court to change the status of a pending matter, such as the opening of a default in order that defendant may plead, should serve the opposite party with a copy of the motion and of a rule nisi which the court should enter thereon, thus affording the opposite party a fair opportunity to object or to defend against the proposed action. *Livesay v. King*, 129 Ga. App. 751, 201 S.E.2d 178 (1973).

**Relief against penalties for lack of punctuality.** — While the law makes requirements of punctuality in pleadings, it also usually makes provision for relieving against penal-

ties imposed for lack of this virtue, when interests of truth and justice require it. *Clements v. United Equity Corp.*, 125 Ga. App. 711, 188 S.E.2d 923 (1972).

**Specific reservation of issue of damages.**

— The trial court's order directing the entry of a judgment against defendant pursuant to O.C.G.A. § 9-11-54(b) does not constitute a "final" judgment which would preclude the application of the liberal criteria set forth in subsection (b) of O.C.G.A. § 9-11-55 for opening default where the trial court's order specifically reserves the issue of damages for later determination. *Cryomedics, Inc. v. Smith*, 180 Ga. App. 336, 349 S.E.2d 223 (1986); *Rogers v. Coronet Ins. Co.*, 206 Ga. App. 46, 424 S.E.2d 338 (1992); *Rapid Taxi Co. v. Broughton*, 244 Ga. App. 427, 535 S.E.2d 780 (2000).

**Denial of request to open default not error.** — See *Barone v. McRae & Holloway*, 179 Ga. App. 812, 348 S.E.2d 320 (1986); *Jim Walter Homes, Inc. v. Roberts*, 196 Ga. App. 618, 396 S.E.2d 787 (1990); *Ryles v. First Oglethorpe Co.*, 213 Ga. App. 327, 444 S.E.2d 578 (1994); *Billy Cain Ford Lincoln Mercury, Inc. v. Kaminski*, 230 Ga. App. 598, 496 S.E.2d 521 (1998); *K-Mart Corp. v. Hackett*, 237 Ga. App. 127, 514 S.E.2d 884 (1999).

Because defendant presented no excuse for late filing and payment of costs, and defendant's counsel had actual notice of the pendency of the suit 21 days before the answer was due, the trial court did not abuse its discretion in refusing to open the default judgment. *Atlanta Medical Accounting Corp. v. Financial Software, Inc.*, 227 Ga. App. 311, 489 S.E.2d 93 (1997).

Trial court could determine whether a proper case was made for the default to be opened; the trial court rejected the argument that the guarantor's mistaken belief that a timely, proper answer on behalf of all defendants had been filed amounted to excusable neglect or presented a proper case for opening default. *Associated Doctors of Warner Robins, Inc. v. U.S. Foodservice of Atlanta, Inc.*, 250 Ga. App. 878, 553 S.E.2d 310 (2001).

Trial court did not abuse its discretion in denying a doctor's motion to open a default as the doctor was not justified in relying on a medical corporation to forward a medical malpractice complaint to the insurer after

the entry of a default against the doctor; the doctor did not contact the insurer, and the doctor failed to file a motion to open the default for nearly a month. *Mcbee v. Benjamin*, Ga. App. , S.E.2d , 2005 Ga. App. LEXIS 162 (Feb. 23, 2005).

Deputy sheriff's service of a wrongful foreclosure complaint on a mortgagee's local branch manager at a branch office, rather than on the designated registered agent for service, was proper service pursuant to O.C.G.A. §§ 9-11-4 and 14-2-1510(d), and the trial court properly denied the mortgagee's motion to open a default pursuant to O.C.G.A. § 9-11-55(b) based on its claim that there was no jurisdiction due to improper service; the deputy's testimony that the manager indicated that the manager was authorized to accept service and that the manager did in fact accept the papers was entitled to a presumption in favor of the return of service. *GMAC Mortg. Corp. v. Bongiorno*, 277 Ga. App. 328, 626 S.E.2d 536 (2006).

**Effect of agreement to extend time for filing answer and late filing.** — Trial court erred in opening a default, where counsel made an agreement to extend the time to file the answer, because the time for filing the answer was not extended as provided by law and the answer was not filed within 15 days of the default; furthermore, the defendant's answer was not made or verified under oath, as required by O.C.G.A. § 9-11-55(b) for opening a default. *Wilcher v. Smith*, 256 Ga. App. 427, 568 S.E.2d 589 (2002).

**Default held properly opened.** See *Donalson v. Coca-Cola Co.*, 164 Ga. App. 712, 298 S.E.2d 25 (1982); *Perkins Masonry Contractors, Inc. v. Housing Auth.*, 184 Ga. App. 856, 363 S.E.2d 164 (1987); *Ford v. Saint Francis Hosp.*, 227 Ga. App. 823, 490 S.E.2d 415 (1997).

Where a bank was sued by a homeowners' association for fees and assessments imposed on lots which the bank foreclosed on, and the bank's default was entered, the bank demonstrated a "proper case" for opening the default, under O.C.G.A. § 9-11-55(b), because it had acquired recorded title to the lots to secure a debt before the covenants imposing the challenged fees and assessments were recorded, so it set up a meritorious defense calling for a different result



**Opening Default (Cont'd)**  
**1. In General (Cont'd)**

from that which would obtain if the default judgment was allowed to stand. *Legacy Hills Residential Ass'n v. Colonial Bank*, 255 Ga. App. 144, 564 S.E.2d 550 (2002).

Trial court did not err in permitting corporate officer of two companies in receivership to answer the investors' complaint one day late as the officer was understandably confused by the several lawsuits filed against the officer and all of the materials necessary for compliance with the statute had been filed by the officer. *Albee v. Krasnoff*, 255 Ga. App. 738, 566 S.E.2d 455 (2002).

After a medical company established a meritorious defense based on excusable neglect, showed that the outcome of a suit might be different, and moved to open a default no more than two weeks late, the trial court did not abuse its discretion in opening the default pursuant to O.C.G.A. § 9-11-55(b). *Henderson v. Quadramed Corp.*, 260 Ga. App. 680, 580 S.E.2d 542 (2003).

Trial court did not err in setting aside the default judgment and granting summary judgment to the driver based upon expiration of the two-year statute of limitations for personal injury claims as the driver paid all court costs, announced ready for trial, offered a meritorious defense (the statute of limitation) in the driver's motion and verified answer, and offered a showing of providential cause or excusable neglect under oath. *Griffin v. Rutland*, 259 Ga. App. 846, 578 S.E.2d 540 (2003).

**Harmful error required prior to open default.** — While it was clear that the doctor satisfied the conditions of O.C.G.A. § 9-11-55 for a motion to open a prejudgment default, and while the doctor's affidavit created an issue as to whether the doctor was personally served with the patient's complaint, the trial court did not abuse its discretion in denying the motion to set aside the default judgment, as the doctor did not show harmful error. *Collier v. Cawthon*, 256 Ga. App. 825, 570 S.E.2d 53 (2002).

**Where defendant's claim much larger than plaintiff's, court authorized to open default.** — Trial court was authorized to open the default, notwithstanding defendant's failure to set forth a meritorious defense "under

oath", where the complaint dealt on its face with only a relatively small indebtedness, while the default affected the defendant's right to assert a much larger claim which the defendant reasonably viewed as being independent of the claim sued upon. *Ragan v. Smith*, 188 Ga. App. 770, 374 S.E.2d 559 (1988).

**Acquiescence in failure to pay costs.** — Defendant's acquiescence in vacation and opening of default judgment precluded appellate review of claim that required payment of costs had not been made. *Robinson v. Moonraker Assocs.*, 205 Ga. App. 597, 423 S.E.2d 44 (1992).

**Belief that complaint already answered.** — Since defendants reasonably believed that they already had answered the same complaint, the trial court was authorized to conclude that their failure to file a timely answer was not a wilful disregard of all court process. *Colonial Penn Life Ins. Co. v. Market Planners Ins. Agency, Inc.*, 209 Ga. App. 562, 434 S.E.2d 124 (1993).

**Belief that insurer was handling.** — Trial court did not abuse its discretion in opening default in a negligence action against a physician and others where the physician had forwarded the pleadings to an insurer and the insurer misplaced the documents; defendants had reason to believe that the insurer was defending the suit, there was no prejudice to the plaintiffs in opening the default, and the defendants pled what appeared to be a meritorious defense. *Shortnacy v. North Atl. Internal Med., P.C.*, 252 Ga. App. 321, 556 S.E.2d 209 (2001).

**Refusal by clerk of proffer of costs.** — Where the defendant's attorney attempted to pay costs before the hearing, but the clerk refused to accept the proffered check or cash pursuant to instructions from the trial court, the trial court did not err in finding that costs were paid as required by the statute. *SunTrust Bank v. Perry*, 233 Ga. App. 701, 505 S.E.2d 230 (1998).

**Circumstances indicated meritorious defense.** — See *Muscogee Realty Dev. Corp. v. Jefferson Co.*, 252 Ga. 400, 314 S.E.2d 199 (1984); *Berkite v. Bill Heard Chevrolet Co.*, 239 Ga. App. 791, 522 S.E.2d 246 (1999).

**Meritorious defense must be shown under oath.** — The trial court lacked discretion to open a default judgment since the meritorious defense set forth in the answer was not



made under oath as the purported verification of the answer did not contain the signature of a notary or any other indication that it was made under oath. *SunTrust Bank v. Perry*, 233 Ga. App. 701, 505 S.E.2d 230 (1998).

**No requirement of showing complete defeat of plaintiff's claim.** — Requirement of O.C.G.A. § 9-11-55(b) to set up a meritorious defense in order to open a default judgment did not require the defendant to show that it would completely defeat the plaintiff's claim. *Mantooth v. Am. Nat'l Red Cross*, 253 Ga. App. 587, 569 S.E.2d 242 (2002), *aff'd*, 276 Ga. 270, 578 S.E.2d 106 (2003).

**Effect of setting aside of default judgment.** — Once default judgment is set aside, case returns to the posture it occupied prior to the entry of the default judgment, which posture is usually that of being in default. *P.H.L. Dev. Corp. v. Smith*, 174 Ga. App. 328, 329 S.E.2d 545 (1985).

**No excusable neglect where defendant had notice even before service.** — Where defense counsel had notice before a defendant was served with the complaint that plaintiff had filed an action seeking declaratory relief, then the defendant did not show excusable neglect for failure to respond, although the defendant stated that the defendant suffered memory loss as a result of the accident which was the subject of the suit, counsel attempted to verify service with the clerk's office, and counsel suggested that there may have been some miscommunication between the defendant and counsel's office. *Coleman v. Superior Ins. Co.*, 204 Ga. App. 78, 418 S.E.2d 390 (1992).

## 2. As Matter of Right

**Defendant is allowed 15 days as a matter of right to open default,** upon payment of costs, and thereafter if case is still in default plaintiff is entitled to judgment on the pleadings without trial, unless action is ex delicto or involves unliquidated damages. *Lowrance v. Bank of LaFayette*, 115 Ga. App. 788, 156 S.E.2d 158 (1967) (decided under former Code 1933, § 110-401).

**Prerequisite that costs are paid.** — Right to open automatic default within 15 day period is expressly conditioned upon payment of costs. *Hoard v. Wiley*, 113 Ga. App. 328, 147 S.E.2d 782 (1966) (decided under

former Code 1933, § 110-401).

**Right to open default judgment within 15 days upon payment of costs is absolute;** any judgment entered prior thereto is premature, and must be set aside where proper motion is made and costs paid within 15-day period. *Parker v. Branan*, 108 Ga. App. 229, 132 S.E.2d 556 (1963) (decided under former Code 1933, § 110-401).

**Plaintiff is not entitled to judgment by default until expiration of 15 day period** during which defendant may, as a matter of right, open default by paying accrued costs and filing a defense to the action. *Potts v. Smith Grain Co.*, 99 Ga. App. 270, 108 S.E.2d 285 (1959) (decided under former Code 1933, § 110-401).

**Court has no discretion or jurisdiction to decide whether defendant may file defensive pleadings within 15-day period,** except that court, in exercise of inherent power, would be the arbiter in case of dispute as to whether or not costs had been paid. *Whitsett v. Hester-Bowman Enters., Inc.*, 94 Ga. App. 78, 93 S.E.2d 788 (1956) (decided under former Code 1933, §§ 110-401 and 110-404).

**Right of foreign corporation to opening of default within 45 days from service on Secretary of State.** — Where defendant foreign corporation filed answer and paid accrued court costs within 45 days from time of receipt of copy of petition in office of Secretary of State, default against it could be opened as a matter of right. *Avis, Inc. v. Graham*, 217 Ga. 330, 122 S.E.2d 245 (1961) (decided under former Code 1933, § 110-401).

**Applicability of subsection (a) to cases where no judgment entered.** — Provisions of subsection (a) of this section as to opening default on payment of costs and filing of defensive pleadings relate to those cases where no judgment has been entered. *Hill v. Hill*, 234 Ga. 836, 218 S.E.2d 619 (1975) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-55).

**No right to open default where costs not paid.** — Where it appears from the record that defendant has not paid costs, the defendant is not entitled to open default as a matter of right. *Hines v. Wingo*, 120 Ga. App. 614, 171 S.E.2d 905 (1969).

Where an appellant did not pay the costs during the 15-day grace period, the filing of the appellant's answer and counterclaim did

**Opening Default (Cont'd)**  
**2. As Matter of Right (Cont'd)**

not alone open the default as a matter of right. *Hazzard v. Phillips*, 249 Ga. 24, 287 S.E.2d 191 (1982).

**Mere fact that plaintiff will not be prejudiced not justification.** — Although the discretion of the trial court in opening a default and permitting defendant to plead will not be interfered with by the appellate courts unless manifestly abused, to the injury of the plaintiff, the Court of Appeals will not convert this principle to a right to have default opened unless prejudice to plaintiff is shown. *Barone v. McRae & Holloway*, 179 Ga. App. 812, 348 S.E.2d 320 (1986).

**3. At Any Time Before Judgment**

**Subsection (b) of O.C.G.A. § 9-11-55 should be given liberal construction**, in the promotion of justice and the establishment of the truth. *Alex v. Parkway-Boulevard Corp.*, 157 Ga. App. 269, 277 S.E.2d 276 (1981).

The rule permitting opening of default is remedial in nature and should be liberally applied, for default judgment is a drastic sanction that should be invoked only in extreme situations. Whenever possible cases should be decided on their merits for default judgment is not favored in law. Generally, a default should be set aside where the defendant acts with reasonable promptness and alleges a meritorious defense. *Whatley v. Bank S.*, 185 Ga. App. 896, 366 S.E.2d 182, cert. denied, 185 Ga. App. 911, 366 S.E.2d 182 (1988).

**Purpose of subsection (b) of this section** is to furnish relief when there was an understandable misunderstanding. *Cobb County Fair Ass'n v. Boyle*, 143 Ga. App. 754, 240 S.E.2d 136 (1977); *American Erectors, Inc. v. Hanie*, 157 Ga. App. 687, 278 S.E.2d 196 (1981) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-55).

**Subsection (b) of this section conveys very ample powers** as to opening defaults; not for only providential cause, which is broad, and excusable neglect, which is still broader, but finally, as if reaching out to take in every conceivable case where injustice might result if the default were not opened, where the judge from all the facts determines that a proper case has been made. *Houston v. Lowes of Savannah, Inc.*, 136 Ga. App. 781,

222 S.E.2d 209 (1975) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-55).

**Improper if any of conditions precedent not met.** — Generally, whether the trial court opens a default is a matter resting within the sound discretion of the trial court, but for the relief to be granted, subsection (b) of O.C.G.A. § 9-11-55 requires that there must be a motion, a meritorious defense, a legal excuse for late filing, and payment of costs. Where defendant presents no excuse except failure to retain an attorney, and no meritorious defense other than a general denial and for all the record shows, the defendant has not paid costs at any time, it is obvious that at least one of the several conditions precedent to opening the default has not been met; thus, the trial court has no exercisable discretion and errs in opening the default and allowing the defendant to defend against the complaint. *Millholland v. Stewart*, 166 Ga. App. 431, 304 S.E.2d 533 (1983).

Under subsection (b) of O.C.G.A. § 9-11-55, a prejudgment default may be opened on one of three grounds if four conditions are met. The three grounds are: (1) providential cause, (2) excusable neglect, and (3) proper case; the four conditions are: (1) showing made under oath, (2) offer to plead instant, (3) announcement of ready to proceed with trial, and (4) setting up a meritorious defense. Compliance with the four conditions is a condition precedent; in its absence, the trial judge has no discretion to open the default. *Grayson & Hollingsworth, Inc. v. C. Henning Studios, Inc.*, 194 Ga. App. 531, 391 S.E.2d 8, cert. denied, 194 Ga. App. 911, 391 S.E.2d 8 (1990).

**Three grounds for opening default.** — Subsection (b) of this section provides three grounds for opening default: providential cause, excusable neglect, and where the judge from all the facts determines that a proper case has been made. *Houston v. Lowes of Savannah, Inc.*, 235 Ga. 201, 219 S.E.2d 115, answer conformed to, 136 Ga. App. 781, 222 S.E.2d 209 (1975) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-55).

Subsection (b) of this section provides three ways in which a default may be opened. *Cobb County Fair Ass'n v. Boyle*, 143 Ga. App. 754, 240 S.E.2d 136 (1977) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-55).



O.C.G.A. § 9-11-55 states three grounds upon which a trial court may open a default: providential cause, excusable neglect, and a proper case. The Supreme Court will affirm the trial court's decision to open default if the record sustains the decision under any of the three noted grounds. *Copeland v. Carter*, 247 Ga. 542, 277 S.E.2d 500 (1981).

Subsection (b) of O.C.G.A. § 9-11-55 allows a prejudgment default to be opened if there is a showing of any one of the following: (1) providential cause; (2) excusable neglect; and (3) a proper case. *Womack Indus., Inc. v. Tifton-Tift County Airport Auth.*, 199 Ga. App. 237, 404 S.E.2d 618 (1991).

**There is a difference between tests for opening default** under the first two grounds under subsection (b) of this section, i.e., providential cause and excusable neglect, and that of the third; the first two grounds have been narrowly defined in case law and do not allow exercise of the broad discretion of the third. *Clements v. United Equity Corp.*, 125 Ga. App. 711, 188 S.E.2d 923 (1972); *Lanier v. Foster*, 133 Ga. App. 149, 210 S.E.2d 326 (1974) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-55).

**"Excusable neglect" is defined** as neglect which might have been an act of a reasonably prudent person under the same circumstances. *Ezzard v. Morgan*, 118 Ga. App. 50, 162 S.E.2d 793 (1968); *Howell Enters., Inc. v. Ray*, 163 Ga. App. 68, 293 S.E.2d 24 (1982).

**Excusable neglect cannot be determined by any fixed rule** but rather must be determined by the facts of the case. This determination is within the sound discretion of the trial court and will not be disturbed by the appellate court absent abuse of discretion. *First Nat'l Ins. Co. of Am. v. Thain*, 107 Ga. App. 100, 129 S.E.2d 381 (1962) (decided under former Code 1933, § 110-404); *Dever v. Lee*, 188 Ga. App. 483, 373 S.E.2d 224, cert. denied, 188 Ga. App. 911, 373 S.E.2d 224 (1988).

"Excusable neglect" implies not simply any, but reasonable or excusable neglect as to, or occasioned by, some fact, or something that has or has not been done, of which the complaining party ought to have knowledge, and which, if the party had had such knowledge, might have prevented default. *First Nat'l Ins. Co. of Am. v. Thain*, 107 Ga. App. 100, 129 S.E.2d 381 (1962) (decided under

former Code 1933, § 110-404).

**Circumstances determine finding of excusable neglect.** — What constitutes "excusable neglect" depends upon the circumstances in each case. *Snow v. Conley*, 113 Ga. App. 486, 148 S.E.2d 484 (1966) (decided under former Code 1933, § 110-404).

**Term "excusable neglect" does not mean gross negligence.** *McMurria Motor Co. v. Bishop*, 86 Ga. App. 750, 72 S.E.2d 469 (1952); *Haynes v. Smith*, 99 Ga. App. 433, 108 S.E.2d 772 (1959); *First Nat'l Ins. Co. of Am. v. Thain*, 107 Ga. App. 100, 129 S.E.2d 381 (1962); *Snow v. Conley*, 113 Ga. App. 486, 148 S.E.2d 484 (1966) (decided under former Code 1933, § 110-404); *Ezzard v. Morgan*, 118 Ga. App. 50, 162 S.E.2d 793 (1968); *Sanders v. American Liberty Ins. Co.*, 225 Ga. 796, 171 S.E.2d 539 (1969), later appeal, 122 Ga. App. 407, 177 S.E.2d 176 (1970); *Cate v. Harrell*, 128 Ga. App. 219, 196 S.E.2d 155 (1973); *Early Co. v. Bristol Steel & Iron Works, Inc.*, 131 Ga. App. 775, 206 S.E.2d 612 (1974); *Cobb County Fair Ass'n v. Boyle*, 143 Ga. App. 754, 240 S.E.2d 136 (1977); *Hendricks v. Hubert*, 158 Ga. App. 371, 280 S.E.2d 396 (1981).

**Excusable neglect does not mean willful disregard of the process of the court**, but refers to cases where there is a reasonable excuse for failing to answer. *McMurria Motor Co. v. Bishop*, 86 Ga. App. 750, 72 S.E.2d 469 (1952); *Haynes v. Smith*, 99 Ga. App. 433, 108 S.E.2d 772 (1959); *First Nat'l Ins. Co. of Am. v. Thain*, 107 Ga. App. 100, 129 S.E.2d 381 (1962); *Snow v. Conley*, 113 Ga. App. 486, 148 S.E.2d 484 (1966) (decided under former Code 1933, § 110-404); *Ezzard v. Morgan*, 118 Ga. App. 50, 162 S.E.2d 793 (1968); *Sanders v. American Liberty Ins. Co.*, 225 Ga. 796, 171 S.E.2d 539 (1969), later appeal, 122 Ga. App. 407, 177 S.E.2d 176 (1970); *Cate v. Harrell*, 128 Ga. App. 219, 196 S.E.2d 155 (1973); *Early Co. v. Bristol Steel & Iron Works, Inc.*, 131 Ga. App. 775, 206 S.E.2d 612 (1974).

**When excusable neglect justifies opening.** — Default may be opened for excusable neglect, provided all other aspects of law are complied with as to opening a default. *Cobb County Fair Ass'n v. Boyle*, 143 Ga. App. 754, 240 S.E.2d 136 (1977).

**Parties are bound to take notice of time and place of trial** and of when their presence is required; even illiteracy does not excuse



**Opening Default (Cont'd)****3. At Any Time Before Judgment (Cont'd)**

one from using diligence to ascertain correctly the contents of a notice duly served. *Snow v. Conley*, 113 Ga. App. 486, 148 S.E.2d 484 (1966) (decided under former Code 1933, § 110-404).

**Failure to read and comply with process as gross negligence.** — It is error to grant motion to open default except for providential cause or excusable neglect; failure or even inability to read and comply with process is not a reasonable excuse, but constitutes gross negligence. *Hatcher v. Scarboro*, 113 Ga. App. 103, 147 S.E.2d 361 (1966) (decided under former Code 1933, § 110-404).

**Press of business as insufficient excuse.** — Press of business, even when accompanied by mistaken belief as to time when defensive pleadings may be filed, is no ground to open default. *Snow v. Conley*, 113 Ga. App. 486, 148 S.E.2d 484 (1966) (decided under former Code 1933, § 110-404).

**Excusable neglect was not shown** where defendant's failure to file its answer was a result of a mistake in the office of its attorney coupled with the attorney's busy trial schedule. *United States Xpress, Inc. v. W. Timothy Askey & Co.*, 194 Ga. App. 730, 391 S.E.2d 707 (1990).

A defendant's failure to timely forward the complaint and summons to the defendant's attorney due to a mix-up in the defendant's office does not constitute excusable neglect, providential cause, or a proper case for the opening of default under subsection (b) of O.C.G.A. § 9-11-55. *Pulliam v. Nichols*, 202 Ga. App. 95, 413 S.E.2d 215 (1991).

The failure of defendant's insurance agent to deliver the summons and complaint to the insurer and the failure of defendant to check on the suit were omissions which the trial court could find did not constitute excusable neglect. *Drug Emporium, Inc. v. Peaks*, 227 Ga. App. 121, 488 S.E.2d 500 (1997).

**"Proper case" defined.** — This section plainly gives a trial judge the discretion to open a default when the judge considers a proper case has been made, which is materially different from providential cause and excusable neglect. *Houston v. Lowes of Sa-*

*vannah, Inc.*, 136 Ga. App. 781, 222 S.E.2d 209 (1975) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-55).

"Excusable neglect" and "providential cause" are not required for "proper case" decision. To impose "excusable neglect" and "providential cause" on a "proper case" decision by the trial judge would be to excise by judicial surgery one-third of this section. *Houston v. Lowes of Savannah, Inc.*, 136 Ga. App. 781, 222 S.E.2d 209 (1975) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-55).

**Broader discretion contemplated under "proper case" ground.** — Exercise of broader discretion in opening default under the "proper case" ground than under the grounds of providential cause and excusable neglect constitutes the general policy of the law. *Broadaway v. Thompson*, 127 Ga. App. 600, 194 S.E.2d 342 (1972).

**"Proper case" language is coextensive.** — Language in this section "where the judge, from all the facts, shall determine that a proper case has been made for the default to be opened" is coextensive with other requirements contained in the section. *Kitchens v. Lowe*, 139 Ga. App. 526, 228 S.E.2d 923 (1976) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-55).

**Discretion of trial court to open default.** — While this section gives a judge broad discretion in opening default, it does not mean that a judge can act arbitrarily, but that a judge may exercise a sound and legal discretion; it does not give a judge authority to open a default capriciously or for fanciful or insufficient reasons. *Sanders v. American Liberty Ins. Co.*, 225 Ga. 796, 171 S.E.2d 539 (1969), later appeal, 122 Ga. App. 407, 177 S.E.2d 176 (1970); *Alex v. Parkway-Boulevard Corp.*, 157 Ga. App. 269, 277 S.E.2d 276 (1981) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-55).

Under subsection (b) of this section, at any time before final judgment the judge in the judge's discretion may open default where, from all the facts, the judge determines that a proper case has been made. *Clements v. United Equity Corp.*, 125 Ga. App. 711, 188 S.E.2d 923 (1972) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-55).

This section does not give a judge the authority to open default capriciously or for fanciful or insufficient reasons. *Cate v. Harrell*, 128 Ga. App. 219, 196 S.E.2d 155 (1973) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-55).

While this section gives a judge a broad

discretion, it does not mean that the judge can act arbitrarily, but that the judge may exercise sound and legal discretion. *Cate v. Harrell*, 128 Ga. App. 219, 196 S.E.2d 155 (1973) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-55).

Trial court has no authority to open default for reasons which fall short of a reasonable excuse for negligent failure to answer. *Early Co. v. Bristol Steel & Iron Works, Inc.*, 131 Ga. App. 775, 206 S.E.2d 612 (1974).

Trial court has discretion to open default, even absent showing of providential cause or excusable neglect. *Thomas v. McKibben*, 135 Ga. App. 886, 219 S.E.2d 621 (1975).

While subsection (b) of this section gives a judge broad discretion, it does not give a judge authority to open a default capriciously or for fanciful or insufficient reasons. *Thomas v. McKibben*, 135 Ga. App. 886, 219 S.E.2d 621 (1975) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-55).

Trial judge cannot just act willy-nilly and open default without exercise of any legal discretion whatever, giving as the judge's reason that a proper case has been made, when no case at all has actually been made, proper or otherwise. *Johnson v. Durrence*, 136 Ga. App. 439, 221 S.E.2d 652 (1975).

Whether or not the trial court opens a default is a matter resting within its sound discretion. *Taurus Prods., Inc. v. Maryland Sound Indus., Inc.*, 155 Ga. App. 147, 270 S.E.2d 337 (1980).

Even the broad "proper case" ground does not vest the trial court with discretion to open a default for reasons which fall short of a reasonable excuse for failure to answer. *First Union Nat'l Bank v. Floyd*, 198 Ga. App. 99, 400 S.E.2d 393 (1990), cert. denied, 198 Ga. App. 897, 400 S.E.2d 393 (1991).

**Discretion of trial court not to open default.** — Decision of the trial court not to open a default — like its decision to open a default — will not be interfered with unless the court's discretion is manifestly abused. *Daniel v. Causey*, 220 Ga. App. 589, 469 S.E.2d 839 (1996).

**Facts warranting exercise of discretion to be shown.** — While this section provides for opening of default by trial judge as a matter of discretion, and judge's discretion is greater before default judgment is entered than afterward, this discretion is a legal one, and in absence of a showing of facts upon which a finding of providential cause or excusable neglect could be made, it is gen-

erally an abuse of discretion to open default. *State Farm Mut. Auto. Ins. Co. v. Pritchett*, 124 Ga. App. 815, 186 S.E.2d 510 (1971) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-55).

Judge is required to exercise legal discretion in opening a default, and in order to do so, some facts must be proven which warrant exercise of legal discretion. *Johnson v. Durrence*, 136 Ga. App. 439, 221 S.E.2d 652 (1975).

**Discretion limited to original trial judge.**

— Generally, whether the trial court opens a default is a matter resting within the sound discretion of the court, but usually the case rests in the bosom of the trial judge who originally heard the case and entered the order. To allow a losing party to bring before a different judge a renewed motion and dispute a ruling on a motion already heard and denied, after the time for appeal has passed, makes a mockery of the principle of *res judicata* and wholly disregards the rules of appellate procedure. It allows full sway to a practice that courts abhor, the practice of "judge shopping," seeking to find a judge who is more responsive to arguments than the last. *Sears v. Citizens Exch. Bank*, 166 Ga. App. 840, 305 S.E.2d 609 (1983).

**Absence of deliberate failure to obey as prerequisite.** — To open default there must be an absence of deliberate and intentional failure to obey process of the court. *Cate v. Harrell*, 128 Ga. App. 219, 196 S.E.2d 155 (1973).

**One who moves to open default must allege and prove some reason good in law for one's failure to make defense at time one was required by law to present it.** *Minnesota Mut. Life Ins. Co. v. Love*, 120 Ga. App. 502, 171 S.E.2d 361 (1969).

**Refusal to open default proper where affidavit states no grounds therefor.** — When counsel stipulates and agrees that answer be withdrawn and dismissed, case automatically becomes in default, and motion to open default based upon affidavit which states no grounds therefor may be overruled. *Electro-Kinetics Corp. v. Wilson*, 122 Ga. App. 171, 176 S.E.2d 604 (1970).

**Conditions precedent to opening default.** — This section requires that any showing to open a default shall be made under oath, set up a meritorious defense, offer to plead *instantly*, and announce ready to proceed with trial, and where these conditions prece-



**Opening Default (Cont'd)****3. At Any Time Before Judgment (Cont'd)**

dent are not met, the trial judge has no discretion in the matter. *Georgia Hwy. Express Co. v. Do-All Chem. Co.*, 118 Ga. App. 736, 165 S.E.2d 429 (1968) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-55).

Having a defense to an action is not in itself a ground to opening default; for this relief to be granted, there must be a motion, a meritorious defense, a legal excuse for nonappearance, and payment of costs. *B-X Corp v. Fulton Plumbing Co.*, 140 Ga. App. 131, 230 S.E.2d 331 (1976).

For request to open default to be granted, there must be a motion, a meritorious defense, a legal excuse for late filing, and payment of costs. *Taurus Prods., Inc. v. Maryland Sound Indus., Inc.*, 155 Ga. App. 147, 270 S.E.2d 337 (1980).

**Failure to show meritorious defense is alone fatal to motion to open default under subsection (b) of this section;** this requirement is a condition precedent, and in its absence, the trial judge had no discretion to open default. *Coleman v. Dairyland Ins. Co.*, 130 Ga. App. 228, 202 S.E.2d 698 (1973); *Town of Thunderbolt v. River Crossing Apts., Ltd.*, 189 Ga. App. 607, 377 S.E.2d 12, cert. denied, 189 Ga. App. 913, 377 S.E.2d 12 (1988); *Forrister v. Manis Lumber Co.*, 232 Ga. App. 370, 501 S.E.2d 606 (1998) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-55).

**Conclusory statement of meritorious defense inadequate.** — Facts showing a meritorious defense must be set forth, and a mere statement that the party “has a good and meritorious defense” is inadequate. *Coleman v. Dairyland Ins. Co.*, 130 Ga. App. 228, 202 S.E.2d 698 (1973).

**Refusal to open default not error where conditions not met.** — Where defendants presented no excuse except inadvertence, no meritorious defense other than general denial, and failed to pay costs until long past required deadline, the trial court did not err in refusing to open default nor in striking answer. *Taurus Prods., Inc. v. Maryland Sound Indus., Inc.*, 155 Ga. App. 147, 270 S.E.2d 337 (1980).

**Discretion of judge before and after entry of default judgment distinguished.** — Prior to entry of default judgment, the court has wide discretion where the court finds that

from all the facts a proper case has been made to open default; after judgment, the court generally has a “sound discretion” and inherent power to change or modify nonjury judgments entered during the same term. *Tippins Bank & Trust Co. v. Atlantic Bank & Trust Co.*, 151 Ga. App. 179, 259 S.E.2d 179 (1979).

The discretion of the trial court to open a default is greater before the final judgment than after. *Alex v. Parkway-Boulevard Corp.*, 157 Ga. App. 269, 277 S.E.2d 276 (1981).

**Available only prior to entry of final judgment.** — Where the trial court gave no basis for setting aside a default judgment other than its failure to provide notice of the judgment to the defendant, it erred when it did not re-enter the default judgment but instead opened the default under subsection (b) of O.C.G.A. § 9-11-55, which subsection is available only prior to the entry of a final judgment. *Vangoosen v. Bohannon*, 236 Ga. App. 361, 511 S.E.2d 925 (1999).

**Court's discretion limited after final judgment.** — Subsection (b) of this section authorizes the trial judge, in the judge's discretion, to open default at any time before final judgment; it is only after final judgment that the trial court's discretion is limited in this regard. *Florida E. Coast Properties, Inc. v. Davis*, 133 Ga. App. 932, 213 S.E.2d 79 (1975) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-55).

Judge has no authority to open a default after the term has passed for reasons which fall short of a reasonable excuse for negligent failure to answer. *Sanders v. American Liberty Ins. Co.*, 225 Ga. 796, 171 S.E.2d 539 (1969), later appeal, 122 Ga. App. 407, 177 S.E.2d 176 (1970).

Where a plaintiff brought a conversion action against a defendant, the defendant was served with a copy of the complaint and summons the same day, no answer was filed, and the case went into default and judgment was entered in favor of plaintiff and against defendant, and there was no evidence which would authorize setting aside the original judgment pursuant to O.C.G.A. § 9-11-60(d)(2), thus, it was error for the trial court to set aside the judgment under subsection (b) of O.C.G.A. § 9-11-55. *Allen v. Nash*, 195 Ga. App. 597, 394 S.E.2d 395 (1990).

**“Excusable neglect” provision only applicable before judgment.** — While this section



provides that the court may allow default to be opened for excusable neglect, this provision only applies prior to final judgment. *Golden Star, Inc. v. Broyles Ins. Agency, Inc.*, 118 Ga. App. 95, 162 S.E.2d 756 (1968) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-55).

**Generally, appellate court will not interfere** where judge has exercised discretion in opening default. *Matuszczak v. Kelly*, 135 Ga. App. 577, 218 S.E.2d 292 (1975).

Where record shows court has considered motion to open default judgment and has exercised its discretion in the matter, the Court of Appeals will not interfere, absent showing of abuse. *Sheet Metal Workers Int'l Ass'n v. Carter*, 144 Ga. App. 48, 240 S.E.2d 569 (1977), rev'd on other grounds, 241 Ga. 220, 244 S.E.2d 860 (1978).

Where defendant answers original complaint but fails to comply with court order requiring answer to amended complaint, court has plenary power to vacate or modify its order, and under normal circumstances exercise of court's discretion to open default will not be overruled. *Haire v. Cook*, 237 Ga. 639, 229 S.E.2d 436 (1976).

Where complaints were filed on December 6, 1988, and the defendant was served on December 7, 1988, thereby giving the defendant until Friday, January 6, 1989, to file the defendant's answers, and the answers were mailed to the clerk of the court on January 4 but were not filed by the clerk until Monday, January 9, which was the next business day following their due date, whereupon the plaintiffs proceeded with discovery and took no action regarding the late filing until May 23, 1989, when they filed their motions for default judgment, the trial court abused its discretion in refusing to set aside the default judgments and in denying the defendant's motions to open the defaults. *West v. Smith*, 196 Ga. App. 69, 395 S.E.2d 302, cert. denied, 196 Ga. App. 69, 395 S.E.2d 302 (1990).

**Overturning where abuse of discretion is manifest.** — Because refusal to open default is discretionary, such refusal will not be overturned unless an abuse of discretion is manifest. *Taurus Prods., Inc. v. Maryland Sound Indus., Inc.*, 155 Ga. App. 147, 270 S.E.2d 337 (1980).

Where the judgment permitting opening of default is based on conflicting evidence, discretion vested in the trial court will not be

controlled unless manifestly abused. *Minnesota Mut. Life Ins. Co. v. Love*, 120 Ga. App. 502, 171 S.E.2d 361 (1969).

Where defendant has complied with all conditions (i.e., payment of costs, offer to plead a meritorious defense instant and to announce ready for trial) the judge has wide discretion with which the Court of Appeals will not interfere, unless manifestly abused. *Clements v. United Equity Corp.*, 125 Ga. App. 711, 188 S.E.2d 923 (1972).

The discretion of the trial judge in opening a default and permitting the defendant to plead will not be interfered with by an appellate court unless manifestly abused, to the injury of the plaintiff. *Alex v. Parkway-Boulevard Corp.*, 157 Ga. App. 269, 277 S.E.2d 276 (1981); *Miller v. Tranakos*, 198 Ga. App. 668, 402 S.E.2d 772 (1991).

**Default should be opened if "reasonable excuse" for failing to answer is shown.** *Cobb County Fair Ass'n v. Boyle*, 143 Ga. App. 754, 240 S.E.2d 136 (1977).

Where the evidence demands a finding of excusable neglect in following the progress of the case, the trial court abuses its discretion in not opening the default. *American Erectors, Inc. v. Hanie*, 157 Ga. App. 687, 278 S.E.2d 196 (1981).

**Reliance on postal service not sufficient to require opening of default.** — With several methods of communicating information available in our modern society, reliance on the postal service alone in a matter of such gravity as defense of an action seeking \$15,000.00 in damages is not sufficient to require, as a matter of law, that default judgment be opened. *Truck & Trailer Sales Corp. v. East Coast Transp. Co.*, 141 Ga. App. 85, 232 S.E.2d 578 (1977).

Ground of providential cause is clearly not applicable to the failures and shortcomings of the postal service. *Truck & Trailer Sales Corp. v. East Coast Transp. Co.*, 141 Ga. App. 85, 232 S.E.2d 578 (1977).

While failure to follow upon mailing may be understandable, it is not "excusable neglect." *Truck & Trailer Sales Corp. v. East Coast Transp. Co.*, 141 Ga. App. 85, 232 S.E.2d 578 (1977).

Because of the many existing methods for communicating and transmitting documents, exclusive reliance on the postal service for communicating the existence of a legal complaint between the client and the

**Opening Default (Cont'd)****3. At Any Time Before Judgment (Cont'd)**

attorney is insufficient to show "providential cause" or "excusable neglect." *First Union Nat'l Bank v. Floyd*, 198 Ga. App. 99, 400 S.E.2d 393 (1990), cert. denied, 198 Ga. App. 897, 400 S.E.2d 393 (1991).

**Failure to pay attention to process.** — If party, on reading a writ, reaches wrong conclusion and therefore pays no attention to the process and fails to answer, the party's neglect is inexcusable and gross, and trial court has no authority to open default for reasons which fall short of reasonable excuse for negligent failure to answer. *Jordan v. Clark*, 119 Ga. App. 18, 165 S.E.2d 922 (1969); *Hendricks v. Hubert*, 158 Ga. App. 371, 280 S.E.2d 396 (1981).

**Failure to meet any of conditions precedent.** — Where defendant presents no excuse except failure to retain an attorney, and no meritorious defense other than a general denial, and for all the record shows, the defendant has not paid costs at any time, it is obvious that at least one of the several conditions precedent to opening the default has not been met; thus, the trial court has no exercisable discretion and errs in opening the default and allowing defendant to defend against the complaint. *Millholland v. Stewart*, 166 Ga. App. 431, 304 S.E.2d 533 (1983).

**No explanation for failure to open default.** — Trial court did not err in denying the defendant's motion to open the default and in entering judgment against it based on the default, where the defendant offered no explanation whatever for its failure to open the default during the 15-day period in which it could have done so as a matter of right. *Grayson & Hollingsworth, Inc. v. C. Henning Studios, Inc.*, 194 Ga. App. 531, 391 S.E.2d 8, cert. denied, 194 Ga. App. 531, 391 S.E.2d 8 (1990).

**Reasonable excuse for failing to file timely answer not established** as matter of law where an insurance agency received a complaint and summons on September 9, 1980, but did not forward the documents to the liability insurer until August 13, 1981, and the insured did not move to open the default until over nine months after learning of its existence. *Georgia Farm Bldgs., Inc. v. Willard*, 170 Ga. App. 327, 317 S.E.2d 229,

aff'd, 253 Ga. 649, 325 S.E.2d 591 (1984).

**Failure to timely secure counsel.** — Trial judge properly exercised discretion in opening default entered where defendant failed to secure counsel in time to advise the defendant of the deadline for filing an answer. *Broadaway v. Thompson*, 127 Ga. App. 600, 194 S.E.2d 342 (1972).

**Failure to answer because counsel is not ready** constitutes willful disregard of the process of the court and cannot be sanctioned. *Brown v. National Van Lines*, 145 Ga. App. 824, 245 S.E.2d 27 (1978).

Failure of counsel to ascertain the facts or reach an opinion does not constitute "excusable neglect," "providential cause," or a "proper case" for default to be opened. *Brown v. National Van Lines*, 145 Ga. App. 824, 245 S.E.2d 27 (1978).

**Plaintiff's alleged delay in authorizing release to defendant insurer of medical information** is not "providential cause" or "excusable neglect" under subsection (b) of this section. *Interstate Life & Accident Ins. Co. v. Densley*, 130 Ga. App. 70, 202 S.E.2d 463 (1973) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-55).

**Potential subjection of defendant to frequent lawsuits** which would cause the defendant serious economic loss should he have to engage legal counsel to defend each complaint is not sufficient excuse to open default judgment. *Cate v. Harrell*, 128 Ga. App. 219, 196 S.E.2d 155 (1973).

**Opening of default judgment against third-party defendant purely on basis of pleadings**, without consideration of fact, where third-party defendant's motion to dismiss and to open default stated that the third party misunderstood the nature of the third party practice and was not represented by counsel, was an abuse of discretion, as these statements do not constitute a proper case for opening of a default judgment. *Dukes v. Burke*, 139 Ga. App. 583, 228 S.E.2d 729 (1976).

**Default due to reliance on word of another.** — Litigant should not unnecessarily be forced into default for having reasonably relied on word of the litigant's fellow, particularly when no innocent party will suffer if the default is opened. *Cobb County Fair Ass'n v. Boyle*, 143 Ga. App. 754, 240 S.E.2d 136 (1977).

**Good cause for belief that insurer was defending suit.** — Where there was good



cause for defendant to believe that the suit was being defended by an insurance company, any neglect by defendant in following the progress of the case was excusable. *Powell v. Eskins*, 193 Ga. App. 144, 387 S.E.2d 389 (1989); *Pinehurst Baptist Church, Inc. v. Murray*, 215 Ga. App. 259, 450 S.E.2d 307 (1994).

**The filing of a motion to open a default before the remittitur** is not an impediment to a trial court's consideration thereof. *Marsh v. Way*, 255 Ga. 284, 336 S.E.2d 795 (1985).

**Once a final judgment is entered, the provisions of subsection (b) of O.C.G.A. § 9-11-55** regarding the opening of default are inapplicable, and the case proceeds under subsection (d) of O.C.G.A. § 9-11-60. *Archer v. Monroe*, 165 Ga. App. 724, 302 S.E.2d 583 (1983); *Ferros v. Georgia State Patrol*, 211 Ga. App. 50, 438 S.E.2d 163 (1993); *Pine Tree Publishing, Inc. v. Community Holdings*, 242 Ga. App. 689, 531 S.E.2d 137 (2000).

The provisions of subsection (b) of O.C.G.A. § 9-11-55 regarding the opening of default become inapplicable upon entry of a final judgment. *Anderson v. Bibb Supply Co.*, 188 Ga. App. 817, 374 S.E.2d 556 (1988); *North Ga. Home Constr. Co. v. Lackey*, 193 Ga. App. 346, 388 S.E.2d 766 (1989).

Default judgment was entered on Thursday, May 2, the day before the last business day of the trial court's March term and, thus, the trial court would have had the power to

set aside the default judgment without being restricted to the requirements of O.C.G.A. § 9-11-60 only if the landlord's motion had been brought on May 2 or 3, the last two days of the term in which the default judgment was entered; however, the landlord's motion to set aside the default judgment was not filed until May 28, 2002, well after the commencement of the May term and, thus, the case had to proceed under O.C.G.A. § 9-11-60 and the trial court erred as a matter of law in applying the procedures of O.C.G.A. § 9-11-55(b) rather than O.C.G.A. § 9-11-60 to the tenant's personal injury suit. *Feazell v. Gregg*, Ga. App. , S.E.2d , 2004 Ga. App. LEXIS 1313 (Oct. 4, 2004).

**Motion to open default upon remand not proper until remittitur filed.** — In an appeal from a default judgment, where the Court of Appeals ordered remand for preparation of findings of fact and conclusions of law and defaulting party then moved to open default in the trial court, the motion was not properly before the court since the trial court did not regain jurisdiction until remittitur was actually filed. *Marsh v. Way*, 173 Ga. App. 399, 326 S.E.2d 499, aff'd, 255 Ga. 284, 336 S.E.2d 795 (1985).

**Motion filed following remand untimely.** — When a judgment is vacated and the case remanded for findings of fact and conclusions of law with regard to damages, a motion to open default made upon remand is not timely. *Marsh v. Way*, 255 Ga. 284, 336 S.E.2d 795 (1985).

## RESEARCH REFERENCES

**Am. Jur. 2d.** — 46 Am. Jur. 2d, Judgments, §§ 232-305.

**C.J.S.** — 49 C.J.S., Judgments, §§ 195-242, 376-433.

**ALR.** — Duty of court upon opening default to defer vacation of judgment or order until result of trial on merits, 98 ALR 1380.

Abandonment of or withdrawal from case by attorney as ground for opening or setting aside judgment by default, 114 ALR 279.

Filing cross petition or other step amounting of general appearance after judgment based upon valid constructive service as affecting right under statute to open judgment, 122 ALR 159.

Waiver of right to default judgment, 124 ALR 155; 64 ALR5th 163.

Doctrine of res judicata as applied to judgments by default, 128 ALR 472; 77 ALR2d 1410.

Mistaken belief or contention that defendant had not been served, or had not been legally served, with summons, as ground for setting aside default judgment, 153 ALR 449.

Validity, construction, and application of statutes providing for entry of default judgment by clerk without intervention of court or judge, 158 ALR 1091.

Failure of complaint to state cause of action for unliquidated damages as ground for dismissal of action at hearing to deter-



mine amount of damages following defendant's default, 163 ALR 496.

Reliance by employee codefendant on promise or assumption that employer would defend in employee's behalf as ground for vacation of default judgment, 16 ALR2d 1139.

Withdrawal or vacation of appearance, 64 ALR2d 1424.

Doctrine of *res judicata* as applied to default judgments, 77 ALR2d 1410.

Failure of liability insurer, after notification, to defend suit against insured, as warranting opening default against insured on ground of inadvertence or excusable neglect, 87 ALR2d 870.

Propriety of default judgment against defendant, without introduction of evidence, in *quo warranto* proceeding, 92 ALR2d 1121.

Necessity of taking proof as to liability against defaulting defendant, 8 ALR3d 1070.

Appealability of order setting aside, or refusing to set aside, default judgment, 8 ALR3d 1272.

Defaulting defendant's right to notice and hearing as to determination of amount of damages, 15 ALR3d 586.

Opening default or default judgment claimed to have been obtained because of attorney's mistake as to time or place of appearance, trial, or filing of necessary papers, 21 ALR3d 1255.

Failure to give notice of application for default judgment where notice is required only by custom, 28 ALR3d 1383.

Failure of party or his attorney to appear at pretrial conference, 55 ALR3d 303.

What amounts to "appearance" under statute or rule requiring notice, to party who has "appeared," of intention to take default judgment, 73 ALR3d 1250.

Fraud in obtaining or maintaining default judgment as ground for vacating or setting aside in state courts, 78 ALR3d 150.

Judgment in favor of plaintiff in state court action for defendant's failure to obey request or order to answer interrogatories or other discovery questions, 30 ALR4th 9.

What constitutes "appearance" under Rule 55(b)(2) of Federal Rules of Civil Procedure, providing that if party against whom default judgment is sought has "appeared" in action, that party must be served with notice of application for judgment, 139 ALR Fed 603.

## 9-11-56. Summary judgment.

(a) *For claimant.* A party seeking to recover upon a claim, counterclaim, or cross-claim or to obtain a declaratory judgment may, at any time after the expiration of 30 days from the commencement of the action or after service of a motion for summary judgment by the adverse party, move with or without supporting affidavits for a summary judgment in his favor upon all or any part thereof.

(b) *For defending party.* A party against whom a claim, counterclaim, or cross-claim is asserted or a declaratory judgment is sought may, at any time, move with or without supporting affidavits for a summary judgment in his favor as to all or any part thereof.

(c) *Motion and proceedings thereon.* The motion shall be served at least 30 days before the time fixed for the hearing. The adverse party prior to the day of hearing may serve opposing affidavits. The judgment sought shall be rendered forthwith if the pleadings, depositions, answers to interrogatories, and admissions on file, together with the affidavits, if any, show that there is no genuine issue as to any material fact and that the moving party is entitled to a judgment as a matter of law; but nothing in this Code section shall be construed as denying to any party the right to trial by jury where there are substantial issues of fact to be determined. A summary judgment

may be rendered on the issue of liability alone although there is a genuine issue as to the amount of damage.

(d) *Case not fully adjudicated on motion.* If on motion under this Code section judgment is not rendered upon the whole case or for all the relief asked and a trial is necessary, the court at the hearing of the motion, by examining the pleadings and the evidence before it and by interrogating counsel shall, if practicable, ascertain what material facts exist without substantial controversy and what material facts are actually and in good faith controverted. It shall thereupon make an order specifying the facts that appear without substantial controversy, including the extent to which the amount of damages or other relief is not in controversy, and directing such proceedings in the action as are just. Upon the trial of the action the facts so specified shall be deemed established, and the trial shall be conducted accordingly.

(e) *Form of affidavits; further testimony; defense required.* Supporting and opposing affidavits shall be made on personal knowledge, shall set forth such facts as would be admissible in the evidence, and shall show affirmatively that the affiant is competent to testify to the matters stated therein. Sworn or certified copies of all papers or parts thereof referred to in an affidavit shall be attached thereto or served therewith. The court may permit affidavits to be supplemented or opposed by depositions, answers to interrogatories, or further affidavits. All affidavits shall be filed with the court and copies thereof shall be served on the opposing parties. When a motion for summary judgment is made and supported as provided in this Code section, an adverse party may not rest upon the mere allegations or denials of his pleading, but his response, by affidavits or as otherwise provided in this Code section, must set forth specific facts showing that there is a genuine issue for trial. If he does not so respond, summary judgment, if appropriate, shall be entered against him.

(f) *When affidavits are unavailable.* Should it appear from the affidavits of a party opposing the motion that he cannot, for reasons stated, present by affidavits facts essential to justify his opposition, the court may refuse the application for judgment, or may order a continuance to permit affidavits to be obtained or depositions to be taken or discovery to be had, or may make such other order as is just.

(g) *Affidavits made in bad faith.* Should it appear to the satisfaction of the court at any time that any of the affidavits presented pursuant to this Code section are presented in bad faith or solely for the purpose of delay, the court shall forthwith order the party employing them to pay to the other party the amount of the reasonable expenses which the filing of the affidavits caused him to incur, including reasonable attorney's fees, and any offending party may be adjudged guilty of contempt.

(h) *Appeal.* An order granting summary judgment on any issue or as to any party shall be subject to review by appeal. An order denying summary

judgment shall be subject to review by direct appeal in accordance with subsection (b) of Code Section 5-6-34. (Ga. L. 1966, p. 609, § 56; Ga. L. 1967, p. 226, § 25; Ga. L. 1975, p. 757, § 3.)

**Cross references.** — Motions in civil actions, Uniform Superior Court Rules, Rule 6. Reply, Uniform State Court Rules, Rule 6.2. Motions for summary judgment in probate court proceedings, Uniform Rules for the Probate Courts, Rules 6.5 and 6.6.

**U.S. Code.** — For provisions of Federal Rules of Civil Procedure, Rule 56, see 28 U.S.C.

**Law reviews.** — For article discussing effective use of motions for summary judgment prior to adoption of this section, see 23 Ga. B.J. 439 (1961). For article summarizing summary judgment in this state, see 27 Mercer L. Rev. 285 (1975). For article discussing interplay of the Appellate Practice Act (Art. 2, Ch. 6, T. 5), § 9-11-54(b), and subsection (h) of this section, see 31 Mercer L. Rev. 1 (1979). For survey of Georgia trial practice and procedure from June 1979 through May 1980, see 32 Mercer L. Rev. 225 (1980). For survey of Georgia trial practice and procedure

from mid-1980 through mid-1981, see 33 Mercer L. Rev. 275 (1981). For article discussing expert testimony and summary judgment motions in medical malpractice actions, see 18 Ga. St. B.J. 44 (1981). For survey of Georgia trial practice and procedure from mid-1981 through mid-1982, see 34 Mercer L. Rev. 299 (1982). For annual survey of law of torts, see 38 Mercer L. Rev. 351 (1986).

For note, "Summary Judgment in Medical Malpractice Actions," see 7 Ga. St. B.J. 470 (1971). For case note, "Lynch v. Waters: Tolling Georgia's Statute of Limitations for Medical Malpractice," see 38 Mercer L. Rev. 1493 (1987).

For case comment, "Yost v. Torok and Abusive Litigation: A New Tort to Solve an Old Problem," see 21 Ga. L. Rev. 429 (1986). For comment, "Overruling Tradition: Summary Judgment in the Eleventh Circuit After 1986," see 41 Mercer L. Rev. 737 (1990).

## JUDICIAL DECISIONS

### ANALYSIS

#### GENERAL CONSIDERATION

##### PURPOSE OF SUMMARY JUDGMENT

##### APPLICABILITY TO CERTAIN ACTIONS, PROCEEDINGS, ISSUES, AND DEFENSES

##### PROPRIETY OF SUMMARY JUDGMENT

##### BURDENS ON MOTION FOR SUMMARY JUDGMENT

1. IN GENERAL
2. BURDEN ON MOVANT GENERALLY
3. BURDEN ON NONMOVANT
4. BURDENS WHEN DEFENDANT IS MOVANT

##### EVIDENCE ON MOTION

1. IN GENERAL
2. ADMISSIBILITY OF EVIDENCE
3. CONCLUSORY STATEMENTS
4. AFFIDAVITS
  - A. IN GENERAL
  - B. PERSONAL KNOWLEDGE
  - C. RECORDS AND SUPPORTING DOCUMENTATION
  - D. APPLICATION
5. OPINION EVIDENCE
6. MEDICAL OPINION EVIDENCE
7. ORAL TESTIMONY

##### CONSTRUCTION OF EVIDENCE AND INFERENCES

##### TIME AND NOTICE FOR HEARING OF MOTION FOR SUMMARY JUDGMENT

##### HEARING OF MOTION FOR SUMMARY JUDGMENT



CONVERSION OF OTHER MOTIONS TO MOTIONS FOR SUMMARY JUDGMENT  
 CONSTRUCTION WITH NOTICE AND HEARING PROVISIONS OF SUPERIOR COURT RULES  
 SERVICE AND FILING OF AFFIDAVITS  
 PROCEDURE WHEN AFFIDAVITS UNAVAILABLE  
 AFFIDAVITS MADE IN BAD FAITH  
 FUNCTION OF TRIAL COURT  
 APPEALABILITY AND FINALITY

1. IN GENERAL
2. GRANT OF SUMMARY JUDGMENT
3. DENIAL OF SUMMARY JUDGMENT
4. CERTIFICATE AND APPLICATION FOR REVIEW
5. STANDING

### General Consideration

**Editor's notes.** — In light of the similarity of the provisions, decisions under Ga. L. 1959, p. 234, § 1 et seq., are included in the annotations for this section.

**Constitutionality.** — Summary judgment does not unconstitutionally deprive litigants of their right to a jury trial since summary judgment may be entered only when there is no issue of fact for consideration. *Harry v. Glynn County*, 269 Ga. 503, 501 S.E.2d 196 (1998).

**Due process requirements.** — Although a motion for summary judgment is a vehicle for disposing of a controversy without the necessity of a trial and a summary disposition of the issues in order to efficiently resolve litigation, nevertheless, due process requires that the respondent not be surprised; rather, that he be given reasonable opportunity to refute the movant's showing that there are no genuine issues of material fact. *Porter Coatings v. Stein Steel & Supply Co.*, 247 Ga. 631, 278 S.E.2d 377 (1981).

In an action in which an employee, who was terminated for failing to obtain an educator's certificate, waived a rehearing, and was paid a full salary through the date of a hearing, the employee's due process rights under the Fair Dismissal Act, O.C.G.A. § 20-2-940, were not violated; consequently, the school board was properly granted summary judgment. *Oliver v. Lee County Sch. Dist.*, 270 Ga. App. 61, 606 S.E.2d 88 (2004).

**Crux of summary judgment procedure.** — Crux of summary judgment procedure is that if there is no substantial issue as to any material fact, then court can apply the appropriate legal principles and define the legal rights of the parties without lengthy trials to establish already undisputed facts.

*Caldwell v. Mayor of Savannah*, 101 Ga. App. 683, 115 S.E.2d 403 (1960) (decided under Ga. L. 1959, p. 234 § 1 et seq.).

Essence of motion for summary judgment is that there is no genuine issue of material fact to be resolved by the trier of the facts, and that movant is entitled to judgment on the law applicable to the established fact. *McCarty v. National Life & Accident Ins. Co.*, 107 Ga. App. 178, 129 S.E.2d 408 (1962) (decided under Ga. L. 1959, p. 234, § 1 et seq.).

**Similarity to federal rule.** — O.C.G.A. § 9-11-56 is similar to Fed. R. Civ. P. 56, and on review it is proper for the appellate court to consider federal rulings. *Federal Ins. Co. v. Oakwood Steel Co.*, 126 Ga. App. 479, 191 S.E.2d 298 (1972).

Summary Judgment Act of 1959, Ga. L. 1959, p. 234, § 1 et seq., was substantially identical to Rule 56 of the Federal Rules of Practice and Procedure, 28 U.S.C. *Holland v. Sanfax Corp.*, 106 Ga. App. 1, 126 S.E.2d 442 (1962).

**O.C.G.A. § 9-11-56 must be strictly followed** in consideration of a motion for summary judgment. *Southeastern Metal Prods., Inc. v. Horger*, 166 Ga. App. 205, 303 S.E.2d 536 (1983).

**Unawareness of rules not excusable.** — Florida attorney's unawareness of Georgia rule permitting motion for summary judgment to be decided by the court without oral hearing was not excusable neglect that warranted reconsideration of grant of summary judgment. *Dominiak v. Camden Tel. & Tel. Co.*, 205 Ga. App. 620, 422 S.E.2d 887, cert. denied, 205 Ga. App. 899, 422 S.E.2d 887 (1992).

**O.C.G.A. § 9-11-56 must be construed with O.C.G.A. § 9-11-1.** *Taylor v. Donaldson*, 227 Ga. 496, 181 S.E.2d 340, cert. denied,

**General Consideration (Cont'd)**

404 U.S. 805, 92 S. Ct. 163, 30 L. Ed. 2d 38 (1971).

**O.C.G.A. § 9-11-56 controls over local court rules.** — Local court rules that are not in substantial compliance with the requirements of Chapter 11 of Title 9 of O.C.G.A. with regard to summary judgment proceedings are of no effect. *Smith v. Conley*, 152 Ga. App. 589, 263 S.E.2d 453 (1979).

**No conflict with superior court rules.** — O.C.G.A. § 9-11-56 and Rule 6.3 of the Uniform Rules of Superior Courts work together consistently. Furthermore, Rule 6.3 does not thwart the obvious purpose of a hearing in summary judgment, which is to provide counsel with an opportunity to persuade the court and to provide the court with an opportunity to interrogate counsel. *Kelley v. First Franklin Fin. Corp.*, 256 Ga. 622, 351 S.E.2d 443 (1987).

There is no conflict between the requirements of Uniform Superior Court Rules 6.2 and 6.5 and O.C.G.A. § 9-11-56; rather, the requirements are in addition to those set out in the Civil Practice Act. *West v. Nodvin*, 183 Ga. App. 645, 359 S.E.2d 729 (1987).

Rule 6.3 of the Uniform Superior Court Rules is not inconsistent with subsection (c) of O.C.G.A. § 9-11-56, and it is not error for the trial court to grant a summary judgment in accordance with Rule 6.3 without an oral-argument hearing, if neither party requested such a hearing. *Dallas Blue Haven Pools, Inc. v. Taslimi*, 256 Ga. 739, 354 S.E.2d 160 (1987).

**Subsection (c) of O.C.G.A. § 9-11-56 refers only to filing of opposing affidavits** prior to the day of hearing and provides no authority for other responsive materials to be filed outside the 30-day period prescribed in Superior Court Rule 6.2. *Winchester v. Sun Valley-Atlanta Assocs.*, 206 Ga. App. 140, 424 S.E.2d 85 (1992); *Coastal Plains Trucking Co. v. Thomas County Fed. Sav. & Loan Ass'n*, 224 Ga. App. 885, 482 S.E.2d 493 (1997).

**Section 9-11-55 controlling as to default.** — A motion for summary judgment is not an appropriate means by which a plaintiff can secure a judgment based upon the defendant's alleged default. O.C.G.A. § 9-11-55 is the controlling statute on the issue of default. *Watson v. Georgia State Dep't of Educ.*

*Credit Union*, 201 Ga. App. 761, 412 S.E.2d 286 (1991).

**Summary judgment is analogous to directed verdict;** operation of the motions is essentially the same in reference to those issues upon which a movant for summary judgment would have, at trial, the burden of proof, but somewhat different if the motion is made by opponent of party with the trial burden. *Southern Bell Tel. & Tel. Co. v. Beaver*, 120 Ga. App. 420, 170 S.E.2d 737 (1969).

**"Claim" defined.** — The General Assembly did not intend to give a restrictive meaning to the term "claim" in O.C.G.A. § 9-11-56, and this term is not confined to such actions as contracts, torts, or the like. *Taylor v. Donaldson*, 227 Ga. 496, 181 S.E.2d 340, cert. denied, 404 U.S. 805, 92 S. Ct. 163, 30 L. Ed. 2d 38 (1971).

**Appeal to superior court by propounder of will as "claim."** — The term "claim," as used in O.C.G.A. § 9-11-56, applies if the propounder of a purported will, upon appeal to the superior court, seeks to establish it as the last will and testament of the decedent. *Taylor v. Donaldson*, 227 Ga. 496, 181 S.E.2d 340, cert. denied, 404 U.S. 805, 92 S. Ct. 163, 30 L. Ed. 2d 38 (1971).

**The statute of limitations may be raised in brief in opposition** to a motion for summary judgment. *Brown v. Quarles*, 154 Ga. App. 350, 268 S.E.2d 403 (1980).

**The respondent to a motion to dismiss is entitled to notice of conversion** of the motion into one for summary judgment and to 30 days to respond to the motion for summary judgment unless such notice and opportunity are waived. *Bonner v. Fox*, 204 Ga. App. 666, 420 S.E.2d 312 (1992).

**Adjudication on summary judgment is an adjudication on the merits.** *Summer-Minter & Assocs. v. Giordano*, 231 Ga. 601, 203 S.E.2d 173 (1974); *Dickson v. Dickson*, 238 Ga. 672, 235 S.E.2d 479 (1977); *Fierer v. Ashe*, 147 Ga. App. 446, 249 S.E.2d 270 (1978); *National Heritage Corp. v. Mount Olive Mem. Gardens, Inc.*, 148 Ga. App. 398, 251 S.E.2d 311 (1978), rev'd on other grounds, 244 Ga. 240, 260 S.E.2d 1 (1979); *Walter E. Heller & Co. v. Aetna Bus. Credit, Inc.*, 158 Ga. App. 249, 280 S.E.2d 144 (1981).

Summary judgment is an abbreviated trial of no less importance than any other trial on



the merits. *Summer-Minter & Assocs. v. Giordano*, 231 Ga. 601, 203 S.E.2d 173 (1974); *Davidson Mineral Properties, Inc. v. Gifford-Hill & Co.*, 235 Ga. 176, 219 S.E.2d 133 (1975).

**Grant of summary judgment is a ruling on merits.** *Usher v. Johnson*, 157 Ga. App. 420, 278 S.E.2d 70 (1981).

Granting summary judgment is a decision on the merits and ends the case; amendments and subsequent motions for summary judgment made after this decision on the merits are too late. *Ellington v. Tolar Constr. Co.*, 142 Ga. App. 218, 235 S.E.2d 729, cert. dismissed, 239 Ga. 849, 240 S.E.2d 551 (1977).

**The party against whom summary judgment is granted** is in the same position as if having lost a verdict. *Summer-Minter & Assocs. v. Giordano*, 231 Ga. 601, 203 S.E.2d 173 (1974); *Dickson v. Dickson*, 238 Ga. 672, 235 S.E.2d 479 (1977); *National Heritage Corp. v. Mount Olive Mem. Gardens, Inc.*, 148 Ga. App. 398, 251 S.E.2d 311 (1978), rev'd on other grounds, 244 Ga. 240, 260 S.E.2d 1 (1979); *Walter E. Heller & Co. v. Aetna Bus. Credit, Inc.*, 158 Ga. App. 249, 280 S.E.2d 144 (1981).

**There is no such thing as a "default summary judgment."** By failing to respond to a motion for summary judgment, a party merely waives the right to present evidence in opposition to the motion. It does not automatically follow that the motion should be granted. *McGivern v. First Capital Income Properties, Ltd.*, 188 Ga. App. 716, 373 S.E.2d 817 (1988); *Hughes v. Montgomery Contracting Co.*, 189 Ga. App. 814, 377 S.E.2d 723 (1989).

**Effect of summary judgment on abusive litigation counterclaim.** — Because trial courts are not "infallible" when determining whether questions of fact exist on motions for summary judgment, a trial court's grant of summary judgment on a complaint does not control the merits of a subsequent motion for summary judgment on the defendant's abusive litigation counterclaim arising out of the filing of that complaint. *Seckinger v. Holtzendorf*, 200 Ga. App. 604, 409 S.E.2d 76, cert. denied, 200 Ga. App. 897, 409 S.E.2d 76 (1991).

**Denial of motion for summary judgment decides nothing** except that under the evidence before the court at that time there can

be rendered no judgment as a matter of law. *Ellington v. Tolar Constr. Co.*, 142 Ga. App. 218, 235 S.E.2d 729, cert. dismissed, 239 Ga. 849, 240 S.E.2d 551 (1977); *Graham Bros. Constr. Co. v. Seaboard Coast Line R.R.*, 150 Ga. App. 193, 257 S.E.2d 321 (1979); *T.L. Rogers Oil Co. v. South Carolina Nat'l Bank*, 203 Ga. App. 605, 417 S.E.2d 336, cert. denied, 203 Ga. App. 908, 417 S.E.2d 336 (1992).

Where the plaintiffs contended that because the trial court originally denied the defendant's motion for summary judgment based on the running of the statute of limitations, it was barred from later entering an order granting such a motion, based on the doctrine of *res judicata*, it was held that the denial of a motion for summary judgment decides nothing, and thus the plaintiffs' argument based on the doctrine of *res judicata* was inapposite. *Gaskins v. A.B.C. Drug Co.*, 183 Ga. App. 518, 359 S.E.2d 364 (1987).

**Summary judgment improper.** — Appellees failed to present any evidence establishing their status as the current holders of an interest in the contract at issue, despite the appellant's allegation that the contract between them has since been assigned by the appellees to a third party; therefore since the appellant's objection that the appellees are not the real parties in interest had yet to be addressed, the trial court erred in granting the appellees' motion for summary judgment. *Sawgrass Bldrs., Inc. v. Key*, 212 Ga. App. 138, 441 S.E.2d 99 (1994).

Because no evidence was presented regarding the content of the relevant county zoning ordinance at the time a landowner purchased the land in question, and whether the use of the property as a landfill was prohibited by the same, and because laches did not apply against the state in which a zoning issue was involved, summary judgment was improperly granted in favor of a landowner. Further, the trial court erred in finding that the landfill was grandfathered as a non-conforming use under said zoning ordinance. *Flippen Alliance for Cmty. Empowerment, Inc. v. Brannan*, 267 Ga. App. 134, 601 S.E.2d 106 (2004).

**Costs, fees, awards despite summary judgment denial.** — The denial of summary judgment does not preclude as a matter of



### General Consideration (Cont'd)

law the exercise of the trial court's discretion under O.C.G.A. § 9-15-14 to award litigation costs and attorney's fees for frivolous actions upon the trial of the case. *Porter v. Felker*, 261 Ga. 421, 405 S.E.2d 31 (1991).

**The denial of summary judgment in a prior case resulted in collateral estoppel** of a later claim of abusive litigation. The previous denial of summary judgment to the plaintiff in the abusive litigation case, who was the defendant in the prior case, constituted a binding determination that the claim in the prior case did not lack substantial justification. *Walker v. McLarty*, 199 Ga. App. 460, 405 S.E.2d 294 (1991), cert. denied, 199 Ga. App. 907, 405 S.E.2d 294 (1991) But see. *Graves v. State*, 269 Ga. 772, 504 S.E.2d 679 (1998), overruled on other grounds, *Jones v. State*, 272 Ga. 900, 537 S.E.2d 80 (2000), reversing *Graves v. State*, 227 Ga. App. 628, 490 S.E.2d 111 (1997).

**Subsection (d) of O.C.G.A. § 9-11-56 provides specifically for partial summary judgment.** There is no requirement that all claims pleaded be included in a motion for partial summary judgment. *Clark v. West*, 196 Ga. App. 456, 395 S.E.2d 884 (1990).

**Judgment on the pleadings held not partial summary judgment.** — If the record shows that no matter outside the pleadings is presented or considered by the court when making an order on a motion for judgment on the pleadings, entry of judgment is not a partial summary judgment, but a judgment on the pleadings only. *Goolsby v. Allstate Ins. Co.*, 130 Ga. App. 881, 204 S.E.2d 789 (1974).

**Disposition of motion to dismiss under summary judgment procedure where matter outside pleadings considered.** — Although a petition may amply meet liberalized requirements of notice pleading under O.C.G.A., Title 9, Chapter 11, so as to preclude dismissal from consideration of the petition alone, the court has authority to consider the matter outside the pleadings, if presented, and if it does so, it must dispose of the matter under summary judgment procedures. *Kiker v. Hefner*, 119 Ga. App. 629, 168 S.E.2d 637 (1969).

A defendant's motion to dismiss for lack of personal jurisdiction, insufficiency of process, and insufficiency of service of process

was not converted to a summary judgment motion upon consideration of matters outside the pleadings and thus, dismissal was not directly appealable under the summary judgment statute. *Church v. Bell*, 213 Ga. App. 44, 443 S.E.2d 677 (1994).

A motion to dismiss by the state transportation department was treated as a motion for summary judgment because the department, the surviving relatives of the decedents who died in an auto accident, and the trial court relied on numerous documents outside the pleadings. *DOT v. Carr*, 254 Ga. App. 781, 564 S.E.2d 14 (2002).

**Motion for summary judgment on basis of complaint equivalent to motion to dismiss.**

— If a motion for summary judgment is made by the defendant solely on the basis of the complaint, such motion is functionally equivalent to a motion to dismiss for failure to state a claim; such complaint should be liberally construed in favor of the complainant, with the facts alleged in the complaint taken as true, and the motion for summary judgment must be denied if a claim has been pleaded. *Guthrie v. Monumental Properties, Inc.*, 141 Ga. App. 21, 232 S.E.2d 369 (1977).

**A trial judge has inherent power**, during the same term of court in which judgment is rendered, to revise, correct, revoke, modify, or vacate such judgment, even upon the court's own motion, for purpose of promoting justice and in exercise of sound legal discretion. *LeCraw v. Atlanta Arts Alliance, Inc.*, 126 Ga. App. 656, 191 S.E.2d 572 (1972).

**Number of motions for summary judgment.** — There is nothing limiting the number of times a party may make motion for summary judgment. *Graham Bros. Constr. Co. v. Seaboard Coast Line R.R.*, 150 Ga. App. 193, 257 S.E.2d 321 (1979); *T.L. Rogers Oil Co. v. South Carolina Nat'l Bank*, 203 Ga. App. 605, 417 S.E.2d 336, cert. denied, 203 Ga. App. 908, 417 S.E.2d 336 (1992).

A renewed or second motion for summary judgment may be considered within the discretion of a trial court, even though there has been no expansion of the record since the denial of the first motion for summary judgment. *Southeastern Metal Prods., Inc. v. Horger*, 166 Ga. App. 205, 303 S.E.2d 536 (1983); *Travelers Indem. Co. v. Thomas*, 172 Ga. App. 816, 324 S.E.2d 735 (1984).

**Grant after previous denial.** — A previous denial of summary judgment does not pre-

clude the subsequent grant thereof on the basis of an expanded record. *Ellington v. Tolar Constr. Co.*, 142 Ga. App. 218, 235 S.E.2d 729, cert. dismissed, 239 Ga. 849, 240 S.E.2d 551 (1977); *Graham Bros. Constr. Co. v. Seaboard Coast Line R.R.*, 150 Ga. App. 193, 257 S.E.2d 321 (1979); *Christian v. Allstate Ins. Co.*, 152 Ga. App. 358, 262 S.E.2d 621 (1979); *T.L. Rogers Oil Co. v. South Carolina Nat'l Bank*, 203 Ga. App. 605, 417 S.E.2d 336, cert. denied, 203 Ga. App. 908, 417 S.E.2d 336 (1992).

A prior denial of summary judgment does not foreclose the subsequent grant thereof, as an order or other form of decision is subject to revision at any time before entry of judgment adjudicating all claims, rights, and liabilities of all parties. *Fierer v. Ashe*, 147 Ga. App. 446, 249 S.E.2d 270 (1978).

Although the plaintiffs filed their negligence lawsuit in the superior court of one county and that court denied the defendants' motion for summary judgment, the circuit court in the county to which the lawsuit was transferred did not err in reconsidering the defendants' motion for summary judgment and granting it, because nothing limits the number of times a party may make a motion for summary judgment and res judicata does not apply to a denial of a motion for summary judgment. *Hubbard v. DOT*, 256 Ga. App. 342, 568 S.E.2d 559 (2002).

**Striking of a counterclaim** after consideration of the proposed pretrial orders of the plaintiff and the defendant, pleadings, evidence, and arguments of counsel is tantamount to a grant of summary judgment motion and appealable without certificate of immediate review, even though interlocutory. *Aiken v. Citizens & S. Bank*, 249 Ga. 481, 291 S.E.2d 717, cert. denied, 459 U.S. 973, 103 S. Ct. 307, 74 L. Ed. 2d 287 (1982).

**A third-party defendant is entitled to move for summary judgment** against the original plaintiff on any ground for which the original defendant would be entitled to summary judgment against the plaintiff. *Empire Shoe Co. v. Nico Indus., Inc.*, 197 Ga. App. 411, 398 S.E.2d 440 (1990).

**When motion to dismiss is treated as motion for summary judgment.** — If a motion to dismiss is supplemented by argument of counsel and matters outside of the pleadings, it is treated as a motion for summary

judgment. *Blasingame v. Blasingame*, 249 Ga. 791, 294 S.E.2d 519 (1982).

An exhibit offered at a hearing on an interlocutory injunction that was the basis of the trial court's decision to grant the appellee's motion to dismiss converted the motion to dismiss to a motion for summary judgment, and the appellants were entitled to have the notice required in the summary judgment provisions. *Wallis v. Trustees, Sugar Hill United Methodist Church*, 252 Ga. 51, 310 S.E.2d 915 (1984).

**Treatment of O.C.G.A. § 9-11-12(b)(6) motion as one for summary judgment.** — So long as the parties are afforded sufficient time within which to file affidavits and other evidentiary materials, a trial court sua sponte can treat an O.C.G.A. § 9-11-12(b)(6) motion as one for summary judgment, even though neither party has introduced matter outside of the pleadings. *Zepp v. Mayor of Athens*, 180 Ga. App. 72, 348 S.E.2d 673 (1986).

Although the trial court converted the defendant limited liability company's (LLC's) motion to dismiss the plaintiff sanitation company's action into a motion for summary judgment when it considered matters outside the pleadings, the appellate court refused to reverse the trial court's judgment finding that an agreement which allowed the sanitation company to purchase the LLC for \$500,000 less than any amount offered by a third party was an unreasonable restraint on alienation because the trial court allowed the sanitation company to introduce evidence in support of its claims. *RTS Landfill, Inc. v. Appalachian Waste Sys., LLC*, 267 Ga. App. 56, 598 S.E.2d 798 (2004).

**Notice of conversion of motion to motion for summary judgment.** — In a case alleging unfair employment termination, the trial court's failure to notify the employee of the trial court's conversion of the employer's motion to dismiss to a summary judgment motion, and its failure to give the employee at least 30 days to respond, although error, was not reversible because the employee failed to show that the employee was harmed by this deficiency in the notice; because the employee failed to provide the appellate court with a transcript of the summary judgment hearing, the trial court's summary judgment was presumed to have been cor-



**General Consideration (Cont'd)**

rect on appeal and was affirmed. *Bynum v. Horizon Staffing*, 266 Ga. App. 337, 596 S.E.2d 648 (2004).

**Motion in limine held not to be, in effect, a motion for summary judgment.** — A motion in limine in a dispossessory action that the issuance of the writ of possession had rendered the issue of possession moot was not in effect a motion for summary judgment, and, in granting it and dismissing the case, the court did not violate the defendant's right, pursuant to subsection (c) of O.C.G.A. § 9-11-56 and Rule 6.2 of the Uniform Rules for Superior and State Courts, to have at least 30 days to respond to the motion, where none of the parties wished to pursue their damage claims and, therefore, nothing remained to be tried. *Diplomat Restaurant, Inc. v. Anthony*, 180 Ga. App. 431, 349 S.E.2d 284 (1986).

**Standing to oppose motion made by codefendant.** — The codefendant in a tort action has no standing to oppose a motion for summary judgment made by the other codefendant, if the codefendant has no existing rights that will be adversely affected by the grant thereof. *Southeastern Erection Co. v. Flagler Co.*, 108 Ga. App. 831, 134 S.E.2d 822 (1964) (decided under Ga. L. 1959, p. 234, § 1 et seq.).

**Effect of ruling at earlier hearing on admissibility.** — Grant of judgment for the plaintiffs on the pleadings after a ruling that no issuable defense had been alleged was not error on the ground that the court had, some months earlier, denied a motion for summary judgment made on behalf of the plaintiffs, where the court was considering the effect of evidence, whereas at the preliminary hearing it was considering its admissibility. *Phillips v. Marcin*, 162 Ga. App. 202, 290 S.E.2d 546 (1982).

**Action against partners for payment of judgment against another partner.** — In a case in which the plaintiff sued a limited partnership and two of its general partners for payment of a judgment gained against another general partner (a corporation), the trial court properly granted the defendants' motion for summary judgment because they were not parties to the prior suit. *Hartley v. Shenandoah, Ltd.*, 170 Ga. App. 868, 318 S.E.2d 508 (1984).

**Issue of nonmaterial fact in beneficiary's suit for mishandling of funds.** — Although there was a genuine issue of fact as to whether a savings and loan association had knowledge of a court order requiring court permission before encroaching upon the corpus of a trust, it was not a material fact, because, even if the association had such knowledge, it was permitted by O.C.G.A. § 7-1-190 to pay out the funds on the order of the trustee under the presumption that the trustee was acting in compliance with its fiduciary duties, so summary judgment was properly granted in favor of the association in the beneficiaries' suit for mishandling of the trust. *Chelena v. Georgia Fed. Sav. & Loan Ass'n*, 256 Ga. 336, 349 S.E.2d 180 (1986).

**Applying this rule in a Federal Employers' Liability Act case** and permitting the claimant to reach a jury trial, rather than applying a different theory embodied in the comparable federal rule, did no violence to the principle that federal cases interpreting the substantive law control. *Hepner v. Southern Ry.*, 182 Ga. App. 346, 356 S.E.2d 30 (1987).

**Cited in** *Algernon Blair, Inc. v. National Sur. Corp.*, 222 Ga. 672, 151 S.E.2d 724 (1966); *Atlanta Funtown, Inc. v. Crouch*, 114 Ga. App. 702, 152 S.E.2d 583 (1966); *Harrington v. Frye*, 116 Ga. App. 755, 159 S.E.2d 84 (1967); *Grizzard v. Grizzard*, 224 Ga. 42, 159 S.E.2d 400 (1968); *O'Kelley v. Evans*, 224 Ga. 49, 159 S.E.2d 418 (1968); *Jackson v. Kight*, 117 Ga. App. 385, 160 S.E.2d 668 (1968); *Norton Realty & Loan Co. v. City of Gainesville*, 224 Ga. 166, 160 S.E.2d 819 (1968); *Kerry v. Brown*, 224 Ga. 200, 160 S.E.2d 832 (1968); *Passmore v. Truman & Smith Inst., Inc.*, 117 Ga. App. 620, 161 S.E.2d 323 (1968); *McLeod v. Westmoreland*, 117 Ga. App. 659, 161 S.E.2d 335 (1968); *Levy v. G.E.C. Corp.*, 117 Ga. App. 673, 161 S.E.2d 339 (1968); *Boatright v. Padgett Motor Sales, Inc.*, 117 Ga. App. 578, 161 S.E.2d 402 (1968); *Brooks v. Holman*, 117 Ga. App. 615, 161 S.E.2d 512 (1968); *Futch v. Futch*, 224 Ga. 350, 161 S.E.2d 868 (1968); *McCurry v. Bailey*, 224 Ga. 318, 162 S.E.2d 9 (1968); *Dyer v. Lanier*, 224 Ga. 371, 162 S.E.2d 340 (1968); *Trammell v. West*, 224 Ga. 365, 162 S.E.2d 353 (1968); *Ryder v. Schreeder*, 224 Ga. 382, 162 S.E.2d 375 (1968); *Kiker v. Hefner*, 224 Ga. 511, 162 S.E.2d 731 (1968); *Moulder v. Steele*, 118



Ga. App. 87, 162 S.E.2d 785 (1968); Atlanta Biltmore Hotel Corp. v. Martell, 118 Ga. App. 172, 162 S.E.2d 815 (1968); Flowers v. Flowers, 118 Ga. App. 85, 162 S.E.2d 818 (1968); Zappa v. Allstate Ins. Co., 118 Ga. App. 235, 162 S.E.2d 911 (1968); Sanfrantello v. Sears, Roebuck & Co., 118 Ga. App. 205, 163 S.E.2d 256 (1968); Rubel Baking Co. v. Levitt, 118 Ga. App. 306, 163 S.E.2d 437 (1968); Wade v. Howell, 224 Ga. 626, 163 S.E.2d 717 (1968); National Factor & Inv. Corp. v. State Bank, 224 Ga. 535, 163 S.E.2d 817 (1968); Fidelity-Phenix Ins. Co. v. Mauldin, 118 Ga. App. 401, 163 S.E.2d 834 (1968); Seaview Dev. Co. v. Galanti, 118 Ga. App. 378, 163 S.E.2d 845 (1968); Savannah Elec. & Power Co. v. Edenfield, 118 Ga. App. 531, 164 S.E.2d 366 (1968); Zeesman v. Cordele Credit Jewelry, Inc., 224 Ga. 732, 164 S.E.2d 729 (1968); Farmers Union Whse. v. Bird, 224 Ga. 842, 165 S.E.2d 148 (1968); Todd v. Windsor, 118 Ga. App. 805, 165 S.E.2d 438 (1968); Malone v. Ottinger, 118 Ga. App. 778, 165 S.E.2d 660 (1968); Colonial Stores, Inc. v. Holt, 118 Ga. App. 826, 166 S.E.2d 30 (1969); Duncan Cleaners, Inc. v. Shuman Co., 119 Ga. App. 128, 166 S.E.2d 387 (1969); Davis v. American Acceptance Corp., 119 Ga. App. 265, 167 S.E.2d 222 (1969); Herrington v. LaCount, 225 Ga. 232, 167 S.E.2d 631 (1969); Hood v. General Shoe Corp., 119 Ga. App. 649, 168 S.E.2d 326 (1969); Carden v. LaGrone, 225 Ga. 365, 169 S.E.2d 168 (1969); Travelers Ins. Co. v. Pullin, 120 Ga. App. 69, 169 S.E.2d 688 (1969); City of Atlanta v. Royal Peacock Social Club, Inc., 225 Ga. 474, 169 S.E.2d 807 (1969); Summerlin v. Beacon Inv. Co., 120 Ga. App. 296, 170 S.E.2d 307 (1969); Morris v. Morris, 121 Ga. App. 100, 172 S.E.2d 872 (1970); Worley v. Travelers Indem. Co., 121 Ga. App. 179, 173 S.E.2d 248 (1970); Reynolds v. Wilson, 121 Ga. App. 153, 173 S.E.2d 256 (1970); Johnson v. Frazier, 121 Ga. App. 212, 173 S.E.2d 434 (1970); Askew v. Carroll, 121 Ga. App. 305, 173 S.E.2d 463 (1970); Ward v. Ward, 226 Ga. 212, 173 S.E.2d 703 (1970); Herring v. R.L. Mathis Cert. Dairy Co., 121 Ga. App. 373, 173 S.E.2d 716 (1970); Phillips v. State Farm Mut. Auto. Ins. Co., 121 Ga. App. 342, 173 S.E.2d 723 (1970); Elberton-Elbert County Hosp. Auth. v. Watson, 121 Ga. App. 550, 174 S.E.2d 470 (1970); Brooks v. Holman, 121 Ga. App. 720, 175 S.E.2d 131 (1970); Kirkland v. Jones, 122 Ga. App. 131, 176 S.E.2d 510 (1970); American Bank v. Gray, 122 Ga. App. 443, 177 S.E.2d 208 (1970); Adamson v. Adamson, 226 Ga. 719, 177 S.E.2d 241 (1970); Williams v. Williams, 226 Ga. 734, 177 S.E.2d 481 (1970); Bulloch County Bank v. Dodd, 226 Ga. 773, 177 S.E.2d 673 (1970); Citizens Bank v. Alexander-Smith Academy, Inc., 226 Ga. 871, 178 S.E.2d 178 (1970); Georgia Power Co. v. Jones, 122 Ga. App. 614, 178 S.E.2d 265 (1970); Dodson v. Phagan, 122 Ga. App. 752, 178 S.E.2d 748 (1970); Shepard v. Wilson, 123 Ga. App. 74, 179 S.E.2d 550 (1970); Abco Bldrs., Inc. v. Peavy Concrete Prod., Inc., 123 Ga. App. 167, 179 S.E.2d 695 (1971); Sorrells v. Smith, 227 Ga. 262, 180 S.E.2d 238 (1971); Smith v. Standard Oil Co., 227 Ga. 268, 180 S.E.2d 691 (1971); Rader v. Rayette Faberge, Inc., 123 Ga. App. 328, 181 S.E.2d 83 (1971); Citizens Bank v. Barber, 123 Ga. App. 507, 181 S.E.2d 545 (1971); Bekins Van Lines Co. v. Barlow, 123 Ga. App. 601, 181 S.E.2d 908 (1971); Goodwin v. First Baptist Church, 227 Ga. 603, 182 S.E.2d 105 (1971); Leathers v. Klebold, 227 Ga. 683, 182 S.E.2d 423 (1971); Salters v. Pugmire Lincoln-Mercury, Inc., 124 Ga. App. 414, 184 S.E.2d 56 (1971); Rushing v. Ellis, 124 Ga. App. 621, 184 S.E.2d 667 (1971); Whittle v. Johnston, 124 Ga. App. 785, 186 S.E.2d 129 (1971); Burdell v. Georgia R.R. Bank & Trust Co., 124 Ga. App. 828, 186 S.E.2d 291 (1971); J.H. Ewing & Sons v. Montgomery, 124 Ga. App. 836, 186 S.E.2d 335 (1971); Sumter County v. Pritchett, 125 Ga. App. 222, 186 S.E.2d 798 (1971); Crowder v. Electro-Kinetics Corp., 228 Ga. 610, 187 S.E.2d 249 (1972); Corbin v. Gulf Ins. Co., 125 Ga. App. 281, 187 S.E.2d 312 (1972); Johnson v. Wormsloe Found., Inc., 228 Ga. 722, 187 S.E.2d 682 (1972); Cheek v. J. Allen Couch & Son Funeral Home, 125 Ga. App. 438, 187 S.E.2d 907 (1972); Stewart v. Jim Walter Homes, Inc., 229 Ga. 244, 190 S.E.2d 520 (1972); Leachman v. Cobb Dev. Co., 229 Ga. 207, 190 S.E.2d 537 (1972); Beaubien v. Bogle, 126 Ga. App. 406, 190 S.E.2d 830 (1972); Frost v. Gasaway, 229 Ga. 354, 190 S.E.2d 902 (1972); Byers v. Lieberman, 126 Ga. App. 582, 191 S.E.2d 470 (1972); General Fin. Corp. v. Davis, 126 Ga. App. 821, 191 S.E.2d 865 (1972); Roy D. Warren Co. v. Wagnon, 126 Ga. App. 776, 191 S.E.2d 894 (1972); Haber v. Georgia

**General Consideration (Cont'd)**

Power Co., 127 Ga. App. 19, 192 S.E.2d 436 (1972); *Payne v. Payne*, 229 Ga. 822, 194 S.E.2d 458 (1972); *Bloodworth v. Smith*, 128 Ga. App. 378, 196 S.E.2d 691 (1973); *Equity Nat'l Life Ins. Co. v. Shelnutt*, 128 Ga. App. 849, 198 S.E.2d 350 (1973); *Howell v. Harden*, 129 Ga. App. 200, 198 S.E.2d 890 (1973); *Trammell v. Elliott*, 230 Ga. 841, 199 S.E.2d 194 (1973); *Tingle v. Arnold, Cate & Allen*, 129 Ga. App. 134, 199 S.E.2d 260 (1973); *Henry v. Allstate Ins. Co.*, 129 Ga. App. 223, 199 S.E.2d 338 (1973); *Mattison v. Jackson-Atlantic, Inc.*, 129 Ga. App. 279, 199 S.E.2d 387 (1973); *Brown v. Harwell*, 129 Ga. App. 313, 199 S.E.2d 637 (1973); *Food Fair, Inc. v. Mock*, 129 Ga. App. 421, 199 S.E.2d 820 (1973); *Frey v. Friendly Motors, Inc.*, 129 Ga. App. 636, 200 S.E.2d 467 (1973); *Ernst v. Little*, 129 Ga. App. 756, 201 S.E.2d 185 (1973); *Continental Carriers, Inc. v. Seaboard Coast Line R.R.*, 129 Ga. App. 889, 201 S.E.2d 826 (1973); *National Bank v. Merritt*, 130 Ga. App. 85, 202 S.E.2d 193 (1973); *Cooper v. Plott*, 121 Ga. App. 488, 174 S.E.2d 446 (1974); *Register v. Kandlbinder*, 231 Ga. 786, 204 S.E.2d 145 (1974); *Ryle v. Ryle*, 130 Ga. App. 680, 204 S.E.2d 339 (1974); *Georgia Auto Sales, Inc. v. Hinrichsen*, 131 Ga. App. 43, 205 S.E.2d 65 (1974); *Bernath Barrell & Drum Co. v. Ostrum Boiler Serv., Inc.*, 131 Ga. App. 140, 205 S.E.2d 459 (1974); *Whitehurst v. Universal C.I.T. Credit Corp.*, 131 Ga. App. 202, 205 S.E.2d 489 (1974); *Smith v. Rothstein*, 131 Ga. App. 632, 206 S.E.2d 592 (1974); *Thibadeau v. Crane*, 131 Ga. App. 591, 206 S.E.2d 609 (1974); *Pritchett v. Rainey*, 131 Ga. App. 521, 206 S.E.2d 726 (1974); *Townsend v. Orkin Exterminating Co.*, 131 Ga. App. 824, 207 S.E.2d 230 (1974); *Hannah v. Shauck*, 131 Ga. App. 834, 207 S.E.2d 239 (1974); *Holbrook Waterproofing Co. v. Cleaver*, 132 Ga. App. 24, 207 S.E.2d 562 (1974); *O'Pry v. Goodman*, 132 Ga. App. 191, 207 S.E.2d 674 (1974); *Lowe v. American Mach. & Foundry Co.*, 132 Ga. App. 572, 208 S.E.2d 585 (1974); *Adams v. Citizens & S. Nat'l Bank*, 132 Ga. App. 622, 208 S.E.2d 628 (1974); *Jaciewicki v. Gordarl Assocs.*, 132 Ga. App. 888, 209 S.E.2d 693 (1974); *Avis Rent A Car Sys. v. Rice*, 132 Ga. App. 857, 209 S.E.2d 270 (1974); *Aiken Asphalt Paving Co. v. Winn*, 133 Ga. App. 3, 209 S.E.2d 700 (1974);

*Sasser & Co. v. Griffin*, 133 Ga. App. 83, 210 S.E.2d 34 (1974); *Thomas v. Allstate Ins. Co.*, 133 Ga. App. 193, 210 S.E.2d 361 (1974); *Wielgorecki v. White*, 133 Ga. App. 834, 212 S.E.2d 480 (1975); *First Nat'l Bank v. Osborne*, 233 Ga. 602, 212 S.E.2d 785 (1975); *Harrell v. Wilson*, 233 Ga. 899, 213 S.E.2d 871 (1975); *Duval & Co. v. Malcom*, 233 Ga. 784, 214 S.E.2d 356 (1975); *R.L. Kimsey Cotton Co. v. Ferguson*, 233 Ga. 962, 214 S.E.2d 360 (1975); *Stein v. Maddox*, 234 Ga. 164, 215 S.E.2d 231 (1975); *Dutch Inns of Am., Inc. v. United Va. Leasing Corp.*, 134 Ga. App. 525, 215 S.E.2d 290 (1975); *Taylor v. B. & W. Elec. Supply Co.*, 134 Ga. App. 634, 215 S.E.2d 530 (1975); *Jackson v. Jackson*, 234 Ga. 587, 216 S.E.2d 808 (1975); *Langley v. Pacific Indem. Co.*, 135 Ga. App. 29, 217 S.E.2d 369 (1975); *Bob's Dairy Barn & Restaurant, Inc. v. I.D.S. Leasing Corp.*, 135 Ga. App. 227, 217 S.E.2d 462 (1975); *Freeman v. Phillips*, 135 Ga. App. 466, 218 S.E.2d 144 (1975); *John Deere Indus. Equip. Co. v. Ponder*, 135 Ga. App. 688, 218 S.E.2d 686 (1975); *Tax Assessors v. Chitwood*, 235 Ga. 147, 218 S.E.2d 759 (1975); *Capes v. Morgan*, 235 Ga. 1, 218 S.E.2d 764 (1975); *Jones v. Young*, 136 Ga. App. 21, 220 S.E.2d 24 (1975); *McKinnon v. Trivett*, 136 Ga. App. 59, 220 S.E.2d 63 (1975); *Barone v. Adcox*, 235 Ga. 588, 221 S.E.2d 6 (1975); *Clements v. Warner Robins Supply Co.*, 235 Ga. 612, 221 S.E.2d 35 (1975); *United States Fire Ins. Co. v. Day*, 136 Ga. 359, 221 S.E.2d 467 (1975); *Central Soya Co. v. Bundrick*, 137 Ga. App. 63, 222 S.E.2d 852 (1975); *Southland Inv. Corp. v. McIntosh*, 137 Ga. App. 216, 223 S.E.2d 257 (1976); *Wilson v. Coite Somers Co.*, 138 Ga. App. 455, 226 S.E.2d 277 (1976); *Allan v. Allan*, 236 Ga. 199, 223 S.E.2d 445 (1976); *Lindgren v. Dowis*, 236 Ga. 278, 223 S.E.2d 682 (1976); *Graves Refrigeration, Inc. v. Haswell*, 137 Ga. App. 515, 224 S.E.2d 494 (1976); *Georgia Motor Club, Inc. v. First Nat'l Bank & Trust Co.*, 137 Ga. App. 521, 224 S.E.2d 498 (1976); *Strickland v. Citizens & S. Nat'l Bank*, 137 Ga. App. 538, 224 S.E.2d 504 (1976); *Kleiner v. Silver*, 137 Ga. App. 560, 224 S.E.2d 508 (1976); *Rowland v. Kellos*, 236 Ga. 799, 225 S.E.2d 302 (1976); *Waters v. Groover*, 138 Ga. App. 276, 226 S.E.2d 74 (1976); *Shepherd Constr. Co. v. State Hwy. Dep't*, 138 Ga. App. 252, 226 S.E.2d 79 (1976); *Phillips v. Hertz Com. Leasing Corp.*,



138 Ga. App. 441, 226 S.E.2d 287 (1976); *LaCount v. United Ins. Co. of Am.*, 138 Ga. App. 476, 226 S.E.2d 307 (1976); *Massey v. Henderson*, 138 Ga. App. 565, 226 S.E.2d 750 (1976); *National Bank & Trust Co. v. Grant*, 237 Ga. 337, 227 S.E.2d 372 (1976); *Bingham v. Advance Indus. Sec., Inc.*, 138 Ga. App. 875, 228 S.E.2d 1 (1976); *Cornwell v. Williams Bros. Lumber Co.*, 139 Ga. App. 773, 229 S.E.2d 551 (1976); *Henderson Mill, Ltd. v. McConnell*, 237 Ga. 807, 229 S.E.2d 660 (1976); *Foster Wheeler Corp. v. Georgia Power Co.*, 140 Ga. App. 261, 230 S.E.2d 494 (1976); *Thomas v. Jackson*, 238 Ga. 90, 231 S.E.2d 50 (1976); *First Nat'l Bank & Trust Co. v. AMF Skamper Corp.*, 140 Ga. App. 422, 231 S.E.2d 456 (1976); *Stern v. Wyatt*, 140 Ga. App. 704, 231 S.E.2d 519 (1976); *Raven v. S.S. Kresge Co.*, 140 Ga. App. 799, 232 S.E.2d 122 (1976); *Crisp v. First Nat'l Bank*, 141 Ga. App. 30, 232 S.E.2d 376 (1977); *Hoffman v. PMC Dev. Co.*, 238 Ga. 258, 232 S.E.2d 541 (1977); *Hampton v. McCord*, 141 Ga. App. 97, 232 S.E.2d 582 (1977); *Burgess v. Clermont Properties, Inc.*, 141 Ga. App. 112, 232 S.E.2d 627 (1977); *Young v. Climatrol S.E. Distrib. Corp.*, 141 Ga. App. 235, 233 S.E.2d 54 (1977); *Nipper v. Crisp County*, 141 Ga. App. 312, 233 S.E.2d 270 (1977); *Johnson v. Heifler*, 141 Ga. App. 460, 233 S.E.2d 853 (1977); *Wood v. Metropolitan Atlanta Girls' Club, Inc.*, 141 Ga. App. 473, 233 S.E.2d 862 (1977); *Parker v. Centrum Int'l Film Corp.*, 141 Ga. App. 521, 233 S.E.2d 877 (1977); *Ideal Paint Contractors, Inc. v. Home Mart Bldg. Ctrs., Inc.*, 141 Ga. App. 830, 234 S.E.2d 670 (1977); *Little v. Home Transp. Co.*, 142 Ga. App. 30, 234 S.E.2d 833 (1977); *Mayer v. Turner*, 142 Ga. App. 63, 234 S.E.2d 853 (1977); *Harbin Lumber Co. v. Fowler*, 142 Ga. App. 167, 235 S.E.2d 638 (1977); *Stallings v. Chance*, 142 Ga. App. 491, 236 S.E.2d 110 (1977); *Farnan v. National Bank*, 142 Ga. App. 777, 236 S.E.2d 923 (1977); *Price v. Winn*, 142 Ga. App. 790, 237 S.E.2d 409 (1977); *Newton Bros. v. Shank*, 143 Ga. App. 21, 237 S.E.2d 412 (1977); *Moore v. Trust Co. Bank*, 142 Ga. App. 877, 237 S.E.2d 471 (1977); *Sims v. Sims*, 239 Ga. 451, 238 S.E.2d 32 (1977); *Stallings v. Chance*, 239 Ga. 567, 238 S.E.2d 327 (1977); *Jones v. Doe*, 143 Ga. App. 451, 238 S.E.2d 555 (1977); *Shaw v. First Nat'l Bank*, 143 Ga. App. 416, 238 S.E.2d 719 (1977); *Wilson v. Citizens Bank*, 143 Ga.

App. 402, 238 S.E.2d 754 (1977); *Mahler v. Paquin*, 143 Ga. App. 773, 240 S.E.2d 185 (1977); *Davis v. South Carolina Ins. Co.*, 143 Ga. App. 782, 240 S.E.2d 191 (1977); *McAllister v. American Nat'l Red Cross*, 240 Ga. 246, 240 S.E.2d 247 (1977); *Shipp v. World Automotive, Inc.*, 144 Ga. App. 38, 240 S.E.2d 590 (1977); *Freeman v. Saxton*, 240 Ga. 309, 240 S.E.2d 708 (1977); *Security Branding, Inc. v. Corbitt*, 144 Ga. App. 164, 240 S.E.2d 728 (1977); *Peek v. Southern Guar. Ins. Co.*, 240 Ga. 498, 241 S.E.2d 210 (1978); *Fairington, Inc. v. Yeargin Constr. Co.*, 144 Ga. App. 491, 241 S.E.2d 608 (1978); *Mercury Rising, Inc. v. Gwinnett Bank & Trust Co.*, 144 Ga. App. 502, 241 S.E.2d 620 (1978); *Johnson v. Citizens & S. Bank*, 144 Ga. App. 515, 241 S.E.2d 625 (1978); *Goolsby v. Oakes*, 240 Ga. 493, 241 S.E.2d 836 (1978); *Canal Ins. Co. v. Cambron*, 240 Ga. 708, 242 S.E.2d 32 (1978); *Orkin Exterminating Co. v. Martin Co.*, 240 Ga. 662, 242 S.E.2d 135 (1978); *Goodwin v. Trust Co.*, 144 Ga. App. 787, 242 S.E.2d 302 (1978); *Columbus, Ga., By Bd. of Tax Assessors v. Outreach For Christ, Inc.*, 241 Ga. 2, 243 S.E.2d 42 (1978); *Floyd v. DeVille*, 145 Ga. App. 161, 243 S.E.2d 115 (1978); *Wall v. Citizens & S. Bank*, 145 Ga. App. 76, 243 S.E.2d 271 (1978); *LDH Properties, Inc. v. Morgan Guar. Trust Co.*, 145 Ga. App. 132, 243 S.E.2d 278 (1978); *Allstate Ins. Co. v. Christian Brokerage Co.*, 145 Ga. App. 126, 243 S.E.2d 281 (1978); *National Life & Accident Ins. Co. v. Rouse*, 145 Ga. App. 40, 243 S.E.2d 300 (1978); *Currington v. Federated Mut. Ins. Co.*, 145 Ga. App. 350, 243 S.E.2d 713 (1978); *Barber v. Adams*, 145 Ga. App. 627, 244 S.E.2d 149 (1978); *Smith v. Gibbs*, 145 Ga. App. 647, 244 S.E.2d 615 (1978); *Whiteside v. Douglas County Bank*, 145 Ga. App. 775, 245 S.E.2d 2 (1978); *Hollingsworth v. Georgia Osteopathic Hosp.*, 145 Ga. App. 870, 245 S.E.2d 60 (1978); *Parker v. Fidelity Bank*, 146 Ga. App. 52, 245 S.E.2d 364 (1978); *Fagala v. Morrison*, 146 Ga. App. 377, 246 S.E.2d 408 (1978); *Applebaum v. David, Inc.*, 146 Ga. App. 406, 246 S.E.2d 424 (1978); *Owens v. Griggs*, 146 Ga. App. 478, 246 S.E.2d 480 (1978); *Cooper v. Public Fin. Corp.*, 146 Ga. App. 250, 246 S.E.2d 684 (1978); *Tally v. Atlanta Nat'l Real Estate Trust*, 146 Ga. App. 585, 246 S.E.2d 700 (1978); *Whiteside v. Douglas County Bank*, 146 Ga. App. 888, 247 S.E.2d 558



**General Consideration (Cont'd)**

(1978); Bozard v. J.A. Jones Constr. Co., 146 Ga. App. 877, 247 S.E.2d 605 (1978); Boling v. Golden Arch Realty Corp., 242 Ga. 3, 247 S.E.2d 744 (1978); Nationwide Fin. Corp. v. Banks, 147 Ga. App. 73, 248 S.E.2d 54 (1978); Shepherd v. Epps, 242 Ga. 322, 249 S.E.2d 33 (1978); Chambers v. Citizens & S. Nat'l Bank, 242 Ga. 498, 249 S.E.2d 214 (1978); Robinson v. Carswell, 147 Ga. App. 521, 249 S.E.2d 331 (1978); Oliver v. City of Atlanta, 147 Ga. App. 790, 250 S.E.2d 519 (1978); Stubbs v. Olshan, 147 Ga. App. 793, 250 S.E.2d 535 (1978); Concept-National, Inc. v. DiMattina Supply Co., 147 Ga. App. 865, 250 S.E.2d 552 (1978); Skyway Cycle Sales, Inc. v. Gordon, 148 Ga. App. 150, 251 S.E.2d 118 (1978); McFarland v. Beardsly, 148 Ga. App. 645, 252 S.E.2d 72 (1979); Century Bldrs., Inc. v. Carter, 243 Ga. 14, 252 S.E.2d 507 (1979); Thomasson v. Trust Co. Bank, 149 Ga. App. 556, 254 S.E.2d 881 (1979); Carl E. Jones Dev., Inc. v. Wilson, 149 Ga. App. 679, 255 S.E.2d 135 (1979); Gobbi v. Hurt, 150 Ga. App. 60, 256 S.E.2d 664 (1979); Dunaway v. North Ga. Co., 150 Ga. App. 66, 256 S.E.2d 669 (1979); Luedtke v. National Stor-All, Inc., 150 Ga. App. 93, 256 S.E.2d 672 (1979); State Farm Mut. Auto. Ins. Co. v. Sloan, 150 Ga. App. 464, 258 S.E.2d 146 (1979); Gorlin v. First Nat'l Bank, 150 Ga. App. 637, 258 S.E.2d 290 (1979); Albert v. Bryan, 150 Ga. App. 649, 258 S.E.2d 300 (1979); Tanner v. Ayers, 150 Ga. App. 709, 258 S.E.2d 545 (1979); Corbin v. Pilgrim Realty Co., 151 Ga. App. 102, 258 S.E.2d 758 (1979); Sumner v. Adel Banking Co., 244 Ga. 73, 259 S.E.2d 32 (1979); Ivey Contracting Co. v. Elliott, 151 Ga. App. 361, 259 S.E.2d 658 (1979); Knight v. First Fed. Sav. & Loan Ass'n, 151 Ga. App. 447, 260 S.E.2d 511 (1979); Great N. Nekoosa Corp. v. Board of Tax Assessors, 244 Ga. 624, 261 S.E.2d 346 (1979); A.R. Hudson Realty, Inc. v. Hood, 151 Ga. App. 778, 262 S.E.2d 189 (1979); Johnson v. Lastinger, 152 Ga. App. 328, 262 S.E.2d 601 (1979); Walter E. Heller & Co. v. Color-Set, Inc., 152 Ga. App. 347, 262 S.E.2d 614 (1979); Peppers v. Siefferman, 153 Ga. App. 206, 265 S.E.2d 26 (1980); Tahoe Carpet Indus., Inc. v. Aetna Bus. Credit, Inc., 153 Ga. App. 317, 265 S.E.2d 116 (1980); Ogletree v. Upson County Hosp. Auth., 153 Ga. App. 429, 265

S.E.2d 347 (1980); Ramsey Winch Co. v. Trust Co. Bank, 153 Ga. App. 500, 265 S.E.2d 848 (1980); Reese v. Sanders, 153 Ga. App. 654, 266 S.E.2d 313 (1980); Bennett v. Shipman, 153 Ga. App. 876, 267 S.E.2d 271 (1980); Commercial Credit Equip. Corp. v. Bates, 154 Ga. App. 71, 267 S.E.2d 469 (1980); Bailey v. Johnson, 245 Ga. 823, 268 S.E.2d 147 (1980); Hart v. Trust Co., 154 Ga. App. 329, 268 S.E.2d 384 (1980); Ford v. Whitmire, 154 Ga. App. 382, 268 S.E.2d 430 (1980); Jankowski v. Taylor, 154 Ga. App. 752, 269 S.E.2d 871 (1980); Jordan v. Jordan, 246 Ga. 395, 271 S.E.2d 450 (1980); McCray v. Hunter, 157 Ga. App. 509, 277 S.E.2d 795 (1981); Benton Bros. Ford Co. v. Cotton States Mut. Ins. Co., 157 Ga. App. 448, 278 S.E.2d 40 (1981); Huckabee Buick, Inc. v. Miller, 157 Ga. App. 429, 278 S.E.2d 79 (1981); Premium Distrib. Co. v. National Distrib. Co., 157 Ga. App. 666, 278 S.E.2d 468 (1981); King's Appliance & Elecs., Inc. v. Citizens & S. Bank, 157 Ga. App. 857, 278 S.E.2d 733 (1981); Hill Aircraft & Leasing Corp. v. Planes, Inc., 158 Ga. App. 151, 279 S.E.2d 250 (1981); Sigmon v. Womack, 158 Ga. App. 47, 279 S.E.2d 254 (1981); Miller Grading Contractors v. Georgia Fed. Sav. & Loan Ass'n, 247 Ga. 730, 279 S.E.2d 442 (1981); Cole v. Jordan, 158 Ga. App. 200, 279 S.E.2d 497 (1981); Sheppard v. Yara Eng'g Corp., 248 Ga. 147, 281 S.E.2d 586 (1981); Richards v. Mayor of Americus, 158 Ga. App. 693, 282 S.E.2d 122 (1981); Holt v. Bray, 159 Ga. App. 43, 282 S.E.2d 693 (1981); Goss v. Thornton, 159 Ga. App. 166, 283 S.E.2d 63 (1981); Hawkins v. Greenberg, 159 Ga. App. 302, 283 S.E.2d 301 (1981); Sanders v. Colwell, 248 Ga. 376, 283 S.E.2d 461 (1981); Thompson v. Hurt, 159 Ga. App. 656, 284 S.E.2d 671 (1981); Ford Motor Credit Co. v. Mells, 159 Ga. App. 796, 285 S.E.2d 197 (1981); Floyd v. Lamar Ferrell Chevrolet, Inc., 159 Ga. App. 756, 285 S.E.2d 218 (1981); Northcutt v. Mills, 159 Ga. App. 768, 285 S.E.2d 228 (1981); Stender v. Fulton County, 160 Ga. App. 852, 287 S.E.2d 696 (1982); Lang v. Federated Dep't Stores, Inc., 161 Ga. App. 760, 287 S.E.2d 729 (1982); Mintz v. Frazier, 160 Ga. App. 668, 288 S.E.2d 24 (1981); Ridge v. Espinoza, 160 Ga. App. 678, 288 S.E.2d 56 (1981); International Sys. v. City of Jackson, 161 Ga. App. 423, 288 S.E.2d 344 (1982); Utz v. Powell, 160 Ga. App. 888, 288 S.E.2d 601 (1982); Telligman

v. Monumental Properties, Inc., 161 Ga. App. 13, 288 S.E.2d 846 (1982); Voliton v. Piggly Wiggly Food S., Inc., 161 Ga. App. 813, 288 S.E.2d 924 (1982); Neely v. Richmond County, 161 Ga. App. 71, 289 S.E.2d 258 (1982); Sharpe's Appliance Store, Inc. v. Anderson, 161 Ga. App. 112, 289 S.E.2d 312 (1982); Property Pickup, Inc. v. Morgan, 249 Ga. 239, 290 S.E.2d 52 (1982); First Nat'l Bank v. National Bank, 249 Ga. 216, 290 S.E.2d 55 (1982); Moya Enters., Inc. v. Harry Anderson Trucking, Inc., 162 Ga. App. 39, 290 S.E.2d 145 (1982); Keasler v. Cedar Bluff Bank, 162 Ga. App. 57, 290 S.E.2d 150 (1982); Robinson v. Stevens Indus., Inc., 162 Ga. App. 132, 290 S.E.2d 336 (1982); Hawkins v. Travelers Ins. Co., 162 Ga. App. 231, 290 S.E.2d 348 (1982); Miles v. Edgewood Chenille, Inc., 162 Ga. App. 168, 290 S.E.2d 494 (1982); Holland v. Tri-City Hosp. Auth., 162 Ga. App. 256, 291 S.E.2d 107 (1982); J. L. Lester & Sons v. Smith, 162 Ga. App. 506, 291 S.E.2d 251 (1982); Cohran v. Carlin, 249 Ga. 510, 291 S.E.2d 538 (1982); Baker v. Baker, 249 Ga. 429, 292 S.E.2d 75 (1982); Donehoo v. Phillips, 162 Ga. App. 671, 292 S.E.2d 542 (1982); Williams v. Physicians & Surgeons Community Hosp., 249 Ga. 588, 292 S.E.2d 705 (1982); Stroup v. Castellucci, 163 Ga. App. 113, 293 S.E.2d 523 (1982); McCullough v. Molyneaux, 163 Ga. App. 352, 294 S.E.2d 560 (1982); Atlanta Professional Ass'n for Thoracic & Cardiovascular Surgery v. Allen, 163 Ga. App. 400, 294 S.E.2d 647 (1982); Young v. Hinton, 163 Ga. App. 692, 295 S.E.2d 150 (1982); Cato Oil & Grease Co. v. Lewis, 250 Ga. 24, 295 S.E.2d 527 (1982); Maddox v. Allstate Ins. Co., 164 Ga. App. 21, 296 S.E.2d 84 (1982); Sawyer v. Citizens & S. Nat'l Bank, 164 Ga. App. 177, 296 S.E.2d 134 (1982); Northside Cleaners, Inc. v. Paleologou, 163 Ga. App. 827, 296 S.E.2d 361 (1982); Ashburn Motor Inn, Inc. v. White Adv. Int'l, 164 Ga. App. 438, 296 S.E.2d 220 (1982); Slaughter v. Ford Motor Credit Co., 164 Ga. App. 428, 296 S.E.2d 428 (1982); Davis v. Ford Motor Credit Co., 164 Ga. App. 137, 296 S.E.2d 431 (1982); Georgia Hwy. Express, Inc. v. UPS, Inc., 164 Ga. App. 674, 297 S.E.2d 497 (1982); National Carloading Corp. v. Security Van Lines, 164 Ga. App. 850, 297 S.E.2d 740 (1982); Frazier v. Petecraft Aviation Servs., Inc., 164 Ga. App. 568, 298 S.E.2d 532 (1982); Peluso v. Central of Ga. R.R., 165 Ga. App. 215, 299

S.E.2d 51 (1983); Gilbert v. Decker, 165 Ga. App. 11, 299 S.E.2d 65 (1983); Fields Realty & Ins. Co. v. Teper, 165 Ga. App. 28, 299 S.E.2d 74 (1983); Brown v. City of Atlanta, 165 Ga. App. 310, 299 S.E.2d 101 (1983); Dobbs v. Cobb E.N.T. Assocs., 165 Ga. App. 238, 299 S.E.2d 141 (1983); Willingham v. Bridges, 165 Ga. App. 35, 299 S.E.2d 392 (1983); Regional Pacesetters, Inc. v. Halpern Enters., Inc., 165 Ga. App. 777, 300 S.E.2d 180 (1983); Burgett v. Thamer Constr., Inc., 165 Ga. App. 404, 300 S.E.2d 211 (1983); A-Larms, Inc. v. Alarms Device Mfg. Co., 165 Ga. App. 382, 300 S.E.2d 311 (1983); Johnson v. G.A.B. Bus. Servs. Inc., 165 Ga. App. 284, 300 S.E.2d 325 (1983); Browning v. Powell, 165 Ga. App. 315, 301 S.E.2d 52 (1983); City of Acworth v. John J. Harte Assocs., 165 Ga. App. 438, 301 S.E.2d 499 (1983); Smith v. Smith, 165 Ga. App. 532, 301 S.E.2d 696 (1983); Marconi Avionics, Inc. v. DeKalb County, 165 Ga. App. 628, 302 S.E.2d 384 (1983); Jones v. Rodzewicz, 165 Ga. App. 635, 302 S.E.2d 402 (1983); Vizzini v. Blonder, 165 Ga. App. 840, 303 S.E.2d 38 (1983); Bartley v. Augusta Country Club, Inc., 166 Ga. App. 1, 303 S.E.2d 129 (1983); Spell v. Bible Baptist Church, Inc., 166 Ga. App. 22, 303 S.E.2d 156 (1983); Wiard v. Phoenix Ins. Co., 166 Ga. App. 47, 303 S.E.2d 161 (1983); Whirlpool Corp. v. Hurlbut, 166 Ga. App. 95, 303 S.E.2d 284 (1983); Morrison Dental Assocs. v. Wilcher, 166 Ga. App. 236, 303 S.E.2d 775 (1983); Higginbottom v. Thiele Kaolin Co., 251 Ga. 148, 304 S.E.2d 365 (1983); Klorer-Willhardt, Inc. v. Martz, 166 Ga. App. 446, 304 S.E.2d 442 (1983); Murch v. Brown, 166 Ga. App. 538, 304 S.E.2d 750 (1983); Purcell v. C. Goldstein & Sons, 166 Ga. App. 547, 305 S.E.2d 10 (1983); Marchman Oil & Chem. Co. v. Southern Petro. Trading Co., 167 Ga. App. 691, 307 S.E.2d 509 (1983); Christian v. M & R Collection Adjustment, Inc., 167 Ga. App. 712, 307 S.E.2d 523 (1983); Partridge v. Partridge, 167 Ga. App. 716, 307 S.E.2d 524 (1983); Parks v. Atlanta Pub. Sch. Sys. Bd. of Educ., 168 Ga. App. 572, 309 S.E.2d 645 (1983); Bennett v. Bank of S., 168 Ga. App. 536, 309 S.E.2d 682 (1983); Logan v. American Bankers Life Assurance Co., 168 Ga. App. 647, 310 S.E.2d 263 (1983); Hayes v. Murray, 169 Ga. App. 78, 311 S.E.2d 477 (1983); Wright v. Southern Bell Tel. & Tel. Co., 169 Ga. App. 454,



**General Consideration (Cont'd)**

313 S.E.2d 150 (1984); Groover Eng'g Co. v. Capital Assocs., 169 Ga. App. 480, 313 S.E.2d 498 (1984); Hayes v. Murray, 252 Ga. 529, 314 S.E.2d 885 (1984); Perry v. International Indem. Co., 169 Ga. App. 818, 315 S.E.2d 13 (1984); Avera v. Avera, 253 Ga. 16, 315 S.E.2d 883 (1984); Evans v. Kaiser Aluminum & Chem. Corp., 170 Ga. App. 145, 316 S.E.2d 517 (1984); Lawrence v. Timber Prods. Inspection, Inc., 170 Ga. App. 156, 316 S.E.2d 525 (1984); Continental Ins. Co. v. Hawkins, 170 Ga. App. 274, 316 S.E.2d 596 (1984); Pritchard v. Wilson, 170 Ga. App. 313, 316 S.E.2d 604 (1984); El-Amin v. Trust Co. Bank, 171 Ga. App. 35, 318 S.E.2d 655 (1984); Bradley v. Tattnall Bank, 170 Ga. App. 821, 318 S.E.2d 657 (1984); Georgia Am. Ins. Co. v. Varnum, 171 Ga. App. 190, 318 S.E.2d 814 (1984); Richards v. Southern Fin. Corp., 171 Ga. App. 268, 319 S.E.2d 103 (1984); Smith v. Maner, 171 Ga. App. 363, 319 S.E.2d 532 (1984); Coast Catamaran Corp. v. Mann, 171 Ga. App. 844, 321 S.E.2d 353 (1984); Suttle v. Northside Realty Assocs., 171 Ga. App. 928, 321 S.E.2d 424 (1984); Williams v. Heykow, Inc., 171 Ga. App. 936, 321 S.E.2d 431 (1984); Jahncke Serv., Inc. v. DOT, 172 Ga. App. 215, 322 S.E.2d 505 (1984); Poss v. Moreland, 253 Ga. 730, 324 S.E.2d 456 (1985); Messex v. Lynch, 255 Ga. 208, 336 S.E.2d 755 (1985); Sparks v. Parks, 172 Ga. App. 823, 324 S.E.2d 784 (1984); Wisseh v. Bank of Credit & Commerce Int'l, 173 Ga. App. 286, 325 S.E.2d 897 (1985); Wood v. Chatham Eng'g & Constr. Co., 173 Ga. App. 289, 326 S.E.2d 8 (1985); Baker v. Wulf, 173 Ga. App. 674, 327 S.E.2d 796 (1985); Mingledolph v. University Emergency Physicians, 174 Ga. App. 75, 329 S.E.2d 222 (1985); Duenas v. Bence, 174 Ga. App. 80, 329 S.E.2d 260 (1985); Blackburn v. State Farm Fire & Cas. Co., 174 Ga. App. 157, 329 S.E.2d 284 (1985); Lewis v. Rickenbaker, 174 Ga. App. 371, 330 S.E.2d 140 (1985); Guillebeau v. Yeargin, 254 Ga. 490, 330 S.E.2d 585 (1985); Payne v. Dixie Elec. Co., 174 Ga. App. 610, 330 S.E.2d 749 (1985); Bradbury v. Mead Corp., 174 Ga. App. 601, 330 S.E.2d 801 (1985); Bandy v. Hospital Auth., 174 Ga. App. 556, 332 S.E.2d 46 (1985); Anderberg v. Georgia Elec. Membership Corp., 175 Ga. App. 14, 332 S.E.2d 326 (1985); Franklin v. Piggly Wiggly Food

S., Inc., 175 Ga. App. 20, 332 S.E.2d 329 (1985); Alexander v. Heritage Corp., 175 Ga. App. 55, 332 S.E.2d 667 (1985); Collie v. Hutson, 175 Ga. App. 672, 334 S.E.2d 13 (1985); Drohan v. Carriage Carpet Mills, 175 Ga. App. 717, 334 S.E.2d 219 (1985); Anderson v. Hendrix, 175 Ga. App. 720, 334 S.E.2d 697 (1985); Bentley v. National Bank, 175 Ga. App. 732, 334 S.E.2d 331 (1985); Hayes v. Fernandez, 176 Ga. App. 332, 335 S.E.2d 735 (1985); J.M. Clayton Co. v. Martin, 177 Ga. App. 228, 339 S.E.2d 280 (1985); Edelschick v. Blanchard, 177 Ga. App. 410, 339 S.E.2d 628 (1985); Bekele v. Ryals, 177 Ga. App. 445, 339 S.E.2d 655 (1986); Skinner v. Perkins, 255 Ga. 366, 339 S.E.2d 717 (1986); Fulghum v. Kelly, 255 Ga. 652, 340 S.E.2d 589 (1986); Edmonds v. Bates, 178 Ga. App. 69, 342 S.E.2d 476 (1986); Evans v. Bibb Co., 178 Ga. App. 139, 342 S.E.2d 484 (1986); Reynolds v. Transport Ins. Co., 178 Ga. App. 462, 343 S.E.2d 502 (1986); Watkins v. Watkins, 256 Ga. 58, 344 S.E.2d 220 (1986); Brown v. Rowe, 178 Ga. App. 575, 344 S.E.2d 245 (1986); Nicholson v. Harris, 179 Ga. App. 35, 345 S.E.2d 63 (1986); Advanced Contouring, Inc. v. McMillan Div. of States Eng'g Corp., 179 Ga. App. 128, 345 S.E.2d 666 (1986); Douglas County v. Anneewakee, Inc., 179 Ga. App. 270, 346 S.E.2d 368 (1986); Buffington v. Gold Kist, Inc., 179 Ga. App. 393, 346 S.E.2d 577 (1986); Hodges Plumbing & Elec. Co. v. ITT Grinnell Co., 179 Ga. App. 521, 347 S.E.2d 257 (1986); Clark v. McBride, 256 Ga. 308, 348 S.E.2d 634 (1986); Capital Ford Truck Sales, Inc. v. United States Fire Ins. Co., 180 Ga. App. 413, 349 S.E.2d 201 (1986); Cline v. McLeod, 180 Ga. App. 286, 349 S.E.2d 232 (1986); Davis v. Aetna Cas. & Sur. Co., 180 Ga. App. 567, 349 S.E.2d 525 (1986); Helmich v. Kennedy, 796 F.2d 1441 (11th Cir. 1986); Hunnicutt v. Hunnicutt, 180 Ga. App. 798, 350 S.E.2d 770 (1986); Kirk v. Lithonia Mobile Homes, Inc., 181 Ga. App. 533, 352 S.E.2d 788 (1987); Yates Paving & Grading Co. v. Waters, 181 Ga. App. 537, 352 S.E.2d 791 (1987); Seymour v. Vaughn, 181 Ga. App. 604, 353 S.E.2d 91 (1987); Arre Indus., Inc. v. Aralmex, 181 Ga. App. 607, 353 S.E.2d 94 (1987); Dein v. Lesack, 181 Ga. App. 671, 353 S.E.2d 602 (1987); Hively v. Davis, 181 Ga. App. 733, 353 S.E.2d 622 (1987); Brown v. Coastal Emergency Servs., Inc., 181 Ga. App. 893,



354 S.E.2d 632 (1987); Jones v. Gordon, 182 Ga. App. 29, 354 S.E.2d 658 (1987); Alliance Auto Acceptance Lease, Inc. v. Chuck Clancy Ford, Inc., 182 Ga. App. 182, 355 S.E.2d 112 (1987); Goldkist, Inc. v. Brownlee, 182 Ga. App. 287, 355 S.E.2d 773 (1987); Patterson v. Lanham, 182 Ga. App. 343, 355 S.E.2d 738 (1987); Goodman v. Kahn, 182 Ga. App. 724, 356 S.E.2d 757 (1987); Baker v. Baker, 257 Ga. 187, 356 S.E.2d 873 (1987); Showalter v. Villa Prado Assocs., 182 Ga. App. 705, 356 S.E.2d 895 (1987); Jones v. Clark, 182 Ga. App. 871, 357 S.E.2d 285 (1987); Coca-Cola Co. v. Denmark, 182 Ga. App. 883, 357 S.E.2d 286 (1987); Dixie Constr. Prods., Inc. v. Southeastern Council on Comp. Ins., 183 Ga. App. 101, 357 S.E.2d 831 (1987); Williams v. Thomas, 183 Ga. App. 51, 357 S.E.2d 872 (1987); Watkins v. Laser/Print-Atlanta, Inc., 183 Ga. App. 172, 358 S.E.2d 477 (1987); Burns v. Gleason, 183 Ga. App. 245, 358 S.E.2d 646 (1987); Cook v. Arrington, 183 Ga. App. 384, 358 S.E.2d 869 (1987); ARA Transp. v. Barnes, 183 Ga. App. 424, 359 S.E.2d 157 (1987); Smoky Mt. Enters., Inc. v. Bennett, 183 Ga. App. 514, 359 S.E.2d 366 (1987); Falcone Int'l, Inc. v. Clowes, 184 Ga. App. 442, 361 S.E.2d 708 (1987); Lynch v. Georgia Power Co., 185 Ga. App. 256, 363 S.E.2d 777 (1987); Sofet v. Roberts, 185 Ga. App. 451, 364 S.E.2d 595 (1987); My Fair Lady of Ga., Inc. v. Harris, 185 Ga. App. 459, 364 S.E.2d 580 (1988); Smith v. Southeastern Fid. Ins. Co., 258 Ga. 15, 365 S.E.2d 105 (1988); Sutton v. Sullivan & Carden, 185 Ga. App. 577, 364 S.E.2d 887 (1988); Schwartz v. Rennie, 185 Ga. App. 638, 365 S.E.2d 159 (1988); Jernigan Auto Parts, Inc. v. Commercial State Bank, 186 Ga. App. 267, 367 S.E.2d 250 (1988); Moffie v. Oglethorpe Univ., Inc., 186 Ga. App. 328, 367 S.E.2d 112 (1988); Southerland v. Dalton Paving & Constr., Inc., 186 Ga. App. 743, 368 S.E.2d 193 (1988); Brice v. Northwest Ga. Bank, 186 Ga. App. 871, 368 S.E.2d 816 (1988); Menningmann v. Independent Fire Ins. Co., 187 Ga. App. 118, 369 S.E.2d 295 (1988); Young v. Wooldridge, 187 Ga. App. 661, 371 S.E.2d 100 (1988); Reahard v. Ivester, 188 Ga. App. 17, 371 S.E.2d 905 (1988); Willis v. Allen, 188 Ga. App. 390, 373 S.E.2d 79 (1988); Peck v. Rollins Protective Servs., Inc., 189 Ga. App. 381, 375 S.E.2d 494 (1988); Calhoun v. Bone, 189 Ga. App. 396, 375 S.E.2d 871 (1988); Baughcum v. Cecil Key Paving, Inc.,

190 Ga. App. 21, 378 S.E.2d 151 (1989); Whelchel v. Laing Properties, Inc., 190 Ga. App. 182, 378 S.E.2d 478 (1989); Hunt v. Lee, 190 Ga. App. 403, 379 S.E.2d 215 (1989); Ledbetter v. Delight Whsle. Co., 191 Ga. App. 64, 380 S.E.2d 736 (1989); Reese v. Georgia Power Co., 191 Ga. App. 125, 381 S.E.2d 110 (1989); Barnes v. GMAC, 191 Ga. App. 201, 381 S.E.2d 146 (1989); Adams v. Atlanta Faith Mem. Church, Inc., 191 Ga. App. 215, 381 S.E.2d 397 (1989); Wilson v. Wickes-Homecrafters, Inc., 191 Ga. App. 474, 382 S.E.2d 194 (1989); Doug Howles' Paces Ferry Dodge, Inc. v. Chrysler Credit Corp., 191 Ga. App. 556, 382 S.E.2d 364 (1989); Lynburn Enters., Inc. v. Lawyers Title Ins. Corp., 191 Ga. App. 710, 382 S.E.2d 599 (1989); Brygider v. Atkinson, 192 Ga. App. 424, 385 S.E.2d 95 (1989); Deal v. Builders Transp., Inc., 192 Ga. App. 511, 385 S.E.2d 293 (1989); Edmunds v. Cowan, 192 Ga. App. 616, 386 S.E.2d 39 (1989); International Bus. Consulting, Ltd. v. First Union Nat'l Bank, 192 Ga. App. 742, 386 S.E.2d 400 (1989); Hill v. Federal Employees Credit Union, 193 Ga. App. 44, 386 S.E.2d 874 (1989); Clemons v. Piggly Wiggly Food S., Inc., 193 Ga. App. 309, 387 S.E.2d 600 (1989); Jacobs v. Spano, 193 Ga. App. 447, 387 S.E.2d 924 (1989); Harris v. Boyd, 193 Ga. App. 467, 388 S.E.2d 60 (1989); Campbell v. Hyatt Regency, 193 Ga. App. 542, 388 S.E.2d 341 (1989); State Farm Mut. Auto. Ins. Co. v. Weathers, 193 Ga. App. 557, 388 S.E.2d 393 (1989); Houston v. Georgia N.E.R.R., 193 Ga. App. 687, 388 S.E.2d 762 (1989); Simmons v. Holsey Temple Christian Methodist Church, 193 Ga. App. 770, 389 S.E.2d 1 (1989); Lewis v. McDowell, 194 Ga. App. 429, 390 S.E.2d 605 (1990); Steerman v. American States Ins. Co., 194 Ga. App. 461, 390 S.E.2d 669 (1990); Barnes v. Johnson, 194 Ga. App. 568, 390 S.E.2d 921 (1990); Miller v. Smith & Smith Land Surveyors, 194 Ga. App. 474, 391 S.E.2d 20 (1990); Mark Singleton Buick, Inc. v. Taylor, 194 Ga. App. 630, 391 S.E.2d 435 (1990); King v. Sheraton Savannah Corp., 194 Ga. App. 618, 391 S.E.2d 457 (1990); Webb v. Rushing, 194 Ga. App. 732, 391 S.E.2d 709 (1990); Hyzer v. Hickman, 195 Ga. App. 213, 393 S.E.2d 79 (1990); Stuckey Diamonds, Inc. v. Jones, 195 Ga. App. 351, 393 S.E.2d 706 (1990); Electrical Distrib., Inc. v. Turner Constr. Co., 196 Ga. App. 359, 395 S.E.2d

**General Consideration** (Cont'd)

879 (1990); *Hudgins v. Bawtinheimer*, 196 Ga. App. 386, 395 S.E.2d 909 (1990); *Wall v. Southern Ry.*, 196 Ga. App. 483, 396 S.E.2d 266 (1990). But see *CSX Transp., Inc. v. Trism Specialized Carriers, Inc.*, 9 F. Supp. 2d 1374 (N.D. Ga. 1998), *aff'd*, 182 F.3d 788 (11th Cir. 1999); *Collier v. Powell*, 196 Ga. App. 522, 396 S.E.2d 264 (1990); *Miller v. Jeff Davis Apts., Ltd. II*, 196 Ga. App. 600, 396 S.E.2d 494 (1990); *Lee v. North Am. Life & Cas. Co.*, 196 Ga. App. 792, 397 S.E.2d 64 (1990); *Primo's, Inc. v. Clayton Common Assocs.*, 197 Ga. App. 286, 398 S.E.2d 231 (1990); *Bell v. Coronet Ins. Co.*, 197 Ga. App. 211, 398 S.E.2d 242 (1990); *Cheeley v. Henderson*, 197 Ga. App. 543, 398 S.E.2d 787 (1990); *Joiner v. Lee*, 197 Ga. App. 754, 399 S.E.2d 516 (1990); *Arnall, Golden & Gregory v. Health Serv. Ctrs., Inc.*, 197 Ga. App. 791, 399 S.E.2d 565 (1990); *Hill-Everett v. Jones*, 197 Ga. App. 872, 399 S.E.2d 739 (1990); *Taquechel v. Chattahoochee Bank*, 260 Ga. 755, 400 S.E.2d 8 (1991); *Kievman v. Kievman*, 260 Ga. 853, 400 S.E.2d 317 (1991); *Jones v. Campbell*, 198 Ga. App. 83, 400 S.E.2d 364 (1990); *Hall v. Scott USA, Ltd.*, 198 Ga. App. 197, 400 S.E.2d 700 (1990); *Kelley v. Baker Protective Servs., Inc.*, 198 Ga. App. 378, 401 S.E.2d 585 (1991); *Owen v. M & M Metro Supply, Inc.*, 198 Ga. App. 420, 401 S.E.2d 612 (1991); *Battle v. Sandy Springs Assocs.*, 198 Ga. App. 584, 402 S.E.2d 336 (1991); *State Farm Mut. Auto. Ins. Co. v. Ainsworth*, 198 Ga. App. 740, 402 S.E.2d 759 (1991); *Precise v. City of Rossville*, 261 Ga. 210, 403 S.E.2d 47 (1991); *Judge v. Wellman*, 198 Ga. App. 782, 403 S.E.2d 76 (1991); 944, *Inc. v. Georgia State Bank*, 198 Ga. App. 893, 403 S.E.2d 466 (1991); *Kelly v. Vargo*, 261 Ga. 422, 405 S.E.2d 36 (1991); *Artis v. Gaither*, 199 Ga. App. 114, 404 S.E.2d 322 (1991); *Brown v. Apollo Indus., Inc.*, 199 Ga. App. 260, 404 S.E.2d 447 (1991); *Doctors Bldg. Partners v. Grimes Bridge Assocs.*, 199 Ga. App. 216, 404 S.E.2d 582 (1991); *S & W Masonry Contractor, Inc. v. Jamison Co.*, 199 Ga. App. 628, 405 S.E.2d 519 (1991); *Collier v. Evans*, 199 Ga. App. 763, 406 S.E.2d 90 (1991); *Bailey v. Butler*, 199 Ga. App. 753, 406 S.E.2d 97 (1991); *Daniel v. Safeway Ins. Co.*, 199 Ga. App. 833, 406 S.E.2d 266 (1991); *Fulton v. Pilon*, 199 Ga. App. 861, 406 S.E.2d 517 (1991); *Evans v. City of Atlanta*, 199 Ga. App. 878, 406 S.E.2d 530 (1991); *Wilson v. Tara Ford, Inc.*, 200 Ga. App. 98, 406 S.E.2d 807 (1991); *Dent v. Memorial Hosp.*, 200 Ga. App. 499, 408 S.E.2d 473 (1991); *Moore v. Service Merchandise Co.*, 200 Ga. App. 463, 408 S.E.2d 480 (1991); *E.H. Crump Co. v. Millar*, 200 Ga. App. 598, 409 S.E.2d 235 (1991); *Costanzo v. Jones*, 200 Ga. App. 806, 409 S.E.2d 686 (1991); *Sullenberger v. Grand Union Co.*, 201 Ga. App. 194, 410 S.E.2d 381 (1991); *Sims v. Foss*, 201 Ga. App. 345, 411 S.E.2d 59 (1991); *Culberson v. Fulton-DeKalb Hosp. Auth.*, 201 Ga. App. 347, 411 S.E.2d 75 (1991); *Northside Bldg. Supply Co. v. Foures*, 201 Ga. App. 259, 411 S.E.2d 87 (1991); *Mauldin v. Weinstock*, 201 Ga. App. 514, 411 S.E.2d 370 (1991); *Johnson v. Lomas Mtg. USA, Inc.*, 201 Ga. App. 562, 411 S.E.2d 731 (1991); *Sarantis v. Kroger Co.*, 201 Ga. App. 552, 411 S.E.2d 758 (1991); *Jones v. Ward*, 201 Ga. App. 757, 412 S.E.2d 576 (1991); *Jackson v. DOT*, 201 Ga. App. 863, 412 S.E.2d 847 (1991); *T.L. Rogers Oil Co. v. Sommers Co.*, 203 Ga. App. 404, 417 S.E.2d 44 (1992); *First Community Bank v. Bryan Starr & Assocs.*, 203 Ga. App. 696, 417 S.E.2d 330 (1992); *Bethco, Inc. v. Cinema 'N' Drafthouse Int'l, Inc.*, 204 Ga. App. 143, 418 S.E.2d 467 (1992); *Famble v. State Farm Ins. Co.*, 204 Ga. App. 332, 419 S.E.2d 143 (1992); *Lend Lease Trucks, Inc. v. TRW, Inc.*, 206 Ga. App. 410, 425 S.E.2d 293 (1992); *Scott v. Hamilton Dorsey Alston Co.*, 206 Ga. App. 504, 426 S.E.2d 55 (1992); *Tri-City Constr. Co. v. Sandy Plains Partnership*, 206 Ga. App. 506, 426 S.E.2d 57 (1992); *Alco Std. Corp. v. Westinghouse Elec. Corp.*, 206 Ga. App. 794, 426 S.E.2d 648 (1992); *Corry v. Robinson*, 207 Ga. App. 167, 427 S.E.2d 507 (1993); *Georgia Canoeing Ass'n v. Henry*, 263 Ga. 77, 428 S.E.2d 336 (1993); *Thurmond v. Richmond County Bd. of Educ.*, 207 Ga. App. 437, 428 S.E.2d 392 (1993); *Hasty v. Spruill*, 207 Ga. App. 485, 428 S.E.2d 420 (1993); *King v. Crain-Daly Volkswagen, Inc.*, 207 Ga. App. 583, 428 S.E.2d 586 (1993); *First Nat'l Bank v. Loggins*, 207 Ga. App. 814, 429 S.E.2d 278 (1993); *Sagnibene v. Budget Rent-A-Car Sys.*, 209 Ga. App. 44, 432 S.E.2d 639 (1993); *Hailey v. Blalock*, 209 Ga. App. 345, 433 S.E.2d 337 (1993); *Lawal v. Stanley Bostitch Co.*, 209 Ga. App. 439, 433 S.E.2d 706 (1993); *Pope v. Dep't of Human Res.*, 209



Ga. App. 835, 434 S.E.2d 731 (1993); Smith v. Tommy Roberts Trucking Co., 209 Ga. App. 826, 435 S.E.2d 54 (1993); Riverdale Pools & Constr., Inc. v. Evans, 210 Ga. App. 127, 435 S.E.2d 501 (1993); Dixieland Truck Brokers, Inc. v. International Indem. Co., 210 Ga. App. 160, 435 S.E.2d 520 (1993); Spartan Food Sys. v. Williams, 212 Ga. App. 674, 442 S.E.2d 489 (1994); Schulman v. MIS Resources Int'l, 212 Ga. App. 588, 443 S.E.2d 2 (1994); Brown v. Southeastern Sec. Ins. Co., 216 Ga. App. 234, 454 S.E.2d 158 (1995); Conklin v. Zant, 216 Ga. App. 357, 454 S.E.2d 159 (1995); Southern Medical Corp. v. Liberty Mut. Ins. Co., 216 Ga. App. 289, 454 S.E.2d 180 (1995); Saxton v. Coastal Dialysis & Medical Clinic, Inc., 220 Ga. App. 805, 470 S.E.2d 252 (1996); Cooper v. Corporate Property Investors, 220 Ga. App. 889, 470 S.E.2d 689 (1996); Washington v. Jefferson County, 221 Ga. App. 81, 470 S.E.2d 714 (1996); Sullivan v. Horn, 221 Ga. App. 289, 470 S.E.2d 765 (1996); Young v. John Deere Co., 221 Ga. App. 157, 471 S.E.2d 19 (1996); Brown v. Super Disc. Mkts., Inc., 223 Ga. App. 174, 477 S.E.2d 839 (1996); Allstate Ins. Co. v. Sapp, 223 Ga. App. 443, 477 S.E.2d 869 (1996); Hansen v. Mt. Yonah Scenic Estates Club, Inc., 227 Ga. App. 258, 488 S.E.2d 732 (1997); Blue Cross & Blue Shield of Ga., Inc. v. Kell, 227 Ga. App. 266, 488 S.E.2d 735 (1997); Nicholl v. NationsBank, 227 Ga. App. 287, 488 S.E.2d 751 (1997); Stephens v. Clairmont Ctr., Inc., 230 Ga. App. 793, 498 S.E.2d 307 (1998); Kitfield v. Henderson, Black & Greene, 231 Ga. App. 130, 498 S.E.2d 537 (1998); Jones v. Krystal Co., 231 Ga. App. 102, 498 S.E.2d 565 (1998); Jenkins v. Brice, 231 Ga. App. 843, 499 S.E.2d 734 (1998); Patriot Gen. Ins. Co. v. Millis, 233 Ga. App. 867, 506 S.E.2d 145 (1998); La Petite Academy, Inc. v. Prescott, 234 Ga. App. 32, 506 S.E.2d 183 (1998); Taylor v. Gelfand, 233 Ga. App. 835, 505 S.E.2d 222 (1998); Kelson v. Central of Ga. R.R., 234 Ga. App. 200, 505 S.E.2d 803 (1998); Mullis v. Speight Seed Farms, Inc., 234 Ga. App. 27, 505 S.E.2d 818 (1998); Roberts v. City of Macon, 234 Ga. App. 287, 506 S.E.2d 650 (1998); Hannah v. Hampton Auto Parts, Inc., 234 Ga. App. 392, 506 S.E.2d 910 (1998); Re/Max Executives, Inc. v. Vacalis, 234 Ga. App. 659, 507 S.E.2d 235 (1998); Davis v. First Healthcare Corp., 234 Ga. App. 744, 507 S.E.2d 563 (1998); Fulton

County Tax Comm'r v. GMC, 234 Ga. App. 459, 507 S.E.2d 772 (1998); Lewis v. Lease Atlanta, Inc., 234 Ga. App. 812, 508 S.E.2d 188 (1998); Zampatti v. Tradebank Int'l Franchising Corp., 235 Ga. App. 333, 508 S.E.2d 750 (1998); Woods v. State, 243 Ga. App. 195, 532 S.E.2d 747 (2000); Bakhtiarnejad v. Cox Enters., Inc., 247 Ga. App. 205, 541 S.E.2d 33 (2000); Georgialina Enterprises, Inc. v. Frakes, 250 Ga. App. 250, 551 S.E.2d 95 (2001); Wallace v. Stringer, 250 Ga. App. 850, 553 S.E.2d 166 (2001); Bob Davidson & Assocs. v. Norm Webster & Assocs., 251 Ga. App. 56, 553 S.E.2d 365 (2001); Little Tallapoosa Dev., Inc. v. Baldwin Paving Co., 251 Ga. App. 238, 553 S.E.2d 860 (2001); Span v. Phar-Mor, Inc., 251 Ga. App. 320, 554 S.E.2d 309 (2001); Milestone v. David, 251 Ga. App. 832, 555 S.E.2d 163 (2001); Sherrill v. Stockel, 252 Ga. App. 276, 557 S.E.2d 8 (2001); Ponder v. Brooks, 256 Ga. App. 596, 569 S.E.2d 267 (2002).

**Cited in** Benedict v. Snead, 253 Ga. App. 749, 560 S.E.2d 278 (2002); Conley v. Dawson, 257 Ga. App. 665, 572 S.E.2d 34 (2002); Sheridan v. DataNational, Inc., 258 Ga. App. 28, 572 S.E.2d 718 (2002); Jennings v. Psychiatric Health Servs., 258 Ga. App. 111, 573 S.E.2d 115 (2002); Durham v. Mathis, 258 Ga. App. 749, 575 S.E.2d 6 (2002); Mustaqeem-Graydon v. SunTrust Bank, 258 Ga. App. 200, 573 S.E.2d 455 (2002); Smith v. Nationwide Mut. Ins. Co., 258 Ga. App. 570, 574 S.E.2d 627 (2002); Hall v. Norfolk S. Ry., 258 Ga. App. 712, 574 S.E.2d 902 (2002); Charles v. Glover, 258 Ga. App. 710, 574 S.E.2d 910 (2002); West Coast Cambridge, Inc. v. Rice, 262 Ga. App. 106, 584 S.E.2d 696 (2003); Ga. DOD v. Johnson, 262 Ga. App. 475, 585 S.E.2d 907 (2003); Dowse v. Southern Guar. Ins. Co., 263 Ga. App. 435, 588 S.E.2d 234 (2003), *aff'd*, 278 Ga. 674, 605 S.E.2d 27 (2004); Holt & Holt, Inc. v. Choate Constr. Co., 271 Ga. App. 292, 609 S.E.2d 103 (2004); Gay v. Ga. Dep't of Corr., 270 Ga. App. 17, 606 S.E.2d 53 (2004); Carswell v. Oconee Reg'l Med. Ctr., Inc., 270 Ga. App. 155, 605 S.E.2d 879 (2004); Harrison v. Williams, 270 Ga. App. 308, 605 S.E.2d 923 (2004); Condon v. Vickery, 270 Ga. App. 322, 606 S.E.2d 336 (2004); Park Regency Ptnrs., L.P. v. Gruber, 271 Ga. App. 66, 608 S.E.2d 667 (2004); Palma v. Ga. Farm Bureau Ins. Co., 270 Ga. App. 333, 606



**General Consideration (Cont'd)**

S.E.2d 341 (2004); *Mathews v. Marietta Toyota, Inc.*, 270 Ga. App. 337, 606 S.E.2d 862 (2004); *Albany Bone & Joint Clinic, P.C. v. Hajek*, 272 Ga. App. 464, 612 S.E.2d 509 (2005).

**Purpose of Summary Judgment**

**Prompt and inexpensive method of disposing of cases.** — A motion for summary judgment is designed to provide a prompt and inexpensive method of disposing of any cause if the pleadings, depositions, and affidavits clearly show there is no issue of material fact, although allegations of the pleadings standing alone may raise such an issue. *Maxey-Bosshardt Lumber Co. v. Maxwell*, 127 Ga. App. 429, 193 S.E.2d 885 (1972).

The purpose of Ga. L. 1959, p. 234, § 1 et seq. is to afford to either party litigant, upon motion, a judgment forthwith if the record shows there is not a genuine issue existing between the parties. *Southern v. Adams*, 111 Ga. App. 217, 141 S.E.2d 320 (1965) (decided under Ga. L. 1959, p. 234 § 1 et seq.).

The very purpose of Ga. L. 1959, p. 234, § 1 et seq. is to afford either party litigant a judgment forthwith if record shows there is not a genuine issue existing between the parties, but only after each party has had opportunity to make out a case or establish a defense, as the case may be. *Scales v. Peevy*, 103 Ga. App. 42, 118 S.E.2d 193 (1961); *Sparks v. Rinker*, 111 Ga. App. 191, 141 S.E.2d 185 (1965) (decided under Ga. L. 1959, p. 234 § 1 et seq.).

Summary resolution has its place; efficient and orderly dispensation of justice is enhanced when unnecessary and protracted litigation is avoided. *Shmunes v. GMC*, 146 Ga. App. 486, 246 S.E.2d 486 (1978).

**Unnecessary jury trials eliminated.** — Summary judgment was clearly intended to dispose of litigation expeditiously and avoid the useless time and expense of going through a jury trial even though the petition fairly bristles with serious allegations, if, when given notice and an opportunity to produce affidavits by persons competent to testify on their own knowledge to the truth of such allegations, the pleader does nothing to contradict affidavits of the movant that show the opposite party has no right to prevail. *Crutcher v. Crawford Land Co.*, 220

Ga. 298, 138 S.E.2d 580 (1964); *Brown v. J.C. Penney Co.*, 123 Ga. App. 233, 180 S.E.2d 364 (1971); *Summer-Minter & Assocs. v. Giordano*, 231 Ga. 601, 203 S.E.2d 173 (1974); *Motel Mgt. Sys. v. Billing*, 143 Ga. App. 702, 240 S.E.2d 173 (1977) (decided under Ga. L. 1959, p. 234 § 1 et seq.).

The function of motion for summary judgment is to avoid a useless trial if there is no genuine issue as to any material fact. *General Gas Corp. v. Carn*, 103 Ga. App. 542, 120 S.E.2d 156 (1961) (decided under Ga. L. 1959, p. 234 § 1 et seq.).

Ga. L. 1959, p. 234, § 1 et seq. obviously had as one of its purposes, if there is no genuine issue as to any material fact, to allow trial court to apply appropriate legal principles and define the legal rights of the parties without lengthy trials to establish already undisputed facts. *Scales v. Peevy*, 103 Ga. App. 42, 118 S.E.2d 193 (1961) (decided under Ga. L. 1959, p. 234 § 1 et seq.).

The purpose of the Summary Judgment Act of 1959 (Ga. L. 1959, p. 234, § 1 et seq.) was to eliminate the necessity for a jury trial if there is no genuine issue as to any material fact in the case. *General Ins. Co. of Am. v. Camden Constr. Co.*, 115 Ga. App. 189, 154 S.E.2d 26 (1967) (decided under Ga. L. 1959, p. 234 § 1 et seq.).

The purpose of O.C.G.A. § 9-11-56 is to eliminate the necessity for a jury trial if there is no genuine issue as to any material fact and the moving party is entitled to judgment as a matter of law. *Holland v. Sanfax Corp.*, 106 Ga. App. 1, 126 S.E.2d 442 (1962); *King v. Fryer*, 107 Ga. App. 715, 131 S.E.2d 203 (1963); *Lampkin v. Edwards*, 222 Ga. 288, 149 S.E.2d 708 (1966); *Boston Ins. Co. v. Barnes*, 120 Ga. App. 585, 171 S.E.2d 626 (1969); *Elder v. Smith*, 121 Ga. App. 461, 174 S.E.2d 239, rev'd on other grounds, 226 Ga. 688, 177 S.E.2d 77 (1970); *Tony v. Pollard*, 248 Ga. 86, 281 S.E.2d 557 (1981) (decided under Ga. L. 1959, p. 234 § 1 et seq.).

The purpose of O.C.G.A. § 9-11-56 is to eliminate the necessity for a trial by jury if, giving the opposing party the benefit of all reasonable doubts and all favorable inferences that may be drawn from the evidence, there is no genuine issue as to any material fact, and the moving party is entitled to judgment as a matter of law. *Butterworth v. Pettitt*, 223 Ga. 355, 155 S.E.2d 20 (1967); *Southern Bell Tel. & Tel. Co. v. Beaver*, 120

Ga. App. 420, 170 S.E.2d 737 (1969); *Kroger Co. v. Cobb*, 125 Ga. App. 310, 187 S.E.2d 316 (1972); *Maxey-Bosshardt Lumber Co. v. Maxwell*, 127 Ga. App. 429, 193 S.E.2d 885 (1972); *Summer-Minter & Assocs. v. Giordano*, 231 Ga. 601, 203 S.E.2d 173 (1974); *Beach v. First Fed. Sav. & Loan Ass'n*, 140 Ga. App. 882, 232 S.E.2d 158 (1977); *Jones v. First Nat'l Bank*, 142 Ga. App. 18, 234 S.E.2d 794 (1977); *Dickson v. Dickson*, 238 Ga. 672, 235 S.E.2d 479 (1977); *Hewatt v. Bonner*, 142 Ga. App. 442, 236 S.E.2d 111 (1977); *Motel Mgt. Sys. v. Billing*, 143 Ga. App. 702, 240 S.E.2d 173 (1977); *Skinner v. Humble Oil & Ref. Co.*, 145 Ga. App. 372, 243 S.E.2d 732 (1978); *Culwell v. Lomas & Nettleton Co.*, 148 Ga. App. 478, 251 S.E.2d 579 (1978); *Mock v. Canterbury Realty Co.*, 152 Ga. App. 872, 264 S.E.2d 489 (1980); *Riddle v. Driebe*, 153 Ga. App. 276, 265 S.E.2d 92 (1980); *Cincinnati Ins. Co. v. Davis*, 153 Ga. App. 291, 265 S.E.2d 102 (1980); *Lagerstrom v. Beers Constr. Co.*, 157 Ga. App. 396, 277 S.E.2d 765 (1981); *Troutt v. Nash AMC/Jeep, Inc.*, 157 Ga. App. 399, 278 S.E.2d 54 (1981); *Parlato v. Metropolitan Atlanta Rapid Transit Auth.*, 165 Ga. App. 758, 302 S.E.2d 613 (1983); *Bowman v. United States Life Ins. Co.*, 167 Ga. App. 673, 307 S.E.2d 134 (1983) (decided under Ga. L. 1959, p. 234 § 1 et seq.).

O.C.G.A. § 9-11-56 serves a useful purpose, namely, to eliminate the necessity of trial by jury if there is no genuine issue of fact to be tried. *Brown v. J.C. Penney Co.*, 123 Ga. App. 233, 180 S.E.2d 364 (1971).

The purpose of permitting summary judgments is to dispose of unnecessary trials and not to upset a verdict authorized by the evidence merely because at a previous stage of the case a finding may not have been authorized in accordance with such verdict. *Hill v. Willis*, 224 Ga. 263, 161 S.E.2d 281 (1968).

The point of summary judgment is to remove from the jury what is so clear as not to need rumination. *Siefferman v. Peppers*, 159 Ga. App. 688, 285 S.E.2d 61 (1981).

**No intent to change existing procedures afforded to parties.** — The purpose of Ga. L. 1959, p. 234, § 1 et seq. was not to change or amend or do away with any of the existing procedures afforded parties to a lawsuit. *Braselton Bros. v. Better Maid Dairy Prods., Inc.*, 110 Ga. App. 515, 139 S.E.2d 124

(1964) (decided under Ga. L. 1959, p. 234 § 1 et seq.).

**Not intended to eliminate all trial by jury.**

— A trial of all the issues of fact by the jury was not intended to be abrogated by summary judgment. *Ginn v. Morgan*, 225 Ga. 192, 167 S.E.2d 393 (1969).

It is not the purpose of summary judgment to change the general rules with reference to submitting questions to the jury, and summary judgment should be granted only if there is no genuine issue of fact as shown by the record before the court. *Wasserman v. Southland Inv. Corp.*, 105 Ga. App. 420, 124 S.E.2d 674 (1962); *Clayton v. Steve-Cathey, Inc.*, 105 Ga. App. 570, 125 S.E.2d 118 (1962) (decided under Ga. L. 1959, p. 234 § 1 et seq.).

The purpose of enacting Ga. L. 1959, p. 234, § 1 et seq. was not to change the general rule that questions of negligence, of contributory negligence, of cause and proximate cause, and of whose negligence or of what negligence constitutes the proximate cause of an injury are, except in plain, palpable and indisputable cases, solely for the jury. *Malcom v. Malcolm*, 112 Ga. App. 151, 144 S.E.2d 188 (1965) (decided under Ga. L. 1959, p. 234 § 1 et seq.).

**Material issues identified.** — The purpose of summary judgment procedure is to determine whether there is a material issue of fact to be tried, rather than to set up technical pitfalls for the unwary. *Glenn v. Metropolitan Atlanta Rapid Transit Auth.*, 158 Ga. App. 98, 279 S.E.2d 481 (1981).

On summary judgment, a trial court determines only whether a material issue of fact exists, and such determination does not include "the discovery of the truth of such fact" or permit frustration of a plaintiff's constitutional right to a trial by jury "by inferring the existence of other facts" from predicate evidence. *Bruno's Food Stores, Inc. v. Taylor*, 228 Ga. App. 439, 491 S.E.2d 881 (1997).

**Procedure pierces formal verbiage of pleadings.** — The purpose of a motion for summary judgment is to pierce formal verbiage of the pleadings by showing that there is no genuine issue as to any material fact and that the moving party is entitled to judgment as a matter of law. *Connors v. City Council*, 120 Ga. App. 499, 171 S.E.2d 578 (1969); *French v. Norman*, 124 Ga. App. 567, 184 S.E.2d 663 (1971).



### Purpose of Summary Judgment (Cont'd)

O.C.G.A. § 9-11-56 is designed to enable the judge, by piercing formal verbiage of the pleadings, to filter out sham issues that might otherwise cause needless and time-consuming litigation. *Boston Ins. Co. v. Barnes*, 120 Ga. App. 585, 171 S.E.2d 626 (1969); *Porter v. Felker*, 261 Ga. 421, 405 S.E.2d 31 (1991).

The primary purpose of summary judgment procedure was to allow a party to pierce the allegations of the pleadings, show the truth to the court, and receive judgment if there was no genuine issue of material fact, although an issue might be raised by the pleadings. *Scales v. Peevy*, 103 Ga. App. 42, 118 S.E.2d 193 (1961); *Spratlin v. Manufacturers Acceptance Corp.*, 105 Ga. App. 463, 125 S.E.2d 110 (1962); *Calhoun v. Eaves*, 114 Ga. App. 756, 152 S.E.2d 805 (1966); *Laite v. Baxter*, 126 Ga. App. 743, 191 S.E.2d 531 (1972); *Gregory v. Vance Publishing Corp.*, 130 Ga. App. 118, 202 S.E.2d 515 (1973); *Flanders v. Columbia Nitrogen Corp.*, 135 Ga. App. 21, 217 S.E.2d 363 (1975); *Maxwell v. Columbia Realty Venture*, 155 Ga. App. 289, 270 S.E.2d 704 (1980) (decided under Ga. L. 1959, p. 234, § 1 et seq.).

The very object of a motion for summary judgment is to separate what is formal or pretended in denial or averment from what is genuine and substantial, so that only the latter may subject a suitor to the burden of a trial. *Maxey-Boshardt Lumber Co. v. Maxwell*, 127 Ga. App. 429, 193 S.E.2d 885 (1972).

### Applicability to Certain Actions, Proceedings, Issues, and Defenses

**Attorney fees.** — When a company sought attorney fees, under O.C.G.A. § 13-6-11, and punitive damages from its attorneys regarding their participation in a sale of the company's assets, summary judgment should have been granted in favor of the attorneys because no claims as to which such relief might have been awarded were found to be proper. *R.W. Holdco, Inc. v. Johnson*, 267 Ga. App. 859, 601 S.E.2d 177 (2004).

**Breach of fiduciary duty.** — In a case in which a company sued its attorneys for breach of fiduciary duty for closing a sale of the company's assets, summary judgment was properly granted in favor of the attor-

neys because they made all proper disclosures to the employee and officer who had apparent authority to conduct the sale, and they justifiably relied on that authority, as well as on certain consent minutes from the corporation which was represented as being the company's parent. *R.W. Holdco, Inc. v. Johnson*, 267 Ga. App. 859, 601 S.E.2d 177 (2004).

**Wrongful foreclosure.** — A lender was properly granted summary judgment on a borrower's claims for wrongful foreclosure and breach of contract because the borrower had defaulted and its claims were barred by releases of liability in loan modification documents. *Heritage Creek Dev. Corp. v. Colonial Bank*, 268 Ga. App. 369, 601 S.E.2d 842 (2004).

**Employee fraud.** — The trial court properly granted summary judgment pursuant to O.C.G.A. § 9-11-56(c) in an employee's fraud claim, wherein the employee contended that the employee was fraudulently induced to give up additional severance benefits in order to accept an at-will position with the successor to the employer, and that such position did not in fact exist, as the record clearly indicated that the employee worked and was paid for a period of almost two years prior to the employee's termination. *Cramp v. Georgia-Pacific Corp.*, 266 Ga. App. 38, 596 S.E.2d 212 (2004).

The trial court erred in denying summary judgment pursuant to O.C.G.A. § 9-11-56(c) to a supervisor on an employee's claims alleging fraud and deceit arising from an incident in which a camera was placed in a ladies' restroom, as the employees pointed to no explicit representations that the ladies' restroom would be secure from all invasions of privacy. *Johnson v. Allen*, Ga. App. , S.E.2d , 2005 Ga. App. LEXIS 263 (Mar. 17, 2005).

**Acts of employees.** — Because an employer had not produced any evidence that established, as a matter of law, that a bartender's actions in breaking up a fight in their bowling center fell outside the class of activities its bartenders performed generally, a jury issue remained, and summary judgment should not have been granted. *Brown v. AMF Bowling Ctrs., Inc.*, 236 Ga. App. 277, 511 S.E.2d 619 (1999).

A plaintiff who could not show that an employee was acting within the scope of



employment at the time of a collision could not show a genuine issue of material fact in a wrongful death action against the employer, and summary judgment was therefore appropriate. *Tyner v. Comfort Rest Sleep Prods., Inc.*, 236 Ga. App. 423, 512 S.E.2d 321 (1999).

A grant of summary judgment to an amusement park in an injured worker's personal injury suit was proper because the worker had violated OSHA regulations and National Fire Protection Association (NFPA) standards governing electrical safety in numerous respects, which were mandatory and had the force of law, and the worker's conduct fulfilled all of the requirements of negligence per se. *Kull v. Six Flags over Ga. II, L.P.*, 264 Ga. App. 715, 592 S.E.2d 143 (2003).

Summary judgment in favor of a crane company was reversed because a question of fact remained regarding whether a crane operator, who was an employee of the company, was acting as the company's employee or as a borrowed servant of a general contractor on a construction site when the operator allegedly committed a negligent act that injured a worker. A contract between the company and the contractor labeling the operator a borrowed servant was not dispositive and a question remained regarding how much control the contractor actually had over the crane operator's actions. *Gibson v. Tim's Crane & Rigging, Inc.*, 266 Ga. App. 42, 596 S.E.2d 215 (2004).

The trial court properly granted summary judgment to the company on the injured person's lawsuit alleging that the company was liable to the injured party for the actions of its employee, who struck the injured party's vehicle while turning the truck the employee was driving into an intersection as the employee returned from a personal visit with relatives, as the injured person could not show that the employee was acting within the scope of employment, that the company had actual knowledge of the employee's driving record, or that the employee's driving record showed a pattern of reckless driving. *Upshaw v. Roberts Timber Co.*, 266 Ga. App. 135, 596 S.E.2d 679 (2004).

A trial court properly granted summary judgment to the health center on the patient's claim that it was responsible for the

negligent hiring/retention of the mental health assistant who allegedly raped the patient, as the health center showed that it exercised ordinary care not to hire a person who posed a reasonably foreseeable risk of inflicting harm on others by hiring a professional investigation service to do a background check on the mental health assistant; as a result of that background check, the service advised the health center that the mental health assistant had not been involved in criminal activity and the patient did not show that the health center otherwise knew that the mental health assistant posed a risk of harm to its patients. *Munroe v. Universal Health Servs., Inc.*, 277 Ga. 861, 596 S.E.2d 604 (2004).

When a company sued its attorneys and accountants for fraud and aiding and abetting fraud regarding their participation in a sale of the company's assets because they did not notify the company's principal of the sale, summary judgment was properly granted in favor of the attorneys and accountants because the employee who conducted the sale had apparent authority to do so and actual fraud was insufficiently pled, under O.C.G.A. § 9-11-9(b), as a response to the attorneys' and accountants' motion for summary judgment. *R.W. Holdco, Inc. v. Johnson*, 267 Ga. App. 859, 601 S.E.2d 177 (2004).

Because a corporation's president did not participate in the allegedly negligent work of employees of the corporation at a decedent's home or supervise or direct the employees in the work at the home, summary judgment in favor of the president in a wrongful death action brought by the decedent's children was affirmed; the president's alleged failure to provide proper training to the employees was not a sufficiently direct participation in a tort to expose the president to personal liability. *Beasley v. A Better Gas Co.*, 269 Ga. App. 426, 604 S.E.2d 202 (2004).

In the employer's action to recover for theft of corporate funds, the employee was not entitled to summary judgment because the six-year statute of limitations applicable to constructive trust claims only barred the employer's action as to some, but not all, of the employee's thefts. *Total Supply, Inc. v. Pridgen*, 267 Ga. App. 125, 598 S.E.2d 805 (2004).

An employer was properly granted sum-

### **Applicability to Certain Actions, Proceedings, Issues, and Defenses (Cont'd)**

mary judgment, in an employee's personal injury and loss of consortium suit filed against it, because the employee's accidental injury, which occurred as the employee was walking to work from an employer-owned parking facility to the employee's work building and who was struck by an employer-operated vehicle, was compensable under the Workers' Compensation Act, O.C.G.A. § 34-9-1 et seq. *Longuepee v. Ga. Inst. of Tech.*, 269 Ga. App. 884, 605 S.E.2d 455 (2004).

Because a contract between a crane owner and a general contractor stated that the owner's employee was a borrowed servant, a trial court correctly granted summary judgment in a negligence action arising from injuries resulting from the crane operation. *Tim's Crane & Rigging, Inc. v. Gibson*, 278 Ga. 796, 604 S.E.2d 763 (2004).

The trial court erred in denying summary judgment pursuant to O.C.G.A. § 9-11-56(c) as to claims by the employees based on premises liability based on the placement of a camera in a ladies' restroom; Georgia law had never held a private company liable for premises liability regarding emotional damages. *Johnson v. Allen*, Ga. App. , S.E.2d , 2005 Ga. App. LEXIS 263 (Mar. 17, 2005).

**Quantum meruit for broker's fee.** — In a case in which a former employee alleged that the employee was entitled to quantum meruit against the former employer for having found a buyer for the employer's property, for which the employer had orally indicated that the employer would reward the employee, but the employee failed to raise in the trial court that the employee was a referral agent who was exempt from the real estate licensing statutes pursuant to O.C.G.A. § 43-40-29(a)(9), the issue was not reviewable on appeal; summary judgment under O.C.G.A. § 9-11-56(c) was granted to the employer, as the employee was not licensed under O.C.G.A. §§ 43-40-1(2)(A) and 43-40-30(a). The true nature of the exchange was a sale of real estate, an agreement was prohibited by the licensing statutes; accordingly, it could not be the basis of a quantum meruit claim. *Everett v. Goodloe*, 268 Ga. App. 536, 602 S.E.2d 284 (2004).

**Malicious prosecution claim by former employee.** — The employer, an armored truck company, reasonably believed that its ex-employee, a messenger, had taken five bags from a bank holding room, signed for only four, and absconded with the missing bag; the trial court properly granted summary judgment to the employer on the messenger's malicious prosecution claim. *Gibbs v. Loomis, Fargo & Co.*, 259 Ga. App. 170, 576 S.E.2d 589 (2003).

**Adverse possession by state.** — Questions of fact as to whether the state acquired land by adverse possession arise if the state's claim of acquisition by adverse possession is disputed by parties producing evidence that they have record title to the land, that the state's possession of the land was permissible, and that the state did not purport to have a valid claim of right to the land or give notice that it did have a valid claim to the land. *Tanner v. Brasher*, 254 Ga. 41, 326 S.E.2d 218 (1985).

**Easement.** — The trial court properly granted a corporation's summary judgment motion and awarded a corporation injunctive relief, barring an owner from interfering with the corporation's right of access to a highway, as the corporation's predecessor improved property on which it held a parol license, which created an easement that ran with the land under O.C.G.A. § 44-9-4, and which passed to the corporation. *Blake v. RGL Assocs., Inc.*, 267 Ga. App. 709, 600 S.E.2d 765 (2004).

**Appeal from probate court.** — Appeal to the superior court from probate court is subject to established procedures for civil actions, thus entitling a party to invoke summary judgment procedure. *Woodall v. First Nat'l Bank*, 118 Ga. App. 440, 164 S.E.2d 361 (1968).

**Arbitration.** — A motion for summary judgment is not a proper procedural vehicle by which to seek to enforce an arbitration provision in a limited warranty, because the remedy of a defendant who is aggrieved by the refusal of a plaintiff to arbitrate is to apply to the court for a stay of proceedings pending arbitration. *Tillman Group, Inc. v. Keith*, 201 Ga. App. 680, 411 S.E.2d 794 (1991).

**Case referred to auditor.** — The court of record has no jurisdiction to entertain and grant summary judgment in a case which has



been referred to an auditor for the purpose of having the auditor determine the questions of law and fact involved, if the auditor has heard the case and filed a report of his findings of law and fact. *Braserton Bros. v. Better Maid Dairy Prods., Inc.*, 110 Ga. App. 515, 139 S.E.2d 124 (1964) (decided under Ga. L. 1959, p. 234 § 1 et seq.).

**Verbal contracts.** — When a party who leased certain land from its supposed owner, who could not read, and then attempted to enforce an option to purchase the land, which was included in documents the lessee gave the owner to sign, the owner was entitled to summary judgment canceling their agreement because the agreement did not adequately describe the land that was the subject of the transaction, and the lessee was not entitled to summary judgment and specific performance. *Makowski v. Waldrop*, 262 Ga. App. 130, 584 S.E.2d 714 (2003).

**Contracts.** — Because issues of fact existed as to whether the parties entered a binding contract terminating a warehousing agreement, and whether that agreement constituted an accord and satisfaction, summary judgment should not have been granted. *Nebraska Plastics, Inc. v. Harris*, 236 Ga. App. 499, 512 S.E.2d 388 (1999).

The trial court erred in granting summary judgment to the executors on an action to enforce a marital settlement agreement entered into before one spouse died, as the agreement, which was a contract, was not unenforceable for lack of consideration, but the surviving spouse was also not entitled to judgment as a matter of law because issues regarding the deceased spouse's capacity to enter into the agreement and the surviving spouse's possible rescission of it had to be considered by a jury. *Guthrie v. Guthrie*, 259 Ga. App. 751, 577 S.E.2d 832 (2003), *aff'd*, 277 Ga. 700, 594 S.E.2d 356 (2004).

Summary judgment was properly granted to a hospital pursuant to O.C.G.A. § 9-11-56 in its action against a doctor, seeking recovery of monies loaned to the doctor that were not repaid, because it was found that the doctor breached the agreement within six years of the time that the action was commenced, and, accordingly, the action was not time-barred under O.C.G.A. § 9-3-24; the court noted that because the parties had indicated in the contract that they "expected" that the amount would be com-

pletely repaid within one year of when the repayments were commenced, such was merely a hope and not a binding condition that, when the year expired, started the running of the six-year limitations period, based on contract interpretation laws and the inapplicability of parol evidence under O.C.G.A. § 13-2-1(1). *Walker v. Gwinnett Hosp. Sys.*, 263 Ga. App. 554, 588 S.E.2d 441 (2003).

In an action to enforce a contract to make a will, the trial court erred in denying both parties' motions for summary judgment since the contract recited adequate consideration and thus, was not illusory but was binding, the contract was not in furtherance of an immoral relationship and thus unenforceable, and the contract had not been abandoned; thus, there were no issues for which a jury decision was required. *Abrams v. Massell*, 262 Ga. App. 761, 586 S.E.2d 435 (2003).

Summary judgment was properly granted in favor of the seller because the trial court properly exercised its judgment and discretion in granting the seller's motion to open the seller's default judgment; no ratification of the parties' contract occurred because it was clear that the seller did not authorize the seller's sibling to act in the seller's behalf when the sibling signed the seller's name to the contract. *MacDonald v. Harris*, 265 Ga. App. 131, 593 S.E.2d 32 (2003).

When a subcontractor sought compensation from a contractor for increased labor costs caused by the contractor, the contractor was not entitled to summary judgment dismissing the subcontractor's claim as: (1) the subcontractor did not waive its claim by failing to respond to the contractor's denial thereof within 48 hours, as the contractor only decided whether the subcontractor could legally assert its claim; (2) the subcontractor's agreement to perform its work according to the contract's timetable did not bar its claim, as this only barred claims for delays contemplated by the parties when the contract was signed, and this provision did not address whether the subcontractor was entitled to compensation for increased labor costs; (3) change orders the subcontractor signed did not bar its claim as it sought damages for disruption, and not merely damages for delay; and (4) a "no damages for delay" provision in the contractor's con-



**Applicability to Certain Actions, Proceedings, Issues, and Defenses (Cont'd)**

tract with the owner did not bar the subcontractor's claim because it conflicted with a superseding provision of the contractor's contract with the subcontractor allowing the subcontractor to seek compensation for interferences and delays. *Atl. Coast Mech. v. R. W. Allen Beers Constr.*, 264 Ga. App. 680, 592 S.E.2d 115 (2003).

Because the debtor read a plain, unambiguous guaranty contract and signed it as written, the court enforced the contract as written and granted summary judgment to the bank; summary judgment on damages was reversed because, although the remainder of the damages could be calculated on the record, no evidence in the record supported the post-closing interest rate. *Charania v. Regions Bank*, 264 Ga. App. 587, 591 S.E.2d 412 (2003).

When items stolen from an electric company were sold to a supply company, the supply company was not entitled to summary judgment dismissing the electric company's breach of contract claim against it because there were issues of fact concerning the scope of the contract between the parties on which this claim was based, including whether the contract covered new and used goods and whether the parties mutually departed from the agreement's terms. *Fed. Ins. Co. v. Westside Supply Co.*, 264 Ga. App. 240, 590 S.E.2d 224 (2003).

Grant of summary judgment to the plaintiff on the plaintiff's action for specific performance of a contract provision that allegedly required the defendant to sell the defendant's stock to the plaintiff was affirmed; the trial court properly found that the contract required one partner to sell that partner's corporate stock to another partner at book value as determined by the corporation's CPA, and that the contract was valid, enforceable, and supported by valuable consideration. *Auldridge v. Rivers*, 263 Ga. App. 396, 587 S.E.2d 870 (2003).

Because fact issues remained as to whether a lessee's conduct in attempting to exercise a credit amounted to a waiver of the same, and whether it made a good-faith, prompt, and diligent effort to resolve the amount due under a commercial lease so as to prevent the lessor from terminating the lease and

gaining possession, both of which a jury was to decide, summary judgment was improperly entered on the lessor's claim for rent, and properly denied on the lessor's petition for a writ of possession. *Eckerd Corp. v. Alterman Props.*, 264 Ga. App. 72, 589 S.E.2d 660 (2003).

The trial court properly granted summary judgment pursuant to O.C.G.A. § 9-11-56 to those in possession of a colt in a tortious interference with a contract claim by a horse trainer, in which the trainer alleged having a contract to keep the recently born colt in exchange for continued services to the mare's owner; the court found that there was no showing that the possessors of the colt were aware of a contract regarding the ownership of the colt, the possessors had followed the necessary procedures for filing a financing statement under O.C.G.A. §§ 11-9-501 through 11-9-504, they had allegedly foreclosed on their lien on the mare by the time that they became aware of the trainer's claim, pursuant to O.C.G.A. § 44-14-490, and the trainer did not record a lien against the colt pursuant to O.C.G.A. § 44-14-511. *Medlin v. Morganstern*, 268 Ga. App. 116, 601 S.E.2d 359 (2004).

When a retired police officer to whom a city had paid more retirement benefits than the police officer was entitled sued the city for breach of contract when the city corrected the error, the city was entitled to summary judgment because its contract with the officer required the payment of the amount of retirement benefits that it paid after correcting the error, and the city clerk who caused the error had no authority to change that contract, so the contract was not breached. *Dodd v. City of Gainesville*, 268 Ga. App. 43, 601 S.E.2d 352 (2004).

Summary judgment for the storage companies on an owner's breach of contract claim was proper because the owner failed to show that the storage companies breached any duty owed under the contract; the contract clearly provided that it created no duty on the part of the storage companies to protect the owner's personal property and that the owner assumed all risk of loss. *Liberty v. Storage Trust Props., L.P.*, 267 Ga. App. 905, 600 S.E.2d 841 (2004).

Because there was some evidence that an employment contract was valid and enforceable, the employer was not entitled to sum-

mary judgment; but, the employer was entitled to judgment because the time period for payment of future commissions was too indefinite to be enforced, as said commissions were not otherwise billable during the period of employment. *Hiers v. ChoicePoint Servs.*, 270 Ga. App. 128, 606 S.E.2d 29 (2004).

Because the trial court was faced with an ambiguity in a covenants declaration regarding the construction of improvements on commercial property, it erred in granting summary judgment to the property's owner and its lessee, and finding that the ambiguity had to be construed against the developer, instead of first attempting to resolve the ambiguity by applying the rules of contract construction provided in O.C.G.A. § 13-2-2(4). *White v. Kaminsky*, 271 Ga. App. 719, 610 S.E.2d 542 (2004).

**Guaranty contract.** — As no matter of fact was involved, the construction of a guaranty was a matter of law for the court, which found that the guaranty executed by a guarantor contained a very broad waiver clause that plainly and unambiguously waived any claims the guarantor might have had against the debtor and extended to claims arising in equity, or under contract, statute, or common law; the waiver obviously included a claim under O.C.G.A. § 10-7-41, so the trial court erred by denying summary judgment to the debtor and other defendants, and erred as well in granting summary judgment in favor of the guarantor. *Brookside Cmty., LLC v. Lake Dow N. Corp.*, 268 Ga. App. 785, 603 S.E.2d 31 (2004).

Because an agent for a limited liability company and a builder's vice president testified that the parties negotiated and agreed on the terms of a construction contract, including price, time, and the form of the contract, and the limited liability company authorized the builder to begin, the facts showed that the parties entered into an enforceable contract, and since a contract existed, the members' personal guaranties of the construction contract were valid; a trial court's summary judgment in favor of the builder on the members' personal guaranties was affirmed. *Marett v. Brice Bldg. Co.*, 268 Ga. App. 778, 603 S.E.2d 40 (2004).

**Warranty contracts.** — Summary judgment should have been granted to a store, pursuant to O.C.G.A. § 9-11-56(c), in an

action by a dissatisfied customer who asserted causes of action for breach of an express warranty and a violation of the Fair Business Practices Act, O.C.G.A. § 10-1-390 et seq., as the customer failed to offer evidence of the terms of the warranty, which made both claims lack any foundation; the alleged warranty was based on a store employee's notation on the customer's receipt that the kitchen cabinets that the customer purchased had a "10-year warranty," but there was no indication of any further terms, so there was no enforceable warranty proven. *Home Depot U. S. A., Inc. v. Miller*, 268 Ga. App. 742, 603 S.E.2d 80 (2004).

**Consent decree.** — Summary judgment was affirmed because no construction was required of a consent decree; therefore, the trial court was required to enforce the agreement as written. Since the terms of a settlement agreement were clear and unambiguous in requiring that a motorist pay \$24,600 to settle a wrongful death claim, the settlement agreement was for new money and did not consider credit for \$10,000 already paid by the motorist's insurer; if the parties had intended to give credit for the earlier payment, the settlement agreement would have stated this. *Hicks v. Walker*, 265 Ga. App. 495, 594 S.E.2d 710 (2004).

When a tenant who terminated its lease early and agreed to pay the landlord the difference between its rental obligation and rent the landlord was able to obtain from a third party said this agreement was a guaranty from which it had been discharged, the landlord was entitled to partial summary judgment on its breach of contract claim in its suit to enforce the agreement, because the agreement was not a guaranty subject to the discharge provisions of O.C.G.A. § 10-7-20 et seq., as the tenant did not agree to be answerable for the debt of another but, instead, agreed to continue its rental obligation to the landlord, subject to any credit it might be entitled to for rent the landlord received from a third party. *Equifax, Inc. v. 1600 Peachtree, L.L.C.*, 268 Ga. App. 186, 601 S.E.2d 519 (2004).

The trial court properly dismissed an action that a homebuyer filed against the buyer's real estate agent and a seller's real estate agent after the ignition of natural gas that had leaked from the fireplace in the buyer's house because there was no evidence



### **Applicability to Certain Actions, Proceedings, Issues, and Defenses (Cont'd)**

that either agent knew about the leak, concealed it, or provided false information about the value of the house. *Resnick v. Meybohm Realty, Inc.*, 269 Ga. App. 486, 604 S.E.2d 536 (2004).

**Breach of car dealership agreement.** — Summary judgment was properly entered for an automobile manufacturer on a dealership's claim that the manufacturer improperly terminated the parties' dealership agreement as the agreement was terminated after the dealership closed its business and its property was foreclosed; the termination was not procedurally defective as the termination notice was sent to the dealership's location of record, to the owner of the dealership at the owner's home address, and to the dealership's attorney. *Greensboro Ford, Inc. v. Ford Motor Co.*, 267 Ga. App. 773, 600 S.E.2d 631 (2004).

Summary judgment was properly entered for an automobile manufacturer on a dealership's claim that the manufacturer failed to pay for the repurchase of the dealership's parts, signage, tools, and equipment as: (1) the dealership failed to return the required release; (2) no vehicles were left at the dealership because the inventory had been seized, impounded, and sold; (3) the property on which the dealership was located had been foreclosed; (4) when the business relocated, the dealership was no longer receiving cars or parts from the manufacturer; and (5) the dealership presented no evidence of the value of the items that it contended it should have been paid for. *Greensboro Ford, Inc. v. Ford Motor Co.*, 267 Ga. App. 773, 600 S.E.2d 631 (2004).

**Third party beneficiary.** — Trial court properly granted summary judgment pursuant to O.C.G.A. § 9-11-56(c) to the Stone Mountain Memorial Association and to the Georgia Department of Corrections in a breach of contract action by an inmate who was injured while on a work detail that was required by the Department on the Association's property, as the inmate was not an intended beneficiary of the contract pursuant to O.C.G.A. § 9-2-20(b); although the contract provided for the safety of the workplace, those contract provisions were not intended to benefit the inmates on work

details but instead, the inmates were just incidental beneficiaries. *Gay v. Ga. Dep't of Corr.*, 270 Ga. App. 17, 606 S.E.2d 53 (2004).

**Contract action involving road construction.** — Summary judgment pursuant to O.C.G.A. § 9-11-56 was properly granted in the county's action to recover money had and received by the contractor, because the contractor asserted that the contract, which was for road striping and which was not opened for public bidding, was for a specialized service under O.C.G.A. § 32-4-63(5), an exception to the public bidding requirements under O.C.G.A. § 32-4-64; however, O.C.G.A. § 32-1-3(6) expressly defined road striping as a form of road construction and not as a special service. *Howard v. Brantley County*, 260 Ga. App. 330, 579 S.E.2d 758 (2003).

The trial court erred in granting summary judgment on a homebuyer's breach of contract claim against the buyer's realtor, as material fact issues remained as to whether the realtor violated the realtor's duties under the Brokerage Relationships in Real Estate Transaction Act, O.C.G.A. § 10-6A-1 et seq.; however, summary judgment was proper, based on the testimony presented on the motion, as to the homebuyer's fraudulent concealment claim. *Ikola v. Schoene*, 264 Ga. App. 338, 590 S.E.2d 750 (2003).

**Employment contracts.** — The trial court did not err by granting summary judgment to a company on an employee's action to enforce an employment agreement and a promise to convey 20 percent of the company's stock to the employee because: (1) the indefinite statement in the employment contract of the employee's duties, the term of the employment, and the employee's salary made the employment contract unenforceable; and (2) the promise of 20 percent of the company's stock was for past consideration, and that was not sufficient consideration to make the promise enforceable. *Key v. Naylor, Inc.*, 268 Ga. App. 419, 602 S.E.2d 192 (2004).

**Solemn admission in judicio.** — The trial court properly granted a seller's motion for partial summary judgment, and denied the escrow agent's motion to dismiss, in the seller's suit to recover the earnest money deposited by the buyers because the buyers admitted in their answer that they knew the identity and location of the property, and



although they later amended their answer to raise a Georgia Statute of Frauds, O.C.G.A. § 13-5-30, defense, they never withdrew their admission, and the buyers and the escrow agent were bound by it; the admission constituted a solemn admission in *judicio* under O.C.G.A. § 24-4-24(b)(7), and created a conclusive presumption of law under O.C.G.A. § 24-4-24(a). *Nhan v. Wellington Square, LLC*, 263 Ga. App. 717, 589 S.E.2d 285 (2003).

**Stock agreement not illegal or immoral.** — Although the parties intended to circumvent Georgia Department of Revenue regulations by issuing corporate stock to an employee's spouse, the stock agreement was not illegal or immoral, a trial court erred in voiding the interest of employee's spouse, and summary judgment in favor of the corporation in the spouse's action for an accounting, dissolution and other relief was reversed; the corporation's failure to add a different shareholder's name to its stock register did not demand a finding, for summary judgment purposes, that the person was not a shareholder, and the denial of the corporation's summary judgment motion as to that shareholder was affirmed. *Edwards v. Grapefields, Inc.*, 267 Ga. App. 399, 599 S.E.2d 489 (2004).

**Oral contract for transfer of real property.** — Summary judgment was properly entered against the deceased's child on a claim against the deceased's estate for specific performance in regard to an alleged oral contract for the conveyance of property since no evidence was presented regarding the value of the land or the home or the value of the services performed in exchange for the alleged promise. *Miller v. Miller*, 262 Ga. App. 546, 586 S.E.2d 36 (2003).

**Landowners' trespass and negligence suit.** — The trial court properly denied a neighbor's motion for summary judgment and the appellate court reversed the denial of the cross-motion for summary judgment filed by the adjoining landowners in a trespass and negligence suit, because the neighbor purchased property without first obtaining a survey and the adjoining landowners' home was already encroaching upon the neighbor's property by two feet at the time of the purchase; the adjoining landowners were not liable for their predecessor's conduct in building the house and a fence across the

property line of the neighbor's predecessor in title, in the absence of evidence that their predecessor was acting as their agent, and were, therefore, entitled to summary judgment. *Navajo Constr., Inc. v. Brigham*, 271 Ga. App. 128, 608 S.E.2d 732 (2004).

**Credibility.** — If credibility is crucial, summary judgment becomes improper and trial indispensable. *Winkles v. Brown*, 227 Ga. 33, 178 S.E.2d 865 (1970).

If a question of credibility arises as to a material issue, summary judgment should not be granted. *Georgia Cas. & Sur. Co. v. Almon*, 122 Ga. App. 42, 176 S.E.2d 205 (1970); *Ash v. Spear*, 137 Ga. App. 12, 223 S.E.2d 26 (1975).

Questions of credibility cannot be resolved on summary judgment. *Jones v. Howard*, 153 Ga. App. 137, 264 S.E.2d 587 (1980).

**False light and invasion of privacy.** — The trial court properly granted summary judgment to auto dealer, mortgage broker, and lender on accused person's claim for invasion of privacy by placing a person in a false light as the accused person did not show that the false information — that the accused person allegedly participated in a fraudulent financing scheme — was distributed to the public at large. Additionally, the trial court correctly granted summary judgment on the issue of the accused person's claim that there was an invasion of privacy through appropriation as the accused person did not show any evidence that they took the accused person's name and likeness for their own advantage. *Blakey v. Victory Equip. Sales*, 259 Ga. App. 34, 576 S.E.2d 38 (2002).

**Defamation actions.** — Summary judgment procedures are particularly appropriate in defamation actions where U.S. Const., Amend. 1 is applicable. *Williams v. Trust Co.*, 140 Ga. App. 49, 230 S.E.2d 45 (1976).

Because of the importance of free speech, summary judgment is the rule, not the exception, in defamation cases. *Rosanova v. Playboy Enters., Inc.*, 411 F. Supp. 440 (S.D. Ga. 1976), *aff'd*, 580 F.2d 859 (5th Cir. 1978).

The debtor's defamation claim, under O.C.G.A. § 51-5-1(a), against a creditor for reporting its repossession of collateral from the debtor to credit reporting agencies was properly summarily dismissed, under O.C.G.A. § 9-11-56(c), because such a claim

### **Applicability to Certain Actions, Proceedings, Issues, and Defenses (Cont'd)**

was preempted by the Federal Fair Credit Reporting Act, 15 U.S.C. § 1681 et seq., absent the creditor's malice or willful intent to injure the debtor, which were not shown. *Corbin v. Regions Bank*, 258 Ga. App. 490, 574 S.E.2d 616 (2002).

Summary judgment for a city manager was appropriate in a community activist's defamation action because the activist was a limited-purpose public figure by reason of extensive participation in city affairs, and the activist failed to show actual malice by the manager. *Sparks v. Peaster*, 260 Ga. App. 232, 581 S.E.2d 579 (2003).

Summary judgment was improperly granted to an employer pursuant to O.C.G.A. § 9-11-56(c) in a terminated employee's suit alleging breach of contract, defamation, and tortious interference with contract, because there were disputed questions of material fact and matters of credibility that a jury had to resolve regarding whether the corporation's president discharged the employee in good faith or did so for personal reasons unrelated to the employee's job performance. *Salhab v. Tift Heart Ctr., P.C.*, 260 Ga. App. 799, 581 S.E.2d 363 (2003).

The statement that a sheriff provided to the Georgia Department of Labor (DOL) after the sheriff decided not to rehire an employee and the employee filed a claim for workers' compensation benefits was privileged, and the trial court ruled correctly that the sheriff was entitled to summary judgment on the employee's claim alleging slander, even though the sheriff's statement was published by a newspaper one week later and the newspaper published a follow-on article that stated that the sheriff stood by the statement the sheriff made to the DOL. *Cooper-Bridges v. Ingle*, 268 Ga. App. 73, 601 S.E.2d 445 (2004).

**Action against police officers.** — In an action for false arrest, false imprisonment, and malicious prosecution, the police officers were entitled to summary judgment based on qualified immunity after a school's principal failed to show the officers acted with actual malice or deliberate intent to injure the principal when the officers arrested the principal for hindering the arrest

of two students for fighting and closing a door on an officer's foot and arm. *Reed v. Dekalb County*, 264 Ga. App. 83, 589 S.E.2d 584 (2003).

**Defamation actions by public figures.** — If public figures bring defamation actions, summary judgment, rather than a trial on the merits, is a proper vehicle for affording constitutional protection, if there is no substantive basis for a finding of knowing falsity or reckless disregard. *Williams v. Trust Co.*, 140 Ga. App. 49, 230 S.E.2d 45 (1976).

Inasmuch as the first amendment mandates that a public figure plaintiff prove actual malice by clear and convincing evidence, a court ruling on a motion for summary judgment in a defamation case must be guided by the *New York Times* "clear and convincing" evidentiary standard in determining whether a genuine issue of actual malice exists — that is, whether the evidence presented is such that a reasonable jury might find that actual malice had been shown with convincing clarity. *Barber v. Perdue*, 194 Ga. App. 287, 390 S.E.2d 234 (1989), cert. denied, 498 U.S. 967, 111 S. Ct. 430, 112 L. Ed. 2d 414 (1990).

**Application of public figure standard in libel case.** — Summary judgment as to liability was reversed because the intermediate appellate court and the trial court applied the wrong standard of fault to a limited-purpose public figure involved in a controversy over the operation of a county landfill; the *New York Times v. Sullivan* standard applied, requiring the public figure to prove by clear and convincing evidence that the Internet user published false and defamatory statements knowing that they were false or acting in reckless disregard of their truth or falsity. *Mathis v. Cannon*, 276 Ga. 16, 573 S.E.2d 376 (2002).

**Assertions that were merely opinions.** — The trial court properly granted the youth leader's motion for summary judgment on the troop leader's libel action since the youth leader's resignation letter, which, inter alia, alleged that the troop leader was "immoral" and did not live life according to the ideals of scouting did not support a libel action since its assertions were only opinions, incapable of being proved false. *Gast v. Britain*, 277 Ga. 340, 589 S.E.2d 63 (2003).

**A background check agent** was entitled to summary judgment on the employee's



claims for negligence, defamation, libel, and slander since the employee's agreement with the employer, which contained an exculpatory clause releasing the employer and its agents from any liabilities, claims, or lawsuits in regard to the information obtained in any background check, was valid, and the libel, slander, and defamation claims were barred by the one year statute of limitations as publication occurred when the agent sent the report to the employer not when the employer fired the employee. *McCleskey v. Vericon Res., Inc.*, 264 Ga. App. 31, 589 S.E.2d 854 (2003).

**Defenses of lack of jurisdiction and insufficient service.** — Defenses of lack of jurisdiction over the person and insufficiency of service of process are matters in abatement, not matters in bar, and are not within the scope of summary judgment procedure. *Larwin Mtg. Investors v. Delta Equities, Inc.*, 129 Ga. App. 769, 201 S.E.2d 187 (1973).

Jurisdictional type motion is not within the scope of summary judgment procedure. *Hemphill v. Con-Chem, Inc.*, 128 Ga. App. 590, 197 S.E.2d 457 (1973).

**Motions to dismiss for lack of jurisdiction over the person, when tried on affidavits** pursuant to O.C.G.A. § 9-11-43(b), do not become motions for summary judgment. *McPherson v. McPherson*, 238 Ga. 271, 232 S.E.2d 552 (1977); *Terrell v. Porter*, 189 Ga. App. 778, 377 S.E.2d 540 (1989).

Although a defendant's motion for summary judgment raised the issue of insufficiency of service of process, that defense is a plea in abatement and, as such, it is not properly a basis of a motion for summary judgment, but if the defense is raised for resolution in the trial court and it has not otherwise been waived by the defendant, the nomenclature of the pleading that raises that issue should not be a material consideration. Under these circumstances, the proper disposition of the case is to vacate the order of the trial court on the cross-motions for summary judgment and to remand the case with the direction that plaintiff's complaint be dismissed for insufficiency of service of process. *Cheshire Bridge Enters., Inc. v. Lexington Ins. Co.*, 183 Ga. App. 672, 359 S.E.2d 702, cert. denied, 183 Ga. App. 905, 359 S.E.2d 702 (1987).

**Dilatory pleas.** — Because summary judgment was improperly granted on a dilatory

plea, and hence was not an adjudication on the merits, a plea of *res judicata* in subsequent action would be denied. *National Heritage Corp. v. Mount Olive Mem. Gardens, Inc.*, 244 Ga. 240, 260 S.E.2d 1 (1979).

**Discrimination.** — Although there was evidence that a homeowner who listed a house with a real estate agency committed discrimination when the homeowner refused to show the house to African-American homebuyers, the evidence did not support the homebuyers' claims that the agency and a broker who worked for the agency participated in that discrimination, and the appellate court reversed the trial court's judgment denying summary judgment in favor of the agency, the broker, and a real estate company that sold a franchise to the agency on the homebuyers' claims alleging violation of Georgia's Fair Housing Act and intentional infliction of emotional distress. *Coldwell Banker Real Estate Corp. v. DeGraft-Hanson*, 266 Ga. App. 23, 596 S.E.2d 408 (2004).

**Dispute as to meaning of words.** — When it is clear from a writing and other evidence that the parties' intent as to meaning of certain words contained in the writing is in dispute, summary judgment should not be granted. *Jones v. Howard*, 153 Ga. App. 137, 264 S.E.2d 587 (1980).

**Language of agreement controlled between exterminator and insurer.** — An exterminator was properly granted summary judgment in a home owner's action to recover additional damages after a settlement for termite damage because the literal language of the agreement made additional repairs the responsibility of an insurer, rather than the exterminator. *Anderson v. Astro Exterminating Servs.*, 259 Ga. App. 370, 577 S.E.2d 67 (2003).

**Domestication of child support judgments of foreign countries.** — In a case in which the plaintiff, a West German resident, sought to domesticate a West German judgment for child support, and because the facts established the defendant's minimum contacts with West Germany and that defendant was afforded adequate notice and a reasonable opportunity to be heard in West Germany, the court abused its discretion in failing to rule that the West German judgment be domesticated and was enforceable according to its terms. *Knothe v. Rose*, 195 Ga. App. 7, 392 S.E.2d 570 (1990).



### **Applicability to Certain Actions, Proceedings, Issues, and Defenses (Cont'd)**

#### **Failure to file Family Violence Report. —**

Officers who investigated a claim of possible child abuse failed in their obligation to file a Family Violence Report, as required by O.C.G.A. § 17-4-20.1(c), and the trial court properly denied a motion for summary judgment pursuant to O.C.G.A. § 9-11-56 by the officers and others in a wrongful death claim on behalf of a deceased child, as genuine issues of material fact existed as to whether their failure to investigate and file the necessary report proximately resulted in the child's injuries and death; the definition of "family violence" was broad under O.C.G.A. § 19-13-1, and although "reasonable discipline" was excepted thereunder, the officers had an obligation to investigate allegations that a child was being whipped. *Meagher v. Quick*, 264 Ga. App. 639, 594 S.E.2d 182 (2003).

**Forfeiture of bond. —** A jury trial is not required when a bond is forfeited, unless the trial court agrees that there are genuine issues of material fact to be resolved. *State v. Slaughter*, 246 Ga. 174, 269 S.E.2d 446 (1980).

On forfeiture of bond, securities become quasiparties to the proceedings and subject themselves to the jurisdiction of the court, so that summary judgment may be rendered on their bonds. *State v. Slaughter*, 246 Ga. 174, 269 S.E.2d 446 (1980).

In a wrongful foreclosure proceeding, summary judgment was properly granted in favor of the foreclosing seller because the seller showed that the buyer failed to maintain property insurance or to pay the taxes and assessments due, as required under a security deed; in addition, the propriety of the foreclosure sale was established through an attorney's affidavit and a newspaper publisher's affidavit. *Ledford v. Darter*, 260 Ga. App. 585, 580 S.E.2d 317 (2003).

**Counterclaim for payments on bond by co-surety. —** Summary judgment was properly entered for a lessee bank on a lessor developer's counterclaim that alleged that the bank was obligated to pay the entire debt to the bondholder incurred to fund the project, rather than the debt service over the 15-year term of the lease, as the parties knew that the lease term was 15 years and that the

term of the note was 20 years, yet failed to specifically provide that the bank pay the debt after the lease expired; parol evidence was inadmissible under O.C.G.A. § 13-2-2(1) to prove the parties' intentions as the lease was unambiguous. *Porter Communs. Co. v. SouthTrust Bank*, 268 Ga. App. 29, 601 S.E.2d 422 (2004).

**Fraud. —** Because the plaintiff alleged fraud but failed to point to any evidence to prove an essential element of fraud, there remained no genuine issue of material fact, and therefore the trial court did not err in granting the defendant's motion for summary judgment on the issue of fraud. *Brown v. Buffington*, 203 Ga. App. 402, 416 S.E.2d 883 (1992).

A buyer presented enough evidence to raise issues of fact concerning the buyer's claim that the sellers knew about the condition of a septic system before they sold their house and intentionally misled the buyer by telling the buyer that the system was in "perfect working order," and the trial court erred by granting the sellers' motion for summary judgment on the buyer's claim alleging fraud. *Hudson v. Pollock*, 267 Ga. App. 4, 598 S.E.2d 811 (2004).

Although summary judgment may in a proper case be obtained in an action based on fraud and misrepresentation, summary judgment will be denied if the moving party is not entitled to judgment as a matter of law. *Mitchell v. Calhoun*, 229 Ga. 757, 194 S.E.2d 421 (1972).

If information as to a claimed fraudulent transaction rests exclusively within the knowledge of the participants, and the plaintiff has no means successfully to meet the facts alleged in the defendant's affidavit, summary judgment should not be granted on the defendant's affidavit. *Mitchell v. Calhoun*, 229 Ga. 757, 194 S.E.2d 421 (1972).

The trial court erroneously granted summary judgment dismissing the home buyers' fraud claim against the sellers and the sellers' agent, given various misrepresentations made by the sellers' agent on the sellers' behalf, for the purpose of inducing the buyers to purchase the home. *Smiley v. S & J Inves., Inc.*, 260 Ga. App. 493, 580 S.E.2d 283 (2003).

When items stolen from an electric company were sold to a supply company, the

supply company was not entitled to summary judgment dismissing the electric company's fraud claim against the supply company because a jury could find that the supply company's principal knew the items were stolen. *Fed. Ins. Co. v. Westside Supply Co.*, 264 Ga. App. 240, 590 S.E.2d 224 (2003).

Because it was shown that a decedent, before dying, substantially depleted his assets by making gifts to his wife and by purchasing land in the name of a corporate entity without consideration from the entity, a jury could infer that the decedent was intentionally depleting his assets to deprive his ex-wife of access to those assets in claims under the terms of a settlement agreement between the decedent and the ex-wife. Since such actions could be construed as an intent to defraud, it was error to grant the decedent's executor, the decedent's surviving wife, and the corporate entity summary judgment on claims of fraud. *Miller v. Lomax*, 266 Ga. App. 93, 596 S.E.2d 232 (2004).

The trial court erred in granting summary judgment pursuant to O.C.G.A. § 9-11-56(c) to a parent in an action against the parent's child, alleging fraud and coercion in the child's failure to transfer assets to the parent after the parent had transferred them to the parent's two children in order to protect them in the event that the parent was put into a nursing home; the evidence showed that the parent had control over all faculties and was under no duress, fraud, or coercion while engaging in the transfers to the children, and summary disposition of the issues as to liability and vesting of title back to the parent was inappropriate. *Friar v. Friar*, 265 Ga. App. 680, 595 S.E.2d 374 (2004).

Summary judgment for storage companies in an owner's fraud claim was proper because: (1) the parties' contract contained a merger clause; (2) the owner did not seek to rescind the contract until the owner filed a complaint; (3) by seeking damages for breach of contract in the owner's complaint, the owner took action inconsistent with a repudiation; (4) the owner delayed almost nine months in attempting to rescind the contract; and (5) since the owner failed to promptly rescind the contract, the merger clause barred the owner's fraud claim. *Liberty v. Storage Trust Props., L.P.*, 267 Ga. App. 905, 600 S.E.2d 841 (2004).

**Dissolution of nonprofit corporation.** — The trial court erred in entering summary

judgment for a college as to a Baptist convention's request to enjoin the college from dissolving as: (1) the convention was a member of the college under the Georgia Non-profit Corporations Code, specifically under an earlier version of O.C.G.A. § 14-3-140; (2) the college's attempt at dissolving was a sham as the college intended to continue its functions under a new corporate entity; (3) the corporate reorganization was either a merger under O.C.G.A. § 14-3-1103(a)(3) or a disposition of assets under O.C.G.A. § 14-3-1202(b)(3), but it was not a true dissolution, and absent the convention's approval, it could not stand; and (4) O.C.G.A. § 14-3-1430(2)(A) did not justify the dissolution as the convention was the only member and it did not seek dissolution. *Baptist Convention v. Shorter College*, 266 Ga. App. 312, 596 S.E.2d 761 (2004), *aff'd*, 279 Ga. 466, 614 S.E.2d 37 (2005).

**Georgia Public Service Commission.** — Actions against the Georgia Public Service Commission are not exempt from the summary judgment procedures of O.C.G.A. § 9-11-56. *Statesboro Tel. Co. v. Georgia Pub. Serv. Comm'n*, 235 Ga. 179, 219 S.E.2d 127 (1975).

**Application to Telephone Customer Protection Act.** — Because a telephone customer was enrolled in a radio station's discount program, calls containing unsolicited advertisements fell within the established business relationship exemption and were not automatically prohibited by the Telephone Customer Protection Act (TCPA), 47 U.S.C. § 227; the telephone customer was barred from recovering under the TCPA, and summary judgment in favor of the radio station was affirmed. *Schneider v. Susquehanna Radio Corp.*, 260 Ga. App. 296, 581 S.E.2d 603 (2003).

**Open Records Act.** — In denying a request under the Open Records Act (ORA), O.C.G.A. § 50-18-70 et seq., an agency was limited to the authority cited in denying an initial request; an insurance commissioner's refusal to disclose an investigation report and records was an abuse of discretion based on the reasons provided for denying the request, and an order granting summary judgment in favor of the commissioner and denying an individual's summary judgment motion in an ORA action was reversed. *Hoffman v. Oxendine*, 268 Ga. App. 316, 601 S.E.2d 813 (2004).



### **Applicability to Certain Actions, Proceedings, Issues, and Defenses (Cont'd)**

**Insufficiency in the allegations of a complaint** is not a matter that is proper for review on a motion for summary judgment if the allegations of the complaint are considered well-pleaded and the single issue before the court is whether on the merits the moving party in the position of a defendant has carried his burden of showing that as a matter of law the party in the position of a plaintiff is not entitled to relief because one essential element under any theory of recovery is lacking and incapable of proof. *Robinson v. Starr*, 197 Ga. App. 440, 398 S.E.2d 714 (1990).

**Insurance fraud.** — Issues of fact concerning whether a former employee actually signed an insurance card and whether an insurer detrimentally relied upon alleged misrepresentations precluded the award of summary judgment in the insurer's fraud action against a former employee. *Centennial Life Ins. Co. v. Smith*, 210 Ga. App. 194, 435 S.E.2d 498 (1993).

Summary judgment was properly granted for the insurer because the insured's complaint fell outside the four-year statute of limitation for fraud and negligent misrepresentation claims. *Nash v. Ohio Nat'l Life Ins. Co.*, 266 Ga. App. 416, 597 S.E.2d 512 (2004).

**Insurance provision in murder-suicide case.** — Because substantial fact issues existed as to whether an insurance policy provision transferring ownership to the insured was activated in an apparent murder-suicide case, and whether the insured had murdered his wife, the owner of the policy, it was error of the court to grant summary judgment. *Bland v. Ussery*, 172 Ga. App. 131, 322 S.E.2d 335 (1984).

**Insurance contracts.** — As the facts were not in dispute and a proper construction of the unambiguous language of the vacancy exclusion of an insurance policy showed that the vandalism that occurred in a certain insured building was not a covered loss because the building had been vacant for more than 60 days prior to the loss, the trial court should have granted the insurer summary judgment in an action by the buyer of the building, who was the assignee of the insured, to recover for the vandalism dam-

age. *Sorema N. Am. Reinsurance Co. v. Johnson*, 258 Ga. App. 304, 574 S.E.2d 377 (2002).

Summary judgment was properly entered for an insurer in the injured parties' declaratory judgment suit as the insurer clearly stated that it was issuing one contract, albeit in two sections, and that its insured was entitled to only one payout; the insurer issued two policy numbers and two declarations pages to the insured as it could only accommodate four vehicles under its policy declarations, and the insured had seven vehicles. *Smith v. Allstate Ins. Co.*, 268 Ga. App. 229, 603 S.E.2d 302 (2004).

Since there was no law or policy requiring insurance coverage for negligent service of alcohol, the home insurer's motor vehicle exclusion applied as the injured party's damages arose out of an automobile accident, and the alleged independent act of negligence did not negate the exclusion. *Manning v. USF&G Ins. Co.*, 264 Ga. App. 102, 589 S.E.2d 687 (2003).

The trial court erred in granting summary judgment to the casualty insurance company on the insured's claim for damages under its insurance policy it had on the insured's property that was destroyed by fire, as the purpose of summary judgment was to determine whether there was a triable issue of fact and whether the insured submitted to an examination as required under the policy could not be determined until that issue was tried. The error occurred because the insured submitted to an examination, but left the examination after three hours of questioning when the insured became angry at the way the insured was being questioned, although the insured did say as the insured left that the insured would continue the questioning with the assistance of the court. *Evans v. Ohio Cas. Ins. Co.*, 264 Ga. App. 485, 591 S.E.2d 378 (2003).

When an insurer sought a declaratory judgment defining its rights and responsibilities under an insurance policy issued to an insured cemetery that was sued for desecrating a grave, the construction of the policy was a matter for the court that could be resolved by summary judgment. *Nationwide Mut. Fire Ins. Co. v. Somers*, 264 Ga. App. 421, 591 S.E.2d 430 (2003).

When an insured sued an insurance agent for fraud and breach of fiduciary duty be-



cause the agent allegedly misrepresented the coverage afforded by a policy the insured purchased through the agent, the insured's failure to read the policy entitled the agent to summary judgment, as no confidential relationship between the insured and the agent existed. *Canales v. Wilson Southland Ins. Agency*, 261 Ga. App. 529, 583 S.E.2d 203 (2003).

When an injured party sued the insurer of a motorist against whom the injured party obtained a judgment, both to collect on the judgment and to assert a claim, as assignee of the motorist, for bad faith failure to settle, the insurer was not entitled to summary judgment because, even though the motorist did not provide the insurer with notice of the claim, the injured party provided the insurer with sufficient notice, under O.C.G.A. § 33-7-15(c), when it provided the insurer a copy of the complaint, with a court clerk's notation of the case number and the date on which the complaint was filed, and the insurer did not show that the injured party's failure to provide the insurer with a copy of the summons deprived it of the ability to timely and adequately investigate the claim. *Canal Indem. Co. v. Greene*, 265 Ga. App. 67, 593 S.E.2d 41 (2003).

The trial court properly declined to rule, as a matter of law, that when a child was with the noncustodial parent, the child was not a "resident" of the noncustodial parent's home for insurance coverage purposes; the questions of domicile and residence were typically fact questions left to the jury, and because the parents had joint custody of a child killed in a home accident while staying at the noncustodial father's home, a jury could find that the child was in fact a resident of the father's home at the time of the accident. *Baldwin v. State Farm Fire & Cas. Co.*, 264 Ga. App. 229, 590 S.E.2d 206 (2003).

Denial of an insurance company's summary judgment motion in a declaratory action brought against an injured person seeking a determination regarding coverage obligations in the injured person's underlying assault and battery claim was reversed because the injured person conceded that there was no coverage, but asserted estoppel based on delays in sending the reservation of rights notice and in filing the declaratory judgment action; since the injured person

had no rights under the policy, the injured person was not allowed to sue the insurance company directly, and the injured person also lacked standing to assert the defense of waiver or estoppel against the insurance company for failing to provide a timely notice of reservation of rights. *Capitol Indem. Corp. v. Fraley*, 266 Ga. App. 561, 597 S.E.2d 601 (2004).

The trial court properly entered summary judgment against a corporation's insurer as the corporation was the named insured on a policy, notwithstanding the policy's identification of the named insured as an individual, doing business as a trade name, as the insurer filed a certificate of insurance with the Georgia Public Service Commission, pursuant to O.C.G.A. § 46-7-12(a), stating that it had insured the corporation, doing business as the trade name; as the insurer failed to rebut testimony that a truck owned by the individual was involved in an accident while it was engaged in the corporation's business, the injured parties' collision with the truck was covered by the policy. *Hartford Cas. Ins. Co. v. Smith*, 268 Ga. App. 224, 603 S.E.2d 298 (2004).

The trial court's grant of summary judgment pursuant to O.C.G.A. § 9-11-56 to an insurer in an insured's declaratory judgment action seeking a coverage determination was erroneous because the insured, who worked as a roofing supervisor for a livelihood, had been engaged in manual roofing labor for the insured's pastor as a favor at the time of the incident, and accordingly, the insured's actions were not excluded under either the business pursuits exclusion, nor under the professional services exclusion, as roofing was a trade or occupation; the insured's notice to the insurer within a month of being sued was reasonably timely. *Cunningham v. Middle Ga. Mut. Ins. Co.*, 268 Ga. App. 181, 601 S.E.2d 382 (2004).

Since an injured person was neither named in the policy covering the vehicle in which the person was riding at the time of an accident, nor residing in the same household as the policy holder, and was not a beneficiary of the other four policies owned by the policyholder, the injured person was not entitled to stack them; thus, a trial court's summary judgment in favor of the insurance company was affirmed. *Beard v. Nunes*, 269 Ga. App. 214, 603 S.E.2d 735 (Aug. 23, 2004).

**Applicability to Certain Actions, Proceedings, Issues, and Defenses (Cont'd)**

The trial court properly entered partial summary judgment for an insurer and refused to extend the full limits of the policy to the injured parties; the policy excluded “any loss arising out of” the use of an automobile by any person living with the insured, which covered the driver, and the injured parties were injured due to the driver’s actions in driving an automobile. *Carver v. Empire Fire & Marine Ins. Co.*, 270 Ga. App. 100, 605 S.E.2d 842 (2004).

**Insurance settlement.** — The trial court properly granted summary judgment to the vehicle owner in the insurer’s suit against the vehicle owner after the insurer settled a claim with an injured victim after the company employee who rented a vehicle from the vehicle owner was involved in an accident that injured the victim; since no evidence showed the insurer and the vehicle owner contracted otherwise, Georgia statutory law dictated that renter’s liability insurance coverage, provided by the insurer, was the primary insurance and the vehicle owner’s insurance provided secondary coverage. *Zurich Am. Ins. Co. v. Gen. Car & Truck Leasing Sys.*, 258 Ga. App. 733, 574 S.E.2d 914 (2002).

**Uninsured motorist coverage.** — The conclusion that an insurer was only obligated to provide its insured with \$40,000 of uninsured motorist (UM) coverage was supported by both the unambiguous policy language and by the fact that the insured admitted that the insured had not made a written request pursuant to former O.C.G.A. § 33-7-11(a)(3) for an increase in UM coverage above the minimum coverage required at the time of the accident; thus, the trial court properly granted the insurer summary judgment on the insurer’s request for a declaration that the insured only had \$40,000 of UM coverage. *Payne v. Middlesex Ins. Co.*, 259 Ga. App. 867, 578 S.E.2d 470 (2003).

The trial court erred in denying motions for summary judgment pursuant to O.C.G.A. § 9-11-56 by an insurer in a declaratory judgment action pursuant to O.C.G.A. § 9-4-2 seeking to determine whether the insurer had a duty to defend, and by the owners of an automobile on claims of negli-

gent entrustment by the plaintiffs, a driver and passengers; the owners’ son, who was driving the vehicle when the accident occurred, did not have permission to drive the vehicle, and therefore the son was not an insured under the owners’ insurance policy. *Metro. Prop. & Cas. Ins. Co. v. McCall*, 261 Ga. App. 92, 581 S.E.2d 651 (2003).

A parent who filed a wrongful death action against an unidentified driver after a child’s body was found by the side of a road, presented no evidence that the unidentified driver was negligent or that the driver’s actions caused the decedent’s death, and the appellate court affirmed the trial court’s judgment granting a motion for summary judgment, which was filed by an insurance company that provided uninsured motorist coverage. *Dawkins v. Doe*, 263 Ga. App. 737, 589 S.E.2d 303 (2003).

The trial court erroneously granted summary judgment to an UM insurer, because the injured claimant, who was also a federal employee, fell under the purview of federal compensation law; thus, under these federal provisions, the medical benefits insurer and the workers’ compensation insurer had subrogation liens and were able to enforce them upon the injured party’s receipt of a settlement from the liable third party, regardless of Georgia’s requirement that such action be preceded by a determination that the injured person had been fully compensated. *Thurman v. State Farm Mut. Auto. Ins. Co.*, 278 Ga. 162, 598 S.E.2d 448 (2004).

An insured who tried to recover damages for injuries the insured sustained in a motor vehicle accident in Florida, but who alleged that the insured’s claim was denied because the insured’s did not have the right to sue under Florida’s no-fault statute, was entitled to collect uninsured motorist benefits from the insured’s own insurance company, pursuant to O.C.G.A. § 33-7-11. However, the trial court, which heard the insured’s action against, erred when it denied the company’s motion for summary judgment on the insured’s claim seeking penalties and attorney fees, pursuant to O.C.G.A. § 33-4-6, because the case presented a unique issue of law and there was no evidence that the company acted in bad faith when it denied the insured’s claim. *Ga. Farm Bureau Mut. Ins. Co. v. Williams*, 266 Ga. App. 540, 597 S.E.2d 430 (2004).



**Insurance coverage on dealer “loaner” vehicle.** — Nothing required an insurer to provide excess insurance on a “loaner” car above the statutory minimum limits but the law required excess coverage in an amount not less than the limits; summary judgment reducing coverage below the limits was error. *Hendrix v. Universal Underwriters Ins. Co.*, 263 Ga. App. 589, 588 S.E.2d 761 (2003).

**Death while pursued by emergency vehicles.** — The trial court erred in denying summary judgment to a city and its employees in a wrongful death action; a police officer’s actions were not the proximate cause of decedent’s death during a crash with a vehicle that was fleeing from the police at high speed, and therefore O.C.G.A. § 40-6-6 did not apply. *City of Pooler v. Edenfield*, 263 Ga. App. 278, 587 S.E.2d 408 (2003).

**Punitive damages may not be recovered if there is no entitlement to compensatory damages;** because a homeowner had settled the property damage claim arising from an incident in which a truck struck the homeowner’s house, and was not allowed to recover under the bodily injury provision of the policy since he was not injured in and did not witness the incident, summary judgment for an insurance company in its declaratory judgment action addressing its liability on the homeowner’s punitive damage claim was affirmed. *Flynn v. Allstate Ins. Co.*, 268 Ga. App. 222, 601 S.E.2d 739 (2004).

**Insurer coverage.** — An insurer was entitled to summary judgment in its declaratory judgment action because its policy did not cover an injured bar patron’s claims against its insured, an investigations and security firm that serviced the bar, because the subject policy’s clear exclusions for assault, battery, and punitive damages did not conflict with a security guard endorsement. *Capitol Indem., Inc. v. Brown*, 260 Ga. App. 863, 581 S.E.2d 339 (2003).

State benefit health plan claims administrator was properly granted summary judgment in an action challenging its review of a physician’s corporation’s health plan claims because, in part, the administrator had no duty to produce its policies absent a confidential relationship, which was not established merely by the corporation’s trust and confidence in the administrator. *Brown v.*

*Blue Cross Blue Shield of Ga., Inc.*, 260 Ga. App. 796, 581 S.E.2d 636 (2003).

In a declaratory judgment action, the insurer was entitled to summary judgment on the parents’ claim since the homeowners policy issued to the insured specifically excluded coverage for injury to the parents’ son, who was shot and killed by the insured’s son during an aggravated assault at a pizza restaurant; the exclusion authorized the trial court to find, as a matter of law, that a reasonable person in the insured’s son’s circumstances could expect bodily harm to result from the son’s criminal actions. *Tripp v. Allstate Ins. Co.*, 262 Ga. App. 93, 584 S.E.2d 692 (2003).

Absent an insurance clause showing mutual intent for a subcontractor’s insurance to cover losses to the store and contractor, an indemnity clause was statutorily void and unenforceable; thus, summary judgment was properly denied. *Federated Dep’t Stores v. Superior Drywall & Acoustical*, 264 Ga. App. 857, 592 S.E.2d 485 (2003).

Summary judgment in favor of cities and an insured in a declaratory judgment action brought by the insured’s insurer was reversed; the underlying claim by the cities against the insured was for loss of grant monies arising from the alleged improper preparation of applications that did not fit into the policy definition of a property loss, and since the policy also excluded losses related to professional services, the insurer had no duty to defend. *Nationwide Mut. Fire Ins. Co. v. City of Rome*, 268 Ga. App. 320, 601 S.E.2d 810 (2004).

The trial court properly granted summary judgment pursuant to O.C.G.A. § 9-11-56(c) to an insured in its breach of insurance contract claim against its insurer for the insurer’s failure to pay a claim, arising from water and sewage damage to the insured’s offices; heavy rains had seeped into a large pit that was excavated by the city, which then flowed into a pipe that overflowed into the insured’s office, and such water was not within the well-accepted definition of “surface water,” such that the policy’s surface water exclusion was inapplicable. *Selective Way Ins. Co. v. Litig. Tech., Inc.*, 270 Ga. App. 38, 606 S.E.2d 68 (2004).

**Intent.** — In a declaratory judgment action by an insurance company asking for an interpretation of an insurance policy that



### **Applicability to Certain Actions, Proceedings, Issues, and Defenses (Cont'd)**

excludes coverage for injuries expected or intended by the insured, because the insured, while intoxicated, shot and killed his son and daughter-in-law, the question of intent or expectation uniquely fits the pattern of those issues of material fact that are not appropriate issues for summary judgment but are decided by the trier of fact. *State Farm Fire & Cas. Co. v. Morgan*, 258 Ga. 276, 368 S.E.2d 509 (1988).

The trial court properly granted summary judgment to a president of a corporation in the president's petition to remove a lis pendens, which alleged that the president purchased property with embezzled funds, as the shareholder's allegation was used to support the shareholder's tort claims of, inter alia, conversion and breach of fiduciary duty; thus, a lis pendens was unauthorized and the president could not be charged with notice of it. *Hudson v. Dobson*, 260 Ga. App. 473, 580 S.E.2d 268 (2003).

**Laches.** — If it cannot be said as a matter of law that a plaintiff was dilatory in asserting a claim, the defense of laches is a question for the jury, and summary judgment cannot be granted for the defendant on such issue. *Davidson Mineral Properties, Inc. v. Gifford-Hill & Co.*, 235 Ga. 176, 219 S.E.2d 133 (1975).

**Mandamus actions.** — The fact that O.C.G.A. § 9-6-20 et seq. provides rules under which mandamus actions shall be tried would not make O.C.G.A. § 9-11-56 inapplicable in mandamus actions, because there is no express conflict between the sections. *Harrison v. Weiner*, 226 Ga. 93, 172 S.E.2d 840 (1970).

**Matters in abatement and in bar.** — A motion for summary judgment cannot be granted on matters in abatement. *Ogden Equip. Co. v. Talmadge Farms, Inc.*, 232 Ga. 614, 208 S.E.2d 459 (1974); *Carlson v. Hall County Planning Comm'n*, 233 Ga. 286, 210 S.E.2d 815 (1974); *Walsey v. Lockhart*, 136 Ga. App. 624, 222 S.E.2d 141 (1975); *C.W. Matthews Contracting Co. v. Capital Ford Truck Sales, Inc.*, 149 Ga. App. 354, 254 S.E.2d 426 (1979); *Primas v. Saulsberry*, 152 Ga. App. 88, 262 S.E.2d 251 (1979); *Safwat v. United States Leasing Corp.*, 154 Ga. App. 341, 268 S.E.2d 395 (1980); *Bennett v. Fine*

*Jewelers Atl. Guild, Inc.*, 194 Ga. App. 377, 390 S.E.2d 625 (1990).

A motion for summary judgment applies to the merits of a claim or to matters in bar, but not to matters in abatement. *Boyd Motors, Inc. v. Radcliff*, 128 Ga. App. 15, 195 S.E.2d 291 (1973); *Larwin Mtg. Investors v. Delta Equities, Inc.*, 129 Ga. App. 769, 201 S.E.2d 187 (1973).

Summary judgment involves an adjudication on the merits, and should not be used in ruling on a dilatory plea or plea in abatement. *National Heritage Corp. v. Mount Olive Mem. Gardens, Inc.*, 244 Ga. 240, 260 S.E.2d 1 (1979).

Matters in abatement are raised and resolved under O.C.G.A. § 9-11-12, and are not proper subjects for a motion for summary judgment. *Hight v. Blankenship*, 199 Ga. App. 744, 406 S.E.2d 241 (1991).

Defenses enumerated in O.C.G.A. § 9-11-12(b), except for failure to state a claim upon which relief can be granted, are matters in abatement, which are not within the scope of summary judgment procedure. *Boyd Motors, Inc. v. Radcliff*, 128 Ga. App. 15, 195 S.E.2d 291 (1973); *Ogden Equip. Co. v. Talmadge Farms, Inc.*, 232 Ga. 614, 208 S.E.2d 459 (1974); *International Indem. Co. v. Blakey*, 161 Ga. App. 99, 289 S.E.2d 303 (1982); *Kirkpatrick v. Mackey*, 162 Ga. App. 876, 293 S.E.2d 461 (1982).

As a determination whether compliance with the ante litem notice requirement of O.C.G.A. § 36-33-5 was met by property owners who asserted claims against a municipality was properly considered a matter in abatement, which should have been raised in a motion to dismiss under O.C.G.A. § 9-11-12, flexibility by the court was required; accordingly, consideration of the matter within the summary judgment context, pursuant to O.C.G.A. § 9-11-56, was proper because matters outside of the pleadings, including the owners' depositions, were considered. *Davis v. City of Forsyth*, 275 Ga. App. 747, 621 S.E.2d 495 (2005).

**Peer review.** — Under the Health Care Quality Improvement Act of 1986, specifically 42 U.S.C. § 11112(a)(4), a professional review action is presumed to have met the requisite conditions for immunity unless the presumption is rebutted by a preponderance of the evidence; thus, in ruling on a motion for summary judgment under the Act, the

trial court is required to determine, viewing the facts in the light most favorable to the plaintiff, whether a reasonable jury could conclude that the plaintiff has shown by a preponderance of the evidence that the peer review activities did not meet the standards set forth in the Act. *Patton v. St. Francis Hosp.*, 260 Ga. App. 202, 581 S.E.2d 551 (2003).

The trial court properly granted summary judgment for a hospital in an action arising out of the refusal to reinstate a doctor's staff privileges, finding that the hospital had immunity under the Health Care Quality Improvement Act of 1986 (HCQIA), 42 U.S.C. § 11101 et seq., because: (1) letters allowing the doctor to resume seeing patients only if the doctor complied with the doctor's psychiatrist's plan were not peer review action; (2) if the letters were peer review action, the doctor was afforded adequate notice and fair process; (3) the doctor failed to rebut the presumption that the peer review process was reasonable; (4) the doctor failed to rebut the presumption that the doctor was afforded adequate notice and a hearing; and (5) any violation of the hospital's bylaws did not necessarily mean that the doctor was denied adequate notice and a hearing under the HCQIA. *Taylor v. Kennestone Hosp., Inc.*, 266 Ga. App. 14, 596 S.E.2d 179 (2004).

**Medical malpractice.** — If a motion for summary judgment is supported by evidence that there is no genuine issue for trial, as the medical doctor performed the entire procedure in a medically accepted and recognized manner and in so doing exercised the degree of care and skill that is generally employed by physicians under similar circumstances, it would be necessary that the plaintiff offer evidence showing that there is a genuine issue for trial. *Swindell v. St. Joseph's Hosp.*, 161 Ga. App. 290, 291 S.E.2d 1 (1982); *Bieling v. Battle*, 209 Ga. App. 874, 434 S.E.2d 719 (1993).

The trial court erred in denying the appellants' motion for summary judgment on the patient's second action for medical malpractice, breach of contract, and failure to secure informed consent as the first action was against the same defendant, it was an adjudication on the merits, and the patient had a full and fair opportunity to litigate the first action. *Simon v. Gunby*, 260 Ga. App. 3, 578 S.E.2d 482 (2003).

Summary judgment pursuant to O.C.G.A. § 9-11-56 was properly granted to physicians in a medical malpractice action against them, in which the plaintiff patient claimed radiation damage to an arm that the doctors did not reveal until the expiration of the limitations period of O.C.G.A. § 9-3-71(a); however, the record revealed that the physicians had repeatedly informed the patient that such damage was one of the possible causes of the arm pain and there was no fraud found on their part which would have extended the time period pursuant to O.C.G.A. § 9-3-96. *Price v. Currie*, 260 Ga. App. 526, 580 S.E.2d 299 (2003).

Summary judgment was granted pursuant to O.C.G.A. § 9-11-56(c) to a hospital in an action brought by parents who alleged that the mother had received negligent pre-natal care at the hospital, which resulted in permanent injuries to her son; the obstetricians and residents who rendered care to the mother were found to be in private practice and were independent contractors who were not subject to any control over their judgments or decisions by the hospital, rather than employees of the hospital, and accordingly, there was no liability on the part of the hospital for their actions. *Anderson v. Medical Ctr., Inc.*, 260 Ga. App. 549, 580 S.E.2d 633 (2003).

In a medical malpractice suit decided in favor of a doctor on the doctor's motion for summary judgment, *res ipsa loquitur* did not apply in a malpractice suit, as an unintended result did not raise an inference of negligence; it was presumed that medical or surgical services were performed in an ordinarily skillful manner. *Oakes v. Magat*, 263 Ga. App. 165, 587 S.E.2d 150 (2003).

O.C.G.A. § 31-9-6.1(c) squarely places the responsibility for obtaining consent to surgical procedures on the shoulders of the "responsible physician," who is defined in O.C.G.A. § 31-9-6.1(h), as the physician who performs the procedure or the physician under whose direct orders the procedure is performed by a nonphysician; an assisting physician was not responsible for obtaining a patient's consent for a leg-nerve surgery, and summary judgment for the doctor in a malpractice case brought by the patient was affirmed. *Duke v. Bachner*, 266 Ga. App. 109, 596 S.E.2d 414 (2004).

The statute of repose in a medical mal-



### **Applicability to Certain Actions, Proceedings, Issues, and Defenses (Cont'd)**

practice claim ran from the date the negligent or wrongful act or omission occurred without regard to when the injury arising from the negligent act or omission occurred or was discovered; thus, a malpractice claim filed more than five years after the date on which the last negligent or wrongful act or omission attributable to the doctor and the medical center could have occurred was time barred, and summary judgment in favor of a doctor and a medical center in a patient's malpractice claim was affirmed. *Christian v. Atha*, 267 Ga. App. 186, 598 S.E.2d 895 (2004).

The trial court properly granted a surgeon's summary judgment motion and held that a patient's medical malpractice suit was barred by the two-year statute of limitations set forth in O.C.G.A. § 9-3-71(a), which began to run at the time of the alleged misdiagnosis, when a surgeon advised the patient that she did not have breast cancer but recommended close follow-up care; the case did not fall within the limited exception for subsequent injury cases as the patient's symptoms worsened over time. *Harrison v. Daly*, 268 Ga. App. 280, 601 S.E.2d 771 (2004).

**Doctor's liability for certifying patient "safe" for activity.** — The trial court properly granted summary judgment to a doctor on the administrator's wrongful death suit alleging that the doctor negligently certified the truck driver to drive a truck even though the doctor knew or should have known that the truck driver had a pre-existing heart condition, as the truck driver three months later died while driving the truck which then struck decedent's vehicle and killed the decedent; even giving the administrator the benefit of all reasonable doubt, and construing the evidence and inferences in the administrator's favor, the doctor was entitled to summary judgment because the doctor did not have the legal authority to restrain the truck driver for the benefit of the motoring public, and, thus, the doctor did not owe a duty to the decedent. *Houston v. Bedgood*, 263 Ga. App. 139, 588 S.E.2d 437 (2003).

**Apparent authority of doctor working in emergency room.** — The trial court erred in granting the hospital's motion for summary

judgment on the issue of whether an emergency room doctor was an apparent employee of the hospital since the evidence failed to show that the hospital had sufficiently notified the patient that the doctor was not its employee by allegedly posting a sign or including a paragraph in a two page document so indicating. *Cooper v. Binion*, 266 Ga. App. 709, 598 S.E.2d 6 (2004).

**Hospital's liability for doctor's actions.** — The trial court erred in granting summary judgment to the hospital on the issue of whether the doctor was an actual employee of the hospital because evidence showed, inter alia, that the doctor was hired to perform a service rather than accomplish a task, the hospital supplied the equipment used by the doctor, the hospital retained the right to control the doctor's hours of work, the doctor was paid by the hour, the doctor spent all working hours at the hospital, the hospital handled all the billing of patients, and the hospital paid the doctor's malpractice insurance. *Cooper v. Binion*, 266 Ga. App. 709, 598 S.E.2d 6 (2004).

**Intentional infliction of emotional distress by medical staff.** — The trial court's grant of summary judgment, pursuant to O.C.G.A. § 9-11-56(c), to a hospital was proper in an action by a patient and her husband, alleging intentional infliction of emotional distress, because there was no evidence to support a finding of intent or reckless disregard by an emergency room nurse, who had unsuccessfully attempted to search through the patient's clothing when she came in suffering a miscarriage; the fact that when the wife was home doing laundry, the intact fetus, still in the fetal sac, fell out of her pants could have been sufficient to support a finding that the nurse was negligent, but not more. *Roddy v. Tanner Med. Ctr., Inc.*, 262 Ga. App. 202, 585 S.E.2d 175 (2003).

**Legal malpractice.** — The trial court properly granted partial summary judgment to an attorney, the law firm partners, and the law firm on a client's breach of fiduciary duty and fraud claims, as the claims were merely duplicative of the client's legal malpractice claim. Furthermore, even if the claims were not duplicative, the client's evidence that the attorney charged a grossly excessive fee, charged the client for estate planning software that the attorney retained for general use, failed to inform the client



about the attorney's concerns, and misrepresented the attorney's ability would not have survived summary judgment. *Griffin v. Fowler*, 260 Ga. App. 443, 579 S.E.2d 848 (2003).

The trial court erred in granting summary judgment to the closing attorney on the alleged client's claims for legal malpractice and fraud, as genuine issues about whether an attorney-client relationship existed and whether misrepresentations had been made precluded summary judgment, but the trial court properly granted summary judgment to the closing attorney on the alleged client's Georgia Racketeer Influenced and Corrupt Organizations Act, O.C.G.A. § 16-14-1 et seq., claim, because the alleged client did not show the required "pattern of racketeering" activity. *Mays v. Askin*, 262 Ga. App. 417, 585 S.E.2d 735 (2003).

Because the evidence showed that an attorney continued to represent a brother and sister as co-executors of an estate after conflicts of interest arose, that the attorney used information obtained from the brother to bring a collection action against the sister, and that the attorney retained another attorney to investigate more of the sister's debts, material issues of fact existed that precluded summary judgment on the sister's claims against the attorney for legal malpractice, breach of fiduciary duty, fraud, and conspiracy. *Traub v. Washington*, 264 Ga. App. 541, 591 S.E.2d 382 (2003).

The trial court properly granted summary judgment to an attorney after a client filed a legal malpractice claim against the attorney more than four years and 11 months after the attorney withdrew from representing the client in a bankruptcy matter as no genuine issue of material fact existed but that the client's claim was barred by the four-year limitations period, and, thus, any act of malpractice on the attorney's part giving rise to the claim had to have occurred more than four years before the client filed the client's claim. *Shores v. Troglin*, 260 Ga. App. 696, 580 S.E.2d 659 (2003).

An attorneys' summary judgment motion in a legal malpractice case was properly denied, as there was evidence that a nurse in the injured party's underlying negligence case deviated from the standard of care, and that but for the attorneys' negligence in dismissing the negligence case, intending to

refile it later, despite the passing of the time period limited by the statute of repose, the injured party would have won the underlying negligence case. *Blackwell v. Potts*, Ga. App. , S.E.2d , 2004 Ga. App. LEXIS 216 (2004).

**Contract claim reversed.** — The trial court's denial of a client's summary judgment motion was reversed as the oral contract between an attorney and the client was unenforceable in that: (1) there was no definition of what was to be considered the ultimate or logical conclusion of any given case assigned to the attorney, nor were there standards for determining if the attorney "didn't do the job"; (2) there was no stated duration of the agreement, and the public policy of Georgia was clear that, absent a definite term of employment, the contract was terminable at will under O.C.G.A. § 34-7-1; and (3) the attorney's claimed damages, the attorney's hourly rate times the number of hours it would have taken the attorney to bring each case to its ultimate or logical conclusion, were speculative and not objectively ascertainable from the oral contract. Furthermore, as to an attorney's breach of contract claim, the trial court failed to consider the public policy issues involved in the attorney-client relationship and should have granted summary judgment to the client; in Georgia, because of the fiduciary relationship between an attorney and a client, the client had the absolute right to discharge the attorney and terminate the relationship at any time, even without cause, and the client's freedom in ending the attorney-client relationship without financial penalty was favored over the attorney's right to enforce the damages provision in the attorney's retainer contract because requiring a client to pay damages for terminating its attorney's employment contract eviscerated the client's absolute right to terminate. *Ga. Farm Bureau Mut. Ins. Co. v. Croley*, 263 Ga. App. 659, 588 S.E.2d 840 (2003).

**Ratification.** — When a company sued its accountants regarding their participation in a sale of the company's assets, summary judgment should have been granted in favor of the accountants because the company ratified the actions of its employee who had apparent authority to conduct the sale when the company retained the proceeds of the

### Applicability to Certain Actions, Proceedings, Issues, and Defenses (Cont'd)

sale and accepted a return of the assets sold, in settlement of another lawsuit. *R.W. Holdco, Inc. v. Johnson*, 267 Ga. App. 859, 601 S.E.2d 177 (2004).

Summary judgment was properly granted to an attorney in a former criminal client's legal malpractice action because the former client failed to establish any grounds to support the client's allegations of ineffective assistance and was merely relitigating the client's denied habeas petitions, on which the attorney had represented the client. *Cornwell v. Kirwan*, 270 Ga. App. 147, 606 S.E.2d 1 (2004).

#### Denial of summary judgment affirmed. —

The trial court's denial of a client's summary judgment motion was affirmed as to an attorney's conversion claim because the issue of the attorney's consent to the removal of files from the attorney's office was not clear-cut. *Ga. Farin Bureau Mut. Ins. Co. v. Croley*, 263 Ga. App. 659, 588 S.E.2d 840 (2003).

**Negligence.** — Questions of negligence and proximate cause are peculiarly questions for the jury except in clear, plain, palpable and undisputed cases. Only in the rare case in which there is an admission of liability or an indisputable fact situation that clearly establishes liability should summary judgment be granted. *Lozynsky v. Hutchinson*, 159 Ga. App. 715, 285 S.E.2d 70 (1981).

In action against the issuer of a property loss policy covering a boiler involved in an explosion, the defenses that death of decedent was the result of the negligence of others and that the decedent and the decedent's employer knew of the defective condition in the subject boiler and did not rely on inspections, did not require affirmative pleading and involved questions of fact, precluding a grant of partial summary judgment. *Cleveland v. American Motorists Ins. Co.*, 163 Ga. App. 748, 295 S.E.2d 190 (1982).

Negligence, diligence, and contributory negligence are not ordinarily susceptible of adjudication on summary judgment. *Lockhart v. Walker*, 124 Ga. App. 241, 183 S.E.2d 503 (1971).

Questions involving negligence, and espe-

cially those involving whether, under the circumstances, the defendant exercised ordinary care, are properly for the jury. *Lockhart v. Beaird*, 128 Ga. App. 7, 195 S.E.2d 292 (1973).

Questions necessitating a decision as to whether the facts show that lack of ordinary care for one's own safety, which will bar recovery, or only that comparative negligence, which will reduce it, are generally for the jury. *Stukes v. Trowell*, 119 Ga. App. 651, 168 S.E.2d 616 (1969).

Issues of negligence, including the related issues of assumption of risk, lack of ordinary care for one's own safety, lack of ordinary care in avoiding the consequences of another's negligence, and comparative negligence, are ordinarily not susceptible of summary adjudication, whether for or against the plaintiff or the defendant, but must be resolved by trial. *Reed v. Batson-Cook Co.*, 122 Ga. App. 803, 178 S.E.2d 728 (1970); *Shuman Supply of Savannah, Inc. v. Skinner*, 128 Ga. App. 431, 197 S.E.2d 152 (1973); *North v. Toco Hills, Inc.*, 160 Ga. App. 116, 286 S.E.2d 346 (1981); *Fort v. Boone*, 166 Ga. App. 290, 304 S.E.2d 465 (1983).

Issues of negligence, assumption of risk, contributory negligence, and comparative negligence are not susceptible of summary adjudication except in plain, palpable, and indisputable cases. *Malvarez v. Georgia Power Co.*, 166 Ga. App. 498, 304 S.E.2d 542 (1983).

When issues of negligence, diligence, and contributory negligence are involved, it is necessary that such issues be resolved by a jury rather than by summary adjudication. *Georgia Power Co. v. Knighton*, 169 Ga. App. 416, 312 S.E.2d 872 (1984).

Summary judgment will not usually be as feasible in negligence cases, where the standard of the reasonable person must be applied to conflicting testimony, as it is in other kinds of litigation, since even if there is no dispute as to the facts, it is usually for the jury to say whether the conduct in question met standard of the reasonable person. *Epps Air Serv., Inc. v. DeKalb County*, 147 Ga. App. 195, 248 S.E.2d 300 (1978); *Jones v. Crown Constr. Co.*, 152 Ga. App. 578, 263 S.E.2d 460 (1979).

Unless no other conclusion is permissible, questions of negligence are matters for jury resolution and are not ordinarily susceptible



to summary adjudication. *Epps Air Serv., Inc. v. DeKalb County*, 147 Ga. App. 195, 248 S.E.2d 300 (1978).

Questions of negligence as to cause and proximate cause, and as to what negligence, and whose negligence, constitutes proximate cause of damages in tort cases are generally solely for the jury, except in plain and palpable cases. *Summers v. Milcon Corp.*, 134 Ga. App. 182, 213 S.E.2d 515 (1975).

In a negligence case, it must be plainly and palpably shown that the defendants in no way contributed to the proximate cause of damages incurred in order for the trial court to sustain a motion for summary judgment in their favor. *Chastain v. Atlanta Gas Light Co.*, 122 Ga. App. 90, 176 S.E.2d 487 (1970).

If the facts conclusively show by plain, palpable, and undisputed evidence that the defendant was not at fault, including a case involving contentions of negligence, contributory negligence, or exercise of ordinary care for one's own safety, the case properly may be resolved as a matter of law through the vehicle of summary judgment. *Fort v. Boone*, 166 Ga. App. 290, 304 S.E.2d 465 (1983).

The party who moves for summary judgment in a case premised on negligence has a considerable burden, and if the defendant is the movant, sometimes summary judgment may not be obtained even though a directed verdict could be secured at trial. *Turner v. Noe*, 127 Ga. App. 870, 195 S.E.2d 463 (1973).

Even though the facts in the case are uncontradicted and uncontroverted, if they are such that there is room for difference of opinion between reasonable persons as to whether or not negligence should be inferred, the right to draw the inference is peculiarly within the exclusive province of the jury. *Yeager v. Jacobs*, 111 Ga. App. 358, 141 S.E.2d 837 (1965) (decided under Ga. L. 1959, p. 234 § 1 et seq.).

It is for a jury to decide in a negligence case whether the alleged acts constituted negligence and whether or not they were the proximate cause of the plaintiff's injuries, and the mere fact that it is shown without dispute that the plaintiff was guilty of certain acts that could be characterized as negligent would not authorize a grant of summary

judgment for the defendant if reasonable minds could differ as to whether the plaintiff's acts amounted to negligence. *Yeager v. Jacobs*, 111 Ga. App. 358, 141 S.E.2d 837 (1965) (decided under Ga. L. 1959, p. 234 § 1 et seq.).

In an automotive negligence action, because the materials relied upon by defendant pierced plaintiff's pleadings, the plaintiff's failure to set forth specific facts showing there was a genuine issue for trial warranted award of summary judgment for the defendant. *Butler v. Huckabee*, 209 Ga. App. 761, 434 S.E.2d 576 (1993).

In a negligence action, questions of proximate cause are peculiarly reserved for jury determination except in clear, plain, and undisputed cases. *Coweta County v. Adams*, 221 Ga. App. 868, 473 S.E.2d 558 (1996).

Because the plaintiff in a negligence case failed to make a showing that the defendant's negligence caused the plaintiff's injuries, but could only speculate that a greasy substance caused the plaintiff to slip and fall, summary judgment was properly awarded to the defendant. *Christopher v. Donna's Country Store*, 236 Ga. App. 219, 511 S.E.2d 579 (1999).

Because the plaintiff failed to present any evidence that raised a question of fact as to whether the defendant was negligent, the plaintiff's contentions regarding what might have happened disappeared in light of the uncontradicted witness testimony as to what did happen, and the trial court correctly granted summary judgment to the defendant. *Etheredge v. Kersey*, 236 Ga. App. 243, 510 S.E.2d 544 (1998).

The trial court properly granted summary judgment to a professional baseball player and the player's team, and against a baseball fan, in the latter's negligence suit, as the fan voluntarily assumed the risk of injury from an errantly thrown baseball, and thus failed to come forth with specific evidence giving rise to a triable issue of fact. *Dalton v. Jones*, 260 Ga. App. 791, 581 S.E.2d 360 (2003).

The trial court properly granted partial summary judgment to a contractor, the contractor's business, and a subcontractor under O.C.G.A. § 9-11-56(c) because: (1) a party was injured while attempting to put out a fire allegedly caused by the contractor's negligence, injuring the party's leg and foot; (2) despite being prescribed a removable



### Applicability to Certain Actions, Proceedings, Issues, and Defenses (Cont'd)

cast and crutches, the injured party walked to the bathroom without the cast and crutches and fell, injuring the party's shoulder; (3) the treating physician testified that if the injured party was not experiencing pain, the injured party could walk short distances without the cast and crutches, however, the injured party had been experiencing pain; and (4) the injured party's own intervening act broke the chain of causation for the shoulder injury. *Hynes v. Cagle*, 264 Ga. App. 367, 590 S.E.2d 770 (2003).

Summary judgment was properly entered for a trucker in a third-party negligence action brought by a driver who turned into a truck to avoid a head-on collision while the driver was attempting a pass that was illegal under O.C.G.A. § 40-6-42; there was nothing to show that the trucker knew, or in the exercise of ordinary care should have known, that the driver was likely to attempt an illegal pass and the trucker was complying with the traffic regulations at the time of the accident. *Rios v. Norsworthy*, 266 Ga. App. 469, 597 S.E.2d 421 (2004).

Summary judgment was properly entered for the storage companies on an owner's gross negligence claim because: (1) assuming the owner's allegations were true, the storage companies' actions would only be ordinary negligence; (2) the storage companies owed no duty to the owner; and (3) the storage companies were not liable under Georgia's Good Samaritan Doctrine, as they did not assume a duty to conduct a vehicle count in their operations manual, the owner was not aware of the manual until after the owner filed suit, and were the storage companies required to conduct a vehicle count, their failure to do so would not have increased the risk of theft as daily counts could only detect that a theft might have occurred after the theft had already occurred. *Liberty v. Storage Trust Props., L.P.*, 267 Ga. App. 905, 600 S.E.2d 841 (2004).

Although exculpatory clauses signed by a pilot and a safety pilot who flew an aircraft company's plane and engaged in simulated aerial combat were not against public policy under O.C.G.A. § 1-3-7, they were not enforceable if the company was found to have been grossly negligent or to have engaged in

willful misconduct, which was an issue to be resolved by the jury; additionally, a jury issue remained as to whether one of the pilots was an independent contractor for purposes of the company's liability under O.C.G.A. § 51-2-5(5), and accordingly, a grant of summary judgment pursuant to O.C.G.A. § 9-11-56 to the company was error. *McFann v. Sky Warriors, Inc.*, 268 Ga. App. 750, 603 S.E.2d 7 (2004).

Summary judgment is appropriate in negligence cases when, viewing all the facts and reasonable inferences from those facts in a light most favorable to the plaintiff, the evidence does not create a triable issue on the question of proximate cause; although the question of proximate cause is ordinarily for the jury to decide, plain and indisputable cases may be decided by the court as a matter of law and the inquiry in such cases is whether the causal connection between the defendant's conduct and the injury is too remote for the law to countenance a recovery. *Brown v. All-Tech Inv. Group, Inc.*, 265 Ga. App. 889, 595 S.E.2d 517 (2004).

Resolution of an employer's obligation to indemnify a manufacturer with regard to a claim brought by an employee did not turn on whether the employer was negligent but instead hinged on whether the manufacturer was solely negligent, and since the manufacturer submitted evidence creating a fact issue as to whether the employee failed to exercise ordinary care for the employee's own safety, the trial court erred when it granted partial summary judgment to the employer on the manufacturer's contractual indemnification claim; the manufacturer failed to show that the employer did not adequately train the employee, so summary judgment as to that issue was affirmed, and the trial court did not err in denying partial summary judgment to the employer on the manufacturer's claim for a defense. *Nat'l Gypsum v. Ploof Carriers Corp.*, 266 Ga. App. 565, 597 S.E.2d 597 (2004).

In a case brought by an injured person against a restaurant seeking damages arising from the injured person's slip and fall in a restroom, summary judgment for the restaurant was reversed; the restaurant failed to show that it lacked superior knowledge of the water condition in the restroom because the restaurant knew that a toilet in an adjacent restroom had overflowed onto the floor,

a restaurant employee had pushed water from the adjoining restroom into the restroom at issue, the restaurant was notified by the injured person's sister that there was water everywhere, the sister's warning to the injured person stopped short of expressly extending to the inside of the restroom, and there was no warning cone placed at either the door of or inside the restroom in question. *Belcher v. Ky. Fried Chicken Corp.*, 266 Ga. App. 556, 597 S.E.2d 604 (2004).

The trial court correctly rejected a *res ipsa loquitur* claim brought against a car owner by a passenger injured in an accident that occurred when the car suffered a sudden steering malfunction, since there was evidence that negligent driving may have caused the accident and since the malfunction could have occurred for reasons other than negligent maintenance or repair; however, the trial court erred in denying the car owner's summary judgment motion on the injured passenger's negligence claims since the car owner showed that it diligently repaired and maintained the car for over two years until the accident here, since the injured person's evidence did not support a reasonable inference that the malfunction resulted from negligent repair or maintenance and since negligence by the owner could not have been reasonably inferred solely because it had repaired and maintained a car that suffered a malfunction. *Ken Thomas of Ga., Inc. v. Halim*, 266 Ga. App. 570, 597 S.E.2d 615 (2004).

When a retired police officer, to whom a city paid more retirement benefits than the officer was entitled, sued the city for negligence when it corrected the error, the city was entitled to summary judgment because the city had no authority to pay the officer more retirement benefits than were provided in the officer's retirement plan, and the officer's alleged "early retirement," based on a city clerk's representation that the officer would receive the higher benefit amount the officer was erroneously paid was not an injury for purposes of a negligence cause of action. *Dodd v. City of Gainesville*, 268 Ga. App. 43, 601 S.E.2d 352 (2004).

To establish a negligence claim, a plaintiff must come forward with specific facts establishing the elements of negligence as to each defendant, including proximate causation, and may not rest upon generalized allega-

tions. Summary judgment was properly granted to a construction company and an architectural firm in an action alleging construction work near the intensive care unit where a patient was being treated stirred up a fatal fungus that caused the patient's death because: (1) it was not established that the construction company performed the work; (2) no medical evidence supported a finding that any alleged construction work was the proximate cause of the transmission of the fungus; (3) the architectural firm was not responsible for deciding when or how the work would be performed; and (4) the architectural firm was not responsible for the hospital's decisions regarding patient treatment, treatment locations, or timing of treatment. *Piedmont Hosp., Inc. v. Reddick*, 267 Ga. App. 68, 599 S.E.2d 20 (2004).

Summary judgment in favor of a skate center was affirmed in a claim brought by a skater who was injured when another skater collided with the skater on an ice rink; it was found that the skater assumed the risks of ice skating, which, by the skater's own admissions, were known to the skater. *Fowler v. Alpharetta Family Skate Ctr., LLC*, 268 Ga. App. 329, 601 S.E.2d 818 (2004).

Even though later damage to a gas line left exposed in a home was an intervening act that led to a fatal gas fueled fire in the home, the liability of a corporation for the negligence of its employees in leaving the gas line exposed was still allowed if the employees could have reasonably anticipated or foreseen the intervening act as a consequence of its original negligence; as the evidence would have allowed a jury to find that the natural and probable consequence of leaving a line exposed was that the line would have been damaged, the issue of proximate cause should have been decided by a jury, and summary judgment in favor of the corporation in a wrongful death action brought by the decedent's children was reversed. *Beasley v. A Better Gas Co.*, 269 Ga. App. 426, 604 S.E.2d 202 (2004).

The trial court properly granted summary judgment to a vehicle driver on the vehicle passenger's negligence action against the driver and a second driver after the second driver pulled into the intersection and caused a collision with the vehicle driven by the first driver; the passenger could not show that the first driver breached any duty owed



**Applicability to Certain Actions, Proceedings, Issues, and Defenses (Cont'd)**

to the passenger or that the first driver's actions were the proximate cause of the passenger's injuries. *McQuaig v. Tarrant*, 269 Ga. App. 236, 603 S.E.2d 751 (2004).

The trial court erroneously denied summary judgment pursuant to O.C.G.A. § 9-11-56(c) to a railroad in a negligence action by an injured car driver, whose car was hit in the rear by a drunk driver, propelling the driver's vehicle forward into a train, as the injured car driver was unable to establish proximate cause between the accident and the negligence of the railroad in maintaining the crossing; whether the reflectorized crossbuck was at the wrong height or not was irrelevant, as the drunk driver's intervening act broke the chain of causation. *CSX Transp., Inc. v. Deen*, 269 Ga. App. 641, 605 S.E.2d 50 (2004).

Summary judgment, pursuant to O.C.G.A. § 9-11-56(c), was properly granted to a restaurant by a trial court in an action by a restaurant patron, alleging emotional distress when the patron discovered two blood spots on the french fry container, fearing that the patron would contract HIV or hepatitis, because the patron failed to provide evidence of more than the patron's "fear" of exposure to the diseases; accordingly, the patron's claims for negligence, negligence per se, and breach of the implied warranty of merchantability, under O.C.G.A. §§ 11-2-314 and 51-1-23, failed due to the patron's failure to meet the damages requirement. *Wilson v. J & L Melton, Inc.*, 270 Ga. App. 1, 606 S.E.2d 47 (2004).

The appellate court erred in concluding that the trial court's denial of summary judgment to the town and railway on the estate representative's claim that they failed to keep a railroad right-of-way free of visual obstructions caused by overgrown vegetation should be reversed; genuine issues of material fact remained with respect to two separate, independent duties that they may have owed the decedent, whose tractor-trailer was struck by a train as the decedent drove it across the town's railroad tracks, with one duty arising under the common law and one duty arising under O.C.G.A. § 32-6-51 if there was an absence of any governmental authorization that allegedly obstructed decedent's view.

*Fortner v. Town of Register*, 278 Ga. 625, 604 S.E.2d 175 (2004).

**Premises liability to licensee.** — The trial court properly entered summary judgment for a radio station in an injured party's negligence action as the injured party was a licensee and the station did not wilfully or wantonly injure the injured party by maintaining in a perfectly level condition the floor upon which the injured party fell. *Howard v. Gram Corp.*, 268 Ga. App. 466, 602 S.E.2d 241 (2004).

**Appraisers** were properly granted summary judgment on the buyers' professional negligence claim, alleging that the appraisers grossly over-inflated the value of the subject property, since the appraisers were not manifestly aware of the use to which the information was to be put and did not intend that it be so used; despite the fact that the mortgagees were listed among the class of persons to whom the report could have been distributed, the appraisers were clearly unaware that one occupying such status would rely on the appraisal in purchasing the property. *Martha H. West Trust v. Mkt. Value of Atlanta, Inc.*, 262 Ga. App. 90, 584 S.E.2d 688 (2003).

**Negligent infliction of emotional distress.** — The trial court properly entered summary judgment under O.C.G.A. § 9-11-56 for the owner of a truck and the truck owner's employee in a train engineer's suit for the negligent infliction of emotional distress arising out of an accident between a train and a truck, as the engineer was not physically injured in the accident, and the engineer did not have a property interest injured resulting in a pecuniary loss arising out of the engineer's inability to continue working, as the engineer was an at-will employee; the employee's argument that the zone of danger rule should be adopted in negligent infliction of emotional distress actions was rejected. *Shores v. Modern Transp. Servs.*, 262 Ga. App. 293, 585 S.E.2d 664 (2003).

Because an injured party alleged a physical impact and physical injuries, but did not claim that these injuries cause her mental suffering or emotional distress, her mental distress claim was barred by Georgia's impact rule; hence, the trial court erred in denying summary judgment to the driver of the other car involved in the accident and the owner of the car. *Wilson v. Allen*, 272 Ga.



App. 172, 612 S.E.2d 39 (2005).

**Trespass.** — Summary judgment was properly entered for a realtor as to a landowner's trespass claim; the landowner never determined that the offending silt fence was actually on the landowner's property, and the realtor testified that the fence was located on a public right-of-way. *Sorrow v. Hadaway*, 269 Ga. App. 446, 604 S.E.2d 197 (2004).

A person who rented space in a cousin's apartment without the landlord's knowledge or consent was a trespasser, and the trial court properly dismissed an action that the person filed against the landlord and a company that managed the apartment complex seeking damages for injuries the person sustained when the person slipped and fell, because the evidence showed that neither the landlord nor the property manager breached their duty not to willfully or wantonly injure trespassers. *Gomez v. Julian LeCraw & Co.*, 269 Ga. App. 576, 604 S.E.2d 532 (2004).

**Imputed liability for acts of independent contractor.** — Summary judgment was properly entered for a realtor and a developer as to a landowner's claim that the realtor and the developer were liable under O.C.G.A. §§ 51-2-4 and 51-2-5 for failing to ascertain the location of the boundary between the realtor's lot and the landowner's lot and communicate the boundary line to an independent contractor hired by the developer to brush the realtor's; the developer testified that a creek and a transformer had been used as landmarks for the boundary line in instructing the contractor, and the landowner did not challenge the use of the landmarks. *Sorrow v. Hadaway*, 269 Ga. App. 446, 604 S.E.2d 197 (2004).

**Contractors and subcontractors.** — Summary judgment was properly granted in favor of the home center company on the homeowners' negligence claim because welding was not an intrinsically dangerous activity for which the company remained responsible for its subcontractors; the company was not restricted by the contract in subcontracting the break down and removal of the trade-in mobile home, and was therefore not liable if this were done negligently. *Luther v. Wayne Frier Home Ctr. of Tifton, Inc.*, 264 Ga. App. 827, 592 S.E.2d 470 (2003).

Since a cause of action alleging that a subcontractor had negligently installed wiring in a house accrued on the date of substantial completion of the house for purposes of damage to the realty, a trial court erred in denying the subcontractor's motion for summary judgment, which asserted that the case, filed more than four years after substantial completion of the house, was time barred as to damage to the real property; however, since the cause of action for damage to personal property damaged in the fire accrued on the date of the fire and not the date of substantial completion, the claim for damage to personalty was not time barred, and summary judgment as to that claim was properly denied. *Stamschror v. Allstate Ins. Co.*, 267 Ga. App. 692, 600 S.E.2d 751 (2004).

The trial court properly granted summary judgment to the materialman on its action to recover on a lien release bond after an electrical subcontractor did not pay for materials supplied to it by the materialman, and despite the claim of the general contractor and surety that the materialman did not comply with a lien statute notice requirement; the lien statute notice requirement was meant to protect prospective purchasers from unknowingly buying property encumbered by liens and did not apply to the materialman's situation because the materialman, acting as a lien claimant, was attempting to recover on a lien discharge bond that the general contractor and the surety had filed to discharge the lien against the electrical contractor. *Wash. Intl. Ins. Co. v. Hughes Supply, Inc.*, 271 Ga. App. 50, 609 S.E.2d 99 (2004).

**Fair Business Practices Act.** — Pursuant to O.C.G.A. § 10-1-401(a)(1), an action under the Fair Business Practices Act (FBPA), O.C.G.A. § 10-1-390 et seq., cannot be brought more than two years after the person bringing the action knew or should have known of the occurrence of the alleged violation; since the alleged contradictory language in a construction contract on which an FBPA claim was based was present when the contract was signed, the statute of limitations began running when the contract was signed; thus an FBPA suit filed against a homebuilder more than two years after the date of the contract was untimely, and the trial court's summary judgment in

### **Applicability to Certain Actions, Proceedings, Issues, and Defenses (Cont'd)**

favor of the homebuilder was affirmed. *Tiismann v. Linda Martin Homes Corp.*, 268 Ga. App. 787, 603 S.E.2d 45 (2004).

**General premises liability.** — Summary judgment in favor of homeowners was affirmed in a premises liability claim based on an injury to a four-year-old child on a trampoline in the homeowners' yard because there was no showing that the homeowners willfully or wantonly led the child into a hidden peril on their premises, and, therefore, did not breach the duty of care owed to their social guest; however, where jury questions existed as to whether the homeowners undertook the supervision of the child and whether they used reasonable care to protect the child from injury, summary judgment on a negligent supervision claim was reversed. *Nunn v. Page*, 265 Ga. App. 484, 594 S.E.2d 701 (2004).

**Landlord liability in guest's premises liability lawsuit.** — The trial court properly granted summary judgment to a landlord on the guest's premises liability lawsuit as the pleadings, affidavits, depositions, and other material on file did not establish a genuine issue of material fact and the landlord was entitled to judgment as a matter of law; the guest did not show that the guest lacked knowledge of the hazard presented by descending a steep stairway to reach the tenant's basement apartment since the guest had descended the stairway on four occasions without incident before being injured in a fall, and the guest also did not show that the steep stairway was the only way to access the apartment. *Yon v. Shimeall*, 257 Ga. App. 845, 572 S.E.2d 694 (2002).

**Slander of title.** — Petition that a husband and wife filed against an attorney seeking \$50,000 "for humiliation and embarrassment" they experienced because an attorney initiated a foreclosure action after they refused to pay a promissory note did not state a claim for special damages, and the state supreme court held that the trial court properly granted the attorney's motion for summary judgment on the husband and wife's claim alleging slander of title, even though the trial court dismissed the claim on other grounds. *Latson v. Boaz*, 278 Ga. 113, 598 S.E.2d 485 (2004).

The trial court properly granted summary judgment dismissing a home buyers' claim of professional negligence against an engineering firm that performed an allegedly negligent inspection of the home, because the buyers had no privity with the firm, and none of the exceptions to this requirement applied. *Smiley v. S & J Inves., Inc.*, 260 Ga. App. 493, 580 S.E.2d 283 (2003).

**Negligent inspection claim.** — Summary judgment was properly entered for a railroad as to an injured party's premises liability claim based on a premises owner's non-delegable duty to keep the premises safe for the protection of invitees. The railroad neither owned nor occupied the sidetrack that was the site of the accident. Assuming that it did own the sidetrack, there was no evidence that the railroad had any knowledge of the defective condition that was the result of its lessee's use of a defective iron grate. The injured party conceded that the defective grate was not readily apparent and the injured party failed to show that the railroad would have discovered the defect had it conducted a reasonable inspection. *Mixon v. Ga. Cent. Ry., L.P.*, 266 Ga. App. 365, 596 S.E.2d 807 (2004).

**Landlord and tenant actions.** — Summary judgment under O.C.G.A. § 9-11-56, for an owner, a manager, and a lessor of an apartment was properly entered in a tenant's action for trespass arising out of the tenant's eviction; the entry of the writ of possession was proper, on its face, under O.C.G.A. § 44-7-50. *Vickers v. Merry Land & Inv. Co.*, 263 Ga. App. 316, 587 S.E.2d 816 (2003).

The trial court properly granted summary judgment pursuant to O.C.G.A. § 9-11-56(c) to a lessor in a lessee's breach of contract action; pursuant to a lease for roof space to be used for a billboard, the lessee defaulted by interfering with a cellular antenna already placed on the roof, and the lessor provided the proper notice of termination. *Tower Projects, LLC v. Marquis Tower, Inc.*, 267 Ga. App. 164, 598 S.E.2d 883 (2004).

Summary judgment was properly granted to a landlord in its dispossession action against a tenant because: (1) the tenant had failed to pay the rent timely on at least two prior occasions within the 12 months preceding the payment at issue; (2) the tenant mailed the rent payment on July 10th; (3) although the lease did not specifically state



that the rent was to be paid and received by 5:00 p.m., “paid” did not mean “tendered,” and the terms “normal hours of business” and “by 5:00 p.m.” also implied that receipt of the rent was necessary, rather than just its tender; (4) the lease provided that written notice of its cancellation would be given after three late payments; and (5) a claimed conflict between the executive director’s affidavit and a newsletter did not create an issue of material fact as the tenant’s payment was mailed after the deadline set forth in the newsletter. *Baker v. Hous. Auth. of Waynesboro*, 268 Ga. App. 122, 601 S.E.2d 350 (2004).

The trial court properly entered summary judgment for a landlord against a tenant and its guarantor because the tenant admitted that it withheld rent for over one year and the outstanding balances due under the lease and the guaranty were undisputed; the trial court was not required to wait until discovery was completed under O.C.G.A. § 9-11-56(a) as the matter was ripe for a ruling. *Vick v. Tower Place, L.P.*, 268 Ga. App. 108, 601 S.E.2d 348 (2004).

**Injunctive relief against housing authority.** — Since there was no evidence of a continuing trespass and since a housing authority had an adequate remedy at law, summary judgment granting an injunction barring entry on the housing authority’s property by a husband and wife was reversed. *Strange v. Hous. Auth. of Summerville*, 268 Ga. App. 403, 602 S.E.2d 185 (2004).

**Owners and occupiers of land.** — Homeowners’ summary judgment motion should have been granted as they had no actual or constructive notice of a problem with a deck that collapsed, injuring the injured party; the home had been inspected one year earlier, and no problem with the deck was identified, although the inspection report indicated that the deck was not bolted to the house. Nailing a deck to a house was acceptable at the time of the inspection. *Wingo v. Harrison*, 268 Ga. App. 156, 601 S.E.2d 507 (2004).

**Breach of warranty of title.** — In breach of warranty of title action, the trial court did not err in granting summary judgment in favor of the title insurance company despite its failure to object to title within 30 days of the date the sales contract was executed since the sales contract provided that no

provisions survived closing, including the title-object; thus, after the closing, the provisions of the warranty deed superceded any time limitations regarding objections to the title in the contract. *Weiss v. Old Republic Nat’l Title Ins. Co.*, 262 Ga. App. 120, 584 S.E.2d 710 (2003).

**Breach of fiduciary duty.** — When a company sued its accountants for breach of fiduciary duty regarding a sale of the company’s assets, summary judgment was properly granted in favor of the accountants because the evidence was insufficient to create a factual dispute as to whether the accountants exercised a controlling influence over the will, conduct, and interest of the company as required under O.C.G.A. § 23-2-58 for a fiduciary relationship to arise. *R.W. Holdco, Inc. v. Johnson*, 267 Ga. App. 859, 601 S.E.2d 177 (2004).

**Breach of settlement agreement.** — The trial court properly entered summary judgment for a company, its subsidiary, and an employee in an injured party’s claim that the company breached its settlement agreement with the injured party by adding a term barring the injured party from the company’s premises as the company’s desire to keep the injured party off of its property was independent of the settlement agreement and did not change or vary the terms of the settlement agreement; a private property owner may at any time restrict persons from coming onto its property. *Batayias v. Kerr-McGee Corp.*, 267 Ga. App. 848, 601 S.E.2d 174 (2004).

**Promissory estoppel and reasonable reliance.** — Because promissory estoppel involves reasonable reliance, and questions of reasonable reliance are usually for the jury to resolve, the grant of summary judgment to defendant was improper because jury issues remained on the plaintiff’s promissory estoppel claim. *Ambrose v. Sheppard*, 241 Ga. App. 835, 528 S.E.2d 282 (2000).

**Tortious interference with business relations.** — Trial court properly granted a hospital’s summary judgment motion pursuant to O.C.G.A. § 9-11-56 as to a doctor’s claims for tortious interference with business relations, because the doctor’s claim was precluded as a matter of law by the stranger doctrine. *Mulligan v. Brunswick Mem’l Hosp. Auth.*, 264 Ga. App. 39, 589 S.E.2d 851 (2003).



### **Applicability to Certain Actions, Proceedings, Issues, and Defenses (Cont'd)**

**Tortious interference with employment relationship.** — Summary judgment was properly entered for a company, its subsidiary, and its employee in an injured party's tortious interference with employment relationship claim as the injured party was an at-will employee of a contractor working at the company's plant, and the action of requesting that the injured party leave the premises was not malicious and did not fit within the definition of wrongful conduct. *Batayias v. Kerr-McGee Corp.*, 267 Ga. App. 848, 601 S.E.2d 174 (2004).

**Business relationship.** — Proof that a defendant was no stranger to the business relations at issue is fatal to a claim of tortious interference with business relations. By offering the services of off-duty police officers to provide private security at baseball games, a security company brought a city and its police department into the business relationship. The stranger doctrine foreclosed the security company's tortious interference with a business relationship claim brought against the city and police supervisors based on the supervisors' decision to deny permission to the off-duty officers to provide private security through the security company, and summary judgment in favor of the city and the police supervisors was affirmed. *Cox v. City of Atlanta*, 266 Ga. App. 329, 596 S.E.2d 785 (2004).

**Storage facility owner's duty of care.** — Disputed facts regarding whether a storage facility owner fulfilled its duty of exercising ordinary care in keeping its approaches safe by providing a walk board with no means of securing it to a loading dock or moving van precluded summary judgment. *McGinnis v. Admiral Moving & Storage Co.*, 223 Ga. App. 410, 477 S.E.2d 841 (1996).

**Usury.** — The trial court properly granted summary judgment to a water company in the purchaser's complaint that a late fee for unpaid water bills was a cloak for a usurious loan, as there was no evidence giving rise to a triable issue regarding the agreement to provide water. *Mallard v. Forest Heights Water Works, Inc.*, 260 Ga. App. 750, 580 S.E.2d 602 (2003).

**Pending action.** — A motion for summary judgment will lie on the ground of pendency

of the former original action, in a second action brought by the same plaintiff against the same defendant and involving the same cause of action as in the former action. *Reeves Transp. Co. v. Gamble*, 126 Ga. App. 165, 190 S.E.2d 98 (1972).

**The interspousal immunity doctrine** barred a suit by a husband's estate against a wife's estate for injuries sustained by the husband in an auto accident in which the wife was driving the auto occupied by the husband; the danger was that the wife's estate could have conceded fault to get insurance proceeds for both estates, and the trial court's summary judgment in favor of the wife's estate was affirmed. *Larkin v. Larkin*, 268 Ga. App. 127, 601 S.E.2d 487 (2004).

**Personal injury.** — Because the plaintiff was injured in a restaurant by an exploding bottle, the fact that the plaintiff's evidence did not prove definitively which of the two manufacturers supplied the particular bottle — or, indeed, that the bottle's disintegration and the plaintiff's subsequent injuries were due to fault on the part of either manufacturer — was of no significance in determining whether summary judgment should be granted against the plaintiff. *Scott v. Owens-Illinois, Inc.*, 173 Ga. App. 19, 325 S.E.2d 402 (1984).

Defendant insurer was properly granted summary judgment on a claim by the plaintiffs, a postal worker and spouse, for underinsured motorist benefits in a case in which the plaintiffs received \$95,554 from the tortfeasor who injured the postal worker, representing the tortfeasor's cumulative policy limits of \$100,000 less \$4,445 that was paid to the postal service for damage to a postal truck, because, even though \$34,666 of the \$95,554 went to a workers' compensation program and a health insurer on their subrogation claims, the subrogation sums represented money that the postal worker had already recovered in the form of workers' compensation and health benefits coverage for some of the worker's damages; thus, the subrogation claims did not constitute "payment of other claims or otherwise" that reduced the tortfeasor's available coverage. The plaintiffs recovered more than their available \$75,000 in uninsured/underinsured motorist coverage, and the trial court was correct that the tortfeasor was

not underinsured for purposes of O.C.G.A. § 33-7-11(b)(1)(D)(ii). *Thurman v. State Farm Mut. Auto. Ins. Co.*, 260 Ga. App. 338, 579 S.E.2d 746 (2003).

The trial court properly granted summary judgment to the amusement park operator on the injured party's personal injury claim after the party was struck in the face with a lap restraint bar, as the party did not show that the ride was a perilous instrumentality, that the amusement park operator had a superior knowledge of the hazard, or that the amusement park operator was in exclusive control of the car the party was getting into at the time of the accident such that the party should have been allowed to apply the doctrine of *res ipsa loquitur* to the party's case. *Harrelson v. Wild Adventures, Inc.*, 263 Ga. App. 569, 588 S.E.2d 341 (2003).

Summary judgment was properly granted to a warehouse corporation because the record did not reflect a genuine issue of material fact as to causation in a worker's claim for an injury suffered in the warehouse since there was no evidence the worker actually tripped. *Pennington v. WJL, Inc.*, 263 Ga. App. 758, 589 S.E.2d 259 (2003).

The trial court properly granted summary judgment in favor of a sheriff's deputy who was sued by a motorist who was injured when the motorist's car was struck by a car being driven by a suspect fleeing from police. *Standard v. Hobbs*, 263 Ga. App. 873, 589 S.E.2d 634 (2003).

Summary judgment in favor of a trading firm and a security company on a personal injury action was affirmed because the action was based on damages to victims of a shooting rampage by a former customer of the trading company; the shooter's criminal act was an intervening cause to any possible foreseeable injury the firm might have created, and the security company did not owe any of the victims of the rampage a duty. *Brown v. All-Tech Inv. Group, Inc.*, 265 Ga. App. 889, 595 S.E.2d 517 (2004).

The trial court erred in granting summary judgment for a school board in an injured party's personal injuries claim based on the injured party's failure to present evidence that the injuries were actually caused by a defective condition in a slide as the argument was not presented in the school board's motion and the injured party had no

opportunity to respond to it; the injured party did not have a full and final opportunity to meet and controvert the ground for summary judgment upon which the trial court relied, and the summary judgment could not be affirmed under the right for any reason rule. *Hart v. Appling County Sch. Bd.*, 266 Ga. App. 300, 597 S.E.2d 462 (2004).

Summary judgment in favor of a ranch owner was affirmed in a case brought against the owner by an injured person who believed that the injured person had been hit by bullet shrapnel at a shooting range on the ranch owner's property but did not see the object after it struck the injured person, did not know what had happened to it, did not know who had shot the rifle, and did not know what type of rifle the person had used or the caliber of bullet involved; the injured person was unaware of anyone else being hit with any debris, and the injured person's expert testified not having an opinion of what struck the injured person and could not say whether any particular target at the range would have caused a bullet to ricochet to the spot on which the injury occurred. *Hobday v. Galardi*, 266 Ga. App. 780, 598 S.E.2d 350 (2004).

In a negligence action arising from a vehicular accident, the trial court did not err in denying summary judgment to the driver of the other car and its owner, because the injured party's testimony supplied a reasonable basis to conclude that the injuries were more likely than not the result of the impact of the collision with the car's driver. *Wilson v. Allen*, 272 Ga. App. 172, 612 S.E.2d 39 (2005).

**Dog bite cases.** — In a plaintiff's suit against The dog owners to recover for injuries sustained from a dog bite, summary judgment against the plaintiff was improper because the plaintiff's evidence that the owners' dog had bitten another person on the hand before the incident, that one of the owners had made a statement that the owner did not allow the dog in the house with guests because the dog could bite somebody, and that the same owner had admitted to the plaintiff's mother that the owner should have warned The plaintiff to stay away from the dog raised a jury question as to whether the owners knew that the dog had a propensity to bite; moreover, the evidence did not



**Applicability to Certain Actions, Proceedings, Issues, and Defenses (Cont'd)**

show that the plaintiff assumed the risk as a matter of law by ignoring the dog's growl; since a dog's growl does not put a dog owner on notice of the dog's propensity to bite, it is not plain evidence that a third party actually knew about and appreciated the danger that the dog might bite. *Raith v. Blanchard*, 271 Ga. App. 723, 611 S.E.2d 75 (2005).

**Slip and fall cases.** — In a slip and fall case based on an injured party's fall in a truck stop's shower, the truck stop owner was not entitled to summary judgment because its admitted lack of a regular inspection procedure created a genuine issue of material fact as to whether it had constructive knowledge of the condition that caused the injured party to fall, and it was not shown that the injured party failed to exercise care for the party's own safety, as the injured party removed two used bars of soap from the shower floor. *Pylant v. Samuels Inc.*, 262 Ga. App. 358, 585 S.E.2d 696 (2003).

Executive Committee of the Baptist Convention was not entitled to summary judgment on the injured party's claim arising out of injuries sustained when the injured party fell in a pothole while attending a women's conference sponsored by the church, because whether the injured party's failure to observe the defect amounted to a lack of reasonable care was a jury question. *Thomas v. Exec. Comm. of the Baptist Convention*, 262 Ga. App. 315, 585 S.E.2d 217 (2003).

Evidence that showed (1) that a caretaker who was hired to care for a homeowner's invalid wife used stairs in the homeowner's house six to eight times before the caregiver was injured when the caregiver's knee buckled while carrying laundry down the stairs, (2) that the caregiver did not slip on a foreign substance that was on the stairs, and (3) that the stairs were properly manufactured and maintained, warranted summary judgment for the homeowner on the caretaker's claim alleging negligence, and the trial court's judgment denying the homeowner's motion for summary judgment was reversed. *Duvall v. Green*, 262 Ga. App. 669, 586 S.E.2d 369 (2003).

In a slip and fall case brought by an injured person who alleged that the fall was caused by a newly waxed tile floor in a golf

course clubhouse, the trial court erred in finding, based on some deposition responses, that the injured person had abandoned the claim that the wax had caused the fall and was claiming only that the tile floor, not the wax on the floor, caused the fall, and that the injured person knew walking on a tile floor with spikes was risky; the injured person's complaint and the evidence offered that the injured person had not unequivocally conceded that the wax on the floor did not cause the fall, and the trial court's summary judgment in favor of the premises owner was reversed. *Berson v. Am. Golf Corp.*, 265 Ga. App. 772, 595 S.E.2d 622 (2004).

In a slip and fall case, an injured person's knowledge of uneven, unlit steps at the place where the injured person fell, obtained from ascending them once in the dark, did not equal a hotel's knowledge from sweeping the area daily and maintaining it regularly; thus, a trial court's denial of the hotel's summary judgment motion was affirmed. *Mac International-Savannah Hotel, Inc. v. Hallman*, 265 Ga. App. 727, 595 S.E.2d 577 (2004).

The trial court erred in granting an owner's summary judgment motion in a slip and fall case brought by an injured party, as questions remained as to the owner's liability, because: (1) the owner was on constructive notice as to the condition of a drainage culvert; (2) a reasonable inspection would have revealed that the cement surrounding the drainage culvert was slanted and had not been painted to alert pedestrians to any danger; (3) the injured party could not have seen the dramatic slope of the culvert from the injured person's vantage point on the median and could not appreciate the danger involved; (4) that the rough uneven pavement was a static condition did not automatically absolve the owner; and (5) the failure of the injured party to watch every step did not require summary judgment against the injured person. *Hagadorn v. Prudential Ins. Co.*, 267 Ga. App. 143, 598 S.E.2d 865 (2004).

Summary judgment for a grocery store in a slip and fall case was proper because an injured person slipped in water caused by another customer and the grocery store had no actual or constructive knowledge of the water. *Mock v. Kroger Co.*, 267 Ga. App. 1, 598 S.E.2d 789 (2004).



The mere fact that an injured person slipped and fell while on a department store's premises did not give rise to liability absent some evidence that a foreign substance was present; a department store in a slip and fall case was entitled to summary judgment, and a trial court's denial of the department store's summary judgment motion was reversed, because an injured person did not see or touch anything on the floor that caused the injured person to fall but was merely supposing or hypothesizing that there was some sort of substance on the ground that caused the injured person to fall, and a department store employee testified that the floor was clean and dry, and that no foreign substance was on the floor after the fall. *Belk Dept Store of Charleston, S.C., Inc. v. Cato*, 267 Ga. App. 793, 600 S.E.2d 786 (2004).

The trial court erred in denying a corporation's motion for summary judgment on a customer's claim seeking damages for injuries the customer sustained by slipping and falling on a wet floor after entering a restaurant because the customer was aware of the hazard and the evidence did not show that people who worked at the restaurant possessed superior knowledge that the floor was wet and posed a hazard to customers. *Flagstar Enters., Inc. v. Burch*, 267 Ga. App. 856, 600 S.E.2d 834 (2004).

Summary judgment for a restaurant in a slip and fall case was proper and was affirmed because there was no showing that the restaurant had actual or constructive knowledge of the grease which allegedly caused the slip and fall that was superior to that of the injured person; an inspection by the restaurant manager only 5 to 10 minutes before the incident was sufficient, as a matter of law, to establish that the restaurant exercised ordinary care under O.C.G.A. § 51-3-1 to inspect the premises and keep it safe. *Markham v. Schuster's Enters., Inc.*, 268 Ga. App. 313, 601 S.E.2d 712 (2004).

**Drunk driving.** — The trial court properly granted the hosts' motion for summary judgment in an injured party's action under the Georgia Dram Shop Act, O.C.G.A. § 51-1-40(b), because: (1) the intoxicated driver's brother testified that the driver was not noticeably intoxicated at the party; (2) at the request of the brother, the driver agreed to stay with the hosts after the party because

the driver had been drinking; (3) because there was direct evidence that the driver agreed not to drive soon, contrary knowledge could not be imputed to the hosts. *Hodges v. Erickson*, 264 Ga. App. 516, 591 S.E.2d 360 (2003).

**Under the voluntary departure rule**, if an invitee voluntarily departed from the route designated and maintained by the owner/occupier for the invitee's safety and convenience, the invitee assumed the risk of those hazards existent in the selected route as the conditions did not constitute a hazard when the traversed property was used for its intended purpose unless the hazard was common to both areas or the owner had notice that the unauthorized route was being regularly used improperly; because an injured person voluntarily departed from a sidewalk and fell on a partially exposed drainage pipe, and there was no evidence that the unauthorized route was being used improperly on a regular basis, summary judgment for a landlord in the injured person's premises liability case was affirmed. *Chamblee v. Grayco, Inc.*, 266 Ga. App. 154, 596 S.E.2d 683 (2004).

**Railroad not liable for railroad crossing fatality.** — A railroad and the town were entitled to summary judgment in a survivor's action claiming damages from the survivor's decedent's fatal collision with a train because the survivor failed to show that the allegedly vision-obstructing vegetation was planted or maintained in violation of any statute, code, or local ordinance, and although railroads could be liable under common law negligence principles, the failure to maintain a railroad right of way was addressed by the Georgia Code of Public Transportation, specifically by O.C.G.A. § 32-6-51. *Town of Register v. Fortner*, 262 Ga. App. 507, 586 S.E.2d 54 (2003).

**Uninsured motorist coverage.** — An insurer was properly granted summary judgment in an insured's action for uninsured motorist coverage because there was no evidence of actual physical contact between the insured and an unknown driver, who allegedly struck either a manhole cover or the bottom of a construction barrel that then struck the insured's car, nor was there any corroborating eyewitness evidence. *Hambrick v. State Farm Fire & Cas. Co.*, 260 Ga. App. 266, 581 S.E.2d 299 (2003).

**Applicability to Certain Actions, Proceedings, Issues, and Defenses (Cont'd)**

**Teenage driving past curfew.** — In a case in which the injured parties sought punitive damages from a motorist who collided with their vehicle because the motorist was a minor whose license did not allow the minor to drive after 1:00 a.m., and the collision occurred after 1:00 a.m., the minor was entitled to partial summary judgment dismissing the punitive damages claim because the time the motorist was driving did not proximately cause the accident, nor was the motorist's action part of a pattern or policy of dangerous driving, such as driving while intoxicated or speeding excessively. *Brooks v. Gray*, 262 Ga. App. 232, 585 S.E.2d 188 (2003).

**Pending cross action.** — A motion for summary judgment will lie on the ground of pendency of substantially the same cross-claim filed against the party in a former action. *Reeves Transp. Co. v. Gamble*, 126 Ga. App. 165, 190 S.E.2d 98 (1972).

**Summary judgment proper notwithstanding failure to show factual issues where counterclaim could not stand on own.** — Because a housing authority failed to show that factual issues regarding the counterclaim brought by a husband and wife alleging violations of the Open Records Act, O.C.G.A. § 50-18-70 et seq., must have been decided in its favor, the trial court erred in granting summary judgment in favor of the authority on this claim; but since the husband and wife did not appeal the summary judgment for the authority on their slander claim, and since the civil conspiracy claim could not stand without this underlying tort, summary judgment for the authority on this issue was proper. *Strange v. Hous. Auth. of Summerville*, 268 Ga. App. 403, 602 S.E.2d 185 (2004).

**Summary judgment proper.** — Because a subsidiary had no ownership interest in the equipment that killed an employee, and to the extent that the subsidiary was acting in concert or in a joint enterprise with the employer/owner, O.C.G.A. § 34-9-11 of the Workers' Compensation Act barred the spouse's wrongful death suit; consequently, the trial court did not err in granting summary judgment to the subsidiary pursuant to O.C.G.A. § 9-11-56(c). *Jones v. Macon Soils,*

*Inc.*, 270 Ga. App. 298, 606 S.E.2d 316 (2004).

**Oral contract to make a will.** — The trial court properly granted summary judgment for an executor in a suit by a child of the decedent alleging that the decedent orally contracted to leave a portion of the decedent's estate to the child as: (1) the validity of an agreement to make a will was a substantive matter for choice of law purposes, so Florida law applied; (2) oral contracts to make a will were invalid under Fla. Stat. ch. 732.701(1); and (3) the decedent's child failed to identify any terms in an earlier will made by the decedent that stemmed from a contract to leave a portion of the estate to the child. *Harper v. Harper*, 267 Ga. App. 553, 600 S.E.2d 659 (2004).

**Probate of will.** — If the evidence authorizes it, a superior court is empowered to grant summary judgment probating a will in solemn form, so as to administer a decedent's estate. *Taylor v. Donaldson*, 227 Ga. 496, 181 S.E.2d 340, cert. denied, 404 U.S. 805, 92 S. Ct. 163, 30 L. Ed. 2d 38 (1971).

On appeal to the superior court from the probate court of a proceeding to probate a will, under O.C.G.A. § 9-11-56, either party may move for summary judgment. *Tony v. Pollard*, 248 Ga. 86, 281 S.E.2d 557 (1981).

Summary judgment, pursuant to O.C.G.A. § 9-11-56, was reversed because a genuine issue of material fact remained as to whether a transfer of money to the decedent's child before the decedent died was an advancement on the child's inheritance, and whether the child breached a fiduciary duty as a result. *Walters v. Stewart*, 263 Ga. App. 475, 588 S.E.2d 248 (2003).

The trial court properly granted the widow's and the co-executor's motion for summary judgment and denied the family members' motion against the decedent's widow and the co-executor for partial summary judgment in the family members' lawsuit seeking their alleged share of the portion of the decedent's estate that the decedent inherited under the decedent's father's will, because of the transfer documents from a family settlement that occurred under the father's will and because the decedent left a lineal descendant surviving the descendant in decedent's adopted child. *Haley v. Regions Bank*, 277 Ga. 85, 586 S.E.2d 633 (2003).



The trial court erred in granting summary judgment pursuant to O.C.G.A. § 9-11-56 to will caveators in a will propounder's action seeking to probate a decedent's will, because the decedent had sufficiently signed the will on the signature line of the self-proving clause, pursuant to O.C.G.A. § 53-2-40.1, and there existed two competent witness signatures, which were sufficient for attestation purposes; accordingly, the statutory requirements for proper execution of a will under O.C.G.A. § 53-2-40 appeared to have been met and a jury issue was raised as to whether, in fact, they were met. *Miles v. Bryant*, 277 Ga. 362, 589 S.E.2d 86 (2003).

Will provision did not require the executors to fund a marital trust with non-publicly traded stock, and did not conflict with the executor's power to fund the trust with assets the executor deemed advisable; since the will empowered the executors to sell the estate's assets and did not require them to fund the trust with the specific stock, the parol evidence rule barred use of an affidavit of the attorney who prepared the will to shed light on the testator's intent, and summary judgment in favor of a wife and against the executors was reversed. *Reynolds v. Harrison*, 278 Ga. 495, 604 S.E.2d 184 (2004).

**Co-executors' conduct in an estate administration.** — The trial court erred in granting summary judgment to the co-executors in claims of breach of fiduciary duty and constructive fraud or conspiracy filed by the beneficiaries of an estate because it was necessary for a jury to decide whether the co-executors breached their fiduciary duties to the beneficiaries or committed constructive fraud or engaged in a conspiracy through their actions due to the factual questions that arose regarding the co-executors' actions. *Bloodworth v. Bloodworth*, 260 Ga. App. 466, 579 S.E.2d 858 (2003).

**Processioning proceeding.** — Where the protestant in a processioning proceeding pleaded a defense of *res judicata* and moved for summary judgment on this ground, the supporting motion with the record of a prior processioning proceeding between the same parties concerning the same issue of boundary, and in which the protestant obtained judgment, and applicant made no contrary showing, a motion for summary judgment

was properly granted. *Souther v. Kichline*, 124 Ga. App. 111, 183 S.E.2d 87 (1971).

**Promissory note.** — Ordinarily, summary judgment offers a speedy and efficient disposition of a case if there is an executed promissory note and the sole question is how much, if any, is due. *Pollard v. First Nat'l Bank*, 169 Ga. App. 598, 313 S.E.2d 785 (1984).

Because a guarantor's daughter and son-in-law's bankruptcy plan did not identify the guarantor's obligation on promissory notes that the guarantor co-signed in favor of a bank, the inquiry mandated by 11 U.S.C. § 1322(b)(1) was not performed, the guarantor's liability to the bank was not discharged by the bankruptcy court's judgment, the bank was entitled to recover principal and interest due on the promissory notes in an action filed in state court, and the state trial court properly granted the bank's motion for summary judgment against the guarantor. *Hampton v. Bank of Lafayette*, 259 Ga. App. 677, 578 S.E.2d 486 (2003).

A former member of a golf club was not entitled to summary judgment in the club's suit on a promissory note for an installment plan of a non-refundable membership, as the member breached the same by failing to pay the final two installments, the club was entitled to keep the sums paid as liquidated damages, consideration was adequate, the fees paid for initiation were not contingent on the continuation of a membership, and nothing in the record showed that the membership contract was ever rescinded. *Bonem v. Golf Club of Ga., Inc.*, 264 Ga. App. 573, 591 S.E.2d 462 (2003).

**Debtor and creditors.** — The trial court erred in entering summary judgment for a creditor in a debtor's suit seeking to quiet title as: (1) a co-debtor paid the creditor's note in full, which extinguished the debt; (2) once the note was paid, the collateral should have been released; (3) the creditor could not assign the note to the co-debtor; (4) the co-debtor had only a right to contribution, as there was no indication that the co-debtor was a surety under the co-debtor's agreement with the debtor; and (5) O.C.G.A. § 9-13-78 was inapplicable as it pertained to co-defendants against whom a judgment had been obtained. *Johnson v. AgSouth Farm Credit*, 267 Ga. App. 567, 600 S.E.2d 664 (2004).



### **Applicability to Certain Actions, Proceedings, Issues, and Defenses (Cont'd)**

**Actions against financial institutions.** — In an action filed by a bank customer's son after the bank paid the customer the proceeds of a certificate of deposit (CD) the customer purchased in both the customer's name and the son's name, alleging violations of the son's rights in the CD, the appellate court held that the bank was protected from liability by O.C.G.A. §§ 7-1-816 and 7-1-820 because the customer's telephone request for redemption was made in accordance with conditions of the customer's account and the bank's regulations, and the appellate court affirmed the trial court's judgment granting summary judgment for the bank. *South v. Bank of Am.*, 260 Ga. App. 91, 579 S.E.2d 80 (2003).

**When a debtor who had purchased credit disability insurance sued a creditor for wrongful repossession,** the trial court erroneously granted summary judgment to the creditor, under O.C.G.A. § 9-11-56(c), because the creditor had an obligation to look to the credit disability insurance first before repossessing the debtor's vehicle. *Corbin v. Regions Bank*, 258 Ga. App. 490, 574 S.E.2d 616 (2002).

**Bankruptcy.** — In a Chapter 7 bankruptcy proceeding, a debtor's failure to remit lottery proceeds from the debtor's retail store to the Georgia Lottery Corporation satisfied the defalcation while acting in a fiduciary capacity exception to the discharge provision under § 523(a)(4) of the Bankruptcy Code, 11 U.S.C. § 523(a)(4); thus, summary judgment in favor of the Corporation on the issue of liability was proper. *Georgia Lottery Corp. v. Thompson* (In re Thompson), 296 B.R. 563 (Bankr. M.D. Ga. 2003).

**Garnishment.** — The trial court erred in denying an insurer's summary judgment motion in a garnishment action based upon a judgment against an insured, a judgment debtor, in favor of a judgment creditor for which the insurer had denied coverage, as the judgment creditor lacked standing to bring a garnishment action until the coverage dispute was determined by a court of competent jurisdiction; the alleged debt was in dispute and was not a debt until liability was adjudicated, and if there was no debt because the insurer had not been adjudi-

cated liable to its insured, there was no standing to bring the garnishment action.

**Re-acceptance of vehicle after alleged revocation.** — A buyer's acts of ownership over a truck after informing the buyer's creditor that the buyer would be returning the truck constituted, as a matter of law, re-acceptance of the vehicle; therefore, there was no genuine issue of fact with respect to the buyer's revocation of acceptance and the trial court did not err in granting summary judgment. *Olson v. Ford Motor Co.*, 258 Ga. App. 848, 575 S.E.2d 743 (2002).

**Repossession of vehicle.** — The trial court properly granted summary judgment to an auto dealer, a mortgage broker, and a lender on the accused person's claim for tortious interference with business relations; even if it was assumed that the accused person had established all the other elements of tortious interference regarding the repossession of a vehicle another person bought using the accused person's name, the accused person did not offer any proof that they acted maliciously by reporting the repossession. *Blakey v. Victory Equip. Sales*, 259 Ga. App. 34, 576 S.E.2d 38 (2002).

Summary judgment was properly entered for a credit union on an owner's claim for wrongful possession as the owner defaulted on the agreement with the credit union by failing to pay the storage fees for the car, which resulted in a garageman's lien; under O.C.G.A. § 11-9-601(a), as the owner was in default, the credit union could, pursuant to O.C.G.A. § 11-9-609(a), take possession of the collateral, and under O.C.G.A. § 11-9-610, the credit union could sell it. *Endsley v. Robins Fed. Credit Union*, 267 Ga. App. 512, 600 S.E.2d 441 (2004).

**Duty to warn in products liability action.** — Because the trial court granted summary judgment to a spine plate manufacturer pursuant to O.C.G.A. § 9-11-56, based on the doctrine of learned intermediary, in the patient's failure to warn claim, it was clear that the trial court determined that the warning given by the manufacturer to the physician was adequate or reasonable as a matter of law, and accordingly, the Court of Appeals should have reviewed the patient's arguments on that doctrine in the patient's appeal. *McCombs v. Synthes*, 277 Ga. 252, 587 S.E.2d 594 (2003).

**Real-party-in-interest objection.** — Summary judgment cannot properly be granted

to a defendant on the basis of a real-party-in-interest objection. *Warshaw Properties v. Lackey*, 170 Ga. App. 101, 316 S.E.2d 482 (1984).

Since a real-party-in-interest objection is a matter in abatement and does not go to the merits of an action, such an objection cannot be disposed of by means of summary judgment but is properly disposed of pursuant to a motion to dismiss. *Fleming v. Caras*, 170 Ga. App. 579, 317 S.E.2d 600 (1984).

The trial court erred in granting summary judgment pursuant to O.C.G.A. § 9-11-56 to a boat owner in an action arising from a boat/jet ski accident; although the plaintiffs were not proper parties to the action, as they did not own the jet ski and did not hold any valid subrogation claim, a real party in interest defense pursuant to O.C.G.A. § 9-11-17 was not a proper subject for summary judgment, and the trial court should have dismissed the action. *Franco v. Cox*, 265 Ga. App. 514, 594 S.E.2d 717 (2004).

**Third-party beneficiaries.** — When an attorney sued a former client's ex-spouse to enforce a lien on the former client's former marital residence, which was titled in the ex-spouse's name, the attorney was entitled to summary judgment because the ex-spouse's separation agreement with the former client provided for the satisfaction of liens against the former client, and the attorney was an unnamed third-party beneficiary of that separation agreement. *Northen v. Tobin*, 262 Ga. App. 339, 585 S.E.2d 681 (2003).

**RICO.** — Because the plaintiffs, in neither the complaint nor the evidence in opposition to a motion for summary judgment, produced any evidence raising the issue that the defendants committed two predicate criminal acts indictable under state or federal law and within one of the categories allowing an action under the federal Racketeer Influenced and Corrupt Organization statute, summary judgment for the defendant was proper. *Roth v. Connor*, 235 Ga. App. 866, 510 S.E.2d 550 (1998).

**Termination of employment.** — Because a decision to terminate the plaintiff was made after the plaintiff had tendered a resignation, which resignation triggered a provision in the plaintiff's Buy-Sell Agreement that required the repurchase of the plaintiff's stock, the price for which would decrease if

the plaintiff was fired for cause, and because the evidence, construed in the plaintiff's favor, supported an inference that the president's stated reasons for terminating the plaintiff were contrived, there was some evidence from which a jury could infer a lack of good faith on the part of the president, and the trial court erred in granting partial summary judgment on the issue of whether the plaintiff was fired for good cause. *Phillips v. Key Servs., Inc.*, 235 Ga. App. 564, 510 S.E.2d 304 (1998).

Summary judgment pursuant to O.C.G.A. § 9-11-56(c) was properly granted to the defendants, a city, a city mayor, and a city council, in a police chief's action alleging wrongful termination and tortious interference with business relations, as the defendants acted within their authority in discharging the police chief for falsifying another police officer's application for training; further, the chief was an at-will employee and, accordingly, the chief's employment was terminable at will and such action did not give rise to a claim for alleged wrongful termination. *Wilson v. City of Sardis*, 264 Ga. App. 178, 590 S.E.2d 383 (2003).

**Sexual harassment and retaliation.** — Although the supervisor's isolated attempt to kiss the employee was clearly inappropriate and reprehensible, alone it was insufficient to create a jury question regarding the employee's claim of sexual harassment from a hostile work environment; thus, summary judgment was appropriately granted. Furthermore, the employer was entitled to summary judgment on the employee's retaliation claim after the employee resigned; the employee could not show that the employer took any adverse employment action against the employee by requiring the employee to leave on the original date the employee chose. *Liebno v. Drexel Chem. Co.*, 262 Ga. App. 517, 586 S.E.2d 67 (2003).

**Battery.** — A grant of partial summary judgment pursuant to O.C.G.A. § 9-11-56 to a physician in a patient's action alleging breach of fiduciary duty and battery arising from an alleged failure to obtain valid consent prior to performing a medical procedure was erroneous because the physician had represented to the patient that the patient's orthopedic surgeon had been made aware of the treatment plans and had



### **Applicability to Certain Actions, Proceedings, Issues, and Defenses (Cont'd)**

approved of them, but there was no direct evidence that the surgeon had actually received the plans and had been aware of them and approved of them; accordingly, the jury could have found that the physician misrepresented that situation with an intent to deceive pursuant to O.C.G.A. § 51-6-2(b), which would have constituted sufficient fraud to have vitiated the consent. *Petzelt v. Tewes*, 260 Ga. App. 802, 581 S.E.2d 345 (2003).

**Employee's claim of battery.** — A grant of summary judgment in favor of the employee on the employee's claim of battery was reversed because there were factual issues regarding whether a co-worker's conduct constituted an offensive touching and whether it was intentional. *Vasquez v. Smith*, 259 Ga. App. 79, 576 S.E.2d 59 (2003).

**Public employee's freedom of speech.** — Summary judgment was properly granted to the defendants on the employee's claim that the employee was dismissed for exercising the constitutional right to free speech, in violation of 42 U.S.C. § 1983, because the employee's speech, made during an internal investigation of university officers, was made primarily in the employee's role as an employee and not as a citizen; thus, the speech was not constitutionally protected. *Jones v. Bd. of Regents of the Univ. Sys. of Ga.*, 262 Ga. App. 75, 585 S.E.2d 138 (2003).

**Exclusivity doctrine of the Georgia Workers' Compensation Act.** — The trial court properly granted summary judgment in favor of a co-worker and an employer as the exclusivity doctrine of the Georgia Workers' Compensation Act, specifically O.C.G.A. § 34-9-11(a), barred an employee's assault and battery and intentional infliction of emotional distress claims against a co-worker, and the employee's negligent retention and respondeat superior claims against the employer as the claims were ancillary to a physical occurrence arising in the course of employment; the injuries were incurred when the co-worker inflicted a minor punch or poke on the employee, not an incidental contact, which showed some level of physical harm. *Lewis v. Northside Hosp., Inc.*, 267 Ga. App. 288, 599 S.E.2d 267 (2004).

**Whistleblowers.** — Summary judgment was erroneously granted to the board of regents on the employee's claim under O.C.G.A. § 45-1-4, the "whistleblower" statute, because a jury issue existed regarding whether "action" was taken against the employee for purposes of O.C.G.A. § 45-1-4; the record contained at least some circumstantial evidence that the employee was dismissed in reprisal for the employee's investigation into the university's officers and for disclosing information of fraud in connection with the investigation. *Jones v. Bd. of Regents of the Univ. Sys. of Ga.*, 262 Ga. App. 75, 585 S.E.2d 138 (2003).

**Breach of implied warranties of merchantability and fitness for particular purpose.** — The seller was denied summary judgment on the customer's action alleging breach of implied warranties of merchantability and fitness for a particular purpose; the customer's failure to serve the seller with notice of the defect in the product until two years and three days after the customer suffered an injury was, by itself, not enough of a delay to prejudice the seller and bar relief. *Wal-Mart Stores, Inc. v. Wheeler*, 262 Ga. App. 607, 586 S.E.2d 83 (2003).

**Conversion.** — Denial of summary judgment as to a claim that funds were allegedly converted to the defendants' personal use was reversed because there was no evidence in the record to support such a claim. *Harris v. Gilmore*, 265 Ga. App. 841, 595 S.E.2d 651 (2004).

**Debtor/creditor issues.** — Summary judgment under O.C.G.A. § 9-11-56(c) was properly granted to a creditor in its action seeking to collect on a debt since the debtor's defense consisted of a claim in recoupment, pursuant to O.C.G.A. §§ 13-7-2 and 13-7-13, based on personal injuries the debtor suffered from the negligent conduct of the creditor; the court ruled that such a defense was not applicable to the creditor's claim because the claims were legally distinct. *Long v. Reeves Southeastern Corp.*, 259 Ga. App. 257, 576 S.E.2d 641 (2003).

**Desecration of cemetery.** — Summary judgment for the secretary of a land company was affirmed in a case brought by family members claiming that acts committed by the land company allegedly desecrated the family members' family cemetery because affidavits submitted by the secretary



attested to the fact that the secretary never acted outside of the scope of the secretary's authority as an officer of the land company, did not personally direct, supervise, or control the operator who cleared the land in question, and did not personally direct, supervise, or directly take part in the land clearing that allegedly resulted in the desecration; the burden shifted to the family members, who put forth no affidavits or other evidence that demonstrated the secretary's individual liability for the alleged tortious acts. *Cesar v. Shelton*, Ga. App. , S.E.2d , 2004 Ga. App. LEXIS 355 (Mar. 15, 2004).

**Georgia recreational purposes act defense.** — The trial court erred in granting summary judgment for a school board as to an injured party's personal injury claim based on the Georgia Recreational Purposes Act, specifically O.C.G.A. §§ 51-3-22 and 51-3-23, as the school board presented no evidence that the playground was open to the public and the injured party presented evidence that the playground: (1) was fenced-in; (2) was only for the use of children enrolled in the school; and (3) was not open to any segment of the general public. *Hart v. Appling County Sch. Bd.*, 266 Ga. App. 300, 597 S.E.2d 462 (2004).

**Tort action.** — One spouse's claim for damages for a motorcycle accident against the other spouse involved only a tort claim, and was not a divorce case within the meaning of Ga. Const. 1983, Art. VI, Sec. VI, Para. III(6), even though the spouse sought a divorce in another count of the complaint, and the Supreme Court of Georgia did not have jurisdiction over the interlocutory appeal of the denial of the other spouse's motion to dismiss, which had been treated as a motion for summary judgment; the spouse claimant's argument that the appeal fell within the Supreme Court of Georgia's appellate jurisdiction over constitutional issues was rejected as no allegedly unconstitutional statutes were specified, and argued only that the interspousal tort immunity doctrine as codified in O.C.G.A. § 19-3-8, was unconstitutional as applied. *Gates v. Gates*, 277 Ga. 175, 587 S.E.2d 32 (2003).

**Premises liability and injuries by animals.** — The true ground of premises liability is the landowner's or occupier's superior knowledge of the perilous condition and the

danger therefrom to persons coming upon the property; a trial court's summary judgment dismissing claims against real estate agents and brokers for injuries arising from a dog bite while the injured person was viewing listed property for sale was affirmed because there was no showing that the real estate agents and brokers had any knowledge that the dogs were dangerous. *Gibson v. Rezvanpour*, 268 Ga. App. 377, 601 S.E.2d 848 (2004).

When an auctioneer sought damages from the auction company for whom the auctioneer worked and its principal because the auctioneer was arrested in another state for contracting and advertising for an auction without a license, the auction company and principal were entitled to summary judgment because the auctioneer did not show the auction company or principal violated any duty they owed the auctioneer that caused the auctioneer's injury, as the auctioneer knew, when the auctioneer advertised and contracted for the auction in the other state; further, the auction company did not have a license to conduct an auction in that state, so the auctioneer did not establish the elements necessary to recover for the auction company's or principal's alleged tortious conduct, under O.C.G.A. § 51-1-1. *Morris v. Gavin, Inc.*, 268 Ga. App. 771, 603 S.E.2d 1 (2004).

**Products liability.** — Under the learned intermediary doctrine, a warning included with a plate surgically implanted into a consumer by the consumer's physician stating that it could break when subjected to the increased loading associated with delayed union or non-union, and such occurred to the consumer, was adequate and reasonable under the circumstances of the case; thus, summary judgment against the consumer was properly entered. *McCombs v. Synthes (U.S.A.)*, 266 Ga. App. 304, 596 S.E.2d 780 (2004).

**Creation of easement by implication.** — The trial court erred in granting summary judgment, pursuant to O.C.G.A. § 9-11-56, to a property owner who sought an easement by implication of law pursuant to O.C.G.A. § 44-9-1 over an adjoining property owners' land, as the record was insufficient to support such a determination; the parties' accounts of how the land was divided upon foreclosure from the original grantor dif-

### **Applicability to Certain Actions, Proceedings, Issues, and Defenses (Cont'd)**

ferred greatly and there were no deeds, deed assignments, dates, or foreclosure information provided in the record in order to properly determine if such an easement was created. *Boyer v. Whiddon*, 264 Ga. App. 137, 589 S.E.2d 709 (2003).

**Condemnation actions.** — In a condemnation action, partial summary judgment was properly granted in favor of the Georgia Department of Transportation because an owner was unable to recover losses for business damages as the evidence showed that the owner was not actually conducting a business on the condemned land, despite the fact that a lease agreement between the owner and a lessee gave the owner some control over the business operations of a service station and store located on the property. *Davis Co. v. DOT*, 262 Ga. App. 138, 584 S.E.2d 705 (2003).

**Statutes of limitations.** — A motion for summary judgment is the proper procedure by which to secure a ruling on the statute of limitations. *Houston v. Doe*, 136 Ga. App. 583, 222 S.E.2d 131 (1975).

Although the act that originally caused the nuisance might not have been committed within the period of limitations of the action, the defendant presented some evidence that the groundwater contamination was a continuing tort that continued to inflict damages in the four years prior to the suit; therefore, summary judgment was inappropriate when based upon the suit being time barred. *Tri-County Inv. Group v. Southern States, Inc.*, 231 Ga. App. 632, 500 S.E.2d 22 (1998).

The trial court properly granted summary judgment to a driver in the victim's action stemming from a vehicular collision on the basis that service did not relate back to the time of filing the complaint, as the victim did not ensure that the suit was being filed in the proper county. *Williams v. Bragg*, 260 Ga. App. 377, 579 S.E.2d 800 (2003).

**Tree limb hitting visitor to property.** — In a case brought against a property owner by an injured person who was hurt when a limb fell from a tree in the property owner's yard and struck the injured person, summary judgment for the property owner was affirmed because the property owner's expert

signed an affidavit in which the expert stated that because there were green leaves growing on the limb, the average person would not have known that the limb was diseased and in which the expert also stated that the tree was healthy, with no visible signs of stress and no visible signs of existing hazards; there was no evidence that the tree was diseased or decayed, and thus there was no prior notice to the property owner that the tree may have constituted a dangerous condition. *Klein v. Weaver*, 265 Ga. App. 390, 593 S.E.2d 913 (2004).

**Forfeiture.** — A massage parlor operator was entitled to summary judgment in a civil forfeiture action instituted by the State of Georgia in connection with a Georgia Racketeer Influenced and Corrupt Organizations Act action because the state merely rested on its allegations used to procure a search warrant and did not have admissible evidence, documentary or testimonial, to support its allegations that the operator had engaged in the predicate acts of prostitution, federal money laundering, mail fraud, and Travel Act violations, both individually and in conspiracy with others. *Pabey v. State*, 262 Ga. App. 272, 585 S.E.2d 200 (2003).

**Inverse condemnation action.** — A city was properly granted summary judgment in an inverse condemnation suit because its change in making a road a one-way street did not disturb the direct vehicular access existing from the owners' land to the abutting street; thus, there was no compensable taking, despite the fact that access was less convenient. *Hanson v. City of Roswell*, 262 Ga. App. 671, 586 S.E.2d 341 (2003).

**Immunity of city in tort action.** — An appellate court erred in denying a city's motion for summary judgment in a police pursuit case, as the statute stating that a city could be held liable for injuries sustained during a police pursuit, under certain circumstances, applied only to innocent persons who were injured and not to fleeing suspects unless it was shown the officer intended to injure the suspect; since no such showing was made, the parents of the fleeing suspect who was killed trying to drive away from the officer could not recover from the city. *City of Winder v. McDougald*, 276 Ga. 866, 583 S.E.2d 879 (2003).

**42 U.S.C. § 1983 action.** — Janitorial service owner's 42 U.S.C. § 1983 claim against a



police detective, a police chief, and a police department could not withstand summary judgment because the police detective properly relied upon a trustworthy source to establish probable cause to arrest the owner for a theft from a customer's spa without investigating. *Means v. City of Atlanta Police Dep't*, 262 Ga. App. 700, 586 S.E.2d 373 (2003).

**Abusive litigation.** — Because a construction company's counterclaims alleging abusive litigation under O.C.G.A. §§ 9-15-14 and 51-7-80 et seq., alleged in the pleading that the claims constituted "notice" to assert such claims under O.C.G.A. § 51-7-81, the trial court properly determined that they were not counterclaims and, accordingly, dismissed them for want of subject matter jurisdiction under O.C.G.A. § 9-11-12(h)(3); it was also found that the required notice provided in O.C.G.A. § 51-7-84(b) was not provided prior to the filing of a claim, nor was the prior litigation ended in the defendants' favor, both of which were requirements in order to bring such a claim, and disposing of the claim under a summary judgment analysis, pursuant to O.C.G.A. § 9-11-56, was proper. *Langley v. Nat'l Labor Group, Inc.*, 262 Ga. App. 749, 586 S.E.2d 418 (2003).

**Punitive damages.** — When a company sued its accountants for punitive damages regarding their participation in a sale of the company's assets because they did not notify the company's principal of the sale, summary judgment was properly granted in favor of the accountants because the accountants' failure to inform the principal of the sale and their participation in the sale breached no duty the accountants owed the company and was attributable to the company's and principal's own failure to apprise the accountants that the corporation represented as the company's parent was no longer the parent and was not authorized to approve the sale. *R.W. Holdco, Inc. v. Johnson*, 267 Ga. App. 859, 601 S.E.2d 177 (2004).

Summary judgment was properly entered for a realtor and a developer as to a landowner's punitive damages claims as the realtor and the developer were entitled to summary judgment on the landowner's underlying claims. *Sorrow v. Hadaway*, 269 Ga. App. 446, 604 S.E.2d 197 (2004).

**Tax issues.** — Summary judgment for a county board of tax assessors (BTA) in a taxpayer's suit seeking injunctive relief and a writ of mandamus compelling a board of equalization (BOE) to adjudicate its appeal of a reassessment for one tax year was reversed as: (1) there were no objective criteria in place for choosing businesses for audits when the taxpayer was chosen for a four-year audit; (2) there was evidence that the BTA attempted to thwart the taxpayer's statutory right to prompt adjudication of its appeal before the BOE under O.C.G.A. § 48-5-311; and (3) there was a jury question as to whether the audit was begun by an accounting firm or the BTA for an improper purpose in violation of O.C.G.A. § 48-5-299(a). *Parisian, Inc. v. Cobb County Bd. of Tax Assessors*, 263 Ga. App. 332, 587 S.E.2d 771 (2003).

In a bench trial, in which an order was issued establishing the 1997 fair market value of the taxpayer's property at a value of \$4,709,000, which was an amount greater than the value set by the board of equalization, but when the taxpayer paid taxes in 1997, 1998, and 1999, based on the board of equalization's 1997 valuation and when because the 1997 value of the taxpayer's property was finally determined to be \$4,709,000, the taxpayer automatically returned the property in 1998 and 1999 at that value, the taxpayer underpaid its taxes for the 1997, 1998, and 1999 tax years and the tax assessors were entitled to a summary judgment finding that the taxpayer had underpaid its taxes and that it owed additional sums; furthermore, the statutory notice requirements of O.C.G.A. § 48-5-306 did not preclude summary judgment. *Pine Pointe Hous., L. P. v. Bd. of Tax Assessors*, 269 Ga. App. 855, 605 S.E.2d 443 (2004).

**Taxes.** — A county and the county tax commission were entitled to summary judgment as a matter of law in an action filed by a trucking company seeking a refund for ad valorem taxes it paid, as it was undisputed at trial that it failed to timely file for either an apportionment in two subject years, as required by Ga. Comp. R. & Regs. r. 560-11-7-.02, and that it did not appeal its ad valorem assessment within 45 days of the assessment in either year, pursuant to O.C.G.A. § 48-5-311; furthermore, O.C.G.A. § 48-5-380, which allowed a taxpayer to seek



### **Applicability to Certain Actions, Proceedings, Issues, and Defenses (Cont'd)**

a refund up to three years after paying an erroneous or illegal tax, did not apply. *Trans Link Motor Express, Inc. v. Dougherty County*, 265 Ga. App. 10, 592 S.E.2d 859 (2003).

**Sovereign immunity.** — The trial court erred in granting a school board's motion for summary judgment as to an injured party's personal injury claim based on sovereign immunity as: (1) the trial court applied the wrong version of Ga. Const. 1983, Art. I, Sec. II, Para. IX(e), which was amended, prospectively, after the accident; (2) the applicable version of Ga. Const. 1983, Art. I, Sec. II, Para. IX(e) was that in effect at the time of the accident in 1990; and (3) the parties agreed that an insurance policy would have constituted a waiver of the board's sovereign immunity, which implied that a policy existed; the case was remanded so that the trial court could reconsider its decision in light of the correct law and any insurance policy. *Hart v. Appling County Sch. Bd.*, 266 Ga. App. 300, 597 S.E.2d 462 (2004).

**Display of skeletal remains by state.** — An adult child's tort claims against a state university board of regents for the autopsy, study, and display of the parent's skeletal remains in a glass case in a medical school for decades were dismissed because they accrued no later than 1950, at which time sovereign immunity applied to Georgia and its agencies; thus, a trial court erred in denying the board's motions for summary judgment and dismissal. *Bd. of Regents v. Oglesby*, 264 Ga. App. 602, 591 S.E.2d 417 (2003).

**Proceedings to renew judgment.** — While O.C.G.A. § 9-12-21 did not prevent the assignee of a judgment from seeking to enforce the judgment in the amount the assignee paid for it, O.C.G.A. § 9-12-21 intended the transfer of an entire judgment, so the assignment of a part interest in a judgment required the judgment debtor's consent in order to prevent the judgment debtor from being subjected to a multiplicity of suits arising from the same judgment; absent that consent, the assignee of a part interest in a judgment against the judgment debtor could not seek to renew the judgment,

so the assignee, in a suit to renew the judgment, was not entitled to summary judgment. *Rathbone v. Ward*, 268 Ga. App. 822, 603 S.E.2d 20 (2004).

**Uninsured motorists.** — The trial court properly granted an insurer's summary judgment motion in an insured's suit for uninsured motorist benefits as the insured's suit against a deputy sheriff in the deputy's official capacity was barred by the statute of limitations; the insured could not establish that the insured was legally entitled to recover from the deputy, as required by O.C.G.A. § 33-7-11(a)(1). *Soley v. State Farm Mut. Auto. Ins. Co.*, 267 Ga. App. 606, 600 S.E.2d 707 (2004).

**Action to open intestate estate.** — A putative heir's action seeking an order opening the intestate estate was subject to the three-year statute of limitations contained in O.C.G.A. § 9-11-60(f), and the trial court erred when it denied a motion for summary judgment that was filed on behalf of a widow who administered the estate because the heir's action was filed more than three years after the probate court issued an order discharging the widow as administrator. *Moore v. Mack*, 266 Ga. App. 847, 598 S.E.2d 525 (2004).

**Frivolous litigation.** — In the absence of fact issues as to malice and lack of substantial justification, the trial court properly granted summary judgment to the attorney and the former client on a lawyer's frivolous litigation claim against them. Furthermore, the filing of the abusive litigation suit outside the statute of limitations was justified and proper given the absence of any clear authority under Georgia law as to precisely when the statute of limitations commenced under O.C.G.A. § 51-7-84(b). *Land v. Boone*, 265 Ga. App. 551, 594 S.E.2d 741 (2004).

**Premises liability.** — Summary judgment was properly entered for a railroad as to an injured party's premises liability claim based on a premises owner's non-delegable duty to keep the premises safe for the protection of invitees. The railroad neither owned nor occupied the sidetrack that was the site of the accident. Assuming that it did own the sidetrack, there was no evidence that the railroad had any knowledge of the defective condition that was the result of its lessee's use of a defective iron grate. The injured party conceded that the defective grate was

not readily apparent and the injured party failed to show that the railroad would have discovered the defect had it conducted a reasonable inspection. *Mixon v. Ga. Cent. Ry., L.P.*, 266 Ga. App. 365, 596 S.E.2d 807 (2004).

**Reimbursement under indemnity agreement.** — The trial court properly granted summary judgment pursuant to O.C.G.A. § 9-11-56 to a surety company in its reimbursement action against indemnitors, because the company met its burden of showing good-faith payments on the bonds and the indemnitors failed to meet their burden of showing bad faith by the company; issues as to the validity, reliability, and admissibility of supporting documents and affidavits lacked merit, as the issue was not whether a factual dispute existed, but whether there was any evidence of bad faith on the part of the company, for which nothing was offered by the indemnitors. *Anderson v. United States Fid. & Guar. Co.*, 267 Ga. App. 624, 600 S.E.2d 712 (2004).

**Custody case could not determine other civil issues.** — Because the trial court relied upon documents other than the pleadings, a motion to dismiss should in fact have been treated as a motion for summary judgment; a juvenile court had no jurisdiction over claims of fraud, breach of contract, perjury, and defamation made by one former spouse against the other, and thus a custody case between the parties, which was litigated in juvenile court, was not an adjudication of the spouse's claim for purposes of res judicata. *Litsky v. Schaub*, 269 Ga. App. 254, 603 S.E.2d 754 (2004).

### Propriety of Summary Judgment

**Seventh Amendment right to jury.** — Summary judgment is authorized if there are no issues of material fact in dispute; in such circumstances the jury, as trier of fact, has no role, and the opposing party's Seventh Amendment rights are not infringed. *Barrett v. Independent Order of Foresters*, 625 F.2d 73 (5th Cir. 1980).

**Intended scope of summary judgment.** — If a motion for summary judgment were to be denied in every instance in which an issue appears in the pleadings by allegation and denial, there would be little or no use or need for summary judgment, as there would be no functional difference between a mo-

tion therefor and the traditional system of taking advantage of defects in the pleadings by demurrers; it is obvious that the General Assembly intended summary judgment to have a greater and more beneficial scope. *Scales v. Peevy*, 103 Ga. App. 42, 118 S.E.2d 193 (1961) (decided under Ga. L. 1959, p. 234 § 1 et seq.).

**Summary judgment is an extreme remedy** and should be awarded only when the truth is quite clear. *Watkins v. Nationwide Mut. Fire Ins. Co.*, 113 Ga. App. 801, 149 S.E.2d 749 (1966) (decided under Ga. L. 1959, p. 234 § 1 et seq.).

**Courts cautious in granting summary judgment.** — Since summary judgment is a peremptory method of disposing of a case once and for all on its merits, courts will be cautious about foreclosing parties from a valid defense. *Simmons v. State Farm Mut. Auto. Ins. Co.*, 111 Ga. App. 738, 143 S.E.2d 55 (1965) (decided under Ga. L. 1959, p. 234 § 1 et seq.).

**Trial essential if genuine issue exists.** — If there is a genuine issue as to any material fact, a trial under the normal process is absolutely essential. *Davis v. Holt*, 105 Ga. App. 125, 123 S.E.2d 686 (1961) (decided under Ga. L. 1959, p. 234 § 1 et seq.).

**Lack of jury issue.** — Because the evidence was not such as to raise a jury issue, the trial court therefore properly granted summary judgment in favor of the plaintiff. *Davison's Auto Serv. Co. v. Security Ins. Co.*, 187 Ga. App. 220, 369 S.E.2d 538 (1988).

The trial court properly granted summary judgment to a relative after the home healthcare agency sued the relative for a balance due on a contract the relative signed to have nursing services provided to the relative's father. The relative clearly signed in a representative capacity the contract that the home healthcare agency drafted and provided for the relative to sign, the principal, the relative's father, was clearly named in the document as such, and it was evident that the contract was substantially in the name of the principal; accordingly, there was no issue for the jury to decide because the contract obligated the father, not the relative, to pay. *Associated Servs. of Accountable Prof'ls, Ltd. v. Workman*, 265 Ga. App. 348, 593 S.E.2d 882 (2004).

**Regulatory investigation.** — The trial court properly dismissed a declaratory judg-



**Propriety of Summary Judgment (Cont'd)**

ment action brought by a bank and a cash advance lender, which was operating as an agent for the bank, to stop the Georgia Industrial Loan Commissioner from conducting an investigation of their lending activities, because the Commissioner was authorized to conduct an investigation of the two entities' loan activities, in spite of the lender's claim that the bank and the lender were operating under the authority of federal banking law. *BankWest, Inc. v. Oxendine*, 266 Ga. App. 771, 598 S.E.2d 343 (2004).

**Directed verdict compared.** — Summary judgment may be granted on evidence that would compel direction of a verdict and should be denied when a directed verdict would be improper. *Eiberger v. West*, 247 Ga. 767, 281 S.E.2d 148 (1981).

A grant of summary judgment may be improper even though, at trial, a grant of directed verdict may be proper. *Southern Bell Tel. & Tel. Co. v. Beaver*, 120 Ga. App. 420, 170 S.E.2d 737 (1969); *Kroger Co. v. Cobb*, 125 Ga. App. 310, 187 S.E.2d 316 (1972).

A grant of summary judgment may be improper even though, at trial, a grant of directed verdict may be proper, if the party making the motion for summary judgment is not required to carry the burden on the trial of the case. *Central of Ga. Ry. v. Woolfolk Chem. Works, Ltd.*, 122 Ga. App. 789, 178 S.E.2d 710 (1970); *Ray v. Webster*, 128 Ga. App. 217, 196 S.E.2d 175 (1973).

Summary judgment for the defendant is not necessarily authorized merely because under the evidence adduced the defendant might be entitled to directed verdict on trial. *Continental Assurance Co. v. Rothell*, 121 Ga. App. 868, 176 S.E.2d 259 (1970), *aff'd* in part and *rev'd* in part on other grounds, 227 Ga. 258, 181 S.E.2d 283, vacated on other grounds, 123 Ga. App. 423, 181 S.E.2d 541 (1971); *Chastain v. Atlanta Gas Light Co.*, 122 Ga. App. 90, 176 S.E.2d 487 (1970).

The trial court properly granted summary judgment to the tax sale purchaser and other parties, and properly denied the summary judgment motion filed by the tax sale challengers, as the purported sale of the property by the bankrupt party to one of the tax sale challengers was void ab initio since it

was conducted in violation of the bankruptcy court's automatic stay and the bankrupt party did not first obtain permission from the bankruptcy court to sell the property to one of the tax sale challengers. As a result, the tax sale challengers did not have standing to challenge the tax sale of the property at issue. *Edwards v. Heartwood 11, Inc.*, 264 Ga. App. 354, 590 S.E.2d 734 (2003).

**Failure to state a claim compared.** — Because the Georgia superior court should not have exercised its equitable jurisdiction when the property owners failed to exhaust their administrative remedies under O.C.G.A. § 48-5-311 through the county board of equalization, the superior court's judgment for declaratory relief in favor of the property owners at summary judgment was reversed; instead, the superior court should have dismissed the property owners' suit for failing to state a claim. *Chatham County Bd. of Assessors v. Jepson*, 261 Ga. App. 771, 584 S.E.2d 22 (2003).

**Absence of reasonable explanation in medical malpractice case.** — Summary judgment in favor of a doctor in a medical malpractice case was affirmed because a patient failed to point to any damage flowing from the doctor's single alleged failure to communicate a correct diagnosis that was not time barred; additionally, the patient admitted in a deposition that the doctor did tell the patient of the diagnosis, although this contradicted the patient's own affidavit testimony, and because the favorable portion of a party's self-contradictory testimony was the only evidence of such party's right of recovery, the opposing party was entitled to summary judgment in the absence of a reasonable explanation. *Oliver v. Sutton*, 265 Ga. App. 787, 595 S.E.2d 598 (2004).

**Absence of genuine issue and entitlement to judgment are prerequisites.** — It is permissible to grant a motion for summary judgment only if there is no genuine issue of material fact and the moving party is entitled to judgment as a matter of law. *International Bhd. of Boilermakers v. Newman*, 116 Ga. App. 590, 158 S.E.2d 298 (1967); *Weekes v. Parker*, 120 Ga. App. 549, 171 S.E.2d 660 (1969); *Chastain v. Atlanta Gas Light Co.*, 122 Ga. App. 90, 176 S.E.2d 487 (1970); *Metco Plumbing & Heating, Inc. v. Southeastern Plumbing Supply Co.*, 124 Ga. App.



584, 184 S.E.2d 670 (1971); *Smith v. Sandersville Prod. Credit Ass'n*, 229 Ga. 65, 189 S.E.2d 432 (1972); *Galloway v. Banks County*, 139 Ga. App. 649, 229 S.E.2d 127 (1976); *McCraw v. Watkins*, 242 Ga. 452, 249 S.E.2d 202 (1978); *Jackson v. First Bank*, 150 Ga. App. 182, 256 S.E.2d 923 (1979); *Myers v. McLarty*, 150 Ga. App. 432, 258 S.E.2d 56 (1979); *Jimerson v. Republic Land & Inv. Co.*, 234 Ga. App. 417, 506 S.E.2d 920 (1998).

In a motion for summary judgment, the decision is made based upon the pleadings and evidence of record as to whether there is no genuine issue of material fact and the movant is entitled to judgment as a matter of law. *Southeastern Fid. Ins. Co. v. Tesler*, 159 Ga. App. 60, 282 S.E.2d 703 (1981).

If there is no genuine dispute of material fact and the admitted facts point to the right of one party to a judgment as a matter of law, then summary judgment is the proper remedy. *Sands v. Lamar Properties, Inc.*, 159 Ga. App. 718, 285 S.E.2d 24 (1981).

Subsection (c) of O.C.G.A. § 9-11-56 allows summary judgment only if there is no genuine issue as to any material fact, and the evidence shows that the movant is entitled to judgment as a matter of law. *Pugh v. Frank Jackson Lincoln-Mercury, Inc.*, 165 Ga. App. 292, 300 S.E.2d 227 (1983).

If the nonexistence of any genuine issue of material fact is established by such credible evidence that on the facts and law the movant is entitled to judgment as a matter of law, the motion should be granted, unless the respondent shows good reason why the respondent is at the time of the hearing unable to present facts in opposition to the motion. *Fort v. Boone*, 166 Ga. App. 290, 304 S.E.2d 465 (1983).

If allegations of pleadings are pierced and there is no issue of material fact, so that a party is entitled to judgment, it is incumbent on the court to grant a motion for summary judgment. *Gregory v. Vance Publishing Corp.*, 130 Ga. App. 118, 202 S.E.2d 515 (1973), overruled on other grounds, *Clements v. Toombs County Hosp. Auth.*, 175 Ga. App. 651, 334 S.E.2d 188 (1985); *McGee v. Gillis*, 171 Ga. App. 47, 318 S.E.2d 521 (1984).

It is permissible to grant a motion for summary judgment only if there is no genuine issue of material fact and the moving

party is entitled to judgment as a matter of law. *Malcom v. Malcom*, 112 Ga. App. 151, 144 S.E.2d 188 (1965) (decided under Ga. L. 1959, p. 234 § 1 et seq.).

The essence of a motion for summary judgment is that there is no genuine issue of material fact to be resolved by the trier of facts. *Turner v. Noe*, 127 Ga. App. 870, 195 S.E.2d 463 (1973).

While the party opposing a motion for summary judgment is entitled to the benefit of all favorable inferences, if, after this is done, the record still shows no genuine issue of a material fact, summary judgment for the moving party is authorized. *Shockley v. Henslee*, 122 Ga. App. 163, 176 S.E.2d 470 (1970); *Cole v. Jordan*, 161 Ga. App. 409, 288 S.E.2d 260 (1982); *Gurley v. Ford Motor Credit Co.*, 163 Ga. App. 875, 296 S.E.2d 171 (1982).

On summary judgment, the inquiry must be whether there remains any genuine issue of fact after consideration of the pleading and supporting evidence. *Alexander v. Boston Old Colony Ins. Co.*, 127 Ga. App. 783, 195 S.E.2d 277 (1972).

If there is no evidence presented that would create a genuine issue on any material fact, the trial court does not err in granting a summary judgment. *Houser v. Tilden Fin. Corp.*, 166 Ga. App. 710, 305 S.E.2d 440 (1983).

If evidence produced in a motion for summary judgment pierces the allegations of the pleadings and shows that there is no genuine issue of material fact, a summary judgment motion should be sustained. *Crawford v. McDonald*, 125 Ga. App. 289, 187 S.E.2d 542 (1972).

Summary judgment should be granted only in cases in which undisputable, plain, and palpable facts exist on which reasonable minds could not differ as to the conclusion to be reached. *Stuckes v. Trowell*, 119 Ga. App. 651, 168 S.E.2d 616 (1969); *Indian Trail Village, Inc. v. Smith*, 139 Ga. App. 691, 229 S.E.2d 508 (1976).

A genuine issue as to a material fact is required in order to preclude summary judgment. *Dillard v. Brannan*, 217 Ga. 179, 121 S.E.2d 768 (1961) (decided under Ga. L. 1959, p. 234 § 1 et seq.).

Summary judgment cannot deprive a party of the opportunity to have a trial of a genuine issue as to any material fact; how-

**Propriety of Summary Judgment (Cont'd)**

ever, a shadowy semblance of an issue is not enough to defeat the motion. *Holland v. Sanfax Corp.*, 106 Ga. App. 1, 126 S.E.2d 442 (1962) (decided under Ga. L. 1959, p. 234 § 1 et seq.).

A motion for summary judgment should not be granted unless it affirmatively appears from the pleadings and evidence that the party so moving is entitled to prevail. *McGivern v. First Capital Income Properties, Ltd.*, 188 Ga. App. 716, 373 S.E.2d 817 (1988).

A grant of a motion for summary judgment is not "appropriate" within the meaning of subsection (e) of O.C.G.A. § 9-11-56 unless the moving party is entitled to judgment as a matter of law. *Southern Protective Prods. Co. v. Leasing Int'l, Inc.*, 134 Ga. App. 945, 216 S.E.2d 725 (1975).

If the record has been fully developed by depositions and affidavits, and construing all the facts and inferences to be drawn therefrom in favor of the nonmovant, such party would not be entitled to have a jury verdict stand, a grant of summary judgment is proper. *Williams v. Trust Co.*, 140 Ga. App. 49, 230 S.E.2d 45 (1976).

Because a customer did not present an issue of fact as to whether a store had equal or superior knowledge of a dangerous condition, the trial court did not err in granting the store's summary judgment motion. *Ergas v. Home Depot, Inc.*, 260 Ga. App. 734, 580 S.E.2d 684 (2003).

**Evidence should demand verdict.** — The test under subsection (a) of O.C.G.A. § 9-11-56 is not merely that the evidence supports a verdict for the moving party, but that it demands it. *Custom Coating, Inc. v. Parsons*, 188 Ga. App. 506, 373 S.E.2d 291 (1988).

If no evidence is offered that would form a basis for the conclusions contained in the affidavit, it is error to grant a motion for summary judgment, as the proof did not demand, as a matter of law, a finding in the plaintiff's favor. *Bob's Dairy Barn & Restaurant, Inc. v. I.D.S. Leasing Corp.*, 135 Ga. App. 227, 217 S.E.2d 462 (1975).

**Single outcome must appear without dispute.** — Summary judgments should only be granted if, construing all inferences against the movant, it yet appears without dispute

that the case can have but a single outcome. *Lawrence v. Gardner*, 154 Ga. App. 722, 270 S.E.2d 9 (1980); *Bragg v. Missroon*, 186 Ga. App. 803, 368 S.E.2d 564 (1988).

**Improper if genuine issue exists.** — Summary judgment is improper if there is a genuine issue as to any material fact. *Piano & Organ Ctr., Inc. v. Southland Bonded Whse., Inc.*, 139 Ga. App. 480, 228 S.E.2d 615 (1976); *Griffin v. Bremen Steel Co.*, 161 Ga. App. 768, 288 S.E.2d 874 (1982).

On consideration of a motion for summary judgment, the evidence adduced thereon in the form of depositions, affidavits, etc., should be construed most strongly against the movant, and if under any view of the case there appears to be a dispute as to any material issue of fact, summary judgment should not be granted. *King v. Schaeffer*, 115 Ga. App. 344, 154 S.E.2d 819, aff'd, 223 Ga. 468, 155 S.E.2d 815 (1967).

It was error for the trial judge to grant the plaintiff summary judgment as to the issue of settlement, because there remained a genuine issue as to a material fact. *Ravan v. Stephens*, 243 Ga. 289, 253 S.E.2d 753 (1979).

It is error to grant a motion for summary judgment if the pleadings, depositions, and affidavits do not show that there is no genuine issue as to any material fact and that the moving party is entitled to judgment as a matter of law. *McChargue v. Black Grading Contractors*, 119 Ga. App. 35, 166 S.E.2d 43 (1969).

Summary judgment cannot deprive a party of the opportunity to have a trial of a genuine issue as to any material fact. *Weekes v. Parker*, 120 Ga. App. 549, 171 S.E.2d 660 (1969).

Summary judgment should not be granted if there is the slightest doubt as to the facts. *Woodford v. Kinney Shoe Corp.*, 369 F. Supp. 911 (N.D. Ga. 1973).

The trial court properly denied an employer's motion for summary judgment in a personal injury action brought against the employer by an auto accident victim because a jury issue existed as to whether the employer's employee was calling the employer on the employee's cell phone while driving on the way to work at the time of the auto accident. *Clo White Co. v. Lattimore*, 263 Ga. App. 839, 590 S.E.2d 381 (2003).

Summary judgment was properly denied



on a broker's claim for attorney fees under O.C.G.A. § 13-6-11 because there was no evidence that the client made the contract, agreeing to pay commission on the sale of the home to the broker, in bad faith or that the client's breach was the result of a sinister motive as matter of law; issues of fact existed as to whether the client was stubbornly litigious because there was a factual dispute as to the client's understanding of the client's obligations. *Steel Magnolias Realty, LLC v. Bleakley*, 276 Ga. App. 155, 622 S.E.2d 481 (2005).

**If the facts are heatedly contested**, with both sides supporting their contentions with affidavits and depositions, it cannot be said that there is no genuine issue as to any material fact. *Pritchard v. Neal*, 139 Ga. App. 512, 229 S.E.2d 18 (1976).

When the plaintiff's evidence does not in any way address or pierce the defenses to the action, it is error to grant the plaintiff's motion for summary judgment. *Jones v. Howard*, 153 Ga. App. 137, 264 S.E.2d 587 (1980).

If a defendant fails to eliminate every genuine issue of material fact, the judge errs in granting a motion for summary judgment. *Smithwick v. No. 2 D Curtis Mock Assocs.*, 127 Ga. App. 749, 195 S.E.2d 271 (1972).

If the defendant fails to carry the burden of showing that there is no genuine issue as to any material fact and that the defendant is entitled to judgment as a matter of law as to all matters for which relief is sought, the denial of a motion for summary judgment is correct. *P.F. Collier, Inc. v. Dreesen*, 128 Ga. App. 64, 195 S.E.2d 766 (1973).

If there are substantial issues of fact, it is error for the court to grant summary judgment. *Caldwell v. Mayor of Savannah*, 101 Ga. App. 683, 115 S.E.2d 403 (1960) (decided under Ga. L. 1959, p. 234 § 1 et seq.).

**If more than one inference can be drawn from the evidence**, the duty of solving the mystery should be placed upon the jury and not the trial judge; this is true with respect to circumstantial evidence as well as direct evidence. *McCarty v. National Life & Accident Ins. Co.*, 107 Ga. App. 178, 129 S.E.2d 408 (1962) (decided under Ga. L. 1959, p. 234 § 1 et seq.).

It was error to grant summary judgment in favor of an anesthesiologist association

group and a doctor in an action by an independent anesthesiologist and a professional corporation that claimed conspiracy to restrain trade and tortious interference stemming from an arrangement in which the independent anesthesiologist was permitted to provide services at a hospital served by the group, because it was for the jury to determine whether the group improperly manipulated the surgery schedule, the assignment of cases, and first call duty so that the independent anesthesiologist and two colleagues were not used or preferred by the doctors and hospital staff. *Mulligan v. Alta Anesthesia Assocs. of Ga., P.C.*, 260 Ga. App. 727, 580 S.E.2d 678 (2003).

**Denial may be proper even absent responsive affidavit.** — Because a summary judgment motion was not adequately supported by the evidence, it was appropriate for the trial court to deny the motion even in the absence of a responsive affidavit. *Beard v. McDowell*, 174 Ga. App. 793, 331 S.E.2d 104 (1985).

**Conflicting affidavits.** — If the affidavits in the record are in conflict as to material facts, the court does not err in denying summary judgment, since there remain substantial issues to be determined. *W.J. Bremer, Inc. v. United Bonding Ins. Co.*, 122 Ga. App. 183, 176 S.E.2d 633 (1970).

**Grant of motion on basis of admissions.** — If a party fails to answer a request for admissions within the requisite time, and the admissions remove all issues of fact, the other party is entitled to a grant of its motion for summary judgment. *Moore Ventures Ltd. Partnership v. Stack*, 153 Ga. App. 215, 264 S.E.2d 725 (1980).

**Denial in face of offsetting counterclaim.** — The trial court may, in its discretion, deny summary judgment in the face of a valid, pending counterclaim, if there is a reasonable probability that the plaintiff's recovery will be greatly mitigated or even offset by the defendant's recovery on trial of the counterclaim. *Mock v. Canterbury Realty Co.*, 152 Ga. App. 872, 264 S.E.2d 489 (1980).

There is no sound reason to conclude that, if there is a pending valid counterclaim, the trial court must deny a persuasive and valid motion for summary judgment, or alternatively, that it is error per se to grant a motion for summary judgment if there is a pending, valid counterclaim. *Williams v.*



**Propriety of Summary Judgment (Cont'd)**

*Church's Fried Chicken, Inc.*, 158 Ga. App. 26, 279 S.E.2d 465 (1981).

A trial court does not commit error per se by granting summary judgment in a case with a valid pending counterclaim. *Ackerman v. First Nat'l Bank*, 239 Ga. App. 304, 521 S.E.2d 221 (1999).

**Error to deny judgment if ultimate result is clear.** — It is error to deny a trial when there is a genuine dispute of facts, but it is just as much error, or perhaps more in cases of hardship or if the impetus is given to strike suits, to deny or postpone judgment if the ultimate legal result is clearly indicated. *Maxey-Bosshardt Lumber Co. v. Maxwell*, 127 Ga. App. 429, 193 S.E.2d 885 (1972).

**Dispute over irrelevant or de minimis matters.** — Because not every detail of sundry disputed factual matters was conclusively resolved in the pleadings or through discovery procedures, but examination of the record indicated that such disputed matters were either irrelevant or, at best, de minimis, the evidence clearly indicated that there remain in the case no genuine issues of material fact that would preclude an award of summary judgment, and the court below did not err in granting the plaintiff's motion for summary judgment. *James v. Ford Motor Credit Corp.*, 166 Ga. App. 879, 305 S.E.2d 604 (1983).

**Failure to exhaust administrative remedies.** — The trial court properly granted summary judgment to the industrial loan commissioner after the loan companies sought a declaratory judgment that the industrial loan commissioner did not have jurisdiction over its business practice of using an out-of-state bank to make loans through the loan companies; since the industrial loan commissioner had not ruled on whether the practice violated the Georgia Industrial Loan Act, O.C.G.A. § 7-3-1 et seq., the loan companies had not exhausted their administrative remedies under the Act and, thus, were not entitled to seek declaratory relief from the courts. *USA Payday Cash Advance Ctrs. v. Oxendine*, 262 Ga. App. 632, 585 S.E.2d 924 (2003).

**Summary judgment improper if possible to infer acting within scope of employment.** — In a personal injury case in which an employee was involved in a collision during

the employee's day off, but because the employee regularly made deliveries on that day between the employer and affiliated companies, summary judgment for the employer was improper because a jury could have inferred that the employee was acting within the scope of employment at the time; summary judgment for the affiliates was proper because the employee was acting, at most, as an independent contractor with respect to them. *Thompson v. Club Group, Ltd.*, 251 Ga. App. 356, 553 S.E.2d 842 (2001).

**Summary judgment for plaintiff.** — Mere want of knowledge does not prevent summary judgment in favor of the plaintiff; it should be a sufficient ground of defense only when it appears that a thorough investigation has been made and that ignorance persists after genuine efforts to ascertain facts about validity of the plaintiff's claim. *Berrien v. Avco Fin. Servs., Inc.*, 123 Ga. App. 862, 182 S.E.2d 708 (1971).

Upon a motion for summary judgment, if the defenses set up in an answer are pierced by the plaintiff's affidavits and the defendant fails to respond with specific facts showing a genuine issue for trial, summary judgment is properly granted. *Soni v. Coppedge*, 159 Ga. App. 889, 285 S.E.2d 604 (1981).

The trial court properly granted summary judgment to sellers on their suit for non-payment of purchase-money promissory notes, as the buyers waived their defense of fraud by not electing to pursue a remedy regarding it and, instead, continuing to pay on the notes, and the buyers did not show that the sellers' suit was filed beyond the applicable six-year statute of limitations. *Little Sky, Inc. v. Rybka*, 264 Ga. App. 744, 592 S.E.2d 154 (2003).

The trial court properly granted summary judgment to the property owner on the property owner's action that sought to set aside a deed executed pursuant to a judicial tax foreclosure sale. No genuine issue existed but that the tax sale was void because the sale was from a grantor who did not have title to the property to the property purchaser and that the sale could not pass title, which remained in the property owner. *Canoeside Props. v. Livsey*, 277 Ga. 425, 589 S.E.2d 116 (2003).

The trial court did not have to consider the testing company's summary judgment

motion regarding whether it and others had a right to a refund of the unlawful collection of excessive fees, as it properly granted the state environmental agency's motion to dismiss because the statute under which the testing company sought the refund, O.C.G.A. § 48-2-35, did not apply because the state revenue commissioner did not collect or administer the fee for which the testing company and others sought the refund, and that statute only applied to the illegal collection of tax or license made by the state revenue commissioner. *Ga. Emission Testing Co. v. Reheis*, 268 Ga. App. 560, 602 S.E.2d 153 (2004).

The trial court properly granted summary judgment to the corporation on its request for disclosure of the individual's tax records, which the corporation sought for the limited purpose of determining whether the individual's business properly qualified as a disadvantaged business regarding the awarding to it of a city contract for airport advertising, as Georgia's Open Records Act, O.C.G.A. § 50-18-70 et seq., favored the disclosure of public records, and neither the individual nor the city could find a specific exception that applied to bar disclosure under such circumstances. *City of Atlanta v. Corey Entm't, Inc.*, 278 Ga. 474, 604 S.E.2d 140 (2004).

**Because the defendant offered nothing to refute the plaintiff's proof**, a grant of summary judgment was demanded under subsection (e) of O.C.G.A. § 9-11-56. *General Am. Ins. Co. v. Boyens*, 125 Ga. App. 414, 188 S.E.2d 172 (1972).

**If the plaintiff on a motion for summary judgment makes a prima facie case**, and there is no evidence in rebuttal, the plaintiff is entitled to summary judgment. *Continental Assurance Co. v. Rothell*, 121 Ga. App. 868, 176 S.E.2d 259 (1970), *aff'd in part and rev'd in part on other grounds*, 227 Ga. 258, 181 S.E.2d 283, *vacated on other grounds*, 123 Ga. App. 423, 181 S.E.2d 541 (1971).

If a party is the sole witness in the party's own behalf and so has naturally presented the case in its most favorable light, and the presentation discloses that the defense has no legal validity, it is incumbent upon the court to rule adversely to the party without further ado. *Maxey-Bosshardt Lumber Co. v. Maxwell*, 127 Ga. App. 429, 193 S.E.2d 885 (1972) (decided under Ga. L. 1959, p. 234 § 1 et seq.).

If the plaintiff moving for summary judgment introduces evidence showing that there is no genuine issue of material fact and that the plaintiff is entitled to prevail on the undisputed facts, and the defendant rests on the pleadings without offering any evidence to suggest any remaining factual issue, the trial court's grant of motion for summary judgment is correct. *Cox v. Frost*, 147 Ga. App. 429, 249 S.E.2d 695 (1978).

Because the plaintiff established a prima facie right to recover on notes and the defendant did not establish a legally sufficient defense, the plaintiff was entitled to summary judgment. *Area v. Cagle*, 148 Ga. App. 769, 252 S.E.2d 655 (1979).

**Summary judgment for defendant.** — To prevail on a motion for summary judgment a defendant-movant is required to pierce the allegations of the complaint and to establish as a matter of law that the plaintiff could not recover under any theory fairly drawn from the pleadings and the evidence; once the defendant pierces the pleading of the plaintiff and shows the court that one essential element, under any theory, is lacking and incapable of proof, the defendant-movant is entitled to summary judgment as a matter of law, irrespective of any issues of fact with regard to other essential elements. *Holiday Inns, Inc. v. Newton*, 157 Ga. App. 436, 278 S.E.2d 85 (1981).

Because a lessee failed to create an issue of fact regarding whether the lessor breached the parties' underlying commercial lease or whether the lessee waived the alleged breach, the trial court correctly granted the lessor's motion for summary judgment on the lessee's breach of contract claim. *Nguyen v. Talisman Roswell, L.L.C.*, 262 Ga. App. 480, 585 S.E.2d 911 (2003).

The trial court properly granted summary judgment pursuant to O.C.G.A. § 9-11-56(c) to the defendants in an action for breach of a lease by the successor in interest to the lessor, as the defendants admitted that they had defaulted on the lease and that the successor was owed back rent. *Gilco Invs., Inc. v. Stafford Cordele, LLC*, 267 Ga. App. 167, 598 S.E.2d 889 (2004).

**Consideration of defendant's affidavits.** — The trial court properly considered a motion for judgment on the pleadings as one for summary judgment because matters outside of the pleadings were presented and



**Propriety of Summary Judgment (Cont'd)**

considered; such other documents included affidavits filed by the defendant, which the plaintiff moved to strike, but never obtained a ruling on the motion. *Premier/Georgia Mgmt. Co. v. Realty Mgmt. Corp.*, 272 Ga. App. 780, 613 S.E.2d 112 (2005).

**Strict liability for injury caused by animal.**

— In a wrongful death action based on the death of an infant caused by a dog, the dog owner was entitled to summary judgment on the strict liability claim because the parents were required to proffer more than a subject belief regarding the animal; the parents failed to present evidence that the animal was *ferae naturae* or an animal of wild nature or disposition. *Harper v. Robinson*, 263 Ga. App. 727, 589 S.E.2d 295 (2003).

The trial court properly granted summary judgment to the county on the telecommunications company's challenge to the county's ordinance imposing a one-time permit fee on telecommunications companies applying to use the county's public rights-of-way. Due to state statutory law, no question existed that the county had the right to enforce its ordinance imposing the permit fee as the fee was reasonably related to the county's attempt to recoup its administrative cost for processing the permit; furthermore, the telecommunications company did not show that application of the ordinance violated its equal protection rights. *BellSouth Telecomms., Inc. v. Cobb County*, 277 Ga. 314, 588 S.E.2d 704 (2003).

The trial court properly granted summary judgment to the city on the claimant's tort claims arising from the back up of a sewer that flooded the claimant's home, as no genuine dispute existed that the claimant did not file a written *ante litem* notice with the city within six months of the happening of the event that gave rise to the claim, the first flooding. The claimant was required to file written notice within that time even though the claimant alleged the flooding was a continuing nuisance, as the city was entitled to notice arising from the first flooding so it could attempt to fix the problem, and the claimant's failure to timely give the city written notice meant the city could not be held liable. *Cundy v. City of Smyrna*, 264 Ga. App. 535, 591 S.E.2d 447 (2003).

**If the evidence introduced by the movant pierces the pleadings and discloses an ab-**

**sence of a right to recover**, the grant of summary judgment is proper and should follow. *Brown v. J.C. Penney Co.*, 123 Ga. App. 233, 180 S.E.2d 364 (1971).

A defendant who has cast upon the plaintiff the burden of responding with evidence to create or preserve a genuine issue of fact is entitled to prevail by summary judgment in the absence of any rebuttal evidence. *Walker v. Hall*, 123 Ga. App. 457, 181 S.E.2d 508 (1971).

If the defendant, as movant for summary judgment, produces evidence conclusively establishing a fact or facts that negate one or more essential elements of the plaintiff's action, it is useless to present the case to a jury, and the defendant is entitled to summary judgment as a matter of law. *Laite v. Baxter*, 126 Ga. App. 743, 191 S.E.2d 531 (1972).

Once a defendant who is moving for summary judgment pierces the pleadings of the plaintiff and shows the court that one essential element under any theory of recovery is lacking and incapable of proof, the defendant is entitled to summary judgment as a matter of law, irrespective of any issues of fact with regard to the other essential elements. *Waldrep v. Goodwin*, 230 Ga. 1, 195 S.E.2d 432 (1973); *Williams v. Trust Co.*, 140 Ga. App. 49, 230 S.E.2d 45 (1976).

A defendant is entitled to summary judgment if the defendant produces evidence conclusively establishing facts that negate one or more essential elements of the plaintiff's action. *Reed v. Ed Taylor Constr. Co.*, 198 Ga. App. 595, 402 S.E.2d 346 (1991).

**The plaintiff, having received nothing for a claimed homestead exemption, commenced an action** against the clerk of the superior court for the amount of the homestead exemption, alleging that the loss thereof was because the defendant had failed to record the deeds, but the plaintiff had no aggregate interest in the property against which to assert the claimed homestead exemption, and the plaintiff therefore had no claim upon which relief could be granted, and defendant was entitled to summary judgment as a matter of law. *Wallis v. Clerk, Superior Court*, 166 Ga. App. 775, 305 S.E.2d 639 (1983).

If the defendant, as movant for summary judgment, produces evidence conclusively establishing a fact or facts that negate one or



more essential elements of the plaintiff's action, it is useless to present the case to a jury, and the defendant movant is entitled to summary judgment as a matter of law. *Calhoun v. Eaves*, 114 Ga. App. 756, 152 S.E.2d 805 (1966) (decided under Ga. L. 1959, p. 234 § 1 et seq.).

Summary judgment upon motion therefor by the defendant should never be entered except if the defendant is entitled to its allowance beyond all doubt. To warrant its entry, the facts conceded by the plaintiff or demonstrated beyond reasonable question to exist should show the defendant's right to judgment with such clarity as to leave no room for controversy, and they should show affirmatively that the plaintiff would not be entitled to recover under any discernible circumstances. *Watkins v. Nationwide Mut. Fire Ins. Co.*, 113 Ga. App. 801, 149 S.E.2d 749 (1966).

Because the plaintiff's petition, as a matter of law, set forth a cause of action, unless depositions set forth as exhibits to the defendant's motion for summary judgment showed without dispute that the plaintiff was not entitled to recover, the motion for summary judgment should have been denied. *McGeeney v. Robertson*, 102 Ga. App. 318, 116 S.E.2d 252 (1960) (decided under Ga. L. 1959, p. 234 § 1 et seq.).

**Summary judgment for plaintiff and defendant.** — The trial court can grant judgment for both the plaintiff and the defendant on their respective claims, even when only the plaintiff moves for summary judgment. *Massey v. Consolidated Equities Corp.*, 120 Ga. App. 165, 169 S.E.2d 672 (1969).

**Summary judgment can be granted to a nonmoving party** provided that the grant is proper in all other respects. *Golston v. Garigan*, 245 Ga. 450, 265 S.E.2d 590 (1980); *Eiberger v. West*, 247 Ga. 767, 281 S.E.2d 148 (1981).

The trial court may grant summary judgment to a nonmoving party if filing would be a pure formality. *Cruce v. Randall*, 152 Ga. App. 183, 262 S.E.2d 488 (1979), *aff'd*, 245 Ga. 669, 266 S.E.2d 486 (1980).

**Order granting partial summary judgment motion properly enforced.** — The trial court properly granted the limited partners' motion seeking to enforce an order granting the limited partners' motion for partial summary judgment against the general partner,

which required that the limited partners be paid their preferred returns before the general partner could charge management fees to the books, as the general partner's affidavit stated that management fees had been paid, the general partner's counsel stated at the hearing that management fees had been paid, and the limited partners' expert testified that the partnership had generated sufficient revenue to pay the limited partners' preferred returns. *Kellett v. Klein*, 267 Ga. App. 749, 600 S.E.2d 686 (2004).

**Summary judgment for less than amount sued for.** — A motion for summary judgment may be granted for less than the total amount sued for if there is no material issue of fact as to such amount. *Friend v. Bank of Eastman*, 112 Ga. App. 756, 146 S.E.2d 110 (1965) (decided under Ga. L. 1959, p. 234 § 1 et seq.).

**The mere possibility of causation in a negligence case** is not enough, and when the matter remained one of pure speculation or conjecture, or the probabilities were at best evenly balanced, it became the duty of a court to grant summary judgment for the defendant; because the homeowners' own expert deposed that the expert could not determine the cause of an explosion and fire at the homeowners' house, summary judgment should have been granted to a furnace installer in a case brought by the homeowners claiming that the installer had acted negligently in installing or repairing the furnace, causing it to explode. *Denson Heating & Air Conditioning Co. v. Oglesby*, 266 Ga. App. 147, 596 S.E.2d 685 (2004).

**Genuine issue of material fact found.** — The plaintiff moved for summary judgment, contending that the parties had agreed to a settlement of the case in which the defendant by and through the defendant's attorney had agreed to pay in full the claim of the plaintiff, but the letters from the defendant's attorney, although expressing a general inclination towards adaptation of a written agreement for settlement of the case, contained conditional language that the record did not show to have been satisfied, and an affidavit of the plaintiff's attorney was ambiguous, if not self-contradictory, as to whether there was an agreement that the defendant pay the plaintiff's entire claim, genuine issues of material fact remained for jury resolution, and summary judgment

**Propriety of Summary Judgment (Cont'd)**

against the defendant was reversed. *Tedoff v. Moncrief Unique Indoor Comfort, Inc.*, 166 Ga. App. 426, 304 S.E.2d 529 (1983).

Because material fact issues regarding a guarantor's waiver and estoppel defenses existed, a creditor was erroneously granted summary judgment in its suit against the guarantor regarding a debtor's underlying open account. *Everts v. Century Supply Corp.*, 264 Ga. App. 218, 590 S.E.2d 199 (2003).

Female employees brought claims of invasion of privacy, intentional infliction of emotional distress, and other causes of action against a supervisor and company and the motions for summary judgment by the supervisor and company, pursuant to O.C.G.A. § 9-11-56(c), were properly denied; there were issues of fact as to whether the alleged act of placing a camera in a ladies' restroom was sufficient to support the claims, and whether the acts justified an award of punitive damages pursuant to O.C.G.A. § 51-12-5.1. *Johnson v. Allen*, Ga. App. , S.E.2d , 2005 Ga. App. LEXIS 263 (Mar. 17, 2005).

**No genuine issue of material fact was found.** See *Dozier v. Wallace*, 169 Ga. App. 126, 311 S.E.2d 839 (1983); *Koets, Inc. v. Benveniste*, 169 Ga. App. 352, 312 S.E.2d 846 (1983), *aff'd*, 252 Ga. 520, 314 S.E.2d 912 (1984).

Because the plaintiff insured had two policies covering all-risk personal property coverage, one of which was expressly "for direct physical loss of, or damage to" covered property and the second of which specified that it was for "direct physical loss or damage to" such property if caused by or the result of a peril not otherwise excluded, the trial court properly denied the insured's motion for summary judgment on its claim for a declaration that it was insured for remediation costs incurred in converting its computer systems from two-digit to four-digit date recognition capability to avoid Y2K (year 2000) computer problems; the policies clearly contemplated an actual change due to an accident or other fortuitous event acting directly upon the property causing it to become unsatisfactory for future use or requiring repairs to make it fit. Since the insured admitted that the defi-

ciency in the computer systems existed from the time the systems were created and the insured avoided problems by undertaking the remediation program, no change in the systems by direct physical loss of, or damage thereto, as a result of a fortuitous event was alleged, and the insured, thus, failed to provide any evidence to give rise to a genuine issue of material fact supportive of its claim for coverage and failed to make a *prima facie* claim for recovery. *AFLAC Inc. v. Chubb & Sons, Inc.*, 260 Ga. App. 306, 581 S.E.2d 317 (2003).

Since the parties stipulated that the county tax assessors board denied the taxpayer an exemption from ad valorem taxation of certain tangible personal property based on an undervaluation of its inventory, since the taxpayer properly filed for the exemption, and because statutory law stated that the exemption was waived for failing to report inventory, and not an undervaluation of inventory, the trial court properly granted summary judgment to the taxpayer on the issue of whether the county equalization board properly determined that the taxpayer was entitled to the exemption. *Gwinnett County Bd. of Tax Assessors v. Std. Distrib. & Supply*, 263 Ga. App. 128, 587 S.E.2d 262 (2003).

The trial court properly granted summary judgment to a city on a parent's negligence claim against the city stemming from a child's serious automobile accident at a known dangerous intersection that was inappropriately signaled because the city was immune from suit as whether to install a traffic signal at the intersection, which was a discretionary act, entitling the city to sovereign immunity; further, a successful tax referendum to fund a new traffic light did not create a duty to install a traffic light at the intersection before completing other projects. *Riggins v. City of St. Marys*, 264 Ga. App. 95, 589 S.E.2d 691 (2003).

**Summary judgment properly awarded.** — Because the plaintiff, in a personal injury action, having failed to present some evidence that the defendant's security was inadequate or that any such inadequacy was the proximate cause of the plaintiff's injuries, summary judgment was properly granted to the defendant. *Collins v. Shepherd*, 212 Ga. App. 54, 441 S.E.2d 458 (1994).



The trial court did not err in granting summary judgment to the plaintiff on the defendants' counterclaims for trespass to property, wrongful filing of a dispossessory action, and illegally acquiring title to their property because all of the counterclaims were based on the erroneous theory that the defendants were the owners of the property that they had lost by foreclosure. *Green v. Sommers*, 254 Ga. App. 446, 562 S.E.2d 808 (2002).

The trial court properly granted summary judgment to a bank and against the obligors on the promissory notes that they executed and allegedly defaulted on, and on the obligors' counterclaim for intentional infliction of emotional distress, as the evidence showed the obligors executed the notes, defaulted on the notes, had no defense, and did not show how modification agreements to which they were not parties relieved them of their obligations; furthermore, they did not show that the attorney was acting for the bank when the attorney allegedly made a statement to a third party that the attorney was going to make life miserable for the obligors, and, thus, they did not show an intentional infliction of emotional distress claim. *Reece v. Chestatee State Bank*, 260 Ga. App. 136, 579 S.E.2d 11 (2003).

Summary judgment, under O.C.G.A. § 9-11-56(c), was properly granted dismissing a parent and child's suit against a neighbor for malicious prosecution because: (1) the parent showed no evidence that the underlying criminal prosecution had been terminated in the parent's favor; and (2) the child's evidence that the prosecution against the child had been terminated as a result of mediation was not evidence that it had been terminated in the child's favor, so neither the parent nor the child were able to prove an element of a cause of action for malicious prosecution. *Smith v. Lewis*, 259 Ga. App. 548, 578 S.E.2d 220 (2003).

Summary judgment was properly entered against an injured party because the party's evidence merely established that an unfortunate event occurred and the party was injured, without specific facts establishing a breach of duty, as well as the other elements of negligence; the presentation of hearsay and affidavits that contained information that lacked the affiant's personal knowledge, and was based on the best of the affiant's

knowledge and belief, was nothing more than opinion without any demonstrated basis. *Hodges v. Putzel Elec. Contrs.*, 260 Ga. App. 590, 580 S.E.2d 243 (2003).

Summary judgment was proper because no evidence showed an office park knew of, or caused, material to collect at the place a pedestrian slipped on steps, there was no breach of a duty to discover the leaves, and the pedestrian did not show that handrails were required on the steps. *Porter v. Omni Hotels, Inc.*, 260 Ga. App. 24, 579 S.E.2d 68 (2003).

The trial court properly granted the defendants, an orthodontist and an orthodontic corporation, summary judgment in a medical malpractice action by the plaintiffs, a patient and the patient's parents, for misdiagnosis and mistreatment of the patient, as the complaint was filed more than two years after the patient last saw the orthodontist for treatment, no new injury occurred subsequent to the last day of treatment, and the plaintiffs failed to provide evidence to support their claim that fraud tolled the running of the limitation period; thus, the action was time-barred under the two-year limitation period of O.C.G.A. § 9-3-71 for medical malpractice actions. *Kane v. Shoup*, 260 Ga. App. 723, 580 S.E.2d 555 (2003).

The trial court did not abuse its discretion in granting the defendant motorist summary judgment based on a lack of timely service of process in an action by the plaintiffs, a driver and the driver's passenger, to recover damages for personal injuries and property damage because: (1) the renewal complaint was timely filed within the applicable limitation period, but there was no evidence that the motorist was served within five days after the applicable limitation periods of O.C.G.A. §§ 9-3-31 and 9-3-33 for property damage and personal injury claims, respectively, expired, or that the motorist was served at all, and (2) the plaintiffs offered only the conclusory allegation of their counsel in an affidavit that diligent efforts were made to serve the motorist after a failed attempt at service in one county led to the discovery that the motorist had apparently relocated to a different area in Georgia; the unsuccessful attempt alerted the plaintiffs to a problem with service, requiring them to exercise the greatest possible diligence in serving the motorist, but the plaintiffs failed in their



### Propriety of Summary Judgment (Cont'd)

burden of proving such efforts by failing to offer specific details regarding what efforts they made to locate and serve the motorist. *Carter v. McKnight*, 260 Ga. App. 105, 578 S.E.2d 901 (2003).

Summary judgment was properly granted to sublessors, pursuant to O.C.G.A. § 9-11-56, in a sublessee's multi-claim action arising from agreements entered into between the parties with respect to concert promotion at a particular venue, which was done in order to satisfy a minority business enterprise participation minimum that was imposed by the city; based on the terms of the various documents signed between the parties, there was no legal partnership pursuant to O.C.G.A. § 14-8-1 and no joint venture since the sublessors did not share control of the concert promotions, did not share profits or liabilities, the terms used in the agreements were not dispositive on the issue, and the sublessee's assistance was titular only. *Jerry Dickerson Presents, Inc. v. Concert/Southern Chastain Promotions*, 260 Ga. App. 316, 579 S.E.2d 761 (2003).

Summary judgment was properly entered for a landlord and a property manager (appellees) in a negligence suit filed by an injured party as the appellees complied with state law as to the installation of smoke detectors contained in O.C.G.A. § 25-2-40(a)(2), and as evidence of any failure to maintain the detectors was inadmissible under § 25-2-40(g); as § 25-2-40(a)(2) was more specific, it governed over any conflicting statutory or common law duty of care, such as those contained in O.C.G.A. §§ 51-3-1 and 44-7-13, and as O.C.G.A. § 25-2-40(g) was enacted more recently than the older statutes, it controlled. *Hill v. Tschannen*, 264 Ga. App. 288, 590 S.E.2d 133 (2003).

Summary judgment was properly awarded to a county on an action by county residents who were challenging, through injunction, mandamus, and declaratory judgment, whether a county commission's decision to enter lease purchase agreement was either constitutional under Ga. Const. 1983, Art. IX, Sec. V, Para. I(a) or in compliance with O.C.G.A. § 36-60-13; the agreement did not create a debt under the constitution that was subject to a county vote, and the lease, as

written, did not create any county obligations that were not in compliance with the statute. *Bauerband v. Jackson County*, 278 Ga. 222, 598 S.E.2d 444 (2004).

The trial court properly granted summary judgment pursuant to O.C.G.A. § 9-11-56(c) to the defendants in an action for breach of a lease by the successor in interest to the lessor, as the defendants admitted that they had defaulted on the lease and that the successor was owed back rent. *Gilco Invs., Inc. v. Stafford Cordele, LLC*, 267 Ga. App. 167, 598 S.E.2d 889 (2004).

Summary judgment was properly granted to a husband in an action regarding the existence of an implied trust pertaining to certain property, as he quitclaimed any interest he had in said property to the wife as part of a divorce settlement. *Whiten v. Murray*, 267 Ga. App. 417, 599 S.E.2d 346 (2004).

Summary judgment was properly granted to dismiss a dump truck driver's insurer from a counterclaim arising in a motor vehicle accident case because the insurer was statutorily exempt from any direct action against it. *Morgan Driveaway, Inc. v. Canal Ins. Co.*, 266 Ga. App. 765, 598 S.E.2d 38 (2004).

The trial court properly granted summary judgment to the claims administrator and medical utilization review provider for an employee benefit health plan on an estate administrator's breach of fiduciary duty claims, as they owed no fiduciary duties to the estate administrator, and the appellate court refused to recognize a cause of action for aiding and abetting a breach of fiduciary duty. *Monroe v. Bd. of Regents of the Univ. Sys. of Ga.*, 268 Ga. App. 659, 602 S.E.2d 219 (2004).

Summary judgment was properly awarded to a city as a HUD lender to homeowners who needed an emergency home improvement loan in a case in which the homeowners' action was based on alleged construction problems by the contractor chosen to perform the work. The city, as lender, was not a party to the construction contract, was not liable on the contract, and was explicitly excluded in the contract as a liable party for any construction problems; since the city did not assume any duty to the homeowners to inspect the property, summary judgment was properly awarded to the

city. *Waller v. Econ. & Cmty. Dev. Dep't*, 269 Ga. App. 129, 603 S.E.2d 442 (2004).

When a county contracted with a landfill construction company to relocate parts of a landfill, and the contract provided for a certain method of compensating the company, and when the county orally agreed to make interim payments to the company using a different method, with the final payment to be adjusted according to the payment method specified in the contract, the company was not entitled to summary judgment in its breach of contract suit against the county for not using a method other than that stated in the contract to determine the company's compensation, because there was no evidence that the parties mutually agreed to depart from this contract provision so as to require notice, pursuant to O.C.G.A. § 13-4-4, that one party insisted on strict compliance with the original contract terms; thus, the county was entitled to summary judgment. *Handex of Fla., Inc. v. Chatham County*, 268 Ga. App. 285, 602 S.E.2d 660 (2004).

Summary judgment for a bank was proper on a corporation's breach of contract, promissory estoppel, and fraud claims as the bank did not promise not to foreclose its superior mortgage on a property under any circumstances; it simply promised to pay the corporation if lots were sold and the corporation removed its materialman's lien. *Kesco, Inc. v. Brand Banking Co.*, 268 Ga. App. 874, 603 S.E.2d 49 (2004).

The trial court did not err by granting partial summary judgment to a buyer on its claim that the seller's mechanic's lien was invalid for failure to record an affidavit for the commencement of an action so as to establish the lien as required by O.C.G.A. § 44-14-361.1(a)(3). *Krut v. Whitecap Hous. Group, LLC*, 268 Ga. App. 436, 602 S.E.2d 201 (2004).

When a buyer claiming the buyer was fraudulently sold real estate argued, on appeal, that the trial court's summary dismissal of the buyer's complaint under O.C.G.A. §§ 9-11-12(b)(6) and 9-11-56 deprived the buyer of the right to a jury trial, this claim had no merit because, when the opposing parties filed an affidavit with their motion for summary judgment claiming that the misrepresentation alleged in the buyer's complaint did not occur, and the buyer did

not respond to that motion, the evidence in the record was undisputed that the misrepresentation, which was the crux of the buyer's claims, did not happen, so there was no fact-finding role for a jury to perform. *Crane v. Samples*, 267 Ga. App. 895, 600 S.E.2d 624 (2004), cert. denied, 544 U.S. 927, 125 S. Ct. 1650, 161 L. Ed. 2d 488 (2005).

The trial court properly granted summary judgment pursuant to O.C.G.A. § 9-11-56(c) to a grandmother of an adult grandson who shot and killed his girlfriend, as there was no showing that the grandmother had any duty to supervise the grandson, nor did she own the premises on which the shooting occurred, such that a claim of premises liability could stand under O.C.G.A. § 44-7-1(a); summary judgment to the mother of the adult son was also proper on the negligent supervision claim, as she only had a duty to supervise the son, who was out on bond, during her non-working hours, and the son committed the killing during her work hours. *Spivey v. Hembree*, 268 Ga. App. 485, 602 S.E.2d 246 (2004).

**Summary judgment was properly granted, dismissing an unjust enrichment claim** brought by the purchasers of a home against the seller, because the doctrine of unjust enrichment did not apply, in that the undisputed evidence showed that the purchasers acted with the intention of personally benefiting from the repairs and additions they made to the house and without any expectation that the seller would be responsible for the cost; further, since the purchasers failed to exercise the purchase option in accordance with the contract, title was not transferred, and the trial court did not err in failing to treat the transaction as a sale with a mortgage. *Morris v. Britt*, 275 Ga. App. 293, 620 S.E.2d 422 (2005).

Summary judgment dismissing an administrator's suit against a corporation to recover for the death of the administrator's decedent, who was struck by a car operated by a driver and given to the driver by a corporation, was proper because the evidence showed that the driver operated the restaurant as an independent contractor, there was no evidence to show that the corporation had the authority to control the operation of either the restaurant or the truck, and the undisputed evidence showed that the driver was driving the truck at the



**Propriety of Summary Judgment (Cont'd)**

time of the accident on a purely personal mission. *Williams v. Chick-fil-A, Inc.*, 274 Ga. App. 169, 617 S.E.2d 153 (2005).

Summary judgment was improperly granted to a beneficiary in an insurer's interpleader action to determine whether the beneficiary was entitled to the life insurance policy proceeds of the insured, the beneficiary's wife, because evidence that the insured died of a gunshot wound while in Mexico, that the beneficiary was carrying a gun while in Mexico, and that the beneficiary lied about the insured's cause of death created a genuine issue of fact as to whether the beneficiary's recovery was barred under O.C.G.A. § 33-25-13; the fact that the beneficiary had been acquitted of the insured's murder had no impact on the outcome of the civil case because the civil case had a different burden of proof. *Cantera v. Am. Heritage Life Ins. Co.*, 274 Ga. App. 307, 617 S.E.2d 259 (2005).

**Summary judgment properly denied.** — City's motion for summary judgment was properly denied as the employee was terminated because, due to the employee's physical limitations, there were no assignments for which the employee was qualified, which created an issue of fact as to the basis for termination. Additionally, Barnesville, Ga., City Ordinance art. II, § 16(a)(1) could not be read to mean that, at the time of termination, the employee had already met Social Security Administration (SSA) disability entitlement, there was an issue of fact as to whether the employee's application to the city for disability retirement was timely and, if untimely, whether any delay was caused by a pendency of a disability determination by the SSA, and there was evidence that the employee's physical disability began on a specific date while the employee was employed by the city and that the employee was awarded SSA benefits based upon that physical disability. *City of Barnesville v. Littlejohn*, 264 Ga. App. 185, 590 S.E.2d 376 (2003).

The insured was properly granted summary judgment in a lawsuit filed by a beneficiary to whom the insured had assigned the right to collect the proceeds of a supplemental group life insurance policy, because the insured did not die, and cancelled the as-

signed policy, as the terms of the viatical settlement allowed the beneficiary to have a vested right in a renewal of said policy, but not in a replacement policy. *Livoti v. Ayccock*, 263 Ga. App. 897, 590 S.E.2d 159 (2003).

The trial court properly denied summary judgment to an independent medical utilization review provider for an employee benefit health plan on a plan participant's breach of contract claim, as the participant asserted a third party beneficiary claim against the review provider under a side contract between the review provider and the plan sponsor. *Monroe v. Bd. of Regents of the Univ. Sys. of Ga.*, 268 Ga. App. 659, 602 S.E.2d 219 (2004).

Court properly denied the defendants' motion for summary judgment in a bank's state RICO action because a genuine issue of fact remained as to the defendants' participation in a pattern of racketeering activity sufficient to ground liability under O.C.G.A. § 16-14-4(a); the jury could also reasonably find that the defendants were knowing and voluntary participants in a racketeering enterprise sufficient to establish liability under O.C.G.A. § 16-14-4(b). *Faillace v. Columbus Bank & Trust Co.*, 269 Ga. App. 866, 605 S.E.2d 450 (2004).

**Summary judgment improperly awarded.** — The trial court erred in granting summary judgment to the defendant in the face of the plaintiff's uncontroverted assertion that the plaintiff could not read with any degree of proficiency or understand and was tricked into signing a release while under a disability and in considerable pain and under medication. *Mallard v. Jenkins*, 179 Ga. App. 582, 347 S.E.2d 339 (1986).

The trial court improperly granted summary judgment in an action under O.C.G.A. § 16-12-31 [repealed] for forfeit monies, because the defendants set forth specific facts advancing a genuine issue for trial through documentation evidencing saving withdrawals, a loan repayment, a back pay award, a legal settlement and their long-time accumulation of coins. *Wilson v. State*, 206 Ga. App. 599, 426 S.E.2d 192 (1992).

The trial court erred in granting a motion for summary judgment because evidence was insufficient to negate any element of the plaintiff's prima facie case. *Huntington v. Fishman*, 212 Ga. App. 27, 441 S.E.2d 444 (1994).



Because an insurer had denied coverage since the insureds did not designate an appraiser within the policy's time limits, summary judgment was improper; there was evidence from which a trier of fact could determine that the insurer had waived strict compliance with the time limit in which to designate an appraiser. *Gilbert v. Southern Trust Ins. Co.*, 252 Ga. App. 109, 555 S.E.2d 69 (2001).

The owner of a grocery store was erroneously granted summary judgment in a negligence suit by a store patron who slipped on a grape and fell, as the testimony regarding the manager's unobstructed view of the area in which the fall occurred, the manager's admission that the manager could have seen the grape, and the evidence that the manager and two other employees were in the immediate vicinity and could easily have removed the hazard had they seen it, all revealed that there was a genuine issue of material fact as to whether the store owner had constructive knowledge of the dangerous condition. *Dix v. Kroger Co.*, 257 Ga. App. 19, 570 S.E.2d 89 (2002).

The lower courts erred in granting summary judgment to a poultry integrator whom a black poultry grower accused of racial discrimination, breach of contract, and intentional infliction of emotional distress as the grower provided sufficient allegations to overcome summary judgment. *Blockum v. Fieldale Farms Corp.*, 275 Ga. 798, 573 S.E.2d 36 (2002).

The fact that the county had increased its fees for building permits and other real estate development fees when it had accumulated a two million dollar surplus from those fees was evidence that the fees may have exceeded the reasonable cost of the county's regulatory activity, and summary judgment for the county was reversed in a case alleging a violation of O.C.G.A. § 48-13-9. *Home Builders Ass'n of Savannah v. Chatham County*, 276 Ga. 243, 577 S.E.2d 564 (2003).

In an action to enjoin enforcement of a judgment, the trial court improperly entered, sua sponte, summary judgment in favor of the judgment creditors because the trial court's judgment was based on an issue not previously raised by the parties, and judgment was entered without giving the judgment debtor a full opportunity to re-

spond to the issues raised. *Studenic v. Birk*, 260 Ga. App. 364, 579 S.E.2d 788 (2003).

The trial court erred in granting summary judgment to the dog owners on the worker's negligence claim after the worker was knocked down allegedly by the dog owners' dog, as a genuine issue of material fact existed about whether the one dog owner voluntarily undertook a duty to restrain the dogs on the owner's premises and, if so, whether that voluntary undertaking was negligently performed. *Osowski v. Smith*, 262 Ga. App. 538, 586 S.E.2d 71 (2003).

Summary judgment was improperly granted in favor of a limited partner on that partner's claim that a corporation's breach of contract claim against the partner was barred by the four year statute of limitations applicable to contracts for the sale of goods under O.C.G.A. § 11-2-725 because the contract involved a conveyance of leasehold interests in real property for oil and gas exploration, not the sale of oil and gas. Summary judgment should have been awarded in favor of the corporation on its claim that the six year statute of limitations in O.C.G.A. § 9-3-24, which was applicable to contracts in writing, applied and did not bar the action. *ABF Capital Corp. v. Yancey*, 264 Ga. App. 850, 592 S.E.2d 492 (2003).

Since a jury issue existed as to the extent of the accord and satisfaction of a hospital's claims for treatment provided to a company's employees, and the company's liability for any remaining claims for the employees, summary judgment was improperly granted to the company. *Hosp. Auth. v. Pyrotechnic Specialties, Inc.*, 263 Ga. App. 886, 589 S.E.2d 644 (2003).

In an equitable action regarding the existence of an implied trust, because a resulting trust arose in favor of the wife through monthly payments to the financing company and taxes, because the husband quitclaimed his entire interest in the property at issue to her, and because the alleged bona fide purchasers had notice of the wife's interest by filing suit to have a mobile home on the property removed and also had a duty to make inquiry as to the wife's rights in the premises, summary judgment entered against the wife was reversed. *Whiten v. Murray*, 267 Ga. App. 417, 599 S.E.2d 346 (2004).

Because a sublease was ambiguous regard-

### Propriety of Summary Judgment (Cont'd)

ing a sublessee's obligation to pay operating expenses due under the master lease, fact questions remained as to the parties' intent, and a trial court erred in entering summary judgment for the sublessee. *Holcim (US), Inc. v. AMDG, Inc.*, 265 Ga. App. 818, 596 S.E.2d 197 (2004).

Because an employment agreement did not specifically define what was meant by the word "due," as such term was used in determining what compensation the employee was entitled to through the effective date of the employee's termination, summary judgment on the employee's breach of contract claim regarding what amount of compensation the employee was to receive was erroneously entered. *Reichman v. Southern Ear, Nose & Throat Surgeons, P.C.*, 266 Ga. App. 696, 598 S.E.2d 12 (2004).

There was no such thing as a default summary judgment, and even if a building owner failed to respond to a subcontractor's summary judgment motion, the subcontractor was required to show that summary judgment was appropriate; summary judgment for the subcontractor against the building owner was reversed because there was no claim that the building owner was liable under the contract, no claim that the building owner received money to which the subcontractor was entitled, and no evidence that allowing the building owner to retain heat pumps supplied by the subcontractor violated some principle of equity, and the circumstances were insufficient to authorize summary judgment based on an implied constructive trust. *Tabar, Inc. v. D & D Servs.*, 267 Ga. App. 659, 601 S.E.2d 143 (2004).

Grant of the defendants' motion for summary judgment was reversed because the appellate court concluded that an issue existed as to whether the Metropolitan Atlanta Rapid Transit Authority was obligated to use the means available, i.e. the switch plate, to protect escalator riders from the danger of injury such as the injured party suffered. *Rouse v. MARTA*, 266 Ga. App. 619, 597 S.E.2d 650 (2004).

The trial court improperly granted summary judgment to a claims administrator for an employee benefit health plan on a plan participant's breach of contract claim, as the participant raised a jury question on the

issue of whether the claims administrator performed its contractual obligations. *Monroe v. Bd. of Regents of the Univ. Sys. of Ga.*, 268 Ga. App. 659, 602 S.E.2d 219 (2004).

**Summary judgment properly denied.** — The trial court properly denied a prison nurse's motion for summary judgment on the estate administrators' 42 U.S.C. § 1983 claim against the nurse, following the death of an inmate by Tylenol overdose, because the administrators presented sufficient evidence that the nurse, who examined the decedent, refused to act despite knowledge of the substantial risk of harm to the decedent. *Minor v. Barwick*, 264 Ga. App. 327, 590 S.E.2d 754 (2003).

**Inappropriate based on defect in expert's affidavit.** — A defect in an expert's affidavit attached to the complaint in a legal malpractice action should be attacked via motion to dismiss, and summary judgment on the basis of such defect was inappropriate. *Freeman v. Pittman*, 220 Ga. App. 672, 469 S.E.2d 543 (1996).

**Action for return of earnest money.** — The trial court erred in granting summary judgment, pursuant to O.C.G.A. § 9-11-56(c), to a seller in an action to recover earnest money for the sale of a shopping center; the purchaser was entitled to the return of the money because the purchaser could not obtain financing, which was a condition for the return of the money under the terms of the contract, interpreted pursuant to O.C.G.A. §§ 13-2-1 and 13-2-2. *Ali v. Aarabi*, 264 Ga. App. 64, 589 S.E.2d 827 (2003).

**Summary judgment improperly denied.** — The trial court incorrectly denied a prison official's motion for summary judgment on the estate administrators' 42 U.S.C. § 1983 claim against the official, following an inmate's death from a Tylenol overdose, because, although the official was aware that the decedent faced a substantial risk of serious harm, the administrators did not show that the official displayed deliberate indifference to the decedent's serious medical needs. Furthermore, the administrators failed to prove that the official was acting outside the scope of the person's official duties or employment; consequently, even if the official acted with malice or intent to injure the decedent, the official was immune from liability on the administrators' state law



claims against the official. *Minor v. Barwick*, 264 Ga. App. 327, 590 S.E.2d 754 (2003).

Summary judgment should have been granted to a property owner in a customer's suit to recover for injuries sustained when the customer slipped and fell on a bean on the floor of the owner's store because the owner did not have actual notice of the bean, and the evidence was insufficient to show that the owner had constructive notice of the bean, in that no bean was seen during an inspection of the area in which the customer fell five minutes before the fall, and no evidence showed that the owner's employees were in the immediate vicinity of the fall. *Kroger Co. v. Williams*, 274 Ga. App. 177, 617 S.E.2d 160 (2005).

**Lack of personal jurisdiction.** — The trial court erred in denying summary judgment pursuant to O.C.G.A. § 9-11-56 to a guarantor in a company's action to collect on a promissory note; the guarantor was not subject to personal jurisdiction in Georgia pursuant to O.C.G.A. § 9-10-91, as the guarantor was a resident of Illinois and was never in Georgia during the course of the negotiations, the guarantor did not initiate or solicit the sale of a restaurant to the guarantor's son, and the guarantor agreed to guaranty the note only after a company requested the guaranty as a condition of the sale, and therefore the guarantor did not purposefully take advantage of the privilege of doing business in Georgia. *Stuart v. Peykan, Inc.*, 261 Ga. App. 46, 581 S.E.2d 609 (2003).

**Proper if no independent claim to support attorney fee claim.** — Because there were no viable independent counterclaims remaining in a construction company's claims against a labor supplier, the construction company could no longer assert a claim for attorney fees and litigation costs under O.C.G.A. § 13-6-11 and, accordingly, summary judgment under O.C.G.A. § 9-11-56 to the supplier was proper. *Langley v. Nat'l Labor Group, Inc.*, 262 Ga. App. 749, 586 S.E.2d 418 (2003).

**Action for breach of lease.** — The trial court properly granted summary judgment pursuant to O.C.G.A. § 9-11-56(c) to a lessor in a lessee's breach of contract action; pursuant to a lease for roof space to be used for a billboard, the lessee defaulted by interfering with a cellular antenna already placed on the roof, and the lessor provided the proper

notice of termination. *Tower Projects, LLC v. Marquis Tower, Inc.*, 267 Ga. App. 164, 598 S.E.2d 883 (2004).

**Improper where genuine issue exists.** — Summary judgment for a ship owner and a charterer in a longshoreman's negligence claim brought pursuant to the Longshore Harbor Worker's Compensation Act, 33 U.S.C. § 905(b), was reversed because there were fact issues as to ballast and roll issues, the safety of the ship at turnover, the officers' and crew's active involvement in the cargo operations, whether the ship owner's actions were negligent, the ship owners' duty to intervene, whether the International Safety Management Code was violated, and whether that proximately caused the longshoreman's injuries. *Kyles v. E. Car Liners, Inc.*, 266 Ga. App. 784, 598 S.E.2d 353 (2004).

**Public nuisance.** — The trial court correctly entered summary judgment against the plaintiffs on their public nuisance count because the evidence did not show that all members of the public who came into contact with the river were injured, and thus, the plaintiffs' public nuisance cause of action was effectively erased. During the decades prior to the deaths, no other person had ever drowned when entering the river via the boat ramp, whether during power generation or otherwise, and the other six boys who accompanied the decedents into the water on the ramp that day were uninjured. *White v. Ga. Power Co.*, 265 Ga. App. 664, 595 S.E.2d 353 (2004).

## **Burdens on Motion for Summary Judgment**

### **1. In General**

#### **Duty of each party to present case in full.**

— It is the duty of each party at a hearing on a motion for summary judgment to present that party's case in full. *Summer-Minter & Assocs. v. Giordano*, 231 Ga. 601, 203 S.E.2d 173 (1974); *Thomas v. Allstate Ins. Co.*, 133 Ga. App. 193, 210 S.E.2d 361 (1974); *HFC v. Rogers*, 137 Ga. App. 315, 223 S.E.2d 462 (1976); *Williams v. Trust Co.*, 140 Ga. App. 49, 230 S.E.2d 45 (1976); *Colodny v. Dominion Mtg. & Realty Trust*, 141 Ga. App. 139, 232 S.E.2d 601 (1977); *Hip Pocket, Inc. v. Levi Strauss & Co.*, 144 Ga. App. 792, 242 S.E.2d 305 (1978); *Walsey v. American*



**Burdens on Motion for Summary****Judgment (Cont'd)****1. In General (Cont'd)**

Fletcher Nat'l Bank & Trust Co., 151 Ga. App. 104, 258 S.E.2d 760 (1979); DOT v. Garrett, 154 Ga. App. 104, 267 S.E.2d 643 (1980).

**Grounds of motion need not be specified.**

— A motion for summary judgment is not subject to dismissal for failure to specify grounds upon which it relies. Shockley v. Zayre of Atlanta, Inc., 118 Ga. App. 672, 165 S.E.2d 179 (1968).

**Insufficient evidence of assumption of risk.** — Summary judgment was properly denied to an electric installation company in an action by a restaurant employee who suffered a severe shock when the employee touched a heated table, which was allegedly caused by a plug that was not grounded and by a loose electrical wire, as the company did not prove that the employee assumed the risk of the injury as a matter of law when the employee put the employee's hands on the table after a customer informed the employee that the customer received a mild shock; whether the employee appreciated the risk of the injury was an issue for jury determination, as it was not established that the employee fully appreciated the risk faced by touching the table, given the information. D & S Elec., Inc. v. Batson, 270 Ga. App. 210, 606 S.E.2d 37 (2004).

**Speculation insufficient evidence.** — The trial court properly granted summary judgment to the company on the widow's wrongful-death claim, as the widow did not present any evidence that the actions of the driver of the company's truck in running over her husband caused his death. The husband had been lying in the middle of the roadway after he was thrown from his motorcycle while traveling at a high rate of speed when it was struck by a truck that suddenly pulled out into the middle of the road, and witnesses could not tell if the husband was alive or dead at the time the company's truck drove over him less than a minute after the first accident, which meant that only speculation, not proof, was involved in whether he was dead by the time the company's truck accidentally drove over him while trying to avoid his motorcycle in the road. Mobley v. Nabisco, Inc., 264 Ga. App. 352, 590 S.E.2d 741 (2003).

**2. Burden on Movant Generally**

**Movant must pierce opponent's affirmative defense.** — The party moving for summary judgment has the burden of piercing the opponent's affirmative defense. Peppers v. Siefferman, 153 Ga. App. 206, 265 S.E.2d 26 (1980); Olympic Dev. Group, Inc. v. American Druggists' Ins. Co., 175 Ga. App. 425, 333 S.E.2d 622 (1985); First Union Nat'l Bank v. J. Reisbaum Co., 190 Ga. App. 234, 378 S.E.2d 317 (1989).

**And establish absence of defenses.** — On a motion for summary judgment, the burden is on the movant to conclusively establish the absence or nonexistence of any defense. Fletcher v. Ford, 189 Ga. App. 665, 377 S.E.2d 206 (1988), cert. denied, 189 Ga. App. 912, 377 S.E.2d 206 (1988).

**Burden of showing lack of genuine issue and entitlement to judgment.** — The burden of establishing the nonexistence of any genuine issue of fact is upon the moving party on a motion for summary judgment, and all doubts are to be resolved against the movant. Lansky v. Goldstein, 136 Ga. App. 607, 222 S.E.2d 62 (1975); Williams v. Trust Co., 140 Ga. App. 49, 230 S.E.2d 45 (1976).

The movant has the burden to prove the nonexistence of any genuine issue of material fact, and in so determining, the court will treat the respondent's paper with considerable indulgence. Fletcher v. Ford, 189 Ga. App. 665, 377 S.E.2d 206, cert. denied, 189 Ga. App. 912, 377 S.E.2d 206 (1988).

The burden of showing the absence of a genuine issue of any material fact rests on the party moving for summary judgment. Shadix v. Dowdney, 117 Ga. App. 720, 162 S.E.2d 245 (1968); Sullivan Enters., Inc. v. Stockton, 118 Ga. App. 542, 164 S.E.2d 336 (1968); Matthews v. North Cobb Tire Co., 120 Ga. App. 269, 170 S.E.2d 57 (1969); Anderson v. Redwal Music Co., 122 Ga. App. 247, 176 S.E.2d 645 (1970); Lockhart v. Walker, 124 Ga. App. 241, 183 S.E.2d 503 (1971); Mitchell v. Calhoun, 229 Ga. 757, 194 S.E.2d 421 (1972); Benson Paint Co. v. Williams Constr. Co., 128 Ga. App. 47, 195 S.E.2d 671 (1973); Whitehead v. Capital Auto. Co., 239 Ga. 460, 238 S.E.2d 104 (1977); Southern Trust Ins. Co. v. Clark, 148 Ga. App. 579, 251 S.E.2d 823 (1978); Taylor v. Taylor, 243 Ga. 506, 255 S.E.2d 32 (1979); Scroggins v. Whitfield Fin. Co., 152 Ga. App. 8, 262 S.E.2d 168 (1979); Romanik v.

Buitrago, 153 Ga. App. 886, 267 S.E.2d 301 (1980); *Edwards v. McTyre*, 246 Ga. 302, 271 S.E.2d 205 (1980); *Jonesboro Tool & Die Corp. v. Georgia Power Co.*, 158 Ga. App. 755, 282 S.E.2d 211 (1981); *Hanover Ins. Co. v. Nelson Conveyor & Mach. Co.*, 159 Ga. App. 13, 282 S.E.2d 670 (1981); *Mallard v. Jenkins*, 179 Ga. App. 582, 347 S.E.2d 339 (1986).

In summary judgment proceedings, the burden is on the movant to demonstrate the lack of a substantial factual issue. *Brown v. Sheffield*, 121 Ga. App. 383, 173 S.E.2d 891 (1970); *Gregory v. Vance Publishing Corp.*, 130 Ga. App. 118, 202 S.E.2d 515 (1973), overruled on other grounds, *Clements v. Toombs County Hosp. Auth.*, 175 Ga. App. 651, 334 S.E.2d 188 (1985).

The burden is upon the movant to affirmatively show that there is no genuine issue of material fact and that the movant is entitled to summary judgment. *Smith v. Sandersville Prod. Credit Ass'n*, 229 Ga. 65, 189 S.E.2d 432 (1972); *Lawson Prods., Inc. v. Rousey*, 132 Ga. App. 726, 209 S.E.2d 125 (1974); *Peachtree Bottle Shop, Inc. v. Bessemer Sec. Corp.*, 134 Ga. App. 729, 215 S.E.2d 692 (1975); *Stratton & McLendon, Inc. v. Cameron-Brown Co.*, 140 Ga. App. 430, 231 S.E.2d 447 (1976); *Cumberland Assocs. v. Market Assistants, Inc.*, 142 Ga. App. 483, 236 S.E.2d 109 (1977).

The burden of proof is on the movant to establish an entitlement to summary judgment by proper affidavits and other permitted evidence. *Mica-Top Fixture Co. v. Frank G. Shattuck Co.*, 124 Ga. App. 100, 183 S.E.2d 15 (1971).

The burden is on the movant for summary judgment to establish contentions relied on to authorize such judgment by proper affidavits or other permitted evidence, where such contentions are controverted by the pleadings of the adverse party. *Massey v. National Homeowners Sales Serv. Corp.*, 225 Ga. 93, 165 S.E.2d 854 (1969).

**When burden shifts.** — The burden of showing the absence of a genuine issue of material fact rests on the party moving for summary judgment; the burden does not shift until the pleadings are pierced. *Allen & Bean, Inc. v. American Bankers Ins. Co.*, 153 Ga. App. 617, 266 S.E.2d 295 (1980).

On a motion for summary judgment, the burden of proof is squarely on the moving

party, and does not shift to the respondent unless movant, by affidavits or other evidence, shows a prima facie right to such judgment. *Ramseur v. American Mgt. Ass'n*, 155 Ga. App. 340, 270 S.E.2d 880 (1980).

The burden of proof is shifted when the moving party makes a prima facie showing that it is entitled to judgment as a matter of law. At that time the opposing party must come forward with rebuttal evidence or suffer judgment against him. *Trust Co. Bank v. Stubbs*, 203 Ga. App. 557, 417 S.E.2d 373, cert. denied, 203 Ga. App. 908, 417 S.E.2d 373 (1992).

**Prima facie case not established.** — In an action based on a personal guaranty because the guaranty agreement left blank the name of the principal debtor, it was unnecessary for the appellants to present rebuttal evidence or respond to the motion because the evidence the appellee presented did not establish a prima facie case entitling the appellee to summary judgment. *Ellis v. Curtis-Toledo, Inc.*, 204 Ga. App. 704, 420 S.E.2d 756 (1992).

**The burden is upon the movant to establish a lack of a genuine issue of fact** and the right to judgment as a matter of law, and any doubt as to the existence of such an issue is resolved against the movant. *Holland v. Sanfax Corp.*, 106 Ga. App. 1, 126 S.E.2d 442 (1962) (decided under Ga. L. 1959, p. 234 § 1 et seq.).

**Movant must negate at least one essential element.** — The moving party has the burden of negating at least one of the essential elements of the opponent's case, and of establishing that no genuine issues of material fact remain. *Vizzini v. Blonder*, 165 Ga. App. 840, 303 S.E.2d 38 (1983); *Progressive Ins. Co. v. Kelly*, 181 Ga. App. 181, 351 S.E.2d 544 (1986).

The best way to preserve a party's fundamental right to a jury trial is to require the moving party to negate by proof an essential element of the nonmoving party's claim. *Hepner v. Southern Ry.*, 182 Ga. App. 346, 356 S.E.2d 30 (1987).

**Uncontradicted evidence required.** — The burden is on the moving party to establish every element necessary to sustain a grant of the motion by uncontradicted evidence. *Berrien v. Avco Fin. Servs., Inc.*, 123 Ga. App. 862, 182 S.E.2d 708 (1971).

The plaintiff is entitled to summary judgment



**Burdens on Motion for Summary****Judgment (Cont'd)****2. Burden on Movant Generally (Cont'd)**

ment only if it appears without contradiction that there is no genuine issue of fact, and the burden is on the plaintiff to establish every element necessary to sustain a grant of the motion by uncontradicted evidence. *Berrien v. Avco Fin. Servs., Inc.*, 123 Ga. App. 862, 182 S.E.2d 708 (1971).

**Evidence must be of necessary certitude.**

— On a motion for summary judgment by the plaintiff, the burden is upon the plaintiff to produce evidence of the necessary certitude, that is, that demands a finding as a matter of law that the defenses pleaded are untrue. *Hurston v. Dealer Serv. Plan, Inc.*, 141 Ga. App. 148, 232 S.E.2d 641 (1977); *Sun First Nat'l Bank v. Gainesville 75, Ltd.*, 155 Ga. App. 70, 270 S.E.2d 293 (1980).

**And must conclusively eliminate all material issues.**

— To prevail on a motion for summary judgment, the movant has the burden to produce the evidence that conclusively eliminates all material issues in the case. *Kohlmeyer & Co. v. Bowan*, 130 Ga. App. 386, 203 S.E.2d 630 (1973); *Fountain v. World Fin. Corp.*, 144 Ga. App. 10, 240 S.E.2d 558 (1977).

**And show truth of essential matters.** — It is the obligation of the movant for summary judgment to show positively the truth of the matters that are essential to a judgment in its behalf. *Watkins Prods., Inc. v. England*, 123 Ga. App. 179, 180 S.E.2d 265 (1971).

**Defendant movant's evidence must refute plaintiff's allegations and show truth.** — In order to pierce allegations of material fact contained in the plaintiff's petition, evidence offered by the defendant on motion for summary judgment must unequivocally refute those allegations and must clearly show what is the truth of the matter alleged. *Watkins v. Nationwide Mut. Fire Ins. Co.*, 113 Ga. App. 801, 149 S.E.2d 749 (1966) (decided under Ga. L. 1959, p. 234 § 1 et seq.).

**It is not sufficient if evidence merely preponderates toward the defendant's theory** rather than the plaintiff's, or if it does no more than disclose circumstances under which satisfactory proof of the plaintiff's case on trial will be highly unlikely. *Watkins v. Nationwide Mut. Fire Ins. Co.*, 113 Ga. App. 801, 149 S.E.2d 749 (1966) (decided

under Ga. L. 1959, p. 234 § 1 et seq.).

**Shifting of burden to plaintiff respondent to produce rebuttal evidence.** — When the defendant has made a motion for summary judgment, which motion is supported by affidavits, depositions, or other evidentiary matter showing a prima facie right on part of the defendant to have summary judgment rendered in the defendant's favor, duty is cast upon the plaintiff to produce rebuttal evidence at the hearing thereof, by introduction of depositions or affidavits sufficient to show to the court that there is a genuine issue of fact to be decided by the jury. *Cochran v. Southern Bus. Univ., Inc.*, 110 Ga. App. 666, 139 S.E.2d 400 (1964) (decided under Ga. L. 1959, p. 234 § 1 et seq.).

The burden is upon the movant to establish a lack of a genuine issue of fact and a right to summary judgment as a matter of law, and any doubt as to existence of such an issue is resolved against the movant. *Georgia Mut. Ins. Co. v. Morgan*, 115 Ga. App. 520, 154 S.E.2d 720 (1967); *Chapman v. Turnbull Elevator, Inc.*, 116 Ga. App. 661, 158 S.E.2d 438 (1967); *Boston Ins. Co. v. Barnes*, 120 Ga. App. 585, 171 S.E.2d 626 (1969); *Lawson v. Duke Oil Co.*, 155 Ga. App. 363, 270 S.E.2d 898 (1980).

The burden is upon the party moving for summary judgment, and the party opposing the motion is given benefit of all favorable inferences that may be drawn from the evidence. *International Bhd. of Boilermakers v. Newman*, 116 Ga. App. 590, 158 S.E.2d 298 (1967); *Whisenhunt v. Allen Parker Co.*, 119 Ga. App. 813, 168 S.E.2d 827 (1969); *Carr v. Young*, 120 Ga. App. 464, 170 S.E.2d 834 (1969), overruled on other grounds, *Stanger v. Cato*, 182 Ga. App. 498, 356 S.E.2d 97 (1987).

The burden is upon the movant to pierce the pleadings and to establish a lack of a genuine issue of fact and the movant's right to judgment as a matter of law; any doubt as to the existence of such issue or issues is resolved against the movant, and the opposing party is given the benefit of all reasonable doubts and all favorable inferences that may be drawn from the evidence. *Caldwell v. Gregory*, 120 Ga. App. 536, 171 S.E.2d 571 (1969); *Connors v. City Council*, 120 Ga. App. 499, 171 S.E.2d 578 (1969); *Chastain v. Atlanta Gas Light Co.*, 122 Ga. App. 90, 176 S.E.2d 487 (1970).



The party moving for summary judgment has the burden of showing the absence of a genuine issue of any material fact; and if the trial court is presented with a choice of inferences to be drawn from the facts, all inferences of fact from the proofs proffered at the hearing must be drawn against the movant and in favor of the opposing party. *Fountain v. World Fin. Corp.*, 144 Ga. App. 10, 240 S.E.2d 558 (1977).

**Burden when movant does not have burden of proof at trial.** — A movant for summary judgment has the burden of proof even as to issues upon which the opposing party would have the trial burden. *Whisenhunt v. Allen Parker Co.*, 119 Ga. App. 813, 168 S.E.2d 827 (1969); *Lansky v. Goldstein*, 136 Ga. App. 607, 222 S.E.2d 62 (1975); *Danny's Cabinet Shop, Inc. v. G & M Fire Extinguisher Sales & Serv., Inc.*, 149 Ga. App. 215, 253 S.E.2d 802 (1979).

On motion for summary judgment, the burden of establishing the nonexistence of any genuine issue of fact is upon the moving party, and all doubts are to be resolved against the movant; the movant has that burden even as to issues upon which the opposing party would have the trial burden. *Ham v. Ham*, 230 Ga. 43, 195 S.E.2d 429 (1973); *Black v. Hamilton*, 133 Ga. App. 881, 212 S.E.2d 449 (1975); *Piano & Organ Ctr., Inc. v. Southland Bonded Whse., Inc.*, 139 Ga. App. 480, 228 S.E.2d 615 (1976).

The burden to show that there is no genuine issue of material fact rests on the party moving for summary judgment, whether the moving party or the opposing party would at trial have the burden of proof on the issue concerned, and rests on the moving party whether the moving party is required to show existence or nonexistence of facts. *Southern Bell Tel. & Tel. Co. v. Beaver*, 120 Ga. App. 420, 170 S.E.2d 737 (1969); *Central of Ga. Ry. v. Woolfolk Chem. Works, Ltd.*, 122 Ga. App. 789, 178 S.E.2d 710 (1970); *Kroger Co. v. Cobb*, 125 Ga. App. 310, 187 S.E.2d 316 (1972).

If the party upon whom the burden of proof upon trial does not lie, makes motion for summary judgment, all the evidence adduced on said motion, including testimony of the party opposing the motion, is construed most strongly against the movant. *Burnette Ford, Inc. v. Hayes*, 227 Ga. 551, 181 S.E.2d 866 (1971), overruled on other

grounds, *Tri-Cities Hosp. Auth. v. Sheats*, 247 Ga. 713, 279 S.E.2d 210 (1981); *Hospital Auth. v. AGN Mfg., Inc.*, 124 Ga. App. 159, 183 S.E.2d 58 (1971); *Burnette Ford, Inc. v. Hayes*, 124 Ga. App. 65, 183 S.E.2d 78 (1971); *Epps Air Serv., Inc. v. DeKalb County*, 147 Ga. App. 195, 248 S.E.2d 300 (1978); *Roberson v. Home Ins. Co.*, 149 Ga. App. 590, 254 S.E.2d 908 (1979); *Brooks v. Douglas*, 154 Ga. App. 54, 267 S.E.2d 495 (1980); *Combs v. Adair Mtg. Co.*, 155 Ga. App. 432, 270 S.E.2d 828 (1980); *Aiken v. Drexler Shower Door Co.*, 155 Ga. App. 436, 270 S.E.2d 831 (1980); *Pugh v. Frank Jackson Lincoln-Mercury, Inc.*, 165 Ga. App. 292, 300 S.E.2d 227 (1983).

On motion for summary judgment by a party on whom the burden of proof does not lie on the trial of the case, all the evidence must be construed against the movant and in favor of the party opposing the motion. *Pugh v. Frank Jackson Lincoln-Mercury, Inc.*, 165 Ga. App. 292, 300 S.E.2d 227 (1983).

To prevail at summary judgment under O.C.G.A. § 9-11-56, the moving party must demonstrate that there is no genuine issue of material fact and that the undisputed facts, viewed in the light most favorable to the nonmoving party, warrant judgment as a matter of law. A defendant may do this by showing the court that the documents, affidavits, depositions, and other evidence in the record reveal that there is no evidence sufficient to create a jury issue on at least one essential element of the plaintiff's case. If there is no evidence sufficient to create a genuine issue as to any essential element of the plaintiff's claim, that claim tumbles like a house of cards. *Lee v. Dep't of Natural Res. of Ga.*, 263 Ga. App. 491, 588 S.E.2d 260 (2003).

**Allegation of incapacity in the plaintiff's complaint** must be met by some evidentiary matter in order for the defendant movant to pierce the pleadings on motion for summary judgment. *Keith v. McLanahan*, 147 Ga. App. 342, 249 S.E.2d 128 (1978).

**Hospital entitled to summary judgment in personal injury action.** — The hospital was entitled to summary judgment in an action brought by one of the hospital's physicians, who was injured after tripping in the staff parking lot, where the physician was unable to link the cause of the injury and the hospital's responsibility for that cause.

**Burdens on Motion for Summary****Judgment (Cont'd)****2. Burden on Movant Generally (Cont'd)**

*Baldwin County Hosp. Auth. v. Martinez*, 204 Ga. App. 840, 420 S.E.2d 760, cert. denied, 204 Ga. App. 921, 420 S.E.2d 760 (1992).

**No evidence for jury in inadvertent distribution of pornographic material.** — Summary judgment was properly granted to the video store on the parent's suit against the store after the parent discovered that a children's video contained explicit pornographic material, as the intervening criminal act of an unknown third party who recorded explicit pornographic material on the store's children's videotape was not reasonably foreseeable; thus, the store met its burden under O.C.G.A. § 9-11-56(c) by establishing that there was no evidence to create jury issues on the essential elements of the parent's case. *Davis v. Blockbuster, Inc.*, 258 Ga. App. 677, 575 S.E.2d 1 (2002).

**If evidence insufficient, timely responsive brief irrelevant.** — Because the evidence relied upon by the movant was insufficient to support his motion for summary judgment, regardless of the timeliness of the brief in response to the motion, the movant was not entitled to summary judgment. *Hill v. Loren*, 187 Ga. App. 71, 369 S.E.2d 260, cert. denied, 187 Ga. App. 907, 369 S.E.2d 260 (1988).

**Movant asserting forgery as defense.** — Movant who asserts forgery as a defense has the burden of proof that the signature is not authentic and, if so, not authorized, even though the respondent holder in due course would have such burden at trial. *Southtrust Bank v. Parker*, 226 Ga. App. 292, 486 S.E.2d 402 (1997).

**Burden not met.** — In response to the defendant's motion for partial summary judgment, the plaintiff did not come forward with any specific evidence in support of its claim that the defendant wrongfully, illegally, or fraudulently calculated the plaintiff's premiums; therefore, the defendant was entitled to summary judgment on that portion of the counterclaim. *T & R Custom, Inc. v. Liberty Mut. Ins. Co.*, 227 Ga. App. 144, 488 S.E.2d 705 (1997).

**3. Burden on Nonmovant**

**No conflict exists between this rule and the mandate of Superior Court Rule 6.5;** rather, that rule's requirement of filing a

statement of material facts in issue is in addition to and not contrary to the Code provision. *Mills v. J.E. Sharber Oil Co.*, 181 Ga. App. 81, 351 S.E.2d 275 (1986).

**Options of respondent to motion.** — Respondent may resist a motion for summary judgment by doing nothing, relying on the failure of the movant to remove all issues of fact from the case, or by presenting evidence may show an issuable fact. *Benefield v. Malone*, 110 Ga. App. 607, 139 S.E.2d 500 (1964), later appeal, 112 Ga. App. 408, 145 S.E.2d 732 (1965); *Alexander v. Boston Old Colony Ins. Co.*, 127 Ga. App. 783, 195 S.E.2d 277 (1972) (decided under Ga. L. 1959, p. 234 § 1 et seq.).

**Opposing party not required to refute evidence until burden carried.** — No duty devolves upon the opposing party to produce rebuttal evidence until a prima facie showing is made by the movant. *Matthews v. North Cobb Tire Co.*, 120 Ga. App. 269, 170 S.E.2d 57 (1969); *Lockhart v. Walker*, 124 Ga. App. 241, 183 S.E.2d 503 (1971); *Houston v. Doe*, 136 Ga. App. 583, 222 S.E.2d 131 (1975); *Lawrence v. Gardner*, 154 Ga. App. 722, 270 S.E.2d 9 (1980).

Burden of proof always lies with the movant for summary judgment, and this burden must be carried by the movant before the opposing party is required to refute evidence submitted by the movant. *Guthrie v. Monumental Properties, Inc.*, 141 Ga. App. 21, 232 S.E.2d 369 (1977).

If a prima facie showing is made that the moving party is entitled to judgment as a matter of law, the opposite party must come forward with rebuttal evidence at that time or suffer judgment against the opposing party. *Meade v. Heimanson*, 239 Ga. 177, 236 S.E.2d 357 (1977).

The opposing party in a summary judgment proceeding is under no duty to present counterevidence in opposition to the motion for summary judgment until the moving party has produced evidence demanding that judgment. *Peoples Bank v. Austin*, 159 Ga. App. 223, 283 S.E.2d 81 (1981); *Horton v. Wombles*, 182 Ga. App. 214, 355 S.E.2d 124 (1987).

Although it is true that on motion for summary judgment, the burden of establishing the nonexistence of any genuine issue of fact is upon the moving party, the burden of



proof is shifted when the moving party makes a prima facie showing that it is entitled to judgment as a matter of law. At that time the opposing party must come forward with rebuttal evidence or suffer judgment against him. *Leonaitis v. State Farm Mut. Auto. Ins. Co.*, 186 Ga. App. 854, 368 S.E.2d 775, cert. denied, 186 Ga. App. 918, 368 S.E.2d 775 (1988).

Once the moving party for summary judgment has carried its burden of making out a prima facie case, the burden shifts and the opposite party must come forward with rebuttal evidence or suffer judgment against the opposing party. *Hinkley v. Building Material Merchants Ass'n*, 187 Ga. App. 345, 370 S.E.2d 201 (1988).

Once the party moving for summary judgment has made a prima facie showing that it is entitled to judgment as a matter of law, the burden shifts to the nonmovant, who must then come forward with rebuttal evidence sufficient to show the existence of a genuine issue of material fact. *Weldon v. Del Taco Corp.*, 194 Ga. App. 174, 390 S.E.2d 87 (1990); *Southern Gen. Ins. Co. v. Davis*, 205 Ga. App. 274, 421 S.E.2d 780 (1992).

**Until the movant produces proof that pierces the pleadings**, there is no requirement that the opposing party offer counterproof. *Anderson v. Redwal Music Co.*, 122 Ga. App. 247, 176 S.E.2d 645 (1970); *Sapp v. ABC Credit & Inv. Co.*, 243 Ga. 151, 253 S.E.2d 82 (1979).

Until the moving party produces evidence or materials that prima facie pierce the pleadings of the opposing party, no duty rests upon the opposing party to produce any counterevidence or materials in affirmative support of its side of the issue as made by the pleadings. *Southern Bell Tel. & Tel. Co. v. Beaver*, 120 Ga. App. 420, 170 S.E.2d 737 (1969); *Guthrie v. Monumental Properties, Inc.*, 141 Ga. App. 21, 232 S.E.2d 369 (1977); *Sun First Nat'l Bank v. Gainesville 75, Ltd.*, 155 Ga. App. 70, 270 S.E.2d 293 (1980).

**Respondent has no burden whatever**; the burden of proving a right to summary judgment lies with the movant. *Watkins Prods., Inc. v. England*, 123 Ga. App. 179, 180 S.E.2d 265 (1971).

**Until movant shows absence of material issue.** — Respondent in summary judgment proceeding is not ever required to rebut a motion until the movant has carried the

burden of showing no material issue. *Ginn v. Morgan*, 225 Ga. 192, 167 S.E.2d 393 (1969); *Mica-Top Fixture Co. v. Frank G. Shattuck Co.*, 124 Ga. App. 100, 183 S.E.2d 15 (1971).

**And entitlement to judgment.** — On motion for summary judgment, the respondent has no burden at all until the movant has first shown that there is no genuine issue of material fact and that the movant is entitled to judgment as a matter of law on the basis of the pleadings and the affidavits. *Doughty v. Associates Com. Corp.*, 152 Ga. App. 575, 263 S.E.2d 493 (1979).

Until such time as judgment is demanded, the defendant respondent to the plaintiff's motion for summary judgment is not required to produce any evidence. *Maxwell v. Columbia Realty Venture*, 155 Ga. App. 289, 270 S.E.2d 704 (1980).

**By proper affidavits and permitted evidence.** — It is only when a motion for summary judgment is supported by proper affidavits or other permitted evidence that the adverse party had a duty to produce evidence of fact. *Massey v. National Homeowners Sales Serv. Corp.*, 225 Ga. 93, 165 S.E.2d 854 (1969).

**Burden shifts to nonmovant when prima facie showing made.** — Burden is on moving party to show that no material issues of fact exist; burden of proof can be shifted, however, when a prima facie showing is made that the moving party is entitled to judgment as a matter of law, and the opposite party must come forward with rebuttal evidence at that time, or suffer judgment against the opposing party. *Skinner v. Humble Oil & Ref. Co.*, 145 Ga. App. 372, 243 S.E.2d 732 (1978); *Herman v. Walsh*, 154 Ga. App. 712, 269 S.E.2d 535 (1980).

If a motion for summary judgment is supported by affidavits, depositions, or other evidentiary matter showing a prima facie right in the movant to have judgment rendered in its favor, the duty is cast upon the opposing party to produce rebuttal evidence at the hearing sufficient to show existence of a genuine issue of fact. *Germaine v. Webster's Shopping Ctr., Inc.*, 116 Ga. App. 547, 158 S.E.2d 682 (1967); *Stephens County v. Gaines*, 128 Ga. App. 662, 197 S.E.2d 424 (1973); *Lawyers Title Ins. Corp. v. Noland Co.*, 140 Ga. App. 114, 230 S.E.2d 102 (1976).

One opposing a motion for summary

## **Burdens on Motion for Summary Judgment (Cont'd)**

### **3. Burden on Nonmovant (Cont'd)**

judgment must present the essence of the party's case or else suffer judgment. *Meade v. Heimanson*, 239 Ga. 177, 236 S.E.2d 357 (1977).

**Nonmovant must present alternative theories.** — If the movant for summary judgment presents evidence that shows that there is no genuine issue of material fact, the movant has met his burden, and the burden then shifts to the opposite party to present any alternative theories, if such exist, which would support the opposing party's action and within which genuine issues of fact remain. *Culwell v. Lomas & Nettleton Co.*, 148 Ga. App. 478, 251 S.E.2d 579 (1978).

**Nonmovant must meet and controvert specific facts** set forth by the moving party. *Stone Mt. Mem. Ass'n v. Herrington*, 225 Ga. 746, 171 S.E.2d 521 (1969); *Hartline-Thomas, Inc. v. H.W. Ivey Constr. Co.*, 161 Ga. App. 91, 289 S.E.2d 296 (1982); *City of Cordele v. Turton's, Inc.*, 163 Ga. App. 327, 293 S.E.2d 560 (1982).

Summary judgment in favor of a consulting group was proper since an entertainment club, which presented evidence on its behalf, failed to present evidence that refuted the consulting group's evidence establishing the entertainment club's breach of a contract and the amount of damages due to the consulting group as a consequence of that breach of contract. *Oasis Goodtime Emporium I, Inc. v. Crossroads Consulting Group, LLC*, 255 Ga. App. 375, 565 S.E.2d 573 (2002).

**And set forth specific facts showing genuine issue.** — If the party moving for summary judgment has presented evidence of the necessary servitude, the opposing party must, in opposing affidavits, set forth specific facts showing genuine issue to be decided by jury. *Hyman v. Horwitz*, 148 Ga. App. 647, 252 S.E.2d 74 (1979).

When a motion for summary judgment is made, the adverse party may not rest upon the allegations of the pleadings, but must set forth specific facts showing there is a genuine issue for trial. *Oliver v. Thomas*, 158 Ga. App. 388, 280 S.E.2d 416 (1981); *Curtis v. J.L. Todd Auction Co.*, 159 Ga. App. 863, 285 S.E.2d 596 (1981).

When a motion for summary judgment is submitted and supported by evidence, the adverse party may not rest upon the case as made, but must set forth specific facts and present the case in full in order to show there is a genuine issue for trial. *Alghita v. Universal Inv. & Mfg. Co.*, 167 Ga. App. 562, 307 S.E.2d 99 (1983).

**Opposing affidavits must set forth specific facts.** — Mere conclusions are not sufficient to overcome allegations or admissions in opposing motion for summary judgment, if the moving party has presented evidence of the necessary certitude; the opposing party must, in the opposing affidavits, set forth specific facts showing a genuine issue to be decided by a jury. *Scroggins v. Whitfield Fin. Co.*, 152 Ga. App. 8, 262 S.E.2d 168 (1979).

**Mere statement of conclusion insufficient.** — Adverse party must set forth "specific facts"; the opposing party cannot merely state a conclusion. *Norris v. Kunes*, 166 Ga. App. 686, 305 S.E.2d 426 (1983).

**"Plaintiff breached the contract" insufficient response.** — In a suit on account, the trial court does not err in granting the plaintiff's motion for summary judgment while reserving ruling on the defendant's counterclaim, if the defendant does nothing other than allege generally in its answer that "plaintiff breached the contract." *Concert Promotions, Inc. v. Haas & Dodd, Inc.*, 167 Ga. App. 883, 307 S.E.2d 763 (1983).

**Because the plaintiff failed to carry the burden of piercing the defendant's defense of release,** it was not necessary that the defendant come forward with evidence sufficient to show the release, and since the plaintiff was not entitled to judgment as a matter of law, the trial court did not err by denying its motion for summary judgment. *Howell Mill/Collier Assocs. v. Gonzales*, 186 Ga. App. 909, 368 S.E.2d 831 (1988).

**Imputing liability to owner of car.** — In a passenger's personal injury action against an owner of another vehicle that had been negligently driven by another, causing it to collide with the car in which the passenger was riding, summary judgment was properly granted to the owner under O.C.G.A. § 9-11-56 since the passenger did not offer evidence to support the passenger's claim for imputing liability on the owner, pursuant to O.C.G.A. § 51-2-2, beyond the passenger



showing that the owner owned and insured the vehicle; it was noted that the true test of liability for imputing liability was not the title or ownership, but rather the agency. *Collins v. Hamilton*, 259 Ga. App. 52, 576 S.E.2d 42 (2002).

**Punitive damages.** — In a case in which the defendant filed interrogatories requesting that the plaintiffs give “each and every fact” upon which they relied in support of their general allegations that his “wilful and wanton” conduct authorized a recovery of punitive damages and the plaintiffs responded that they were relying upon the fact that the defendant was physically unable to drive an automobile and had continued to drive notwithstanding his limitations, but the defendant, in support of the motion for summary judgment, submitted the defendant’s own affidavit, as well as that of a physician, both of which were to the fact that, at the time of the collision, the defendant was physically capable of driving safely and without restriction, and in opposition, the plaintiffs submitted only the affidavit of a witness who stated that, on one prior occasion, the witness had seen the defendant drive dangerously and recklessly as to speed and following too closely, but without injurious result, the plaintiffs failed to produce specific facts that would rebut the defendant’s evidence of the lack of aggravating circumstances, so the trial court correctly granted the defendant partial summary judgment on the issue of punitive damages. *Currie v. Haney*, 183 Ga. App. 506, 359 S.E.2d 350, cert. denied, 183 Ga. App. 905, 359 S.E.2d 350 (1987).

**Affidavit showing refusal to cohabit.** — If the party moving for summary judgment files an affidavit setting forth evidentiary facts showing refusal to cohabit and the lack of any prospects for reconciliation, summary judgment will be granted unless there is an opposing affidavit showing that the movant has not refused to cohabit or has shown prospects for reconciliation. *Bryan v. Bryan*, 248 Ga. 312, 282 S.E.2d 892 (1981).

**Store owner entitled to summary judgment in personal injury action.** — Store owner was entitled to summary judgment in an action brought by a client who fell upon an allegedly slippery sidewalk, because plaintiff did not show that sidewalk was negligently painted, and the record proved ex-

actly the contrary. *Caven v. Warehouse Home Furnishings Distribs., Inc.*, 209 Ga. App. 706, 434 S.E.2d 532 (1993).

#### 4. Burdens When Defendant Is Movant

**Burden on the defendant’s motion for summary judgment** is on the defendant to pierce the pleadings and to show conclusively that the plaintiff has no right to recover. *Reed v. Batson-Cook Co.*, 122 Ga. App. 803, 178 S.E.2d 728 (1970).

Movant defendant must effectively pierce any state of facts contained in the plaintiff’s complaint or those that may be proved in connection therewith, so as to preclude as a matter of law the plaintiff’s right to prevail under any theory alleged. *Morton v. Stewart*, 153 Ga. App. 636, 266 S.E.2d 230 (1980).

When the movant is the defendant, the movant has the additional burden of piercing the plaintiff’s pleadings and affirmatively negating one or more essential elements of the complaint. *Corbitt v. Harris*, 182 Ga. App. 81, 354 S.E.2d 637 (1987).

If a motion for summary judgment is made by a defendant, that defendant shoulders the burden of disproving the plaintiff’s case, that is, the defendant must affirmatively disprove the same by uncontroverted evidence that demands a finding that no genuine issue as to any material fact remains, and the defendant is entitled to a judgment as a matter of law. *Equitable Life Assurance Soc’y v. Reynolds*, 186 Ga. App. 608, 367 S.E.2d 879 (1988).

When the defendant moves for summary judgment, the defendant has the burden of piercing the pleadings and affirmatively negating one or more essential elements of the plaintiff’s case. *Church v. SMS Enters.*, 186 Ga. App. 791, 368 S.E.2d 554 (1988).

A defendant may demonstrate that there is no genuine issue of material fact to be decided by showing the court that the documents, affidavits, depositions and other evidence in the record reveal that there is no evidence sufficient to create a jury issue on at least one essential element of the plaintiff’s case. *Brown v. Brewer*, 237 Ga. App. 145, 513 S.E.2d 10 (1999).

**Defendant must unequivocally refute allegations.** — In order to pierce allegations of material fact contained in the plaintiff’s petition, evidence offered by the defendant on motion for summary judgment must un-

## **Burdens on Motion for Summary Judgment (Cont'd)**

### **4. Burdens When Defendant Is Movant (Cont'd)**

equivocally refute those allegations and must clearly show what is the truth of the matter alleged. *Whisenhunt v. Allen Parker Co.*, 119 Ga. App. 813, 168 S.E.2d 827 (1969); *Matthews v. North Cobb Tire Co.*, 120 Ga. App. 269, 170 S.E.2d 57 (1969); *Supreme Oil Co. v. Brock*, 129 Ga. App. 863, 201 S.E.2d 659 (1973).

**Movant's evidence must be of necessary certitude.** — On a motion for summary judgment in favor of the defendant on the ground that the plaintiff has no valid claim, the defendant has the burden of producing evidence of the necessary certitude that negates the plaintiff's claim. *Central of Ga. Ry. v. Woolfolk Chem. Works, Ltd.*, 122 Ga. App. 789, 178 S.E.2d 710 (1970); *Kroger Co. v. Cobb*, 125 Ga. App. 310, 187 S.E.2d 316 (1972).

**And must negate one essential element under every theory of recovery.** — Burden is on the defendant who moves for summary judgment to produce evidence that conclusively negates at least one essential element entitling the plaintiff to recover under every theory fairly to be drawn from pleadings and evidence. *Goodwin v. Mullins*, 122 Ga. App. 84, 176 S.E.2d 551 (1970); *Central of Ga. Ry. v. Woolfolk Chem. Works, Ltd.*, 122 Ga. App. 789, 178 S.E.2d 710 (1970); *Reed v. Batson-Cook Co.*, 122 Ga. App. 803, 178 S.E.2d 728 (1970); *Lockhart v. Beaird*, 128 Ga. App. 7, 195 S.E.2d 292 (1973); *Turner v. Noe*, 127 Ga. App. 870, 195 S.E.2d 463 (1973); *Moss v. Central of Ga. R.R.*, 135 Ga. App. 904, 219 S.E.2d 593 (1975); *Horner v. Savannah Valley Enters., Inc.*, 138 Ga. App. 117, 225 S.E.2d 458 (1976).

In order for the defendant to prevail on a motion for summary judgment, pleadings, uncontradicted evidence, or admission must negate an essential element of recovery. *Seligman & Latz of Atlanta, Inc. v. Grant*, 116 Ga. App. 539, 158 S.E.2d 483 (1967).

To entitle the defendant to summary judgment, undisputed facts, as disclosed by the pleadings and evidence, must negate at least one essential element entitling the plaintiff to recovery and under every theory fairly drawn from the pleadings and evidence and

if necessary, prove the negative or nonexistence of an essential element affirmatively asserted by the plaintiff. *Epps Air Serv., Inc. v. DeKalb County*, 147 Ga. App. 195, 248 S.E.2d 300 (1978); *Lawrence v. Gardner*, 154 Ga. App. 722, 270 S.E.2d 9 (1980); *Waller v. Transworld Imports, Inc.*, 155 Ga. App. 438, 271 S.E.2d 1 (1980).

The burden is on the defendant who moves for summary judgment to produce evidence that conclusively negates the essential elements entitling the respondent to recover under any theory that may be drawn fairly from the pleadings and the evidence. *Fort v. Boone*, 166 Ga. App. 290, 304 S.E.2d 465 (1983).

Although at trial the burden of proof as to each element of negligence would be upon the plaintiff, on summary judgment the burden is upon defendants as movants to negate at least one of the elements, and if the defendants' evidence fails to conclusively refute the plaintiff's allegations of their negligence in allowing a gun to remain in a place accessible to a trustee who robbed and raped the plaintiff, the defendants' motion for summary judgment should be denied, as a jury could reasonably conclude that the trustee's criminal action was foreseeable and that the defendants were negligent by knowingly allowing a gun to be kept in an unlocked drawer in an area where a convicted criminal was authorized to be in the performance of his duties. *Tolbert v. Tanner*, 180 Ga. App. 441, 349 S.E.2d 463 (1986).

To prevail on a motion for summary judgment, a defendant-movant is required to pierce the allegations of the complaint and to establish as a matter of law that the plaintiff could not recover under any theory fairly drawn from the pleadings and the evidence. *Reed v. Adventist Health Systems/Sunbelt*, 181 Ga. App. 750, 353 S.E.2d 523 (1987); *Trust Co. Bank v. Stubbs*, 203 Ga. App. 557, 417 S.E.2d 373, cert. denied, 203 Ga. App. 908, 417 S.E.2d 373 (1992).

When the defendant is the movant, the defendant has the burden of negating conclusively at least one of the essential elements of the plaintiff's case. *Ryder Truck Rental, Inc. v. Carter*, 189 Ga. App. 43, 374 S.E.2d 830 (1988).

The defendant may meet the burden for summary judgment under O.C.G.A. § 9-11-56 by showing the court that the



documents, affidavits, depositions and other evidence in the record reveal that there is no evidence sufficient to create a jury issue on at least one essential element of the plaintiff's case; if there is no evidence sufficient to create a genuine issue as to any essential element of the plaintiff's claim, that claim tumbles like a house of cards, and all of the other disputes of fact are rendered immaterial. *Sudduth v. Young*, 260 Ga. App. 56, 579 S.E.2d 7 (2003).

**Defendant's burden not carried by failure of evidence to prove plaintiff's case.** — The defendant, on whom burden of proof at trial does not lie, and who on motion for summary judgment in its favor does not pierce the issues made by the pleadings or disprove one or more of the essential elements of the plaintiff's case, does not carry his burden merely because evidence submitted fails to prove the plaintiff's case. *Continental Assurance Co. v. Rothell*, 121 Ga. App. 868, 176 S.E.2d 259 (1970), *aff'd in part and rev'd in part on other grounds*, 227 Ga. 258, 181 S.E.2d 283, *vacated on other grounds*, 123 Ga. App. 423, 181 S.E.2d 541 (1971).

**Burden discharged by pointing out absence of evidence.** — A defendant who will not bear the burden of proof at trial need not affirmatively disprove the nonmoving party's case; instead, the burden on the moving party may be discharged by pointing out, by reference to the affidavits, depositions, and other documents in the record, that there is an absence of evidence to support the nonmoving party's case. If the moving party discharges this burden, the nonmoving party cannot rest on its pleadings, but rather must point to specific evidence giving rise to a triable issue. *Lau's Corp. v. Haskins*, 261 Ga. 491, 405 S.E.2d 474 (1991); *Brown v. Buffington*, 203 Ga. App. 402, 416 S.E.2d 883 (1992).

Contrary to the plaintiff's argument, a driver and the driver's passenger, in opposing the defendant motorist's summary judgment motion in the plaintiffs' action to recover for personal injuries and property damage, the motorist was not required to produce evidence to support the motorist's assertion that the motorist was never served with process; rather, the motorist met the summary judgment burden by pointing out in the record that there was an absence of evidence to support the plaintiffs' case in

that regard, and specifically, that there was evidence that the sheriff's office had been unable to serve the motorist. *Carter v. McKnight*, 260 Ga. App. 105, 578 S.E.2d 901 (2003).

**Affirmative showing that plaintiff not entitled to recovery required.** — To warrant entry of summary judgment in favor of the defendant, undisputed facts should show the right of the defendant to judgment with such clarity as to leave no room for controversy, and should show affirmatively that the plaintiff would not be entitled to recover under any discernible circumstances. *Lockhart v. Walker*, 124 Ga. App. 241, 183 S.E.2d 503 (1971); *Buford-Clairmont, Inc. v. Jacobs Pharmacy Co.*, 131 Ga. App. 643, 206 S.E.2d 674 (1974); *Allen & Bean, Inc. v. American Bankers Ins. Co.*, 153 Ga. App. 617, 266 S.E.2d 295 (1980).

**Evidence that merely preponderates toward the defendant's theory** rather than the plaintiff's, or if it does no more than disclose circumstances under which satisfactory proof of the plaintiff's case on trial will be highly unlikely. *Whisenhunt v. Allen Parker Co.*, 119 Ga. App. 813, 168 S.E.2d 827 (1969); *Matthews v. North Cobb Tire Co.*, 120 Ga. App. 269, 170 S.E.2d 57 (1969); *Supreme Oil Co. v. Brock*, 129 Ga. App. 863, 201 S.E.2d 659 (1973).

**Burden on nonmovant plaintiff.** — If the defendant moves for summary judgment, there is no burden on the plaintiff to come forward with proof of the plaintiff's case until evidence adduced *prima facie* disproves an essential element of the plaintiff's theory of recovery. *Continental Assurance Co. v. Rothell*, 121 Ga. App. 868, 176 S.E.2d 259 (1970), *aff'd in part and rev'd in part on other grounds*, 227 Ga. 258, 181 S.E.2d 283, *vacated on other grounds*, 123 Ga. App. 423, 181 S.E.2d 541 (1971).

If the movant defendant's showing on a summary judgment motion pierces material issues made by the pleadings, an evidentiary response by the plaintiff respondent is required for the plaintiff to avoid an adverse summary judgment. *Alexander v. Boston Old Colony Ins. Co.*, 127 Ga. App. 783, 195 S.E.2d 277 (1972).

When the defendant makes motion for summary judgment under O.C.G.A. § 9-11-56, which motion is supported by affidavits, depositions, or other evidentiary

## **Burdens on Motion for Summary Judgment (Cont'd)**

### **4. Burdens When Defendant Is Movant (Cont'd)**

matters showing a *prima facie* right on the part of the defendant to have summary judgment rendered in the defendant's favor, the duty is then cast upon the plaintiff to produce rebuttal evidence at the hearing on the motion, by the introduction of depositions, affidavits, or other evidence sufficient to show to court that there is a genuine issue of fact to be decided by the jury. *Rehak v. Mathis*, 239 Ga. 541, 238 S.E.2d 81 (1977).

The plaintiff need not produce evidence until the defendant's evidence pierces the plaintiff's pleadings and demands a finding in the defendant's favor on the particular issue of fact made by the pleadings. *Fort v. Boone*, 166 Ga. App. 290, 304 S.E.2d 465 (1983).

The plaintiff is not required to respond to issues that are not raised in the defendant's motion for summary judgment or to present its entire case on all allegations in the complaint; thus, until the defendant pierced the allegations of the complaint on a particular issue, the plaintiff was not required to respond to the motion on that issue. *Hodge v. Sada Enters., Inc.*, 217 Ga. App. 688, 458 S.E.2d 876 (1995).

If the defendant hospital makes a motion for summary judgment and the attending physician gives a medical affidavit that states a medical opinion that the alleged deviation from the standard of care has no causal connection with the injury or aggravated a pre-existing condition, such motion has pierced the plaintiff's pleadings, refuted causation, and shifted the burden to the plaintiff of coming forward with some evidence to create a material issue of fact. *Estate of Patterson v. Fulton-DeKalb Hosp. Auth.*, 233 Ga. App. 706, 505 S.E.2d 232 (1998).

**Once the defendant has carried burden of showing an absence of genuine issue of fact**, the plaintiff is required to offer refuting evidence, and if the plaintiff has failed to produce refuting evidence, the trial court's grant of summary judgment is proper. *Gilbert v. Jones*, 187 Ga. App. 303, 370 S.E.2d 155 (1988).

When the defendant moving for summary

judgment presents evidence apparently destroying the plaintiff's cause of action, the defendant meets the burden; the burden then shifts to the plaintiff to present any alternative theories, if such exist, which would support the action and within which genuine issues of fact remain. *Gerald v. Ameron Automotive Ctrs.*, 145 Ga. App. 200, 243 S.E.2d 565 (1978), *rev'd on other grounds*, 245 Ga. 5, 262 S.E.2d 895 (1980).

**Nonmovant plaintiff need not prove entitlement to relief.** — In opposing a motion for summary judgment, it is not necessary for the plaintiff to produce sufficient evidence to show that the plaintiff is entitled to the relief sought. *Wall v. Georgia Farm Bureau Mut. Ins. Co.*, 238 Ga. 275, 232 S.E.2d 555 (1977); *Thomas v. McGhee*, 242 Ga. 441, 249 S.E.2d 242 (1978).

**If the movant defendant has pierced the allegations of the pleadings** and shown the truth to the court, the defendant may receive a grant of summary judgment if there is no genuine issue of material fact considering the pleadings and available evidence. *Fort v. Boone*, 166 Ga. App. 290, 304 S.E.2d 465 (1983).

**Plaintiff's options of producing counterproof or doing nothing.** — If the defendant moves for summary judgment, the plaintiff has the choice of producing counterproof and thus making an issue of fact, or doing nothing, that is, creating no issue of fact and suffering judgment. *Brown v. J.C. Penney Co.*, 123 Ga. App. 233, 180 S.E.2d 364 (1971).

**If the defendant alleges that cashing of check and retaining proceeds constitutes accord and satisfaction**, regardless of any protest, oral or written, and regardless of whether the other party is given notice of protest or any purported reservation of rights, the defendant thus undertakes to discharge a treble burden: not only that ordinarily imposed upon the proponent of an affirmative defense, but a second burden that requires the movant for summary judgment to establish that there exist no material issues of fact in the case, and yet a third that requires the movant who is also the defendant affirmatively to negate one or more essential elements of the case made out by the plaintiff. *Wallace v. Harrison*, 166 Ga. App. 461, 304 S.E.2d 487 (1983).

**In a "slip and fall" case**, on a motion for summary judgment the burden was on the



defendant store owner, as movant, to come forward with evidence tending to show that the defendant did not have constructive knowledge of the presence of the alleged hazard. *Shiver v. Singletary*, 186 Ga. App. 746, 368 S.E.2d 523, cert. denied, 186 Ga. App. 918, 368 S.E.2d 523 (1988).

In a slip and fall case, if the plaintiff has alleged that the defendant had actual knowledge of a defect, the defendant-movant must proffer some evidence that it did not know of the defect, in order to proceed toward summary judgment. *Baldwin County Hosp. Auth. v. Coney*, 188 Ga. App. 339, 373 S.E.2d 252 (1988).

**Defendant's motion granted absent testimony negating allegation.** — In a product liability action, given the plaintiff's continued inability or unwillingness to cite any specific instances of the manufacturer's alleged negligence in the design and manufacture of a van, the trial court was authorized under such circumstances to conclude that no such conduct had in fact occurred and that no material issue of fact remained to be tried with respect to this claim, even in the absence of sworn testimony affirmatively negating the allegation that such conduct had occurred. *Collins v. Byrd*, 204 Ga. App. 893, 420 S.E.2d 785, cert. denied, 204 Ga. App. 921, 420 S.E.2d 785 (1992).

## Evidence on Motion

### 1. In General

**Purpose of summary judgment procedures would not be advanced by artificial blockades** against production of facts helpful in a determination of whether or not a jury issue exists, and this includes both oral and documentary evidence. *Kiker v. Pinson*, 120 Ga. App. 784, 172 S.E.2d 333 (1969).

**List of forms of evidence not exclusive.** — Forms of evidence listed in O.C.G.A. § 9-11-56 are not exclusive means of presenting evidence on a motion for summary judgment; the trial court may consider any material which would be admissible or usable at trial. *Benton Bros. Ford Co. v. Cotton States Mut. Ins. Co.*, 157 Ga. App. 448, 278 S.E.2d 40 (1981).

**Court will consider all materials which meet standards of this section.** — The court is obliged to take account of the entire setting of the case on a summary judgment

motion, and it will consider all papers of record, as well as any material prepared for the motion that meets the standard prescribed in subsection (e) of O.C.G.A. § 9-11-56. *Glisson v. Morton*, 203 Ga. App. 77, 416 S.E.2d 134 (1992).

**Introduction of items in subsection (c).** — There is no requirement under subsection (c) of this section that the items listed be introduced into evidence. *Thompson v. Abbott*, 226 Ga. 353, 174 S.E.2d 904 (1970), overruled on other grounds, *Ogden Equip. Co. v. Talmadge Farms, Inc.*, 232 Ga. 614, 208 S.E.2d 459 (1974) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-56).

**Introduction of evidence not prerequisite to its consideration.** — Trial court properly considered defendant's answers to interrogatories in passing on motion for summary judgment, even though such answers were not introduced into evidence, as introduction of evidence is not a necessary condition for consideration of such evidence on summary judgment. *Ford v. Georgia Power Co.*, 151 Ga. App. 748, 261 S.E.2d 474 (1979).

**Subsection (c) limits certain evidence considered on motion.** — Subsection (c) of O.C.G.A. § 9-11-56 requires that only supporting material which is "on file" at least 30 days before the hearing shall be considered for the movant. *Porter Coatings v. Stein Steel & Supply Co.*, 247 Ga. 631, 278 S.E.2d 377 (1981).

**Complaint is not evidence**, and thus may not be considered in deciding a motion for summary judgment. *Clements v. Hendi*, 182 Ga. App. 118, 354 S.E.2d 700 (1987).

**Documentary evidence.** — Subsection (c) of this section does not preclude use of documentary evidence in summary judgment proceeding. *Kiker v. Pinson*, 120 Ga. App. 784, 172 S.E.2d 333 (1969) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-56).

**Statement of facts.** — A statement of facts submitted pursuant to Uniform Superior Court Rule 6.5 is not evidence for purposes of a motion for summary judgment. *Rapps v. Cooke*, 234 Ga. App. 131, 505 S.E.2d 566 (1998).

**Additional evidence.** — O.C.G.A. § 9-11-56 does not prohibit successive motions for summary judgment based on additional evidence. Conversely, it does not prohibit the filing of additional evidence once a motion for summary judgment is denied. If

**Evidence on Motion (Cont'd)****1. In General (Cont'd)**

a deficiency in evidence can be cured short of trial, then the obvious expedient of a motion more fully supported will achieve final resolution more quickly and inexpensively for all concerned. *Hogans v. Food Giant, Inc.*, 185 Ga. App. 645, 365 S.E.2d 496 (1988); *NeSmith v. Ellerbe*, 203 Ga. App. 65, 416 S.E.2d 364 (1992).

**Competent and admissible evidence required.** — “Genuine issue” test is not met unless evidence offered is competent and admissible. *General Ins. Co. of Am. v. Camden Constr. Co.*, 115 Ga. App. 189, 154 S.E.2d 26 (1967) (decided under Ga. L. 1959, p. 234 § 1 et seq.).

**Case must be provable by competent evidence.** — Depositions or affidavits offered in support of plaintiff’s case and in opposition to defendant’s motion for summary judgment must affirmatively show that plaintiff’s case is provable by competent evidence. *Cochran v. Southern Bus. Univ., Inc.*, 110 Ga. App. 666, 139 S.E.2d 400 (1964) (decided under Ga. L. 1959, p. 234 § 1 et seq.).

**Speculation insufficient.** — Speculation which raises merely a conjecture or possibility is not sufficient to create even an inference of fact for consideration on summary judgment. *Emory Univ. v. Smith*, 260 Ga. App. 900, 581 S.E.2d 405 (2003).

**Showing of competency to testify required.** — Affidavit which fails to show affirmatively that affiant is competent to testify to matters stated therein fails to comply with subsection (c) of this section as to evidence under motions for summary judgment. *Watkins Prods., Inc. v. England*, 123 Ga. App. 179, 180 S.E.2d 265 (1971) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-56).

Evidence in support of or in opposition to motion for summary judgment, whether by deposition, affidavit, interrogatory, or otherwise, must show affirmatively that affiant is competent to testify to matters stated therein. *Crawford v. McDonald*, 125 Ga. App. 289, 187 S.E.2d 542 (1972).

**Incompetent complainant.** — Where complainant’s affidavit affirmatively revealed that complainant was not competent to testify as to the matters stated therein, it would not support a motion for summary judgment. *Ireland v. Matthews*, 120 Ga. App. 510,

171 S.E.2d 387 (1969).

**Competence to testify as to law of foreign state.** — Where there is no showing that defendant is competent to testify as to law of foreign state, affidavit of defendant as to such matters is without probative value on motion for summary judgment. *Ryle v. Ryle*, 130 Ga. App. 680, 204 S.E.2d 339 (1974).

**Subsection (e) does not change proof required to defeat motion for summary judgment**, when evidence submitted therewith has pierced the pleadings; it is merely a statutory amendment to reflect what has already been decided judicially as to the opposing evidence required. *Prudential Ins. Co. of Am. v. Seagraves*, 117 Ga. App. 480, 160 S.E.2d 912 (1968).

**Enactment of subsection (e) of O.C.G.A. § 9-11-56 did not eliminate requirement that pleadings be pierced.** *Alexander v. Boston Old Colony Ins. Co.*, 127 Ga. App. 783, 195 S.E.2d 277 (1972).

**Consideration of entire setting of case.** — Court is obliged to take account of the entire setting of a case on a motion for summary judgment; in addition to the pleadings, it will consider all papers of record, as well as any material prepared for the motion that meets the standard prescribed in subsection (e) of this section. *Union Circulation Co. v. Trust Co. Bank*, 146 Ga. App. 612, 247 S.E.2d 197 (1978) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-56).

**Court is obligated to take account of entire setting of case** on a motion for summary judgment. *Smith v. Jones*, 154 Ga. App. 629, 269 S.E.2d 471 (1980).

**Trial judge should always search entire record** before granting motion for summary judgment, and should not be limited to evidence introduced at hearing. *Thompson v. Abbott*, 226 Ga. 353, 174 S.E.2d 904 (1970), overruled on other grounds, *Ogden Equip. Co. v. Talmadge Farms, Inc.*, 232 Ga. 614, 208 S.E.2d 459 (1974); *Jackson v. Couch Funeral Home*, 131 Ga. App. 695, 206 S.E.2d 718 (1974); *Realty Contractors, Inc. v. Citizens & S. Nat’l Bank*, 146 Ga. App. 69, 245 S.E.2d 342 (1978); *Union Circulation Co. v. Trust Co. Bank*, 146 Ga. App. 612, 247 S.E.2d 197 (1978); *Sacks v. Bell Tel. Labs., Inc.*, 149 Ga. App. 799, 256 S.E.2d 87 (1979).

In ruling on motion for summary judgment, particularly one based upon a contract which is controlling, it is axiomatic that the court must search the entire record and



consider all papers of record properly before it. *American Mut. Fire Ins. Co. v. Llewellyn*, 142 Ga. App. 824, 237 S.E.2d 227 (1977).

On consideration of summary judgments, trial court must look at the entire record. *Lawson v. Duke Oil Co.*, 155 Ga. App. 363, 270 S.E.2d 898 (1980).

**Additional evidence may be ordered by judge.** — If there is doubt in the trial judge's mind as to whether movant has carried the burden of showing there is no substantial issue of material fact, the judge may require such additional evidence as the judge deems advisable and prescribe the method by which additional evidence must be presented. *Benefield v. Malone*, 110 Ga. App. 607, 139 S.E.2d 500 (1964), later appeal, 112 Ga. App. 408, 145 S.E.2d 732 (1965) (decided under Ga. L. 1959, p. 234 § 1 et seq.).

**Parties need not formally offer outside matter as evidence** or have it marked as an exhibit at a hearing on the motion. *Union Circulation Co. v. Trust Co. Bank*, 146 Ga. App. 612, 247 S.E.2d 197 (1978); *Smith v. Jones*, 154 Ga. App. 629, 269 S.E.2d 471 (1980); *Bimbo Bldrs., Inc. v. Stubbs Properties, Inc.*, 158 Ga. App. 280, 279 S.E.2d 730 (1981).

**Personal affidavit sufficient to raise jury issue.** — Where a party resisting a motion for summary judgment offers nothing more than the party's own personal affidavit, even if assumed to be self-serving, the conflicting allegation in the parties' competing affidavits may be enough to defeat the motion and require jury resolution. *Shalom Farms, Inc. v. Columbus Bank & Trust Co.*, 169 Ga. App. 145, 312 S.E.2d 138 (1983).

**Affidavit based on information not in record.** — Where an affidavit offered by plaintiff was based solely on information not part of the record in the case, the affidavit had no probative value in response to the motion for summary judgment. *Nettles v. Laws*, 172 Ga. App. 241, 322 S.E.2d 546 (1984).

Affidavit from an out-of-state expert, whose conclusions were based on medical records not attached to the affidavit and not otherwise in the record, filed in opposition to a motion for summary judgment, was inadmissible under O.C.G.A. § 9-11-56. *Oakes v. Magat*, 263 Ga. App. 165, 587 S.E.2d 150 (2003).

**Court should not exclude affidavit where documents on file.** — Although the docu-

ments referred to in an affidavit are not attached to the affidavit, as required by subsection (e) of O.C.G.A. § 9-11-56, the trial court should not exclude the affidavit where all of the documents are filed in the case. *Hughey v. Emory Univ.*, 168 Ga. App. 239, 308 S.E.2d 558 (1983).

**Deposition need only be on file to be considered.** — Deposition need not be introduced in evidence in order to be considered in ruling upon motion for summary judgment as the law only requires that it be on file. *GMC v. Walker*, 244 Ga. 191, 259 S.E.2d 449 (1979); *Porter Coatings v. Stein Steel & Supply Co.*, 157 Ga. App. 260, 277 S.E.2d 272, aff'd, 247 Ga. 631, 278 S.E.2d 377 (1981).

**Depositions must be filed 30 days before the hearing** to be considered on behalf of the movant for summary judgment. *Lynch v. Georgia Power Co.*, 180 Ga. App. 178, 348 S.E.2d 719 (1986).

**Trial judge is bound to consider pleadings, including amended complaint,** in ruling on motion for summary judgment. *Alexander v. Boston Old Colony Ins. Co.*, 127 Ga. App. 783, 195 S.E.2d 277 (1972).

Amended pleadings filed after summary judgment hearing but before rendition of judge's order are to be considered in passing on motion for summary judgment. *Haskins v. Jones*, 142 Ga. App. 153, 235 S.E.2d 630 (1977).

In addition to the pleadings, court will consider all papers of record, as well as any material prepared for the motion that meets the standard prescribed in subsection (e) of this section, as submitted by both parties. *Smith v. Jones*, 154 Ga. App. 629, 269 S.E.2d 471 (1980) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-56).

**Examination of materials extraneous to pleadings.** — On motion for summary judgment, court is authorized to examine proffered materials extraneous on the pleadings, not for the purpose of trying an issue, but to determine whether there is a genuine issue of material fact to be tried; such extraneous matter most often consists of depositions, answers to interrogatories, admissions on file, and affidavits, if any, but also among matters which may be considered are oral testimony, judicial notice, presumptions, stipulations, concessions of counsel, certified transcript of a court, exhibits and other papers that have been identified by affidavit

**Evidence on Motion (Cont'd)****1. In General (Cont'd)**

or otherwise made admissible in evidence or useable at trial. *Bodrey v. Cape*, 120 Ga. App. 859, 172 S.E.2d 643 (1969).

**Interrogatories and answers may be considered.** — Even where movant based its motion on the pleadings and the depositions of plaintiffs, nevertheless court was authorized to also consider the interrogatories and answers thereto. *Stone Mt. Mem. Ass'n v. Herrington*, 225 Ga. 746, 171 S.E.2d 521 (1969).

**Indication of review by judge sufficient.** — If trial judge in the judge's order recites that the judge has considered each affidavit, deposition, and document submitted, there will not be a reversal on appeal on the ground that the judge did not do so. *Vaughn & Co. v. Saul*, 143 Ga. App. 74, 237 S.E.2d 622 (1977).

If trial court indicates in order granting motion for summary judgment that such motion is being granted after review of the record, the appellate court will not hold that the trial court failed to review the relevant portions of a deposition simply because the original on file remained sealed and was not opened until after order granting the motion was entered. *GMC v. Walker*, 244 Ga. 191, 259 S.E.2d 449 (1979).

Order of trial court indicating that record was reviewed was sufficient showing of review of documents, even though depositions were still sealed. *Smith v. Jones*, 154 Ga. App. 629, 269 S.E.2d 471 (1980).

**Evidence adduced at former trial and judgment of appellate court may be relied upon by movant, as well as pleadings and other forms of evidence specifically mentioned in this section.** *Goldsmith v. American Food Servs., Inc.*, 123 Ga. App. 353, 181 S.E.2d 95 (1971) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-56).

**Introduction of record of former case on different cause.** — In an entirely new case not constituting continuation of a previous case based on same cause of action, record adduced on former case could be introduced in support of the motion for summary judgment; this record would be of no greater weight than other affidavits, depositions, and other documentary evidence in support or in opposition to the motion. *Miller v. Douglas*, 235 Ga. 222, 219 S.E.2d 144 (1975).

**Copy of transcript of prior hearing of same case.** — Where evidence adduced upon prior hearing of the same case is relied upon to support motion for summary judgment, transcript of such evidence must be attached to or introduced in support of such motion. *Reid v. Wilkerson*, 223 Ga. 751, 158 S.E.2d 241 (1967).

**Transcript of probate proceeding.** — Where transcript of probate proceeding is certified by a court reporter and transmitted from a probate court to a superior court, it can be relied upon there to support or oppose a motion for summary judgment. *Tony v. Pollard*, 248 Ga. 86, 281 S.E.2d 557 (1981).

**Vacation of summary judgment and new hearing set.** — Where a summary judgment is vacated and a new hearing set, in the absence of an express order, the matter is reopened for all purposes including the subsequent filing of affidavits, depositions, etc., until the date of the new hearing. *Bishop v. Stephens*, 164 Ga. App. 45, 296 S.E.2d 250 (1982).

**Premising of judgment on document not in record and not in evidence before court.** — Trial court's order granting summary judgment, premised entirely upon a document not in the record, not in evidence before the trial court, and not appearing in the record before the appellate court, must be reversed. *Nelson v. Smothers*, 164 Ga. App. 112, 296 S.E.2d 414 (1982).

**Deposition testimony quoted in brief.** — Since a brief in support of a motion for summary judgment is not proper evidence upon which summary judgment can be granted, deposition testimony as quoted in the movant's brief could not serve as the basis for summary judgment. *Lynch v. Georgia Power Co.*, 180 Ga. App. 178, 348 S.E.2d 719 (1986).

**Requests for admissions.** — Where both defendants asserted that the lease was altered, the failure of one defendant to file a separate denial of requests to admit did not remove all issues of fact and entitle plaintiff to judgment. *Freeway Junction Bakery, Inc. v. Krupp Cash Plus III*, 202 Ga. App. 703, 415 S.E.2d 312 (1992).

**Judicial notice of separate action.** — In suit on two promissory notes, the trial court erred in taking judicial notice of the evidence presented in a separate declaratory



judgment action on the notes in granting summary judgment. *Kaplan v. Kroscos, Inc.*, 167 Ga. App. 197, 306 S.E.2d 88 (1983).

**Inconsistent statements constituted "direct" contradiction.** — In a case where a customer fell from a raised platform in a store, the customer's statement in a deposition that the customer was distracted by the need to summon assistance from a clerk was directly contradicted by the customer's subsequent statement in an affidavit that the customer was distracted by a need to negotiate the customer's way around boxes, thereby justifying the trial court in disregarding the affidavit. *Simone v. Hancock Textile Co.*, 175 Ga. App. 191, 332 S.E.2d 669 (1985).

**Suggestion of vague defense by opposing party inadequate.** — Purpose of this section would be defeated if party opposing motion for summary judgment was permitted to defeat the motion by suggesting so vague a defense as to prevent movant or court from ascertaining the theory behind it. *Meade v. Heimanson*, 239 Ga. 177, 236 S.E.2d 357 (1977); *Goodman v. St. Joseph's Infirmary, Inc.*, 144 Ga. App. 614, 241 S.E.2d 487 (1978); *Reuben v. First Nat'l Bank*, 151 Ga. App. 476, 260 S.E.2d 498 (1979) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-56).

Where plaintiff in an action to enforce an indemnity agreement made a prima-facie showing of the indebtedness and moved for summary judgment, defendant's general assertion of partial failure of consideration, unsupported by specific facts or arguments, was insufficient to avoid judgment. *Thomasson v. Pineco, Inc.*, 173 Ga. App. 794, 328 S.E.2d 410 (1985).

**Inference from circumstantial evidence without probative value.** — In passing on a motion for summary judgment, finding of fact which may be inferred but is not demanded by circumstantial evidence has no probative value against positive and uncontradicted evidence that no such fact exists. *Ussery v. Koch*, 115 Ga. App. 463, 154 S.E.2d 879 (1967), overruled on other grounds, *Raven v. Dodd's Auto Sales & Serv., Inc.*, 117 Ga. App. 416, 160 S.E.2d 633 (1968); *Mullis v. Merit Fin. Co.*, 116 Ga. App. 582, 158 S.E.2d 415 (1967); *Brewer v. Southeastern Fid. Ins. Co.*, 147 Ga. App. 562, 249 S.E.2d 668 (1978); *Withrow Timber Co. v. Blackburn*, 244 Ga. 549, 261 S.E.2d 361 (1979).

In an action based on respondeat superior, where alleged employee and employer gave direct and positive testimony that at time of accident employee was not acting within scope of the employee's employment, plaintiff must show, in addition to presumption that employee driving employer's automobile is acting within scope of employment, some other fact indicating that employee was so acting; if this other fact is direct evidence, that is sufficient to allow case to go to jury, but if the other fact is circumstantial evidence, it must be inconsistent with defendant's evidence, or if consistent, it must demand a finding of fact on the issue in favor of plaintiff. *Withrow Timber Co. v. Blackburn*, 244 Ga. 549, 261 S.E.2d 361 (1979).

**Nature of admission made by motion.** — While it is frequently said that a motion admits certain allegations of opponent, this admission is purely for the sake of argument and to enable the court to arrive at the law uncluttered with questions of fact; it is a temporary negative admission, that is to say, mere failure to deny for an immediate purpose, and does not constitute a positive admission or estoppel for later phases of the case. *Worlds v. Worlds*, 154 Ga. App. 850, 270 S.E.2d 68 (1980).

**Time for objection to evidence.** — There is no specific time limit for objection to evidence offered on motion for summary judgment. *Area v. Cagle*, 148 Ga. App. 769, 252 S.E.2d 655 (1979).

## 2. Admissibility of Evidence

**Admissibility governed by rules of evidence.** — Admissibility of evidence on motion for summary judgment is governed by rules relating to form and admissibility of evidence generally, so that evidence inadmissible on a hearing of the case is inadmissible on motion for summary judgment. *Matthews v. Wilson*, 119 Ga. App. 708, 168 S.E.2d 864 (1969); *Crawford v. McDonald*, 125 Ga. App. 289, 187 S.E.2d 542 (1972); *Ryle v. Ryle*, 130 Ga. App. 680, 204 S.E.2d 339 (1974); *Thomasson v. Trust Co. Bank*, 149 Ga. App. 556, 254 S.E.2d 881 (1979); *Vickers v. Chrysler Credit Corp.*, 158 Ga. App. 434, 280 S.E.2d 842 (1981).

Rules as to admissibility of evidence are applicable in summary judgment proceed-

**Evidence on Motion (Cont'd)****2. Admissibility of Evidence (Cont'd)**

ings. *Wheat v. Montgomery*, 130 Ga. App. 202, 202 S.E.2d 664 (1973).

Evidence which would be admissible on a hearing of the case would generally be admissible on motion for summary judgment. *Thomasson v. Trust Co. Bank*, 149 Ga. App. 556, 254 S.E.2d 881 (1979).

In considering evidence submitted in connection with and in opposition to a motion for summary judgment, the court should apply applicable rules of evidence and, after having done so, construe the evidence as it then stands in favor of the party opposing the motion. *Chandler v. Gately*, 119 Ga. App. 513, 167 S.E.2d 697 (1969).

**Court cannot consider hearsay, opinions, and conclusions** in affidavits submitted. *Davis v. Haupt Bros. Gas Co.*, 131 Ga. App. 628, 206 S.E.2d 598 (1974).

**Affidavit must set forth admissible facts.**

— Affidavit filed in support of motion for summary judgment must contain evidentiary matter which would be admissible under the rules of evidence if affiant were in court and testifying. *Bell v. Bell*, 114 Ga. App. 507, 151 S.E.2d 880 (1966) (decided under Ga. L. 1959, p. 234 § 1 et seq.).

Affidavits in support of or in opposition to motions for summary judgment must set forth such facts as would be admissible in evidence at trial. *Mullis v. Merit Fin. Co.*, 116 Ga. App. 582, 158 S.E.2d 415 (1967) (decided under Ga. L. 1959, p. 234 § 1 et seq.).

This section requires that affidavit set forth such facts as would be admissible in evidence to show that charges are in good faith controverted. *Resolute Ins. Co. v. Norbo Trading Corp.*, 118 Ga. App. 737, 165 S.E.2d 441 (1968) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-56).

Affidavit may contain all evidentiary matter which, if affiant were in court and testifying on the witness stand, would be admissible under the rules of evidence as part of the affiant's testimony. *Resolute Ins. Co. v. Norbo Trading Corp.*, 118 Ga. App. 737, 165 S.E.2d 441 (1968) (decided under Ga. L. 1959, p. 234 § 1 et seq.).

Where an affidavit contains conclusions which would not be admissible in evidence, the conclusions are to be disregarded in considering the affidavit in connection with the motion for summary judgment. *Dews v.*

*Ratterree*, 246 Ga. App. 324, 540 S.E.2d 250 (2000).

**Evidence role applicable to depositions, interrogatories, and other evidence.** — Subsection (e) of O.C.G.A. § 9-11-56 requires application of evidence rules to affidavits in support of or in opposition to a motion for summary judgment, and if such rules are applied to depositions they must also be applied to depositions and interrogatories which may be submitted. *Chandler v. Gately*, 119 Ga. App. 513, 167 S.E.2d 697 (1969).

Rule that affidavits shall set forth such facts as would be admissible in evidence also applies to depositions, interrogatories, and other evidence submitted on motion for summary judgment. *Matthews v. Wilson*, 119 Ga. App. 708, 168 S.E.2d 864 (1969).

**Inadmissible evidence may not be considered.** — All hearsay, unsupported conclusions, contemporaneous oral agreements contrary to an unambiguous written contract, and the like, as well as favorable portions of a party's self-conflicting evidence, must be stricken or eliminated from consideration. *Chandler v. Gately*, 119 Ga. App. 513, 167 S.E.2d 697 (1969).

Since the document upon which the plaintiffs relied to prove their tort claim was inadmissible as evidence, there was no genuine issue of material fact, and the entry of judgment in favor of the defendant was proper. *Davidson v. American Fitness Ctrs., Inc.*, 171 Ga. App. 691, 320 S.E.2d 824 (1984).

When an injured party sued the owner and the manager of a shopping mall for injuries suffered when the party was shot in the mall's parking lot, a printout of crimes at the mall for the previous 30 months and police incident reports, neither of which were certified or authenticated, could not be considered in ruling on the owner's and manager's summary judgment motion, as the rules of evidence applicable to a trial of the case also applied to a hearing on the summary judgment motion. *Baker v. Simon Prop. Group, Inc.*, 273 Ga. App. 406, 614 S.E.2d 793 (2005).

**Burden not satisfied by inadmissible evidence.** — A party resisting summary judgment, in addition to coming forward with evidence which is sufficient to create a genuine issue of material fact, must present some credible warrant for its admissibility,



and trial court did not err in awarding summary judgment where it perceived the resisting party's evidence to be inadmissible. *Wilson v. Nichols*, 253 Ga. 84, 316 S.E.2d 752 (1984).

**Judge bound by uncontradicted evidence in affidavits irrespective of improper material therein.** — Affidavits on motion for summary judgment are no place for opinions, ultimate facts, and conclusions of law, and should be restricted to admissible evidentiary facts, but trial judge may consider such affidavits, and is bound by the uncontradicted evidentiary matter in such affidavits, irrespective of the opinions, ultimate facts, and conclusion of law stated therein. *Harvey v. C.W. Matthews Contracting Co.*, 114 Ga. App. 866, 152 S.E.2d 809 (1966); *Caldwell v. Gregory*, 120 Ga. App. 536, 171 S.E.2d 571 (1969) (decided under Ga. L. 1959, p. 234 § 1 et seq.).

**Discovery material.** — Filing those portions of discovery material necessary to motions for summary judgment is not error. *Jacobsen v. Muller*, 181 Ga. App. 382, 352 S.E.2d 604 (1986).

**Interrogatories and answers thereto may properly be considered** when ruling on a motion for summary judgment. *Benefield v. Malone*, 110 Ga. App. 607, 139 S.E.2d 500 (1964); *Atlantic Coast Line R.R. v. Daugherty*, 116 Ga. App. 438, 157 S.E.2d 880 (1967) (decided under Ga. L. 1959, p. 234 § 1 et seq.).

**Movant cannot rely on evidence while invoking its inadmissibility.** — Movant cannot rely on evidence to support motion for summary judgment and at the same time invoke rule of inadmissibility of the evidence. *Jordan v. Ailstock*, 230 Ga. 67, 195 S.E.2d 425 (1973).

**Respondent is not limited to mere rebuttal of movant's affirmations;** respondent's range of resistance to motion for summary judgment is limited only by the pleadings, and the respondent may show anything properly within their ambit which portrays an issuable fact. *Benefield v. Malone*, 110 Ga. App. 607, 139 S.E.2d 500 (1964), later appeal, 112 Ga. App. 408, 145 S.E.2d 732 (1965) (decided under Ga. L. 1959, p. 234 § 1 et seq.).

**Highest and best evidence required.** — Affidavit of attorney that the attorney checked the property records in the clerk's

office and that chain of title included described deeds failed to meet requirement of subsection (e) of this section that affidavits submitted in support of motions for summary judgment shall set forth such facts as would be admissible in evidence, as deeds themselves would be the highest and best evidence. *Green v. Wright*, 225 Ga. 25, 165 S.E.2d 843 (1969) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-56).

**A certified copy of a court transcript** is one of the items a trial court is authorized to examine on a motion for summary judgment to determine whether there is a genuine issue of material fact to be tried. *Abalene Pest Control Serv., Inc. v. Orkin Exterminating Co.*, 196 Ga. App. 463, 395 S.E.2d 867 (1990).

Testimony by a witness given under oath in the form of a transcript to an earlier criminal proceeding was admissible on a motion for summary judgment in a subsequent civil action. *Abalene Pest Control Serv., Inc. v. Orkin Exterminating Co.*, 196 Ga. App. 463, 395 S.E.2d 867 (1990).

**Uncertified office records** produced and authenticated by defendant's physician and placed in the record were sufficient support to plaintiffs' opposing affidavit as to satisfy the requirements of subsection (e) of O.C.G.A. § 9-11-56. *Paulin v. Okehi*, 264 Ga. 625, 449 S.E.2d 291 (1994).

**Ordinance.** — Where the plaintiffs, in opposition to a motion for summary judgment, filed a number of affidavits, but a tendered ordinance was neither a certified copy nor accompanied by an appropriate affidavit authenticating it as a duly enacted ordinance, the requirements of O.C.G.A. § 9-11-56 were not satisfied. *Roth v. Connor*, 235 Ga. App. 866, 510 S.E.2d 550 (1998).

**Copies of police arrest reports** and federal drug enforcement agency investigation reports were properly admitted in support of a motion for summary judgment, and certification was not required since the copies were not referred to in an affidavit. *Freeman v. City of Atlanta*, 195 Ga. App. 641, 394 S.E.2d 784, cert. denied, 195 Ga. App. 641, 394 S.E.2d 784 (1990).

**Criminal conviction.** — Since a criminal conviction cannot be taken as evidence in a civil action to establish the truth of the facts on which the conviction was rendered and since only admissible evidence should be considered in ruling on a motion for sum-

**Evidence on Motion (Cont'd)****2. Admissibility of Evidence (Cont'd)**

mary judgment, the fact that plaintiff was found guilty of driving without a taillight was not before the court, although defendant averred such conviction in defendant's affidavit supporting defendant's motion for summary judgment. *Myers v. Barnard*, 180 Ga. App. 192, 348 S.E.2d 733 (1986).

**Requirement that pleadings be considered does not make them evidence.** — Requirement that pleadings must be considered on a hearing does not make them evidence, but merely shows the causes alleged, in order that by comparison with the evidence it can be determined if movant should prevail. *Butterworth v. Pettitt*, 223 Ga. 355, 155 S.E.2d 20 (1967) (decided under Ga. L. 1959, p. 234 § 1 et seq.).

**Where excerpts from plaintiff's personnel file** met the standards prescribed in subsection (e) of O.C.G.A. § 9-11-56, the trial court did not err in considering the documents filed in support of defendant's motion for summary judgment. *Glisson v. Morton*, 203 Ga. App. 77, 416 S.E.2d 134 (1992).

**Proof of agency.** — Where there was no evidence that a principal authorized someone to act as its agent, agency could not have been proven by declarations of the alleged agent, and a summary judgment affidavit describing statements made by a payee's attorney which had allegedly accelerated a note was properly excluded where the only evidence that the attorney was the payee's agent was the affidavit itself. *McManus v. Turner*, 266 Ga. App. 5, 596 S.E.2d 201 (2004).

**3. Conclusory Statements**

**Ultimate or conclusory facts and conclusions of law** cannot be utilized on summary judgment motion. *Belcher v. Logan*, 150 Ga. App. 249, 257 S.E.2d 299 (1979); *Morton v. Stewart*, 153 Ga. App. 636, 266 S.E.2d 230 (1980).

In considering depositions and affidavits in support of or in opposition to motion for summary judgment, facts contained therein, and not conclusions stated, determine whether genuine issue of fact exists. *Matthews v. Wilson*, 119 Ga. App. 708, 168

S.E.2d 864 (1969); *Fannin v. Fannin*, 133 Ga. App. 681, 212 S.E.2d 16 (1975).

General conclusory statement in pleadings to the effect that contract was breached, in the face of an instrument attached to those pleadings showing that no contract existed which could be breached, failed to state cause of action sufficient to withstand motion for summary judgment. *Levine v. First Bank*, 154 Ga. App. 730, 270 S.E.2d 20 (1980).

Conclusions may not generally be used in affidavits to support or oppose summary judgment motions. *Holloway v. Dougherty County Sch. Sys.*, 157 Ga. App. 251, 277 S.E.2d 251 (1981).

Allegations, conclusory facts, and conclusions of law cannot be utilized to support or defeat motions for summary judgment. *Peterson v. Midas Realty Corp.*, 160 Ga. App. 333, 287 S.E.2d 61 (1981).

Conclusory allegations by way of affidavit will not be sufficient to avoid summary judgment. *Collins v. West Am. Ins. Co.*, 186 Ga. App. 851, 368 S.E.2d 772, cert. denied, 186 Ga. App. 917, 368 S.E.2d 772 (1988).

Conclusory allegations are insufficient, in absence of substantiating fact or circumstances, to raise material issue for trial. *Cornell Indus., Inc. v. Colonial Bank*, 162 Ga. App. 822, 293 S.E.2d 370 (1982).

Conclusory allegations by the plaintiff are insufficient, in the absence of substantiating facts or circumstances, to raise a material issue for trial. *Sherwood v. Boshears*, 157 Ga. App. 542, 278 S.E.2d 124 (1981).

Where although an affidavit recites that it was made on personal knowledge, it sets forth only contentions and conclusions without reference to any factual basis for them, the affidavit is insufficient to demonstrate the absence of a genuine issue as to any material fact. *Parlato v. Metropolitan Atlanta Rapid Transit Auth.*, 165 Ga. App. 758, 302 S.E.2d 613 (1983).

Statement in affidavit that "neither I nor my wife owe the plaintiff anything" was not one of fact, but a conclusion or allegation of the ultimate fact which was not sufficient to support a motion for summary judgment. *Sullivan v. Fabe*, 198 Ga. App. 824, 403 S.E.2d 208 (1991), cert. denied, 198 Ga. App. 899, 403 S.E.2d 208 (1991).

Statements in affidavit that "none of the debts alleged in the complaint would be the



responsibility of these defendants" were conclusions, and not statements of specific fact sufficient to support a motion for summary judgment. *Sullivan v. Fabe*, 198 Ga. App. 824, 403 S.E.2d 208 (1991), cert. denied, 198 Ga. App. 899, 403 S.E.2d 208 (1991).

Property owner's defamation of title action under O.C.G.A. § 51-9-11 failed because the owner's conclusory allegations that the owner had fully paid a surveyor's bill for work done, although sworn to, did not, without more, create a material issue of fact regarding the falsity of statements in a surveyor's lien; thus, the owner failed to establish an essential element of defamation of title and summary judgment in favor of the surveyor was appropriate. *Simmons v. Futral*, 262 Ga. App. 838, 586 S.E.2d 732 (2003).

Buyer, who adduced only one conclusory affidavit, failed to create any genuine issue of material fact regarding the nexus between an alleged arson, a defamation claim, and a community club; accordingly, summary judgment in favor of the club was proper. *Smith v. Jones*, 278 Ga. 661, 604 S.E.2d 187 (2004).

**Bare legal conclusions** in affidavits in support of motion for summary judgment are insufficient to show either absence of any material issue of fact or to create an issue of fact. *Mica-Top Fixture Co. v. Frank G. Shattuck Co.*, 124 Ga. App. 100, 183 S.E.2d 15 (1971).

In an insurer's interpleader action to determine whether the beneficiary of an insured's three life insurance policies was entitled to the proceeds of the policies, the beneficiary's statements in an affidavit that the beneficiary did not kill the wife and did not know who caused the death were not competent evidence in support of the motion for summary judgment because the statements were conclusions or allegation of the ultimate fact, there were no substantiating facts, and the affidavit was self-serving. *Cantera v. Am. Heritage Life Ins. Co.*, 274 Ga. App. 307, 617 S.E.2d 259 (2005).

**Statements made on information and belief.** — Ultimate or conclusory facts and conclusions of law, as well as statements made on belief or on information and belief, cannot be utilized on summary judgment motion. *Cel-Ko Bldrs. & Developers, Inc. v. BX Corp.*, 136 Ga. App. 777, 222 S.E.2d 94 (1975); *Dickson v. Dickson*, 238 Ga. 672, 235 S.E.2d 479 (1977).

**Statement only amounting to denial of allegation by other party.** — Because defendant's statement by affidavit that he mailed the application "as soon as practicable" did no more than meet plaintiff's allegation that he "had a duty to forward the application as soon as practical," defendant's statement in his affidavit has no more effect than the denial of the allegation in his answer, and as the issue is still very much in dispute, summary judgment was improper. *Stewart v. Boykin*, 165 Ga. App. 868, 303 S.E.2d 50 (1983).

**Denial of existence of agency relationship as statement of fact.** — Bare denial of existence of an agency relationship, made by a purported party thereto, is a statement of fact sufficient to support a motion for summary judgment in an action based on doctrine of respondeat superior. *Withrow Timber Co. v. Blackburn*, 244 Ga. 549, 261 S.E.2d 361 (1979).

#### 4. Affidavits

##### A. In General

**Three requirements for affidavit.** — To constitute a complete affidavit, three essential features are requisite: first, the written oath embodying the facts sworn to by the affiant; second, the signature of the affiant thereto; and, third, the jurat or attestation, by an officer authorized to administer the oath, that the affidavit was actually sworn to and subscribed before the officer by the affiant. *Glenn v. Metropolitan Atlanta Rapid Transit Auth.*, 158 Ga. App. 98, 279 S.E.2d 481 (1981).

**Affidavits permitted but not required.** — O.C.G.A. § 9-11-56 permits motions for summary judgment to be supported by affidavits, but does not require them. *English Restaurant, Inc. v. A.R. II., Inc.*, 194 Ga. App. 639, 391 S.E.2d 462 (1990).

**Affidavits not required where question is one of law only.** — If there is no genuine issue as to any material fact and the pleadings show the question to be one of law only, affidavits are not essential prerequisites to granting of summary judgment. *Dillard v. Brannan*, 217 Ga. 179, 121 S.E.2d 768 (1961) (decided under Ga. L. 1959, p. 234 § 1 et seq.).

**Affidavits under O.C.G.A. § 9-11-12(b).** — Affidavits made in support of O.C.G.A.

**Evidence on Motion** (Cont'd)**4. Affidavits** (Cont'd)**A. In General** (Cont'd)

§ 9-11-12(b) motions must conform to the requirements of subsection (e) of this section. *McPherson v. McPherson*, 238 Ga. 271, 232 S.E.2d 552 (1977) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-56).

**Applicability of subsection (e) to affidavits.** — Although requirements of subsection (e) of this section are not expressly applicable to affidavits in general, those requirements stand as a codification of the common-law requirements as to affidavits and hence are applicable as such. *McPherson v. McPherson*, 238 Ga. 271, 232 S.E.2d 552 (1977) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-56).

**Contents must be admissible in evidence.** — Affidavit considered on motion for summary judgment must show that affiant has personal knowledge of facts stated therein, and must contain evidentiary matter which, if affiant were in court and testified, would be admissible as part of the affiant's testimony. *Chandler v. Gately*, 119 Ga. App. 513, 167 S.E.2d 697 (1969).

Only facts within personal knowledge of witness and admissible in evidence may be considered on motion for summary judgment or in opposition thereto. *Summer v. Allison*, 127 Ga. App. 217, 193 S.E.2d 177 (1972).

Partial summary judgment pursuant to O.C.G.A. § 9-11-56 was properly granted to a labor supplier in a construction company's counterclaim alleging tortious interference with its contractual relations, based on an allegedly illegal lien filed by the supplier against a property, where no factual basis was found for the counterclaim and, accordingly, it was dismissed; it was noted that the affidavit of the administrative manager of the company contained irrelevant matter which was properly excluded under O.C.G.A. § 24-2-1, as it related to the supplier's failure to sign a lien waiver and it had no logical bearing to the material fact in issue and, further, it was found to be inadmissible hearsay under O.C.G.A. § 24-3-1(a). *Langley v. Nat'l Labor Group, Inc.*, 262 Ga. App. 749, 586 S.E.2d 418 (2003).

**Bare legal conclusions in affidavits** create no issue of fact on motion for summary judgment. *Resolute Ins. Co. v. Norbo Trad-*

*ing Corp.*, 118 Ga. App. 737, 165 S.E.2d 441 (1968) (decided under Ga. L. 1959, p. 234 § 1 et seq.).

**Noncomplying affidavits.** — Affidavits not complying with this section must be disregarded. *Oglesby v. Farmers Mut. Exch.*, 128 Ga. App. 387, 196 S.E.2d 674 (1973) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-56).

Because plaintiff's expert opinion was based on medical records that were not attached to the affidavit nor otherwise made a part of the record, the affidavit was deficient and lacked probative value. *Herndon v. Ajayi*, 242 Ga. App. 193, 532 S.E.2d 108 (2000).

**Only portions of affidavits in compliance to be considered.** — When affidavits are offered in support of a motion for summary judgment, only those portions which were made upon the personal knowledge of the affiant, which were not mere conclusions unsupported by facts, and which would be admissible under general rules of evidence upon trial should be considered. *Short & Paulk Supply Co. v. Dykes*, 120 Ga. App. 639, 171 S.E.2d 782 (1969).

**Unexplained contradictory portions of affidavits.** — Under contradictory testimony rule, unexplained contradictory portions of an affidavit must be eliminated. *McCoy v. State Farm Ins. Co.*, 199 Ga. App. 675, 405 S.E.2d 743 (1991).

Rule in Georgia is that if, on a motion for summary judgment, a party offers self-contradictory testimony, the trial court must eliminate the favorable portions of the contradictory testimony unless a reasonable explanation is offered for the contradiction; if a contradiction is explained, then the issue is merely one of credibility of the witness. Any conflicting responses given by a principal of a seller later in the principal's deposition could have been reasonably explained by the principal's uncertainty whether the seller was seeking to recover its lost profits and to confusion by both the principal and the supplier's attorney as to the content of a specific letter, and any conflict was a matter of credibility for the jury to resolve so the trial court erred in holding on entering summary judgment that the seller was not entitled to seek lost profits. *Mitchell Family Dev. Co. v. Universal Textile Techs., LLC*, 268 Ga. App. 869, 602 S.E.2d 878 (2004).

**Propriety of motion to strike affidavit.** — Motion to strike an affidavit submitted on



summary judgment is properly considered if such motion is properly and timely made. *Ford v. Georgia Power Co.*, 151 Ga. App. 748, 261 S.E.2d 474 (1979).

Trial court did not abuse its discretion in denying a buyer's motion to strike the affidavit of an expert filed by the seller two days before oral argument on the seller's summary judgment motion because the buyer was offered a continuance but declined, thereby waiving the 30-day requirement in O.C.G.A. § 9-11-56(c). *Ficklin v. Hyundai Motor Am., Inc.*, 272 Ga. App. 61, 611 S.E.2d 732 (2005).

**Motion to strike affidavit.** — To the extent that an affidavit contains materials which would not be admissible in evidence, it is subject to a motion to strike. But a motion to strike must be timely or the objection is waived. *Vickers v. Chrysler Credit Corp.*, 158 Ga. App. 434, 280 S.E.2d 842 (1981).

**Untimely affidavits.** — In ruling on a motion for summary judgment, the trial court has discretion to consider untimely affidavits. *United States Enters., Inc. v. Mikado Custom Tailors*, 163 Ga. App. 306, 293 S.E.2d 533, rev'd on other grounds, 250 Ga. 415, 297 S.E.2d 290 (1982).

The court is vested with discretion whether to consider affidavits untimely served. *Strickland v. DeKalb Hosp. Auth.*, 197 Ga. App. 63, 397 S.E.2d 576 (1990).

**Copy not considered.** — Since an affidavit of one of the defendants' witnesses was not the original, but only a copy, the trial court could not consider it, and could not use the affidavit as evidence. *Clauss v. Plantation Equity Group, Inc.*, 236 Ga. App. 522, 512 S.E.2d 10 (1999).

**Unsworn document cannot be regarded as affidavit.** — The testimony of the plaintiff's counsel, in response to a motion for summary judgment, was presented in the form of an unsworn document, which could not be regarded as an affidavit, and thus failed under subsection (e) of O.C.G.A. § 9-11-56 to create a question of fact. *Barrett v. Commercial Union Ins. Co.*, 188 Ga. App. 353, 373 S.E.2d 59 (1988).

**Verified pleading should have no greater effect than affidavit.** — Subsection (e) of O.C.G.A. § 9-11-56 demands that both supporting and opposing affidavits be made on personal knowledge, set forth such facts as would be admissible in evidence, and show

affirmatively that affiant is competent to testify to the matters stated therein. To the extent that a verified pleading meets that requirement then it may properly be considered as equivalent to a supporting or opposing affidavit, as the case may be. *Foskey v. Smith*, 159 Ga. App. 163, 283 S.E.2d 33 (1981), cert. vacated, 249 Ga. 32, 289 S.E.2d 248 (1982).

**Verified pleadings** have been held equivalent to a supporting or opposing affidavit for purposes of raising an issue of fact on summary judgment. *Harrison v. Harrison*, 159 Ga. App. 578, 284 S.E.2d 83 (1981).

Verified pleading used in support of a motion for summary judgment had no greater effect than an affidavit tendered under O.C.G.A. § 9-11-56(e), and the pleading had to have been made on "personal knowledge;" where the contents of a deposition showed that the material parts of it were statements of personal knowledge, the requirement as to personal knowledge was met although the jurat did not so state. *Adcock v. Adcock*, 259 Ga. App. 514, 577 S.E.2d 842 (2003).

**Disavowal of authorship renders statements inadmissible.** — Verification of response to interrogatories stating that "the word usage and sentence structure may be that of the attorney" was language of disavowal of authorship and rendered the statements in the response inadmissible under subsection (e) of O.C.G.A. § 9-11-56. *Johnson v. Hames Contracting, Inc.*, 208 Ga. App. 664, 431 S.E.2d 455 (1993).

**Affidavit in contravention of motion** for summary judgment must state more than mere conclusions; it must state specific adverse facts. *Hyman v. Horwitz*, 148 Ga. App. 647, 252 S.E.2d 74 (1979).

**Conclusory opinion of defendant's negligence insufficient.** — A malpractice plaintiff as respondent on summary judgment cannot prevail on the motion merely by presenting a conclusory opinion that the defendant was negligent or failed to adhere to professional standards of conduct, without stating the parameters of such conduct and the particulars of the defendant's deviation therefrom. *Turner v. Kitchings*, 199 Ga. App. 860, 406 S.E.2d 280 (1991).

**Court may consider admissible parts of affidavit and ignore conclusions.** — The fact that affidavits contain certain averments

**Evidence on Motion (Cont'd)****4. Affidavits (Cont'd)****A. In General (Cont'd)**

which could be characterized as conclusions and hearsay does not prohibit the trial judge from considering the admissible parts thereof and from granting summary judgment if appropriate. *Vickers v. Chrysler Credit Corp.*, 158 Ga. App. 434, 280 S.E.2d 842 (1981).

**Affirmative defenses may not be raised by affidavit** in support of motion for summary judgment. *First Nat'l Bank v. McClendon*, 147 Ga. App. 722, 250 S.E.2d 175 (1978).

Where appellees did not raise failure of consideration as an affirmative defense in their pleadings, such a defense was waived and could not be raised by affidavit in support of a motion for summary judgment. *Hanover Ins. Co. v. Nelson Conveyor & Mach. Co.*, 159 Ga. App. 13, 282 S.E.2d 670 (1981).

**Cross-examination.** — Affidavits in support of summary judgment are not subject initially to cross-examination. *Norton v. Georgia R.R. Bank & Trust*, 248 Ga. 847, 285 S.E.2d 910 (1982), *aff'd*, 253 Ga. 596, 322 S.E.2d 870 (1984).

Affiant need not be subjected to cross-examination before the affiant's affidavit may be considered in support of a motion for summary judgment. *Mustin v. Citizens & S. Nat'l Bank*, 168 Ga. App. 549, 309 S.E.2d 822 (1983).

Where, under discovery, plaintiff had an opportunity to cross-examine defendant on deposition, but failed to exercise such right, the affidavit was not subject to attack. *Pass v. Bouwsma*, 239 Ga. App. 902, 522 S.E.2d 484 (1999).

**Inability to question defense witnesses precludes judgment.** — In a negligence action, the court erred in granting summary judgment before the plaintiff was able to question two key defense witnesses who avoided plaintiff's discovery attempts, but who filed affidavits in support of the defendant's motion. This judgment deprived the plaintiff of an opportunity to develop proof which may have well given rise to triable issues of fact, and also overlooked the rule that, when a party fails to produce evidence, the charge or claim against the party is presumed to be well founded. *Shipley v.*

*Handicaps Mobility Sys.*, 222 Ga. App. 101, 473 S.E.2d 533 (1996).

**Failure to object would constitute a waiver of any formal defects in an affidavit;** however, where the deficiency is one of substance rather than form, the trial court errs in its grant of summary judgment even though the affidavit is not objected to. *Parlato v. Metropolitan Atlanta Rapid Transit Auth.*, 165 Ga. App. 758, 302 S.E.2d 613 (1983).

**Objections to affidavits** presented by parties in support of or against a motion for summary judgment will not be entertained for the first time on appeal where such affidavits were considered by the trial judge, without objection, in ruling on motions for summary judgment. *Chapman v. McClelland*, 248 Ga. 725, 286 S.E.2d 290 (1982).

**B. Personal Knowledge**

**Personal knowledge required.** — Affidavit which shows that it is not made on personal knowledge of affiant is insufficient to show to the court that there is a genuine dispute for the jury to decide. *Cochran v. Southern Bus. Univ., Inc.*, 110 Ga. App. 666, 139 S.E.2d 400 (1964) (decided under Ga. L. 1959, p. 234 § 1 et seq.).

Affidavits must be made on personal knowledge. *Wakefield v. A.R. Winter Co.*, 121 Ga. App. 259, 174 S.E.2d 178 (1970); *Worley v. Pierce*, 211 Ga. App. 863, 440 S.E.2d 749 (1994).

Affidavits not showing they were made on personal knowledge must be disregarded. Where affidavits in support of a motion for summary judgment do not recite or show affirmatively that statements therein were made on personal knowledge of the affiants, they may not be considered. *Mica-Top Fixture Co. v. Frank G. Shattuck Co.*, 124 Ga. App. 100, 183 S.E.2d 15 (1971).

When nowhere in affidavit is it recited or shown affirmatively that statement was made on personal knowledge and that affiant is competent to testify as to matters stated in it, affidavit fails to meet personal knowledge requirement of subsection (e) of this section. *Eaton Yale & Towne, Inc. v. Strickland*, 228 Ga. 430, 185 S.E.2d 923 (1971); *Lubbers v. Tharpe & Brooks, Inc.*, 160 Ga. App. 709, 288 S.E.2d 54 (1981) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-56).



If it appears that any portion of the affidavit was not made upon the affiant's personal knowledge, or if it does not affirmatively appear that it was so made, that portion is to be disregarded in considering the affidavit in connection with the motion for summary judgment. *Morris-Bancroft Paper Co. v. Coleman*, 188 Ga. App. 809, 374 S.E.2d 544, cert. denied, 188 Ga. App. 912, 374 S.E.2d 544 (1988).

Where, in a malpractice action, defendant's own affidavit established by personal knowledge that defendant met the appropriate standard of care, it pierced the plaintiff's pleadings, and plaintiff's expert's affidavit in opposition to summary judgment, based solely on medical records rather than the affiant's personal knowledge of the facts, was without probative value. *Williams v. Hajosy*, 210 Ga. App. 637, 436 S.E.2d 716 (1993).

Summary judgment, pursuant to O.C.G.A. § 9-11-56, was improperly granted to a store in a customer's slip and fall premises liability action, arising from the customer having slipped on a puddle of clear liquid on the floor of the store's center aisle, as the store manager's affidavit in support of the motion for summary judgment was found to be legally insufficient pursuant to O.C.G.A. § 9-11-56(e) in that it did not indicate that it was based on the manager's personal knowledge as to the specific inspection just prior to the incident and various other allegations made therein; further, the court found that jury issues were presented as to the reasonableness of the store's inspection program under the circumstances, and whether the customer had exercised reasonable care while in the store. *Davis v. Bruno's Supermarkets, Inc.*, 263 Ga. App. 147, 587 S.E.2d 279 (2003).

**Statement as to personal knowledge generally sufficient.** — Statement in affidavit that it is based upon personal knowledge generally is sufficient, especially when its averments are supported by attachments to the affidavit. *Whitaker v. Trust Co.*, 167 Ga. App. 360, 306 S.E.2d 329 (1983).

**Showing of personal knowledge may be met by other evidence.** — Statement in the jurat that the affidavit is made upon personal knowledge is generally sufficient, but requirement of personal knowledge may be met by other material in evidence, at least when no objection to the form of the affida-

vit was made in the trial court. *Wakefield v. A.R. Winter Co.*, 121 Ga. App. 259, 174 S.E.2d 178 (1970).

Requirement of personal knowledge in subsection (e) of O.C.G.A. § 9-11-56 may be met by other material in evidence, at least when no objection to the form of affidavit was made in the trial court. *Georgia Hwy. Express, Inc. v. W.D. Alexander Co.*, 124 Ga. App. 143, 183 S.E.2d 215 (1971).

Even though an affidavit did not expressly state that it was based on personal knowledge, it was sufficient where it clearly reflected that its contents were rooted in the affiant's personal knowledge and observation. *Edwards v. Campbell Taggart Baking Cos.*, 219 Ga. App. 806, 466 S.E.2d 911 (1996).

**Statement in jurat or showing in deposition sufficient.** — Statement in the jurat to the effect that the affidavit is made upon personal knowledge is generally sufficient, and where contents of deposition show that the material parts of it are statements of personal knowledge, the requirement as to personal knowledge is met even though the jurat does not so state. *Holland v. Sanfax Corp.*, 106 Ga. App. 1, 126 S.E.2d 442 (1962) (decided under Ga. L. 1959, p. 234 § 1 et seq.).

**Summary judgment not void for failure to make statement of personal knowledge.** — If there is no motion to strike or objection to the sufficiency of a motion for summary judgment based upon the invalidity of affidavits, judgment entered thereon is not void because of a failure to state explicitly that this fact is within the personal knowledge of the deponent. *Smith v. Ragan*, 140 Ga. App. 33, 230 S.E.2d 89 (1976).

**Noncompliance with "personal knowledge" requirement.** — Affiant's statement that "the following facts are true and correct to the best of the affiant's knowledge and belief" did not evince compliance with the "personal knowledge" requirement of subsection (e) of O.C.G.A. § 9-11-56. *Morris-Bancroft Paper Co. v. Coleman*, 188 Ga. App. 809, 374 S.E.2d 544, cert. denied, 188 Ga. App. 912, 374 S.E.2d 544 (1988).

**Statement of affiant "upon information and belief"** cannot be considered, as this evidence is not upon the personal knowledge of the affiant. *Gann v. Mills*, 124 Ga. App. 238, 183 S.E.2d 523 (1971).

**Evidence on Motion (Cont'd)****4. Affidavits (Cont'd)****B. Personal Knowledge (Cont'd)**

**Basis for professional expert's opinion must be shown.** — An expert's affidavit in opposition to a motion for summary judgment in a malpractice suit must state the particulars; it must establish the minimum requirements of professional conduct applicable to the various professional categories of defendants involved, and set forth how or in what way the various defendants deviated therefrom. *Strickland v. DeKalb Hosp. Auth.*, 197 Ga. App. 63, 397 S.E.2d 576 (1990).

**Unsworn allegations made on best of lawyer's knowledge not evidence.** — Unsworn allegations are not evidence, nor do they rise to that level when accompanied by affidavit made, not upon personal knowledge, but upon "the best of [lawyer's] knowledge," which is just a variation of "information and belief." *Heavey v. Security Mgt. Co.*, 129 Ga. App. 83, 198 S.E.2d 694 (1973).

**Personal knowledge held shown.** — Although the attached verification did not state that the allegations of the complaint were made upon the plaintiff's personal knowledge, as required in order to be considered on a motion for summary judgment, the allegation that the defendant did not give the plaintiff proper notice of foreclosure was sufficient to affirmatively indicate that such allegation was within the plaintiff's personal knowledge. *Rapps v. Cooke*, 234 Ga. App. 131, 505 S.E.2d 566 (1998).

**Personal knowledge held not shown.** — Affidavit did not meet requirements of subsection (e) of O.C.G.A. § 9-11-56 where, although affiant indicated that affiant had personal knowledge of codefendant's prior conduct, it did not reflect that affiant was even present at the time of the alleged battery, or that the affiant had any personal knowledge of the codefendant's conduct at that time or the circumstances of the battering by defendant upon plaintiff. *Johnson v. Crews*, 165 Ga. App. 43, 299 S.E.2d 99 (1983).

Doctor's statements in medical records constituted hearsay and, although the records were attached to an affidavit, the relevant information was not within the affiant's personal knowledge. *Georgia Farm Bureau Mut. Ins. Co. v. Allen*, 228 Ga. App.

607, 492 S.E.2d 339 (1997).

**C. Records and Supporting Documentation****Records should be attached to affidavit.**

— Where records relied upon and referred to in an affidavit are neither attached to the affidavit nor included in the record and clearly identified in the affidavit, the affidavit is insufficient. *Pratt v. Tri City Hosp. Auth.*, 193 Ga. App. 473, 388 S.E.2d 69 (1989).

**Attachment of all records not required.** — Where depositions of doctors and documents identified and referred to by them provided a sufficient factual basis for an expert's opinions as to the care provided by defendants, the fact that other records listed by the expert were not in the record was not fatal to the expert's affidavit. *Washington v. Georgia Baptist Medical Ctr.*, 223 Ga. App. 762, 478 S.E.2d 892 (1996), *aff'd in part and rev'd in part*, *Porquez v. Washington*, 268 Ga. 649, 492 S.E.2d 665 (1997).

**Sufficiency of affidavit relating to records made in regular course of business.** — Affidavit submitted in support of a motion for summary judgment which satisfies requirements of Ga. L. 1952, p. 177, §§ 1-3 (see O.C.G.A. § 24-3-14), relating to records made in the regular course of business, likewise meets the requirement of subsection (e) of Ga. L. 1975, p. 757, § 3 (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-56). *Thomasson v. Trust Co. Bank*, 149 Ga. App. 556, 254 S.E.2d 881 (1979).

Absent preliminary proof required to qualify under Ga. L. 1952, p. 177, §§ 1-3 (see O.C.G.A. § 24-3-14), relating to records made in the regular course of business, affiant's statements as to facts, knowledge of which the affiant obtained from records not personally kept by the affiant, were hearsay and had no probative value. *Thomasson v. Trust Co. Bank*, 149 Ga. App. 556, 254 S.E.2d 881 (1979).

Where the plaintiff's affidavit referred to certain business records purportedly supporting its motion, but the records were not attached to the affidavit, the references to the business records cannot be used to support the motion. *Val Preda Motors v. National Uniform Serv.*, 195 Ga. App. 443, 393 S.E.2d 728 (1990).

**Expert's affidavit may not rely on unintroduced documents.** — A court may not consider an expert's affidavit which is



based solely upon documentation which is neither a part of the record nor attached to the affidavit. *Landers v. Georgia Baptist Medical Ctr.*, 175 Ga. App. 500, 333 S.E.2d 884 (1985); *Augustine v. Frame*, 206 Ga. App. 348, 425 S.E.2d 296 (1992).

**Expert's affidavit was not sufficient**, to support movant's motion for summary judgment where the affidavit did not show the statements made therein were from the witness' personal knowledge, it did not pierce the pleadings on each basis for imposing liability, and even assuming the expert was qualified, the affidavit did not establish when the expert examined the property in question or that the expert was personally familiar with the property. *King v. Sheraton Savannah Corp.*, 194 Ga. App. 618, 391 S.E.2d 457 (1990).

An expert affidavit is insufficient to oppose the defendant's motion for summary judgment if the documents on which the affiant relies in forming the expert's opinions are not certified or sworn, even if unsworn copies are attached to the affidavit, and if the expert's affidavit relies on the plaintiff's affidavit, where the plaintiff's affidavit does not contain sufficient facts on which the expert, relying on the affidavit alone, could base the expert's opinions. *Johnson v. Srivastava*, 199 Ga. App. 696, 405 S.E.2d 725 (1991).

#### **Unsupported affidavit of expert witness.**

— Where the affidavit of plaintiff's expert would have created a genuine issue of fact as to whether a qualified inspector should have found visible evidence of termite infestation but for the absence from the record of the supporting material relied upon by the expert, it was not probative to contradict defendant's affidavit, and defendant was entitled to judgment as a matter of law. *Gunnin v. Swat, Inc.*, 195 Ga. App. 344, 393 S.E.2d 700 (1990).

#### **Erroneous exhibit attached to affidavit.**

— The trial court erred in entering summary judgment in favor of plaintiff where there was no evidence authorizing such judgment where Exhibit "B" attached to the affidavit of the custodian of plaintiff's accounts attached to the motion for summary judgment was clearly erroneous in the calculations reaching the balance due the plaintiff. *Fowler v. Ford Motor Credit Co.*, 180 Ga. App. 738, 350 S.E.2d 319 (1986).

**X-ray films require certification.** — X-ray films relied on by physician-affiant in medical malpractice case were material requiring certification under subsection (e) of O.C.G.A. § 9-11-56. *Bush v. Legum*, 176 Ga. App. 395, 336 S.E.2d 284 (1985).

**Medical records not attached.** — Where the medical records upon which a medical expert reached the expert's conclusions were not attached to the expert's affidavit or included in the record, the affidavit was insufficient to meet the evidentiary standards under subsection (e) of O.C.G.A. § 9-11-56 on a motion for summary judgment and, as a matter of law, lacked any probative value. *Estate of Patterson v. Fulton-DeKalb Hosp. Auth.*, 233 Ga. App. 706, 505 S.E.2d 232 (1998).

**Medical records attached.** — Summary judgment was properly granted in favor of a doctor, the doctor's anesthesiology clinic, and others since the doctor properly attached to the affidavit a certified copy of the medical record which was referred to in the affidavit, and the affidavit was made upon the doctor's personal knowledge, and rather than relying on the complained-of medical record in reaching the doctor's conclusions, merely concurred in the possible causes of the injuries at issue. *Oakes v. Magat*, 263 Ga. App. 165, 587 S.E.2d 150 (2003).

### **D. Application**

**Trial court did not err in converting motion to dismiss into a motion for summary judgment** in a medical malpractice case; the patient did not object to the trial court's decision, and even if the patient was not clear as to the trial court's intent, the patient did not show that the patient would have filed additional affidavits, briefs, or other supporting documentation had the patient be given additional time to do so in the context of a motion for summary judgment. *Tucker v. Thomas C. Talley, M.D., P.C.*, 267 Ga. App. 820, 600 S.E.2d 778 (2004).

**Affidavit of neurologist found sufficient** to create issue of fact as to testamentary capacity. *Baldwin v. First Tenn. Bank*, 251 Ga. 561, 307 S.E.2d 919 (1983).

**Affidavit asserting plainly that, to affiant's knowledge, mother did not sign deed, raises issue** for a jury to determine as to genuineness of deed. *Mathews v. Brown*, 235 Ga. 454, 219 S.E.2d 701 (1975).

**Evidence on Motion (Cont'd)****4. Affidavits (Cont'd)****D. Application (Cont'd)**

**Letter to plaintiff not considered affidavit.** — A letter from a person who had inspected a vehicle destroyed by fire, addressed to the plaintiff, did not qualify as an affidavit, and the contents of the letter therefore amounted to no more than factual allegations additional to those in the pleadings. *Barber v. Threlkeld Ford*, 199 Ga. App. 787, 406 S.E.2d 249 (1991).

**Reliance on technical manuals.** — Trial court abused its discretion under O.C.G.A. § 9-11-56(c) in refusing to permit an injured party to supplement its response to a manufacturer's reliance, for the first time at the summary judgment hearing, on a technical manual not produced during discovery; the injured party was prejudiced by the ruling, which was not in accordance with the intent of the Georgia Civil Practice Act, O.C.G.A. § 9-11-1 et seq., to promote justice and not to obstruct the administration of justice. *Hunter v. Werner Co.*, 258 Ga. App. 379, 574 S.E.2d 426 (2002).

**5. Opinion Evidence**

**No absolute rule against opinion evidence.** — Rule that opinion evidence cannot be used to support grant of summary judgment is not absolute. *Tony v. Pollard*, 248 Ga. 86, 281 S.E.2d 557 (1981).

**Opinion testimony insufficient for summary judgment.** — Summary judgment can never issue based solely upon opinion evidence; in all such cases, the jury must decide the case. *Ginn v. Morgan*, 225 Ga. 192, 167 S.E.2d 393 (1969).

Opinion testimony of ultimate fact to be decided is never sufficient to authorize a grant of summary judgment. *State Hwy. Dep't v. Charles R. Shepherd, Inc.*, 119 Ga. App. 872, 168 S.E.2d 922 (1969); *Jordan v. Scherffius*, 121 Ga. App. 685, 175 S.E.2d 97 (1970); *Galloway v. Banks County*, 139 Ga. App. 649, 229 S.E.2d 127 (1976); *Dickson v. Dickson*, 238 Ga. 672, 235 S.E.2d 479 (1977).

Opinion evidence is not permissible as basis for summary judgment although it may be used in opposition. *Summer v. Allison*, 127 Ga. App. 217, 193 S.E.2d 177 (1972).

Testimony that amounts to no more than opinion does not require grant of motion

for summary judgment. *Lockhart v. Beaird*, 128 Ga. App. 7, 195 S.E.2d 292 (1973).

Summary judgment can never issue based solely upon opinion evidence. *Hawkins v. Greenberg*, 159 Ga. App. 302, 283 S.E.2d 301 (1981), overruled on other grounds, *Haynes v. Hoffman*, 164 Ga. App. 236, 296 S.E.2d 216 (1982).

Opinions which are nothing more than ultimate conclusions of fact and law are of no probative value and must be disregarded on a motion for summary judgment. *Adkins v. Adkins*, 168 Ga. App. 151, 308 S.E.2d 432 (1983).

**Opinion used to preclude summary judgment.** — While opinion evidence adduced by respondent is sufficient to preclude grant of summary judgment, it does not follow that introduction of opinion evidence by movant will authorize grant of summary judgment. *Harrison v. Tuggle*, 225 Ga. 211, 167 S.E.2d 395 (1969).

While opinion evidence adduced by nonmovant is sufficient to preclude grant of summary judgment, it does not follow that introduction of opinion evidence by movant will authorize grant thereof, since no burden is on respondent to rebut movant's case until movant has first removed, by affidavits, admissions, interrogatories, etc., all jury questions from the case. *Davidson Mineral Properties, Inc. v. Gifford-Hill & Co.*, 235 Ga. 176, 219 S.E.2d 133 (1975).

Opinion evidence cannot be utilized for the granting of a summary judgment motion; however, opinion evidence in affidavits can be sufficient to preclude the granting of a summary judgment motion. *Stevens v. Wakefield*, 160 Ga. App. 353, 287 S.E.2d 49 (1981), rev'd on other grounds, 249 Ga. 254, 290 S.E.2d 58 (1982).

A grant of summary judgment cannot be supported by opinion evidence, but opinion evidence in affidavits can be sufficient to preclude the grant of a summary judgment. *Lee v. Lee*, 194 Ga. App. 606, 391 S.E.2d 654, cert. denied, 194 Ga. App. 912, 391 S.E.2d 654 (1990).

**Opinion evidence precluding summary judgment.** — While opinion evidence is not sufficient to authorize grant of summary judgment, it may preclude grant of motion therefor. *Aetna Cas. & Sur. Co. v. Cowan Supply Co.*, 125 Ga. App. 155, 186 S.E.2d 556 (1971).



**Opinion evidence can be sufficient to preclude grant of summary judgment.** *Dickson v. Dickson*, 238 Ga. 672, 235 S.E.2d 479 (1977).

**If plaintiff must produce expert's opinion in order to prevail at trial**, and defendant produces an expert's opinion in defendant's favor on a motion for summary judgment but plaintiff fails to produce a contrary expert opinion in opposition to that motion, there is no genuine issue to be tried by the jury and it is not error to grant summary judgment to defendant. *Howard v. Walker*, 242 Ga. 406, 249 S.E.2d 45 (1978); *Golden v. Payne*, 152 Ga. App. 800, 264 S.E.2d 292 (1979); *Parker v. Knight*, 245 Ga. 782, 267 S.E.2d 222 (1980); *Lawrence v. Gardner*, 154 Ga. App. 722, 270 S.E.2d 9 (1980); *Davidson v. Shirley*, 616 F.2d 224 (5th Cir. 1980); *Hawkins v. Greenberg*, 159 Ga. App. 302, 283 S.E.2d 301 (1981); *Hardinger v. Park*, 159 Ga. App. 729, 285 S.E.2d 212 (1981); *Jones v. Wike*, 654 F.2d 1129 (5th Cir. 1981); *Savannah Valley Prod. Credit Ass'n v. Cheek*, 248 Ga. 745, 285 S.E.2d 689 (1982).

If plaintiff must produce an expert's opinion that defendant was negligent in order to avoid grant of directed verdict in favor of defendant, plaintiff must also produce an expert's opinion in order to avoid grant of summary judgment in favor of defendant when defendant moves for summary judgment solely on the basis of defendant's own affidavit, submitted in defendant's capacity as an expert, that defendant was not negligent. *Payne v. Golden*, 245 Ga. 784, 267 S.E.2d 211 (1980).

**Expert opinion supporting allegations of both parties.** — Simply because the defendant is initially responsible for production of certain expert witnesses, the defendant is not entitled to summary judgment where experts the defendant relies upon also offer expert testimony which a jury could find supports plaintiff's allegations of medical negligence. *Lawrence v. Gardner*, 154 Ga. App. 722, 270 S.E.2d 9 (1980).

**Conflicting expert testimony precludes summary judgment.** — Given the conflict between the experts' testimony concerning an obviously hazardous condition, and the inferences to be drawn from the absence of prior accidents, a question of fact exists whether a defective condition existed which the defendant, in the exercise of ordinary

care in keeping its premises safe in the more than 30 years it has owned the premises, knew or should have known would cause injury to an invitee. *Haire v. City of Macon*, 200 Ga. App. 744, 409 S.E.2d 670, cert. denied, 200 Ga. App. 896, 409 S.E.2d 670 (1991).

**Opinion evidence on competency of party to contract insufficient.** — In a case in which the issue is whether one of the parties had the requisite mental capacity to make a contract, opinion evidence will not authorize the grant of summary judgment that such party was competent. *McCraw v. Watkins*, 242 Ga. 452, 249 S.E.2d 202 (1978).

**Seller's affidavit as to value insufficient.** — A genuine issue of fact is not raised by seller's own affidavit as to value of property in a suit for specific performance. *Baker v. Jellibeans, Inc.*, 252 Ga. 458, 314 S.E.2d 874 (1984).

**Opinion evidence that marriage not irretrievably broken.** — Where the respondent files an affidavit expressing respondent's opinion that the marriage is not irretrievably broken and that there are genuine prospects for reconciliation, then summary judgment should be denied. *Bryan v. Bryan*, 248 Ga. 312, 282 S.E.2d 892 (1981).

**In legal malpractice action, attorney-defendant may make affidavit as expert in the attorney's own behalf.** In view of the presumption that legal services are performed in an ordinary skillful manner, the movant is then required to produce an expert's affidavit, unless there is "clear and palpable" negligence. *Rose v. Rollins*, 167 Ga. App. 469, 306 S.E.2d 724 (1983).

**Statements held to be conclusions bearing on ultimate fact.** — In an action against a tavern owner arising out of an alleged battery by one patron upon another, statements in owner's affidavit that the owner had no reason to anticipate the actions of the patron and that the owner could not by exercise of reasonable care have discovered or prevented injury were conclusions bearing on ultimate fact to be decided and could not be utilized on summary judgment motion. *Johnson v. Crews*, 165 Ga. App. 43, 299 S.E.2d 99 (1983).

## 6. Medical Opinion Evidence

**Medical malpractice plaintiff cannot prevail on conclusory opinion.** — The plaintiff

**Evidence on Motion (Cont'd)****6. Medical Opinion Evidence (Cont'd)**

in a medical malpractice case cannot prevail on a motion for summary judgment by merely presenting a conclusory opinion that defendant was negligent or failed to adhere to the professional standard. Plaintiff must state the particulars and establish the parameters of the acceptable professional conduct and set forth how or in what way the defendant deviated therefrom. *Loving v. Nash*, 182 Ga. App. 253, 355 S.E.2d 448 (1987); *Connell v. Lane*, 183 Ga. App. 871, 360 S.E.2d 433 (1987).

To be sufficient to controvert the defendant's expert opinion and create an issue of fact in a medical malpractice case, the plaintiff's expert must base the expert's opinion on medical records which are sworn or certified copies, or upon the expert's own personal knowledge, and the expert must state the particulars in which the defendant's treatment of the plaintiff was negligent. *Loving v. Nash*, 182 Ga. App. 253, 355 S.E.2d 448 (1987).

**Failure of opposing party to present expert evidence in malpractice case.** — Where the opposing party does not present an expert medical opinion to counter the defendant physician's expert opinion in a medical malpractice case, the physician is entitled to summary judgment. *Aaron v. Harrison*, 160 Ga. App. 172, 286 S.E.2d 762 (1981).

**Sufficiency of doctor's expert opinion in malpractice case.** — Doctor's own affidavit as an expert that the doctor had not negligently performed the doctor's medical duties is a sufficient expert opinion to establish grounds for summary judgment in a malpractice action unless the plaintiff-patient refutes such testimony by an expert opinion that the defendant's treatment was not reasonable under the circumstances. *Gragg v. Spenser*, 159 Ga. App. 525, 284 S.E.2d 40 (1981).

A physician moving for summary judgment in a medical malpractice case may rely on the physician's own affidavit, submitted in the physician's capacity as an expert, that the physician was not negligent; to avoid summary judgment, the plaintiff must then produce expert testimony to the contrary. *Hardinger v. Park*, 159 Ga. App. 729, 285 S.E.2d 212 (1981).

**Sufficiency of affidavit of non-treating physician.** — Where, in the plaintiff's expert's affidavit, the affiant, a non-treating physician, states that the affiant's opinions are based, at least in part, on the affiant's personal knowledge of the facts of the case, and the affiant goes on to state the particulars in which the affiant believes the defendants were negligent, the affidavit is sufficient to raise a genuine issue of material fact and preclude the trial court's grant of summary judgment. *Crawford v. Phillips*, 173 Ga. App. 517, 326 S.E.2d 593 (1985).

The plaintiff's expert in a medical malpractice action was entitled to base the expert's opinions upon medical records which the expert reviewed and would be the same facts introduced hypothetically at trial since all documents referenced in the expert's affidavit were part of the record prior to the hearing on the summary judgment motion. *Hall v. Okehi*, 194 Ga. App. 721, 391 S.E.2d 787 (1990).

Where plaintiff's expert's affidavit does not state that the expert has any "personal knowledge of the facts of the case," and in fact states that the expert's knowledge concerning the case is confined to uncertified medical records, the affidavit is insufficient to create a question of material fact (notwithstanding that, in reality, it is always questionable whether an affidavit statement of a non-treating physician has substantially more "knowledge" than derived from a personal review of the medical records). *Crawford v. Phillips*, 173 Ga. App. 517, 326 S.E.2d 593 (1985).

**The testimony of plaintiff's medical witnesses as to the probability of a connection** between an automobile accident and plaintiff's later physical problems was sufficient to avoid summary judgment for defendant, the driver of the other car. *Holley v. Smallwood*, 174 Ga. App. 365, 330 S.E.2d 136 (1985).

**While an expert witness can base opinions on medical records** reviewed by the witness, subsection (e) requires that sworn or certified copies of such material be attached to the affidavit. If such medical records are not part of the record in the case, they would have no probative value. *Lance v. Elliott*, 202 Ga. App. 164, 413 S.E.2d 486 (1991).

**7. Oral Testimony**

**Subsection (c) construed.** — It is not the general purpose of subsection (c) of this



section to permit use of oral testimony. *Price v. Star Serv. & Petro. Corp.*, 119 Ga. App. 171, 166 S.E.2d 593 (1969) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-56).

**Section makes no reference to oral testimony.** — This section refers strictly to affidavits, depositions, answers to interrogatories, and admissions on file, but does not refer to oral testimony. *Johnson v. Aetna Fin., Inc.*, 139 Ga. App. 452, 228 S.E.2d 299 (1976) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-56).

**Motions not generally heard on oral testimony.** — Generally, motions for summary judgment are not heard on oral testimony. *Orr v. Woodruff-Robinson, Inc.*, 142 Ga. App. 861, 237 S.E.2d 463 (1977).

**Oral evidence may be used with proper notice.** — Evidence on motion for summary judgment may be heard orally in some instances, provided proper notice is given. *Orr v. Woodruff-Robinson, Inc.*, 142 Ga. App. 861, 237 S.E.2d 467 (1977).

Where motion for summary judgment is to be heard on oral testimony, proper notice must be given to the opposite party, unless notice is waived. *Myers v. McLarty*, 150 Ga. App. 432, 258 S.E.2d 56 (1979).

**No obligation to permit use.** — Law creates no obligation on court to permit use of oral evidence at a hearing on a motion for summary judgment. *Gunter v. National City Bank*, 239 Ga. 496, 238 S.E.2d 48 (1977).

**Discretion of court.** — While there may be circumstances in which court may, in its sound discretion, permit use of oral evidence at the hearing on a motion for summary judgment, as, for example, when both parties agree, there is no requirement that it do so. *Johnson v. Aetna Fin., Inc.*, 139 Ga. App. 452, 228 S.E.2d 299 (1976).

In the exercise of sound discretion the trial court may permit the introduction of oral evidence, but there is no obligation that it do so, and if it does, it must be done in strict conformity with the law. *Pierce v. Gaskins*, 168 Ga. App. 446, 309 S.E.2d 658 (1983).

**Introduction over objection not permitted.** — Trial court is without authority to permit introduction of oral testimony over opposing party's objection. *Pierce v. Gaskins*, 168 Ga. App. 446, 309 S.E.2d 658 (1983).

**Denial of use of oral testimony not reversible error.** — Denial of request to permit use of oral testimony on hearing on motion for

summary judgment is not ground for reversal. *Price v. Star Serv. & Petro. Corp.*, 119 Ga. App. 171, 166 S.E.2d 593 (1969).

**Writing requirement.** — Evidentiary hearing on issue of damages following defendant's default is subject to requirement that findings of fact and conclusions of law be in writing. *Marsh v. Way*, 170 Ga. App. 300, 316 S.E.2d 599 (1984).

**Undisputed testimony of witnesses admitted in probate court** will sustain grant of summary judgment admitting the will to probate. *Norton v. Georgia R.R. Bank & Trust*, 248 Ga. 847, 285 S.E.2d 910 (1982), *aff'd*, 253 Ga. 596, 322 S.E.2d 870 (1984).

### Construction of Evidence and Inferences

**Respondent's papers given considerable indulgence.** — Movant's papers should be carefully scrutinized, while opposing party's papers are treated with considerable indulgence. *Herrington v. Stone Mt. Mem. Ass'n*, 119 Ga. App. 658, 168 S.E.2d 633, *rev'd* on other grounds, 225 Ga. 746, 171 S.E.2d 521 (1969); *Whisenhunt v. Allen Parker Co.*, 119 Ga. App. 813, 168 S.E.2d 827 (1969); *Ham v. Ham*, 230 Ga. 43, 195 S.E.2d 429 (1973); *Gregory v. Vance Publishing Corp.*, 130 Ga. App. 118, 202 S.E.2d 515 (1973); *Lansky v. Goldstein*, 136 Ga. App. 607, 222 S.E.2d 62 (1975); *Piano & Organ Ctr., Inc. v. Southland Bonded Whse., Inc.*, 228 S.E.2d 615 (1976); *Danny's Cabinet Shop, Inc. v. G & M Fire Extinguisher Sales & Serv., Inc.*, 149 Ga. App. 215, 253 S.E.2d 802 (1979); *Sun First Nat'l Bank v. Gainesville 75, Ltd.*, 155 Ga. App. 70, 270 S.E.2d 293 (1980).

Movant's proof is carefully scrutinized while respondent's proof is treated with indulgence. *Whitehead v. Capital Auto. Co.*, 239 Ga. 460, 238 S.E.2d 104 (1977).

In determining whether any genuine issue of material fact exists, the court will treat the respondent's paper with considerable indulgence. *Mallard v. Jenkins*, 179 Ga. App. 582, 347 S.E.2d 339 (1986).

**Court must carefully scrutinize movant's papers** to determine whether movant is entitled to judgment as a matter of law, regardless of opponent's response or lack thereof. *Southern Protective Prods. Co. v. Leasing Int'l, Inc.*, 134 Ga. App. 945, 216 S.E.2d 725 (1975).

**Allegations of both the complaint and answer must be taken as true** in a summary

### **Construction of Evidence and Inferences (Cont'd)**

judgment case, unless the movant successfully pierces the allegations so as to show that no material issue of fact remains. *Alexander v. Boston Old Colony Ins. Co.*, 127 Ga. App. 783, 195 S.E.2d 277 (1972); *Gregory v. Vance Publishing Corp.*, 130 Ga. App. 118, 202 S.E.2d 515 (1973), overruled on other grounds, *Clements v. Toombs County Hosp. Auth.*, 175 Ga. App. 651, 334 S.E.2d 188 (1985).

**Allegations of both the petition and the answer must be taken as true** in a summary judgment case, unless the movant successfully pierces the allegations so as to show that no material issue of fact remains. *Cotton States Mut. Inc. Co. v. Martin*, 110 Ga. App. 309, 138 S.E.2d 433 (1964); *Butterworth v. Pettitt*, 223 Ga. 355, 155 S.E.2d 20 (1967) (decided under Ga. L. 1959, p. 234 § 1 et seq.).

**Piercing pleadings required before summary judgment.** — Absent piercing of the pleadings, court errs in granting summary judgment. *State Farm Mut. Auto. Ins. Co. v. Wendler*, 115 Ga. App. 452, 154 S.E.2d 772 (1967).

On motion for summary judgment, pleadings of opposing party must be taken as true until it appears beyond controversy that no fact issue exists. *Joiner v. Mitchell County Hosp. Auth.*, 125 Ga. App. 1, 186 S.E.2d 307 (1971), aff'd, 229 Ga. 140, 189 S.E.2d 412 (1972); *Duke Enters., Inc. v. Espy*, 140 Ga. App. 527, 231 S.E.2d 522 (1976); *Sapp v. ABC Credit & Inv. Co.*, 243 Ga. 151, 253 S.E.2d 82 (1979).

**Evidence construed favorably to nonmovant and unfavorably to movant.** — Party opposing motion for summary judgment is entitled to liberal construction in that party's favor of the pleadings and evidence. *Saunders v. Vickers*, 116 Ga. App. 733, 158 S.E.2d 324 (1967); *Dollar v. First Bank*, 153 Ga. App. 789, 266 S.E.2d 566 (1980); *Mixon v. Georgia Bank & Trust Co.*, 154 Ga. App. 32, 267 S.E.2d 483 (1980).

On motions for summary judgment, evidence must be construed most favorably toward party opposing granting of summary judgment; and most unfavorably toward party applying for the motion. *State Hwy. Dep't v. Charles R. Shepherd, Inc.*, 119 Ga.

App. 872, 168 S.E.2d 922 (1969); *Pritchard v. Neal*, 139 Ga. App. 512, 229 S.E.2d 18 (1976); *Drake v. Leader Nat'l Ins. Co.*, 153 Ga. App. 314, 265 S.E.2d 114 (1980).

All evidence adduced on a motion for summary judgment, including the testimony of the party opposing the motion, was to be construed more strongly against the movant. *Tri-Cities Hosp. Auth. v. Sheats*, 247 Ga. 713, 279 S.E.2d 210 (1981).

All ambiguities and conclusions on consideration of summary judgment must be construed most favorably toward the respondent and against the movant. *North v. Toco Hills, Inc.*, 160 Ga. App. 116, 286 S.E.2d 346 (1981).

**Evidence must be construed most favorably to party opposing motion for summary judgment.** *McCarty v. National Life & Accident Ins. Co.*, 107 Ga. App. 178, 129 S.E.2d 408 (1962) (decided under Ga. L. 1959, p. 234 § 1 et seq.); *Harris v. Stucki*, 116 Ga. App. 371, 157 S.E.2d 507 (1967); *Chandler v. Gately*, 119 Ga. App. 513, 167 S.E.2d 697 (1969); *Summer v. McCrory Corp.*, 146 Ga. App. 515, 249 S.E.2d 768 (1978); *Keappler v. Allen*, 152 Ga. App. 746, 264 S.E.2d 37 (1979); *Mixon v. Georgia Bank & Trust Co.*, 154 Ga. App. 32, 267 S.E.2d 483 (1980).

**Nonmovant given benefit of reasonable doubts and inferences.** — Party opposing the motion is to be given the benefit of all reasonable doubts in determining whether a genuine issue exists, and trial court must give that party the benefit of all favorable inferences that may be drawn from the evidence. *Holland v. Sanfax Corp.*, 106 Ga. App. 1, 126 S.E.2d 442 (1962) (decided under Ga. L. 1959, p. 234 § 1 et seq.); *Malcom v. Malcolm*, 112 Ga. App. 151, 144 S.E.2d 188 (1965) (decided under Ga. L. 1959, p. 234 § 1 et seq.); *Watkins v. Nationwide Mut. Fire Ins. Co.*, 113 Ga. App. 801, 149 S.E.2d 749 (1966) (decided under Ga. L. 1959, p. 234 § 1 et seq.); *Blount v. Seckinger Realty Co.*, 167 Ga. App. 778, 307 S.E.2d 683 (1983).

Party opposing motion for summary judgment must be given the benefit of all favorable inferences. *McCarty v. National Life & Accident Ins. Co.*, 107 Ga. App. 178, 129 S.E.2d 408 (1962) (decided under Ga. L. 1959, p. 234 § 1 et seq.); *Ussery v. Koch*, 115 Ga. App. 463, 154 S.E.2d 879 (1967), overruled on other grounds, *Raven v. Dodd's*



Auto Sales & Serv., Inc., 117 Ga. App. 416, 160 S.E.2d 633 (1968).

Party opposing motion for summary judgment must be given benefit of all reasonable doubts. *McCarty v. National Life & Accident Ins. Co.*, 107 Ga. App. 178, 129 S.E.2d 408 (1962) (decided under Ga. L. 1959, p. 234 § 1 et seq.).

Party opposing motion for summary judgment is to be given benefit of all reasonable doubts in determining whether a genuine issue exists, and the trial court must give that party benefit of all favorable inferences that may be drawn from the evidence. *Chapman v. Turnbull Elevator, Inc.*, 116 Ga. App. 661, 158 S.E.2d 438 (1967); *State Hwy. Dep't v. Charles R. Shepherd, Inc.*, 119 Ga. App. 872, 168 S.E.2d 922 (1969); *Anderson v. Redwal Music Co.*, 122 Ga. App. 247, 176 S.E.2d 645 (1970); *Cotton States Mut. Ins. Co. v. Proudfoot*, 123 Ga. App. 397, 181 S.E.2d 305 (1971), later appeal, 126 Ga. App. 799, 191 S.E.2d 870 (1972), and 230 Ga. 169, 196 S.E.2d 131 (1973); *Burton v. National Indem. Co.*, 123 Ga. App. 402, 181 S.E.2d 107 (1971); *Lawson Prods., Inc. v. Rousey*, 132 Ga. App. 726, 209 S.E.2d 125 (1974); *Warner v. Arnold*, 133 Ga. App. 174, 210 S.E.2d 350 (1974).

On motion for summary judgment, evidence must be construed most favorably to party opposing the motion, and the opposing party must be given the benefit of all reasonable doubts and all favorable inferences. *Weekes v. Parker*, 120 Ga. App. 549, 171 S.E.2d 660 (1969).

Law is very strict respecting motions for summary judgment and any doubt must be resolved in favor of respondent in such motions. *Boston Ins. Co. v. Barnes*, 120 Ga. App. 585, 171 S.E.2d 626 (1969).

All inferences must be resolved in favor of party opposing motion for summary judgment. *W.J. Bremer, Inc. v. United Bonding Ins. Co.*, 122 Ga. App. 183, 176 S.E.2d 633 (1970); *Scroggins v. Whitfield Fin. Co.*, 152 Ga. App. 8, 262 S.E.2d 168 (1979).

Every inference will be indulged in favor of defendants and all doubts will be resolved against plaintiff moving for summary judgment. *Winkles v. Brown*, 227 Ga. 33, 178 S.E.2d 865 (1970).

Evidence must be construed most favorably to opposing party, and trial court must give the opposing party the benefit of all

favorable inferences that may be drawn from the evidence. *Textile Prods., Inc. v. Fitts Cotton Goods, Inc.*, 124 Ga. App. 421, 184 S.E.2d 14 (1971); *Smith v. Sandersville Prod. Credit Ass'n*, 229 Ga. 65, 189 S.E.2d 432 (1972); *Peachtree Bottle Shop, Inc. v. Bessemer Sec. Corp.*, 134 Ga. App. 729, 215 S.E.2d 692 (1975); *City of Rome v. Turk*, 235 Ga. 223, 219 S.E.2d 97 (1975); *Indian Trail Village, Inc. v. Smith*, 139 Ga. App. 691, 229 S.E.2d 508 (1976); *Cumberland Assocs. v. Market Assistants, Inc.*, 142 Ga. App. 483, 236 S.E.2d 109 (1977); *Jarriel v. Preferred Risk Mut. Ins. Co.*, 155 Ga. App. 136, 270 S.E.2d 238 (1980).

Party opposing motion for summary judgment is to be given benefit of all reasonable doubts in determining whether genuine issue exists. *Smith v. Sandersville Prod. Credit Ass'n*, 229 Ga. 65, 189 S.E.2d 432 (1972); *Peachtree Bottle Shop, Inc. v. Bessemer Sec. Corp.*, 134 Ga. App. 729, 215 S.E.2d 692 (1975); *National Life Assurance Co. v. Massey-Ferguson Credit Corp.*, 136 Ga. App. 311, 220 S.E.2d 793 (1975); *Cumberland Assocs. v. Market Assistants, Inc.*, 142 Ga. App. 483, 236 S.E.2d 109 (1977).

Party resisting motion for summary judgment is given benefit of all favorable inferences that may be drawn from the evidence. *Benson Paint Co. v. Williams Constr. Co.*, 128 Ga. App. 47, 195 S.E.2d 671 (1973); *Gregory v. Vance Publishing Corp.*, 130 Ga. App. 118, 202 S.E.2d 515 (1973), overruled on other grounds, *Clements v. Toombs County Hosp. Auth.*, 175 Ga. App. 651, 334 S.E.2d 188 (1985); *Mattison v. Travelers Indemn. Co.*, 157 Ga. App. 372, 277 S.E.2d 746 (1981).

All inferences, all ambiguities, and all doubts are resolved against movant for summary judgment and in favor of party opposing grant of summary judgment. *Summers v. Milcon Corp.*, 134 Ga. App. 182, 213 S.E.2d 515 (1975).

Opposing party is given the benefit of all reasonable doubts and favorable inferences that may be drawn from the evidence, and moving party is entitled to judgment as a matter of law only if there is no genuine issue as to any material fact. *Hip Pocket, Inc. v. Levi Strauss & Co.*, 144 Ga. App. 792, 242 S.E.2d 305 (1978).

The party opposing the motion for summary judgment is to be given the benefit of all reasonable doubts and all favorable infer-

### Construction of Evidence and Inferences (Cont'd)

ences that may be drawn from the evidence. *Eiberger v. West*, 247 Ga. 767, 281 S.E.2d 148 (1981).

All inferences of fact from the proof proffered at the hearing must be drawn against the movant and in favor of the party opposing the motion. *Jonesboro Tool & Die Corp. v. Georgia Power Co.*, 158 Ga. App. 755, 282 S.E.2d 211 (1981).

The parties opposing the motion are entitled to all favorable inferences and the evidence is to be construed most strongly in their favor. *Hanover Ins. Co. v. Nelson Conveyor & Mach. Co.*, 159 Ga. App. 13, 282 S.E.2d 670 (1981).

On a motion for summary judgment, the evidence must be construed most strongly against the movant, and the party opposing the motion is entitled to all inferences that may fairly and reasonably be drawn in support of the nonmovant's case. *Vizzini v. Blonder*, 165 Ga. App. 840, 303 S.E.2d 38 (1983).

On a motion for summary judgment, the party opposing the motion is to be given the benefit of all reasonable doubts and all favorable inferences that may be drawn from the evidence; this is so even when the movant is the party on whom the burden of proof at trial does not lie. *Georgia Int'l Life Ins. Co. v. Huckabee*, 175 Ga. App. 343, 333 S.E.2d 618 (1985).

In ruling on a motion for summary judgment, the opposing party should be given the benefit of all reasonable doubt and the court should construe the evidence and all inferences and conclusions arising therefrom most favorably toward the party opposing the motion; moreover, opinion evidence can be sufficient to preclude the grant of summary judgment. *Mitchell v. Rainey*, 187 Ga. App. 510, 370 S.E.2d 673 (1988).

The evidence of the nonmovant is to be believed, and all justifiable inferences are to be drawn in the nonmovant's favor. *Barber v. Perdue*, 194 Ga. App. 287, 390 S.E.2d 234 (1989), cert. denied, 498 U.S. 967, 111 S. Ct. 430, 112 L. Ed. 2d 414 (1990).

**Where evidence is ambiguous or doubtful,** party opposing motion must be given benefit of all reasonable doubts and all favorable inferences and such evidence must be con-

strued most favorably to the party opposing the motion. *Jordan v. Ailstock*, 230 Ga. 67, 195 S.E.2d 425 (1973); *Match Point, Ltd. v. Adams*, 148 Ga. App. 673, 252 S.E.2d 90 (1979), overruled on other grounds, *Mock v. Canterbury Realty Co.*, 152 Ga. App. 872, 264 S.E.2d 489 (1980); *Reese v. Sanders*, 153 Ga. App. 654, 266 S.E.2d 313 (1980).

**Construction of testimony of parties.** — Although general rule is that upon trial of case testimony of party litigant, where self-contradictory or ambivalent, must be construed against the litigant, yet on motion for summary judgment made by party upon whom burden of proof does not lie at trial, all evidence must be construed against movant and in favor of party opposing the motion. *Columbia Drug Co. v. Cook*, 127 Ga. App. 490, 194 S.E.2d 286 (1972); *Benton Bros. Ford Co. v. Cotton States Mut. Ins. Co.*, 157 Ga. App. 448, 278 S.E.2d 40 (1981).

In dealing with summary judgments, rule concerning construction of party's testimony is to adopt that construction favorable to the opposing party where conflicting testimony comes from a litigant. *Johnson v. Curenton*, 127 Ga. App. 687, 195 S.E.2d 279 (1972).

All evidence and materials submitted on motion for summary judgment, including testimony of the parties, must be construed most strongly against movant. *Keheley v. Benham*, 155 Ga. App. 59, 270 S.E.2d 285 (1980).

Once the trial court has eliminated the favorable portions of contradictory testimony, it must take all testimony on motion for summary judgment as it then stands, and construe it in favor of the party opposing the motion in determining whether summary judgment should be granted. *Prophecy Corp. v. Charles Rossignol, Inc.*, 256 Ga. 27, 343 S.E.2d 680 (1986).

**Vague or contradictory testimony.** — Rule as to construing evidence most favorably to party opposing motion for summary judgment applies to testimony of that party, even though the testimony may be vague and contradictory. *Jordan v. Ailstock*, 230 Ga. 67, 195 S.E.2d 425 (1973); *Gregory v. Vance Publishing Corp.*, 130 Ga. App. 118, 202 S.E.2d 515 (1973); *Match Point, Ltd. v. Adams*, 148 Ga. App. 673, 252 S.E.2d 90 (1979); *Aiken v. Drexler Shower Door Co.*, 155 Ga. App. 436, 270 S.E.2d 831 (1980).



The “**contradictory testimony rule**” applies to testimony presented in support or response to a motion for summary judgment. This rule provides that a party’s self-conflicting testimony is to be construed against the party. If a reasonable explanation is offered for the contradiction, however, the inconsistency will not be construed against the party witness. The burden rests on the party giving the contradictory testimony to tender the reasonable explanation, and whether this has been done is an issue of law. *Stone v. Dayton Hudson Corp.*, 193 Ga. App. 752, 388 S.E.2d 909 (1989).

If no explanation is given for the conflict in testimony or a party’s explanation is determined to be unreasonable, the trial court must eliminate the favorable portions of the contradictory testimony and then take all testimony on motion for summary judgment, as it then stands, and construe it in favor of the party opposing the motion in determining whether summary judgment should be granted. *Stone v. Dayton Hudson Corp.*, 193 Ga. App. 752, 388 S.E.2d 909 (1989).

**Self-contradictory statements.** — Where the respondent to a motion for summary judgment makes deliberate and intentional self-contradictory statements about a material issue of fact, that party’s unfavorable testimony may be used against that party. *Ward v. Griffith*, 162 Ga. App. 194, 290 S.E.2d 290 (1982).

**Contradictions by movant to be resolved against movant.** — Where a party directly contradicts themselves, the conflict will be resolved against the party on a motion for summary judgment unless a reasonable explanation is offered. *Georgia Farm Bureau Mut. Ins. Co. v. Nolan*, 180 Ga. App. 28, 348 S.E.2d 554 (1986).

**Conflict or contradiction in testimony of opposing party,** must be construed in the opposing party’s favor; such contradictions, at the most, may themselves create a conflict in the evidence, as well as a question of credibility, which is solely for the jury. *Keheley v. Benham*, 155 Ga. App. 59, 270 S.E.2d 285 (1980).

Where deponent’s testimony is somewhat vague and inconsistent, but does not disclose an attempt to confuse or mislead the court, although such inconsistency might weaken the deponent’s case at trial it does not, as a

matter of law, entitle the movant to summary judgment. *Aiken v. Drexler Shower Door Co.*, 155 Ga. App. 436, 270 S.E.2d 831 (1980).

**Inconsistencies between plaintiff nonmovant’s affidavit and deposition immaterial.** — On motion for summary judgment made by defendant, it is immaterial that there are inconsistencies between plaintiff’s affidavit and deposition, as that part of plaintiff’s testimony most favorable to plaintiff’s position will be taken as true. *Columbia Drug Co. v. Cook*, 127 Ga. App. 490, 194 S.E.2d 286 (1972); *Roberson v. Home Ins. Co.*, 149 Ga. App. 590, 254 S.E.2d 908 (1979). But see *Davis v. Ferrell*, 118 Ga. App. 690, 165 S.E.2d 313 (1968), construing plaintiff’s deposition testimony which conflicted with his affidavit most strongly against him.

**Intentional or deliberate self-contradictions.** — Where a party is intentionally or deliberately self-contradictory, the court may be justified in taking against the party that version of the party’s testimony which is most unfavorable to the party. *Brooks v. Douglas*, 154 Ga. App. 54, 267 S.E.2d 495 (1980); *Combs v. Adair Mtg. Co.*, 155 Ga. App. 432, 270 S.E.2d 828 (1980); *Aiken v. Drexler Shower Door Co.*, 155 Ga. App. 436, 270 S.E.2d 831 (1980).

Only if party testifying in that party’s own behalf intentionally or deliberately contradicts oneself in order to confuse or mislead the court so as to elude summary judgment shall the more favorable portion of the contradictory testimony be treated as though it did not exist. *Aiken v. Drexler Shower Door Co.*, 155 Ga. App. 436, 270 S.E.2d 831 (1980).

**Explanation by party of contradictions.** — The rule in *Prophecy Corp. v. Charles Rossignol, Inc.*, 256 Ga. 27, 343 S.E.2d 680 (1986), that where a party offers a reasonable explanation for contradictory testimony the inconsistency will not be used against the party, applies to movants for summary judgment as well as respondents, so that if a movant for summary judgment provides a reasonable explanation for a contradiction, the inconsistency will not be construed against the movant. However, the reasonable explanation merely permits the favorable portion of the contradictory testimony to remain as evidence to be considered; it does

### Construction of Evidence and Inferences (Cont'd)

not operate to eliminate the unfavorable testimony so as to establish any fact authorizing the grant of summary judgment. *Gentile v. Miller, Stevenson & Steinichen, Inc.*, 257 Ga. 583, 361 S.E.2d 383 (1987).

**Contradictory statements by nonparty witnesses.** — Requirement that testimony of a party who personally offers to be a witness in one's own behalf is to be construed most strongly against that party, when passing upon a motion for summary judgment, does not apply to contradictory statements by witnesses who are not parties to the litigation. *Miller v. Douglas*, 235 Ga. 222, 219 S.E.2d 144 (1975).

**Effect of burden of proof at trial.** — Doubts are to be resolved against movant, even if at trial opposing party would have burden of proof. *Whitehead v. Capital Auto. Co.*, 239 Ga. 460, 238 S.E.2d 104 (1977).

All evidence adduced on motion for summary judgment, including testimony of party upholding the motion, is construed more strongly against movant, even though movant may not be the party upon whom burden of proof lies at trial. *Combs v. Adair Mtg. Co.*, 245 Ga. 296, 264 S.E.2d 226 (1980).

**Application of Prophecy rule.** — Appellate court properly found that company was not entitled to summary judgment, as even though the Prophecy rule applied such that a party could adopt the party's unsworn statement that the party affirmed under oath even where the unsworn statement contradicted the party's later, sworn testimony, the record did not show that the employee affirmed under oath that portion of the employee's unsworn statement that the company relied on to obtain summary judgment in the employee's personal injury case, and, thus, the employee was entitled to rely on the employee's later, more favorable deposition testimony, which created a genuine issue of material fact and precluded summary judgment. *CSX Transp., Inc. v. Belcher*, 276 Ga. 522, 579 S.E.2d 737 (2003).

**Insufficient evidence.** — Defendants may prevail under subsection (e) by showing the court that the documents, affidavits, depositions and other evidence in the record reveal that there is no evidence sufficient to create

a jury issue on at least one essential element of a plaintiff's case. *Bandy v. Mills*, 216 Ga. App. 407, 454 S.E.2d 610 (1995).

Trial court's denial of first possible motorist and second possible motorist's summary judgment motion was error, as the motorist and the passenger conceded that the second possible driver was neither the owner nor driver of the car that struck the motorist and the passenger's vehicle, and circumstantial evidence failed to point more strongly to a conclusion opposite the direct testimony of the first possible driver and the second possible driver that their car which struck the motorist and the passenger's vehicle had been stolen on the night in question, and, therefore, the first possible driver was not driving the car when it struck the motorist and passenger's vehicle. *Rosales v. Davis*, 260 Ga. App. 709, 580 S.E.2d 662 (2003).

Since two affidavits presented by a bank's risk operations officer averred that a business card application filed by both debtors represented the agreement that they would both be jointly and severally liable for the full account in the event of default, the bank was entitled to summary judgment. *Nugent v. SunTrust Bank*, 263 Ga. App. 730, 589 S.E.2d 298 (2003).

Partial summary judgment was properly granted to a client in the client's contribution action to recoup the attorney's portion of the judgment the client satisfied, where the evidence in the record proved the client paid the judgment in full by entering into a release agreement with the prevailing party, and the attorney failed to point to any evidence in the record to prove otherwise. *Gerschick v. Pounds*, 262 Ga. App. 554, 586 S.E.2d 22 (2003).

When the administrative law judge used the improper legal standard when it granted summary judgment to the Georgia Environmental Protection Division on grounds that the draft permit included the name of the receiving body of water in the fact sheet attached with the draft permit, more specificity was required and, thus, reversal of the summary judgment order was warranted. *Hughey v. Gwinnett County*, 278 Ga. 740, 609 S.E.2d 324 (2004).

### Time and Notice for Hearing of Motion for Summary Judgment

**Spirit of the summary judgment procedure.** — Granting motion for summary judgment



ment without affording opposite side time provided or without giving notice or opportunity to be heard does not comport with spirit of this section. *Peoples Fin. Corp. v. Jones*, 134 Ga. App. 649, 215 S.E.2d 711 (1975) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-56).

Spirit of the summary judgment procedure contemplates that the respondent shall have actual notice of a day upon which the matter will be heard and judgment rendered upon the record then existing. A mere reference to the local court rules sent by the attorney does not give such actual notice and an opportunity to be heard. *Ferguson v. Miller*, 160 Ga. App. 436, 287 S.E.2d 363 (1981).

**Notice of affirmative defense.** — Affirmative defense of limitations cannot be raised for first time orally at hearing on a summary judgment motion without any notice to the opposing party. *Hansford v. Robinson*, 255 Ga. 530, 340 S.E.2d 614 (1986).

**Phrase “at any time”** is simply used to distinguish between times plaintiffs and defendants have in which to file a motion for summary judgment; it means at any time before a trial begins in which a final judgment is to be rendered, and does not mean that a motion for summary judgment may be filed without any time limit whatsoever. *Braserton Bros. v. Better Maid Dairy Prods., Inc.*, 110 Ga. App. 515, 139 S.E.2d 124 (1964) (decided under Ga. L. 1959, p. 234, § 1 et seq.).

**Defendant may move for summary judgment at any time.** — Party against whom claim is asserted may move at any time for summary judgment. *Fierer v. Ashe*, 147 Ga. App. 446, 249 S.E.2d 270 (1978); *Christian v. Allstate Ins. Co.*, 152 Ga. App. 358, 262 S.E.2d 621 (1979).

Defendant may move at any time for summary judgment, with or without supporting affidavits. *Nimmer v. Strickland*, 242 Ga. 430, 249 S.E.2d 233 (1978).

**Notice and hearing required.** — Subsection (c) requires notice to an adverse party and a hearing. *Ferguson v. Miller*, 160 Ga. App. 436, 287 S.E.2d 363 (1981).

**A party must have 30 days’ notice of hearing and an opportunity to respond** to a motion for summary judgment. *Leverich v. Roddenberry Farms, Inc.*, 253 Ga. 414, 321 S.E.2d 328 (1984).

Where a motion to dismiss was converted

to a motion for summary judgment, and nothing in the record reflected that the plaintiff received any notice that the motion would be heard, the dismissal of the complaint was error. *Barrett v. Wharton*, 196 Ga. App. 688, 396 S.E.2d 603 (1990).

Granting plaintiffs motion for summary judgment without holding a hearing or fixing a time for a hearing thereon and without giving defendant notice of the time when judgment would be rendered is a procedural shortcoming requiring reversal. *Smith v. Conley*, 152 Ga. App. 589, 263 S.E.2d 453 (1979).

**Failure to give notice.** — It is error to grant final relief without giving party opposing motion statutory requirement of notice prior to a hearing on the merits of the claim for final relief. *Royston v. Royston*, 236 Ga. 648, 225 S.E.2d 41 (1976).

Court’s error in conducting a hearing on defendant’s motion in absence of proper service of notice of the hearing on plaintiff was not harmless since plaintiff was deprived of plaintiff’s statutory right to file opposing affidavits up to one day before the hearing. *Goodwin v. Richmond*, 182 Ga. App. 745, 356 S.E.2d 888 (1987).

Where a trial court orally noted that a limitations period did not bar a lessor’s action to recover for a lessee’s alleged default in the lessee’s financing obligations for office equipment, such was not controlling where the trial court’s written order sua sponte granted summary judgment to the lessor on a finding that all defenses were barred by a prior order of the Bankruptcy Court; however, where there was no indication that proper notice had been provided to the lessee, it was determined that the lessee had not been given a full opportunity to address the basis on which the summary judgment order had been entered. *Carroll v. Finova Capital Corp.*, 265 Ga. App. 517, 594 S.E.2d 720 (2004).

**Statutorily mandated service requirement waived.** — Even though defendant was never served with a motion for summary judgment, since the trial court gave defendant fair notice of, and an opportunity to respond to, the motion, the statutorily-mandated service requirement was waived. *Ferguson v. Duron, Inc.*, 244 Ga. App. 19, 534 S.E.2d 142 (2000).

**Grant of summary judgment without notice at hearing on motion to compel.** — It

### **Time and Notice for Hearing of Motion for Summary Judgment (Cont'd)**

was error to grant summary judgment in defendant's favor in plaintiff's absence at a hearing on a motion to compel, without notice to plaintiff that summary judgment would be heard or that a judgment for money damages would be sought on grounds entirely distinct from those pleaded in a prior summary judgment motion, and by support of an affidavit of which plaintiff had no notice. *Jackson v. Bekele*, 152 Ga. App. 417, 263 S.E.2d 225 (1979).

**Hearing motion before discovery complete.** — Trial court did not abuse its discretion by hearing plaintiff's motion for summary judgment before discovery was complete. *Garner v. Roberts*, 238 Ga. App. 738, 520 S.E.2d 255 (1999).

**Ruling on summary judgment motion instead of discovery motion.** — The trial court did not abuse its discretion in not ruling on a motion to compel discovery prior to ruling on a motion for summary judgment because the questions from the discovery procedure sought to clearly invade the attorney-client privilege. *NationsBank v. SouthTrust Bank*, 226 Ga. App. 888, 487 S.E.2d 701 (1997).

Trial court's consideration of a summary judgment motion by the defendant was premature as the plaintiffs raised discovery issues that required judicial scrutiny; accordingly, the case had to be remanded to permit consideration of the plaintiffs' motion to compel discovery that was denied by the trial court. *Parks v. Hyundai Motor Am., Inc.*, 257 Ga. App. 837, 572 S.E.2d 382 (2002).

### **Hearing of Motion for Summary Judgment**

**Purpose of hearing.** — Obvious purpose of hearing on motion for summary judgment is to provide counsel with an opportunity to persuade the court and to provide the court with an opportunity to interrogate counsel. *Premium Distrib. Co. v. National Distrib. Co.*, 157 Ga. App. 666, 278 S.E.2d 468 (1981).

The hearing procedure is designed to give the opposing party fair opportunity to contradict the supporting material relied upon by the movant. *Porter Coatings v. Stein Steel & Supply Co.*, 247 Ga. 631, 278 S.E.2d 377 (1981).

**Subsection (c) requires that hearing date be set and hearing conducted** before a motion for summary judgment is granted; the failure of the trial court to do so is error. *Premium Distrib. Co. v. National Distrib. Co.*, 157 Ga. App. 666, 278 S.E.2d 468 (1981).

**"Hearing" does not necessarily mean an oral hearing**, but O.C.G.A. § 9-11-56 at the very least contemplates notice to the respondent that the matter will be heard and taken under advisement as of a certain day. *Ferguson v. Miller*, 160 Ga. App. 436, 287 S.E.2d 363 (1981).

**"Hearing" means opportunity to respond.** — Hearing referred to in subsection (c) simply means an opportunity to respond. If the adverse party is given this opportunity, then the party has been heard within the meaning of O.C.G.A. § 9-11-56. *Brown v. Shiver*, 183 Ga. App. 207, 358 S.E.2d 862 (1987).

**Both respondent and movant have a right to be heard** as provided in this section. *Sentry Ins. v. Echols*, 174 Ga. App. 541, 330 S.E.2d 725 (1985).

**Duty of each party at a hearing** on the motion for summary judgment is to present each party's case in full. *Bible Farm Serv., Inc. v. House Hasson Hdwe. Co.*, 157 Ga. App. 358, 277 S.E.2d 341 (1981); *Walter E. Heller & Co. v. Aetna Bus. Credit, Inc.*, 158 Ga. App. 249, 280 S.E.2d 144 (1981).

**Opposing party to present evidence at time of hearing.** — Where there has been an order to show cause under a motion for summary judgment, time for the opposite party to present that party's relevant evidence, if any, is at the time of the hearing on the order to show cause, and if this is not done, it is too late to complain later. *Scales v. Peevy*, 103 Ga. App. 42, 118 S.E.2d 193 (1961) (decided under Ga. L. 1959, p. 234 § 1 et seq.).

Time for party opposing motion for summary judgment to present relevant evidence or show satisfactory reasons for nonproduction is at hearing on order to show cause, and if this is not done, it is too late to complain later. *King v. Fryer*, 107 Ga. App. 715, 131 S.E.2d 203 (1963); *Planters Rural Tel. Coop. v. Chance*, 108 Ga. App. 146, 132 S.E.2d 90 (1963) (decided under Ga. L. 1959, p. 234, § 1 et seq.).

**Defendant's failure to demand hearing** does not constitute waiver of that right.



Premium Distrib. Co. v. National Distrib. Co., 157 Ga. App. 666, 278 S.E.2d 468 (1981).

**Hearing sanctioned even if motion never filed.** — In a procedural context, the Civil Practice Act, O.C.G.A. Ch. 11, T. 9, sanctions the hearing of a motion for a summary judgment even though no such motion is ever filed. *Richmond Leasing Co. v. First Union Bank*, 188 Ga. App. 843, 374 S.E.2d 746, cert. denied, 188 Ga. App. 912, 374 S.E.2d 746 (1988).

**Denial of motion does not negate need for hearing.** — Necessity of a hearing in accordance with O.C.G.A. § 9-11-56 is not abrogated merely because the motion is ultimately denied. *Sentry Ins. v. Echols*, 174 Ga. App. 541, 330 S.E.2d 725 (1985).

**Failure to hold hearing.** — Where the record and the briefs of the parties reflect that, while a hearing on the motion was scheduled and the parties notified, no hearing was actually held, the appropriate course of action is to remand the case to the trial court for a determination as to whether the respondent waived the respondent's right to a hearing. *Hillis v. First Nat'l Bank*, 168 Ga. App. 408, 309 S.E.2d 404 (1983).

While it was error for the trial court to fail to hold a hearing on a motion for summary judgment, which was granted, as the losing parties did not show harm by the denial of their right to a hearing — not stating what defense they expected to raise and not arguing that the grant of summary judgment was improper — a reversal was not demanded. *Harper v. Birmingham Trust Nat'l Bank*, 171 Ga. App. 618, 320 S.E.2d 622 (1984).

Failure of a trial court to hold a hearing on a motion for summary judgment prior to ruling thereon is error; nonetheless, that error is not reversible absent a showing of harm. *Sentry Ins. v. Echols*, 174 Ga. App. 541, 330 S.E.2d 725 (1985).

**Purpose of the 30 day waiting period** required by O.C.G.A. § 9-11-56 is to place the opposing party on notice as to the material relied upon by the movant in support of the motion so that the opposing party might have sufficient opportunity to prepare a response. *Benton Bros. Ford Co. v. Cotton States Mut. Ins. Co.*, 157 Ga. App. 448, 278 S.E.2d 40 (1981).

The statutory requisite that, unless waived or extended, supporting material must be

on file at least 30 days before a summary judgment hearing is an implementation of the fundamental principle of due process. *Bonds v. John Wieland Homes, Inc.*, 177 Ga. App. 254, 339 S.E.2d 318 (1985).

**Service of motion less than 30 days before hearing.** — Where motion for summary judgment is served less than 30 days before the time fixed for hearing, but no prejudice occurs to the party opposing the motion, the trial court may properly proceed with the hearing. *Cel-Ko Bldrs. & Developers, Inc. v. BX Corp.*, 136 Ga. App. 777, 222 S.E.2d 94 (1975).

**Waiver of 30-day requirement.** — The 30-day requirement under subsection (c) of O.C.G.A. § 9-11-56 can be waived. *Mobley v. Coast House, Ltd.*, 182 Ga. App. 305, 355 S.E.2d 686 (1987).

When the trial court inquired of counsel the best time available to hear the several pending motions and respondent's attorney expressly asked the court to rule upon all motions for summary judgment at one time and no mention or objection was made by the attorney that only six days had expired between the time of filing and the time of ruling on several of the motions, any defect as to the timeliness of the granting of the disputed motions for summary judgment was waived. *Mobley v. Coast House, Ltd.*, 182 Ga. App. 305, 355 S.E.2d 686 (1987).

The court did not err in holding a hearing on a summary judgment motion only 15 days after the motion was supplemented with citations to authority, and did not deprive nonmovants of the right to 30 days to respond, where nonmovants waived expansion of the time and resetting of the trial by not only rejecting the court's offer but by affirmatively asking the court to move forward with the summary judgment determination. *Southern Trust Ins. Co. v. Georgia Farm Bureau Mut. Ins. Co.*, 194 Ga. App. 751, 391 S.E.2d 793 (1990).

Nonmoving party waived the matter of the trial court's failure to comply with the procedural mandate that the nonmoving party be afforded 30 days within which to respond to a motion as the nonmoving party for summary judgment failed to raise this procedural defect at the hearing. *Dennisson v. Lakeway Publishers, Inc.*, 196 Ga. App. 85, 395 S.E.2d 366 (1990).

**Timeliness of hearing waived by appearance and argument.** — Where both parties

### Hearing of Motion for Summary Judgment (Cont'd)

appeared and argued plaintiff's motion to strike and dismiss (in effect a motion for summary judgment or judgment on the pleadings) on the day assigned, without objection as to time, no complaint may later be made as to the timeliness of the hearing. *Connell v. Connell*, 119 Ga. App. 485, 167 S.E.2d 686 (1969).

**Permissible not to require oral argument hearing unless requested.** — When O.C.G.A. §§ 9-11-56, 9-11-78, and 9-11-83 are considered in conjunction, it is permissible for the court rules to provide that an oral argument hearing is not required unless the party requests it. *Dallas Blue Haven Pools, Inc. v. Taslimi*, 180 Ga. App. 734, 350 S.E.2d 265 (1986), *aff'd*, 256 Ga. 739, 354 S.E.2d 160 (1987).

**Entry of order prior to expiration of 30 day period.** — Unless the record unequivocally demonstrates that the nonmovant's defenses to the motion are wholly meritless and frivolous or the nonmovant fails to raise the procedural defect at the hearing, the trial court's entry of an order on the motion prior to the expiration of 30 days from its service is reversible error, even though the trial court may ultimately determine on a renewed motion that the movant is entitled to summary judgment. *Dixon v. Midland Ins. Co.*, 168 Ga. App. 319, 309 S.E.2d 147 (1983); *U.S. Traffic Corp. v. Turcotte*, 246 Ga. App. 187, 539 S.E.2d 884 (2000).

Trial court's error in initially ruling upon a motion for summary judgment before expiration of the 30-day response period was not prejudicial since the court reaffirmed its grant of summary judgment after the expiration of the 30-day period during which time no response was made. *Segrest v. Intown Value Hdwe., Inc.*, 190 Ga. App. 588, 379 S.E.2d 615 (1989).

Trial court's error in granting the defendants' summary judgment motion prior to the end of the 30-day response period did not require reversal and remand where the plaintiff's action was barred by the exclusive remedy provision of the Workers' Compensation Act, O.C.G.A. Ch. 9, T. 34. *Larraga v. Aetna Cas. & Sur. Co.*, 222 Ga. App. 654, 475 S.E.2d 649 (1996).

**Entry of judgment for both movant and nonmovant plaintiffs permitted where de-**

**fendant has notice of issues.** — It is proper to enter summary judgment in favor of nonmovant party plaintiff as well as for movant party plaintiff, absent written notice or waiver thereof, if issues are the same as those involved in movant's motion, of which opposite parties have notice. *Cruce v. Randall*, 245 Ga. 669, 266 S.E.2d 486 (1980).

**Continuance or refusal to allow filing where opposing affidavits not served prior to hearing.** — There may be situations where failure to serve opposing affidavits prior to the day of hearing will result in the trial court refusing with propriety to allow them to be filed, or situations where the court may allow them to be filed but grant a motion for continuance. *Simmons v. State Farm Mut. Auto. Ins. Co.*, 111 Ga. App. 738, 143 S.E.2d 55 (1965) (decided under Ga. L. 1959, p. 234, § 1 et seq.).

### Conversion of Other Motions to Motions for Summary Judgment

**Conversion of motion to dismiss.** — Party is entitled to notice of conversion of motion to dismiss into motion for summary judgment as well as 30 days to respond to such motion. *Riverhill Community Ass'n v. Cobb County Bd. of Comm'rs*, 236 Ga. 856, 226 S.E.2d 54 (1976).

Where on a hearing on a motion to dismiss complaint because of failure to state a claim, evidence is introduced and admitted by the court, the motion to dismiss is converted to one for summary judgment, and the opposing party must be given 30 days notice of the motion. *Jaynes v. Douglas*, 147 Ga. App. 678, 250 S.E.2d 14 (1978).

Upon the trial court's conversion of a motion to dismiss to one for summary judgment, being the first notice to plaintiffs in the record that the motion was one for summary judgment, plaintiffs were then entitled to 30 days to respond to the motion as converted before a ruling was made on the motion, and the entry of the trial court's order on the summary judgment motion without allowing plaintiffs 30 days to respond was error. *Hart v. Sullivan*, 197 Ga. App. 759, 399 S.E.2d 523 (1990).

The attachment of an affidavit to a motion to dismiss does not constitute notice that the motion will be converted to a motion for summary judgment. Until the trial court decides whether to consider or exclude mat-



ters outside the pleadings, the mere attachment of an affidavit to a motion to dismiss should not be construed to constitute notice of the conversion of that motion to dismiss into a summary judgment motion. *Hart v. Sullivan*, 197 Ga. App. 759, 399 S.E.2d 523 (1990).

**Conversion of motion for judgment on pleadings.** — Where there is only a motion for judgment on the pleadings under consideration, which motion is converted into a motion for summary judgment by the presentation of matters outside the pleadings not excluded by the court, the trial judge must give reasonable opportunity to the opposing party to present all material pertinent to such motion; however, where a motion filed and heard is for summary judgment as well as judgment on the pleadings, and motion for summary judgment is the only motion ruled upon, there is no requirement that the trial court offer the opposing party a reasonable opportunity to secure evidence or materials, as the opposing party has already had notice that such would be required. *Hanson v. Byers*, 120 Ga. App. 298, 170 S.E.2d 315 (1969).

**Conversion of interlocutory injunction application.** — A trial court has the authority to convert an application for interlocutory injunction into a motion for summary judgment. However, it cannot do so without compliance with the provisions of subsection (c) of O.C.G.A. § 9-11-56. *Charming Shoppes, Inc. v. Black*, 252 Ga. 207, 312 S.E.2d 604 (1984); *Electronic Data Sys. Corp. v. Heinemann*, 217 Ga. App. 816, 459 S.E.2d 457 (1995).

**Motion at hearing for temporary relief.** — Motion for summary judgment can be made orally at hearing for temporary relief. *Royston v. Royston*, 236 Ga. 648, 225 S.E.2d 41 (1976).

**Hearing on interlocutory injunction held not one for summary judgment.** — Where no motion to dismiss the complaint or other motions or responsive pleadings are made until after plaintiffs have presented evidence at hearing on application for interlocutory injunction, hearing cannot properly be considered as hearing on motion for summary judgment. *McGregor v. Town of Fort Oglethorpe*, 236 Ga. 711, 225 S.E.2d 238 (1976).

**Summary judgment for nonjoinder of indispensable party improper at hearing adju-**

**dicating indispensability.** — It is not proper for the trial court to grant summary judgment against plaintiff for failure to have an indispensable party joined in the same order in which the trial court adjudicates said individual to be indispensable. *Fraday v. Irvin*, 245 Ga. 307, 264 S.E.2d 866 (1980).

**Time for trial on permanent child custody.** — After time for filing defensive pleadings expires, it is not error for permanent child custody hearing to be set by rule nisi less than 30 days hence, as time for trial is set by Ga. L. 1976, p. 1677, § 1 (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-40(a)), not subsection (c) of Ga. L. 1975, p. 757, § 3 (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-56). *Brand v. Brand*, 244 Ga. App. 124, 259 S.E.2d 133 (1979).

### Construction with Notice and Hearing Provisions of Superior Court Rules

**Sufficiency of service under Superior Court Rule 6.** — Where plaintiff alleged receiving no prior notice of the date of a ruling on motions for summary judgment, it was held that under Superior Court Rule 6, service of a motion on an opposing party serves as notice to that party that the court will take the matter under advisement after 30 days (the time during which the opposing party may file a response to the motion) after service of the motion has passed. *Jacobsen v. Muller*, 181 Ga. App. 382, 352 S.E.2d 604 (1986).

**Superior Court Rule 6.2.** — Superior Court Rule 6.2, which requires a party who opposes a motion to file a response, reply memorandum, affidavits, or other responsive material not later than 30 days after service of the motion unless otherwise ordered by the trial judge, does not conflict with O.C.G.A. § 9-11-56(c), which requires that the motion be served at least 30 days before the time fixed for hearing. *Spikes v. Citizens State Bank*, 179 Ga. App. 479, 347 S.E.2d 310 (1986).

In the event of a conflict between Uniform State Court Rule 6.2, requiring opposing affidavits to be filed not later than 30 days, and O.C.G.A. § 9-11-56(c), subsection (c) prevails. *Walton v. Datry*, 185 Ga. App. 88, 363 S.E.2d 295 (1987), cert. denied, 185 Ga. App. 911, 363 S.E.2d 295 (1988).

O.C.G.A. § 9-11-56 permits the respondent to serve opposing affidavits at any time "prior to the date of the hearing" in the

### **Construction with Notice and Hearing Provisions of Superior Court Rules (Cont'd)**

event that a hearing is set. To the extent the requirements of Uniform State Court Rule 6.2 conflict with the statutory provision, the rule must yield. *Wyse v. Potamkin Chrysler-Plymouth, Inc.*, 189 Ga. App. 64, 374 S.E.2d 785 (1988).

**Superior Court Rule 6.3.** — Superior Court Rule 6.3 does not conflict with O.C.G.A. § 9-11-56, since it does not require that litigants seek a hearing or waive it, nor does it invest the trial court with discretion to deny to parties a right granted by statute. *Spikes v. Citizens State Bank*, 179 Ga. App. 479, 347 S.E.2d 310 (1986).

Superior Court Rule 6.3 regarding hearings was promulgated by a governmental body (the Supreme Court) pursuant to a constitutional delegation of authority, and the rule has the force and effect emanating from the delegating authority, the Constitution. Hence, even if the rule were contrary to a statute, such as O.C.G.A. § 9-11-56(c), the constitutional rule would control, and permit granting a motion for summary judgment without setting a hearing. *Dallas Blue Haven Pools, Inc. v. Taslimi*, 180 Ga. App. 734, 350 S.E.2d 265 (1986), *aff'd*, 256 Ga. 739, 354 S.E.2d 160 (1987).

Rule 6.3 of the Uniform Superior Court Rules is not inconsistent with subsection (c) of O.C.G.A. § 9-11-56, and it was not error for the trial court to arrive at its decision in accordance with Rule 6.3, Uniform Superior Court Rules, without an oral argument hearing, where neither party requested such a hearing. *Dallas Blue Haven Pools, Inc. v. Taslimi*, 180 Ga. App. 734, 350 S.E.2d 265 (1986), *aff'd*, 256 Ga. 739, 354 S.E.2d 160 (1987).

### **Service and Filing of Affidavits**

**Purpose of subsection (c) to prevent surprise.** — Purpose of subsection (c) of this section is to prevent a party from being surprised on the day of the hearing by an affidavit that the party would not be in a position to answer. *Vann v. Bice*, 127 Ga. App. 579, 194 S.E.2d 259 (1972) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-56).

**Subsection (c) and § 9-11-6(d) to be read together to permit variance in time for ser-**

**vice of opposing motions.** — Subsection (c) of Ga. L. 1967, p. 226, § 25 (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-56) and Ga. L. 1967, p. 226, §§ 5 and 6 (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-6(d)) should be read together so as to vest in the court discretion to permit opposing affidavits to a motion for summary judgment to be served at some other time than provided in Ga. L. 1967, p. 226, § 25. *Sasser & Co. v. Griffin*, 133 Ga. App. 83, 210 S.E.2d 34 (1974).

**Subsection (e) and § 9-11-6(d) to be read together in determining time requirements.**

— In determining whether affidavits in support of a motion for summary judgment are properly before the court, Ga. L. 1967, p. 226, §§ 5 and 6 (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-6(d)), relating to time for motions and affidavits, and subsection (e) of Ga. L. 1975, p. 757, § 3 (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-56) must be read together. *Jones v. Howard*, 153 Ga. App. 137, 264 S.E.2d 587 (1980); *Bailey v. Dunn*, 158 Ga. App. 347, 280 S.E.2d 388 (1981); *Citizens & S. Nat'l Bank v. Dorsey*, 159 Ga. App. 784, 285 S.E.2d 242 (1981); *McIntosh v. McLendon*, 162 Ga. App. 220, 290 S.E.2d 157 (1982).

Under prevailing authority, subsection (e) of Ga. L. 1975, p. 757, § 3 (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-56) and Ga. L. 1967, p. 226, §§ 5 and 6 (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-6(d)) require affidavits in support of a motion for summary judgment to be served with the motion, unless the movant seeks and obtains an extension from the court pursuant to Ga. L. 1967, p. 226, §§ 5 and 6 (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-6(d)), and any such extension of time within which to file supporting affidavits should also ensure that the party opposing the motion will have 30 days within which to respond. *Jones v. Howard*, 153 Ga. App. 137, 264 S.E.2d 587 (1980).

Where the supporting affidavit of a party moving for summary judgment was filed less than 30 days before the originally scheduled hearing date of June 19, but the affidavit had been on file for more than 30 days when the actual hearing was held because the trial court had continued the hearing until July 13, the trial court did not abuse its discretion when it granted the summary judgment motion. *Smith v. Shaw*, 196 Ga. App. 2, 395 S.E.2d 286 (1990).

A supplemental affidavit was not filed 30 days before the time fixed for the hearing and therefore was not properly considered



by the trial court. *Brandon v. Mayfield*, 215 Ga. App. 735, 452 S.E.2d 181 (1994).

**Affidavits are required to be filed prior to the hearing.** *Rose v. Rollins*, 167 Ga. App. 469, 306 S.E.2d 724 (1983).

**Filing of response.** — Where hearing on plaintiff's motion for summary judgment and time for response was continued by agreement to the date of the hearing, and defendant's response was filed on that date, the filing was timely. *Liberty Forest Prods., Inc. v. Interstate Paper Corp.*, 138 Ga. App. 153, 225 S.E.2d 731 (1976).

Response to a motion for summary judgment is timely filed if filed on the date of the hearing, notwithstanding the language in Ga. L. 1967, p. 226, § 4 (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-5(d)) requiring all papers after the complaint to be filed within the time allowed for service. *Gross v. Pyrofax Gas Corp.*, 151 Ga. App. 130, 259 S.E.2d 137 (1979).

Response to motion for summary judgment is timely filed if filed on the date of hearing, notwithstanding the language in O.C.G.A. § 9-11-6(d) requiring all papers after the complaint to be filed within the time allowed for service. *Martin v. Newman*, 162 Ga. App. 725, 293 S.E.2d 18 (1982).

**Failure to file responsive pleading.** — Plaintiff's failure to file a responsive pleading to defendant's motion to dismiss, which was properly treated as a motion for summary judgment, constituted non-compliance with the provision governing affidavits supporting and opposing summary judgment, and, thus, defendant was entitled to an award of summary judgment. *Gaddy v. Thomasson*, 172 Ga. App. 876, 324 S.E.2d 817 (1984).

**Opposing affidavits.** — Party opposing motion for summary judgment has until the day prior to hearing to serve opposing affidavits, unless the trial court in its discretion permits them to be served at a later date, and service by mail is complete upon mailing. *Gross v. Pyrofax Gas Corp.*, 151 Ga. App. 130, 259 S.E.2d 137 (1979).

Adverse party may serve opposing affidavit prior to the day of the hearing on a motion for summary judgment. *Bailey v. Dunn*, 158 Ga. App. 347, 280 S.E.2d 388 (1981).

An affidavit made in opposition to a motion for summary judgment should be served on the opposite party at least one day prior to hearing the motion; however, the

court has discretion to consider affidavits not so filed and the court's ruling on this issue will not be reversed unless there is an abuse of discretion. *Liberty Nat'l Life Ins. Co. v. Houk*, 157 Ga. App. 540, 278 S.E.2d 120, aff'd, 248 Ga. 111, 281 S.E.2d 583 (1981).

An affidavit made in opposition to a motion for summary judgment not served at least one day before the hearing is barred from consideration as evidence unless the record discloses the trial court, in the exercise of its discretion, has allowed the affidavit to be served and considered. *Talley v. City Tank Corp.*, 158 Ga. App. 130, 279 S.E.2d 264 (1981); *Dutton v. Dykes*, 159 Ga. App. 48, 283 S.E.2d 28 (1981).

**Affidavits supplied before court's decision considered.** — Where the trial court made no decision at the summary judgment hearing but took the matter under advisement, and it is undisputed that defendant supplied the supporting affidavits before the trial court's decision on the matter, the trial court was authorized to consider the evidence submitted by defendant. *Howell Mill/Collier Assocs. v. Gonzales*, 186 Ga. App. 909, 368 S.E.2d 831 (1988).

**Late filed affidavit.** — Trial court did not abuse its discretion in considering an affidavit that was submitted after the trial court conducted a hearing on plaintiff's motion for summary judgment and was not on file for at least 30 days before the trial court issued its order on the motion, since defendants were put on notice by the trial court's letter requesting the information that the evidence contained in the affidavit would be filed with the court. Moreover, before the trial court issued its decision, defendants filed a response to plaintiff's "renewed" motion containing nothing to counter the affidavit. *NeSmith v. Ellerbee*, 203 Ga. App. 65, 416 S.E.2d 364 (1992).

The trial court's "failure to rule" on a motion to consider additional evidence in opposition to a grant of summary judgment is not error where the affidavits to be filed would be untimely. *Splish Splash Waterslides, Inc. v. Cherokee Ins. Co.*, 167 Ga. App. 589, 307 S.E.2d 107 (1983).

Even though O.C.G.A. § 9-11-6(d) and subsection (c) of O.C.G.A. § 9-11-56 require an opposing affidavit to be served at least one day prior to the summary judgment

**Service and Filing of Affidavits (Cont'd)**

hearing, the trial court is vested with discretion to consider affidavits not so served. *Liberty Nat'l Life Ins. Co. v. Houk*, 248 Ga. 111, 281 S.E.2d 583 (1981).

The trial court does not err in considering plaintiff's supplemental affidavits even though they are served upon defendant only a few days before the hearing where they either contain nothing that was not already admitted by defendant by its failure to respond to plaintiff's request for admissions, or they merely document the time spent on the case by plaintiff's attorney in support of a prayer for attorney fees in addition to damages. *Concert Promotions, Inc. v. Haas & Dodd, Inc.*, 167 Ga. App. 883, 307 S.E.2d 763 (1983).

Where plaintiff filed an affidavit in opposition to defendant's motion for summary judgment, but the affidavit was filed after the entry of the order granting summary judgment to defendant, since plaintiff's affidavit was not timely under subsection (c) of O.C.G.A. § 9-11-56, it was not effective to contradict the averments in defendant's affidavit. *Myers v. Barnard*, 180 Ga. App. 192, 348 S.E.2d 733 (1986).

Consideration of untimely filed material will not warrant reversal of the court's ruling on a motion for summary judgment if the record demonstrates either that the material was harmless or that the respondent acquiesced in the court's consideration of it. *Connell v. Houser*, 189 Ga. App. 158, 375 S.E.2d 136 (1988).

Opposing affidavit which was not filed until day of hearing was untimely, and the trial court did not err by refusing to consider it. *Valhalla, Inc. v. O'Donnell*, 199 Ga. App. 679, 405 S.E.2d 895 (1991).

**Objection at hearing rather than by motion.** — Where an affidavit made in support of a summary judgment motion is not served with the motion, the burden is on the movant, not the opposing party, to invoke the trial court's discretion with regard to the late filing, and objection by the opposing party at hearing instead of by motion is not a waiver of that objection. *Jones v. Howard*, 153 Ga. App. 137, 264 S.E.2d 587 (1980).

**Trial court may deny verbal motion made on date of hearing** to use certain depositions taken in another court. *Knight v.*

*Bryant-Durham Elec. Co.*, 169 Ga. App. 502, 313 S.E.2d 758 (1984).

**Waiver of requirement of timely filing.** — An affidavit relied on in support of a motion for summary judgment must be on file for at least 30 days prior to the hearing. This strict requirement may be waived by the opposing party's acquiescence in the use of the untimely materials, or if the movant seeks and obtains an order from the trial court under O.C.G.A. § 9-11-6(b) extending the time for filing. *Gunter v. Hamilton Bank*, 201 Ga. App. 379, 411 S.E.2d 115 (1991).

**Error in untimely affidavit waived by failure to object.** — Any error arising from a failure to timely file an affidavit in support of a motion for summary judgment is waived by the adverse party's failure to object to the filing of the affidavit in question in the trial court. *Southeastern Hose, Inc. v. Prudential Ins. Co. of Am.*, 167 Ga. App. 356, 306 S.E.2d 308 (1983).

An objection to the timeliness of an affidavit submitted in response to a motion for summary judgment will be deemed waived unless it is itself timely raised in the trial court. *Pruitt v. Tyler*, 181 Ga. App. 174, 351 S.E.2d 539 (1986).

**Interest of justice.** — Affidavit made in opposition to motion for summary judgment may be admitted without objection, the time of service may be waived, or the court may for some other reason find it in the interest of justice to consider the evidence. *Liberty Nat'l Life Ins. Co. v. Houk*, 157 Ga. App. 540, 278 S.E.2d 120, *aff'd*, 248 Ga. 111, 281 S.E.2d 583 (1981).

**Procedure When Affidavits Unavailable**

**Purpose of subsection (f).** — Subsection (f) of this section should be used to protect opposite party where necessary when motion for continuance is made on ground of surprise. *Kiker v. Pinson*, 120 Ga. App. 784, 172 S.E.2d 333 (1969) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-56).

**Discretion as to continuances.** — Grant or denial of continuance is within discretion of trial judge, and unless clearly abused will not be interfered with. *Calcutta Apts. Assocs. v. Linden & Deutsch*, 131 Ga. App. 743, 206 S.E.2d 559 (1974); *Patterson v. Lanham*, 182 Ga. App. 343, 355 S.E.2d 738, *cert. denied*, 484 U.S. 913, 108 S. Ct. 260, 98 L. Ed. 2d 218 (1987).



**Continuances on motion for summary judgment are within the sound discretion** of the trial court. *Cole v. Jordan*, 158 Ga. App. 200, 279 S.E.2d 497 (1981).

**Mere possibility that some new facts may turn up** is not enough to require postponement. *Herring v. R.L. Mathis Certified Dairy Co.*, 121 Ga. App. 373, 173 S.E.2d 716, appeal dismissed, 400 U.S. 922, 91 S. Ct. 192, 27 L. Ed. 2d 183 (1970).

**Affidavit as to professional malpractice.** — Where plaintiff in medical malpractice action is unable to present affidavit of an expert witness on motion for summary judgment, subsection (f) of this section authorizes the plaintiff to execute an affidavit to this effect and the court may, among other things, order a continuance to permit affidavits to be obtained. *Larson v. Friedman & Snyder*, 154 Ga. App. 702, 269 S.E.2d 532 (1980).

**Affidavit as to professional malpractice.** — The mandatory direction of O.C.G.A. § 9-11-9.1 that a plaintiff alleging professional malpractice “shall be required to file with the complaint” a specific expert affidavit necessarily preempts and supersedes the judicially-created rule that no plaintiff’s expert affidavit might be required in cases of malfeasance so “clear and palpable” as to be reasonably ascertained by the jury without expert evidence. *Barr v. Johnson*, 189 Ga. App. 136, 375 S.E.2d 51, cert. denied, 189 Ga. App. 911, 375 S.E.2d 51 (1988).

**Denial of continuance for lack of diligence.** — Where record is devoid of any discovery, requests for admissions, or notices to take depositions addressed to the party moving for summary judgment, during the period between the time the opposing party made a request for continuance pursuant to subsection (f) of this section and the time motions for summary judgment were argued at a hearing over two months later, the trial court properly entertained arguments for summary judgment in spite of a motion for continuance. *Shmunis v. GMC*, 146 Ga. App. 486, 246 S.E.2d 486 (1978) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-56).

**It was not error to deny a continuance** solely on the hope that amnesia victim’s memory might improve to the point that the victim could remember the events at the time of the collision, where the victim offered no medical or other expert evidence

that this was likely to occur. *Gray v. Gober*, 185 Ga. App. 624, 365 S.E.2d 279 (1988).

Trial court properly denied defendants’ motion for a continuance pursuant to O.C.G.A. § 9-11-56(f) in a breach of a lease agreement, as the dispute involved written leases and assignments which were not alleged to be ambiguous, and it was unclear what possible evidence employees of the successor in interest to the original lessor could provide to affect the intent of the documents. *Gilco Invs., Inc. v. Stafford Cordele, LLC*, 267 Ga. App. 167, 598 S.E.2d 889 (2004).

Trial court’s grant of summary judgment to a supplier on its complaint for money due under an agreement and on account was affirmed; a defendant’s affidavit pursuant to the O.C.G.A. § 9-11-56(f) continuance motion failed to specify any information that the defendant could possibly obtain to dispute the debt owed to the supplier, and thus, the trial court did not abuse its discretion when it denied the motion for a continuance. *Wilson v. Edward Don & Co.*, 275 Ga. App. 787, 622 S.E.2d 18 (2005).

#### Affidavits Made in Bad Faith

**Subsection (g) of O.C.G.A. § 9-11-56 only applies** when a party to a lawsuit files a motion for summary judgment and it becomes apparent that the motion was filed in bad faith or solely for the purpose of delay. *Ravenwood Church v. Starbright, Inc.*, 168 Ga. App. 870, 310 S.E.2d 582 (1983).

**Subsection (g) of O.C.G.A. § 9-11-56 was violated** where affidavit contained statements known to be false and statements based on other than personal knowledge. *Malloy v. Cauley*, 169 Ga. App. 623, 314 S.E.2d 464 (1984).

#### Function of Trial Court

**Court not to sit as judge and jury.** — In no sense does this section authorize court to sit as both judge and jury. *Watkins v. Nationwide Mut. Fire Ins. Co.*, 113 Ga. App. 801, 149 S.E.2d 749 (1966) (decided under Ga. L. 1959, p. 234 § 1 et seq.); *Kohlmeyer & Co. v. Bowan*, 130 Ga. App. 386, 203 S.E.2d 630 (1973); *Black v. Hamilton*, 133 Ga. App. 881, 212 S.E.2d 449 (1975); *Peachtree Bottle Shop, Inc. v. Bessemer Sec. Corp.*, 134 Ga. App. 729, 215 S.E.2d 692 (1975); *Fountain v.*

**Function of Trial Court (Cont'd)**

World Fin. Corp., 144 Ga. App. 10, 240 S.E.2d 558 (1977) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-56).

**Court will not resolve questions for jury.** — Law relating to summary judgment does not purport to confer upon judges any greater authority to decide issues of fact normally reserved for decision by a jury than they possessed before its enactment. Yeager v. Jacobs, 111 Ga. App. 358, 141 S.E.2d 837 (1965) (decided under Ga. L. 1959, p. 234 § 1 et seq.).

Questions as to diligence and negligence, including contributory negligence, are questions peculiarly for the jury, and the court will decline to resolve them except in plain and indisputable cases. Haire v. City of Macon, 200 Ga. App. 744, 409 S.E.2d 670, cert. denied, 200 Ga. App. 896, 409 S.E.2d 670 (1991).

**Function in ruling on motions for summary judgment and directed verdict analogous.** — Trial court's function in ruling on a motion for summary judgment is analogous to the function the court performs when ruling on a motion for directed verdict. McCarty v. National Life & Accident Ins. Co., 107 Ga. App. 178, 129 S.E.2d 408 (1962); Standard Accident Ins. Co. v. Ingalls Iron Works Co., 109 Ga. App. 574, 136 S.E.2d 505 (1964); Chandler v. Gately, 119 Ga. App. 513, 167 S.E.2d 697 (1969); W.J. Bremer, Inc. v. United Bonding Ins. Co., 122 Ga. App. 183, 176 S.E.2d 633 (1970) (decided under Ga. L. 1959, p. 234 § 1 et seq.).

**Court only to determine if issues of fact exist.** — Cardinal rule of summary judgment procedure is that court may not resolve facts nor reconcile issues, but may only look to ascertain if there is an issue. Suggs v. Brotherhood of Locomotive Firemen, 104 Ga. App. 219, 121 S.E.2d 661 (1961) (decided under Ga. L. 1959, p. 234 § 1 et seq.), overruled on other grounds, Benefield v. Malone, 110 Ga. App. 607, 139 S.E.2d 500 (1964); Fountain v. World Fin. Corp., 144 Ga. App. 10, 240 S.E.2d 558 (1977); Woodstock Rd. Inv. Properties v. Lacy, 149 Ga. App. 593, 254 S.E.2d 910 (1979); Scroggins v. Whitfield Fin. Co., 152 Ga. App. 8, 262 S.E.2d 168 (1979); Aiken v. Drexler Shower Door Co., 155 Ga. App. 436, 270 S.E.2d 831 (1980); Jonesboro Tool & Die Corp. v. Georgia Power Co., 158 Ga. App.

755, 282 S.E.2d 211 (1981); Foskey v. Smith, 159 Ga. App. 163, 283 S.E.2d 33 (1981).

On summary judgment, the court is concerned only with whether there is a genuine issue of fact for determination, and not with the difficulty a party opposing the motion may have in proving the party's case. Rigby v. Powell, 233 Ga. 158, 210 S.E.2d 696 (1974).

**Only authorized function of court is to determine existence of genuine issue of fact.** — On motion for summary judgment, court is not authorized to try and resolve issues of fact; function of the court, and its only authorized function under this procedure, is to determine existence of a genuine issue of material fact. Watkins v. Nationwide Mut. Fire Ins. Co., 113 Ga. App. 801, 149 S.E.2d 749 (1966) (decided under Ga. L. 1959, p. 234 § 1 et seq.); Kohlmeyer & Co. v. Bowan, 130 Ga. App. 386, 203 S.E.2d 630 (1973); Black v. Hamilton, 133 Ga. App. 881, 212 S.E.2d 449 (1975); Peachtree Bottle Shop, Inc. v. Bessemer Sec. Corp., 134 Ga. App. 729, 215 S.E.2d 692 (1975); Fountain v. World Fin. Corp., 144 Ga. App. 10, 240 S.E.2d 558 (1977); Porter v. Moschella, 152 Ga. App. 678, 263 S.E.2d 538 (1979).

In ruling on a motion for summary judgment, the court does not try the case but merely determines from the record whether there are any genuine issues of fact. Flanders v. Columbia Nitrogen Corp., 135 Ga. App. 21, 217 S.E.2d 363 (1975).

In ruling on a motion for summary judgment, a trial court is not empowered to resolve disputed issues of material fact but merely to determine if such issues exist for resolution. Colquitt County Hosp. Auth. v. Health Star, Inc., 262 Ga. 285, 417 S.E.2d 147 (1992).

**Credibility of affidavits.** — On motion for summary judgment, court is not concerned with the credibility of affidavits, only with whether they show the existence of a genuine issue of fact. Ussery v. Koch, 115 Ga. App. 463, 154 S.E.2d 879 (1967); Mullis v. Merit Fin. Co., 116 Ga. App. 582, 158 S.E.2d 415 (1967).

**Court cannot weigh evidence or determine credibility.** — On summary judgment proceedings, the court is not in a position to weigh the evidence or determine its credibility. Where the facts alleged in the affidavits clearly create a conflict in the evidence as to a material issue, summary judgment is pre-



cluded. *HOH Co. v. Ethridge*, 168 Ga. App. 20, 308 S.E.2d 43 (1983).

**It is within the discretion of the trial judge to consider a renewed motion for summary judgment** even without an expansion of the record. *Premium Distrib. Co. v. National Distrib. Co.*, 157 Ga. App. 666, 278 S.E.2d 468 (1981).

**Findings and conclusions not required.** — Trial court is not required to enter findings of fact and conclusions of law in ruling on a motion for summary judgment. *Nelson v. Mexicana de Jugo y Sabores*, 139 Ga. App. 612, 229 S.E.2d 102 (1976); *Healthdyne, Inc. v. Henry*, 144 Ga. App. 52, 240 S.E.2d 259 (1977); *Victor v. First Trust & Deposit Co.*, 154 Ga. App. 97, 267 S.E.2d 639 (1980); *Thomas v. DeKalb County*, 227 Ga. App. 186, 489 S.E.2d 58 (1997).

The fact that the trial court's order granting defendant's motion for summary judgment does not affirmatively indicate that it considered the record is not cause for reversal, nor is it necessary to include findings of fact and conclusions of law on decisions on motions for summary judgment. *Fudge v. Colonial Baking Co.*, 186 Ga. App. 582, 367 S.E.2d 814 (1988).

An entry of findings of fact and conclusions of law was not necessary in a case where the trial court granted summary judgment to the defendants on all five of the plaintiff's tortious claims against the defendants, even though one of the defendants filed a counterclaim upon which the trial court did not rule; furthermore, the plaintiff made no showing that it was practical for the trial court to do so. *Kuruwila v. Mulcahy*, 264 Ga. App. 626, 591 S.E.2d 491 (2003).

**No error in entering findings of fact.** — The mere entry of findings of fact and conclusions of law in ruling on a motion for summary judgment does not constitute error per se. In certain cases when the trial court makes findings of fact and conclusions of law in ruling on motions for summary judgment, it can be helpful to the appellate courts and instructive to the parties. *Harrell v. Louis Smith Mem. Hosp.*, 197 Ga. App. 189, 397 S.E.2d 746 (1990).

**Presumption that court performs duty.** — It is presumed that the trial judge, as a public official, faithfully and lawfully performed the duties devolving upon the judge by law. *Smith v. Jones*, 154 Ga. App. 629, 269 S.E.2d 471 (1980).

## Appealability and Finality

### 1. In General

**Subsection (h) is peculiar to this state** and does not appear in the Federal Rules of Civil Procedure. *Bush v. City of Albany*, 125 Ga. App. 558, 188 S.E.2d 245 (1972) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-56).

**O.C.G.A. § 9-11-56(h) must be read in conjunction with O.C.G.A. §§ 5-6-34 and 5-6-35** regarding the procedure for appeal to this court. *Jarrett v. Ford Motor Credit Co.*, 178 Ga. App. 600, 344 S.E.2d 440 (1986).

Defendant's direct appeal from a trial court's grant of partial summary judgment in favor of plaintiff was dismissed for lack of jurisdiction because an application to appeal under O.C.G.A. § 5-6-35(a) was required but not submitted and O.C.G.A. § 9-11-56(h) did not provide for direct appeals from all grants of summary judgment, but had to be read in conjunction with O.C.G.A. §§ 5-6-34, 5-6-35. *Bullock v. Sand*, 260 Ga. App. 874, 581 S.E.2d 333 (2003).

**Exception to finality rule.** — O.C.G.A. § 9-11-56(h) is an exception to the finality rule which is for the benefit of the losing party, and when the losing party appeals after the rendition of the final judgment, the grant of summary judgment is still subject to appellate review. Although a trial court properly dismissed a mechanic's negligence claim, the mechanic's fraud claim, the mechanic's reduction in force claim, and certain of the mechanic's wage claims as time barred, since each paycheck which failed to pay all wages due was a new violation, the trial court erred in dismissing the balance of the mechanic's wage claims. *Willis v. City of Atlanta*, 265 Ga. App. 640, 595 S.E.2d 339 (2004).

**Section controlling in determining appealability.** — Ga. L. 1967, p. 226, § 25 (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-56), being the last expression of legislative intent, controls over former Code 1933, § 6-701 (see O.C.G.A. § 5-6-34) as to the appealability or reviewability of a motion for summary judgment. *Young v. Reese*, 118 Ga. App. 114, 162 S.E.2d 831 (1968).

The right to direct appeal under O.C.G.A. § 9-11-56(h) is for the losing party's benefit and is in addition to the party's right to appeal after the resolution of the entire case. *Gresham Park Community Org. v. Howell*,

**Appealability and Finality (Cont'd)****1. In General (Cont'd)**

652 F.2d 1227 (5th Cir. 1981).

**De novo review.** — Appellate court's review of an appeal from summary judgment is de novo. *Mohamud v. Wachovia Corp.*, 260 Ga. App. 612, 580 S.E.2d 259 (2003).

**Partial summary judgment.** — Subsection (h) of O.C.G.A. § 9-11-56 includes an order for partial summary judgment. *Crolley v. Haygood Contracting, Inc.*, 207 Ga. App. 434, 429 S.E.2d 93 (1993).

**Subsection (h) inapplicable to motions to set aside and vacate judgments.** — Subsection (h) of Ga. L. 1967, p. 226, § 25 (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-56) is not applicable to motions to set aside and vacate judgments authorized by Ga. L. 1967, p. 226, §§ 26, 27 and 30 (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-60(d)). *Farr v. Farr*, 120 Ga. App. 762, 172 S.E.2d 158 (1969).

**Voluntary dismissal not appealable judgment.** — Plaintiff's own voluntary dismissal with prejudice of counts of plaintiff's complaint did not constitute a final, appealable judgment for purposes of appellate review of rulings on the partial grant of summary judgment entered by the trial court more than 30 days from the filing of the notice of appeal. *Studdard v. Satcher, Chick, Kapfer, Inc.*, 217 Ga. App. 1, 456 S.E.2d 71 (1995).

**Question before appellate court.** — In reviewing grant of motion for summary judgment, question before the appellate court is whether allegations of the pleadings have been pierced so that no genuine issue of material fact remains. *Duke Enters., Inc. v. Espy*, 140 Ga. App. 527, 231 S.E.2d 522 (1976).

On review of summary judgment, the first essential question for determination by the appellate court is whether a genuine issue of material fact exists which should be decided by a jury; if no jury issue is found to exist, the next query is whether the moving party is entitled to judgment as a matter of law after each party has an opportunity to make out their case. *Hayes v. Brown*, 108 Ga. App. 360, 133 S.E.2d 102 (1963) (decided under Ga. L. 1959, p. 234, § 1 et seq.).

**Entire record reviewed on appeal.** — On consideration of summary judgments, the appellate court must look at the entire record. *Lawson v. Duke Oil Co.*, 155 Ga. App. 363, 270 S.E.2d 898 (1980).

Appellate court does not err in examining all the material of record to determine if there remain any issues for trial. *City of Rome v. Turk*, 235 Ga. 223, 219 S.E.2d 97 (1975).

The trial court did not err in concluding that the record upon which the summary judgment was based would be necessary for appellate review as the obligation of both the trial court and appellate court is to consider the entire record when such a motion is ruled on. *Sumner v. First Union Nat'l Bank*, 200 Ga. App. 729, 409 S.E.2d 212, cert. denied, 200 Ga. App. 897, 409 S.E.2d 212 (1991).

**Pleadings considered on appeal.** — On review of grant of summary judgment, reviewing court's consideration of the pleadings, as amended, is required, whether specifically argued or not. *Alexander v. Boston Old Colony Ins. Co.*, 127 Ga. App. 783, 195 S.E.2d 277 (1972).

**Additional evidence may not be admitted on appeal.** — Appellate courts will only review evidence presented to trial court before its ruling on motion, and additional evidence will not be admitted on appeal. *Meade v. Heimanson*, 239 Ga. 177, 236 S.E.2d 357 (1977); *Stephens v. Tate*, 147 Ga. App. 366, 249 S.E.2d 92 (1978).

**Prior objection by nonmoving party not required.** — The issue in an appeal from the grant of summary judgment is whether the movant met the burden established by subsection (c) of O.C.G.A. § 9-11-56 and, in addressing that issue on appeal, the nonmoving party is entitled to advance all arguments without regard to whether they were raised by way of objections below. *Dental One Assocs. v. JKR Realty Assocs.*, 269 Ga. 616, 501 S.E.2d 497 (1998).

**Objection to errors not prerequisite to review.** — It is not a prerequisite for the review of enumerated errors that the plaintiff object to or make an issue of these errors at trial below, where alleged errors are asserted as reasons why the trial court should not have granted the motion for summary judgment. *Southern Protective Prods. Co. v. Leasing Int'l, Inc.*, 134 Ga. App. 945, 216 S.E.2d 725 (1975); *Binswanger Glass Co. v. Beers Constr. Co.*, 141 Ga. App. 715, 234 S.E.2d 363 (1977); *Griffin v. Wittfeld*, 143 Ga. App. 485, 238 S.E.2d 589 (1977).

**Absent particularized enumerations of error only denial of motion as to whole case**



**determined.** — Where appellant fails to enumerate any error on trial court's omission to make an order, pursuant to this section, specifying whether certain facts appear without substantial controversy, appellate court can determine only whether court below erred in denying summary judgment motion as to the whole case. *Ireland v. Matthews*, 120 Ga. App. 510, 171 S.E.2d 387 (1969) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-56).

Where motion for summary judgment sets out that there is no genuine issue as to any material fact and thus seeks judgment as to the whole case, and enumeration of error likewise is with regard to summary judgment in toto and makes no mention of any partial recovery, appellate court can determine only whether trial court erred in denying motion as to the whole case. *Borden, Inc. v. Barker*, 124 Ga. App. 291, 183 S.E.2d 597 (1971).

**Credibility not considered on appeal.** — On motions for summary judgment, appellate court cannot consider the credibility of witnesses or their affidavits, and a jury must resolve the question and the conflicts in the evidence which it produces. *Miller v. Douglas*, 235 Ga. 222, 219 S.E.2d 144 (1975).

Appellate court on review of summary judgment is not concerned with the credibility of affidavits, but only with whether they show the existence of a genuine issue of fact. *Ussery v. Koch*, 115 Ga. App. 463, 154 S.E.2d 879 (1967).

**Reversal of order overruling summary judgment motion.** — Where trial court overrules a motion for summary judgment, the appellate court will not reverse, unless from the entire record construed against movant it appears that there is an absence of any genuine issue as to all material facts and that the movant is entitled to judgment as a matter of law. *Black v. Hamilton*, 133 Ga. App. 881, 212 S.E.2d 449 (1975).

**Where no ruling invoked, no question for review.** — There was no error in trial court's failure to allow plaintiff's expert's affidavit to be supplemented where plaintiff never made a motion to supplement the affidavit, because where no ruling is invoked in the trial court ordinarily there is no question for review in appellate courts. *Crawford v. Phillips*, 173 Ga. App. 517, 326 S.E.2d 593 (1985).

**Motion for new trial is not proper vehicle** to obtain reexamination of the legal conclu-

sions solely involved in a grant of summary judgment. *Sands v. Lamar Properties, Inc.*, 159 Ga. App. 718, 285 S.E.2d 24 (1981).

**Where trial court has considered depositions,** appellate court will not say that it did not do so. *Porter Coatings v. Stein Steel & Supply Co.*, 157 Ga. App. 260, 277 S.E.2d 272, *aff'd*, 247 Ga. 631, 278 S.E.2d 377 (1981).

**Order granting plaintiff's motion for partial summary judgment** on the issue of defendant's liability on an insurance policy was interlocutory, not res judicata as to the issues resolved therein, and subject to revision by the trial court at any time prior to final judgment, as by admitting evidence in support of a defense to liability which in substance vacated or set aside its previous order. *Glover v. J.C. Penney Cas. Ins. Co.*, 181 Ga. App. 753, 353 S.E.2d 587 (1987).

**Res judicata defense based on prior summary judgment in malpractice case.** — Where a prior summary judgment for an attorney in a legal malpractice action was based on a recognition that, regardless of the applicability of any pleading requirements imposed by the subsequently enacted provisions of O.C.G.A. § 9-11-9.1, the client's failure to have complied with the evidentiary requirements of O.C.G.A. § 9-11-56 nevertheless mandated the grant of summary judgment on the merits, the attorney's res judicata defense in a subsequent action was viable and the trial court erred in failing to grant the attorney's motion for summary judgment based upon that viable defense. *Robinson v. Starr*, 197 Ga. App. 440, 398 S.E.2d 714 (1990).

**Evidence sufficient to demand judgment for defendant.** See *Peppers v. Veres*, 168 Ga. App. 367, 309 S.E.2d 388 (1983).

**In an action by a physician for termination of the physician's hospital privileges,** grant of the physician's motion seeking a determination that defendants had breached the hospital bylaws, which did not include a ruling that the physician was entitled to recover on the physician's claim, was not a grant of summary judgment subject to direct appeal. *Saint Francis Hosp. v. Patton*, 228 Ga. App. 544, 492 S.E.2d 303 (1997).

**Summary judgment affirmed.** — Summary judgment for the tortfeasor was affirmed because the injured party failed to show a genuine issue of material fact as to

**Appealability and Finality (Cont'd)****1. In General (Cont'd)**

the existence of a slippery floor, the tortfeasor's knowledge of the condition, or that the tortfeasor's knowledge of the condition was superior to the knowledge of the injured party, given the injured party's use of the hallway, and the injured party's responsibility to see that the tortfeasor did not fall as the injured party was the care giver to the alleged tortfeasor. *Sudduth v. Young*, 260 Ga. App. 56, 579 S.E.2d 7 (2003).

Summary judgment was properly granted to an insured pursuant to O.C.G.A. § 9-11-56(c) and denied to an insurer in the insured's action seeking to collect unpaid claims under its policy wherein it was entitled to indemnification for losses arising from employee dishonesty; however, based on the construction rules of O.C.G.A. § 13-2-2, the ambiguous non-cumulative policy liability limit was construed in the insured's favor, but could not be interpreted to allow the limit for each of the years of coverage, but rather, the limit was applied to the entire three-year policy period. *Cincinnati Ins. Co. v. Sherman & Hemstreet, Inc.*, 260 Ga. App. 870, 581 S.E.2d 613 (2003), *aff'd*, 277 Ga. 734, 594 S.E.2d 648 (2004).

Trial court did not err in granting summary judgment to property owner on priest's malicious prosecution claim, as probable cause existed to prosecute the priest since a police officer saw the priest violate a restraining order by committing a criminal trespass and by threatening another person; probable cause also existed because the two restraining order violations arose out of the same incident and were reasonably related even though the criminal charge for aggravated stalking arising out of the threat's made to the property owner's employee was later merged into another offense. *Holmes v. Achor Ctr., Inc.*, 260 Ga. App. 882, 581 S.E.2d 390 (2003).

Trial court properly granted summary judgment to property owner after the subcontractor sued the property owner so that the subcontractor could perfect its materialman's lien against the property owner's property, as the subcontractor's method of providing notice of the lien to the property owner did not comply with applicable statutory law, O.C.G.A. § 44-14-361.1(a)(2),

since that statute expressly allowed the lien notice to be provided to the property owner by registered mail, certified mail, or statutory overnight delivery, and not through the facsimile transmission that the subcontractor used, especially since the facsimile transmission was not the equivalent method of providing notice as those methods set forth in the statute. *Phillips, Inc. v. Historic Props. of Am.*, 260 Ga. App. 886, 581 S.E.2d 389 (2003).

Trial court properly granted summary judgment to an eye doctor and a corporation, as even though the type of eye surgery performed on the patient made the patient more vulnerable to an eye infection and even though an eye infection caused the patient's loss of sight, the patient was unable to show the medical malpractice element of causation since the patient did not show that anything the doctor did, or failed to do, caused the eye infection. *Berrell v. Hamilton*, 260 Ga. App. 892, 581 S.E.2d 398 (2003).

Trial court properly granted partial summary judgment pursuant to O.C.G.A. § 9-11-56 to an employer on an employee's action alleging breach of an employment contract, holding that the employee could only recover wages payable up to the time of trial; O.C.G.A. § 10-6-37 provided that in all employment contracts for a definite duration, an employee could sue for the value of the services rendered, or could wait until the expiration of the year and sue for and recover the employee's entire wages, and in this action the employee elected to affirm the contract and bring an immediate suit for damages based upon the company's alleged breach thereof, and under this option, the employee only had the right to prove, and to recover for, all damages which may have accrued up to the date of the trial. *Harvey v. J. H. Harvey Co.*, 276 Ga. 762, 582 S.E.2d 88 (2003).

Trial court properly granted summary judgment pursuant to O.C.G.A. § 9-11-56 to defendants in plaintiffs' action alleging tortious interference with an inheritance and other claims arising out of transfers of land to defendants, as the parties' mother was still alive, and therefore plaintiffs had no standing to bring such an action, and because plaintiffs' claims were barred by collateral estoppel; the trial court erred in deny-



ing defendants' summary judgment motion as to claims raised by a guardian because no claims were actually raised by the guardian. *Copelan v. Copelan*, 261 Ga. App. 726, 583 S.E.2d 562 (2003).

Trial court properly entered summary judgment for a county as to two injured parties' tort claims as the county's self-insurance plan for certain claims did not constitute a waiver of the county's sovereign immunity because the county did not purchase a motor vehicle liability insurance policy — a requirement under O.C.G.A. § 33-24-51(b); there is no statute which provides that by establishing a self-insurance plan, a county waives sovereign immunity. *Smith v. Chatham County*, 264 Ga. App. 566, 591 S.E.2d 388 (2003).

Summary judgment was properly granted dismissing the motorists' suit against a restaurant under the Dram Shop Act, O.C.G.A. § 51-1-40(b), for injuries sustained in a collision with one of the restaurant's patrons because the evidence did not present a question of fact as to whether the restaurant knew that the patron would be driving soon after the patron left the premises. *Sugarloaf Cafe, Inc. v. Willbanks*, 279 Ga. 255, 612 S.E.2d 279 (2005).

**Summary judgment reversed.** — Summary judgment for an insurer was reversed as factual issues remained as to whether an insurance agency was able to accept notices of claims on behalf of an insurer as a fiduciary and as a dual agent. *Bowen Tree Surgs., Inc. v. Canal Indem. Co.*, 264 Ga. App. 520, 591 S.E.2d 415 (2003).

## 2. Grant of Summary Judgment

**Legislative intent.** — Clear and last expression of legislative intent with respect to appeals from grants of summary judgments, as expressed in Ga. L. 1966, p. 609, § 56 (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-56(h)), was to except summary judgments from general appealability provisions of former Code 1933, § 6-701 (see O.C.G.A. § 5-6-34) and to allow appeal where summary judgment was granted on any issue or as to any party, even though the case is still pending within the purview of former Code 1933, § 6-701. *McLeod v. Westmoreland*, 117 Ga. App. 659, 161 S.E.2d 335 (1968).

**Subsection (h) as exception to rule requiring final judgment for appeal.** — Grant of

summary judgment is an exception to rule requiring final judgment in order to appeal. *Whisenhunt v. Allen Parker Co.*, 119 Ga. App. 813, 168 S.E.2d 827 (1969).

Although generally an appeal is premature where a case remains pending, subsection (h) of this section makes the grant of summary judgment an exception to the rule requiring a final judgment in order to appeal. *Overstreet v. Doctors Hosp.*, 142 Ga. App. 895, 237 S.E.2d 213 (1977) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-56).

Subsection (h) of this section states an exception to the finality rule which is for the benefit of the losing party. *Culwell v. Lomas & Nettleton Co.*, 242 Ga. 242, 248 S.E.2d 641 (1978) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-56); *Bozard v. J.A. Jones Constr. Co.*, 148 Ga. App. 425, 251 S.E.2d 362 (1978) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-56).

Subsection (h) of this section gives losing party right to direct appeal from order granting summary judgment on any issue, even if judgment is not final, as when it disposes of fewer than all claims; this is also true where appeal is from grant of partial summary judgment. *Sapp v. ABC Credit & Inv. Co.*, 243 Ga. 151, 253 S.E.2d 82 (1979) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-56).

Under subsection (h) of this section, grant of summary judgment is excepted from rule requiring final judgment as to all parties and claims before appeal may be taken. *Capital Bank v. Levy*, 151 Ga. App. 819, 261 S.E.2d 722 (1979) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-56).

Subsection (h) of O.C.G.A. § 9-11-56, which permits direct appeal from any grant of summary judgment, is an exception to the finality rule expressed in O.C.G.A. § 9-11-54. *Edwards v. Davis*, 160 Ga. App. 122, 286 S.E.2d 301 (1981).

**Grant of partial summary judgment** is an appealable order. *Cohen v. Garland*, 119 Ga. App. 333, 167 S.E.2d 599 (1969); *Thomas v. McGee*, 242 Ga. 441, 249 S.E.2d 242 (1978); *Tri-County Feed & Seed, Inc. v. Savannah Valley Prod. Credit Ass'n*, 158 Ga. App. 815, 282 S.E.2d 344 (1981).

Dismissal of an owner's appeal of a summary judgment on a breach of contract and fraud complaint was improper where the complaint was amended to include a negligence count hours before a summary judgment on the fraud and breach of contract claims was filed, and therefore entered pursuant to O.C.G.A. § 9-11-58(b) (although

**Appealability and Finality (Cont'd)****2. Grant of Summary Judgment (Cont'd)**

the summary judgment order had been signed the previous day); the negligence claim was pending at the time that the summary judgment was entered, and although the summary judgment was subject to a direct appeal by the owner, the owner was not required to file an appeal at that time under O.C.G.A. § 9-11-56(h). *Liberty v. Storage Trust Props., L.P.*, 267 Ga. App. 905, 600 S.E.2d 841 (2004).

Grant of plaintiff's motion for partial summary judgment to the effect that contract with defendant was valid was not a final judgment and left the action pending below, but was directly appealable nevertheless under O.C.G.A. § 9-11-56(h) without a certificate of immediate review under O.C.G.A. § 5-6-34(b). *Jack V. Heard Contractors v. Adams Constr. Co.*, 155 Ga. App. 409, 271 S.E.2d 222, overruled on other grounds, *Southeast Ceramics, Inc. v. Klem*, 156 Ga. App. 636, 275 S.E.2d 723 (1980).

**Time for appeal.** — Appeal of partial summary judgment for plaintiff must be filed within 30 days and is not extended by a motion for reconsideration. *Becker v. Fairman*, 167 Ga. App. 708, 307 S.E.2d 520 (1983); *Jones v. Walker*, 209 Ga. App. 532, 433 S.E.2d 726 (1993).

While a plaintiff can appeal directly an order granting summary judgment as to the main action, where it fails to do so within 30 days, thereafter it can only appeal that order after final judgment. *Gulf Oil Co. v. Mantegna*, 167 Ga. App. 844, 307 S.E.2d 732 (1983).

**Grant of summary judgment on one count of three-count petition is directly appealable,** though remaining counts are still pending in trial court. *Ferguson v. United Ins. Co. of Am.*, 163 Ga. App. 282, 293 S.E.2d 736 (1982).

**Summary judgment on any issue or as to any party may be appealed.** *Whisenhunt v. Allen Parker Co.*, 119 Ga. App. 813, 168 S.E.2d 827 (1969).

**Submission of specific issue on appeal permitted.** — Subsection (h) of this section permits submission of a specific issue to the appellate court. *Bush v. City of Albany*, 125 Ga. App. 558, 188 S.E.2d 245 (1972) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-56).

**Summary judgment for one of parties defendant appealable.** — Order granting summary judgment in behalf of one of the parties defendant was appealable under subsection (h) of Ga. L. 1967, p. 226 § 25 (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-56) and under former Code 1933, § 6-701 (see O.C.G.A. § 5-6-34), even though the case was still pending. *George v. Lee*, 118 Ga. App. 302, 163 S.E.2d 262 (1968).

**Summary judgment only final where entire case disposed of.** — Grant of motion for summary judgment is appealable, but such grant constitutes final judgment only if it disposes of the entire case and the case is no longer pending in court below. *Insurance Co. of N. Am. v. Fowler*, 148 Ga. App. 509, 251 S.E.2d 594 (1978).

**Direct appeal even though judgment is not final.** — Subsection (h) of Ga. L. 1975, p. 757 § 3 (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-56) gives the losing party the right to a direct appeal from an order granting summary judgment on any issue or as to any party, even if the judgment was not final under former Code 1933, § 6-701 or Ga. L. 1976, p. 1047, § 2 (see O.C.G.A. §§ 5-6-34(a)(1) or 9-11-54(b)). *Bozard v. J.A. Jones Constr. Co.*, 148 Ga. App. 425, 251 S.E.2d 362 (1978); *Southern Guar. Ins. Co. v. Jeffares*, 190 Ga. App. 449, 379 S.E.2d 167, overruled on other grounds, *Strozier v. Simmons U.S.A. Corp.*, 192 Ga. App. 601, 385 S.E.2d 677 (1989).

**Right to review lost by failure to appeal.** — Where the trial court certified that a summary judgment in favor of three of four defendants was final and ripe for review, the plaintiff lost plaintiff's right to obtain appellate review by failing to file a timely notice of appeal, even though plaintiff had filed a motion for reconsideration. *Jarallah v. Aetna Cas. & Sur. Co.*, 199 Ga. App. 592, 405 S.E.2d 510 (1991).

**Subsection (d) covers adjudication of less than all issues.** — Rule embodied in subsection (d) of this section is designed to cover situations where the court makes partial adjudication of some but not all issues presented as, for example, where there is more than one claim for relief and the movant is entitled to favorable judgment on some of the claims, but on others there are disputed issues of fact necessitating trial. *Finney v. Pan-Am. Fire & Cas. Co.*, 123 Ga. App. 250,



180 S.E.2d 253 (1971).

**Interlocutory order establishing facts not in controversy permitted.** — This section provides that when party applies for summary judgment on the entire case or on one claim where several claims for recovery are pleaded or on a counterclaim or cross-claim, and the trial judge finds that summary judgment as to the entire case, claim, counterclaim, or cross-claim is not appropriate, the judge is authorized to enter an interlocutory order establishing for trial those facts which are without substantial controversy. *Robinson v. Franwylie, Inc.*, 145 Ga. App. 507, 244 S.E.2d 73 (1978) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-56).

**Power of judge to reassess interlocutory order.** — As with a pretrial order entered under Ga. L. 1968, p. 1104, § 5 (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-16), a trial judge retains full power to reassess interlocutory order entered under subsection (d) of Ga. L. 1975, p. 757, § 3 (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-56) and to make one complete adjudication on all aspects of the case when the proper time arrives. *Robinson v. Franwylie, Inc.*, 145 Ga. App. 507, 244 S.E.2d 73 (1978).

**Temporary adjudication of lack of issues.** — Under subsection (d) of this section, trial judge may adjudicate temporarily the lack of issues until a final judgment in the case. *Mays v. Citizens & S. Nat'l Bank*, 132 Ga. App. 602, 208 S.E.2d 614 (1974), overruled on other grounds, *Mock v. Canterbury Realty Co.*, 152 Ga. App. 872, 264 S.E.2d 489 (1980).

**Adjudication on less than all claims or parties remains interlocutory absent court's determination.** — In a case involving multiple claims or parties, where the trial court fully adjudicates one or more but fewer than all claims or rights and liabilities of fewer than all parties, it can make an adjudication under subsection (d) of Ga. L. 1975, p. 757, § 3 (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-56) final by making express determination and direction called for by Ga. L. 1976, p. 1047, § 2 (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-54(b)); however, failing to do that, the adjudication remains interlocutory. *Robinson v. Franwylie, Inc.*, 145 Ga. App. 507, 244 S.E.2d 73 (1978).

**Adjudication of nondispositive issues not authorized.** — Subsection (d) of this section does not authorize initiation of motions of which the sole object is to adjudicate issues

of fact which are not dispositive of any claim or part thereof. *Robinson v. Franwylie, Inc.*, 145 Ga. App. 507, 244 S.E.2d 73 (1978) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-56); *Planet Ins. Co. v. Ferrell*, 228 Ga. App. 264, 491 S.E.2d 471 (1997).

**Losing party who commits procedural default is foreclosed from resubmitting matter for review.** — If a losing party suffers dismissal of the party's O.C.G.A. § 9-11-56(h) appeal for failure to fulfill procedural requirements, the losing party should, in return for that party's privilege of direct appeal, suffer the same sanction of res judicata which attaches to a final judgment from which a procedurally defective appeal is taken; therefore, a losing party on summary judgment who puts the machinery of immediate appellate review under O.C.G.A. § 9-11-56(h) into motion, yet commits a procedural default fatal to the losing party's appeal, is foreclosed from thereafter resubmitting the matter for review on appeal of the final judgment. *Eckerd Corp. v. Alterman Real Estate, Ltd.*, 266 Ga. App. 860, 598 S.E.2d 510 (2004).

**Opposing party may appeal after grant of summary judgment or final judgment.** — Party against whom summary judgment is granted may appeal either after grant of summary judgment or after rendition of final judgment, and when the party appeals after rendition of final judgment, the grant of summary judgment is still subject to appellate review. *Culwell v. Lomas & Nettleton Co.*, 242 Ga. 242, 248 S.E.2d 641 (1978); *Bozard v. J.A. Jones Constr. Co.*, 148 Ga. App. 425, 251 S.E.2d 362 (1978).

**Defendant's motion to dismiss a party is normally appealable only as an interlocutory appeal,** but as a grant of a motion for summary judgment it is directly appealable under subsection (h). *McMullan v. Georgia Girl Fashions, Inc.*, 180 Ga. App. 228, 348 S.E.2d 748 (1986).

**Only if co-defendants are sued as joint tort-feasors** does the grant of summary judgment as to one potentially affect the other's rights of contribution. Therefore, it is only in this situation that the co-defendant would be deemed a losing party and have standing to appeal the grant of summary judgment to another co-defendant. *C.W. Mathews Contracting Co. v. Studard*, 201 Ga. App. 741, 412 S.E.2d 539 (1991).

**Appealability and Finality (Cont'd)****2. Grant of Summary Judgment (Cont'd)**

**Pending claims.** — Party may appeal grant of summary judgment after rendition of final judgment in the case, and the summary judgment is not *res judicata* as to any other claims which had remained pending. *Ramseur v. American Mgt. Ass'n*, 155 Ga. App. 340, 270 S.E.2d 880 (1980).

**Order as to ex delicto claims not final if ex contractu claim pending.** — Order granting defendant's motion to strike certain ex delicto allegations and prayers of plaintiff's complaint was not final where appellant's ex contractu claim was still pending, and accordingly, the order was not directly appealable. *Whately v. Blue Cross of Ga./Columbus, Inc.*, 165 Ga. App. 340, 301 S.E.2d 60 (1983).

**Grant of motion for summary judgment in Civil Court of Bibb County** can be appealed directly to the Court of Appeals. *Middle Ga. Bank v. Continental Real Estate & Assocs.*, 168 Ga. App. 611, 309 S.E.2d 893 (1983).

**Grant of summary judgment held erroneous.** — Trial court erred in granting appellee's motion for summary judgment and in failing to grant appellant's motion for summary judgment. *Georgia Farm Bureau Mut. Ins. Co. v. DeKalb County*, 167 Ga. App. 577, 306 S.E.2d 924 (1983).

On *de novo* review of a decision granting summary judgment to a consulting firm in an action against it by a hotel franchisee alleging negligence and negligent misrepresentation, it was error to grant summary judgment to the firm where the franchisee submitted an affidavit from an expert that demonstrated familiarity with the standard of care required of the consulting firm in performing an impact study and that concluded the firm breached that duty. The questions surrounding the expert's factual accuracies and conclusions were issues for trial, not summary judgment. *Marquis Towers, Inc. v. Highland Group*, 265 Ga. App. 343, 593 S.E.2d 903 (2004).

**Summary judgment on partial issues held proper.** — Summary judgment was properly entered on fraud claim, as such claim was time-barred; but, where fact issues remained as to a foreclosure allegedly resulting from a non-existent debt, slandering the title to the underlying property, summary judgment was

reversed as to these claims. *Boaz v. Latson*, 260 Ga. App. 752, 580 S.E.2d 572 (2003).

**3. Denial of Summary Judgment**

As originally enacted by Ga. L. 1966, p. 609, § 56, subsection (h) of this section provided that an order denying summary judgment was not appealable. The subsequent amendment by Ga. L. 1967, p. 226, § 25, stated that denial of summary judgment was not subject to review by direct appeal or otherwise unless the trial judge certified within ten days that such order should be subject to review, in which case it would be subject to review by direct appeal. The 1975 amendment by Ga. L. 1975, p. 757, § 3 made an order denying summary judgment subject to review by direct appeal in accordance with § 5-6-34(b). The latter section provides for review of an order, decision, or judgment not otherwise subject to direct appeal if the trial judge certifies that such order, etc., is of such importance that immediate review should be had, and if the appellate court, on application, permits an appeal to be taken. Hence, decisions dealing with appealability of denial of summary judgment should be consulted with care, with particular attention to the dates on which such decisions were rendered.

**Denial of motion not final judgment.** — Denial of motion for summary judgment is not a final judgment. *Giordano v. Stubbs*, 129 Ga. App. 283, 199 S.E.2d 322 (1973), *rev'd* on other grounds, *Summer-Minter & Assocs. v. Giordano*, 231 Ga. 601, 203 S.E.2d 173 (1974).

**Denial not appealable unless certain conditions are met.** — Grant of motion for summary judgment is subject to direct appeal, but denial of such motion is not appealable unless certain conditions are met. *Southeast Ceramics, Inc. v. Klem*, 246 Ga. 294, 271 S.E.2d 199 (1980).

**Procedure in § 5-6-34(b) held requisite to appeal.** — Order denying summary judgment must be appealed in accordance with former Code 1933, § 6-701 (see O.C.G.A. § 5-6-34(b)). *First Nat'l Bank v. Ferrell*, 239 Ga. 8, 235 S.E.2d 507 (1977).

Denial of motion for summary judgment is not subject to review by direct appeal, except on grant of permission to appeal as set out in former Code 1933, § 6-701 (see O.C.G.A. § 5-6-34(b)). *Johnston-Willis*



*Hosp. v. Cain*, 142 Ga. App. 305, 236 S.E.2d 374 (1977).

**Appealability of denial of motion governed by subsection (h) and § 5-6-34(b).** — Denial of motion for summary judgment was not reviewable other than by procedures set forth in former Code 1933, § 6-701 (see O.C.G.A. § 5-6-34(b)) and subsection (h) of Ga. L. 1975, p. 757, § 3 (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-56). *Vaughn & Co. v. Saul*, 143 Ga. App. 74, 237 S.E.2d 622 (1977).

**Observance of interlocutory review procedures required.** — No appeal lies from denial of motion for summary judgment, standing alone, unless interlocutory review procedure is observed. *U.S.I.F. Atlanta Corp. v. Paul*, 138 Ga. App. 625, 227 S.E.2d 90 (1976).

**Appeal of other issues when appealing summary judgment.** — When direct appeal of the grant of summary judgment is taken, any other judgments, rulings, or orders rendered in the case and which may affect the proceedings below may be raised on appeal, including the denial of a motion for summary judgment. *Southeast Ceramics, Inc. v. Klem*, 246 Ga. 294, 271 S.E.2d 199 (1980).

**Cross appeal of denial of motion.** — Denial of motion for summary judgment may be carried up as a cross appeal to appeal by the opposite party of grant of motion for summary judgment. *Southeast Ceramics, Inc. v. Klem*, 246 Ga. 294, 271 S.E.2d 199 (1980). But see, *Campbell v. Carroll*, 121 Ga. App. 497, 174 S.E.2d 375 (1970).

**Availability of direct appeal irrelevant to interlocutory appeal decision.** — As the losing party on cross-motions for summary judgment, defendant was entitled to proceed under O.C.G.A. § 5-6-34(b) to seek an interlocutory appeal from the denial of its motion or, in the alternative, to file a direct appeal from the grant of plaintiff's motion pursuant to subsection (h) of O.C.G.A. § 9-11-56. Because defendant elected to invoke the interlocutory appeal procedure, the mere availability of the alternative of the direct appeal procedure would not be a factor in determining whether to grant an interlocutory appeal. *Southeastern Sec. Ins. Co. v. Empire Banking Co.*, 268 Ga. 450, 490 S.E.2d 372 (1997).

**Denial of summary judgment moot after trial of case.** — Verdict and judgment appealed from after trial renders moot the

order on a prior motion for summary judgment not certified and appealed as required by subsection (h) of this section. *Old Equity Life Ins. Co. v. Barnard*, 120 Ga. App. 596, 171 S.E.2d 636 (1969) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-56).

Order denying motion for summary judgment becomes moot when court reviews evidence upon trial of the case. *Patterson v. Castellaw*, 119 Ga. App. 712, 168 S.E.2d 838 (1969).

After verdict and judgment, it is too late to review judgment denying summary judgment. *Pascoe Steel Corp. v. Turner County Bd. of Educ.*, 142 Ga. App. 88, 235 S.E.2d 554, rev'd on other grounds in part, vacated on other grounds in part, 240 Ga. 88, 239 S.E.2d 517 (1977); *Gosnell v. Waldrip*, 158 Ga. App. 685, 282 S.E.2d 168 (1981).

After verdict and judgment have been entered, the Court of Appeals cannot review a judgment denying a motion for summary judgment because that issue became moot when the court heard evidence at trial. *Preferred Risk Mut. Ins. Co. v. Thomas*, 153 Ga. App. 154, 264 S.E.2d 662 (1980).

After verdict and judgment, it is too late to review a decision denying a summary judgment motion for that judgment becomes moot when the court reviews the evidence upon the trial of the case. *Hardaway Constructors, Inc. v. Browning*, 176 Ga. App. 530, 336 S.E.2d 579 (1985), cert. denied, 475 U.S. 1095, 106 S. Ct. 1491, 89 L. Ed. 2d 893 (1986).

**Effect on trial on merits.** — Appellate court declined to review the trial court's denial of a defendant's motion for summary judgment because a trial on the merits was conducted. *Tensar Earth Techs., Inc. v. City of Atlanta*, 267 Ga. App. 45, 598 S.E.2d 815 (2004).

**Extent of review following trial.** — When a motion for judgment is overruled and the case is tried, appellate courts will review the sufficiency of the evidence to support the verdict, as well as enumerations of alleged trial errors, but will not also review the denial of the motion for summary judgment. *Drillers Serv., Inc. v. Moody*, 242 Ga. 123, 249 S.E.2d 607 (1978); *Simmons v. Edge*, 155 Ga. App. 6, 270 S.E.2d 457 (1980).

Where motion for summary judgment is overruled and case is tried, appellate court will review evidence in support of the judg-

**Appealability and Finality (Cont'd)****3. Denial of Summary Judgment (Cont'd)**

ment as well as other enumerations of error, but because ordinarily the same issues are involved, court will not review denial of motion for summary judgment. *Rothstein v. Mirvis & Fox, Inc.*, 155 Ga. App. 79, 270 S.E.2d 301 (1980).

**Error in denial harmless after trial. —**

When a motion for summary judgment is overruled and the case proceeds to trial and evidence introduced at trial authorizes a verdict on this same issue, any possible error in overruling the motion for summary judgment is harmless. *Clark v. Piedmont Hosp.*, 117 Ga. App. 875, 162 S.E.2d 468 (1968).

**Losing party who initiates appellate review, yet commits procedural default fatal to appeal,** is foreclosed from thereafter resubmitting the matter for review on appeal of the final judgment. *Mitchell v. Oliver*, 254 Ga. 112, 327 S.E.2d 216 (1985).

A party that sought and was granted an interlocutory appeal from the denial of its motion for summary judgment but failed to timely file its notice of appeal in compliance with O.C.G.A. § 5-6-34(b) committed a procedural default fatal to its appeal and was foreclosed from resubmitting the matter for appellate review. It was improper for the trial court to vacate its original order denying summary judgment to provide the party with the opportunity to resubmit its application for interlocutory appeal. *International Indem. Co. v. Robinson*, 231 Ga. App. 236, 498 S.E.2d 795 (1998).

**4. Certificate and Application for Review**

As originally enacted by Ga. L. 1966, p. 609, § 56, subsection (h) of this section provided that an order denying summary judgment was not appealable. The subsequent amendment by Ga. L. 1967, p. 226, § 25, stated that denial of summary judgment was not subject to review by direct appeal or otherwise unless the trial judge certified within ten days that such order should be subject to review, in which case it would be subject to review by direct appeal. The 1975 amendment by Ga. L. 1975, p. 757, § 3 made an order denying summary judgment subject to review by direct appeal in accordance with § 5-6-34(b). The latter section provides for review of an order, deci-

sion, or judgment not otherwise subject to direct appeal if the trial judge certifies that such order, etc., is of such importance that immediate review should be had, and if the appellate court, on application, permits an appeal to be taken. Hence, decisions dealing with appealability of denial of summary judgment should be consulted with care, with particular attention to the dates on which such decisions were rendered.

**Certificate from trial judge required. —**

Where there is no certificate of trial judge allowing appeal of refusal to grant motion for summary judgment, appellate court is without authority to review such ruling. *Peachtree on Peachtree Inn, Inc. v. Camp*, 120 Ga. App. 403, 170 S.E.2d 709 (1969); *Central Bd. on Care of Jewish Aged, Inc. v. Henson*, 120 Ga. App. 627, 171 S.E.2d 747 (1969).

Absent proper certificate, denial of summary judgment is not subject to review. *Campbell v. Carroll*, 121 Ga. App. 497, 174 S.E.2d 375 (1970); *Carroll v. Campbell*, 226 Ga. 700, 177 S.E.2d 83 (1970).

Order deriving summary judgment shall be subject to review by obtaining certificate of immediate review. *Hiller v. Culbreth*, 139 Ga. App. 351, 228 S.E.2d 374 (1976).

Appeal by certificate is the only method whereby denial of motion for summary judgment may be reviewed. *First Nat'l Bank v. Ferrell*, 239 Ga. 8, 235 S.E.2d 507 (1977).

Where grant of summary judgment is appealed, it is impermissible for denial to be appealed simultaneously without certificate of immediate review. *Jones v. Neighbor Newspapers, Inc.*, 142 Ga. App. 365, 236 S.E.2d 23 (1977). (But see *Southeast Ceramics, Inc. v. Klem*, 246 Ga. 294, 271 S.E.2d 199 (1980)).

**Certificate and application required. —**

There was no provision for review of denial of summary judgment in subsection (h) of Ga. L. 1975, p. 757, § 3 (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-56) or former Code 1933, § 6-701 (see O.C.G.A. § 5-6-34(b)), except by direct appeal with a certificate of the trial judge and an application for review to the appropriate appellate court. *Marietta Yamaha, Inc. v. Thomas*, 237 Ga. 840, 229 S.E.2d 753 (1976), overruled on other grounds, *Marathon U.S. Realities, Inc. v. Kalb*, 244 Ga. 390, 260 S.E.2d 88 (1979); *American Mut. Fire Ins. Co. v. Llewellyn*, 142 Ga. App. 824, 237 S.E.2d 227 (1977).



Judgment denying summary judgment is reviewable only by certificate of immediate review and application for review by appellate court. *Thomas v. McGee*, 242 Ga. 441, 249 S.E.2d 242 (1978).

Where grant of plaintiff's motion for partial summary judgment was not raised via cross appeal, but was appealable only under subsection (h) of Ga. L. 1975, p. 757, § 3 (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-56), and not under former Code 1933, § 6-701 (see O.C.G.A. § 5-6-34), denial of defendant's motion for summary judgment could not be considered without a certificate for immediate review and application to appellate court for permission to appeal. *Jack V. Heard Contractors v. Adams Constr. Co.*, 155 Ga. App. 409, 271 S.E.2d 222 (1980). But see *Thomas v. McGhee*, 242 Ga. 441, 249 S.E.2d 242 (1978); *Southeast Ceramics, Inc. v. Klem*, 156 Ga. App. 636, 275 S.E.2d 723 (1980).

Where grant of partial summary judgment was appealed with denial of summary judgment, judgment granting partial summary judgment was appealable, but judgment denying summary judgment was reviewable only by certificate of immediate review. *Jack V. Heard Contractors v. Adams Constr. Co.*, 155 Ga. App. 409, 271 S.E.2d 222 (1980). But see *Thomas v. McGhee*, 242 Ga. 441, 249 S.E.2d 242 (1978); *Southeast Ceramics, Inc. v. Klem*, 156 Ga. App. 636, 275 S.E.2d 723 (1980).

Denial of summary judgment is not reviewable by the appellate courts in the absence of a timely certificate of immediate review and the granting of an interlocutory appeal by the appellate court unless there be a final judgment in the case and the cause is no longer pending in the lower court. *Weldon v. Southeastern Fid. Ins. Co.*, 157 Ga. App. 698, 278 S.E.2d 500 (1981).

The denial of a motion for summary judgment cannot be considered without a certificate for immediate review and an application to the court for permission to appeal. *National Equip. Sales, Serv. & Supplies, Inc. v. Hamrick Mfg. & Servs., Inc.*, 186 Ga. App. 400, 367 S.E.2d 287 (1988).

**Certification and grant of application not exclusive means of appeal.** — When summary judgment is denied, it may be appealed after certification by the trial judge and the granting of an application by the appropriate appellate court, but this is not the exclu-

sive means of appealing the denial of a motion for summary judgment. *Southeast Ceramics, Inc. v. Klem*, 246 Ga. 294, 271 S.E.2d 199 (1980).

**Certification not matter of right.** — Certification for review is not automatic or a matter of right, but is a matter of discretion with the trial judge. *Barber v. Baker*, 118 Ga. App. 513, 164 S.E.2d 349 (1968).

**Authority of judge as to issuance of certificate.** — A trial judge is invested with absolute authority in issuance of certificate of appealability of denial of motion for summary judgment under subsection (h) of this section. *Lewis v. Williford*, 235 Ga. 558, 221 S.E.2d 14 (1975) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-56).

**Certification should be made use of only sparingly,** in close cases, where real doubt exists as to the merits of the motion. *C & A Land Co. v. Wilson Constr. Corp.*, 117 Ga. App. 744, 161 S.E.2d 922 (1968); *Barber v. Baker*, 118 Ga. App. 513, 164 S.E.2d 349 (1968).

**Routine certification not contemplated.** — Routine certification by trial courts of appealability of orders denying motions for summary judgment might well annul legislative intent as to subsection (h) of this section, the purpose of which was to do away with unnecessary delay and to assist the flow of cases toward trial on the merits. *C & A Land Co. v. Wilson Constr. Corp.*, 117 Ga. App. 744, 161 S.E.2d 922 (1968); *Flanagan v. Malsby*, 119 Ga. App. 474, 167 S.E.2d 739 (1969).

**No review of facts without certificate.** — Absent certificate for direct appeal on denial of motion for summary judgment, appellate court cannot review factual contentions. *Redfern Meats, Inc. v. Hertz Corp.*, 134 Ga. App. 381, 215 S.E.2d 10 (1975).

**No direct appeal without certificate.** — Order denying summary judgment is not subject to review by direct appeal or otherwise in absence of certificate for review by trial judge within ten days of the order. *John L. Hutcheson Mem. Tri-County Hosp. v. Oliver*, 120 Ga. App. 547, 171 S.E.2d 649 (1969); *City of Jesup v. Spivey*, 133 Ga. App. 403, 210 S.E.2d 859 (1974); *Egerton v. Jolly*, 133 Ga. App. 805, 212 S.E.2d 462 (1975).

Denial of summary judgment is not subject to review by direct appeal or otherwise, unless lower court certifies it for direct appeal. *Home Indem. Co. v. Godley*, 122 Ga.

**Appealability and Finality (Cont'd)****4. Certificate and Application for Review (Cont'd)**

App. 356, 177 S.E.2d 105 (1970); *Bush v. City of Albany*, 125 Ga. App. 558, 188 S.E.2d 245 (1972); *Starkey v. Metropolitan Hotels, Inc.*, 129 Ga. App. 643, 200 S.E.2d 482 (1973).

**Attempting review without certificate following final judgment.** — Where there is no certificate of immediate review as to denial of summary judgment, and the case is appealed after final judgment, enumeration of error on denial of summary judgment will not be considered. *Rustin Oldsmobile, Inc. v. Kendrick*, 123 Ga. App. 679, 182 S.E.2d 178 (1971).

Appellate court cannot consider merits of denial of motion for summary judgment without a certificate of immediate review, even though there is a final judgment which forms the basis for an appeal. *Royal Atlanta Dev. Corp. v. M.D. Hodges Enters., Inc.*, 141 Ga. App. 838, 234 S.E.2d 676 (1977). (But see *Southeast Ceramics, Inc. v. Klem*, 246 Ga. 294, 271 S.E.2d 199 (1980)).

**Certificate from trial judge unnecessary.** — Summary judgment granted in favor of one of several defendants is a final and appealable judgment under subsection (h), and it is unnecessary to obtain a certificate from the trial judge that it should be reviewed. *LuAllen v. Home Mission Bd. of S. Baptist Convention*, 125 Ga. App. 456, 188 S.E.2d 138 (1972) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-56).

**Denial tied to appealable order or judgment may be appealed without application.** — Denial of motion for summary judgment can be appealed without application when it is tied to appeal of an appealable order or judgment. *Southeast Ceramics, Inc. v. Klem*, 246 Ga. 294, 271 S.E.2d 199 (1980).

**Review of denial of summary judgment is permitted without necessity of making application** for interlocutory appeal where there is a final judgment which is the basis of the appeal, as for instance where both the plaintiff and defendant moved respectively for

summary judgments, with the court granting the motion of the defendant and denying that of the plaintiff. *U.S.I.F. Atlanta Corp. v. Paul*, 138 Ga. App. 625, 227 S.E.2d 90 (1976).

**Refusal to grant certificate not reviewable.** — There is no right to certificate of review to the overruling of a motion for summary judgment; whether or not such certificate is granted rests solely with the trial judge, and the judge's refusal is not reviewable by the appellate court. *Newsrack Supply, Inc. v. Heinle*, 127 Ga. App. 843, 195 S.E.2d 193 (1973).

**Failure to apply for and obtain order granting appellate review.** — Where the defendant obtained a certificate for immediate review from the trial judge within ten days of the denial of defendant's motion for summary judgment in accordance with O.C.G.A. § 9-11-56, but failed to apply to and obtain an order from this court granting an appeal, defendant's appeal is premature. *Hargraves v. Turner*, 160 Ga. App. 807, 287 S.E.2d 664 (1982).

**5. Standing**

**Appeal by plaintiff to grant of summary judgment to third-party defendant.** — Since plaintiff asserted no claim against a third-party defendant, plaintiff was not aggrieved by the grant of summary judgment to the third-party defendant on the third-party action, which established only the third party's nonliability to defendant, and, thus, plaintiff lacked standing to appeal an order granting such judgment. *Wallace v. Scott*, 164 Ga. App. 129, 296 S.E.2d 423 (1982).

**Multi-party cases.** — The grant of a motion for summary judgment in a multi-party case will not, standing alone, necessarily authorize the initiation of a direct appeal therefrom by any party to the underlying case. An appeal must be filed by one who has standing to pursue it. *Shackelford v. Green*, 180 Ga. App. 617, 349 S.E.2d 781 (1986), *aff'd*, 257 Ga. 9, 356 S.E.2d 27 (1987).

**RESEARCH REFERENCES**

**Am. Jur. 2d.** — 73 Am. Jur. 2d, Summary Judgment, § 1 et seq.

**C.J.S.** — 35B C.J.S., Federal Civil Proce-

dure, § 1147 et seq. 49 C.J.S., Judgments, §§ 243-274.

**ALR.** — Constitutionality of statute or rule



of court providing for summary judgment unless affidavit of merits is filed, 69 ALR 1031; 120 ALR 1400.

Motion for summary judgment as searching record, 91 ALR 884.

Summary judgment statute as applicable to action on war risk policy, 103 ALR 217.

What amounts to 'debt,' 'liquidated demand,' 'contract,' etc., within contemplation of summary or expedited judgment statutes, 107 ALR 1221.

Relief from stipulations, 161 ALR 1161.

Proper procedure and course of action by trial court, where both parties move for summary judgment, 36 ALR2d 881.

Propriety of granting summary judgment in case involving issue of gross or wanton negligence, 50 ALR2d 1309.

Proper procedure and course of action by trial court, where both parties move for judgment on the pleadings, 59 ALR2d 494.

Raising statute of limitations by motion for summary judgment, 61 ALR2d 341.

Power of court to grant summary judgment against less than all parties against whom relief is sought, 67 ALR2d 1456.

Propriety of considering answers to interrogatories in determining motion for summary judgment, 74 ALR2d 984.

Propriety of summary judgment on part of single or multiple claims, 75 ALR2d 1201.

Raising constitutionality of legislation by motion for summary judgment, 83 ALR2d 838.

Propriety of entering summary judgment for plaintiff before defendant files or serves answer to complaint or petition, 85 ALR2d 825.

Raising res judicata by motion for summary judgment under Federal Rule 56 and similar state statutes or rules, 95 ALR2d 648.

Summary judgment in mandamus or prohibition cases, 3 ALR3d 675.

Proceeding for summary judgment as affected by presentation of counterclaim, 8 ALR3d 1361.

Reviewability of order denying motion for summary judgment, 15 ALR3d 899.

Right to voluntary dismissal of civil action as affected by opponent's motion for summary judgment, judgment on the pleadings, or directed verdict, 36 ALR3d 1113.

Use of evidence excludable under dead man's statute to defeat or support summary judgment, 67 ALR3d 970.

Admissibility of oral testimony at state summary judgment hearing, 53 ALR4th 527.

Sufficiency of evidence to support grant of summary judgment in will probate or contest proceedings, 53 ALR4th 561.

Necessity of oral argument on motion for summary judgment or judgment on pleadings in federal court, 105 ALR Fed. 755.

## 9-11-57. Reserved.

## 9-11-58. Entry of judgment; judge's name to be typed, printed, or stamped after signature; filing of civil case disposition form.

(a) *Signing.* Except when otherwise specifically provided by statute, all judgments shall be signed by the judge and filed with the clerk. The signature of the judge shall be followed by the spelling of the judge's name and title legibly typed, printed, or stamped. The failure of the judgment to have the typed, printed, or stamped name of the judge shall not invalidate the judgment.

(b) *When judgment entered.* The filing with the clerk of a judgment, signed by the judge, with the fully completed civil case disposition form constitutes the entry of the judgment, and, unless the court otherwise directs, no judgment shall be effective for any purpose until the entry of the same, as provided in this subsection. As part of the filing of the final judgment, a civil case disposition form shall be filed by the prevailing party or by the plaintiff if the case is settled, dismissed, or otherwise disposed of without a prevailing party; provided, however, that the amount of a sealed or otherwise

confidential settlement agreement shall not be disclosed on the civil case disposition form. The form shall be substantially in the form prescribed in Code Section 9-11-133. If any of the information required by the form is sealed by the court, the form shall state that fact and the information under seal shall not be provided. The entry of the judgment shall not be made by the clerk of the court until the civil case disposition form is filed. The entry of the judgment shall not be delayed for the taxing of costs. This subsection shall not apply to actions brought pursuant to Code Sections 44-7-50 through 44-7-59. (Ga. L. 1966, p. 609, § 58; Ga. L. 1993, p. 91, § 9; Ga. L. 2000, p. 850, § 2; Ga. L. 2006, p. 648, § 2/HB 1195.)

**The 2006 amendment**, effective July 1, 2006, in subsection (b), inserted “with the fully completed civil case disposition form” in the first sentence; in the second sentence, substituted “As part” for “At the time” at the beginning and added the proviso at the end, added the fifth sentence, and deleted “or the filing of the case disposition form” from the end of the present sixth sentence and added the last sentence.

**Cross references.** — Authority of Superior Court clerks, § 15-6-60.

**Code Commission notes.** — Pursuant to Code Section 28-9-5, in 2006, “Code Sections 44-7-50 through 44-7-59” was substituted for “OCGA Sections 44-7-50 —

44-7-59” at the end of the last sentence of subsection (b).

**Editor’s notes.** — Ga. L. 2000, p. 850, § 10, not codified by the General Assembly, provides that the amendment to subsections (a) and (b) are applicable to civil actions commenced in superior or state court on or after July 1, 2000.

Ga. L. 2006, p. 648, § 3/HB 1195, not codified by the General Assembly, provides that the amendment to this Code section shall apply to actions and judgments filed on or after July 1, 2006.

**U.S. Code.** — For provisions of Federal Rules of Civil Procedure, Rule 58, and annotations pertaining thereto, see 28 U.S.C.

## JUDICIAL DECISIONS

**Prerequisites for effective judgment.** — Two requirements must be met before an adjudication becomes an effective judgment: (1) judgment must be set forth in writing and signed by the judge; and (2) judgment so set forth must be entered in the civil docket by the clerk of court; before then, such judgment is inchoate and is of no effect for any purpose. *Bloodworth v. Thompson*, 230 Ga. 628, 198 S.E.2d 293 (1973).

In courts of record, all judgments must be in writing, signed by the judge, and entered by filing with the clerk. *Maroska v. Williams*, 146 Ga. App. 130, 245 S.E.2d 470 (1978).

**Judgment inchoate until entered.** — Until entered in accordance with the provisions of subsection (b) of O.C.G.A. § 9-11-58, a judgment is inchoate and of no effect for any purpose. *Zeitman v. McBrayer*, 201 Ga. App. 767, 412 S.E.2d 287 (1991).

What judge orally declares is no judgment until it has been put in writing and entered

as such. *Dunagan v. Sims*, 119 Ga. App. 765, 168 S.E.2d 914 (1969).

Order granting or refusing motion must be in writing. *Addis v. First Kingston Corp.*, 225 Ga. 231, 167 S.E.2d 656 (1969).

Until an order is signed by the judge it is ineffective for any purpose. *Majors v. Lewis*, 135 Ga. App. 420, 218 S.E.2d 130 (1975).

**Denial of motion not precluded by oral announcement that motion would be granted.** — Order denying motion for new trial and order denying motion to set that order aside are not illegal where judge had orally announced that the judge would grant the motion for a new trial. *Waller v. Waller*, 226 Ga. 279, 174 S.E.2d 433 (1970).

**Filing of signed judgment constitutes entry.** — Under both Ga. L. 1965, p. 18, § 23 and Ga. L. 1966, p. 609, § 1 (see O.C.G.A. Art. 2, Ch. 6, T. 5 and Ch. 11, T. 9), a judgment is effective only upon entry, and filing of a judgment signed by the judge with



the clerk constitutes entry. *Minnich v. First Nat'l Bank*, 154 Ga. App. 439, 268 S.E.2d 688 (1980).

Dismissal of an owner's appeal of a summary judgment on a fraud and breach of contract complaint was improper where the complaint was amended to include a negligence count hours before the summary judgment on the fraud and breach of contract claims was filed, and therefore entered pursuant to O.C.G.A. § 9-11-58(b) (although the summary judgment order had been signed the previous day); the negligence claim was pending at the time that the summary judgment was entered, and although the order granting summary judgment was subject to a direct appeal by the owner, the owner was not required to file an appeal at that time under O.C.G.A. § 9-11-56(h). *Liberty v. Storage Trust Props., L.P.*, 267 Ga. App. 905, 600 S.E.2d 841 (2004).

**Entry on docket not required.** — Nothing in subsection (b) of this section requires entry of a judgment or order on the court docket; filing of a judgment, after it has been signed by the judge, with the clerk is all that is required to complete its entry. *Thomas v. Allstate Ins. Co.*, 133 Ga. App. 193, 210 S.E.2d 361 (1974), overruled on other grounds, *Culwell v. Lomas & Nettleton Co.*, 242 Ga. 242, 248 S.E.2d 641 (1978); *Fastenberg v. Associated Distribs., Inc.*, 134 Ga. App. 213, 213 S.E.2d 898 (1975) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-58).

It is not essential to the validity of a judgment that it be entered on the docket sheet. *Krasner v. Verner Auto Supply, Inc.*, 130 Ga. App. 892, 204 S.E.2d 770 (1974).

**Entry dates from filing rather than signing.** — Date of filing of judgment with the clerk of the court, not the date the judgment was signed by the trial judge, constitutes "entry" of the judgment. *Blanton v. Moseley*, 133 Ga. App. 144, 210 S.E.2d 368 (1974).

Because a custody transfer order had not been filed with the court clerk, in accordance with O.C.G.A. § 9-11-58(b), when an administrative employee allegedly failed to comply with the order, the trial court erred by finding the employee in contempt under O.C.G.A. § 15-11-5(a). In the Interest of K.D., 272 Ga. App. 803, 613 S.E.2d 239 (2005).

**No time limit given for signing and filing.** — All judgments are signed by the judge,

and filed with the clerk; no time limit is given for such signing and filing. *Hiscock v. Hiscock*, 227 Ga. 329, 180 S.E.2d 730 (1971); *Moore v. Moore*, 229 Ga. 600, 193 S.E.2d 608 (1972); *Maloy v. Planter's Whse. & Lumber Co.*, 142 Ga. App. 69, 234 S.E.2d 807 (1977).

No time limit is given for the signing and filing of judgments. *Jefferson v. Ross*, 250 Ga. 817, 301 S.E.2d 268 (1983).

**Entry of dismissal on court calendar or docket not entry of judgment.** — Entry of "DWOP" (dismissed for want of prosecution) on the court's calendar or docket, without the judge's signature and without filing with the clerk, does not amount to entry of a judgment. *Rothstein v. Brooks*, 133 Ga. App. 52, 209 S.E.2d 674 (1974).

**Order to comply with settlement agreement.** — State court order declaring that defendants had not defaulted with respect to a settlement agreement and ordering the parties to comply with the terms of the agreement did not constitute a final judgment, where the order did not expressly provide either that the action was dismissed or that plaintiffs receive judgment in accordance with the terms of the agreement. *Zeitman v. McBrayer*, 201 Ga. App. 767, 412 S.E.2d 287 (1991).

**Entry of judgment required for disposition of case or appeal.** — There must be an entry of judgment to finally dispose of a case or for the purpose of using the judgment to support an appeal. *Dunagan v. Sims*, 119 Ga. App. 765, 168 S.E.2d 914 (1969).

There can be no appeal from an oral announcement that judgment will be rendered, since no judgment is effective until it is signed by the judge and filed with the clerk. *Crowell v. State*, 234 Ga. 313, 215 S.E.2d 685 (1975); *Bonner v. State*, 182 Ga. App. 133, 355 S.E.2d 91 (1987).

In the absence of a judgment in writing, no question for decision is presented to the appellate court. *Dunagan v. Sims*, 119 Ga. App. 765, 168 S.E.2d 914 (1969).

An oral order is not final nor appealable until and unless it is reduced to writing, signed by the judge, and filed with the clerk. This constitutes "entry." And it is only an "entered" decision or judgment which is appealable. *Sharp v. State*, 183 Ga. App. 641, 360 S.E.2d 50 (1987).

**Judgment should be certain and definite, or should be capable of being made so by**

proper construction, which sometimes requires reference to the complaint. *Pico, Inc. v. Mickel*, 138 Ga. App. 856, 230 S.E.2d 488 (1976), *aff'd*, 238 Ga. 218, 232 S.E.2d 841 (1977).

**Judgment must be specific enough for outsider to understand.** — Judgment must be specific enough for an individual without inside knowledge to understand it, especially where a judgment is to be a muniment of title. *Sease v. Singleton*, 246 Ga. 278, 271 S.E.2d 187 (1980).

**Power of judge over judgment during term of entry.** — Unless a judgment is based upon the verdict of a jury, it remains in the breast of the court until the end of the term during which it was entered, and the judge has the power on the judge's own motion to vacate it, with or without notice to the parties. *Rothstein v. Brooks*, 133 Ga. App. 52, 209 S.E.2d 674 (1974).

**Continuing jurisdiction to enter judgment on jury verdict.** — A court of record has continuing jurisdiction to enter judgment on a jury verdict at any time. *Jefferson v. Ross*, 250 Ga. 817, 301 S.E.2d 268 (1983).

**Renewal of dormant judgment.** — Except for determining whether or not a judgment has been dormant, provisions of O.C.G.A. § 9-11-58 are immaterial in an action for renewal of a dormant judgment. *Watkins v. Citizens & S. Nat'l Bank*, 163 Ga. App. 468, 294 S.E.2d 703 (1982), *aff'd*, 250 Ga. 29, 301 S.E.2d 892 (1983).

**Proof of entry of order.** — Finding that order was entered was supported by independent evidence of record in the form of testimony of the clerk of the probate court that the clerk entered the order by entering the notation "granted" in the docket book and an extract of a "granted" entry appearing in the probate court docket. *Jabaley v. Jabaley*, 208 Ga. App. 179, 430 S.E.2d 119 (1993).

**Mandamus to compel written order.** — Where a juvenile court failed to enter a written order, it failed to carry out an admin-

istrative act; therefore, mandamus was appropriate not to review the propriety of the court's denial of the filing, but to compel the judge to enter a written order from which an appeal could be taken under O.C.G.A. § 9-11-58(a) and Ga. Unif. Juv. Ct. R. 17.1. *Titelman v. Stedman*, 277 Ga. 460, 591 S.E.2d 774 (2003).

**Cited in** *Bragg v. Bragg*, 225 Ga. 494, 170 S.E.2d 29 (1969); *Spivey v. Mayson*, 124 Ga. App. 775, 186 S.E.2d 154 (1971); *Reese v. Ideal Realty Co.*, 128 Ga. App. 684, 197 S.E.2d 829 (1973); *Bell v. Stocks*, 128 Ga. App. 799, 198 S.E.2d 209 (1973); *Perry v. Thomas*, 129 Ga. App. 325, 199 S.E.2d 634 (1973); *G.M.J. v. State*, 130 Ga. App. 420, 203 S.E.2d 608 (1973); *Townsend v. Orkin Exterminating Co.*, 131 Ga. App. 824, 207 S.E.2d 230 (1974); *Philips Broadcast Equip. Corp. v. Production 70's, Inc.*, 13 Ga. App. 765, 213 S.E.2d 35 (1975); *Milam v. Mojonnier Bros. Co.*, 135 Ga. App. 208, 217 S.E.2d 355 (1975); *Pilgrim v. Brookfield West, Inc.*, 136 Ga. App. 619, 222 S.E.2d 137 (1975); *Lawson v. Alvers*, 136 Ga. App. 801, 222 S.E.2d 203 (1975); *Barnett v. Mobley*, 236 Ga. 565, 224 S.E.2d 406 (1976); *Bowen v. State*, 239 Ga. 517, 238 S.E.2d 62 (1977); *Stegar v. Northeast Foreign Car Serv., Inc.*, 143 Ga. App. 760, 240 S.E.2d 95 (1977); *Hilliard v. Hilliard*, 243 Ga. 424, 254 S.E.2d 372 (1979); *Sheehan v. Sheehan*, 244 Ga. 367, 260 S.E.2d 77 (1979); *McCauley v. Board of Tax Assessors*, 245 Ga. 510, 265 S.E.2d 787 (1980); *Gates Rental, Inc. v. Perry*, 164 Ga. App. 297, 297 S.E.2d 79 (1982); *Boatright v. Sunshine Toyota, Inc.*, 177 Ga. App. 332, 339 S.E.2d 275 (1985); *Storch v. Hayes Microcomputer Prods., Inc.*, 181 Ga. App. 627, 353 S.E.2d 350 (1987); *West v. Mache of Cochran, Inc.*, 187 Ga. App. 365, 370 S.E.2d 169 (1988); *MacKenzie v. Sav-A-Lot Food Store*, 226 Ga. App. 32, 485 S.E.2d 559 (1997); *Fulton County Tax Comm'r v. GMC*, 234 Ga. App. 459, 507 S.E.2d 772 (1998); *Taylor v. Young*, 253 Ga. App. 585, 560 S.E.2d 40 (2002); *Boggs Rural Life Ctr., Inc. v. IOS Capital, Inc.*, 255 Ga. App. 847, 567 S.E.2d 94 (2002).

## RESEARCH REFERENCES

**Am. Jur. 2d.** — 46 Am. Jur. 2d, Judgments, §§ 55-63, 67, 68.

**C.J.S.** — 49 C.J.S., Judgments, §§ 112-137.

**ALR.** — Impersonation or false statement by juror as to his identity as ground for new trial, 127 ALR 717.



Modern status of state court rules governing entry of judgment on multiple claims, 80 ALR4th 707.

**9-11-59. Reserved.**

**9-11-60. Relief from judgments.**

(a) *Collateral attack.* A judgment void on its face may be attacked in any court by any person. In all other instances, judgments shall be subject to attack only by a direct proceeding brought for that purpose in one of the methods prescribed in this Code section.

(b) *Methods of direct attack.* A judgment may be attacked by motion for a new trial or motion to set aside. Judgments may be attacked by motion only in the court of rendition.

(c) *Motion for new trial.* A motion for new trial must be predicated upon some intrinsic defect which does not appear upon the face of the record or pleadings.

(d) *Motion to set aside.* A motion to set aside may be brought to set aside a judgment based upon:

(1) Lack of jurisdiction over the person or the subject matter;

(2) Fraud, accident, or mistake or the acts of the adverse party unmixed with the negligence or fault of the movant; or

(3) A nonamendable defect which appears upon the face of the record or pleadings. Under this paragraph, it is not sufficient that the complaint or other pleading fails to state a claim upon which relief can be granted, but the pleadings must affirmatively show no claim in fact existed.

(e) *Complaint in equity.* The use of a complaint in equity to set aside a judgment is prohibited.

(f) *Procedure; time of relief.* Reasonable notice shall be afforded the parties on all motions. Motions to set aside judgments may be served by any means by which an original complaint may be legally served if it cannot be legally served as any other motion. A judgment void because of lack of jurisdiction of the person or subject matter may be attacked at any time. Motions for new trial must be brought within the time prescribed by law. In all other instances, all motions to set aside judgments shall be brought within three years from entry of the judgment complained of.

(g) *Clerical mistakes.* Clerical mistakes in judgments, orders, or other parts of the record and errors therein arising from oversight or omission may be corrected by the court at any time of its own initiative or on the motion of any party and after such notice, if any, as the court orders.

(h) *Law of the case rule.* The law of the case rule is abolished; but generally judgments and orders shall not be set aside or modified without just cause and, in setting aside or otherwise modifying judgments and orders, the court shall consider whether rights have vested thereunder and whether or not innocent parties would be injured thereby; provided, however, that any ruling by the Supreme Court or the Court of Appeals in a case shall be binding in all subsequent proceedings in that case in the lower court and in the Supreme Court or the Court of Appeals as the case may be. (Ga. L. 1966, p. 609, § 60; Ga. L. 1967, p. 226, §§ 26, 27, 30; Ga. L. 1974, p. 1138, § 1; Ga. L. 1984, p. 22, § 9; Ga. L. 1986, p. 294, § 1; Ga. L. 1987, p. 564, § 1.)

**Cross references.** — Ground for new trial generally, § 5-5-20 et seq. Annulling of conveyances for fraud and relief against awards, judgments, and decrees obtained by imposition, § 23-2-60.

**U.S. Code.** — For provisions of Federal Rules of Civil Procedure, Rule 60, and annotations pertaining thereto, see 28 U.S.C.

**Law reviews.** — For article discussing collateral attack on contempt sanctions based upon constitutionally invalid injunctions, see 7 Ga. L. Rev. 246 (1973). For article examining waiver of objections to venue and lack of personal jurisdiction by default, see 12 Ga. L. Rev. 181 (1978). For article as to prevention of malpractice claims and litigation, see 16 Ga. St. B.J. 68 (1979). For article, "Insuring a Party's Second Chance," see 16 Ga. St. B.J. 177 (1980). For survey article citing developments in Georgia trial practice and procedure from mid-1980 through mid-1981, see 33 Mercer L. Rev. 275 (1981). For survey article on domestic relations, see 34 Mercer L. Rev. 113 (1982). For survey article on trial practice and procedure, see 34 Mercer L. Rev. 299 (1982). For survey article on wills, trusts, and administration of

estates, see 34 Mercer L. Rev. 323 (1982). For annual survey of appellate practice and procedure, see 36 Mercer L. Rev. 79 (1984). For annual survey of recent developments, see 38 Mercer L. Rev. 473 (1986). For annual survey of appellate practice and procedure, see 43 Mercer L. Rev. 73 (1991). For article, "Trial Practice and Procedure," see 53 Mercer L. Rev. 475 (2001). For annual survey article on legal ethics, see 56 Mercer L. Rev. 315 (2004).

For note discussing reluctance of the courts of this state to grant appeals when an overruled motion for new trial is not enumerated as error, in light of *Hill v. Willis*, 224 Ga. 263, 161 S.E.2d 281 (1968), appearing below, see 5 Ga. St. B.J. 269 (1968). For note, "Default Judgments Under the Federal Rules of Civil Procedure and the Georgia Civil Practice Act," see 7 Ga. St. B.J. 385 (1971). For note, "Dismissal with Prejudice for Failure to Prosecute: Visiting the Sins of the Attorney upon the Client," see 22 Ga. L. Rev. 195 (1987).

For comment on *Marsh v. Northland Ins. Co.*, 242 Ga. 490, 249 S.E.2d 205 (1978), appearing below, see 31 Mercer L. Rev. 359 (1979).

## JUDICIAL DECISIONS

### ANALYSIS

#### GENERAL CONSIDERATION

#### POWER OF COURT OVER JUDGMENTS, GENERALLY

#### COLLATERAL ATTACK

#### MOTION FOR NEW TRIAL

#### MOTION TO SET ASIDE

#### COMPLAINT IN EQUITY

##### 1. IN GENERAL

##### 2. FRAUD

##### 3. NEGLIGENCE OF PETITIONER

##### 4. ACCIDENT OR MISTAKE

#### TIME OF RELIEF



CORRECTION OF CLERICAL MISTAKES  
LAW OF THE CASE RULE

**General Consideration**

**Editor's notes.** — In light of the similarity of the provisions, decisions under former Civil Code 1910, §§ 5957 and 5965 and under former Code 1933, § 37-219 and Ch. 7, T. 110, are included in the annotations for this section.

**Rule includes both equitable and legal grounds.** — Since the 1986 amendment, both equitable and legal grounds for setting aside a judgment are now included in O.C.G.A. § 9-11-60. *Fulton v. State*, 183 Ga. App. 570, 359 S.E.2d 726 (1987).

**Rooker-Feldman doctrine.** — O.C.G.A. § 9-11-60 establishes a method for attacking Georgia state court judgments, but only in Georgia state courts; this is in accord with the Rooker-Feldman doctrine. *Rice v. Grubbs*, F.3d , 2005 U.S. App. LEXIS 24359 (11th Cir. Nov. 9, 2005).

**Legislative intent.** — The legislative intent of O.C.G.A. § 9-11-60 was to make a comprehensive determination of procedures for attacks on judgments. *Payne v. Shelnutt*, 126 Ga. App. 598, 191 S.E.2d 487 (1972); *Jordan v. G.A.C. Fin. Corp.*, 136 Ga. App. 641, 222 S.E.2d 149 (1975).

**Means of attack prescribed in this section are exclusive.** — O.C.G.A. § 9-11-60 specifies the manner in which a judgment may be attacked, and the means prescribed herein are exclusive. *Henry v. Adair Realty Co.*, 141 Ga. App. 182, 233 S.E.2d 39 (1977); *Henry v. Polar Rock Dev. Corp.*, 143 Ga. App. 189, 237 S.E.2d 667 (1977).

**And do not include motion for reconsideration.** — O.C.G.A. § 9-11-60 provides the exclusive methods by which civil judgments may be attacked, and a motion for reconsideration is not one of the methods enumerated therein. *Proper v. Stonington Homeowners Ass'n*, 149 Ga. App. 135, 253 S.E.2d 813 (1979).

**But direct appeal is not covered by section.** — O.C.G.A. § 9-11-60 deals with methods of attack on judgments other than by direct appeal; it is not necessary that a judgment be attacked by one of the methods provided in O.C.G.A. § 9-11-60, as any final judgment may be timely appealed. *Hiscock v. Hiscock*, 227 Ga. 329, 180 S.E.2d 730 (1971).

**Post-judgment motions** are not permitted to raise arguments or introduce evidence previously known to the parties but not addressed at trial. *Kim v. McCullom*, 222 Ga. App. 439, 474 S.E.2d 654 (1996).

**The term "face of the record"** has never been held to include papers involved in the litigation that are not a part of the record kept under the authority and direction of the clerk of the court in which the suit is pending; the phrase itself refers to the court record, not the file built up by litigants for their personal use. *Jennings v. Davis*, 92 Ga. App. 265, 88 S.E.2d 544 (1955) (decided under former Code 1933, Ch. 7, T. 110).

**Application to both foreign and domestic judgments.** — O.C.G.A. § 9-11-60 applies to both domestic judgments and judgments from other states. *Logan v. Nunnally*, 128 Ga. App. 43, 195 S.E.2d 659 (1973).

**Verdicts and judgments in divorce cases.** — O.C.G.A. § 9-11-40 and O.C.G.A. § 9-11-60 now embrace all situations that Ga. L. 1935, p. 481, relating to setting aside verdicts and judgments in divorce cases, was designed to meet. *Bradberry v. Bradberry*, 232 Ga. 651, 208 S.E.2d 469 (1974).

**O.C.G.A. § 9-11-60 not applicable to action for child support arrearages under foreign state judgment.** — Paragraph (a)(1) of O.C.G.A. § 9-11-60 and O.C.G.A. § 9-3-20 did not apply to a Uniform Reciprocal Enforcement of Support Act action to enforce arrearages on a foreign child support order. *Georgia Dep't of Human Resources v. Deason*, 238 Ga. App. 853, 520 S.E.2d 712 (1999).

**Enforcement of support order.** — Where the defendant failed to investigate paternity despite his suspicion that he was not the father of all his wife's children, and where his failure to investigate was not caused by any alleged misrepresentation by his former spouse, he failed to show either actionable fraud or that his lack of investigation was unmixed with his own "negligence or fault," and the trial court erred in staying the enforcement of the out-of-state support order. *Department of Human Resources v. Fenner*, 235 Ga. App. 233, 510 S.E.2d 534 (1998).

**Prior provisions carried forward.** — Provisions of former Code 1933, §§ 110-702 and

**General Consideration (Cont'd)**

110-705 are substantially carried forward in subsection (d) of O.C.G.A. § 9-11-60. *Cook v. Bright*, 150 Ga. App. 696, 258 S.E.2d 326 (1979).

**Attack on a void judgment may be made directly in equity or collaterally.** *Wasden v. Rusco Indus., Inc.*, 233 Ga. 439, 211 S.E.2d 733 (1975), overruled on other grounds, *Murphy v. Murphy*, 263 Ga. 280, 430 S.E.2d 749 (1993).

**Three methods prescribed for direct attack.** — Omitting judgments void on their face and clerical errors, direct attack must be made on a judgment in one of three ways: a motion for new trial must comprise an error that does not appear on the face of the record; a motion to set aside must attack an error that does appear on the face of the record; and fraud, accident, or mistake may be raised only by an equitable petition in the appropriate superior court, and are subject to a three-year statute of limitation. *Payne v. Shelnett*, 126 Ga. App. 598, 191 S.E.2d 487 (1972).

Procedures for reaching defects in a judgment, as opposed to a levy of execution, are controlled by O.C.G.A. § 9-11-60, and must be made by either motion for new trial, motion to set aside for a nonamendable defect appearing on the face of the record, or petition in equity. *Mason v. Fisher*, 143 Ga. App. 573, 239 S.E.2d 226 (1977).

**Direct action required to vacate void judgment.** — Because an attack on a punitive damage award was an impermissible collateral attack, a petition to vacate a void judgment was properly dismissed, as the petition could only be brought as a direct action. *Walker v. Blackwell*, 259 Ga. App. 324, 577 S.E.2d 24 (2003).

**Jurisdiction of probate court to vacate judgment probating will.** — Both prior to and since enactment of Chapter 11 of Title 9, O.C.G.A., probate court has had jurisdiction to vacate its judgment probating a will in solemn form that was obtained by fraud or other irregularity that renders it voidable. *Dennis v. McCrary*, 237 Ga. 605, 229 S.E.2d 367 (1976).

**Presumption of validity of judgment.** — There is a presumption that every fact necessary to make a general judgment by a court of competent jurisdiction valid and

binding was before the court. *Liberty Mut. Ins. Co. v. Coburn*, 129 Ga. App. 520, 200 S.E.2d 146 (1973).

**Judgment not void on its face valid until set aside.** — Until it is set aside as prescribed by this section, a judgment not void on its face is a valid and subsisting judgment, which allows plaintiff to refile its petition. *Camera Shop, Inc. v. GAF Corp.*, 130 Ga. App. 88, 202 S.E.2d 241 (1973).

**Court disregards label of motion and looks to substance.** — Because defendant chose to denominate the motion as one to vacate and set aside the summary judgment, but the motion was nothing more than a request for a reconsideration of the trial court's summary judgment award, the motion did not extend the time for the filing of a notice of appeal, and therefore the notice of appeal was not timely filed. *Perryman v. Georgia Power Co.*, 180 Ga. App. 259, 348 S.E.2d 762 (1986), overruled on other grounds, *MMT Enters., Inc. v. Cullars*, 218 Ga. App. 559, 462 S.E.2d 771 (1995).

**Arrest of judgment motion cannot be used to extend time for civil appeals.** — The exclusive method by which civil judgments may be attacked is set forth in O.C.G.A. § 9-11-60 and an arrest of judgment is not enumerated therein. Thus, even though O.C.G.A. § 5-6-38 lists "arrest of judgment" as one of the motions that extends the time for filing a notice of appeal, it apparently refers to criminal appeals. *Daniels v. McRae*, 180 Ga. App. 732, 350 S.E.2d 317 (1986); *Willard v. Wilburn*, 203 Ga. App. 393, 416 S.E.2d 798, cert. denied, 203 Ga. App. 908, 416 S.E.2d 798 (1992).

**Judgment infected by perjury.** — If a judgment has allegedly been infected by perjury, the remedy is the institution of a direct attack upon that judgment and not a civil action against the alleged perjurer. *Shepherd v. Epps*, 179 Ga. App. 685, 347 S.E.2d 289 (1986).

**The trial court had no authority in law to cancel allegedly dormant judgments upon the record, and its denial of a son's motion to do so on behalf of his deceased father was not erroneous, because collateral attacks on judgments are permissible only if the judgment is void on its face or if the judgment or other parts of the record contain a clerical mistake or error; in addition, because this motion to set aside judgment was not**



brought within the three-year period beginning at the entry of judgment prescribed in this section, the movant cannot get relief. *Cronic v. State*, 172 Ga. App. 675, 324 S.E.2d 533 (1984).

**Postjudgment attack on forfeiture.** — A defendant's motion in a criminal proceeding for return of money that was forfeited in a civil proceeding was properly denied because the proper method of making a postjudgment attack on a forfeiture is through O.C.G.A. § 9-11-60. *Youree v. State*, 220 Ga. App. 453, 469 S.E.2d 208 (1996).

**Res judicata and estoppel by judgment** will not bar either a motion to set aside a judgment or an extraordinary motion for new trial based upon newly discovered evidence. *Herringdine v. Nalley Equip. Leasing, Ltd.*, 238 Ga. App. 210, 517 S.E.2d 571 (1999).

**Consideration with nolle prosequi.** — A trial court properly vacated its first nolle prosequi order entered pursuant to O.C.G.A. § 17-8-3 and substituted one entered in open court almost two years later; although a trial court could vacate an order of nolle prosequi at will only during the term of its court, and the trial court here indisputably vacated its order outside the term, this situation was governed by O.C.G.A. § 9-11-60, and treating the second ground of the defendant's motion as a motion to set aside under O.C.G.A. § 9-11-60(d)(2), the trial court was within its rights in essentially modifying its order under O.C.G.A. § 9-11-60(h). *Montgomery v. State*, 259 Ga. App. 153, 575 S.E.2d 917 (2003).

**Cited in** *Lovett v. Zeigler*, 224 Ga. 144, 160 S.E.2d 360 (1968); *Burson v. Bishop*, 117 Ga. App. 602, 161 S.E.2d 518 (1968); *Kitchens v. Clay*, 224 Ga. 325, 161 S.E.2d 828 (1968); *Golden Star, Inc. v. Broyles Ins. Agency, Inc.*, 118 Ga. App. 95, 162 S.E.2d 756 (1968); *Keith v. Byram*, 118 Ga. App. 364, 163 S.E.2d 753 (1968); *Boockholdt v. Brown*, 224 Ga. 737, 164 S.E.2d 836 (1968); *City Dodge, Inc. v. Atkins*, 118 Ga. App. 676, 164 S.E.2d 864 (1968); *O'Leary v. Smith*, 225 Ga. 8, 165 S.E.2d 730 (1969); *Cohen v. Garland*, 119 Ga. App. 333, 167 S.E.2d 599 (1969); *Singleton v. Rary*, 119 Ga. App. 559, 167 S.E.2d 740 (1969); *Gibson Prods. Co. v. Addison*, 120 Ga. App. 37, 169 S.E.2d 374 (1969); *Barrett v. Asbell*, 225 Ga. 521, 169 S.E.2d 779 (1969); *Hawes v. Bigbie*, 120 Ga. App. 294, 170 S.E.2d 302 (1969); *Keith v. Byram*, 225 Ga.

678, 171 S.E.2d 120 (1969); *Franklin v. Sea Island Bank*, 120 Ga. App. 654, 171 S.E.2d 866 (1969); *Martell v. Atlanta Biltmore Hotel Corp.*, 120 Ga. App. 880, 172 S.E.2d 842 (1969); *Outlaw v. Outlaw*, 121 Ga. App. 284, 173 S.E.2d 459 (1970); *Srochi v. Kamensky*, 121 Ga. App. 518, 174 S.E.2d 263 (1970); *Northern Freight Lines v. Fireman's Fund Ins. Cos.*, 121 Ga. App. 786, 175 S.E.2d 104 (1970); *Jordan v. Plott*, 121 Ga. App. 727, 175 S.E.2d 148 (1970); *Newton v. Newton*, 226 Ga. 440, 175 S.E.2d 543 (1970); *D.H. Overmyer Co. v. Joe Summers Roofing Co.*, 121 Ga. App. 804, 175 S.E.2d 880 (1970); *Carver v. Cranford*, 122 Ga. App. 100, 176 S.E.2d 272 (1970); *Mitchell v. Mitchell*, 226 Ga. 678, 177 S.E.2d 89 (1970); *American Liberty Ins. Co. v. Sanders*, 122 Ga. App. 407, 177 S.E.2d 176 (1970); *Martin v. Prior Tire Co.*, 122 Ga. App. 637, 178 S.E.2d 306 (1970); *Grey v. Roboscope Int'l, Ltd. of Ga., Inc.*, 122 Ga. App. 725, 178 S.E.2d 334 (1970); *Johnson v. McCauley*, 123 Ga. App. 393, 181 S.E.2d 111 (1971); *Walker v. Powell*, 123 Ga. App. 498, 181 S.E.2d 501 (1971); *King v. Schaeffer*, 123 Ga. App. 531, 181 S.E.2d 700 (1971); *Worley v. Travelers Indem. Co.*, 124 Ga. App. 64, 183 S.E.2d 91 (1971); *Paine v. Lowndes County Bd. of Tax Assessors*, 124 Ga. App. 233, 183 S.E.2d 474 (1971); *Smith v. Smith*, 228 Ga. 311, 185 S.E.2d 78 (1971); *Kerr v. Noble*, 124 Ga. App. 722, 185 S.E.2d 807 (1971); *Sixth St. Corp. v. City Stores Co.*, 229 Ga. 99, 189 S.E.2d 407 (1972); *Wheeler v. Wheeler*, 229 Ga. 84, 189 S.E.2d 427 (1972); *Scardina v. Scardina*, 229 Ga. 341, 191 S.E.2d 52 (1972); *Lowndes County v. Dasher*, 229 Ga. 289, 191 S.E.2d 82 (1972); *Motors Ins. Corp. v. Turpin*, 126 Ga. App. 650, 191 S.E.2d 543 (1972); *Minor v. Ray*, 127 Ga. App. 1, 193 S.E.2d 41 (1972); *Brooks v. Williams*, 127 Ga. App. 311, 193 S.E.2d 231 (1972); *Black v. Donehoo*, 229 Ga. 712, 194 S.E.2d 90 (1972); *Shepherd v. Foskey*, 229 Ga. 709, 194 S.E.2d 110 (1972); *Huckaby v. State*, 128 Ga. App. 79, 195 S.E.2d 688 (1973); *West v. Forehand*, 128 Ga. App. 124, 195 S.E.2d 777 (1973); *Jones v. Spindel*, 128 Ga. App. 88, 196 S.E.2d 22 (1973); *Goldberg v. Painter*, 128 Ga. App. 214, 196 S.E.2d 157 (1973); *Aiken v. Bynum*, 128 Ga. App. 212, 196 S.E.2d 180 (1973); *Peppers v. McCannon*, 230 Ga. 387, 197 S.E.2d 361 (1973); *First Fid. Ins. Corp. v. Busbia*, 128 Ga. App. 485, 197 S.E.2d 396

**General Consideration (Cont'd)**

(1973); *Veal v. General Accident Fire & Life Assurance Corp.*, 128 Ga. App. 610, 197 S.E.2d 410 (1973); *Stone v. Peoples Bank*, 128 Ga. App. 796, 197 S.E.2d 925 (1973); *Brown v. Brown*, 230 Ga. 566, 198 S.E.2d 182 (1973); *Coweta Bonding Co. v. Carter*, 230 Ga. 585, 198 S.E.2d 281 (1973); *Patman v. General Fin. Corp.*, 128 Ga. App. 836, 198 S.E.2d 371 (1973); *Mason v. Service Loan & Fin. Co.*, 128 Ga. App. 828, 198 S.E.2d 391 (1973); *Hite v. Waldrop*, 230 Ga. 684, 198 S.E.2d 665 (1973); *Williams v. Nuckolls*, 230 Ga. 697, 198 S.E.2d 870 (1973); *Kyzer v. Director, Dep't of Pub. Safety*, 129 Ga. App. 186, 198 S.E.2d 888 (1973); *Loukes v. McCoy*, 129 Ga. App. 167, 199 S.E.2d 125 (1973); *Miller v. Miller*, 230 Ga. 777, 199 S.E.2d 241 (1973); *Sikes v. Sikes*, 231 Ga. 105, 200 S.E.2d 259 (1973); *Jordan v. Caldwell*, 231 Ga. 226, 200 S.E.2d 868 (1973); *Stamm & Co. v. Boaz Spinning Co.*, 129 Ga. App. 779, 201 S.E.2d 480 (1973); *Pinkerton & Laws Co. v. Robert & Co. Assocs.*, 129 Ga. App. 881, 201 S.E.2d 654 (1973); *Vericon Corp. v. Hardin*, 130 Ga. App. 239, 202 S.E.2d 691 (1973); *Southern Dist. Co. v. Cooper*, 130 Ga. App. 223, 203 S.E.2d 237 (1973); *Cullers v. Home Credit Co.*, 130 Ga. App. 441, 203 S.E.2d 544 (1973); *Summer-Minter & Assocs. v. Giordano*, 231 Ga. 601, 203 S.E.2d 173 (1974); *Purcell v. Cowart*, 231 Ga. 675, 203 S.E.2d 482 (1974); *Ansley v. Atlanta Suburbia Estates, Ltd.*, 231 Ga. 640, 203 S.E.2d 861 (1974); *Johnson v. Cook*, 130 Ga. App. 575, 203 S.E.2d 882 (1974); *Krasner v. Verner Auto Supply, Inc.*, 130 Ga. App. 892, 204 S.E.2d 770 (1974); *Snyder v. Allen*, 131 Ga. App. 617, 206 S.E.2d 591 (1974); *Wilson v. Grimes*, 232 Ga. 388, 207 S.E.2d 5 (1974); *Centennial Equities Corp. v. Hollis*, 132 Ga. App. 44, 207 S.E.2d 573 (1974); *Master Mtg. Corp. v. Craven*, 132 Ga. App. 404, 208 S.E.2d 158 (1974); *Prattes v. Southeast Ceramics, Inc.*, 132 Ga. App. 584, 208 S.E.2d 600 (1974); *Thrift v. Vi-Vin Prods., Inc.*, 232 Ga. 828, 209 S.E.2d 174 (1974); *Gray v. Hall*, 233 Ga. 244, 210 S.E.2d 766 (1974); *Mullinax v. Mullinax*, 233 Ga. 271, 211 S.E.2d 1 (1974); *Hinsley v. Liberty Loan Corp.*, 133 Ga. App. 344, 211 S.E.2d 3 (1974); *Gilmer v. Porterfield*, 233 Ga. 671, 212 S.E.2d 842 (1975); *Keener v.*

*MacDougall*, 233 Ga. 881, 213 S.E.2d 835 (1975); *Adams v. Adams*, 234 Ga. 139, 214 S.E.2d 561 (1975); *Parzini v. Center Chem. Co.*, 134 Ga. App. 414, 214 S.E.2d 700 (1975); *Jere Power Car Land, Inc. v. Moss*, 134 Ga. App. 523, 215 S.E.2d 288 (1975); *Murphy v. State*, 134 Ga. App. 571, 215 S.E.2d 330 (1975); *Thrift v. Vi-Vin Prods., Inc.*, 134 Ga. App. 717, 215 S.E.2d 709 (1975); *Robinson-Shamburger, Inc. v. Tenney*, 135 Ga. App. 131, 217 S.E.2d 184 (1975); *Anderson v. G.A.C. Fin. Corp.*, 135 Ga. App. 116, 217 S.E.2d 605 (1975); *Davenport v. Idlett*, 234 Ga. 864, 218 S.E.2d 577 (1975); *Hill v. Hill*, 234 Ga. 836, 218 S.E.2d 619 (1975); *Watson v. Watson*, 235 Ga. 136, 218 S.E.2d 863 (1975); *Davidson Mineral Properties, Inc. v. Gifford-Hill & Co.*, 235 Ga. 176, 219 S.E.2d 133 (1975); *Miller v. Douglas*, 235 Ga. 222, 219 S.E.2d 144 (1975); *Orkin Exterminating Co. v. Townsend*, 136 Ga. App. 50, 220 S.E.2d 14 (1975); *Moss v. Bishop*, 235 Ga. 616, 221 S.E.2d 38 (1975); *Earwood v. Liberty Loan Corp.*, 136 Ga. App. 799, 222 S.E.2d 204 (1975); *Jones v. Royal Globe Ins. Co.*, 137 Ga. App. 302, 223 S.E.2d 494 (1976); *Price v. Guardian Mtg. Corp.*, 137 Ga. App. 519, 224 S.E.2d 451 (1976); *Wallace v. Aetna Fin. Co.*, 137 Ga. App. 580, 224 S.E.2d 517 (1976); *Hopkins v. Donaldson*, 137 Ga. App. 786, 224 S.E.2d 788 (1976); *Yarbray v. Young*, 236 Ga. 784, 225 S.E.2d 315 (1976); *Graybar Elec. Co. v. Opp*, 138 Ga. App. 456, 226 S.E.2d 271 (1976); *Burrell v. Wood*, 237 Ga. 162, 227 S.E.2d 60 (1976); *Brannon v. Whisenant*, 138 Ga. App. 627, 227 S.E.2d 91 (1976); *Kidd v. Kidd*, 237 Ga. 232, 227 S.E.2d 259 (1976); *Thomas v. Firestone Tire & Rubber Co.*, 139 Ga. App. 40, 227 S.E.2d 870 (1976); *Bullock v. Grogan*, 139 Ga. App. 97, 227 S.E.2d 894 (1976); *Dubs v. State*, 139 Ga. App. 236, 228 S.E.2d 213 (1976); *Smith v. Security Mtg. Investors*, 139 Ga. App. 635, 229 S.E.2d 115 (1976); *Vickery v. Vickery*, 237 Ga. 702, 229 S.E.2d 453 (1976); *Atlanta Cas. Co. v. Williams*, 139 Ga. App. 732, 229 S.E.2d 534 (1976); *Whitaker v. Whitaker*, 237 Ga. 739, 229 S.E.2d 603 (1976); *Echols v. Dyches*, 140 Ga. App. 191, 230 S.E.2d 315 (1976); *Bank of S. v. Hammock*, 140 Ga. App. 552, 231 S.E.2d 407 (1976); *Bolton Rd. Medical Ctr. v. Strother & Co.*, 140 Ga. App. 724, 231 S.E.2d 533 (1976); *Bullock v. Grogan*, 141 Ga. App. 40, 232 S.E.2d 605 (1977); *Cofer v. Williams*,



141 Ga. App. 72, 232 S.E.2d 610 (1977); Aetna Fin. Co. v. Pair, 141 Ga. App. 243, 233 S.E.2d 218 (1977); Jordan v. Ford Motor Credit Co., 141 Ga. App. 280, 233 S.E.2d 256 (1977); Mitchell v. Chastain Fin. Co., 141 Ga. App. 512, 233 S.E.2d 829 (1977); Cook v. Kruger, 141 Ga. App. 815, 234 S.E.2d 402 (1977); Superior Drywall Supply, Inc. v. Jackson, 142 Ga. App. 322, 235 S.E.2d 726 (1977); Ellington v. Tolar Constr. Co., 142 Ga. App. 218, 235 S.E.2d 729 (1977); Restler v. Haas & Dodd Realty Co., 142 Ga. App. 318, 235 S.E.2d 759 (1977); State Farm Mut. Auto. Ins. Co. v. Penrow, 142 Ga. App. 463, 236 S.E.2d 275 (1977); Kennedy v. Brown, 239 Ga. 286, 236 S.E.2d 632 (1977); Redding v. Commonwealth of Am., Inc., 143 Ga. App. 215, 237 S.E.2d 689 (1977); International Paper Co. v. Knight, 239 Ga. 551, 238 S.E.2d 88 (1977); Hatfield v. Leland, 143 Ga. App. 528, 239 S.E.2d 169 (1977); Buckley v. Thornwell, 143 Ga. App. 764, 240 S.E.2d 258 (1977); Security Ins. Group v. Slusher, 144 Ga. App. 2, 240 S.E.2d 272 (1977); Litton Indus. Credit Corp. v. McDonald, 240 Ga. 459, 241 S.E.2d 216 (1978); Shoemaker v. Department of Transp., 240 Ga. 573, 241 S.E.2d 820 (1978); Wilson v. Passmore, 240 Ga. 716, 242 S.E.2d 124 (1978); Alexander v. Askin Squire Corp., 144 Ga. App. 662, 242 S.E.2d 324 (1978); Simonds v. Simonds, 145 Ga. App. 227, 243 S.E.2d 545 (1978); National Enters., Inc. v. Davis, 145 Ga. App. 198, 243 S.E.2d 563 (1978); Fisher v. Great Am. Mgt. & Inv., 145 Ga. App. 394, 243 S.E.2d 588 (1978); Rinconcito Latino, Inc. v. Eriksson, 145 Ga. App. 340, 243 S.E.2d 721 (1978); Sweeney v. Sweeney, 241 Ga. 372, 245 S.E.2d 648 (1978); Anderson v. Fulton Nat'l Bank, 146 Ga. App. 155, 245 S.E.2d 860 (1978); Boston Sea Party of Atlanta, Inc. v. Bryant Lithographing Co., 146 Ga. App. 294, 246 S.E.2d 350 (1978); McLean v. McLean, 242 Ga. 71, 247 S.E.2d 867 (1978); Gresham v. Rogers, 147 Ga. App. 189, 248 S.E.2d 225 (1978); Burnett v. American Mut. Liab. Ins. Co., 147 Ga. App. 269, 248 S.E.2d 510 (1978); Riddle v. Miller, 242 Ga. 231, 248 S.E.2d 616 (1978); Mitchell v. Koopu, 242 Ga. 506, 249 S.E.2d 210 (1978); Porter v. Johnson, 242 Ga. 188, 249 S.E.2d 608 (1978); Norman v. Allen, 148 Ga. App. 66, 251 S.E.2d 20 (1978); Parkerson v. Indies Co., 148 Ga. App. 106, 251 S.E.2d 98 (1978); Webb v. National Dist. Co., 148 Ga. App. 313, 251 S.E.2d 163 (1978); Donald v. Luckie Strike Loans, Inc., 148 Ga. App. 318, 251 S.E.2d 168 (1978); Cofer v. Gibson, 148 Ga. App. 572, 252 S.E.2d 6 (1978); King v. King, 242 Ga. 770, 251 S.E.2d 516 (1979); Master v. Savannah Sur. Assocs., 148 Ga. App. 678, 252 S.E.2d 186 (1979); Gregson & Assocs. v. Webb, Young, Daniel & Murphy, 243 Ga. 53, 252 S.E.2d 482 (1979); Kiplinger v. Nature Island, Inc., 149 Ga. App. 103, 253 S.E.2d 569 (1979); Chambers v. Scarborough, 149 Ga. App. 172, 253 S.E.2d 798 (1979); Propes v. Stonington Homeowners Ass'n, 149 Ga. App. 135, 253 S.E.2d 813 (1979); Spyropoulos v. Linard Estate, 243 Ga. 518, 255 S.E.2d 40 (1979); Citizens & S. Nat'l Bank v. Brown, 149 Ga. App. 795, 256 S.E.2d 72 (1979); Knox v. Knox, 243 Ga. 797, 256 S.E.2d 777 (1979); Kersey v. American Fed. Sav. & Loan Ass'n, 150 Ga. App. 445, 258 S.E.2d 65 (1979); Fuller v. Williams, 150 Ga. App. 730, 258 S.E.2d 538 (1979); Blatt v. Bernath, 151 Ga. App. 69, 258 S.E.2d 735 (1979); K. & L. Constr. Co. v. Central Bank & Trust Co., 151 Ga. App. 123, 258 S.E.2d 771 (1979); Hancock v. Oates, 244 Ga. 175, 259 S.E.2d 437 (1979); Browning v. Europa Hair, Inc., 244 Ga. 222, 259 S.E.2d 473 (1979); Bonneau v. Ohme, 244 Ga. 184, 259 S.E.2d 631 (1979); Burns & Ledbetter, Inc. v. Primark Marking Co., 244 Ga. 341, 260 S.E.2d 58 (1979); Cargile v. Cofer, 151 Ga. App. 569, 260 S.E.2d 562 (1979); First Nat'l Bank v. Uniform Rental Serv., Inc., 151 Ga. App. 827, 261 S.E.2d 751 (1979); Fidelity Nat'l Bank v. KM Gen. Agency, Inc., 244 Ga. 753, 262 S.E.2d 67 (1979); Redi-Cut Co. v. Bonanza Int'l, Inc., 244 Ga. 794, 262 S.E.2d 76 (1979); Webster v. Star Distrib. Co., 244 Ga. 844, 262 S.E.2d 80 (1979); Watts v. Oakes, 152 Ga. App. 99, 262 S.E.2d 254 (1979); Munday v. Munday, 152 Ga. App. 232, 262 S.E.2d 543 (1979); Morgan v. Berry, 152 Ga. App. 623, 263 S.E.2d 508 (1979); Arndt v. Dudley, 245 Ga. 127, 263 S.E.2d 159 (1980); Shelley v. Liberty Loan Corp., 153 Ga. App. 47, 264 S.E.2d 537 (1980); Green v. Citizens & S. Bank, 153 Ga. App. 342, 265 S.E.2d 286 (1980); Spiegel, Inc. v. Odum, 153 Ga. App. 380, 265 S.E.2d 297 (1980); Redmond v. Blau, 153 Ga. App. 395, 265 S.E.2d 329 (1980); Brown v. Brown, 245 Ga. 511, 265 S.E.2d 809 (1980); McCarthy v. Holloway, 245 Ga. 710, 267 S.E.2d 4 (1980); Colvin v. United States, 153 Ga. App. 874,

**General Consideration (Cont'd)**

267 S.E.2d 297 (1980); Spyropoulos v. Linard Estate, 154 Ga. App. 200, 267 S.E.2d 796 (1980); Turner v. T & T Oldsmobile, Inc., 154 Ga. App. 228, 267 S.E.2d 833 (1980); Diggs v. Swift Loan & Fin. Co., 154 Ga. App. 389, 268 S.E.2d 433 (1980); Baxter v. Weiner, 246 Ga. 28, 268 S.E.2d 619 (1980); Cambron v. Canal Ins. Co., 246 Ga. 147, 269 S.E.2d 426 (1980); Lovell v. Service Concept, Inc., 154 Ga. App. 760, 269 S.E.2d 894 (1980); Randall & Blakely, Inc. v. Krantz, 155 Ga. App. 238, 270 S.E.2d 265 (1980); Champion v. Rakes, 155 Ga. App. 134, 270 S.E.2d 272 (1980); Interstate Life & Accident Ins. Co. v. Young, 157 Ga. App. 342, 277 S.E.2d 271 (1981); Premium Distrib. Co. v. National Distrib. Co., 157 Ga. App. 666, 278 S.E.2d 468 (1981); Cotton v. Ruck, 157 Ga. App. 824, 278 S.E.2d 693 (1981); Associated Grocers Coop. v. Trust Co., 158 Ga. App. 115, 279 S.E.2d 248 (1981); P.B.R. Enters., Inc. v. Perren, 158 Ga. App. 24, 279 S.E.2d 292 (1981); Kaplan v. City of Atlanta, 158 Ga. App. 58, 279 S.E.2d 307 (1981); Turnipseed v. State, 158 Ga. App. 266, 279 S.E.2d 725 (1981); Shoffeitt v. Busbee, 158 Ga. App. 47, 279 S.E.2d 764 (1981); Willett Lincoln-Mercury, Inc. v. Larson, 158 Ga. App. 540, 281 S.E.2d 297 (1981); Wallace v. Lessard, 158 Ga. App. 772, 282 S.E.2d 153 (1981); Dutton v. Dykes, 159 Ga. App. 48, 283 S.E.2d 28 (1981); Hayes v. Hayes, 248 Ga. 526, 283 S.E.2d 875 (1981); Bell v. Sellers, 248 Ga. 424, 283 S.E.2d 877 (1981); Duke v. Duke, 248 Ga. 514, 284 S.E.2d 419 (1981); Deans v. Kingston Dev. Corp., 159 Ga. App. 721, 285 S.E.2d 37 (1981); Anton v. Garvey, 160 Ga. App. 157, 286 S.E.2d 493 (1981); Graves v. American Alloy Steel, Inc., 160 Ga. App. 378, 287 S.E.2d 94 (1981); Byrd v. Byrd, 249 Ga. 23, 287 S.E.2d 194 (1982); Grant v. Barge, 160 Ga. App. 488, 287 S.E.2d 393 (1981); Business Equip. Div. v. Ransby, 160 Ga. App. 851, 288 S.E.2d 246 (1982); Great Atl. Ins. Co. v. Morgan, 161 Ga. App. 680, 288 S.E.2d 287 (1982); Godfrey v. Kirk, 161 Ga. App. 474, 288 S.E.2d 301 (1982); National Bank v. Hill, 161 Ga. App. 499, 288 S.E.2d 365 (1982); Shelton v. Rodgers, 160 Ga. App. 910, 288 S.E.2d 619 (1982); Paine, Webber, Jackson & Curtis, Inc. v. McNeal, 161 Ga. App. 835, 288 S.E.2d 761 (1982); Grant v. Bell, 161 Ga. App. 878, 288 S.E.2d 907 (1982); Georgia Power Co. v. Busbin, 249 Ga. 180, 289 S.E.2d 514 (1982); Freeman v. Sreeram, 161 Ga. App. 594, 289 S.E.2d 524 (1982); Thurmond v. Georgia R.R. Bank & Trust Co., 162 Ga. App. 245, 290 S.E.2d 126 (1982); Shaw v. Lawrence P. Vickers & Assocs., 162 Ga. App. 97, 290 S.E.2d 186 (1982); Cochran v. Levitz Furn. Co., 249 Ga. 504, 291 S.E.2d 535 (1982); Littlejohn v. Tower Assocs., 163 Ga. App. 37, 293 S.E.2d 33 (1982); Superior Rigging & Erecting Co. v. Krofft Dev. Corp., 162 Ga. App. 810, 293 S.E.2d 72 (1982); Hart v. Eldridge, 163 Ga. App. 295, 293 S.E.2d 550 (1982); Powell v. Darby Bank & Trust Co., 163 Ga. App. 524, 295 S.E.2d 222 (1982); Scott v. Morris Brown College, 164 Ga. App. 264, 297 S.E.2d 45 (1982); GECC v. Capital Ford Truck Sales, Inc., 164 Ga. App. 468, 298 S.E.2d 159 (1982); Goldberg v. Black, 165 Ga. App. 33, 299 S.E.2d 78 (1983); Murer v. Howard, 165 Ga. App. 230, 299 S.E.2d 151 (1983); Cabaniss v. Cabaniss, 251 Ga. 177, 304 S.E.2d 65 (1983); Partridge v. Partridge, 167 Ga. App. 716, 307 S.E.2d 524 (1983); Iannicelli v. Iannicelli, 169 Ga. App. 155, 311 S.E.2d 850 (1983); Hughes v. Hughes, 169 Ga. App. 850, 314 S.E.2d 920 (1984); Southern Diversified Properties, Inc. v. Brown, 253 Ga. 23, 315 S.E.2d 901 (1984); Lamb v. Brown, 170 Ga. App. 40, 316 S.E.2d 29 (1984); Georgia Farm Bldgs., Inc. v. Willard, 170 Ga. App. 327, 317 S.E.2d 229 (1984); Profit v. Leasing Sys., 170 Ga. App. 364, 317 S.E.2d 341 (1984); Starling, Inc. v. Housing Auth., 170 Ga. App. 858, 318 S.E.2d 728 (1984); Williams v. Calloway, 171 Ga. App. 286, 319 S.E.2d 500 (1984); In re Anderson, 171 Ga. App. 918, 321 S.E.2d 417 (1984); J.E.E.H. Enters., Inc. v. Montgomery Ward & Co., 172 Ga. App. 58, 321 S.E.2d 800 (1984); Allgood Rd. United Methodist Church, Inc. v. Smith, 173 Ga. App. 28, 325 S.E.2d 392 (1984); G & H Constr. Co. v. Daniels Flooring Co., 173 Ga. App. 181, 325 S.E.2d 773 (1984); Ahrens v. Katz, 595 F. Supp. 1108 (N.D. Ga. 1984); Georgia Farm Bldgs., Inc. v. Willard, 597 F. Supp. 629 (N.D. Ga. 1984); Collins v. Collins, 172 Ga. App. 748, 324 S.E.2d 475 (1985); Miller v. Grier, 175 Ga. App. 91, 332 S.E.2d 323 (1985); Wehunt v. Wren's Cross of Atlanta Condominium Ass'n, 175 Ga. App. 70, 332 S.E.2d 368 (1985); John H. Smith, Inc. v. Teveit, 175 Ga. App. 565, 333 S.E.2d 856 (1985); Law Offices



of Johnson & Robinson v. Fortson, 175 Ga. App. 706, 334 S.E.2d 33 (1985); Davis v. Fambro, 254 Ga. 737, 334 S.E.2d 306 (1985); Leader Nat'l Ins. Co. v. Smith, 177 Ga. App. 267, 339 S.E.2d 321 (1985); Bartlett v. Hembree, 177 Ga. App. 253, 339 S.E.2d 388 (1985); Loftin v. Rush, 767 F.2d 800 (11th Cir. 1985); Folks, Inc. v. Agan, 177 Ga. App. 480, 340 S.E.2d 26 (1986); Marsh v. Way, 256 Ga. 46, 343 S.E.2d 686 (1986); SCM Corp. v. Mazor, 256 Ga. 185, 347 S.E.2d 228 (1986); Brunswick Gas & Fuel Co. v. Parrish, 179 Ga. App. 495, 347 S.E.2d 240 (1986); Hodges Plumbing & Elec. Co. v. ITT Grinnell Co., 179 Ga. App. 521, 347 S.E.2d 257 (1986); Georgia Ins. Co. v. Brown, 179 Ga. App. 687, 347 S.E.2d 290 (1986); Glynn County Fed. Employees Credit Union v. Peagler, 256 Ga. 342, 348 S.E.2d 628 (1986); Bagwell v. Parker, 182 Ga. App. 313, 355 S.E.2d 463 (1987); Chrysler Corp. v. Marinari, 182 Ga. App. 399, 355 S.E.2d 719 (1987); Westinghouse Elec. Corp. v. Williams, 183 Ga. App. 845, 360 S.E.2d 411 (1987); Grimes v. St. Paul Fire & Marine Ins. Co., 184 Ga. App. 214, 361 S.E.2d 389 (1987); Yaeger v. Stith Equip. Co., 185 Ga. App. 315, 364 S.E.2d 48 (1987); Nova Group, Inc. v. M.B. Davis Elec. Co., 258 Ga. 7, 364 S.E.2d 833 (1988); Robinson v. Kemp Motor Sales, Inc., 185 Ga. App. 492, 364 S.E.2d 623 (1988); Robinson v. DOT, 185 Ga. App. 597, 364 S.E.2d 884 (1988); Crolley v. Johnson, 185 Ga. App. 671, 365 S.E.2d 277 (1988); Graves v. Graves, 186 Ga. App. 140, 366 S.E.2d 809 (1988); Franklyn Gesner Fine Paintings, Inc. v. Ketcham, 186 Ga. App. 853, 368 S.E.2d 774 (1988); Hill v. Loren, 187 Ga. App. 71, 369 S.E.2d 260 (1988); Newell v. Brown, 187 Ga. App. 9, 369 S.E.2d 499 (1988); Rogers v. Rockdale County, 187 Ga. App. 658, 371 S.E.2d 189 (1988); State Farm Mut. Auto. Ins. Co. v. Yancey, 188 Ga. App. 8, 371 S.E.2d 883 (1988); Rockdale County v. Water Rights Comm., Inc., 189 Ga. App. 873, 377 S.E.2d 730 (1989); Jones v. Robertson, 191 Ga. App. 537, 382 S.E.2d 382 (1989); Palm Restaurant of Ga., Inc. v. Prakas, 192 Ga. App. 74, 383 S.E.2d 584 (1989); State ex rel. Harrell v. Harrell, 260 Ga. 202, 391 S.E.2d 641 (1990); Griffin v. State, 194 Ga. App. 624, 391 S.E.2d 675 (1990); Allen v. Nash, 195 Ga. App. 597, 394 S.E.2d 395 (1990); Alstrom v. Allstate Enters., Inc., 195 Ga. App. 458, 394 S.E.2d 801 (1990); Callahan v. Panfel, 195 Ga. App.

891, 395 S.E.2d 80 (1990); Holbrook v. General Elec. Capital Corp., 196 Ga. App. 382, 396 S.E.2d 253 (1990); Marshall v. Gatison, 197 Ga. App. 370, 398 S.E.2d 429 (1990); Wilson v. Malcolm T. Gilliland, Inc., 198 Ga. App. 616, 402 S.E.2d 291 (1991); Farmer v. State, 199 Ga. App. 576, 405 S.E.2d 569 (1991); Citation Bonding Co. v. State, 199 Ga. App. 868, 406 S.E.2d 289 (1991); Brevard Fed. Sav. & Loan Ass'n v. Ford Mt., Inc., 261 Ga. 619, 409 S.E.2d 36 (1991); Smith v. Manns, 200 Ga. App. 701, 409 S.E.2d 270 (1991); Hall & Sosebee Trucking Co. v. Smith, 201 Ga. App. 282, 410 S.E.2d 784 (1991); Sartin v. State, 201 Ga. App. 612, 411 S.E.2d 582 (1991); State v. Brown, 201 Ga. App. 771, 412 S.E.2d 583 (1991); First Dixie Properties, Inc. v. Chrysler Corp., 202 Ga. App. 145, 413 S.E.2d 464 (1991); Hipple v. Brick, 202 Ga. App. 571, 415 S.E.2d 182 (1992); Collier v. Evans, 205 Ga. App. 764, 423 S.E.2d 704 (1992); Kidd v. Unger, 207 Ga. App. 109, 427 S.E.2d 82 (1993); Akin v. PAFEC Ltd., 991 F.2d 1550 (11th Cir. 1993); Griggs v. All-Steel Bldgs., Inc., 209 Ga. App. 253, 433 S.E.2d 89 (1993); Beringause v. Fogleman, 209 Ga. App. 470, 433 S.E.2d 398 (1993); Georgia Ports Auth. v. Hutchinson, 209 Ga. App. 726, 434 S.E.2d 791 (1993); Martin v. Williams, 263 Ga. 707, 438 S.E.2d 353 (1994); Southworth v. Southworth, 265 Ga. 671, 461 S.E.2d 215 (1995); Sikes v. Norton, 185 Bankr. 945 (Bankr. N.D. Ga. 1995); French Quarter, Inc. v. Peterson, Young, Self & Asselin, 220 Ga. App. 852, 471 S.E.2d 9 (1996); Thibadeau v. Hendon, 221 Ga. App. 258, 471 S.E.2d 52 (1996); Gold Kist, Inc. v. Wilson, 227 Ga. App. 848, 490 S.E.2d 466 (1997); Fulton County Tax Comm'r v. GMC, 234 Ga. App. 459, 507 S.E.2d 772 (1998); Pine Tree Publishing, Inc. v. Community Holdings, 242 Ga. App. 689, 531 S.E.2d 137 (2000); First Born Church of the Living God, Inc. v. Bank of Am., N.A., 248 Ga. App. 500, 546 S.E.2d 1 (2001); Biggs v. Heriot, 249 Ga. App. 461, 549 S.E.2d 131 (2001); Carter v. Ravenwood Dev. Co., 249 Ga. App. 603, 549 S.E.2d 402 (2001); Amaechi v. Lib Props., Ltd., 254 Ga. App. 74, 561 S.E.2d 137 (2002); Potts v. UAP-GA AG CHEM, Inc., 256 Ga. App. 153, 567 S.E.2d 316 (2002); Owens v. Dep't of Human Res., 255 Ga. App. 678, 566 S.E.2d 403 (2002); Threatt v. Forsyth County, 262 Ga. App. 186, 585 S.E.2d 159 (2003);

**General Consideration (Cont'd)**

Buckhorn Ventures, LLC v. Forsyth County, 262 Ga. App. 299, 585 S.E.2d 229 (2003); Empire Fire & Marine Ins. Co. v. Driskell, 262 Ga. App. 447, 585 S.E.2d 657 (2003); Giles v. Vastakis, 262 Ga. App. 483, 585 S.E.2d 905 (2003); Sec. Life Ins. Co. v. St. Paul Marine & Fire Ins. Co., 263 Ga. App. 525, 588 S.E.2d 319 (2003); Torres v. Tandy Corp., 264 Ga. App. 686, 592 S.E.2d 111 (2003); Head v. Wachovia Bank, N.A., 264 Ga. App. 608, 591 S.E.2d 424 (2003); Pierce v. State, 278 Ga. App. 162, 628 S.E.2d 235 (2006).

**Power of Court over Judgments, Generally**

**The trial court has the inherent power** to amend or set aside a judgment for any "meritorious reason," provided the motion to set aside is filed during the term in which the judgment was rendered. Goode v. O'Neal, Banks & Assocs., 165 Ga. App. 162, 300 S.E.2d 191 (1983).

**Power to amend granted to the trial judge is plenary.** Camera Shop, Inc. v. GAF Corp., 130 Ga. App. 88, 202 S.E.2d 241 (1973).

**Power of court over judgment during term in which entered.** — A court of record has continuing jurisdiction to enter judgment on a jury verdict at any time. Jefferson v. Ross, 250 Ga. 817, 301 S.E.2d 268 (1983), overruling Maroska v. Williams, 146 Ga. App. 130, 245 S.E.2d 470 (1978).

The court of record has plenary control of its orders and judgments during the term rendered, and may amend, correct, modify, supplement, or vacate them; exercise of this power during the term will not be disturbed unless there is an abuse thereof. Drain Tile Mach., Inc. v. McCannon, 80 Ga. App. 373, 56 S.E.2d 165 (1949) (decided under former Code 1933, Ch. 7, T. 110).

The trial judge has power during the term of court at which a judgment is rendered to revise, revoke, or vacate said judgment, even on his own motion, for the purpose of promoting justice and in the exercise of a sound discretion. Bandy v. Smith, 211 Ga. 192, 84 S.E.2d 449 (1954) (decided under former Code 1933, Ch. 7, T. 110).

A superior court has power, during the same term at which an order or judgment is rendered, to revoke or vacate it for meritorious cause, and such power is not lost

during the term merely because the time for excepting to the judgment directly has expired. Williams v. Lawler Hosiery Mills, Inc., 212 Ga. 617, 94 S.E.2d 699 (1956) (decided under former Code 1933, Ch. 7, T. 110).

A superior court retains plenary control over judgments entered, during the term in which they are entered, and in the exercise of a sound discretion may revoke or vacate them, and such discretion will not be interfered with by the appellate courts unless manifestly abused; such discretion may be applied in reinstating cases dismissed for lack of prosecution, reinstating cases dismissed on general demurrer, reinstating cases in default in which final judgment had been rendered, and, for good cause shown, reinstating a case after a verdict was rendered but before it is spread on the minutes. Carolina Tree Serv., Inc. v. Cartledge, 96 Ga. App. 240, 99 S.E.2d 705 (1957) (decided under former Code 1933, § 110-702).

A superior court retains plenary control over its judgments during the term in which they are entered and, in the exercise of sound discretion, may revoke them; this inherent power applies to all judgments, save those that are founded on verdicts. Allen v. Allen, 218 Ga. 364, 127 S.E.2d 902 (1962) (decided under former Code 1933, Ch. 7, T. 110).

Whatever limitations may exist in subsection (d) of O.C.G.A. § 9-11-60 for post-term motions to set aside, a trial judge has the power during the same term of court at which a judgment is rendered to reverse, correct, revoke, modify or vacate the judgment in the exercise of the judge's discretion. Piggly Wiggly S., Inc. v. McCook, 216 Ga. App. 335, 454 S.E.2d 203 (1995).

Although a judgment cannot be set aside under O.C.G.A. § 9-11-60(d) unless the grounds relied upon are unmixed with negligence or fault of the movant, a trial court in the exercise of its discretion still has the inherent power during the same term of court at which a judgment is rendered to reverse, correct, revoke, modify, or vacate the judgment. Kirkley v. Jones, 250 Ga. App. 113, 550 S.E.2d 686 (2001).

**Opening default.** — The trial court has no discretion to allow a default to be opened for excusable neglect after final judgment. Cryomedics, Inc. v. Smith, 180 Ga. App. 336, 349 S.E.2d 223 (1986).



A trial court abused its discretion in not granting the vehicle owner's motion for a directed verdict and setting aside the default judgment entered against the vehicle owner, as the evidence showed that the wrecker service that found the vehicle owner's vehicle abandoned did not send notice of the foreclosure action against the vehicle owner to the vehicle owner's correct address; rather, the wrecker company sent notice of that action to an incorrect address located in a state other than that in which the vehicle owner was located, through no fault of the vehicle owner. *Mitsubishi Motor Credit of Am., Inc. v. Robinson & Stephens, Inc.*, 263 Ga. App. 168, 587 S.E.2d 146 (2003).

**Time for filing.** — A motion to set aside made pursuant to O.C.G.A. § 9-11-60 does not have to be filed within the same term of court in which the challenged judgment was rendered. *Shepherd v. Metropolitan Property & Liab. Ins. Co.*, 163 Ga. App. 650, 294 S.E.2d 638 (1982).

**Judgments and decrees in breast of court during term of entry.** — A decree, during the term at which it was rendered, is said to be in the breast of the judge; after the term is over, the decree is upon the roll. This rule as to the finality of judgments has not been changed by Chapter 9, Title 11, O.C.G.A. *Holloman v. Holloman*, 228 Ga. 246, 184 S.E.2d 653 (1971); *Adams Drive, Ltd. v. All-Rite Trades, Inc.*, 136 Ga. App. 703, 222 S.E.2d 174 (1975).

Because a motion to re-open a case based on the failure to adjudicate a material issue was filed and acted upon after expiration of the term of court at which the final judgment was rendered, the trial court no longer had inherent authority over a case within the breast of the court. *Gabel v. Revels*, 203 Ga. App. 131, 416 S.E.2d 103 (1992).

**And may be set aside in exercise of discretion.** — A judgment is in the breast of the court during the term in which it is rendered, and the judge may set it aside in the exercise of his discretion. *Crowe v. Crowe*, 245 Ga. 719, 267 S.E.2d 14 (1980).

**Where not based on jury verdict.** — If a judgment is not based on the verdict of a jury but is the act of the judge, it is in the breast of the court during the term in which it is rendered, and in the exercise of a sound discretion the judge may set it aside. *Martin v. GMC, Fisher Body Div.*, 226 Ga. 860, 178 S.E.2d 183 (1970).

If a prior judgment was based on a jury verdict trial a court does not, under its inherent power, have authority to vacate it or set it aside, even during the same term of court in which it was rendered. *Edwards v. Yelverton*, 147 Ga. App. 525, 249 S.E.2d 334 (1978).

If the trial court orders entry of a settlement amount and dismisses a case with prejudice and the plaintiff files a motion for new trial and a motion to set aside, contending that he did not agree to the settlement and that his attorney was without authority to compromise, the trial court does not err in hearing this attack on the judgment; the matter is still in the breast of the trial court and the proceedings toll the time for appeal. *Sunn v. Mercury Marine*, 166 Ga. App. 567, 305 S.E.2d 6 (1983).

**Even though relief is denied under O.C.G.A. § 9-11-60.** — A trial judge may exercise inherent power to set aside a judgment, even though he denied the moving parties' prayers for relief under O.C.G.A. § 9-11-60, as long as the term of court has not ended. *Crowe v. Crowe*, 245 Ga. 719, 267 S.E.2d 14 (1980).

Although a party's claim as to lack of notice of trial may be without merit, this does not mean that the trial court is without authority to set aside the judgment or grant a new trial, if the circumstances warrant such relief. *Maolud v. Keller*, 153 Ga. App. 268, 265 S.E.2d 86 (1980).

**And even though a defect is not on the face of record.** — If a meritorious motion is made to set aside a judgment during the term in which it is rendered, the proceeding may be entertained, even though the motion is not based on a defect appearing on the face of the record. *Martin v. GMC, Fisher Body Div.*, 226 Ga. 860, 178 S.E.2d 183 (1970).

**Provided some meritorious reason is given.** — The rule that the judge retains plenary control over judgments and orders during the term at which they are rendered was never intended to authorize judge to set aside a judgment duly and regularly entered, unless some meritorious reason is given therefor. *Hicks v. Hicks*, 226 Ga. 798, 177 S.E.2d 690 (1970).

**Failure to give notice of trial.** — Because a judgment was entered in contravention of a party's due process rights to notice, the trial

### **Power of Court over Judgments, Generally (Cont'd)**

court was authorized to set the judgment aside. *Crenshaw v. Crenshaw*, 267 Ga. 20, 471 S.E.2d 845 (1996).

**Power to vacate consent order.** — Under its power to revise, correct, revoke, modify, or vacate a judgment or order if a meritorious reason exists for doing so, a trial court properly reconsidered and vacated a consent order transferring the case. *Southern Drayage, Inc. v. Williams*, 216 Ga. App. 721, 455 S.E.2d 418 (1995).

**A court has inherent power to modify its own judgment** during the term at which it was rendered, and this power may be exercised on the court's own motion, with or without notice to the parties. *Cagle v. Dixon*, 234 Ga. 698, 217 S.E.2d 598 (1975); *Clark v. Ingram*, 150 Ga. App. 127, 257 S.E.2d 33 (1979).

**In exercise of sound discretion.** — A trial judge has inherent power, during the same term of court in which a judgment is rendered, to revise, correct, revoke, modify, or vacate such judgment, even upon the judge's own motion, for the purpose of promoting justice and in the exercise of a sound legal discretion. *LeCraw v. Atlanta Arts Alliance, Inc.*, 126 Ga. App. 656, 191 S.E.2d 572 (1972).

A trial judge has power during the same term of court at which a judgment is rendered to reverse, correct, revoke, modify, or vacate the judgment, in the exercise of the judge's discretion. *Bank of Cumming v. Moseley*, 243 Ga. 858, 257 S.E.2d 278 (1979); *McCoy Lumber Co. v. Garland Lumber Sales, Inc.*, 182 Ga. App. 75, 354 S.E.2d 686 (1987).

**Power over judgments not unlimited but discretionary.** — Courts of record retain control over their orders and judgments during the term at which they are made, and in the exercise of a sound discretion, may revise or vacate them; but the power to so deal with a judgment is not an unlimited or arbitrary power, but a discretionary one. *Burger v. Dobbs*, 87 Ga. App. 88, 73 S.E.2d 75 (1952) (decided under former Code 1933, Ch. 7, T. 110).

The law seeks an end of litigation; and when parties have had full opportunity to plead and be heard, and a judgment is

entered which in its nature ends the controversy, that judgment should not be disturbed, even while in the breast of the court, except in the exercise of sound legal discretion where it is necessary to do it in order to promote justice. *Burger v. Dobbs*, 87 Ga. App. 88, 73 S.E.2d 75 (1952) (decided under former Code 1933, Ch. 7, T. 110).

**Power of court over judgment ceases with expiration of term.** — Subsection (h) of O.C.G.A. § 9-11-60 has not changed the rule that after the expiration of the term at which a decree was entered, it is out of the power of the court to modify and revise it in any matter of substance or in any matter affecting the merits. *City of Cornelia v. Gunter*, 227 Ga. 464, 181 S.E.2d 489 (1971).

After expiration of the term at which a decree is entered, it is out of the power of the court to modify and revise it in any matter of substance or in any matter affecting the merits. *Adams Drive, Ltd. v. All-Rite Trades, Inc.*, 136 Ga. App. 703, 222 S.E.2d 174 (1975).

With few exceptions, judgment may not be set aside beyond term in which it is rendered. *Hughes v. Powell*, 152 Ga. App. 851, 264 S.E.2d 303 (1980).

After a judgment has become final and the court's discretion to change or modify it ceases because a new term of court has supervened, the court can in no event set aside such judgment, unless it is absolutely void, by an ex parte order and in the absence of notice and hearing afforded to the opposite party. *Adams Drive, Ltd. v. All-Rite Trades, Inc.*, 136 Ga. App. 703, 222 S.E.2d 174 (1975).

Default judgment was entered on Thursday, May 2, the day before the last business day of the trial court's March term and, thus, the trial court would have had the power to set aside the default judgment without being restricted to the requirements of O.C.G.A. § 9-11-60 only if the landlord's motion had been brought on May 2 or 3, the last two days of the term in which the default judgment was entered; however, the landlord's motion to set aside the default judgment was not filed until May 28, 2002, well after the commencement of the May term and, thus, the case had to proceed under O.C.G.A. § 9-11-60 and the trial court erred as a matter of law in applying the procedures of O.C.G.A. § 9-11-55(b) rather than O.C.G.A.



§ 9-11-60 to the tenant's personal injury suit. *Feazell v. Gregg*, Ga. App. , S.E.2d , 2004 Ga. App. LEXIS 1313 (Oct. 4, 2004).

**Except as provided in this section.** — The trial court is not authorized at a subsequent term of court to set aside a final judgment rendered at a prior term, except as provided in O.C.G.A. § 9-11-60. *Holloman v. Holloman*, 228 Ga. 246, 184 S.E.2d 653 (1971).

**Jurisdiction to set aside dismissal after term expires.** — Judgment of dismissal for want of prosecution is a final judgment, and the trial court has no jurisdiction to set aside such dismissal after expiration of the term of court during which it was entered, absent compliance with O.C.G.A. § 9-11-60. *Stocks v. Colonial Stores, Inc.*, 143 Ga. App. 722, 240 S.E.2d 151 (1977).

A trial court has no jurisdiction to set aside a dismissal and reinstate a case after expiration of the term at which it was dismissed, nor can a judgment of the court be changed, amended, or modified after the expiration of the term during which said judgment was entered. *Stocks v. Colonial Stores, Inc.*, 143 Ga. App. 722, 240 S.E.2d 151 (1977).

**Just cause required to set aside or modify judgment.** — Subsection (h) of O.C.G.A. § 9-11-60, dealing with the law of the case rule, provides that with just cause a judgment may be set aside or modified, the court of course considering whether rights are vested and whether or not innocent parties would be hurt. *Camera Shop, Inc. v. GAF Corp.*, 130 Ga. App. 88, 202 S.E.2d 241 (1973).

Although the law of the case rule, at the trial level, has been abolished, an order should not be set aside or modified without just cause, and the burden is on the movant to demonstrate that the movant is entitled to judgment as a matter of law. *Tanner v. Tinsley*, 152 Ga. App. 330, 262 S.E.2d 602 (1979).

**Continuing jurisdiction of foreign court.** — Because a Florida court issued an original custody decree, subsequently issuing a modification, and because one of the "individual contestants" continued to live in Florida and did not consent to the Georgia court's jurisdiction, Florida exercised "continuing, exclusive" jurisdiction, a Georgia county court erred in entering an order domesticating

the final divorce decree and increasing the amount of child support, and the superior court should have granted the plaintiff's motion to set aside the order. *Connell v. Woodward*, 235 Ga. App. 751, 509 S.E.2d 647 (1998).

**No power over judgment once appeal taken.** — Although, as a general proposition, the trial court has power to correct mistakes in judgments, a notice of appeal operates as a supersedeas and deprives the trial court of the power to affect the judgment appealed, so that subsequent proceedings purporting to supplement, amend, alter, or modify the judgment, whether pursuant to statutory or inherent power, are without effect. *Brown v. Wilson Chevrolet-Olds, Inc.*, 150 Ga. App. 525, 258 S.E.2d 139 (1979).

**A cause in which the trial court has been reversed on appeal is still pending** in the trial court for further proceedings, or until what is de facto ordered to be done by the appellate court's reversal is done. *West v. Dorsey*, 167 Ga. App. 233, 305 S.E.2d 840 (1983), rev'd on other grounds, 252 Ga. 92, 311 S.E.2d 816 (1984).

#### Collateral Attack

O.C.G.A. § 9-11-60 provides, generally, for collateral attack in any court by any person if a judgment is void on its face; otherwise, judgments are subject to direct attack only in the court of rendition by motions to set aside or for new trial or by complaint in equity. *C & S Nat'l Bank v. Burden*, 145 Ga. App. 402, 244 S.E.2d 244 (1978).

**Timeliness.** — In a case in which a defendant filed a "petition seeking relief from judgment," under O.C.G.A. § 9-11-60(d)(2) after a trial court denied the defendant's habeas corpus petition, the "petition" could not be considered untimely, as such a petition did not have to be filed in the same term of court in which the judgment it attacked was entered, but the "petition" was the wrong vehicle for seeking relief because the defendant did not allege the habeas court's judgment was obtained or procured by extrinsic fraud, accident, or mistake, which were the grounds upon which a motion under § 9-11-60(d)(2) could be granted. If the "petition" was considered to be a motion for reconsideration of the merits of the habeas court's judgment, it would

**Collateral Attack (Cont'd)**

have been untimely filed, as such a motion had to be filed in the same term of court in which the judgment it attacked was entered. *Harris v. State*, 278 Ga. 280, 600 S.E.2d 592 (2004).

**For a judgment to be attacked by third person it must be void on its face.** *Peek v. Southern Guar. Ins. Co.*, 142 Ga. App. 671, 236 S.E.2d 767 (1977), rev'd on other grounds, 240 Ga. 498, 241 S.E.2d 210 (1978).

**A judgment is "void on its face" when a nonamendable defect appears** on the face of the record or pleadings that is not cured by verdict or judgment, and the pleadings affirmatively show that no legal claim in fact existed. *Unigard Ins. Co. v. Kemp*, 141 Ga. App. 698, 234 S.E.2d 539 (1977); *Albitus v. F & M Bank*, 159 Ga. App. 406, 283 S.E.2d 632 (1981); *Lawing v. Erwin*, 251 Ga. 134, 303 S.E.2d 444 (1983).

Collateral attacks provided for under O.C.G.A. § 9-11-60 are limited strictly to circumstances in which the trial court lacks either subject matter or personal jurisdiction, rendering such a judgment "void on its face" within the meaning of subsection (a), such that a nonamendable defect appearing on the face of the pleadings in a divorce suit was not such a judgment and was presentable only within the three-year limitations period of subsection (f). *Murphy v. Murphy*, 263 Ga. 280, 430 S.E.2d 749 (1993).

**If a nonamendable defect appears on the face of the record or pleadings**, judgment is void and may be collaterally attacked by any person when it becomes material to the interests of the parties to consider it. *Cooper v. Public Fin. Corp.*, 144 Ga. App. 572, 241 S.E.2d 839 (1978).

**A void judgment is a mere nullity, and may be so held in any court** when it becomes material to the interest of the parties to consider it; laches is no bar. *DeJarnette Supply Co. v. F.P. Plaza, Inc.*, 229 Ga. 625, 193 S.E.2d 852 (1972).

**Judgment regular on its face not subject to collateral attack.** — If a judgment does not show on its face that it is void for lack of jurisdiction of the subject matter or of the parties, it will only be subject to direct attack. *Logan v. Nunnally*, 128 Ga. App. 43, 195 S.E.2d 659 (1973).

The judgment of superior court cannot be collaterally attacked, unless the invalidity of such a judgment appears on its face; any attack upon such a judgment not void on its face must be made in a direct proceeding for that purpose. *Payne v. McCrary*, 187 Ga. 573, 1 S.E.2d 742 (1939) (decided under former Code 1933, Ch. 7, T. 110).

If an order is not void upon its face, but appears upon its face to be perfectly legal and binding, such order may not be attacked collaterally in a proceeding praying for mandamus only. *Poole v. Doyal*, 203 Ga. 667, 47 S.E.2d 744 (1948) (decided under former Code 1933, Ch. 7, T. 110).

Although a judgment rendered by a court lacking jurisdiction of the parties or of the subject matter is void and may be attacked by any party in any court where such want of jurisdiction appears upon the face of the record, the judgment of a court of competent jurisdiction may not be collaterally attacked in any other court for irregularity, but shall be held as a valid judgment until it is reversed or set aside. *Thompson v. Central of Ga. Ry.*, 98 Ga. App. 228, 105 S.E.2d 508 (1958) (decided under former Code 1933, Ch. 7, T. 110).

An action against an insurer arising from settlement of a minor's claim for personal injuries reached over 20 years prior was an improper collateral attack on the judgment of the court that approved the settlement and should have been dismissed. *Zepp v. Toporek*, 211 Ga. App. 169, 438 S.E.2d 636 (1994).

An alleged conspiracy to issue a writ of possession in a case would not render the judgment therein void on its face, and the judgment could be subject only to direct rather than collateral attack. *Dean v. Schreeder, Wheeler & Flint*, 222 Ga. App. 426, 474 S.E.2d 648 (1996).

A superior court lacked jurisdiction to vacate or set aside an order of the state court that was not void on its face and that had been affirmed on appeal. *Moseley v. Interfinancial Mgt. Co.*, 224 Ga. App. 80, 479 S.E.2d 427 (1996), cert. denied, 522 U.S. 925, 118 S. Ct. 322, 139 L. Ed. 2d 249 (1997).

Since the allegations in a joint suit would not render the judgments in the prior suits void on their face, the effect of the joint suit was to collaterally attack the judgments in the prior suits in violation of O.C.G.A.



§ 9-11-60. *Richardson v. Simmons*, 245 Ga. App. 749, 538 S.E.2d 830 (2000).

An attorney's defense to the trial court's order holding the attorney in contempt for the attorney's refusal to turn over a client's file challenging the underlying validity of the prior order requiring the attorney to turn over the file was a collateral attack that could be sustained under O.C.G.A. § 9-11-60(a) only if the prior order was void on its face. However, the trial court's prior order was not void on its face since: (1) the attorney was served with a motion to compel prior to the entry of the prior order; (2) the trial court had jurisdiction to issue an order to compel a nonparty to release necessary non-privileged documents specifically prepared in anticipation of a divorce action pending before the trial court under O.C.G.A. §§ 9-11-26(b), 9-11-34(c)(1), and 9-11-37(a); (3) the attorney willfully disregarded the prior order; and (4) the prior order was entered in a matter over which the trial court had subject matter jurisdiction, making its disobedience contempt of court. *Mary A. Stearns, P.C. v. Williams-Murphy*, 263 Ga. App. 239, 587 S.E.2d 247 (2003).

**Absent fraud.** — If a judgment is regular on its face, the presumption is that there was sufficient evidence to authorize it, and it is conclusive as to the subject matter that it purports to decide until it is reversed or impeached for fraud; it cannot be attacked collaterally on account of any error or want of regularity in its exercise. *Rowell v. Rowell*, 214 Ga. 377, 105 S.E.2d 19 (1958) (decided under former Code 1933, Ch. 7, T. 110).

**Judgment procured by fraud** must be deemed absolutely void before it can be collaterally attacked. *Wood v. Wood*, 200 Ga. 796, 38 S.E.2d 545 (1946) (decided under former Code 1933, Ch. 7, T. 110).

A trial court did not err in setting aside the alimony and equitable division portions of a divorce decree in a case in which one spouse proved that the other spouse fraudulently hid assets to prevent their equitable division during the divorce, as under O.C.G.A. § 9-11-60(d)(2), fraud is a ground for setting aside a judgment. *White v. White*, 274 Ga. 884, 561 S.E.2d 801 (2002).

**A judgment or decree of court having no jurisdiction** is a mere nullity, and may be attacked in any court and by any person. *Drake v. Drake*, 187 Ga. 423, 1 S.E.2d 573

(1939) (decided under former Code 1933, Ch. 7, T. 110).

**A void judgment may be attacked in any court by any person.** *Dupree v. Blankenship*, 83 Ga. App. 664, 64 S.E.2d 457 (1951) (decided under former Code 1933, § 110-701).

**A third person not a party cannot go into court and move to set aside a judgment** that is not against him. *Merchants' & Mfrs'. Nat'l Bank v. Haiman*, 80 Ga. 624, 5 S.E. 795 (1888); *Suwannee Turpentine Co. v. Baxter & Co.*, 109 Ga. 597, 35 S.E. 142 (1900); *Chapman v. Taliaferro*, 1 Ga. App. 235, 58 S.E. 128 (1907) (decided under former Civil Code 1910, § 5957).

In motions to set aside, only parties to the record can make a motion. *Bruce v. Neal Bank*, 147 Ga. 392, 94 S.E. 241 (1917) (decided under former Civil Code 1910, § 5957).

One not a party to a judgment cannot on mere motion procure the judgement to be set aside. *Bivins v. Fleischer*, 214 Ga. 380, 105 S.E.2d 12 (1958) (decided under former Code 1933, §§ 37-219 and 110-710).

**O.C.G.A. § 9-11-60 inapplicable to individual not a party to judgment.** — An action against the attorney who represented a minor arising from the settlement of the minor's claim for personal injuries reached over 20 years prior was not barred by O.C.G.A. § 9-11-60 since the claim alleging that he violated his professional obligations to the minor, arose from the attorney's services as such. *Zepp v. Toporek*, 211 Ga. App. 169, 438 S.E.2d 636 (1994).

**Consent judgment not subject to collateral attack for want of assent.** — A consent judgment showing on its face that it is a consent judgment cannot be attacked collaterally for want of assent; the attack must be by direct proceedings for that purpose, brought within the three-year period provided by law. *Evans v. Evans*, 62 Ga. App. 618, 9 S.E.2d 99 (1940) (decided under former Code 1933, Ch. 7, T. 110).

**Collateral attack for fraud on judgment of foreign court.** — The judgment of a court of a foreign state having jurisdiction of the subject matter and the parties cannot be collaterally attacked in the courts of this state on the ground of fraud. *Wood v. Wood*, 200 Ga. 796, 38 S.E.2d 545 (1946) (decided under former Code 1933, Ch. 7, T. 110).

**Collateral Attack (Cont'd)**

**Jurisdiction to set aside judgment affecting property.** — An action to enjoin the sale or encumbrance of property in accordance with certain judgments was actually a collateral attack to set aside adverse judgments, and could only be entertained in the jurisdiction of the rendering court since the judgments were not void on their face. *Williams v. Nuckolls*, 229 Ga. 48, 189 S.E.2d 82 (1972) (decided under former Code 1933, Ch. 7, T. 110).

**A conviction based on a guilty plea to an unenforceable ordinance** is void on its face and a mere nullity, and may be attacked. *Cofer v. Cook*, 141 Ga. App. 646, 234 S.E.2d 185 (1977).

**A collateral attack is proper in a license suspension case**, if conviction on which the suspension was based is void on its face. *Hardison v. Shepard*, 246 Ga. 196, 269 S.E.2d 458 (1980).

**Judgment based on insufficient service.** — If service is insufficient to give the court jurisdiction to render a judgment, and there is no waiver of service, the judgment may be attacked by any person whose rights are affected by it. *Barnes v. Continental Ins. Co.*, 231 Ga. 246, 201 S.E.2d 150 (1973).

**A levy under a void judgment against garnishee** may be successfully resisted by an affidavit of illegality, alleging invalidity in the judgment. *Jenkins v. Community Loan & Inv. Corp.*, 120 Ga. App. 543, 171 S.E.2d 654 (1969).

**Motion to dismiss contempt citation for failure to pay alimony.** — A motion to dismiss a contempt citation for failure to pay alimony makes a collateral attack on the alimony judgment, which can only be sustained if the judgment is absolutely void. *Lambert v. Gilmer*, 228 Ga. 774, 187 S.E.2d 855 (1972).

**Insufficient evidence.** — A judgment may not be collaterally attacked on the ground that it was based on insufficient evidence. *Lawing v. Erwin*, 251 Ga. 134, 303 S.E.2d 444 (1983).

**Uninsured Motorist Act is not an exception.** There is absolutely nothing within the terms of the Uninsured Motorist Act to evince a legislative intent that a judgment, otherwise valid on its face, is not to be afforded the statutory protection against col-

lateral attack simply because that judgment was obtained in an action against an uninsured motorist. *Chitwood v. Southern Gen. Ins. Co.*, 189 Ga. App. 697, 377 S.E.2d 210, cert. denied, 189 Ga. App. 911, 377 S.E.2d 210 (1988).

An insurer could not collaterally attack a judgment against an uninsured motorist, in the insured's action to recover a judgment, by relying on extraneous evidence to show that the uninsured motorist had not been properly served in the underlying action. *Chitwood v. Southern Gen. Ins. Co.*, 189 Ga. App. 697, 377 S.E.2d 210, cert. denied, 189 Ga. App. 911, 377 S.E.2d 210 (1988).

**No relief against judgment creditor for fraudulently securing judgment.** — The law provides various forms of relief that can be pursued by one who believes that a judgment has been wrongly entered. However, a cause of action for damages based upon the judgment creditor's alleged fraudulent securing of the judgment is not among them. *Matthews Group & Assocs. v. Wages*, 180 Ga. App. 151, 348 S.E.2d 695 (1986).

**Collateral attack on foreign judgment.** — A collateral attack on a judgment entered in another state, based on lack of personal jurisdiction of the foreign court, is precluded only if the defendant has appeared in the foreign court and has thus had an opportunity to litigate the issue. *Ramsey Winch Co. v. Trust Co. Bank*, 153 Ga. App. 500, 265 S.E.2d 848 (1980).

A plaintiff's judgment obtained in Texas by default against a Georgia resident was properly set aside where the plaintiff failed to negate the defense of lack of personal jurisdiction. *Chambers v. Navare*, 231 Ga. App. 318, 498 S.E.2d 173 (1998).

In a Tennessee case in which there was no proof that the Georgia court lacked jurisdiction over either the mother or the subject matter when it ordered the termination of the mother's parental rights, the mother could not mount a collateral attack on the Georgia termination order. *Downey v. Downey* (In re Adoption of Downey), — S.W.3d —, 2003 Tenn. App. LEXIS 322 (Tenn. Ct. App. Apr. 30, 2003).

**Motion for New Trial**

**Extraordinary motions for new trial are still an available procedure** under § 5-5-41 and subsections (c) and (f) of O.C.G.A.



§ 9-11-60. *Windsor Forest, Inc. v. Rocker*, 121 Ga. App. 773, 175 S.E.2d 65 (1970).

**Motion for new trial goes only to the verdict**, and reaches only such errors of law and fact as contributed to rendition thereof. *Alexander v. Blackmon*, 129 Ga. App. 214, 199 S.E.2d 376 (1973).

**Negligence of party or counsel.** — A plaintiff's negligence in failing to prepare for trial, and his and his counsel's lack of diligence in following the progress of the proceedings, did not equate with an intrinsic defect necessitating a new trial, and the lack of showing of a legal excuse for the plaintiff's non-appearance at trial supported the trial court's order denying the plaintiff's motion for a new trial. *Scriver v. Lister*, 235 Ga. App. 487, 510 S.E.2d 59 (1998).

In a medical malpractice action, a motion for new trial asserting new evidence was properly denied due to a lack of the movant's diligence to procure the evidence, as the new evidence was the identity of a witness who was revealed to the movant on the eve of trial, the movant declined the trial court's offer of a continuance to locate the witness, and did not attempt to locate the witness until after a verdict was returned. *Gill v. Spivey*, 264 Ga. App. 723, 592 S.E.2d 132 (2003).

**It is not proper to contest sufficiency of an opponent's pleadings by motion for new trial.** *Johnson v. Cleveland*, 131 Ga. App. 560, 206 S.E.2d 704 (1974); *Pillow v. Seymour*, 255 Ga. 683, 341 S.E.2d 447 (1986).

**Motion for new trial required for evidentiary matters.** — Ordinarily a motion for new trial is required if a motion is made to set aside a judgment based solely upon matters of evidence or want of evidence, and if the motion is denominated a motion in arrest or to set aside, it will be considered a motion for new trial if it meets the requirements for attacking the verdict. *Adams v. Morgan*, 114 Ga. App. 180, 150 S.E.2d 556, cert. dismissed, 222 Ga. 820, 152 S.E.2d 693 (1966) (decided under former Code 1933, Ch. 7, T. 110).

**Ground of motion for new trial must be complete** in itself. *Blakeney v. Bank of Hahira*, 176 Ga. 190, 167 S.E. 114 (1932); *Anderson v. State*, 46 Ga. App. 728, 169 S.E. 60 (1933) (decided under former Civil Code 1910).

**Availability of motions for new trial after involuntary dismissal.** — After an order of

involuntary dismissal under § 9-11-41(b), extraordinary motions for new trial are still available under § 5-5-41 and O.C.G.A. § 9-11-60. *Vaughan v. Car Tapes, Inc.*, 135 Ga. App. 178, 217 S.E.2d 436 (1975).

**And if verdict is based on perjured testimony.** — Extraordinary motions for new trial are available if a verdict and judgment are based on the testimony of a witness who is subsequently found guilty of perjury. *Windsor Forest, Inc. v. Rocker*, 121 Ga. App. 773, 175 S.E.2d 65 (1970).

**Extraordinary motions for new trial rest largely within the trial court's discretion** and the court's judgment will not be interfered with unless the court's discretion has been manifestly abused. *Windsor Forest, Inc. v. Rocker*, 121 Ga. App. 773, 175 S.E.2d 65 (1970).

**Objections that go to judgment only cannot properly be made grounds** of a motion for new trial. A motion for new trial seeks to set aside the verdict. No new trial is necessary to correct a judgment or decree. If a judgment or decree is erroneous or illegal, direct exception should be taken to it at the proper time. *Sands v. Lamar Properties, Inc.*, 159 Ga. App. 718, 285 S.E.2d 24 (1981).

**The reason for the rule that a new trial motion must go to findings of fact** is that a new trial is necessarily authorized only if errors occurred that might have affected the findings of the trier of fact; if it is only the judgment thereon that is alleged to be erroneous or illegal, this alludes to a matter of law only and there is no need for a new trial, but the party must merely take direct exception at the proper time. *Sunn v. Mercury Marine*, 166 Ga. App. 567, 305 S.E.2d 6 (1983).

**Motion to re-open considered motion for new trial.** — A motion to re-open a case, based upon the failure to adjudicate a material issue, is in essence a motion for new trial under which must be based upon an intrinsic defect not appearing upon the face of the record or pleadings. *Gabel v. Revels*, 203 Ga. App. 131, 416 S.E.2d 103 (1992).

**Denial of application for discretionary review** could have been based merely on a determination that the application was rendered redundant and unnecessary by the pendency of a present appeal and did not constitute a prior adjudication of the merits of the present appeal. *Berger & Washburne*

**Motion for New Trial (Cont'd)**

*Ins. Agency, Inc. v. Commercial Ins. Brokers, Inc.*, 204 Ga. App. 146, 418 S.E.2d 640 (1992).

**Motion to Set Aside**

**Editor's notes.** — As originally enacted, the first sentence of subsection (d) of O.C.G.A. § 9-11-60 stated that a motion to set aside must be predicated on some nonamendable defect which does appear on the face of the record or pleadings. Georgia Laws 1974, p. 1138, § 1, added the exception relating to jurisdictional errors. Hence, decisions relating to motions to set aside predicated on jurisdictional errors, based on O.C.G.A. § 9-11-60 prior to its 1974 amendment, should be consulted with care.

**Constitutionality of subsection (d).** — Subsection (d) of O.C.G.A. § 9-11-60 is not unconstitutionally vague. *Moore v. American Fin. Sys.*, 236 Ga. 610, 225 S.E.2d 17 (1976).

**Subsection (d) as revision of prior law.** — Subsection (d) of O.C.G.A. § 9-11-60 does not purport to resemble Fed. R. Civ. P. 60; it is a revision of the earlier law that was found prior to 1966 in Code 1933, Ch. 7, T. 110, and as far back as the Code of 1873. *Moore v. American Fin. Sys.*, 236 Ga. 610, 225 S.E.2d 17 (1976).

**Subsection (e) inapplicable to motions under subsection (d).** — Where an individual files a motion under subsection (d) of O.C.G.A. § 9-11-60, subsection (e) and the equitable principles set forth therein are inapplicable. *Eder v. American Express Co.*, 138 Ga. App. 168, 225 S.E.2d 737 (1976).

**Based on notice under O.C.G.A. § 15-6-21(c).** — A judgment was entered by the trial court based on a jury verdict in favor of the defendant, and the trial court instructed the defendant to mail notice of the judgment to the plaintiff, which the plaintiff admittedly timely received; thus, the mandate of O.C.G.A. § 15-6-21(c) was met and the trial court properly denied the plaintiff's motion to set aside the judgment pursuant to O.C.G.A. § 9-11-60(g); although the trial court did not make a specific finding as to whether the notice requirements of O.C.G.A. § 15-6-21(c) were met, the facts that supported denial of the motion to set aside were set out and those indicated compliance with the notice statute. *Woods v.*

*Savannah Rest. Corp.*, 267 Ga. App. 387, 599 S.E.2d 338 (2004).

**Construction with Code Section 5-6-35.** — While the denial of a motion to set aside may be considered appealable in its own right where the motion is filed pursuant to subsection (d) of O.C.G.A. § 9-11-60, the right of appeal is conditioned, under such circumstances, upon compliance with the application procedures set forth in Code Section 5-6-35. *North Carolina Constr. Co. v. Action Mobilplatform, Inc.*, 187 Ga. App. 507, 370 S.E.2d 800 (1988).

Appeals from the denial of a motion to set aside the judgment under subsection (d) of O.C.G.A. § 9-11-60 are subject to the discretionary appeals procedure (O.C.G.A. § 5-6-35(a)(8)), even when coupled with motions for a new trial or judgment n.o.v. (O.C.G.A. § 5-6-35(d)). *Fabe v. Floyd*, 199 Ga. App. 322, 405 S.E.2d 265, cert. denied, 199 Ga. App. 906, 405 S.E.2d 265 (1991).

An appeal from an order denying a motion to set aside filed pursuant to subsection (d) of O.C.G.A. § 9-11-60 is subject to the application procedures set forth in O.C.G.A. § 5-6-35(b). *Agency Mgt. Servs. v. Escape Travel/Tour Servs.*, 199 Ga. App. 882, 406 S.E.2d 285 (1991);

In accord with 3rd paragraph in 1992 Cumulative Supplement. See *TMS Ins. Agency, Inc. v. Galloway*, 205 Ga. App. 896, 424 S.E.2d 71 (1992).

An order that simultaneously denies both a motion for new trial and a motion to vacate or set aside a judgment is not directly appealable. *Gooding v. Boatright*, 211 Ga. App. 221, 438 S.E.2d 685 (1993).

Denial of a defendant's motion to set aside the judgment required an application for discretionary appeal. *Bonnell v. Amtex, Inc.*, 217 Ga. App. 378, 457 S.E.2d 590 (1995).

An appeal from a denial of a motion for relief from a foreign judgment based on the foreign state's lack of personal jurisdiction was subject to the discretionary appeal statute, (O.C.G.A. § 5-6-35). *Okekpke v. Commerce Funding Corp.*, 218 Ga. App. 705, 463 S.E.2d 23 (1995).

**Subsection (d) of O.C.G.A. § 9-11-60 does not conflict with O.C.G.A. § 9-11-15(b),** relating to amendments to conform to the evidence. *Moore v. American Fin. Sys.*, 236 Ga. 610, 225 S.E.2d 17 (1976).

**Nor does O.C.G.A. § 9-11-15(b) overlap with subsection (d).** — O.C.G.A. 9-11-15(b)



only concerns amendments to conform to the evidence, and in no respect overlaps with subsection (d) of O.C.G.A. § 9-11-60. *Moore v. American Fin. Sys.*, 236 Ga. 610, 225 S.E.2d 17 (1976).

**Power of court.** — A judgment cannot be set aside unless the grounds relied upon are unmixt with the negligence or the fault of the movant; however, a trial court in the exercise of its discretion has inherent power during the same term of court at which a judgment is rendered to reverse, correct, revoke, modify, or vacate the judgment and exercise of such discretionary power will not be reversed in the absence of manifest abuse of discretion. *Young Constr., Inc. v. Old Hickory House #3, Inc.*, 210 Ga. App. 559, 436 S.E.2d 581 (1993).

**Motion considered outside term in which judgment rendered.** — O.C.G.A. § 9-11-60 makes no distinction between fraud, accident, mistake, lack of jurisdiction, or a nonamendable defect as grounds for setting aside a judgment. Therefore, a motion to set aside a judgment based upon fraud, accident, or mistake may also be properly considered and granted outside of the term in which the judgment was granted. *Wright v. Archer*, 210 Ga. App. 607, 436 S.E.2d 775 (1993).

When a trial court erroneously granted an insured statutory damages against an insurer, for bad faith, under O.C.G.A. § 33-4-6, for each of 26 medical bills arising from one automobile accident, this was a nonamendable defect that appeared on the face of the record, so the trial court could correct its judgment in the term of court after the term in which the judgment was entered by granting one statutory damages award for all claims arising from the accident. *Byrd v. Regal Ins. Co.*, 275 Ga. App. 779, 621 S.E.2d 758 (2005).

**Party must avail himself of statutory procedure.** — Assuming, arguendo, that a dismissal was improperly vacated and set aside by means of a consent order, a subsequent action against others is not a proper forum for addressing that issue. Rather, a plaintiff must resort to the procedure set forth in subsection (b) of O.C.G.A. § 9-11-60 for setting aside a judgment. *Howell Mill/Collier Assocs. v. Gonzales*, 186 Ga. App. 909, 368 S.E.2d 831 (1988).

**Court not required to hold evidentiary hearing.** — Where a plaintiff attached only a

list of documents to a motion to set aside a judgment, but not the documents themselves, and nothing indicated that the documents were newly discovered or that they showed the judgment was in error, the trial court was not required to hold an evidentiary hearing to develop the evidence. *Hooper v. Harris*, 236 Ga. App. 651, 512 S.E.2d 312 (1999).

**Superior court cannot set aside state court judgment.** — The superior court of a county does not have authority to set aside a judgment of the state court of that county, on the ground that publication of the state court calendar is legally insufficient notice of the trial date, if the superior court is not the court of rendition. *Loveless v. Conner*, 254 Ga. 663, 333 S.E.2d 586 (1985).

**Superior court could not set aside probate court order.** — A superior court did not have jurisdiction to set aside an order of the probate court dismissing a guardian where the probate court judgment was not void on its face. *Utica Mut. Ins. Co. v. Mitchell*, 227 Ga. App. 830, 490 S.E.2d 489 (1997).

**Domestication of foreign judgment.** — If the party seeking to domesticate a foreign judgment fails to fulfill its burden in establishing the jurisdiction of the foreign court, the Georgia trial court may set aside the judgment. *E. Howard St. Clair & Assocs. v. Northwest Carpets, Inc.*, 237 Ga. App. 537, 515 S.E.2d 660 (1999).

**Uniform Enforcement of Foreign Judgments Law.** — The proper method for attacking a foreign judgment filed in Georgia under the Uniform Enforcement of Foreign Judgments Law, O.C.G.A. §§ 9-12-130 et seq., is a motion to set aside under O.C.G.A. § 9-11-60(d), and the only appealable judgment in a case where a creditor sought to domesticate a New Jersey judgment in Georgia was the order denying the motion to set aside; because the corporation and the individual failed to appeal the denial of the motion to set aside by application, the order directing the corporation and the individual to pay in accordance with the New Jersey judgment was a nullity and provided no basis for review, so the appellate court had no jurisdictional basis for the appeal and the appeal was dismissed. *Arrowhead Alternator, Inc. v. CIT Communs. Fin. Corp.*, 268 Ga. App. 464, 602 S.E.2d 231 (2004).

**Complaint seeking to set judgment aside for fraud treated as motion to set aside.** —

**Motion to Set Aside (Cont'd)**

Because the complaint was framed as an unauthorized complaint in equity, but was actually an effort to set aside the judgment of the probate court because of fraud, the plaintiff's complaint must be treated as a motion to set aside the judgment in which relief was denied. *Manley v. Jones*, 203 Ga. App. 173, 416 S.E.2d 744, cert. denied, 203 Ga. App. 907, 416 S.E.2d 744 (1992).

**The defendant's motion to set aside based on fraud** was properly dismissed because the fraud did not come within paragraph (d)(2) of O.C.G.A. § 9-11-60 and the defendant failed to exercise proper diligence to discover the forgery prior to judgment. *Herringdine v. Nalley Equip. Leasing, Ltd.*, 238 Ga. App. 210, 517 S.E.2d 571 (1999).

**Jurisdiction over workers' compensation award.** — The superior court, rather than the board of workers' compensation, is the proper forum for bringing a motion to set aside a workers' compensation award. *Griggs v. All-Steel Bldgs., Inc.*, 201 Ga. App. 111, 410 S.E.2d 309 (1991), cert. denied, 201 Ga. App. 903, 410 S.E.2d 309 (1992).

**A divorce granted by a court lacking personal jurisdiction** is a nullity, and may be remedied by a motion to set aside the judgment in the court of rendition. *Peters v. Hyatt Legal Servs.*, 211 Ga. App. 587, 440 S.E.2d 222 (1993).

**Modification of juvenile court orders.** — A motion for modification of a juvenile court order terminating parental rights is similar to a motion to set aside under subsection (d) of O.C.G.A. § 9-11-60, which is appealable but does not sustain an appeal from the underlying judgment. In *re H.A.M.*, 201 Ga. App. 49, 410 S.E.2d 319 (1991).

**Petition for blood test.** — A putative father's petition for a blood test was, in substance, an extraordinary motion for a new trial based on newly discovered evidence, not characteristic of a motion to set aside, and was not subject to consideration pursuant to paragraph (d)(2) of O.C.G.A. § 9-11-60 in attack upon an earlier consent judgment entered in a support proceeding. *Department of Human Resources v. Browning*, 210 Ga. App. 546, 436 S.E.2d 742 (1993).

**No limit on time for relief based on nonamendable section.** — Notwithstanding

subsections (d) and (f) of O.C.G.A. § 9-11-60, a judgment in which there is a nonamendable defect apparent on the face of the record is always subject to attack by motion to set aside, regardless of the length of time it has been in existence. *Smyrna Marine, Inc. v. Stocks*, 172 Ga. App. 426, 323 S.E.2d 286 (1984).

**While in breast of court, a trial court may, in its discretion, set aside a judgment**, even on a motion to set aside, in which there are no nonamendable defects on the face of the record. *Sunn v. Mercury Marine*, 166 Ga. App. 567, 305 S.E.2d 6 (1983).

**Judge's decision on facts, while binding as jury's verdict, may be set aside.** — If a question of substantive fact (as distinguished from a decision of law) is submitted to the judge for trial, without the intervention of a jury, the judge's decision as to the facts is as binding upon the parties as a verdict and may be set aside under the same rules as apply to the vacating of the finding of a jury. *Sunn v. Mercury Marine*, 166 Ga. App. 567, 305 S.E.2d 6 (1983).

**Judge tries defense of lack of personal jurisdiction.** — Because a default judgment had already been entered, the defendant could raise a defense of lack of jurisdiction over the defendant's person by motion to set aside judgment, and submit it to the trial court for disposition, but because this defense was raised by motion after judgment, the trial court sat as the trier of fact. *Wolfe v. Rhodes*, 166 Ga. App. 845, 305 S.E.2d 606 (1983).

**Motion to set aside not covered by O.C.G.A. § 9-11-52.** — A motion to set aside a default judgment pursuant to subsection (d) of O.C.G.A. § 9-11-60 does not come within the ambit of O.C.G.A. § 9-11-52, relating to findings of the court. *Emery Enters., Inc. v. Automatic Fastners Div.*, 155 Ga. App. 24, 270 S.E.2d 261 (1980); *Jones v. Christian*, 165 Ga. App. 165, 300 S.E.2d 1 (1983).

**Inapplicability of O.C.G.A. § 9-11-56(h).** — O.C.G.A. § 9-11-56(h), relating to appeals, is not applicable to motions to set aside and vacate judgments authorized by subsection (d) of O.C.G.A. § 9-11-60. *Farr v. Farr*, 120 Ga. App. 762, 172 S.E.2d 158 (1969).

**Matter developed by evidence not within orbit of subsection (d).** — Matter which is



developed by the evidence rather than appearing upon the face of the record or pleadings does not fall within the orbit of subsection (d) of O.C.G.A. § 9-11-60. *Prudential Timber & Farm Co. v. Collins*, 155 Ga. App. 492, 271 S.E.2d 43 (1980); *Gulf Oil Co. v. Mantegna*, 167 Ga. App. 844, 307 S.E.2d 732 (1983).

A motion under subsection (d) of O.C.G.A. § 9-11-60 will not be granted if matters upon which it is predicated must be developed by evidence. *Wiley v. Wiley*, 233 Ga. 824, 213 S.E.2d 682 (1975); *Gough v. Gough*, 238 Ga. 695, 235 S.E.2d 9 (1977); *Glenn v. Maddux*, 149 Ga. App. 158, 253 S.E.2d 835 (1979); *Emery Enters., Inc. v. Automatic Fastners Div.*, 155 Ga. App. 24, 270 S.E.2d 261 (1980).

Subsection (d) of O.C.G.A. § 9-11-60 requires that a nonamendable defect appear upon the face of the pleadings or record, and if matter asserted to be error, such as a defect in notice, does not appear upon the face of the record but is developed by the evidence, judgment may not be set aside under O.C.G.A. § 9-11-60. *Newman v. Greer*, 131 Ga. App. 128, 205 S.E.2d 486 (1974).

The defendant's efforts, following a default judgment, to attack the underlying claim (i.e., the original entry of judgment) would have required the development of the issue by evidence and was not a proper subject for a motion to set aside. *Clements v. Trust Co. Bank*, 171 Ga. App. 600, 320 S.E.2d 576 (1984).

**Proper vehicle to take exception to judgment.** — Because, regardless of how appellant's motion was denominated, the basis of the motion was that the consent judgment was entered in violation of the settlement agreement, the proper vehicle through which to take exception to the judgment was a motion to set aside and not a motion for new trial. Accordingly, the appellant failed to follow the discretionary appeal procedures of O.C.G.A. § 5-6-35(b). *Magnum Communications, Ltd. v. IBM*, 206 Ga. App. 131, 424 S.E.2d 379 (1992).

**Use of motion to introduce new evidence improper.** — A motion to reconsider and set aside judgment, used to bring additional affidavits before the court so as to gain a reversal based on "new evidence," is not proper under O.C.G.A. § 9-11-60. *Glenn v. Maddux*, 149 Ga. App. 158, 253 S.E.2d 835 (1979).

**A motion to set aside must be based upon a nonamendable defect** appearing on the face of the record or pleadings. *Southeast Ceramics, Inc. v. Ervin Co.*, 127 Ga. App. 346, 193 S.E.2d 262 (1972); *Prudential Timber & Farm Co. v. Collins*, 155 Ga. App. 492, 271 S.E.2d 43 (1980); *Hawkins v. Walker*, 158 Ga. App. 562, 281 S.E.2d 311 (1981).

The substance of subsections (a), (b), and (d) of O.C.G.A. § 9-11-60 is that a void judgment may be attacked by motion to set aside for a nonamendable defect that appears, not just on the face of the judgment, but also on the face of the record or pleadings. *Lamas v. Baldwin*, 128 Ga. App. 715, 197 S.E.2d 779 (1973).

A motion to set aside and vacate a judgment that is not based on a nonamendable defect appearing in the record is properly denied. *Farr v. Farr*, 120 Ga. App. 762, 172 S.E.2d 158 (1969).

If no nonamendable defect appears on the face of the record, a default judgment cannot be set aside by motion under O.C.G.A. § 9-11-60. *Security Mgt. Co. v. Keasler*, 131 Ga. App. 230, 205 S.E.2d 515 (1974).

Motion made pursuant to subsection (d) of O.C.G.A. § 9-11-60 must be predicated on some nonamendable defect that appears on the face of the record or pleadings. *Archer v. Monroe*, 165 Ga. App. 724, 302 S.E.2d 583 (1983).

The absence of a judge's or clerk's signature on an affidavit for garnishment did not constitute a nonamendable defect justifying the grant of a motion to set aside a judgment. *Horizon Credit Corp. v. Lanier Bank & Trust Co.*, 220 Ga. App. 362, 469 S.E.2d 452 (1996).

**Meaning of "nonamendable defect".** — The absence of consideration as a defense is a matter to be developed by the evidence, and it is not a nonamendable defect within the meaning of subsection (d) of O.C.G.A. § 9-11-60. *First Baptist Church v. King*, 208 Ga. App. 250, 430 S.E.2d 635 (1993).

**In a divorce action**, the husband's motion to set aside a juvenile court's custody order for lack of personal or subject matter jurisdiction and for a nonamendable defect on the face of the record was not authorized since jurisdiction of the juvenile court was unquestioned and, because the record showed the mother had a claim to custody,

**Motion to Set Aside (Cont'd)**

there was no showing of a nonamendable defect. *Barnes v. Williams*, 265 Ga. 834, 462 S.E.2d 612 (1995).

Even though a child support award violated the mandatory provisions of O.C.G.A. § 19-6-15, that factor alone was not sufficient to justify setting aside the judgment, because the failure to comply with statutory guidelines was obvious and there was no showing that the interests of the child were adversely affected by the amount of the award. *Gruben v. Gittelman*, 269 Ga. 686, 502 S.E.2d 220 (1998).

When an attorney sued a former client's ex-spouse to enforce a lien on the former client's former marital residence, which was titled in the ex-spouse's name, the ex-spouse had no standing to seek to set aside the judgment on which the lien was based as O.C.G.A. § 9-11-60(d) did not authorize a non-party to bring a motion to set aside a judgment, and the ex-spouse did not allege that the judgment was void on its face, which could have provided standing under O.C.G.A. § 9-11-60(a). *Northen v. Tobin*, 262 Ga. App. 339, 585 S.E.2d 681 (2003).

The trial court did not abuse its discretion in granting a husband's motion to set aside a judgment, pursuant to O.C.G.A. § 9-11-60, after it granted a divorce to the wife pursuant to O.C.G.A. § 19-5-5 and awarded her the parties' marital residence and all of the personal effects therein, as the husband was not represented by counsel and thought that he would have to receive notice prior to the wife obtaining the divorce. The court noted that although he was served, the husband did not file responsive pleadings and accordingly, was not noticed for the final hearing which distributed the property, representing the husband's entire life savings, completely to the wife, and further, the motion to set aside the judgment was made during the same court term as the initial judgment was granted. *Pope v. Pope*, 277 Ga. 333, 588 S.E.2d 736 (2003).

**Irregularities not on face of record.** — In a proper proceeding, courts of this state may exercise jurisdiction that obtained at common law to set aside judgments for irregularities not appearing on the face of the record; such a petition may be brought at law as well as in equity. *Simpson v. Bradley*,

189 Ga. 316, 5 S.E.2d 893 (1939), cert. denied, 310 U.S. 643, 60 S. Ct. 1105, 84 L. Ed. 1410 (1940) (decided under former Code 1933, §§ 37-219 and 110-710).

**Defect on face of record required to set aside judgment after term of entry.** — A motion to set aside a judgment made after the term at which it was rendered must be based on some defect appearing on the face of the record. *Reid v. Anderson*, 88 Ga. App. 298, 76 S.E.2d 541 (1953); *Charles S. Martin Distrib. Co. v. Southern Furnace Co.*, 88 Ga. App. 339, 76 S.E.2d 662 (1953) (decided under former Code 1933, Ch. 7, T. 110).

A motion in arrest of judgment or motion to aside can be sustained only upon such cause as is apparent upon the face of the record. *Wofford v. Vandiver*, 72 Ga. App. 623, 34 S.E.2d 579 (1945) (decided under former Code 1933, § 110-702).

A motion to set aside a judgment, if there is no claim that it was fraudulently procured, can be sustained only if the defects rendering the judgment invalid appear on the face of the record. *Fields v. Arnall*, 199 Ga. 491, 34 S.E.2d 692 (1945) (decided under former Code 1933, § 110-702).

A motion to set aside a judgment, not predicated upon some defect apparent upon the face of the record or pleadings, was without merit. *Tobin v. Tobin*, 212 Ga. 205, 91 S.E.2d 508 (1956) (decided under former Code 1933, § 110-702).

If the term of court has expired, judgment is res judicata and is no longer in the breast of the court, and the court has no authority to vacate or set aside such judgment except for defects appearing on the face of the record. *Carolina Tree Serv., Inc. v. Cartledge*, 96 Ga. App. 240, 99 S.E.2d 705 (1957) (decided under former Code 1933, § 110-702).

Judgment will not be set aside after the expiration of the term in which it was rendered for defects not appearing on the face of the record that are amendable. *Allen v. Allen*, 218 Ga. 364, 127 S.E.2d 902 (1962) (decided under former Code 1933, § 110-702).

**Except where motion to set aside was continued to next term.** — A trial court cannot, after the term at which a judgment or order is entered, set aside, alter, amend, or revoke its final judgment or order except for defects appearing on the face of the



record; the only exception is if the motion or petition to set aside or arrest the judgment was filed at the term at which the judgment or order was rendered and was regularly continued to a succeeding term. *American Mut. Liab. Ins. Co. v. Satterfield*, 88 Ga. App. 395, 76 S.E.2d 730 (1953) (decided under former Code 1933, Ch. 7, T. 110).

**End of term of court necessitates motion.**

— Since summary judgment was entered before the term of court ended and a motion was not filed until after that, a motion to set aside the judgment under subsection (d) of O.C.G.A. § 9-11-60 was required. *First Baptist Church v. King*, 208 Ga. App. 250, 430 S.E.2d 635 (1993).

**Setting aside of judgment if no cause of actions exists.** — A motion in arrest of or to set aside a judgment may be interposed as provided by law if it appears from the face of the record or the pleadings that no cause of action exists against a defendant. *Smith v. Franklin Printing Co.*, 54 Ga. App. 385, 187 S.E. 904 (1936) (decided under former Code 1933, Ch. 7, T. 110).

Because the adopted son identified no basis for voiding the award of a year's support to the decedent, his adopted mother, and the son's action to set aside the same was untimely under O.C.G.A. § 9-11-60(f), the award in favor of the biological mother (the decedent's daughter) was upheld. *Harris v. Johnson*, 257 Ga. App. 182, 570 S.E.2d 582 (2002).

**The defendant's failure to answer based on an allegation of mistake** did not justify setting aside the default judgment because the alleged mistake was not "unmixed with negligence or fault" of the defendant. *Lee v. Restaurant Mgt. Servs.*, 232 Ga. App. 902, 503 S.E.2d 59 (1998).

**If the pleadings are so defective that no legal judgment can be rendered**, the judgment will be arrested or set aside; but a judgment will not be arrested or set aside for any defect in the pleading or record that is aided by the verdict or is amendable as a matter of form. *Auld v. Schmelz*, 199 Ga. 633, 34 S.E.2d 860 (1945) (decided under former Code 1933, Ch. 7, T. 110).

**Meritorious reason necessary for setting aside of judgment.** — Although a motion to set aside a judgment is addressed to the sound discretion of the judge, it should not be granted unless some meritorious reason

be given therefor, even though it is made during the term at which the judgment was rendered. *Hurt Bldg., Inc. v. Atlanta Trust Co.*, 181 Ga. 274, 182 S.E. 187 (1935); *Drain Tile Mach., Inc. v. McCannon*, 80 Ga. App. 373, 56 S.E.2d 165 (1949) (decided under former Code 1933, Ch. 7, T. 110). See also *Hicks v. Hicks*, 226 Ga. 798, 177 S.E.2d 690 (1970).

**Failure to appear not a meritorious reason.** — Failure of the defendant to appear and plead, in consequence of a misunderstanding between the defendant and defense counsel, does not afford a meritorious reason for granting a motion to set aside a judgment, even though made during the term, while the judgment was yet in the breast of the court. *Drain Tile Mach., Inc. v. McCannon*, 80 Ga. App. 373, 56 S.E.2d 165 (1949) (decided under former Code 1933, Ch. 7, T. 110).

**Pleadings must show that no claim existed.** — To set aside a judgment under subsection (d) of O.C.G.A. § 9-11-60, a movant must show that the motion is predicated upon some nonamendable defect that does appear upon the face of the record or pleadings, and that the pleadings affirmatively show that no claim in fact existed. *Midland Guardian Co. v. Varnadore*, 148 Ga. App. 742, 252 S.E.2d 685 (1979); *Hyman v. Plant Imp. Co.*, 151 Ga. App. 553, 260 S.E.2d 531 (1979).

**Unless motion is based on lack of jurisdiction.** — Unless a motion to set aside a judgment is based upon lack of jurisdiction over the person or subject matter, it must be predicated upon some nonamendable defect that appears upon the face of the record or pleadings. *Gough v. Gough*, 238 Ga. 695, 235 S.E.2d 9 (1977).

**Regardless of whether lack of jurisdiction appears on face of record or pleadings.** — Under subsection (d) of O.C.G.A. § 9-11-60, as amended in 1974 by Ga. L. 1974, p. 1138, § 1, a motion to set aside a judgment may be based upon lack of jurisdiction over the person or subject matter, regardless of whether such lack of jurisdiction appears upon the face of the record or pleadings. *Cook v. Bright*, 150 Ga. App. 696, 258 S.E.2d 326 (1979); *Hawkins v. Walker*, 158 Ga. App. 562, 281 S.E.2d 311 (1981).

**Lack of jurisdiction of the person usually arises from one of two defects:** invalidity of

**Motion to Set Aside (Cont'd)**

service or faulty venue; either may or may not appear on the face of the record, but for purposes of a motion to set aside it does not matter. *Cook v. Bright*, 150 Ga. App. 696, 258 S.E.2d 326 (1979).

**Service essential to personal jurisdiction.**

— O.C.G.A. § 9-11-60 provides that a judgment is subject to being set aside at any time by a motion premised upon lack of jurisdiction over the person, and unless a party has waived lawful service of process, such service is essential to give a court jurisdiction over that party's person. *Benton v. Modern Fin. & Inv. Co.*, 244 Ga. 533, 261 S.E.2d 359 (1979).

**Misleading identification of intended defendant.** — Because a complaint actively misled as to the identity of the intended defendant, the action of an agent for service of process in returning the complaint was appropriate, and since there was no proper service upon any defendant, a motion to set aside should have been granted. *Carrier Transicold Div. v. Southeast Appraisal Resource Assocs.*, 233 Ga. App. 176, 504 S.E.2d 25 (1998).

**The effect of subsection (d) of O.C.G.A. § 9-11-60** is to prevent waiver of the defense of lack of jurisdiction under O.C.G.A. § 9-11-12(h)(1) by allowing it to be raised in a motion to set aside. *Phillips v. Williams*, 137 Ga. App. 578, 224 S.E.2d 515 (1976);

In accord with *Hoesch Am., Inc. v. Dai Yang Metal Co.* See *B & D Fabricators v. D.H. Blair Investment Banking Corp.*, 220 Ga. App. 373, 469 S.E.2d 683 (1996).

Under subsection (d) of O.C.G.A. § 9-11-60, a person may bring a motion to set aside a judgment void for lack of jurisdiction at any time, and O.C.G.A. § 9-11-12 could not be constitutionally applied to preclude a nonresident from bringing such a motion after a default judgment was entered against it. *Hoesch Am., Inc. v. Dai Yang Metal Co.*, 217 Ga. App. 845, 459 S.E.2d 187 (1995).

**Rule of waiver by nonaction not abolished.** — The 1974 amendment to subsection (d) of O.C.G.A. § 9-11-60 (Ga. L. 1974, p. 1138, § 1), relating to jurisdictional defects, did not abolish the general rule of waiver by nonaction, which exists if defendant is properly served and elects not to respond to process, despite notice therein of

its requirements. *Vanguard Diversified, Inc. v. Institutional Assocs.*, 141 Ga. App. 265, 233 S.E.2d 247 (1977).

One who, being properly served, wishes to rely on the defense of lack of venue, must bring it to the attention of the court at the proper time or the defense is waived; the 1974 amendment to subsection (d) of O.C.G.A. § 9-11-60, relating to jurisdictional defects, does not give a litigant who has been served and has knowledge of all the facts the right to sit idly by while a trial verdict and default judgment are entered against him, and then set the whole procedure aside on a venue defense which should have been raised prior thereto. *Allen v. Alston*, 141 Ga. App. 572, 234 S.E.2d 152 (1977).

**Diligence rule applies where an individual uses a motion to set aside**, and precludes the movant from using a ground which the movant had known or could have discovered through reasonable diligence. *Camp v. Fidelity Bankers Life Ins. Co.*, 129 Ga. App. 590, 200 S.E.2d 332 (1973);

In accord with 1st paragraph in bound volume. See *Rhodes v. Top Dog, Inc.*, 209 Ga. App. 777, 434 S.E.2d 578 (1993).

If an individual chooses a motion to set aside to obtain relief from a judgment, the principles applicable to a motion for new trial and to a complaint in equity would be applicable if the ground for the attack was one that was known or could have been discovered by reasonable diligence. *Camp v. Fidelity Bankers Life Ins. Co.*, 129 Ga. App. 590, 200 S.E.2d 332 (1973).

A motion to set aside judgment cannot be based on a ground that could have been discovered by the appellant through exercise of reasonable diligence prior to entry of judgment. *Shepherd v. Metropolitan Property & Liab. Ins. Co.*, 163 Ga. App. 650, 294 S.E.2d 638 (1982).

In the absence of some compelling reason, a motion to set aside pursuant to O.C.G.A. § 9-11-60 based upon grounds that the movant knew or in the exercise of reasonable diligence should have known at the time of the judgment will not be granted. *Marshall v. Marshall*, 257 Ga. 494, 360 S.E.2d 572 (1987).

**Defect on calendar appears on face of record.** — The trial calendar is a part of the record of a case, and a defect appearing on the calendar is a defect appearing on the



"face of the record" within the meaning of subsection (d) of O.C.G.A. § 9-11-60. *Brown v. Citizens & S. Nat'l Bank*, 245 Ga. 515, 265 S.E.2d 791 (1980).

**The plaintiff was estopped by laches** from seeking to set aside a dismissal on the equitable grounds set forth in paragraph (d)(2) of O.C.G.A. § 9-11-60, because the plaintiff's counsel was aware of the existence of the dismissal order within a few days after it was entered but waited more than two years to move to set it aside and offered no explanation for the delay. *Lee v. Henson*, 198 Ga. App. 701, 402 S.E.2d 548 (1991).

A motion to set aside may be barred by laches as if an action in equity. *Herringdine v. Nalley Equip. Leasing, Ltd.*, 238 Ga. App. 210, 517 S.E.2d 571 (1999).

**Lack of notice as nonamendable defect.**

— A judgment or order based on a trial or hearing, entered against a party without notice of the trial or hearing, is subject to a motion to set aside where lack of notice appears on the face of the record. *Brown v. Citizens & S. Nat'l Bank*, 245 Ga. 515, 265 S.E.2d 791 (1980).

The absence of an attorney's name on the trial calendar is a defect on the face of the record, and publication of this defective calendar did not constitute notice of trial; this lack of notice constituted a nonamendable defect on the face of the record, as contemplated by subsection (d) of O.C.G.A. § 9-11-60. *Brown v. Citizens & S. Nat'l Bank*, 245 Ga. 515, 265 S.E.2d 791 (1980).

If the defendant's counsel withdraws from the case and notifies the court, but the only notice of the trial date is sent to this former counsel, who makes no effort to inform his former client, a motion to set aside a subsequently entered default judgment should be granted. *Georgia Hwy. Express, Inc. v. Whaley*, 166 Ga. App. 662, 305 S.E.2d 411 (1983).

Lack of notice of a divorce hearing, unless notice is waived, constitutes a "nonamendable defect that does appear upon the face of the record or pleadings," thus authorizing a setting aside of the judgment. *Coker v. Coker*, 251 Ga. 542, 307 S.E.2d 921 (1983).

Failure of counsel or a party acting pro se to receive notice of trial is such a defect as will authorize the setting aside of judgment.

*Beach's Constr. Co. v. Moss*, 168 Ga. App. 462, 309 S.E.2d 382 (1983).

The failure of counsel or a party acting pro se to receive notice of a hearing constitutes such a defect as will authorize the setting aside of the judgment under subsection (d)(3) of O.C.G.A. § 9-11-60. *Housing Auth. v. Parks*, 189 Ga. App. 97, 374 S.E.2d 842 (1988); *~*

In accord with 4th paragraph in 1992 Cumulative Supplement. See *TMS Ins. Agency, Inc. v. Galloway*, 205 Ga. App. 896, 424 S.E.2d 71 (1992).

**Authority to grant motion to set aside at subsequent term of court.** — The trial judge had authority at a subsequent term of court to grant a motion to set aside an order denying a new trial and reenter it based upon lack of timely notice, because this was not a modification or revision affecting the substance or merits of a decree, which must be accomplished during the term in which the decree was entered. *City of Monroe v. Jordan*, 201 Ga. App. 332, 411 S.E.2d 511 (1991).

**Lack-of-notice claim failed where defendant could not be reached.** — In a suit brought on a note, in which there was nothing in the complaint to indicate that the damages were unliquidated, in which the defendant was represented by counsel, who received notice of trial but was unsuccessful in informing the defendant of the trial date even though the defendant had the same mailing address at all times, and in which default judgment was entered after the defendant failed to appear, the trial court did not abuse its discretion in denying a motion to set aside on the grounds of lack of notice and unliquidated damages. *Clements v. Trust Co. Bank*, 171 Ga. App. 600, 320 S.E.2d 576 (1984).

**Defendant's failure to attend not justification for setting aside judgment.** — Because the trial court found that, according to the defendant's own personal recollection, the defendant had been telephoned at 9:45 A.M. on April 6, 1982, and told to appear at 10:45, the defendant's answer was stricken and default judgment was entered at 10:55 A.M., the defendant's counsel appeared in the judge's chambers at 11:09 A.M., the trial court considered all circumstances of the case, and it cannot be said that rendition of the default judgment was unmixed with neg-

**Motion to Set Aside (Cont'd)**

ligence on the part of the defendant in failing to appear given notice, there was no abuse of discretion by the trial court in denying the defendant's motion to set aside the default judgment. *Archer v. Monroe*, 165 Ga. App. 724, 302 S.E.2d 583 (1983).

Refusal to set aside the judgment on the ground of mistake or accident was not error, because the trial court specifically found that the failure of the defendant or defendant's counsel to appear at the call of the case for trial was due "solely to the negligence of the defendant and defendant's legal counsel, unmixed with any acts of the court, the court administrator, the plaintiff's legal counsel, or any other person or entity." *Aycock v. Hughes*, 189 Ga. App. 838, 377 S.E.2d 689, cert. denied, 189 Ga. App. 911, 377 S.E.2d 689 (1989).

**Judgment's violation of statute not grounds for motion.** — A motion to set aside is not the proper remedy if a party attacks a judgment as a violation of a statute, e.g., O.C.G.A. § 19-6-27, not because of some nonamendable defect on the face of the record or pleadings or lack of personal or subject matter jurisdiction. *Page v. Page*, 255 Ga. 145, 335 S.E.2d 865 (1985).

**Absent confidential or fiduciary relationship between parties.** — As a general rule, equity will grant no relief to one against whom an unfavorable judgment has been rendered, even in consequence of fraud, where one could have prevented the return of such judgment by the exercise of proper diligence; but this rule is not applicable if there is a confidential or fiduciary relation between the parties, in which case the law requires the utmost good faith and does not require the parties to anticipate or watch for fraud. *Lewis v. Lewis*, 228 Ga. 703, 187 S.E.2d 872 (1972).

If the relationship between the parties is that of businessmen, and although in the majority of business dealings the parties have trust and confidence in each other's integrity, there is no confidential relationship between them. *Parson-Nicholson, Inc. v. Dalton Carpet Finishing Co.*, 161 Ga. App. 595, 289 S.E.2d 25 (1982).

**Affidavit of illegality insufficient.** — A defendant cannot use an affidavit of illegality to attempt to reach any alleged defects in a

default judgment; this can be done only by the means set out in subsection (b) of O.C.G.A. § 9-11-60. *Ryle v. Gold Kist, Inc.*, 172 Ga. App. 398, 323 S.E.2d 269 (1984).

**Except if notice requirement waivable.** — Because the notice requirement is waivable, inadequate notice is not a nonamendable defect appearing on the face of the record, and cannot be the basis for setting aside a judgment under subsection (d) of O.C.G.A. § 9-11-60. *City of Calhoun v. Hamrick*, 243 Ga. 716, 256 S.E.2d 599 (1979).

**Failure to verify a pleading is an amendable defect** and is no basis for setting aside a judgment under O.C.G.A. § 9-11-60. *Dunn v. Lockheed-Georgia Co.*, 146 Ga. App. 750, 247 S.E.2d 601 (1978).

**Relief under paragraph (d)(2) of O.C.G.A. § 9-11-60** may only be granted if the grounds are unmixed with the negligence or fault of the movant. *Northeast Atlanta Sur. Co. v. State*, 197 Ga. App. 399, 398 S.E.2d 435 (1990).

**Mistake means misapprehension of fact.** — A claim of mistake refers to the misapprehension of a past or present fact. *Northeast Atlanta Sur. Co. v. State*, 197 Ga. App. 399, 398 S.E.2d 435 (1990).

**A condemnation judgment could not be set aside on the basis of mistake of fact**, because the mistake was due to the negligence or fault arising from a surveying error by the county's surveyor. *Gatefield Corp. v. Gwinnett County*, 234 Ga. App. 621, 507 S.E.2d 164 (1998).

**A motion to set aside a voluntary dismissal with prejudice** on the ground of mistake was properly denied because the mistake was the result of plaintiffs' own negligence or fault. *Kent v. State Farm Mut. Auto. Ins. Co.*, 233 Ga. App. 564, 504 S.E.2d 710 (1998).

**Misnomer is amendable if it does not result in substitution or addition** of another party. *Carroll v. Equico Lessors*, 141 Ga. App. 279, 233 S.E.2d 255 (1977).

**Misnomer in complaint.** — A description of the defendant corporation in the complaint as "U.S. Shelter Corporation of Delaware" instead of "U.S. Shelter Corporation" was a mere misnomer and not a nonamendable defect that would warrant setting aside a default judgment against the corporation. *Miller v. United States Shelter Corp.*, 179 Ga. App. 469, 347 S.E.2d 251 (1986).



**A discrepancy in the defendant's name** between the exhibits (inaccurate) and the pleadings (accurate) does not afford a basis for setting aside the judgment if the pleadings and record do not affirmatively show that no claim in fact existed against the defendant or that the plaintiff sued the wrong party. *Pittard Mach. Co. v. Eisele Corp.*, 166 Ga. App. 324, 304 S.E.2d 129 (1983).

**A motion to set aside the judgment mistakenly docketed as a new and separate action** that fulfilled all the requirements of a motion to set aside under paragraph (d)(2) of O.C.G.A. § 9-11-60 would be so construed. *Herringdine v. Nalley Equip. Leasing, Ltd.*, 238 Ga. App. 210, 517 S.E.2d 571 (1999).

**Alleged fraud of the plaintiff's attorney** was not such a fraud as would authorize setting aside a dismissal under paragraph (d)(2) of O.C.G.A. § 9-11-60, because the fraud that will justify setting aside a judgment is that of the other side of the suit. *Moore v. Barfield*, 189 Ga. App. 348, 375 S.E.2d 623, cert. denied, 189 Ga. App. 913, 374 S.E.2d 771 (1988).

**Motion for reconsideration distinguished from motion to set aside.** — A nonstatutory motion to reinstate an action dismissed as a sanction for failure to comply with the trial court's order to timely answer interrogatories is the equivalent of a motion for reconsideration and cannot be considered as a motion to set aside as it is not based upon a nonamendable defect that appears upon the face of the record. *Daniels v. McRae*, 180 Ga. App. 732, 350 S.E.2d 317 (1986).

**Court must decide issue of sufficiency of process.** — The court could not use the doctrine of laches to deny a motion to set aside judgment based on a claim that the court lacked personal jurisdiction due to a failure of process without first deciding the issue of the sufficiency of the process. *Power v. Mobley*, 170 Ga. App. 167, 316 S.E.2d 580 (1984).

**Issue of usury not a nonamendable defect.** — A contention that late fee charges awarded by a court were a device to cover up usury raises a question of fact for jury resolution, and such an issue cannot be said to be a nonamendable defect that is not cured by judgment. *Hyman v. Plant Imp. Co.*, 151 Ga. App. 553, 260 S.E.2d 531 (1979).

**Bank's motion to set aside default judgment against borrower.** — Grant of a bank's motion to set aside a default judgment against a borrower was proper, where a typographical error as to the amount sought in the demand for judgment was in the pleading rather than the judgment, and this defect was apparently intentionally waived by the borrower so as to serve in his favor in an attempt to take advantage of the limitation imposed by O.C.G.A. § 9-11-54(c)(1) on damages that can be awarded by default judgment. *Betts v. First Ga. Bank*, 177 Ga. App. 359, 339 S.E.2d 616 (1985).

**An affidavit containing unnecessary hearsay is not a nonamendable defect** within the contemplation of subsection (d) of O.C.G.A. § 9-11-60. *Henry v. Polar Rock Dev. Corp.*, 143 Ga. App. 189, 237 S.E.2d 667 (1977).

**Failure to incorporate findings and conclusions amendable.** — Failure of the trial court to incorporate findings of fact and conclusions of law in an order modifying a divorce decree was an amendable defect appearing on the face of the record, and thus not a defect that would warrant setting aside the judgment. *Kennedy v. Brown*, 239 Ga. 286, 236 S.E.2d 632 (1977).

Since the failure to include findings of fact and conclusions of law in the order in a proceeding under the "Uniform Reciprocal Enforcement of Support Act" was an amendable defect appearing on the face of the record, it was not subject to a motion to set aside, and the trial court did not err in denying the defendant's motion to set aside judgment. *Powell v. State*, 166 Ga. App. 780, 305 S.E.2d 646 (1983).

**Motion must be predicated on nonamendable defect or lack of jurisdiction.** — Because the defendant's "Motion to Vacate and Set Aside Judgment" was not predicated upon a nonamendable defect or a lack of jurisdiction, but was nothing more than a request for a reconsideration of the trial court's summary judgment award, the motion did not extend the time for the filing of a notice of appeal from the order granting the plaintiff's motion for summary judgment. *Miller v. Bank of S.*, 177 Ga. App. 42, 338 S.E.2d 436 (1985), overruled on other grounds, *MMT Enters., Inc. v. Cullars*, 218 Ga. App. 559, 462 S.E.2d 771 (1995).

**Judgments will not be set aside merely because they may be contrary to principles**

**Motion to Set Aside (Cont'd)**

**of law applicable to the case.** *Shepherd v. Metropolitan Property & Liab. Ins. Co.*, 163 Ga. App. 650, 294 S.E.2d 638 (1982).

**The absence of the attorney's name on a trial calendar** is a defect on the face of the record, which constitutes a nonamendable defect on the face of the record as contemplated by subsection (d) of O.C.G.A. § 9-11-60. *Scott v. W.S. Badcock Corp.*, 161 Ga. App. 826, 289 S.E.2d 769 (1982).

**Considerations of fraud applicable.** — Considerations of fraud applicable to equitable complaints to set aside under subsection (e) of O.C.G.A. § 9-11-60 also are applicable to timely motions for new trial and motions to set aside. *Jackson v. Jackson*, 254 Ga. 280, 328 S.E.2d 733 (1985).

**Fraud perpetrated by a stranger** could not be used as the basis for setting aside a judgment in favor of the defendant who was not linked to the fraud. *Shilliday v. Dunaway*, 220 Ga. App. 406, 469 S.E.2d 485 (1996).

**No fraud in the inducement.** — Dismissal of the plaintiff's complaint extinguished an attorney's lien and there was no authority to set aside the dismissal based on fraud in the inducement. *Villani v. Edwards*, 251 Ga. App. 293, 554 S.E.2d 184 (2001).

**Setting aside of judgment granting punitive damages where fraud not alleged.** — Motion to set aside should have been granted insofar as it related to a punitive damage award because the complaint alleging breach of agreement to procure automobile insurance contained no allegation of fraud upon which an award of punitive damages could have been based. *Covington v. Saxon*, 163 Ga. App. 646, 295 S.E.2d 105 (1982).

**Including life insurance provisions in divorce decree.** — Even if the trial judge makes, in effect, a mistake of law by including life insurance provisions in a divorce decree, this does not constitute a ground for setting aside the decree. *Coker v. Coker*, 251 Ga. 542, 307 S.E.2d 921 (1983).

**The contention that denial of a motion was "contrary to principles of justice and equity"** sets forth no ground for reversal. *Norman Serv. Indus., Inc. v. Lusty*, 168 Ga. App. 164, 308 S.E.2d 411 (1983).

**A motion for interest**, filed after expiration of the term during which a judgment

had been entered, provided no vehicle for the court to add interest to the judgment already entered, because there had been no motion to set aside the judgment. *Moore v. Thompson*, 187 Ga. App. 672, 371 S.E.2d 111 (1988).

**Paternity action should be separated.** — Although a petition for determination of paternity must be brought where the child resides when the father lives outside of the state, the superior court should not have dismissed an entire motion/petition that included a motion to set aside the judgment for want of jurisdiction simply because one aspect of the case should have been heard elsewhere; the superior court should have transferred the paternity portion of the case, not dismissed it. *Suggs v. Suggs*, 204 Ga. App. 72, 418 S.E.2d 427 (1992).

**Failure to disprove agent's authority.** — The defendant's failure to present any evidence regarding the lack of authority of the defendant's agent to receive service on behalf of a partnership warranted the trial court's denial of the defendant's motion to set aside the default judgment on that basis. *Northgate Village Apts. v. Smith*, 207 Ga. App. 479, 428 S.E.2d 381 (1993).

**Validation judgment not subject to set aside.** — The constitutional mandate that validation proceedings are conclusive does not allow these judgments to be set aside for fraud, accident or mistake. *AMBAC Indem. Corp. v. Akridge*, 262 Ga. 773, 425 S.E.2d 637, cert. denied, 510 U.S. 817, 114 S. Ct. 69, 126 L. Ed. 2d 38 (1993).

**An attack on a prior judgment based on the competency of the defendant** is not a nonamendable defect that appears upon the face of the record or pleadings. *Sellers v. Bell*, 151 Ga. App. 440, 260 S.E.2d 538 (1979).

**Because attorney's fees were improperly included in the judgment**, that part could be set aside or arrested. *Love v. National Liberty Ins. Co.*, 157 Ga. 259, 121 S.E. 648 (1924) (decided under former Civil Code 1910, § 5957).

**Failure to name the holder of a note in a notice of intention to include attorney's fees**, as required by law, was not an amendable defect, and that portion of the judgment was absolutely void and rendered the judgment open to attack. *Carey v. Wyatt*, 17 Ga. App. 517, 87 S.E. 770 (1916) (decided



under former Civil Code 1910, § 5957).

**Failure to pay costs of previous action.** — The contention that judgment for total divorce should be set aside for the reason that the plaintiff had failed to pay court costs of a previous action, came too late when made for the first time in a petition to set aside. *Crenshaw v. Crenshaw*, 198 Ga. 536, 32 S.E.2d 177 (1944) (decided under former Code 1933, Ch. 7, T. 110).

**Objection to a petition on the ground of misjoinder of parties** affords no ground to arrest the judgment. *Love v. National Liberty Ins. Co.*, 157 Ga. 259, 121 S.E. 648 (1924) (decided under former Civil Code 1910, § 5957).

**Failure to notify court of renewal status of case not nonamendable defect.** — Failure of the plaintiffs to notify the trial court of the renewal status of their action pursuant to Superior Court Rule 4.8 was not a nonamendable defect appearing on the face of the record as required by paragraph (d)(3) of O.C.G.A. § 9-11-60 and did not warrant setting aside the judgment for the plaintiffs. *Hardeman v. Roberts*, 214 Ga. App. 484, 448 S.E.2d 254 (1994).

**Rescission of judicial sale.** — After a judicial sale has been confirmed, the court has no discretion to rescind it, except upon some special ground such as fraud, accident, or mistake that has worked an injustice, and which was unknown to the complainant at the time of confirmation. *Hurt Bldg., Inc. v. Atlanta Trust Co.*, 181 Ga. 274, 182 S.E. 187 (1935) (decided under former Code 1933, § 110-710).

**A motion to set aside a consent judgment was subject to dismissal** because the plaintiffs failed to set forth any reason why they could not have ascertained grounds of their complaint by proper diligence prior to entry of judgment and failed to show any fraud by the defendant in procuring their consent to the decree as rendered. *Raines v. Lane*, 198 Ga. 217, 31 S.E.2d 403 (1944) (decided under former Code 1933, § 110-710).

**Binding effect of consent judgment.** — In the absence of fraud, accident, or mistake, a client is bound by consent judgment entered into by counsel acting within the general scope of his employment, and because neither the allegations nor proof were sufficient to bring the case from operation of this rule, the movant failed to show cause to set aside

the consent judgment complained of. *Midtown Chains Hotel Co. v. Merriman*, 204 Ga. 71, 48 S.E.2d 831 (1948) (decided under former Code 1933, § 110-710).

**Alleged agreement to dismiss not ground for setting aside judgment after defendant appeared and defended.** — An alleged agreement by the defendant with the plaintiff's attorney, made before judgment, that the suit would be dismissed, is no ground for setting aside the judgment or arresting execution if the defendant appeared at trial and defended against the action. *Felker v. Johnson*, 189 Ga. 797, 7 S.E.2d 668 (1940) (decided under former Code 1933, Ch. 7, T. 110).

**Severe illness as proper ground for setting aside judgment.** — Severe illness of a party, preventing the party from attending trial, will generally be treated as casualty or misfortune constituting proper ground for vacating or setting aside judgment rendered against the party. *Thomas v. Travelers Ins. Co.*, 53 Ga. App. 404, 185 S.E. 922 (1936) (decided under former Code 1933, § 110-701).

**Erroneous rulings on pleadings are not proper grounds** for motions to set aside judgments, nor proper grounds of a motion for new trial. *Hambrick v. Nova*, 112 Ga. App. 258, 144 S.E.2d 922 (1965) (decided under former Code 1933, Ch. 7, T. 110).

**A motion to set aside portions of a decree that were alleged to be void**, filed during the term at which the verdict and decree were rendered, because the nonamendable defects appeared on the face of the record, was the proper and authorized method to attach such parts of the decree. *Summers v. Summers*, 212 Ga. 614, 94 S.E.2d 725 (1956) (decided under former Code 1933, Ch. 7, T. 110).

**A motion to set aside is not a proper vehicle to belatedly attack the sufficiency of a complaint**, unless the complaint affirmatively shows the utter lack of a claim. *Johnson v. Cleveland*, 131 Ga. App. 560, 206 S.E.2d 704 (1974); *Smith v. Security Mtg. Investors*, 139 Ga. App. 635, 229 S.E.2d 115 (1976); *Fudge v. Weissinger*, 201 Ga. App. 409, 411 S.E.2d 62, cert. denied, 201 Ga. App. 903, 411 S.E.2d 62 (1991).

**A default judgment rendered in an action on account** was subject to a motion to set aside under subsection (d) of O.C.G.A.

**Motion to Set Aside (Cont'd)**

§ 9-11-60 at the instance of an individual defendant sued jointly with a corporate defendant, because the sworn itemized statement of account attached to the complaint affirmatively showed that the items and services were sold and delivered to the corporate defendant only, and that no claim in fact existed against the individual defendant from whom recovery was sought for the indebtedness of the corporation. *Gilham v. Stamm & Co.*, 117 Ga. App. 846, 162 S.E.2d 248 (1968).

**Garnishee entitled to hearing.** — In a case in which a garnishee, who paid a default judgment rendered against it but had witnesses who would testify that such payment was under duress, brought a motion to set aside such judgment for lack of jurisdiction due to failure of service, denial of the motion to set aside on the basis that payment had rendered the issue moot, without affording the garnishee an evidentiary hearing on the issue of duress, was improper. *Home-makers, Inc. v. GAC Fin. Corp.*, 135 Ga. App. 242, 217 S.E.2d 475 (1975).

**A motion to set aside a judgment allegedly void on its face does not require a brief of the evidence**, where the questions presented by such motion do not require consideration of such evidence. *Siefferman v. Kirkpatrick*, 121 Ga. App. 161, 173 S.E.2d 262 (1970).

**When a default judgment is set aside, the case returns to its prior posture**, and the defendant must file responsive pleadings to avoid defaulting a second time; and this is in no way changed when a default judgment is set aside, not under this chapter, but through exercise of the trial court's discretion, as derived from its inherent powers. *Bank of Cumming v. Moseley*, 243 Ga. 858, 257 S.E.2d 278 (1979).

**Judgment of dismissal for failure to prosecute.** — In a case in which a personal injury suit was dismissed without prejudice when neither party appeared for a peremptory calendar call, the trial court failed to notify the parties of the dismissal, and the parties did not learn the case had been dismissed until nine months later, it was proper to grant the plaintiff's motion to set aside the judgment and reenter a new order dismissing the case, thereby enabling the plaintiff to refile the action within six months. *Morgan*

*v. Starks*, 214 Ga. App. 265, 447 S.E.2d 651 (1994).

**Standing to bring motion to set aside.** — Only the person against whom a judgment is rendered has standing to bring a motion to set aside the default judgment for nonamendable defects in the record and pleadings under subsection (d) of O.C.G.A. § 9-11-60. *Peek v. Southern Guar. Ins. Co.*, 142 Ga. App. 671, 236 S.E.2d 767 (1977), rev'd on other grounds, 240 Ga. 498, 241 S.E.2d 210 (1978).

**Restrictions on motions to set aside not applicable to void judgments.** — If a judgment is void, restrictions on the use of motions to set aside set out in subsection (d) of O.C.G.A. § 9-11-60 cannot apply. *Holloway v. Frey*, 130 Ga. App. 224, 202 S.E.2d 845 (1973).

**Grant of motion to set aside not a final judgment.** — A grant of a motion to set aside a judgment, like the grant of a motion for new trial, leaves the case still pending, and thus is not a final judgment. *Mayson v. Malone*, 122 Ga. App. 814, 178 S.E.2d 806 (1970);

In accord with *Mayson v. Malone*. See *Hooper v. Taylor*, 230 Ga. App. 128, 495 S.E.2d 594 (1998).

**But denial of motion is final and appealable.** — The denial of a motion authorized by O.C.G.A. § 9-11-60 to set aside and vacate a judgment is final and appealable under O.C.G.A. § 5-6-34. *Farr v. Farr*, 120 Ga. App. 762, 172 S.E.2d 158 (1969).

**As a matter of right.** — A denial of a motion to set aside is appealable as a matter of right. *Dudley v. Monsour*, 155 Ga. App. 269, 270 S.E.2d 686 (1980).

**Appealability of refusal to set aside judgment.** — Refusal to arrest a judgment or to vacate it and set it aside is such a final judgment as may be excepted to in a direct bill of exceptions (see O.C.G.A. §§ 5-6-49, 5-6-50). *Jewell v. Jewell*, 209 Ga. 678, 75 S.E.2d 3 (1953) (decided under former Code 1933, § 110-703).

**Appeal from denial of motion.** — The denial of the plaintiff's motion to set aside a judgment pursuant to O.C.G.A. § 9-11-60 is expressly a matter of discretionary appeal under O.C.G.A. § 5-6-35(a)(8), and a different result does not occur merely because the plaintiff's motion also sought a new trial. *Parker v. Bellamy-Lunda-Dawson*, 190 Ga. App. 257, 378 S.E.2d 502 (1989).



Although the Court of Appeals had jurisdiction to consider the grant of the appellee's O.C.G.A. § 9-11-60(g) motion to correct a clerical mistake in a default judgment, the court had no jurisdiction to address the denial of the appellants' motion to set aside the default judgment, because an application must be filed to appeal from an order denying a motion to set aside a judgment. *Brooks v. Federal Land Bank*, 193 Ga. App. 591, 388 S.E.2d 704, cert. denied, 193 Ga. App. 909, 388 S.E.2d 704 (1989).

The court lacked jurisdiction to hear the caveator's appeal of the probate court's order denying the caveator's motion to set aside the court's previous orders granting letters of dismission to the executrix, because the caveator's direct appeal was untimely and the caveator's application to the appellate court for a discretionary appeal also was untimely. *Thierman v. Thierman*, 234 Ga. App. 716, 507 S.E.2d 489 (1998).

In a case in which the appellant sought review of the denial of a motion to vacate and set aside a consent order, the appellate court lacked jurisdiction over the appeal; the appellant did not file a timely application for a discretionary appeal under O.C.G.A. § 5-6-35, as was required under O.C.G.A. § 5-6-35(a)(8) for orders under O.C.G.A. § 9-11-60(d) denying a motion to set aside a judgment. *Rogers v. Estate of Harris*, 276 Ga. App. 898, 625 S.E.2d 65 (2005).

**Appeal from grant of motion.** — Service on the landlord was properly made because the entry of service in the case established that the summons and complaint were left at the landlord's house with the landlord's spouse, who resided there; also, there was no clerical mistake in the judgment, as the case went into default and then to default judgment simply because the landlord failed to file a written answer to the complaint and thus, the landlord's motion to set aside the default judgment failed to satisfy the grounds for such a motion under O.C.G.A. § 9-11-60(d), and the trial court erred by setting aside the default judgment. *Fezell v. Gregg*, Ga. App. , S.E.2d , 2004 Ga. App. LEXIS 1313 (Oct. 4, 2004).

**The denial of a "discretionary" motion to set aside is never appealable** in its own right, nor does the filing of such a motion extend the time for filing an appeal. *Stone v. Dawkins*, 192 Ga. App. 126, 384 S.E.2d 225 (1989).

**Discretionary appeal.** — The Court of Appeals lacks jurisdiction to consider a direct appeal from a trial court's order denying a motion to set aside a default judgment because the court previously held that a discretionary appeal was the only appellate remedy available and the application for a discretionary appeal was denied. *Lewis v. Sun Mgt., Inc.*, 187 Ga. App. 591, 370 S.E.2d 840 (1988).

**Action to open intestate estate.** — A putative heir's action seeking an order opening the putative heir's father's intestate estate was subject to the three-year statute of limitations contained in O.C.G.A. § 9-11-60(f), and the appellate court held that the action was untimely because it was filed more than three years after the probate court issued an order discharging the decedent's widow as administrator, and the heir did not provide evidence sufficient to show that the statute of limitations should be tolled, pursuant to O.C.G.A. § 9-3-96, because the widow fraudulently kept the heir from learning that she filed a petition seeking letters allowing her to administer her husband's estate. *Moore v. Mack*, 266 Ga. App. 847, 598 S.E.2d 525 (2004).

## Complaint in Equity

### 1. In General

The procedure for using a complaint in equity to set aside a judgment was deleted and prohibited by the 1986 amendment to this Code section.

**Jurisdiction to relieve against verdicts inequitably obtained** exists as certainly as it does against awards, judgments, and decrees obtained by imposition. *Gentle v. Georgia Power Co.*, 179 Ga. 853, 177 S.E. 690 (1934) (decided under former Civil Code 1910, § 5965).

**Principles of former law embodied by subsection (e).** — Subsection (e) of O.C.G.A. § 9-11-60 embodies the principles of Code 1933, §§ 37-219 and 110-710, and cases under those sections apply under subsection (e). *Canal Ins. Co. v. Cambron*, 240 Ga. 708, 242 S.E.2d 32, cert. denied, 439 U.S. 805, 99 S. Ct. 61, 58 L. Ed. 2d 98 (1978).

Subsection (e) of O.C.G.A. § 9-11-60 provides for a complaint in equity to set aside a judgment for fraud, and inculcates the same principles of law found in Code 1933,

**Complaint in Equity (Cont'd)****1. In General (Cont'd)**

§§ 37-219 and 110-710. *Lewis v. Lewis*, 124 Ga. App. 579, 184 S.E.2d 672 (1971).

Subsection (e) of O.C.G.A. § 9-11-60 is identical with the provisions of Code 1933, §§ 37-219 and 110-710, and cases decided under the former Code sections are applicable in principle to cases arising under this subsection. *Erwin v. Marx*, 228 Ga. 495, 186 S.E.2d 735 (1972).

**The purpose of subsection (e) of O.C.G.A. § 9-11-60** is to give equitable relief to those parties who are victims of fraud, accident, or mistake in the rendering of a judgment. *Jordan v. Caldwell*, 231 Ga. 226, 200 S.E.2d 868 (1973), overruled on other grounds, *Cambron v. Canal Ins. Co.*, 246 Ga. 147, 269 S.E.2d 426 (1980).

**Grounds for relief in subsection (e) not all-inclusive.** — Although subsection (e) of O.C.G.A. § 9-11-60 only mentions that a complaint in equity may be brought to set aside a judgment for fraud, accident, or mistake or the acts of the adverse party unmixed with the negligence or fault of the complainant, equity has the power to afford relief on more grounds than those mentioned. *Canal Ins. Co. v. Cambron*, 240 Ga. 708, 242 S.E.2d 32, cert. denied, 439 U.S. 805, 99 S. Ct. 61, 58 L. Ed. 2d 98 (1978).

**O.C.G.A. § 9-12-16 gives a remedy under subsection (e) of O.C.G.A. § 9-11-60** to third parties who attack a judgment as void for any cause, because lack of jurisdiction or power in a court entering judgment always avoids the judgment, especially as it relates to and affects the rights of other parties; such action is a mere usurpation of power and may be declared void collaterally without any direct proceedings to revise it. *Canal Ins. Co. v. Cambron*, 240 Ga. 708, 242 S.E.2d 32, cert. denied, 439 U.S. 805, 99 S. Ct. 61, 58 L. Ed. 2d 98 (1978).

O.C.G.A. § 9-12-16 allows a party, through complaint in equity under subsection (e) of O.C.G.A. § 9-11-60, to attack a judgment void for any cause. *Bonneau v. Ohme*, 244 Ga. 184, 259 S.E.2d 631 (1979).

Principles of O.C.G.A. § 9-12-16, providing that the judgment of a court having no jurisdiction over the person or subject matter or that is void for any other cause is a nullity and may be so held in any court when

material, apply to subsection (e) of O.C.G.A. § 9-11-60. *Canal Ins. Co. v. Cambron*, 240 Ga. 708, 242 S.E.2d 32, cert. denied, 439 U.S. 805, 99 S. Ct. 61, 58 L. Ed. 2d 98 (1978).

**State court without authority to set aside judgment under subsection (e).** — The State Court of DeKalb County had no authority to set aside a judgment at a subsequent term of court on the basis of fraud under subsection (e) of O.C.G.A. § 9-11-60, since such court has no equity jurisdiction. *Bouldin v. Haverty Furn. Cos.*, 136 Ga. App. 30, 220 S.E.2d 48 (1975).

**Subsection (e) of O.C.G.A. § 9-11-60 cannot be used to excuse an untimely notice of appeal.** *Jordan v. Caldwell*, 231 Ga. 226, 200 S.E.2d 868 (1973).

**There is no constitutional right to a jury trial in equity cases**, even when questions of fraud are involved, and under subsection (e) of O.C.G.A. § 9-11-60 there is no error in the judgment proceeding to hear a matter involving a question of negligence sitting as both judge and jury. *Burns & Ledbetter, Inc. v. Primark Marking Co.*, 244 Ga. 341, 260 S.E.2d 58 (1979).

Filing of a petition to have a divorce decree and agreement set aside for fraud and misrepresentation invokes the equitable powers of the court, and there is no constitutional right to a jury trial thereon. *Keith v. Keith*, 231 Ga. 230, 200 S.E.2d 891 (1973).

**Complaint in equity to set aside judgment authorized.** — Absent an adequate remedy in law, a complaint in equity may be brought to set aside a judgment for fraud, accident, or mistake or the acts of the adverse party unmixed with the negligence or fault of the complainant. *Hartford Accident & Indem. Co. v. Hale*, 119 Ga. App. 565, 168 S.E.2d 204 (1969).

**Requirements for setting aside judgment based on verdict.** — If a judgment is based on a verdict, the same requisites for setting aside for fraud apply as to setting aside the judgment alone. *Dollar v. Fred W. Amend Co.*, 184 Ga. 432, 191 S.E. 696 (1937) (decided under former Code 1933, § 110-710).

**A decree entered upon a verdict void for uncertainty** is necessarily itself too uncertain to be enforced, and must be set aside or arrested upon a proper motion. *Jones v. Jones*, 220 Ga. 753, 141 S.E.2d 457 (1965) (decided under former Code 1933, Ch. 7, T. 110).



**Judgment rendered by fraud, accident, or mistake.** — If a defendant has been served and judgment is rendered against the defendant by fraud, accident, or mistake, without fault or negligence on the defendant's part, a petition in equity to set aside the judgment will lie. *Dollar v. Fred W. Amend Co.*, 184 Ga. 432, 191 S.E. 696 (1967) (decided under former Code 1933, § 110-710).

Judgment of a court of competent jurisdiction may be set aside, by the court that renders it, for fraud and irregularity. *Mobley v. Mobley*, 9 Ga. 247 (1851) (decided under former Civil Code 1910, § 5957).

If a judgment sought to be set aside or arrested was procured by accident, mistake, or fraud or through any defect not amendable appearing on the face of the record or pleadings or by perjury or any other irregularity, the judgment may be set aside or arrested. *Chambless v. Oates Plumbing & Heating Co.*, 97 Ga. App. 80, 102 S.E.2d 83 (1958) (decided under former Code 1933, Ch. 7, T. 110).

A judgment founded on a verdict obtained by fraud practiced on a defendant and the court may be set aside, and the original case reinstated, in a court of law, with proper pleadings, and with all the parties at interest as parties to the motion, if such motion is made at the term of the court at which the verdict and judgment were entered, and if the movant shows that the movant was not in laches, has a meritorious defense, and announces ready for an instant trial. *May v. May*, 214 Ga. 352, 105 S.E.2d 11 (1958) (decided under former Code 1933, §§ 37-219 and 110-710).

The trial court did not abuse its discretion under O.C.G.A. § 9-11-60(d)(2) in setting aside a default judgment, as the defendants' failure to answer could be found to be the direct result of the attorney's statement and inaction in leading them to believe the suit was resolved. *Cheuvront v. Carter*, 263 Ga. App. 837, 589 S.E.2d 609 (2003).

**Authority of court to grant necessary relief.** — Ordinarily, a judgment may be set aside for fraud, accident, or mistake or acts of the adverse party unmixed with negligence or fault of complainant by petition in equity after the term has passed; in such cases, the court may grant such relief, legal or equitable, as may be necessary to afford complete relief. *Clark v. Ingram*, 150 Ga.

App. 127, 257 S.E.2d 33 (1979).

If a plaintiff in petition and a defendant in counterclaim ask for such other and further relief as the court deems just and proper, the court has authority to grant such relief, legal or equitable, as may be necessary to afford complete relief, and the relief granted by the court is not sua sponte. *Johnson v. Johnson*, 244 Ga. 155, 259 S.E.2d 88 (1979).

**Good defense must be shown.** — In order to successfully attack a judgment in equity on the grounds of fraud, accident, or mistake, a petitioner must show that there is a good defense to the action at law and that failure to make the defense was owing not to any negligence or fault of the petitioner, but to the fault of defendants in equity or their attorney. *Baxter v. Weiner*, 246 Ga. 28, 268 S.E.2d 619 (1980).

**Divorce decree not subject to be set aside in equity for restraining remarriage.** — A divorced wife cannot use the equitable proceedings under subsection (e) of O.C.G.A. § 9-11-60 to complain that a portion of the divorce settlement agreement restrains her from remarrying and is void as a matter of law; such a decree may not be set aside in equity unless the wife's assent was procured by fraud, duress, or mistake. *Cronic v. Cronic*, 238 Ga. 600, 234 S.E.2d 515 (1977).

**Estoppel against parties to divorce by acknowledgment of service and admission of residency.** — Parties to divorce proceedings who have acknowledged service and admitted residency are estopped thereafter to claim that the court rendering the divorce decree was without jurisdiction to grant it. *Thompson v. Thompson*, 237 Ga. 509, 228 S.E.2d 886 (1976).

In a divorce case, although the parties cannot confer jurisdiction on the court, if the record shows that they affirmatively conceded and confirmed the jurisdiction of the court with respect to the person and the subject matter, neither party can thereafter attack the divorce decree as being void for lack of jurisdiction over the person or subject matter. *Johnson v. Johnson*, 230 Ga. 204, 196 S.E.2d 394 (1973).

**Judgment against incompetent.** — To set aside a judgment rendered against an incompetent defendant on the basis of the voidability, it is incumbent to file a petition in equity for such relief and proceed by complaint and summons. *Sellers v. Bell*, 151

## **Complaint in Equity (Cont'd)**

### **1. In General (Cont'd)**

Ga. App. 440, 260 S.E.2d 538 (1979).

A judgment rendered against an insane person who has no legal guardian and for whom no guardian ad litem has been appointed is voidable, even if the insane person was represented by counsel in the case. *Keith v. Byram*, 225 Ga. 678, 171 S.E.2d 120 (1969).

**Attack on judgment by incompetent defendant.** — An insane person may institute, by next friend, in the court in which the judgment was rendered, proceedings in the nature of a motion to set aside the judgment as void. *Perry v. Fletcher*, 46 Ga. App. 450, 167 S.E. 796 (1933) (decided under former Code 1933, Ch. 7, T. 110).

In a case in which a person who was non compos mentis was sued upon a purported contractual obligation, being served only by the leaving of a copy of the petition and process at the incapacitated person's residence, and was not represented in the suit by any guardian or other person, judgment rendered against the incapacitated person was capable in a proper proceeding brought in the incapacitated person's behalf of being set aside as invalid. *Perry v. Fletcher*, 46 Ga. App. 450, 167 S.E. 796 (1933) (decided under former Code 1933, Ch. 7, T. 110).

**A complaint seeking to set aside a deed conveying an incompetent's interest to the defendant was a proper petition in equity under subsection (e) of O.C.G.A. § 9-11-60, warranting a set-aside of the ordinary court's judgment.** *McLendon v. Georgia Kaolin Co.*, 813 F. Supp. 834 (M.D. Ga. 1992).

**Judgment improperly obtained against minor.** — The general rule that an infant is bound by a judgment rendered in a suit in which the infant is represented by a next friend is subject to an exception in case of fraud, collusion, or like conduct on the part of the next friend, in which case the judgment may be set aside at the instance of the minor, even though it may be a consent judgment. *Nelson v. Estill*, 190 Ga. 235, 9 S.E.2d 73 (1940) (decided under former Code 1933, §§ 37-219 and 110-710).

**Stipulation of state court held no bar to setting aside void judgment.** — A stipulation recited in an order that there was no fraud, accident, or mistake or any acts of the ad-

verse party unmixed with negligence or fault of complainant in obtaining a judgment in the State Court of DeKalb County would not prevent the court of equity from setting aside such judgment as void for lack of jurisdiction of the person. *Fain v. Hutto*, 236 Ga. 915, 225 S.E.2d 893 (1976).

**Prior denial of motion not res judicata where additional grounds asserted.** — If an equitable complaint also asserts additional grounds that were not included in a prior motion, the prior ruling of the trial judge against the motion to set aside the judgment is not res judicata. *Holloway v. McCarthy*, 151 Ga. App. 828, 261 S.E.2d 732 (1979), aff'd, 245 Ga. 710, 267 S.E.2d 4 (1980).

**Evidence that the plaintiff in equity did not receive actual notice of a lawsuit did not constitute "fraud, accident, mistake, or the acts of the adverse party," and hence it was not a cognizable ground to vacate that judgment in a suit brought pursuant to subsection (e) of O.C.G.A. § 9-11-60.** *Loveless v. Conner*, 254 Ga. 663, 333 S.E.2d 586 (1985).

**Sufficient redress under subsection (e) in federal civil rights action.** — The existence of a state judicial procedure to set aside judgments obtained by fraud (O.C.G.A. § 9-11-60) was sufficient to redress the plaintiff in a federal civil rights action for the deprivation he alleged occurred in his prior divorce proceeding through the alleged conspiracy of the divorce participants to take advantage of the judge's debilitated condition to procure rulings favoring the plaintiff's spouse. There was no violation of procedural due process and, because of this, the plaintiff could not state a claim for the denial of substantive due process. *Collins v. Walden*, 613 F. Supp. 1306 (N.D. Ga. 1985), aff'd, 784 F.2d 402 (11th Cir. 1986).

**Due process.** — A judgment is void under this rule if the court which rendered it acted in a manner materially inconsistent with due process. *Johnson v. Mayor of Carrollton*, 249 Ga. 173, 288 S.E.2d 565 (1982).

**A party prevented by duress from defending a suit may be relieved from judgment.** *Hirsch v. Collier*, 104 Ga. App. 271, 121 S.E.2d 318 (1961), later appeal, 106 Ga. App. 652, 127 S.E.2d 859 (1962) (decided under former Code 1933, §§ 37-219 and 110-710).

**Before a judgment will be set aside for duress,** it must appear that the complainant had a good defense that the complainant



was prevented from asserting at the original hearing or trial. *Frost v. Frost*, 235 Ga. 672, 221 S.E.2d 567 (1975).

Both an extraordinary motion for new trial and a complaint in equity require the petitioner's showing that there is a good defense to the action at law, but no adequate remedy at law. *Saxon v. Covington*, 178 Ga. App. 271, 342 S.E.2d 754 (1986).

**Failure to show fraud or inequitable conduct.** — The trial court did not err in denying the first tenant in common's protest to the court-ordered public sale of a sign owned by the first tenant in common and the second tenant in common, as the sale was conducted at a proper time and place under the circumstances, and the second tenant in common did not commit any fraud or inequitable conduct in purchasing the sign at the public sale. *Caudell v. Toccoa Inn, Inc.*, 261 Ga. App. 209, 582 S.E.2d 180 (2003).

## 2. Fraud

**A judgment obtained by fraud is void** and may for that reason be set aside by a court of equity. *Lewis v. Lewis*, 228 Ga. 703, 187 S.E.2d 872 (1972).

When each of the victims of a fraudulent scheme unsuccessfully sued the perpetrator for fraud and related claims, because the perpetrator filed an affidavit stating that the perpetrator had never had any business dealings with the victims, when, in fact, the perpetrator had such dealings and admitted this in a related criminal case, it appeared that the perpetrator may have obtained the judgments dismissing the victims' claims by fraud on the court, and the victims could seek to set those judgments aside under O.C.G.A. § 9-11-60(d)(2). *Austin v. Cohen*, 268 Ga. App. 650, 602 S.E.2d 146 (2004).

**Fraud must be by adverse party or his counsel or agent.** — Although a court of equity has authority to annul and set aside a judgment obtained by fraud, accident, or mistake, it must be made to appear in an action therefor, if fraud is claimed, that the fraud was perpetrated by the adverse party or the adverse party's counsel or agent. *Pike v. Andrews*, 210 Ga. 553, 81 S.E.2d 817 (1954) (decided under former Code 1933, §§ 37-219 and 110-710).

If equity has jurisdiction to set aside a judgment obtained through perpetration of

fraud, it must be made to appear in an application for this purpose that the fraud was perpetrated by the adverse party or the adverse party's counsel or agents. *Dorsey v. Griffin*, 173 Ga. 802, 161 S.E. 601 (1931) (decided under former Civil Code 1910); *Elliott v. Elliott*, 184 Ga. 417, 191 S.E. 465 (1937) (decided under former Code 1933, § 110-710).\*

The type of fraud that would authorize the setting aside of a verdict at the instance of the movant is fraud of the other party or the other party's counsel. *Ketchem v. Ketchem*, 191 Ga. 140, 11 S.E.2d 788 (1940) (decided under former Code 1933, Ch. 7, T. 110).

**Rather than third party.** — One who obtained a judgment at law and was not chargeable with any conduct amounting to fraud or imposition upon the adverse party in relation to the judgment would not be interfered with by a court of equity for mere reason that a stranger perpetrated a fraud that prevented the other party from interposing a defense. *Pike v. Andrews*, 210 Ga. 553, 81 S.E.2d 817 (1954) (decided under former Code 1933, §§ 37-219 and 110-710).

**And must be extrinsic to issues in case.** — Before equity will set aside a judgment on ground of fraud by the opposite party, the fraud must be extrinsic to the issues in the case. *Pike v. Andrews*, 210 Ga. 553, 81 S.E.2d 817 (1954) (decided under former Code 1933, §§ 37-219 and 110-710).

Judgment cannot be vacated from fraud where the particular fraud was in issue in the original proceedings, even if additional evidence is discovered since trial to prove the fraud. *Walker v. Hall*, 176 Ga. 12, 166 S.E. 757 (1932) (decided under former Civil Code 1910, § 5965).

**Fraud must be actual rather than constructive.** — The general rule is that a court of equity, upon proper application, will set aside a judgment obtained by fraud, if such fraud is extraneous to the issues in the proceeding attacked, and especially if the court has been imposed upon by such fraud; such fraud must be actual and positive, not merely constructive, and must involve perpetration of intentional wrong or breach of a duty growing out of a fiduciary relation. *Walker v. Hall*, 176 Ga. 12, 166 S.E. 757 (1932) (decided under former Civil Code 1910, § 5965).

The fraud in procurement of a judgment

## **Complaint in Equity (Cont'd)**

### **2. Fraud (Cont'd)**

to be set aside must have been actual and positive, done with knowledge, and not merely constructive fraud, committed in ignorance of the true facts. *Rivers v. Alsop*, 188 Ga. 75, 2 S.E.2d 632 (1939) (decided under former Code 1933, §§ 37-219 and 110-710).

#### **Fraudulent acts to be specifically alleged.**

— In order to authorize a court of equity to entertain a petition to set aside a judgment for fraud, the acts claimed to constitute the fraud must be clearly and specifically alleged. *Wessel-Duval & Co. v. Ramsey*, 170 Ga. 675, 153 S.E. 744 (1930) (decided under former Civil Code 1910).

**Equity will not set aside a judgment for any matter that was actually presented** and considered in the judgment assailed. *Walker v. Hall*, 176 Ga. 12, 166 S.E. 757 (1932) (decided under former Civil Code 1910, § 5965).

**And will not retry same issues absent fraud, accident, or undue advantage.** — A court of equity will not retry the same issues determined in a former hearing by a court of competent jurisdiction in the absence of fraud, accident, or undue advantage of the prevailing party. *Hubbard v. Whatley*, 200 Ga. 751, 38 S.E.2d 738 (1946) (decided under former Code 1933, § 110-710).

**Fraudulent inducement of withdrawal of defense.** — Equity will provide relief against a judgment obtained by the plaintiff's inducing the defendants to withdraw an equitable plea they had filed by the plaintiff's promise to do the equity set up in the plea and to enter into writing to that effect if the plea were withdrawn, which the plaintiff failed to do. *Jordan v. Harber*, 172 Ga. 139, 157 S.E. 652 (1931) (decided under former Code 1933, Ch. 7, T. 110).

If one party fraudulently induces an adversary to withdraw a defense, the judgment will be set aside. *Walker v. Hall*, 176 Ga. 12, 166 S.E. 757 (1932) (decided under former Civil Code 1910, § 5965).

**Keeping opposing party from court.** — When a litigant keeps the opposite party from court, equity will relieve against the judgment obtained in the other party's absence. *Walker v. Hall*, 176 Ga. 12, 166 S.E. 757 (1932) (decided under former Civil Code 1910, § 5965).

One of the most frequently recurring forms of fraud on the part of one litigant against the other, entitling the latter to relief in equity against the judgment finally entered, is the making of some agreement or representation for the purpose of preventing an appearance or defense in the original action, reliance on which has the effect intended. *Jordan v. Harber*, 172 Ga. 139, 157 S.E. 652 (1931) (decided under former Code 1933, Ch. 7, T. 110).

When one party gives the other party assurances, upon which the other party can reasonably rely, that the suit will be dismissed or judgment will not be taken, and then procures a judgment, taking advantage of the trust and confidence of the other party, the party misled, who is not negligent, has a ground to set aside the judgment. *Hirsch v. Collier*, 104 Ga. App. 271, 121 S.E.2d 318 (1961), later appeal, 106 Ga. App. 652, 127 S.E.2d 859 (1962) (decided under former Code 1933, §§ 37-219 and 110-710).

**Verdict rendered on basis of fraudulent acknowledgment of service.** — In a case in which an action requiring personal service on the defendant proceeds on an acknowledgment of service by defendant under O.C.G.A. § 9-10-73, the verdict rendered therein in favor of the plaintiff is invalid if such acknowledgment was, in fact, a forgery or was obtained by fraud, and a motion to set aside such verdict, made at the same term at which it was rendered, would be available. *Ketchem v. Ketchem*, 191 Ga. 140, 11 S.E.2d 788 (1940) (decided under former Code 1933, Ch. 7, T. 110).

**Failure to disclose matters defeating own claim not fraud.** — Mere failure of a party to disclose to the court or an adversary matters that would defeat the party's own claim or defense is not such fraud as will justify or require vacation of the judgment. *Buice v. T. & B. Bldrs., Inc.*, 219 Ga. 259, 132 S.E.2d 784 (1963) (decided under former Code 1933, §§ 37-219 and 110-710).

**Averments of fraud cannot be predicated upon misrepresentations of law** or as to matters of law. *Robbins v. National Bank*, 241 Ga. 538, 246 S.E.2d 660 (1978).

**Fraud must be collateral to issues tried.** — Matters once litigated generally are final, and hence the fraud shown by the complainant seeking to set aside the judgment and in equity must be extrinsic or collateral to the



issues tried in rendering that judgment. *Frost v. Frost*, 235 Ga. 672, 221 S.E.2d 567 (1975).

**Duress included in term "fraud".** — The word "fraud" in subsection (e) of O.C.G.A. § 9-11-60 may be construed to include duress, as duress is but a species of fraud whereby one is induced contrary to one's will from presenting a defense to an action. *Frost v. Frost*, 235 Ga. 672, 221 S.E.2d 567 (1975).

**Fraud not predicated on oral promise not to enforce consent judgment.** — A consent judgment partakes of characteristics of both a contract and a judgment, and just as fraud cannot be predicated upon an oral promise not to enforce the unambiguous terms of a written contract, it cannot be predicated upon similar promises not to enforce unambiguous terms of a consent judgment. *Chambers v. Citizens & S. Nat'l Bank*, 242 Ga. 498, 249 S.E.2d 214 (1978), overruled on other grounds, *Tri-Cities Hosp. Auth. v. Sheats*, 247 Ga. 713, 279 S.E.2d 210 (1981).

**Proof of fraud.** — The rule that fraud may be shown by slight circumstances, contained in O.C.G.A. § 23-2-57, is not applicable to suits to set aside judgments. *Leventhal v. Citizens & S. Nat'l Bank*, 249 Ga. 390, 291 S.E.2d 222 (1982).

**It is not fraudulent to assert a claim against a person voluntarily dismissed as a defendant in an earlier suit.** *Murray v. Chulak*, 250 Ga. 765, 300 S.E.2d 493 (1983).

**Attorney's knowing pursuance of claim against wrong person.** — "Fraud" within the meaning of subsection (e) was practiced upon the defendant by the plaintiff through actions of her attorney, who was aware of his employee-wife's representation to the defendant that she would "handle" the matter of the action's having been filed against the wrong person, but who nonetheless pursued the claim of plaintiff to judgment and sought to enforce the judgment by legal process. *Cox v. Kirkland*, 249 Ga. 796, 294 S.E.2d 514 (1982).

**A superior court may set aside a judgment of a probate court as void for fraud,** if an allegation of fact in the petition to the probate court that was necessary to give the court jurisdiction was known by the petitioner to be false and was therefore a fraud upon the court. *Henderson v. Hale*, 209 Ga. 307, 71 S.E.2d 622 (1952) (decided under

former Code 1933, Ch. 7, T. 110).

**Real-estate broker's liability to purchase for misrepresentation or nondisclosure of physical defects in property sold.** — The judgment of a probate court discharging the administrator may be set aside in a court of equity, if it was procured by fraud practiced upon the heirs or the court. *White v. Roper*, 176 Ga. 180, 167 S.E. 177 (1932) (decided under former Code 1933, § 37-219 and Ch. 7, T. 110).

Although superior courts are not ordinarily empowered on equitable petition to set aside the probate of a will by a probate court, a superior court may set aside as void a judgment of the probate court for fraud, accident, or mistake. *Abercrombie v. Hair*, 185 Ga. 728, 196 S.E. 447 (1938) (decided under former Code 1933, §§ 37-219 and 110-710).

**Fraudulently procured divorce decree not set aside at instance of participant.** — One who participates in fraudulently procuring a divorce decree may not then go into equity to have the decree set aside as allegedly void due to continuous cohabitation of the parties after the action was filed. *Crowe v. Crowe*, 245 Ga. 719, 267 S.E.2d 14 (1980).

**Court of "appropriate jurisdiction" for attack on divorce decree obtained by fraud.** — For an attack upon part of an original divorce decree, if the court's jurisdiction was based upon the original decree having allegedly been obtained by fraud, a superior court that granted the decree attacked was the superior court of "appropriate jurisdiction." *Hill v. Harper*, 230 Ga. 246, 196 S.E.2d 397 (1973).

**Superior court retains jurisdiction.** — If a party attacks a judgment via complaint in equity on the basis that the judgment was obtained by fraud, the superior court granting the judgment attacked is the superior court of appropriate jurisdiction. *Peagler v. Glynn County Fed. Employees Credit Union*, 171 Ga. App. 9, 318 S.E.2d 687 (1984).

**Fraud not found.** — A trial court abused its discretion by vacating the domesticated foreign judgment because the seller failed to establish a jurisdictional defense before the trial court in Georgia or in Texas; the court did not find that the seller was harmed by the conduct of the purchaser, including extrinsic fraud, unmixed with its own negligence as required by O.C.G.A.

## Complaint in Equity (Cont'd)

### 2. Fraud (Cont'd)

§ 9-11-60(d)(2), or that the conduct of the purchaser created a non-amendable defect in the judgment as required by O.C.G.A. § 9-11-60(d)(3). *Mindis Metals v. Oilfield Motor & Control*, S.W.3d , 2003 Tex. App. LEXIS 3312 (Tex. Ct. App. Apr. 17, 2003).

### 3. Negligence of Petitioner

**No relief against judgment obtained in consequence of defendant's negligence.** — If the defendant negligently allows a default judgment to be entered against the defendant, equity will not intervene to grant relief from the judgment obtained in consequence of the defendant's negligence. *Richardson v. Industrial Welding & Tool Supplies, Inc.*, 238 Ga. 144, 231 S.E.2d 760 (1977).

Because the defendant in a pending lawsuit negligently failed to make a defense, equity would not intervene to grant any relief from a judgment obtained against the defendant in consequence of the defendant's negligence. *Erwin v. Marx*, 228 Ga. 495, 186 S.E.2d 735 (1972); *Stratton v. Bingham*, 238 Ga. 287, 232 S.E.2d 560 (1977).

The phrase "unmixed with the negligence or fault of complainant," in subsection (e) of O.C.G.A. § 9-11-60, modifies the words "fraud, accident or mistake" as well as the words "acts of the adverse party." *Leventhal v. Citizens & S. Nat'l Bank*, 249 Ga. 390, 291 S.E.2d 222 (1982).

If there is any negligence or fault on the part of the movant, O.C.G.A. § 9-11-60 is inapplicable. *Mitchell v. Speering*, 239 Ga. App. 472, 521 S.E.2d 419 (1999).

A judgment may be set aside in equity for fraud, accident, or mistake, but only if there is no negligence or fault of petitioner. *Bach v. Phillips*, 200 Ga. 308, 37 S.E.2d 407 (1946) (decided under former Code 1933, §§ 37-219 and 110-710).

Equity will not intervene to set aside a judgment of a court of competent jurisdiction that might have been prevented except for negligence of the complainant. *W.T. Rawleigh Co. v. Seagraves*, 178 Ga. 459, 173 S.E. 167 (1934) (decided under former Civil Code 1910, § 5965).

A judgment will not be set aside in a court

of equity on the ground that the defendant had a good defense of which he was ignorant, unless the defendant's ignorance and failure to assert such defense were unmixed with any fault of negligence on the defendant's part. *W.T. Rawleigh Co. v. Seagraves*, 178 Ga. 459, 173 S.E. 167 (1934) (decided under former Civil Code 1910, § 5965).

If the defendant has been deprived of a hearing by the plaintiff's fraud, unmixed with negligence on the defendant's own part, a petition in equity to set aside the judgment will lie. *Nix v. Baxter*, 46 Ga. App. 153, 167 S.E. 115 (1932) (decided under former Civil Code 1910).

A motion to vacate or set aside a verdict and judgment after the term of court at which they are rendered will be denied, if it appears that the movant has not been diligent or is negligent. *Fricks v. J.R. Watkins Co.*, 211 Ga. 110, 84 S.E.2d 51 (1954) (decided under former Code 1933, Ch. 7, T. 110).

**No relief in equity from consequences of one's own negligence.** — If a party has a good defense at law and from negligence fails to set it up at the proper time, that party must take the consequences of its own laches; the party cannot go into equity to be relieved from the consequences of such negligence. *Peacock v. Walker*, 213 Ga. 628, 100 S.E.2d 575 (1957) (decided under former Code 1933, §§ 37-219 and 110-710).

To authorize setting aside a judgment after the term at which it was rendered, the actions of adverse party causing the party's failure to appear and defend must be of such character that reliance on them did not amount to laches or negligence. *Hirsch v. Collier*, 104 Ga. App. 271, 121 S.E.2d 318 (1961), later appeal, 106 Ga. App. 652, 127 S.E.2d 859 (1962) (decided under former Code 1933, §§ 37-219 and 110-710).

Negligence of a client or the client's attorney in failing to examine the original pleadings in a case is not ground for setting aside the judgment. *Rahal v. Titus*, 110 Ga. App. 122, 138 S.E.2d 68 (1964) (decided under former Code 1933, Ch. 7, T. 110).

**As party must exercise reasonable diligence.** — A court of equity will not act unless it is shown that the party seeking relief has exercised reasonable diligence. *Vinson v. Citizens & S. Nat'l Bank*, 223 Ga. 54, 153 S.E.2d 436 (1967) (decided under former Code 1933, § 110-710).



A party is charged with the legal duty of keeping advised as to the progress of litigation in which the party is interested, and of being prepared, so far as reasonably possible, to meet every emergency arising therein. *Hurt Bldg., Inc. v. Atlanta Trust Co.*, 181 Ga. 274, 182 S.E. 187 (1935) (decided under former Code 1933, § 110-710).

An individual who, through ignorance, allows judgment to go adversely, cannot afterwards have it set aside, even on the ground of fraud, if that individual has not exercised ordinary diligence in the premises. *Hoke v. Walraven*, 57 Ga. App. 106, 194 S.E. 610 (1937) (decided under former Code 1933, § 110-710).

For a setting aside of judgment, it must appear that it was not due to the defendant's negligence that fraud was perpetrated, and that due diligence by the defendant would not have prevented the fraud. *Hirsch v. Collier*, 104 Ga. App. 271, 121 S.E.2d 318 (1961), later appeal, 106 Ga. App. 652, 127 S.E.2d 859 (1962) (decided under former Code 1933, §§ 37-219 and 110-710).

A judgment will not be set aside if the party complaining thereof does not show proper diligence in discovering or attempting to discover facts upon which the party relies to annul the judgment. *Marshall v. Russell*, 222 Ga. 490, 150 S.E.2d 667 (1966), cert. denied, 386 U.S. 911, 87 S. Ct. 857, 17 L. Ed. 2d 783 (1967) (decided under former Code 1933, § 110-710).

**One who would have equity must do equity.** — Although the judgment of a court having no jurisdiction of the person or subject matter or void for any other cause is a mere nullity, and may be so held in any court when it becomes material to the interest of the parties to consider it, this rule must be construed in the light of principles that one who would have equity must do equity, that one who comes into a court of equity with unclean hands must be denied relief, and that one will not be permitted to take advantage of one's own wrong or to trifle with the courts. *Corder v. Fulton Nat'l Bank*, 223 Ga. 524, 156 S.E.2d 452 (1967) (decided under former Code 1933, Ch. 7, T. 110).

**Question of diligence for jury.** — Ordinarily, the question of whether or not the complainant could have ascertained the falsity of representations by proper diligence is for determination by the jury. *City of Dalton*

*v. United States Fid. & Guar. Co.*, 216 Ga. 602, 118 S.E.2d 475 (1961) (decided under former Code 1933, § 110-710).

**Negligence in determining contents to divorce action after waiver of process.** — Because a wife voluntarily signed an acknowledgment of service and waiver of process with respect to a suit for divorce, left the state, and made no investigation as to the contents of the suit, despite allegations that the husband breached an agreement not to submit the question of custody, judgment could not be set aside in equity because of the petitioner's negligence. *Bach v. Phillips*, 200 Ga. 308, 37 S.E.2d 407 (1946) (decided under former Code 1933, §§ 37-219 and 110-710).

**Failure to appear due to erroneous assumption as to date of trial.** — The failure of a defendant to attend and defend a suit cannot be relieved in equity upon the ground that the defendant was advised by the defendant's attorney that the case would not be tried until a later term, which advice was based on an erroneous assumption. *W.T. Rawleigh Co. v. Seagraves*, 178 Ga. 459, 173 S.E. 167 (1934) (decided under former Civil Code 1910, § 5965).

**Absence of counsel.** — After a trial on the merits, if evidence is presented to the judge sitting as the trier of facts, it is an abuse of discretion for the trial court to set aside the judgment, which in effect amounts to the grant of a new trial, merely because counsel failed to appear and defend the case when it was called to trial, even though the reason for such nonappearance is that counsel mistakenly thought the case would be checked or had been checked over or is that because of other duties he overlooked the facts that it had been called for trial. *Carolina Tree Serv., Inc. v. Cartledge*, 96 Ga. App. 240, 99 S.E.2d 705 (1957) (decided under former Code 1933, § 110-702).

**Judgment rendered while counsel on leave with permission of court.** — Because the defendant's attorney was granted a leave of absence by the judge and the pleadings showed that the defendant might have a good defense, equity could issue an injunction and set aside judgment rendered in the attorney's absence. *Eaton Oil & Auto Co. v. Ledbetter*, 174 Ga. 715, 163 S.E. 891 (1932) (decided under former Civil Code 1910, § 5965).

**Complaint in Equity (Cont'd)****3. Negligence of Petitioner (Cont'd)**

**Taking of judgment after settlement as fraud.** — Because an insured party accepted a draft from the insurance company in full and final settlement of insurance claims and in consideration of an express or implied promise to pay the costs of court and dismiss the pending lawsuit against the company, the insured's taking of judgment thereafter amounted to "fraud" within the meaning of subsection (e) of O.C.G.A. § 9-11-60, and the insurance company was not under these circumstances negligent or at fault in the meaning of subsection (e) in relying upon the insured's promise and in failing to answer, pay the costs, and file the insured's attorney's written dismissal. *Marsh v. Northland Ins. Co.*, 242 Ga. 490, 249 S.E.2d 205 (1978). For comment, see 31 Mercer L. Rev. 359 (1979).

**4. Accident or Mistake**

**Nature of mistake relievable in equity.** — A mistake relievable in equity is an erroneous mental condition, conception, or conviction, induced by ignorance, misapprehension, or misunderstanding of the truth, but without negligence, and resulting in some act or omission done or suffered erroneously by one or both parties to a transaction, without its erroneous character being intended or known at the time. *Whipple v. County of Houston*, 214 Ga. 532, 105 S.E.2d 898 (1958) (decided under former Code 1933, § 110-710).

To be remediable at equity, a mistake must be one of past or present fact and not one of law. *Robbins v. National Bank*, 241 Ga. 538, 246 S.E.2d 660 (1978).

**A docketing error made in the clerk's office amounts to an accident or mistake relievable in equity** so far as the defendant is concerned, provided that the failure to answer is attributable thereto, without fault or negligence on the defendant's part. *Dollar v. Fred W. Amend Co.*, 184 Ga. 432, 191 S.E. 696 (1937) (decided under former Code 1933, § 110-710).

**Mistake as to legal effect no ground for relief.** — Simple mistake by a party as to the legal effect of an agreement that the party executes or as to the legal result of an act that the party performs is no ground for

either defensive or affirmative relief. *Robbins v. National Bank*, 241 Ga. 538, 246 S.E.2d 660 (1978).

**Judgments erroneously entered should be set aside if the mistake was that of the court** and not that of the parties. *Toomer v. Hopkins*, 204 Ga. 34, 48 S.E.2d 733 (1948) (decided under former Code 1933, § 110-710).

**Vacation of default judgment because clerk failed to enter filing of answer.** — Because the clerk of the superior court, through inadvertence, omitted to make an entry of filing on the garnishee's answer, which had in fact been filed, it was not an error upon such showing being duly made to direct the clerk to make such an entry nunc pro tunc, and when the record was so amended, corrected pleadings and record alone authorized the court to arrest and vacate the default judgment against the garnishee. *Simmons v. J.A. Jones Constr. Co.*, 72 Ga. App. 517, 34 S.E.2d 300 (1945) (decided under former Code 1933, Ch. 7, T. 110).

**Or where court was unaware of filing answer by garnishee.** — A showing that a letter asserting that it was an answer to a summons of garnishment was filed within the time required and that the court, unaware of this filing, signed a default judgment against the garnishee, was a sufficient showing upon which to grant a motion to set aside the default judgment. *Aetna Fin. Co. v. Lee County Mfg., Inc.*, 116 Ga. App. 200, 156 S.E.2d 374 (1967) (decided under former Code 1933, § 110-702).

**Relief from condemnation judgment based on mistake of fact.** — Because, due to a mistake of fact unmixed with negligence, a condemnation proceeding for a public road was conducted throughout upon the theory that abutting property would be improved rather than damaged, the petition in equity, alleging the facts and alleging that the mistake prevented the owners from proving consequential damage, alleged a cause of action to set aside an award and judgment of condemnation and to recover full damages. *Whipple v. County of Houston*, 214 Ga. 532, 105 S.E.2d 898 (1958) (decided under former Code 1933, §§ 37-219 and 110-710).

**Contested decisional error by trial or appellate court not "mistake".** — Although a court of equity may set aside a judgment for mistake, fraud, or accident, a contested de-



cisional error by a trial or appellate court, as to fact, law, or both, resulting in a judgment, is not such a mistake as can be rectified by a subsequent action, in equity or otherwise, challenging that judgment. *Todd v. Dekle*, 240 Ga. 842, 242 S.E.2d 613 (1978).

A complaint seeking to set aside a judgment on the ground that it resulted from a contested decisional error of a court fails to state a claim upon which relief can be granted. *Todd v. Dekle*, 240 Ga. 842, 242 S.E.2d 613 (1978).

**Entry of default judgment against garnishee who filed answer as accident or mistake.** — An entry of default judgment against a garnishee who filed an answer, for the amount claimed to be due on the garnishor's judgment, was erroneous, and under its equitable authority the superior court was authorized to set aside the default judgment on the ground that it had been entered by accident or mistake. *Gibbs v. Spencer Indus., Inc.*, 244 Ga. 450, 260 S.E.2d 342 (1979).

**Factual dispute regarding error or omission must be rectified by complaint in equity.** — If there is a factual dispute between the parties about an error or omission, the only way for the complaining party to rectify the alleged error or omission is by complaint in equity to set the judgment aside because of the alleged mistake. *Park v. Park*, 233 Ga. 36, 209 S.E.2d 584 (1974).

**Divorce rendered against wife without process and notice.** — An allegation that the defendant obtained a divorce on November 2, 1942, although the parties lived together as husband and wife until November 1, 1942, that petitioner had no knowledge of the pendency of divorce action, not having been served with process nor having acknowledged service thereof, and that the defendant kept the petitioner ignorant of the pending suit, sufficiently stated grounds of fraud for setting aside the divorce decree in equity. *Robertson v. Robertson*, 196 Ga. 517, 26 S.E.2d 922 (1943) (decided under former Code 1933, §§ 37-219 and 110-710).

**A complaint seeking to modify a divorce decree for fraud may be treated as a petition in equity** under subsection (e) of O.C.G.A. § 9-11-60, where it was not filed within the term in which the decree was entered, but was filed within three years from entry of the decree. *Towns v. Towns*, 242 Ga. 580, 250 S.E.2d 453 (1978).

**Failure of party accepting substitute process to forward process.** — If substituted process is served on a person of suitable age and discretion residing with the defendant, the failure of the person served actually to hand over the summons and complaint to the party defendant does not constitute "fraud, accident, or mistake" within the meaning of subsection (e) of O.C.G.A. § 9-11-60, and, thus, does not constitute grounds in equity for the setting aside of a default judgment. *Villaruz v. Van Diviere Oil Co.*, 251 Ga. 145, 304 S.E.2d 58 (1983).

**Erroneous failure to appear not a "mistake".** — Because a notice of hearing on a motion for summary judgment was given to the appellant's counsel of record, and failure to appear was due solely to mistake on part of the appellant or the appellant's counsel, subsection (e) of O.C.G.A. § 9-11-60 did not afford a basis for relief from summary judgment granted to the appellee. *McCullough v. Molyneaux*, 163 Ga. App. 352, 294 S.E.2d 560 (1982).

**Relief from a workers' compensation award** in which the employer was erroneously found to be uninsured should properly have been sought in a court of equity pursuant to O.C.G.A. § 9-11-60. *Russell v. Fast Framers, Inc.*, 164 Ga. App. 771, 298 S.E.2d 303 (1982).

### Time of Relief

**Applicability of O.C.G.A. § 9-11-6(a).** — Subsection (f) of O.C.G.A. § 9-11-60 falls squarely within the rule of O.C.G.A. § 9-11-6(a), which provides that the day of the act, event, or default from which the designated period of time begins to run shall not be included, whether the period is measured in days, months, years, or some other unit of time. *Earwood v. Liberty Loan Corp.*, 136 Ga. App. 799, 222 S.E.2d 204 (1975).

**A judgment that is void for lack of jurisdiction of the person may be attacked at any time;** and a default judgment entered against a party in an action in which there was no valid service of process is void, notwithstanding evidence that the defendant had actual knowledge of the suit. *Gieger Fin. Co. v. Travis*, 146 Ga. App. 224, 246 S.E.2d 132 (1978).

Subsections (d) and (f) of O.C.G.A. § 9-11-60 provide that a judgment is subject to being set aside at any time by motion

**Time of Relief (Cont'd)**

premised upon a lack of jurisdiction over the person; unless a party has waived lawful service of process, such service is essential to give a court jurisdiction over that party's person. *Benton v. Modern Fin. & Inv. Co.*, 244 Ga. 533, 261 S.E.2d 359 (1979).

**Even if execution has been issued.** — A void judgment is a mere nullity and has no vital force under any consideration or at any time; such a judgment may be attacked in any court and by anybody whenever it becomes necessary, even if an execution has been issued upon it. *Ricks v. Liberty Loan Corp.*, 146 Ga. App. 594, 247 S.E.2d 133 (1978).

**No bar, estoppel, or limitation on attack on void judgment.** — Statutes of limitation have no application to void judgments, and there can be no bar, estoppel, or limitation as to the time when a void judgment may be attacked. *Wasden v. Rusco Indus., Inc.*, 233 Ga. 439, 211 S.E.2d 733 (1975), overruled on other grounds, *Murphy v. Murphy*, 263 Ga. 280, 430 S.E.2d 749 (1993); *Ricks v. Liberty Loan Corp.*, 146 Ga. App. 594, 247 S.E.2d 133 (1978).

**Three-year limit not applicable to judgment void on its face.** — The three-year limitation of subsection (f) of O.C.G.A. § 9-11-60 does not apply to an action to set aside a judgment that is void on its face. *Ricks v. Liberty Loan Corp.*, 146 Ga. App. 594, 247 S.E.2d 133 (1978).

**Or void for lack of personal jurisdiction.** — The three-year statute of limitation that applies to all motions or proceedings to attack or set aside a judgment does not apply to a judgment void because of lack of jurisdiction of the person, which may be attacked at any time. *Webb v. National Dist. Co.*, 148 Ga. App. 313, 251 S.E.2d 163 (1978).

**Relation back of service.** — Because a suit in equity to attack judgments was filed prior to the running of the statute of limitations, but process was not served until the statute had run because the defendant was residing outside the state and maintained no fixed address and the defendant's attorney would not accept process nor divulge the defendant's location, process would relate back to the time of filing. *Canal Ins. Co. v. Cambron*, 240 Ga. 708, 242 S.E.2d 32, cert. denied, 439 U.S. 805, 99 S. Ct. 61, 58 L. Ed. 2d 98 (1978).

**Judgments that are not void on their face must be attacked by direct proceeding.** Such an attack upon the judgment by a third party may be made at any time, whether at law or equity, in an affirmative defense. *Ray v. Tattnell Bank*, 167 Ga. App. 871, 307 S.E.2d 754 (1983).

**Attack "at any time" limited.** — A party attacking a judgment for lack of jurisdiction must appeal the judgment or move to set it aside when the grounds are known to the party, limiting the provisions of subsection (f) of O.C.G.A. § 9-11-60, which allows an attack upon a judgment for lack of jurisdiction "at any time." *Marshall v. Marshall*, 257 Ga. 494, 360 S.E.2d 572 (1987).

**Denial of request to reconsider decision not appealable in own right.** — The denial of a motion that does not purport to be based either on a nonamendable defect or on a lack of jurisdiction but is simply a request for the trial court to reconsider its decision, is not appealable in its own right pursuant to subsection (d) of O.C.G.A. § 9-11-60, and the filing of such a motion does not extend the time for filing a notice of appeal. *Dougherty County v. Burt*, 168 Ga. App. 166, 308 S.E.2d 395 (1983).

**Complaint filed three years after judgment properly dismissed.** — Because plaintiff brought a complaint in equity seeking to set aside a final judgment that granted to the plaintiff the adoption of defendant's child, alleging that the adoption had been fraudulently procured by the defendant's misrepresentation concerning the child's legitimacy, but the complaint in equity was filed more than three years after the entry of the challenged adoption decree, the trial court did not err in dismissing the complaint under subsection (b) of O.C.G.A. § 9-11-60. *Kirby v. Kirby*, 165 Ga. App. 163, 300 S.E.2d 192 (1983).

An action to set aside, on the ground of duress, that portion of a divorce decree that obligated the former wife to pay child support was required to have been brought within three years of its entry. *Mehdikarimi v. Emaddazfull*, 268 Ga. 428, 490 S.E.2d 368 (1997).

**Statute of limitations.** — A suit in equity to enjoin enforcement of a judgment that allegedly has been satisfied by settlement after institution of the litigation, and payment of the agreed amount, is not barred by the



three-year statute of limitations set forth in subsection (f) of O.C.G.A. § 9-11-60, nor is it barred by the four-year statutes applicable to breach of contract. *Wells v. Mullis*, 255 Ga. 426, 339 S.E.2d 574 (1986).

A putative father's petition for a blood test was, in substance, an extraordinary motion for a new trial based on newly discovered evidence and was not subject to the limitation period in subsection (f) of O.C.G.A. § 9-11-60. *Department of Human Resources v. Browning*, 210 Ga. App. 546, 436 S.E.2d 742 (1993).

**Incompetent's fraud claim not expired.** — Although the judgment under attack in the case was entered in 1971, and the case was not filed until 1985, given O.C.G.A. § 9-3-90's grace period for mental incompetents, the statute of limitations on incompetent's fraud claim never began to run. *McLendon v. Georgia Kaolin Co.*, 813 F. Supp. 834 (M.D. Ga. 1992).

### Correction of Clerical Mistakes

**Application for appeal not required.** — Although, basically, the import and result of motions to set aside and to correct judgments are in most instances identical, and logically the Legislature probably did not contemplate allowing direct appeals from orders under subsection (g) of O.C.G.A. § 9-11-60 while mandating a discretionary approach for those under subsection (d) of O.C.G.A. § 9-11-60, the clear language of the statute prevents an interpretation that would render both motions subject to O.C.G.A. § 5-6-35(b), and, therefore, motions under subsection (g) of O.C.G.A. § 9-11-60 do not require applications to appeal. *Crawford v. Kroger Co.*, 183 Ga. App. 836, 360 S.E.2d 274, cert. denied, 183 Ga. App. 905, 360 S.E.2d 274 (1987).

The denial of a motion to set aside brought under subsection (g) of O.C.G.A. § 9-11-60 is directly appealable. *Kendall v. Peach State Mach., Inc.*, 215 Ga. App. 633, 451 S.E.2d 810 (1994).

Orders entered upon motions to correct a clerical error pursuant to subsection (g) of O.C.G.A. § 9-11-60 do not require applications to appeal. *Leventhal v. Moseley*, 264 Ga. 891, 453 S.E.2d 455 (1995); *Downs v. C.D.C. Fed. Credit Union*, 224 Ga. App. 869, 481 S.E.2d 903 (1997).

**Court authorized to correct clerical mistakes at any time.** — Under subsection (g) of O.C.G.A. § 9-11-60, clerical mistakes in judgments, orders, or other parts of the record and errors therein arising from oversight or omission may be corrected by the court at any time of its own initiative or on motion and such notice as the court orders. *Clark v. Ingram*, 150 Ga. App. 127, 257 S.E.2d 33 (1979).

Clerical errors from any accident, slip, or omission may at any time be corrected by the court. *Clark v. Ingram*, 150 Ga. App. 127, 257 S.E.2d 33 (1979).

A trial court improperly stated that it had no jurisdiction over any matter involving the defendant's case as certain issues, such as the correction of a clerical mistake in a judgment or court order at any time under O.C.G.A. § 9-11-60(g) remained within a trial court's jurisdiction; however, the trial court properly ruled on the defendant's motion to correct the defendant's sentence on the merits. *Wilson v. State*, 259 Ga. App. 627, 578 S.E.2d 260 (2003).

A trial court properly corrected an omission in a prior summary judgment order, which failed to reserve the matter of the amount of attorney fees awarded to a seller for final determination, even though the term of court in which the summary judgment had been entered had expired; the buyer cited no evidence creating a factual dispute as to the trial court's own admission that its failure to reserve the matter of the amount of attorney fees for final determination was due to oversight or omission. *Sofran Peachtree City, LLC v. Peachtree City Holdings, LLC*, 272 Ga. App. 851, 614 S.E.2d 111 (2005).

**Provided matters of substance not affected.** — Clerical mistakes can be corrected by the court at any time, provided they are confined to the plain meaning and not inflated to include matters of substance. *Clark v. Ingram*, 150 Ga. App. 127, 257 S.E.2d 33 (1979).

**Clerical error or omission should be obvious on face of record.** — Ordinarily, a judgment should be modified under subsection (g) of O.C.G.A. § 9-11-60 only if the clerical error or omission is obvious on the face of the record. *Cagle v. Dixon*, 234 Ga. 698, 217 S.E.2d 598 (1975).

Subsection (g) of O.C.G.A. § 9-11-60 is

**Correction of Clerical Mistakes (Cont'd)**

ordinarily to be used where a clerical error or omission is obvious on the face of the record. *Smith v. Smith*, 230 Ga. 238, 196 S.E.2d 437 (1973).

**Except after hearing establishing clerical nature of omission.** — There is an exception to the general principle of modifying only obvious clerical errors if there has been a hearing on a motion to correct a judgment and the evidence compels the conclusion that an omission was in fact a clerical error. *Cagle v. Dixon*, 234 Ga. 698, 217 S.E.2d 598 (1975).

**Voluntary dismissal is "order" within meaning of subsection (g) of O.C.G.A. § 9-11-60**, and is subject to correction as provided therein. *Page v. Holiday Inns, Inc.*, 245 Ga. 12, 262 S.E.2d 783 (1980).

**Reentry of order of dismissal.** — Since a dismissal order was never served upon the plaintiff because the trial court's staff misaddressed the envelope, the court properly set aside and then reentered the dismissal order and the order was effective as of the date it was actually reentered. *Carnes Bros. v. Cox*, 243 Ga. App. 863, 534 S.E.2d 547 (2000).

**A judgment by default may be corrected to conform to the pleadings** at a subsequent term of the court, even after execution has been issued and the property sold. *Williams v. Stancil*, 119 Ga. App. 800, 168 S.E.2d 643 (1969).

**A court, where no adverse rights have intervened, has jurisdiction nunc pro tunc to enter an order of dismissal** accurately reflecting what occurred upon trial of the case. *Israel v. Joe Redwine Ins. Agency*, 120 Ga. App. 14, 169 S.E.2d 347 (1969).

**Correction of irregularities in judgment.** — Not only mere clerical errors, but also irregularities in the judgment, if they appear on the face of the record, may be corrected after expiration of the term, and irregular judgments may be made perfect. *Williams v. Stancil*, 119 Ga. App. 800, 168 S.E.2d 643 (1979).

**Mathematical error on face of judgment.** — If a mathematical error in the principal amount of the judgment is complained of, but the error is shown on the face of the judgment, the judgment can be amended at any time so as to speak the truth. *Brannon v.*

*Trailer Craft Mfg. Co.*, 130 Ga. App. 766, 204 S.E.2d 477 (1974).

**Correction of mutual mistake.** — If an omission is made in a judgment by mutual mistake of the parties, the trial judge is authorized to correct the judgment on the motion made for that purpose. *Smith v. Smith*, 230 Ga. 238, 196 S.E.2d 437 (1973).

A trial judge had authority to correct the judgment in divorce case incorporating an agreement of the parties, which by mutual mistake omitted the words "per child," because the adverse party was given notice of the motion to correct such judgment, and at the hearing admitted that the agreement that was made the judgment of the court omitted the words "per child" as intended by the parties. *Smith v. Smith*, 230 Ga. 238, 196 S.E.2d 437 (1973).

**Correction of judgment to conform to parties' agreement.** — If both parties to a judgment agree that the judgment entered did not speak their agreement, a motion to modify and correct such judgment is permissible. *Brown v. Brown*, 233 Ga. 581, 212 S.E.2d 378 (1975).

Because the mother's attorney unknowingly signed a general release that was inadvertently prepared by the injured party's insurer instead of a limited release to which the mother had agreed, the trial court should have granted the motion to rescind the dismissal under O.C.G.A. § 9-11-60(g); the mother's attorney immediately took steps to correct the mistake, and the mother's insurer, the only party that refused to consent to rescission of the dismissal, was not prejudiced, as allowing the correction would have merely placed it in the position it expected to be in before it realized that the mother's attorney had signed the wrong papers. *Sanson v. State Farm Fire & Cas. Co.*, 276 Ga. App. 555, 623 S.E.2d 743 (2005).

**Omission of language from judgment.** — If words, sentences, or paragraphs are omitted from a judgment and there is no factual dispute between the parties about such error or omission, the judgment may be corrected under subsection (g) of O.C.G.A. § 9-11-60. *Park v. Park*, 233 Ga. 36, 209 S.E.2d 584 (1974).

**Vacation of order entered by misconception or misrepresentation.** — The original order of the court that was entered either by misconception or as a result of a misrepresent-



sentation was properly vacated. *Hunt v. Household Fin. Corp.*, 138 Ga. App. 693, 227 S.E.2d 467 (1976).

**Amendment of record by reducing oral order to writing.** — The language “amend its own records” in O.C.G.A. § 15-1-3(6) includes amending the record by reducing to writing an order, which had previously existed only as an oral statement and was therefore not properly a part of the record at all, although it had been recognized as such during the trial of the case. *Maloy v. Planter’s Whse. & Lumber Co.*, 142 Ga. App. 69, 234 S.E.2d 807 (1977).

**Conformance of child support judgment to verdict.** — Because a jury verdict in a divorce action provided for child support at the rate of \$100.00 per month until the children reached the age of 21, but the judgment entered on the verdict provided for payment of child support at the rate of \$50.00 per month for each minor child, until such child became self-supporting, married, or attained the age of 21, the court was able to order that the judgment be corrected for clerical error to conform to the verdict. *Lowe v. Lowe*, 243 Ga. 398, 254 S.E.2d 323 (1979).

**Vacation and reentry of judgment for appeal purposes where losing party not timely notified of decision.** — Under O.C.G.A. § 15-6-21 it is the duty of the judge to file his decision with the clerk of the court and notify the attorney of the losing party of his decision; and where no notice is sent by the court or the clerk to the losing party, an action may be brought under subsection (g) of O.C.G.A. § 9-11-60 to set aside the earlier judgment, and upon a finding that notice was not provided as required by O.C.G.A. § 15-6-21, the motion to set aside may be granted, the judgment reentered, and the 30-day period within which the losing party must appeal will begin to run from the date of the reentry. *Cambron v. Canal Ins. Co.*, 246 Ga. 147, 269 S.E.2d 426 (1980);

In accord with *Cambron v. Canal Ins. Co.* See *Fremichael v. Doe*, 221 Ga. App. 698, 472 S.E.2d 440 (1996).

In considering whether the trial court’s denial of a motion to set aside was erroneous because a party did not receive notice of the entry of judgment, the issue is not whether the losing party had knowledge that the judgment was entered, but rather whether

the duty imposed on the court by O.C.G.A. § 15-6-21(c) was carried out; it is necessary that the trial court first make a finding regarding whether such duty was met and, if not, the earlier judgment must be set aside before judgment is reentered to commence a new 30-day period for appeal. *Kendall v. Peach State Mach., Inc.*, 215 Ga. App. 633, 451 S.E.2d 810 (1994).

**Effect of correction on final order.** — A trial court’s corrective action in clarifying an omission as to post-trial interest in its earlier partial summary judgment, which had been certified as final, constituted a final order which was directly appealable. *Nodvin v. West*, 197 Ga. App. 92, 397 S.E.2d 581 (1990).

**Judgment changing previously entered order on evidentiary grounds not authorized.** — The court was without authority to enter a nunc pro tunc judgment changing a previously entered order not involving correction of a clerical mistake arising from oversight or omission, but based on a motion to reconsider and set aside final judgment and decree on the ground that certain provisions were not supported by the evidence. *Brown v. Brown*, 233 Ga. 581, 212 S.E.2d 378 (1975).

**Waiver by acceptance of benefits under judgment.** — A wife waived the right to file a motion under subsection (g) of O.C.G.A. § 9-11-60 to correct divorce judgment by accepting alimony payments and other benefits under the judgment for over two years prior to filing the motion. *Fender v. Fender*, 249 Ga. 773, 294 S.E.2d 474 (1982).

**Court omitting signing of order orally granted.** — If the plaintiff files an amendment to the complaint and a motion to add parties, a proposed (unsigned) order granting the motion is placed in the file at the same time as the motion, a hearing on the motion is held, and the trial court, in the exercise of its discretion, orally grants the motion, all within the limitations period, but, through oversight, the court omits the actual signing of the order, the trial court does not err in later entering a nunc pro tunc order so as to correct its own oversight and to make the record speak the truth. *Savannah Iron & Fence Corp. v. Mitchell*, 168 Ga. App. 252, 308 S.E.2d 569 (1983).

**Foreign divorce decree.** — Because an action to domesticate a Pennsylvania divorce

**Correction of Clerical Mistakes (Cont'd)**

decree was barred by the five-year statute of limitations in Georgia and, further, there was no authority for a Georgia court to "correct" a domesticated judgment of another state, denial of a summary judgment in favor of a former wife as to her claim for domestication and correction of the decree was proper. *Eickhoff v. Eickhoff*, 263 Ga. 498, 435 S.E.2d 914 (1993).

**New award of damages not clerical mistake.** — A trial court erred in modifying a judgment to add prejudgment interest after the term of court in which the original judgment was entered, as the award of prejudgment interest was the addition of a new award of damages and not a mere correction of a clerical mistake. *Capital Cargo, Inc. v. Port of Port Royal*, 261 Ga. App. 803, 584 S.E.2d 54 (2003).

**No clerical errors found.** — In an objector's appeal from an order enforcing a settlement agreement with a trust administrator, there was no error in denying the objector relief under O.C.G.A. § 9-11-60(g) because the errors alleged by the objector could not in any way be said to be clerical or typographical errors. *Head v. Wachovia Bank, N.A.*, 264 Ga. App. 608, 591 S.E.2d 424 (2003).

**Orders improperly vacated when requirements were not met.** — Trial court erred in vacating its orders denying a trust's temporary restraining order and an executor's motions for a declaratory judgment and for injunctive relief because, where the orders were not void on their face, the O.C.G.A. § 9-11-60 requirements were not met, a party did not file a motion to set aside the orders, the executor did not receive notice of the challenge, and the action was not the correction of a clerical error. *Cherry v. Moreton Rolleston, Jr. Living Trust*, 273 Ga. App. 876, 616 S.E.2d 157 (2005).

**Amount of income intentionally included in divorce decree was not "mistake".** — Where a particular amount of income was intentionally inserted into a divorce decree that incorporated a negotiated child support amount, a trial court could not later "correct" the amount, as if it were a clerical mistake, without setting aside the whole judgment. *Porter-Martin v. Martin*, 280 Ga. 150, 625 S.E.2d 743 (2006).

**Law of the Case Rule**

**Law of the case rule abolished.** — Although an unsuccessful motion for summary judgment by appellants, a doctor and the doctor's professional corporation, had been based on the statute of repose, O.C.G.A. § 9-3-71(b), and so was their later motion in limine, the fact that the statute of repose issue was decided against them in the ruling on the summary judgment motion did not make the prior ruling the law of the case so as to bar appellants from raising the same statute of repose issue in their appeal from the denial of their motion in limine, as the law of the case rule was statutorily abolished in O.C.G.A. § 9-11-60(h). *Eyzaguirre v. Baker*, 260 Ga. App. 53, 579 S.E.2d 47 (2003).

**A judgment is the law of the case until set aside or reversed.** *Hill v. Willis*, 224 Ga. 263, 161 S.E.2d 281 (1968).

**Ruling on motion for new trial as law of case until set aside or reversed.** — If a motion for new trial is filed and ruled upon by the trial court, it establishes the law of the case until set aside or reversed. *Hill v. Willis*, 224 Ga. 263, 161 S.E.2d 281 (1968).

**Unless prevented by appeal or enumeration of error.** — The losing party may prevent a judgment overruling a motion for new trial from becoming the "law of the case" by appealing directly from such judgment, or by appealing from other appealable judgments and enumerating the error on the overruling of the motion for new trial. *Byers v. Lieberman*, 126 Ga. App. 582, 191 S.E.2d 470 (1972).

Failure to appeal from a judgment overruling a motion for new trial or failure to enumerate error thereon will not effect a dismissal of the appeal, but merely concludes the party as to the grounds urged in the motion for new trial. *Byers v. Lieberman*, 126 Ga. App. 582, 191 S.E.2d 470 (1972).

**The law of the case rule still pertains insofar as appellate courts are concerned,** if rulings of the trial judge are unexcepted to. *State Farm Mut. Auto. Ins. Co. v. Wendler*, 120 Ga. App. 839, 172 S.E.2d 360 (1969).

The law of the case rule has formally been abolished except as it applies to rulings by one of the appellate courts and they are binding in all subsequent proceedings, including a second trial. *Continental Corp. v. DOT*, 185 Ga. App. 792, 366 S.E.2d 160, cert.



denied, 185 Ga. App. 909, 366 S.E.2d 160 (1988);

In accord with *Continental Corp. v. DOT*. See *McLean v. Continental Wingate Co.*, 222 Ga. App. 805, 476 S.E.2d 83 (1996); In re *Spruell*, 237 Ga. App. 259, 517 S.E.2d 190 (1999).

The “law of the case rule,” as applied in *Hill v. Willis*, 224 Ga. 263, 161 S.E.2d 281 (1968), has been abolished, provided, however, that any ruling by the appellate court in a case shall be binding in all subsequent proceedings in that case in the lower court and in the appellate court. *Jebco Ventures, Inc. v. City of Smyrna*, 529 Ga. 599, 385 S.E.2d 397 (1989);

In accord with *Jebco Ventures, Inc. v. City of Smyrna*. See *Security Life Ins. Co. of Am. v. Clark*, 273 Ga. 44, 535 S.E.2d 234 (2000).

If the decision of an appellate court becomes “incorrect” because the law changes—either because of subsequent case law or because of later-enacted statutes—it may not be binding precedent for other situations; however, between the parties to the original decision it remains the law of the case. *Fulton-DeKalb Hosp. Auth. v. Walker*, 216 Ga. App. 786, 456 S.E.2d 97 (1995).

A Court of Appeals holding was the law of the case as between the parties to an action even though the rationale of the holding was thereafter overruled by the Supreme Court in an unrelated case. *Dicks v. Zurich Am. Ins. Co.*, 231 Ga. App. 448, 499 S.E.2d 169 (1998).

**Questions decided by appellate court binding as law of case.** — If judgment is reversed by the appellate court, all questions as to pleadings and effect of evidence adjudicated by the appellate court are binding as the law of the case on a second trial, unless additional pleadings and evidence prevail to change such adjudications. *Monroe Motor Express v. Jackson*, 76 Ga. App. 280, 45 S.E.2d 445 (1947) (decided under former Code 1933).

Although the law of the case rule was abolished, the appellate court’s finding in an earlier proceeding involving the termination of the mother’s parental rights in the mother’s three minor children that the children were deprived, the deprivation was caused by lack of parental care and control, and the deprivation was likely to continue was binding on the juvenile court in subsequent

proceedings since an exception applied to the abolishment of the law of the case rule that allowed a ruling by the appellate court to be binding on all subsequent proceedings in the lower court. In the *Interest of D.F.*, 261 Ga. App. 148, 582 S.E.2d 16 (2003).

Because an appellate court previously ruled that an insurer was entitled to partial summary judgment on the issue of recoverable damages relating to assignees’ claims against it for failure to settle an underlying case, the amount of recoverable damages on a remanded trial was limited to the policy limits pursuant to the prior decision, and the matter could not be relitigated pursuant to O.C.G.A. § 9-11-60(h). *Empire Fire & Marine Ins. Co. v. Driskell*, 264 Ga. App. 646, 592 S.E.2d 80 (2003).

Widower could not relitigate claims for compensatory and punitive damages, based on the claim that the father-in-law had broken a verbal promise to give the widower a portion of life insurance proceeds to help defray the deceased wife’s burial costs, as the matter had been previously resolved by summary judgment in favor of the father-in-law, which decision was affirmed on appeal; such a decision was binding, pursuant to O.C.G.A. § 9-11-60(h), in the subsequent trial with respect to whether a promise had been made and broken as to the disposition of the life insurance proceeds, and the widower was barred from raising the issues relating to those damages by the doctrines of collateral estoppel and res judicata, under O.C.G.A. § 9-12-40. *Hardwick v. Williams*, 272 Ga. App. 680, 613 S.E.2d 215 (2005).

Under principles of both law of the case and judicial estoppel, a defendant could not complain when, after a modified sentence was overturned, the trial court reimposed the sentence originally imposed on the defendant. *Williams v. State*, 277 Ga. App. 841, 627 S.E.2d 808 (2006).

**Applicability.** — The “law of the case” rule applies where the same parties and issues are involved and the evidentiary posture of the case remains the same. *Bruce v. Garges*, 259 Ga. 268, 379 S.E.2d 783 (1989); *Dacosta v. Allstate Ins. Co.*, 199 Ga. App. 292, 404 S.E.2d 627, cert. denied, 199 Ga. App. 905, 404 S.E.2d 627 (1991).

The law of the case is the controlling legal rule established by a previous decision between the same parties in the same case.

**Law of the Case Rule (Cont'd)**

However, the principle only establishes the law of the case in its then existing evidentiary posture. *Lee v. DOT*, 198 Ga. App. 716, 402 S.E.2d 551 (1991).

A ruling that in a first trial the court did not err in refusing to direct a verdict or in refusing to grant judgment notwithstanding a mistrial became the law of the case and binding in all subsequent proceedings. *Grindle v. Chastain*, 229 Ga. App. 386, 493 S.E.2d 714 (1997).

Because the trial court denied the defendant's claim for return of property and the supreme court subsequently affirmed that denial, the latter ruling was binding and, because the defendant could show no change in the evidentiary posture of the case, the defendant was prohibited from relitigating the claim for return of the property. *Day v. State*, 242 Ga. App. 899, 531 S.E.2d 781 (2000).

Because the trial court had initially granted partial summary judgment to a landlord upholding the landlord's position that the tenant was not entitled to a credit for reconditioning expenses, but it reserved ruling on whether a writ of possession should be granted, and where the tenant appealed that judgment pursuant to O.C.G.A. § 9-11-56(h) but the court dismissed that appeal for failure to comply with O.C.G.A. § 44-7-56, the landlord's subsequent appeal from the final order granting a writ of possession to the landlord was dismissed to the extent that it sought to relitigate the identical issues that the tenant attempted to litigate in the first appeal under O.C.G.A. § 9-11-56(h), and the prior appellate ruling was binding on the court under the law of the case rule, O.C.G.A. § 9-11-60 (h). *Eckerd Corp. v. Alterman Real Estate, Ltd.*, 266 Ga. App. 860, 598 S.E.2d 510 (2004).

**Standing orders with regard to subsequent proceedings.** — Subsection (h) of O.C.G.A. § 9-11-60 has abolished the law of the case, but does not accommodate the view that a standing order can be ignored with regard to subsequent proceedings. If the order has been ratified by an appellate court, it must be treated with due deference. However, if the order is merely interlocutory in character, it remains within the breast of the trial court even after the expiration of the term.

*Barber v. Collins*, 201 Ga. App. 104, 410 S.E.2d 444 (1991).

**Statement constituting obiter dictum not binding.** — The statement of an appellate court on a motion for rehearing that was not a binding holding of the court and was obiter dictum as it was not necessary to the decision, was not binding on the lower courts as the law of the case. *Browning v. Europa Hair, Inc.*, 145 Ga. App. 361, 243 S.E.2d 742 (1978).

**Affirmance without opinion.** — Although the Supreme Court of Georgia's affirmance without opinion of a trial court decision had no precedential value, it still established the law of the case. *Moreton Rolleston, Jr., Living Trust v. Kennedy*, 277 Ga. 541, 591 S.E.2d 834, cert. denied, 541 U.S. 1042, 124 S. Ct. 2168, 158 L. Ed. 2d 732 (2004).

**Finality of reversal by appellate court.** — If a trial court, after hearing a motion to set aside a prior order in a pending case, vacates the judgment complained of, and on appeal the trial court's decision is reversed without direction, the judgment of the appellate court is final; upon the filing of the remittitur in the trial court, the issue is res judicata, and the lower court has no authority to allow movant to amend his motion, nor hear further evidence or consider any other matter that would otherwise affect the finality of the judgment of the appellate court. *Shepherd v. Shepherd*, 243 Ga. 253, 253 S.E.2d 696 (1979).

**Finality of affirmance of summary judgment.** — Because the trial court had previously granted summary judgment on a conversion claim, and that summary judgment was affirmed on appeal, the decision on appeal was binding and the plaintiff could not replead the claim. *Faircloth v. A.L. Williams & Assocs.*, 219 Ga. App. 560, 465 S.E.2d 722 (1995).

**Law of the case established by Court of Appeals.** — The superior court should follow the law of the case as established by the Court of Appeals in conducting the jury trial. *Westinghouse Elec. Corp. v. Rider*, 168 Ga. App. 136, 308 S.E.2d 378 (1983).

Absent a change in the evidentiary posture, the rulings of the Court of Appeals are binding on the trial court in all subsequent proceedings in the case and may not be disregarded. *Eastgate Assocs. v. Piggly Wiggly S., Inc.*, 200 Ga. App. 872, 410 S.E.2d 129,



cert. denied, 200 Ga. App. 896, 410 S.E.2d 129 (1991).

If the Court of Appeals holds that the appellant's allegations are either without merit or not applicable to the circumstances in the case, this becomes the law of the case. *Blake v. Continental S.E. Lines*, 168 Ga. App. 718, 309 S.E.2d 829 (1983).

The direction of the Court of Appeals upon remand of a forfeiture proceeding requiring the trial court to determine whether the forfeiture violated the constitutional prohibition against excessive fines was mandatory, and the trial court had no discretion to refuse to comply with the direction. *Rabern v. State*, 231 Ga. App. 84, 497 S.E.2d 631 (1998).

**Relitigation of sanctions following remand.** — Because the issue of a nonnoticing defendant's entitlement to sanctions for the plaintiffs' failure to appear for depositions was at least incidentally involved in the case and served as the basis for ordering a remand, rather than outright reversal, statements by the Court of Appeals on that issue were not dicta, but the law of the case. *South Ga. Medical Ctr. v. Washington*, 269 Ga. 366, 497 S.E.2d 793 (1998).

A trial court properly ruled that an attempt to relitigate sanctionability of the conduct was beyond the scope of the remand directive and thus barred by the law of the case rule. *Harkleroad v. Stringer*, 231 Ga. App. 464, 499 S.E.2d 379 (1998).

**Transfer to Court of Appeals conclusive as to existence of constitutional questions.** — A transfer by the Supreme Court to the Court of Appeals of a case that questions the constitutionality of a statute is a final determination that no constitutional question was in fact properly raised or, if so raised, that it was not meritorious. *Egerton v. Jolly*, 133 Ga. App. 805, 212 S.E.2d 462 (1975).

**Holding on validity of ordinance.** — If the validity of a city ordinance is challenged and on review by the Supreme Court of a judgment on demurrer the court holds that the ordinance is valid, the law of the case is thus fixed, and amended pleadings thereafter cannot again raise that question. *Medlock v. Allison*, 224 Ga. 648, 164 S.E.2d 112 (1968).

**Holding that no verdict demanded by evidence.** — Because the Court of Appeals, in considering a motion for new trial after the first trial of a case, held that the evidence did

not demand a verdict for either party, such ruling was the law of the case. *Goodyear Tire & Rubber Co. v. Johnson*, 120 Ga. App. 395, 170 S.E.2d 869 (1969).

**A prior erroneous reason for dismissal cannot be treated as binding** under O.C.G.A. § 9-11-60 pursuant to the law of the case rule. *Davis v. South Carolina Ins. Co.*, 143 Ga. App. 782, 240 S.E.2d 191 (1977).

**Effect of expansion of evidentiary record.** — A defendant's submission of affidavits after a denial of summary judgment was affirmed served to expand the evidentiary record; thus, consideration as to whether the new evidence demanded summary judgment for the defendant was required. *Brown v. Piggly Wiggly S., Inc.*, 228 Ga. App. 629, 493 S.E.2d 196 (1997).

**Change in evidentiary posture of case.** — A father could collaterally attack the validity of an order that modified custody as a defense to the wife's contempt motion since the evidentiary posture of the case has changed in view of subsequent rulings by the Alabama courts demonstrating that Alabama had retained jurisdiction over the custody of the child at issue. *Henderson v. Justice*, 237 Ga. App. 284, 514 S.E.2d 713 (1999).

**Inapplicability to issues not earlier decided.** — The law of the case rule is in no way dispositive of or even applicable to an issue that was not addressed in the earlier decision. *Modern Roofing & Metal Works, Inc. v. Owen*, 174 Ga. App. 875, 332 S.E.2d 14 (1985); *Parks v. State Farm Gen. Ins. Co.*, 238 Ga. App. 814, 520 S.E.2d 494 (1999).

**Res judicata.** — Because the state relied upon a former judgment which fully adjudicated the issue made by the appellants and that judgment had neither been reversed nor modified by any exception that the appellants had taken to it, such unreversed and unmodified judgment was res judicata as between the same two parties and thus was the law of the case. *Camp v. State*, 181 Ga. App. 714, 353 S.E.2d 832 (1987).

**If a grant of partial summary judgment is not made final** under O.C.G.A. § 9-11-54(b), the party against whom summary judgment was granted has the option to either appeal or not appeal at that time, and if the party chooses to appeal, then the appellate decision on the summary judgment ruling is binding under subsection (h) of O.C.G.A. § 9-11-60. *Roth v. Gulf Atl. Media of Ga.*,

**Law of the Case Rule (Cont'd)**

Inc., 244 Ga. App. 677, 536 S.E.2d 577 (2000).

If the Court of Appeals holds that the

appellant's allegations are either without merit or not applicable to the circumstances in the case, this becomes the law of the case. *Blake v. Continental S.E. Lines*, 168 Ga. App. 718, 309 S.E.2d 829 (1983).

**RESEARCH REFERENCES**

**Am. Jur. 2d.** — 47 Am. Jur. 2d, Judgments, § 655 et seq. 58 Am. Jur. 2d, New Trial, §§ 29, 30, 61 et seq.

**C.J.S.** — 35B C.J.S., Federal Civil Procedure, § 1248 et seq. 49 C.J.S., Judgments, §§ 275-433, 499-533.

**ALR.** — Collateral attack on judgment by party at whose instance it is entered, 3 ALR 535.

Failure of affidavit for publication of summons to state the facts required by statute as subjecting the judgment to collateral attack, 25 ALR 1258.

Nonresidence of one or both parties as affecting jurisdiction of court of suit proceeding to annul divorce decree rendered in same state, 33 ALR 469.

Mental incompetency at the time of rendition of judgment in civil action as ground of attack upon it, 34 ALR 221; 140 ALR 1336.

Meritorious defense as a condition of injunction against judgment for want of jurisdiction, 39 ALR 414; 118 ALR 1498.

Attacking decree of divorce after death of one of the parties on grounds other than original lack of jurisdiction, 40 ALR 1118.

Fraud or perjury in misrepresenting status or relationship essential to the judgment as ground of relief from, or injunction against, judgment, 49 ALR 1219.

Right to writ of coram nobis as affected by intentional or negligent failure to bring facts to attention of court, 58 ALR 1286.

Incompetency, negligence, illness, or the like, of counsel, as a ground for new trial or reversal in criminal case, 64 ALR 436.

Decree or order directing or confirming sale of homestead for payment of debts as subject to collateral attack, 66 ALR 926.

Correcting clerical errors in judgments, 67 ALR 828; 126 ALR 956; 126 ALR 956.

Reliance of attorney on agreement or supposed agreement of opposing attorney to give notice when case was set for trial as ground for relief from judgment, 69 ALR 1336.

Attack on domestic judgment on ground

of unauthorized appearance for defendant by attorney, 88 ALR 12.

Criterion of extrinsic fraud as distinguished from intrinsic fraud, as regards relief from judgment on ground of fraud, 88 ALR 1201.

Collateral attack on divorce decree because of defects in showing or allegations as to constructive service of process, 91 ALR 225.

Attack on judgment because of invalidity of contract on which it was rendered, 95 ALR 1267.

Judgment debtor's right to restitution upon reversal or vacation of judgment as subject to setoff in favor of judgment creditor, 101 ALR 1148.

Nonparty who acquires interest in property pending action or after judgment as within benefit of statute or rule providing for opening, vacating, or setting aside of judgments, 104 ALR 697.

Judgment (or final order) affecting title or interest in real property as subject to collateral attack because of insufficiency of description in the pleadings, 111 ALR 1200.

Retention of jurisdiction in suit in equity to determine whole controversy, including amount of loss or damage, after setting aside an award or finding by arbitrators or appraisers, 112 ALR 9.

Right of nonparties to move for the vacation of a judgment and to intervene in action or proceeding in respect of a matter in which they have an interest common with or similar to that of the parties, 112 ALR 434.

Time within which application to reopen or set aside a judgment by confession under warrant of attorney may be made, 112 ALR 797.

Verdict which finds for party upon his cause of action or counterclaim for money judgment, but which does not state amount of recovery, or is indefinite in this regard, or which affirmatively states that he is entitled to no amount, 116 ALR 828; 49 ALR2d 1328.

Judgment or order in connection with



appointment of executor or administrator as *res judicata*, as law of the case, or as evidence, on questions other than the validity of the appointment, 119 ALR 594.

Secreting witness or other conduct preventing summoning or appearance of witness as ground for relief from judgment, 131 ALR 1519.

Power to open or modify 'consent' judgment, 139 ALR 421.

Character, as direct or collateral attack, of action to set aside judgment, as affected by prayer for relief in respect of execution or other proceeding to enforce it, 140 ALR 823.

Power of lower court to set aside, on ground of fraud, judgment entered pursuant to mandate of, affirmed by, reviewing court, 146 ALR 1230.

*Res judicata* as affected by limitation of jurisdiction of court which rendered judgment, 147 ALR 196; 83 ALR2d 977.

Attorney's representation of parties adversely interested as affecting judgment or estoppel in respect thereof, 154 ALR 501.

Lapse of time as bar to action or proceeding for relief in respect of void judgment, 154 ALR 818.

Relief from stipulations, 161 ALR 1161.

Constructive service of process in action against nonresident to set aside judgment, 163 ALR 504.

Misinformation by judge or clerk of court as to status of case or time of trial or hearing as ground for relief from judgment, 164 ALR 537.

Validity and effect of judgment based upon erroneous view as to constitutionality or validity of a statute or ordinance going to the merits, 167 ALR 517.

Power of court to vacate or modify its judgment or order after expiration of prescribed period upon application made within that period, 168 ALR 204.

Notice contemplated by statute for relief from judgment upon application within specified time after notice, 171 ALR 253.

Remedy and procedure to avoid release or satisfaction of judgment, 9 ALR2d 553.

Necessity of notice of application or intention to correct error in judgment entry, 14 ALR2d 224.

Conditioning the setting aside of judgment or grant of new trial on payment of opposing attorney's fees, 21 ALR2d 863.

Necessity that trial court give parties no-

tice and opportunity to be heard before ordering new trial on its own motion, 23 ALR2d 852.

Motion to vacate judgment or order as constituting general appearance, 31 ALR2d 262.

Vacation or setting aside of judgment as to one or more of multiple parties against whom rendered as requiring its vacation as to all, 42 ALR2d 1030.

New trial in criminal case because of newly discovered evidence as to sanity of prosecution witness, 49 ALR2d 1247.

Verdict for money judgment which finds for party for ambiguous or no amount, 49 ALR2d 1328.

Judgment ambiguous or silent as to amount of recovery as defective for lack of certainty, 55 ALR2d 723.

Contact or communication between juror and outsider during trial of civil case as ground for mistrial, new trial, or reversal, 64 ALR2d 158.

Collateral attack on domestic nunc pro tunc judgment, 70 ALR2d 1131.

Appealability of order vacating, or refusing to vacate, approval of settlement of infant's tort claim, 77 ALR2d 801.

Appealability of void judgment or of one granting or denying motion for vacation thereof, 81 ALR2d 537.

*Res judicata* as affected by limitation of jurisdiction of court which rendered judgment, 83 ALR2d 977.

Who, other than natural or adopting parents, or heirs of latter, may collaterally attack adoption decree, 92 ALR2d 813.

Time for filing motion for new trial based on jury conduct occurring before, but discovered after, verdict, 97 ALR2d 788.

Consent as ground of vacating judgment, or granting new trial, in civil case, after expiration of term or time prescribed by statute or rules of court, 3 ALR3d 1191.

Necessity of taking proof as to liability against defaulting defendant, 8 ALR3d 1070.

Opening default or default judgment claimed to have been obtained because of attorney's mistake as to time or place of appearance, trial, or filing of necessary papers, 21 ALR3d 1255.

Liability insurer's right to open or set aside, or contest matters relating to merits of, judgment against insured, entered in action in which insurer did not appear or defend, 27 ALR3d 350.

Amendment, after expiration of time for filing motion for new trial in civil case, of motion made in due time, 69 ALR3d 845.

Right to a jury trial on motion to vacate judgment, 75 ALR3d 894.

Fraud in obtaining or maintaining default judgment as ground for vacating or setting aside in state courts, 78 ALR3d 150.

Wills: challenge in collateral proceeding to decree admitting will to probate, on ground of fraud inducing complainant not to resist probate, 84 ALR3d 1119.

Vacating or setting aside divorce decree after remarriage of party, 17 ALR4th 1153.

Incompetence of counsel as ground for

relief from state court civil judgment, 64 ALR4th 323.

Computation of net "loss" for which fidelity insurer is liable, 5 ALR5th 132.

Amendment of record of judgment in state civil case to correct judicial errors and omissions, 50 ALR5th 653.

Power of successor judge taking office during term time to vacate, set aside, or annul judgment entered by his or her predecessor, 51 ALR5th 747.

Vacating or opening judgment by confession on ground of fraud, illegality, or mistake, 91 ALR5th 485.

## 9-11-61. Harmless error.

No error in either the admission or the exclusion of evidence and no error or defect in any ruling or order or in anything done or omitted by the court or by any of the parties is ground for granting a new trial or for setting aside a verdict or for vacating, modifying, or otherwise disturbing a judgment or order, unless refusal to take such action appears to the court inconsistent with substantial justice. The court at every stage of the proceeding must disregard any error or defect in the proceeding which does not affect the substantial rights of the parties. (Ga. L. 1966, p. 609, § 61.)

**Cross references.** — Grounds for new trial generally, § 5-5-20 et seq.

**U.S. Code.** — For provisions of Federal

Rules of Civil Procedure, Rule 61, and annotations pertaining thereto, see 28 U.S.C.

## JUDICIAL DECISIONS

**Error is presumed hurtful** unless it appears to have had no effect upon result of the trial. *Foster v. Harmon*, 145 Ga. App. 413, 243 S.E.2d 659 (1978).

**Reversible error consists of error plus injury or harm.** *Durham v. State*, 129 Ga. App. 5, 198 S.E.2d 387 (1973).

**One who seeks reversal of verdict and judgment must show harm as well as error.** *Maloy v. Dixon*, 127 Ga. App. 151, 193 S.E.2d 19 (1972).

**Injury as well as error must be shown** before new trial is granted. *City Dodge, Inc. v. Gardner*, 130 Ga. App. 502, 203 S.E.2d 729 (1973), *aff'd*, 232 Ga. 766, 208 S.E.2d 794 (1974).

To obtain a new trial, party must show injury as well as error. *Bennett v. Haley*, 132 Ga. App. 512, 208 S.E.2d 302 (1974).

An appellant must show harm as well as error to require reversal of the trial court's judgment. *Ideal Pool Corp. v. Champion*, 157 Ga. App. 380, 277 S.E.2d 753 (1981).

**Grant of new trial is appropriate where** refusal would be inconsistent with substantial justice. *Warren v. Mann*, 117 Ga. App. 787, 161 S.E.2d 894 (1968).

**Admission of irrelevant evidence not reversible error unless prejudicial.** — Admission of irrelevant evidence is not a ground for reversal unless appellant can show the evidence was prejudicial to the appellant. *Southwest Ga. Prod. Credit Ass'n v. Wainwright*, 241 Ga. 355, 245 S.E.2d 306 (1978); *Drew v. Collins*, 153 Ga. App. 794, 266 S.E.2d 570 (1980).

**Evidence harmless where legitimately before the jury.** — We will not grant a new trial



or reverse a case for error unless it is shown that the error is harmful, and evidence is harmless where evidence of the same fact has been admitted and is legitimately before the jury. *Platt v. National Gen. Ins. Co.*, 205 Ga. App. 705, 423 S.E.2d 387, cert. denied, 205 Ga. App. 900, 423 S.E.2d 283 (1992).

**Exclusion of evidence is harmful where** it affects a substantial right of a party to establish the party's case with apparent, competent, and relevant evidence. *Newman v. Travelers Ins. Co.*, 143 Ga. App. 757, 240 S.E.2d 139 (1977).

**Exclusion of substantially similar evidence harmless.** — In a product liability case, as pertinent testimony of plaintiff's expert conveyed substantially the same information to the jury (concerning a warning symbol placed on the defendant's product) as contained in the relevant portions of defendant's requested exhibit, any error in failing to admit the exhibit was harmless. *Continental Research Corp. v. Reeves*, 204 Ga. App. 120, 419 S.E.2d 48 (1992).

**Exclusion of damage evidence harmless where jury verdict is against recovery.** — Error in exclusion of evidence that pertains only to damages is harmless where the jury determines that complainant is not entitled to recover. *Reliford v. Central of Ga. R.R.*, 140 Ga. App. 782, 232 S.E.2d 129 (1976).

**Errors where verdict rendered as demanded.** — Errors in court's instructions or in admission or exclusion of evidence will not be considered where verdict was rendered as demanded. *Gaddis v. Georgia S. & Fla. Ry.*, 145 Ga. App. 826, 245 S.E.2d 8 (1978).

**Jury charge creating conclusive presumption.** — Even if the jury charge creates a conclusive presumption, the error is harmless when intent is not at issue at the trial or when evidence of intent is overwhelming. *Hill v. Zant*, 638 F. Supp. 969 (M.D. Ga. 1986), *aff'd*, 833 F.2d 927 (11th Cir. 1987).

**Burden is on appellant** to establish the trial court's error; moreover, error which is harmless will not be cause for reversal. *Miller Grading Contractors v. Georgia Fed. Sav. & Loan Ass'n*, 247 Ga. 730, 279 S.E.2d 442 (1981).

**Objecting party failed to carry burden** of proving that admission of evidence unduly prejudiced rights. See *DOT v. 2,734 Acres of Land*, 168 Ga. App. 541, 309 S.E.2d 816 (1983).

**People's right to litigate with governmental bodies** should not be decided on technicalities any more than one citizen's right to litigate with another citizen. *City of Atlanta v. International Soc'y for Krishna Consciousness of Atlanta, Inc.*, 240 Ga. 96, 239 S.E.2d 515 (1977).

**Where appellant has failed to comply with Uniform Superior Court Rule 6.5**, but error of procedure was harmless, in that it did not affect the substantial rights of plaintiff, the severe sanction of striking the affidavits was not mandated. *O'Quinn v. Southeast Radio Corp.*, 190 Ga. App. 608, 380 S.E.2d 487 (1989), overruled on other grounds, *Okekpe v. Commerce Funding Corp.*, 218 Ga. App. 705, 463 S.E.2d 23 (1995).

**Cited in** *Knickerbocker Tax Sys. v. Mr. Tax of Am., Inc.*, 227 Ga. 148, 179 S.E.2d 228 (1971); *Union Camp Corp. v. Youmans*, 277 Ga. 687, 182 S.E.2d 468 (1971); *Leach v. Midland-Guardian Co.*, 127 Ga. App. 562, 194 S.E.2d 260 (1972); *Flexible Prods. Co. v. Lavin*, 128 Ga. App. 80, 195 S.E.2d 677 (1973); *White v. Hammond*, 129 Ga. App. 408, 199 S.E.2d 809 (1973); *Newman v. Greer*, 131 Ga. App. 128, 205 S.E.2d 486 (1974); *Mousetrap of Atlanta, Inc. v. Dekle*, 131 Ga. App. 758, 206 S.E.2d 562 (1974); *Tripcony v. Pickett*, 132 Ga. App. 563, 208 S.E.2d 574 (1974); *Shannon v. Kaylor*, 133 Ga. App. 514, 211 S.E.2d 368 (1974); *Southeast Transp. Corp. v. Hogan Livestock Co.*, 133 Ga. App. 825, 212 S.E.2d 638 (1975); *Epps v. State*, 134 Ga. App. 429, 214 S.E.2d 703 (1975); *Anderson v. Universal C.I.T. Credit Corp.*, 134 Ga. App. 931, 216 S.E.2d 719 (1975); *Lewyn v. Morris*, 135 Ga. App. 289, 217 S.E.2d 642 (1975); *Hunnicut v. Hunnicutt*, 237 Ga. 497, 228 S.E.2d 881 (1976); *Green v. Kaplan*, 237 Ga. 602, 229 S.E.2d 369 (1976); *McDaniel v. White*, 140 Ga. App. 118, 230 S.E.2d 500 (1976); *Johnson v. State*, 238 Ga. 59, 230 S.E.2d 869 (1976); *Pickle v. Pickle*, 238 Ga. 66, 231 S.E.2d 61 (1976); *City Council v. Carpenter*, 240 Ga. 448, 241 S.E.2d 199 (1978); *Green v. Knight*, 153 Ga. App. 183, 264 S.E.2d 657 (1980); *Sylvester Motor & Tractor Co. v. Farmers Bank*, 153 Ga. App. 614, 266 S.E.2d 293 (1980); *Unicover, Inc. v. East India Trading Co.*, 154 Ga. App. 161, 267 S.E.2d 786 (1980); *Bailey v. Johnson*, 245 Ga. 823, 268 S.E.2d 147 (1980); *Mundt v. Olson*, 155 Ga. App. 145, 270 S.E.2d 344 (1980); *Ballenger*

Corp. v. Dresco Mechanical Contractors, 156 Ga. App. 425, 274 S.E.2d 786 (1980); Smith v. Dixon Ford Tractor Co., 160 Ga. App. 885, 288 S.E.2d 599 (1982); Jones v. Sudduth, 162 Ga. App. 602, 292 S.E.2d 448 (1982); In re Estate of Harris, 251 Ga. 535, 307 S.E.2d 482 (1983); Walker v. Hill, 253 Ga. 126, 317 S.E.2d 825 (1984); Curtis v. Curtis, 255 Ga. 288, 336 S.E.2d 770 (1985); Woodruff v. Naik, 181 Ga. App. 70, 351 S.E.2d 233 (1986); Southern Ry. v. Lawson, 256 Ga. 798, 353 S.E.2d 491 (1987); Gully v. Glover, 190 Ga. App. 238, 378 S.E.2d 411 (1989); Ailion v. Wade, 190 Ga. App. 151, 378 S.E.2d 507 (1989); Star Mfg., Inc. v. Edenfield, 191 Ga. App. 665, 382 S.E.2d 706 (1989); Clemons v. Atlanta Neurological Inst., 192 Ga. App. 399,

384 S.E.2d 881 (1989); DOT v. Hillside Motors, Inc., 192 Ga. App. 637, 385 S.E.2d 746 (1989); Weaver v. Ross, 192 Ga. App. 568, 386 S.E.2d 43 (1989); Rowe v. Rowe, 195 Ga. App. 493, 393 S.E.2d 750 (1990); Moore v. Sinclair, 196 Ga. App. 667, 396 S.E.2d 557 (1990); West v. Nodvin, 196 Ga. App. 825, 397 S.E.2d 567 (1990); Horan v. Pirkle, 197 Ga. App. 151, 397 S.E.2d 734 (1990); Merrill v. Eiberger, 198 Ga. App. 806, 403 S.E.2d 91 (1991); Nalley Motor Trucks, Inc. v. Cochran, 200 Ga. App. 487, 408 S.E.2d 501 (1991); Turpin v. Worley, 206 Ga. App. 341, 425 S.E.2d 895 (1992); Owens v. Dep't of Human Res., 255 Ga. App. 678, 566 S.E.2d 403 (2002).

### RESEARCH REFERENCES

**Am. Jur. 2d.** — 5 Am. Jur. 2d, Appellate Review, §§ 705-775. 75 Am. Jur. 2d, Trials, §§ 472, 482.

**C.J.S.** — 5 C.J.S., Appeal and Error, §§ 825-830. 35B C.J.S., Federal Civil Procedure, §§ 1061, 1066, 1070, 1241, 1243. 36 C.J.S., Federal Courts, §§ 628-635. 49 C.J.S., Judgments, §§ 452-455. 66 C.J.S., New Trial, § 13.

**ALR.** — Communications between jurors and others as ground for new trial or reversal in criminal case, 62 ALR 1466.

Brief voluntary absence of defendant from courtroom during trial of criminal case as ground of error, 100 ALR 478.

Prejudicial effect of argument or remark that adversary was attempting to suppress facts, 29 ALR2d 996.

Error as to instructions on burden of proof under doctrine of *res ipsa loquitur* as prejudicial, 29 ALR2d 1390.

Power of court to vacate or modify order granting new trial in civil case, 61 ALR2d 642.

Propriety and prejudicial effect of instructions in civil case as affected by the manner in which they are written, 10 ALR3d 501.

Propriety and prejudicial effect of reference by counsel in civil case to result of former trial of same case, or amount of verdict therein, 15 ALR3d 1101.

Propriety and prejudicial effect of reference by counsel in civil case to amount of verdict in similar cases, 15 ALR3d 1144.

Prior service on grand jury which considered indictment against accused as disqualification for service on petit jury, 24 ALR3d 1236.

Propriety and prejudicial effect of trial court's inquiry as to numerical division of jury, 77 ALR3d 769.

### 9-11-62. Stay of proceedings to enforce a judgment.

(a) *Stay upon entry of judgment.* No execution shall issue upon a judgment nor shall proceedings be taken for its enforcement until the expiration of ten days after its entry, except that, in the case of a default judgment, execution may issue and enforcement proceedings may be taken at any time after entry of judgment and except that, in any case in which both the plaintiff or plaintiffs and the defendant or defendants agree, in writing, and file a copy of such agreement with the clerk of the court, execution may issue and enforcement proceedings may be taken at any time after entry of judgment. Unless otherwise ordered by the court, an interlocutory or final judgment in an action for an injunction or in a receivership action shall not



be stayed during the period after its entry and until an appeal is taken or during the pendency of an appeal. Subsection (c) of this Code section governs the suspending, modifying, restoring, or granting of an injunction during the pendency of an appeal.

(b) *Stay on motion for new trial or for judgment.* The filing of a motion for a new trial or motion for judgment notwithstanding the verdict shall act as supersedeas unless otherwise ordered by the court; but the court may condition supersedeas upon the giving of bond with good security in such amounts as the court may order.

(c) *Injunction pending appeal.* When an appeal is taken from an interlocutory or final judgment granting, dissolving, or denying an injunction, the court in its discretion may suspend, modify, restore, or grant an injunction during the pendency of the appeal upon such terms as to bond or otherwise as it considers proper for the security of the rights of the adverse party.

(d) *Stay in favor of the state or agency thereof.* When an appeal is taken by the state or by any county, city, or town within the state, or an officer or agency thereof, and the operation or enforcement of the judgment is stayed, no bond, obligation, or other security shall be required from the appellant.

(e) *Power of appellate court not limited.* The provisions in this Code section do not limit any power of an appellate court or of a judge or justice thereof to stay proceedings during the pendency of an appeal or to suspend, modify, restore, or grant an injunction during the pendency of an appeal or to make any order appropriate to preserve that status quo or the effectiveness of the judgment subsequently to be entered.

(f) *Stay of judgment as to multiple claims or multiple parties.* When a court has ordered a final judgment under the conditions stated in subsection (b) of Code Section 9-11-54, the court may stay enforcement of that judgment until the entering of a subsequent judgment or judgments and may prescribe such conditions as are necessary to secure the benefit thereof to the party in whose favor the judgment is entered. (Ga. L. 1966, p. 609, § 62; Ga. L. 1967, p. 226, § 28; Ga. L. 1970, p. 550, § 1; Ga. L. 1972, p. 689, § 9; Ga. L. 1973, p. 693, § 1.)

**Cross references.** — Suspension of judgment by entry of appeal, § 9-12-19.

**U.S. Code.** — For provisions of Federal Rules of Civil Procedure, Rule 62, and annotations pertaining thereto, see 28 U.S.C.

**Law reviews.** — For note discussing procedure for issuance and amendment of a writ of execution, see 12 Ga. L. Rev. 814 (1978).

## JUDICIAL DECISIONS

**Judgments effective upon entry.** — Absent supersedeas, judgments are effective and therefore payable upon entry, even though execution thereon may be delayed ten days.

Leventhal v. Citizens & S. Nat'l Bank, 249 Ga. 390, 291 S.E.2d 222 (1982).

**The clear mandate of subsection (a) of O.C.G.A. § 9-11-62** is to provide the party

against whom a judgment has been entered the right to be free from execution and from proceedings for enforcement of the judgment for a period of ten days in order to determine the party's future course of action. *Bank S. v. Roswell Jeep Eagle, Inc.*, 200 Ga. App. 489, 408 S.E.2d 503 (1991).

Trial court's issuance of a writ of fieri facias at the time of the entry of its judgment against a law client violated O.C.G.A. § 9-11-62(a), as it deprived the client of the client's right to be free from execution of the judgment for 10 days in order to determine the client's future course of conduct; however, the trial court thereafter ordered that the client could post a cash bond, which rendered the issuance of the writ harmless. *Landau v. Davis Law Group, P.C.*, 269 Ga. App. 904, 605 S.E.2d 461 (2004).

**Exemption of injunction cases from automatic supersedeas.** — It was the intention of the legislature in enacting Ga. L. 1966, p. 609, § 62 (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-62) to exempt injunction cases from the automatic supersedeas provisions of former Code 1933, § 6-1002 (see O.C.G.A. § 5-6-46). *Howard v. Smith*, 226 Ga. 850, 178 S.E.2d 159 (1970); *Davis v. Creative Land Dev. Corp.*, 230 Ga. 47, 195 S.E.2d 411 (1973).

**Exemption of receivership case from automatic supersedeas.** — In an action to dissolve a corporation, the filing of a notice of appeal from an order providing for either a forced sale or redesignation of a custodian as a receiver did not divest the trial court of jurisdiction to enter a final order converting the custodianship into a receivership since the final order merely implemented the earlier determination. *Black v. Graham*, 266 Ga. 154, 464 S.E.2d 814 (1996).

**Good cause for a supersedeas bond** was financial difficulties. *Leventhal v. Seiter*, 208 Ga. App. 158, 430 S.E.2d 378 (1993).

**Trial court is empowered to suspend or modify an injunction after appeal** is taken therefrom by requiring a bond of plaintiff or otherwise, so as to insure the security of the rights of the adverse party. *Stephens v. Geise*, 226 Ga. 639, 176 S.E.2d 923 (1970).

Under subsection (c) of O.C.G.A. § 9-11-62, the trial court was authorized to modify an earlier order to protect the rights of the parties notwithstanding a pending appeal. *Etheredge v. All Am. Hummer Limousines, Inc.*, 269 Ga. 436, 498 S.E.2d 60 (1998).

**Burden rests upon appellant to obtain such order as will protect the appellant's rights** and preserve the status quo during the pendency of the appeal. *Howard v. Smith*, 226 Ga. 850, 178 S.E.2d 159 (1970); *Davis v. Creative Land Dev. Corp.*, 230 Ga. 47, 195 S.E.2d 411 (1973).

**To stop an action that has been ordered by trial court, supersedeas must be obtained** from the trial court, or from an appellate court in the event the trial court refuses to grant a supersedeas. *Padgett v. Cowart*, 232 Ga. 633, 208 S.E.2d 455 (1974).

**Failure to file supersedeas or notice of appeal.** — Subsection (a) of O.C.G.A. § 9-11-62, by negative implication, clearly allows an execution to issue upon a judgment after the ten-day period has run, if a notice of appeal or post-trial motion acting as a supersedeas has not been filed. *Bank S. v. Roswell Jeep Eagle, Inc.*, 200 Ga. App. 489, 408 S.E.2d 503 (1991).

**Once ordered action is done appeal becomes moot.** — Without supersedeas, action ordered by trial court must be done as ordered, and once the ordered action is taken, complaint about its being erroneously ordered becomes moot. *Padgett v. Cowart*, 232 Ga. 633, 208 S.E.2d 455 (1974); *Jackson v. Bibb County Sch. Dist.*, 271 Ga. 18, 515 S.E.2d 151 (1999); *Peters v. State*, 237 Ga. App. 625, 516 S.E.2d 331 (1999).

To prevent appeal of an order requiring action which may affect the rights of litigants from becoming moot, it is necessary for the appealing party to obtain a supersedeas; if supersedeas is not obtained, and the ordered action takes place as ordered, the appeal becomes moot. *Padgett v. Cowart*, 232 Ga. 633, 208 S.E.2d 455 (1974); *Jackson v. Bibb County Sch. Dist.*, 271 Ga. 18, 515 S.E.2d 151 (1999).

**Appeals not to amount to independent establishment of injunction.** — No appeal from denial of an injunction should have the effect of establishing an injunction independently of an order of the court entered pursuant to subsection (c) of this section. *Howard v. Smith*, 226 Ga. 850, 178 S.E.2d 159 (1970); *Davis v. Creative Land Dev. Corp.*, 230 Ga. 47, 195 S.E.2d 411 (1973) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-62).

Mere appeal from an order denying an injunction, without further application for an interim order of supersedeas, does not



impose any judicial restraint upon appellees' activities nor prohibit execution of the matter sought to be enjoined. *Clarke v. City of Atlanta*, 231 Ga. 84, 200 S.E.2d 264 (1973).

When judgment is entered declining to enjoin consummation of a future transaction, there is no legal impediment to prohibit the transaction from thereafter being effected; to erect such an impediment it is necessary for the losing party in the trial court to apply to such court for an injunction during the pendency of the appeal, and if the trial court denies such injunction, the losing party may then apply to the Supreme Court therefor. *Citizens to Save Paulding County v. City of Atlanta*, 236 Ga. 125, 223 S.E.2d 101 (1976).

**Appeal from denial of injunction moot once act is done.** — When injunctive relief is denied at the trial level, and pending appeal such relief is not allowed by either the trial court or the Supreme Court, there is no legal prohibition against consummation of the act or transaction in question, and once such act or transaction has been consummated, appeal from the judgment that denied injunctive relief becomes moot. *Citizens to Save Paulding County v. City of Atlanta*, 236 Ga. 125, 223 S.E.2d 101 (1976).

**Appeals from restraining orders.** — In action to enjoin holding of corporate stockholders meeting for the purpose of electing directors, where trial court, after hearing, dissolves a restraining order and dismisses the complaint for failure to state a claim, and stockholder's meeting is then held, an appeal of the order dissolving the restraining order and dismissing the complaint must be dismissed pursuant to Ga. L. 1972, p. 624, § 1 (see O.C.G.A. § 5-6-48). *Strickland v. Adams*, 231 Ga. 729, 204 S.E.2d 294 (1974).

**Trial court has no authority to require county to post a supersedeas bond.** *Guhl v. Tuggle*, 242 Ga. 412, 249 S.E.2d 219 (1978).

**Indigency does not avoid bond requirement.** — O.C.G.A. § 9-11-62 contains no provision for avoiding bond by filing an

indigency affidavit. *Byelick v. Michel Herbelin U.S.A., Inc.*, 260 Ga. App. 111, 578 S.E.2d 907 (2003).

**Dismissal of prematurely instituted garnishment action.** — Ordering that funds be paid into court and merely suspending their disbursal until such time as the judgment becomes final or until supersedeas bond is posted is clearly not harmless when the proper action was dismissal of prematurely instituted garnishment action. *Tate v. Burns*, 172 Ga. App. 688, 324 S.E.2d 485 (1984).

**Cited in** *Berrie v. Baucknecht*, 224 Ga. 432, 162 S.E.2d 317 (1968); *Martin v. GMC, Fisher Body Div.*, 224 Ga. 677, 164 S.E.2d 107 (1968); *Dennis v. City of Palmetto*, 226 Ga. 853, 178 S.E.2d 161 (1970); *Kilgore v. Buice*, 229 Ga. 445, 192 S.E.2d 256 (1972); *Lott v. Foskey*, 230 Ga. 134, 196 S.E.2d 141 (1973); *McGee v. Craig*, 230 Ga. 553, 198 S.E.2d 165 (1973); *Brown v. Auchmuty*, 232 Ga. 879, 209 S.E.2d 209 (1974); *McClure v. Hopper*, 234 Ga. 45, 214 S.E.2d 503 (1975); *Datry v. Metropolitan Atlanta Rapid Transit Auth.*, 235 Ga. 521, 221 S.E.2d 8 (1975); *Georgia Ass'n of Educators v. Harris*, 403 F. Supp. 961 (N.D. Ga. 1975); *Adair v. Adair*, 236 Ga. 443, 224 S.E.2d 21 (1976); *Herring v. Herring*, 138 Ga. App. 145, 225 S.E.2d 697 (1976); *Killingsworth v. First Nat'l Bank*, 237 Ga. 544, 228 S.E.2d 901 (1976); *Anthony v. Anthony*, 239 Ga. 273, 236 S.E.2d 621 (1977); *Faulkner v. Georgia Power Co.*, 241 Ga. 618, 247 S.E.2d 80 (1978); *Exum v. Long*, 157 Ga. App. 592, 278 S.E.2d 13 (1981); *Imperial Body Works, Inc. v. National Claims Serv., Inc.*, 158 Ga. App. 241, 279 S.E.2d 534 (1981); *Hunnicut v. Hunnicutt*, 248 Ga. 516, 283 S.E.2d 891 (1981); *Williamson v. Bank Bldg. & Equip. Corp. of Am.*, 162 Ga. App. 295, 291 S.E.2d 124 (1982); *Radio Webs, Inc. v. Tele-Media Corp.*, 249 Ga. 598, 292 S.E.2d 712 (1982); *Ronskowsky v. Peters*, 254 Ga. 270, 327 S.E.2d 735 (1985); *Jones v. Gordon*, 182 Ga. App. 29, 354 S.E.2d 658 (1987); *State v. Vurgess*, 182 Ga. App. 544, 356 S.E.2d 273 (1987); *Bell v. Bell*, 247 Ga. App. 462, 543 S.E.2d 455 (2000).

## RESEARCH REFERENCES

**Am. Jur. 2d.** — 30 Am. Jur. 2d, Executions and Enforcement of Judgments, §§ 16-46.

**C.J.S.** — 4 C.J.S., Appeal and Error, § 408 et seq. 33 C.J.S., Executions, §§ 152-193. 35A

C.J.S., Federal Civil Procedure, §§ 1284-1286. 49 C.J.S., Judgments, §§ 95-105.

**ALR.** — Right of state or federal court to

protect litigants by enjoining proceedings in bankruptcy, 32 ALR 979.

Judicial, execution, or tax sale on election day, holiday, or Sunday, 58 ALR 1273.

Appeal from award of injunction as stay or supersedeas, 93 ALR 709.

Character, as direct or collateral attack, of action to set aside judgment, as affected by prayer for relief in respect of execution or other proceeding to enforce it, 140 ALR 823.

Injunction pendente lite in suit for divorce or separation, 164 ALR 321.

## ARTICLE 8

### PROVISIONAL AND FINAL REMEDIES AND SPECIAL PROCEEDINGS

**9-11-63. Reserved.**

**9-11-64. Reserved.**

**9-11-65. Injunctions and restraining orders.**

(a) *Interlocutory injunction.*

(1) NOTICE. No interlocutory injunction shall be issued without notice to the adverse party.

(2) CONSOLIDATION OF HEARING WITH TRIAL ON MERITS. Before or after the commencement of the hearing of an application for an interlocutory injunction, the court may order the trial of the action on the merits to be advanced and consolidated with the hearing of the application. Even when this consolidation is not ordered, any evidence received upon an application for an interlocutory injunction which would be admissible upon the trial on the merits shall become a part of the record on the trial and need not be repeated upon the trial. This paragraph shall be construed and applied so as to save any rights of the parties which they may have to trial by jury.

(b) *Temporary restraining order; when granted without notice; duration; hearing; application to dissolve or modify.* A temporary restraining order may be granted without written or oral notice to the adverse party or his attorney only if:

(1) It clearly appears from specific facts shown by affidavit or by the verified complaint that immediate and irreparable injury, loss, or damage will result to the applicant before the adverse party or his attorney can be heard in opposition; and

(2) The applicant's attorney certifies to the court, in writing, the efforts, if any, which have been made to give the notice and the reasons supporting the party's claim that notice should not be required.

Every temporary restraining order granted without notice shall be endorsed with the date and hour of issuance, shall be filed forthwith in the clerk's office and entered of record, and shall expire by its terms within such time



after entry, not to exceed 30 days, as the court fixes, unless the party against whom the order is directed consents that it may be extended for a longer period. In case a temporary restraining order is granted without notice, the motion for an interlocutory injunction shall be set down for hearing at the earliest possible time and shall take precedence over all matters except older matters of the same character; when the motion comes on for hearing, the party who obtained the temporary restraining order shall proceed with the application for an interlocutory injunction; and, if he does not do so, the court shall dissolve the temporary restraining order. On two days' notice to the party who obtained the temporary restraining order without notice or on such shorter notice to that party as the court may prescribe, the adverse party may appear and move its dissolution or modification; and in that event the court shall proceed to hear and determine the motion as expeditiously as the ends of justice require.

(c) *Security.* As a prerequisite to the issuance of a restraining order or an interlocutory injunction, the court may require the giving of security by the applicant, in such sum as the court deems proper, for the payment of such costs and damages as may be incurred or suffered by any party who is found to have been enjoined or restrained wrongfully. A surety upon a bond or undertaking under this Code section submits himself to the jurisdiction of the court and irrevocably appoints the clerk of the court as his agent upon whom any papers affecting his liability on the bond or undertaking may be served. His liability may be enforced on motion without the necessity of an independent action. The motion and such notice of the motion as the court prescribes may be served on the clerk of the court, who shall forthwith mail copies to the persons giving the security if their addresses are known.

(d) *Form and scope of injunction or restraining order.* Every order granting an injunction and every restraining order shall be specific in terms; shall describe in reasonable detail, and not by reference to the complaint or other document, the act or acts sought to be restrained; and is binding only upon the parties to the action, their officers, agents, servants, employees, and attorneys, and upon those persons in active concert or participation with them who receive notice of the order by personal service or otherwise.

(e) *When inapplicable.* This Code section is not applicable to actions for divorce, alimony, separate maintenance, or custody of children. In such actions, the court may make prohibitive or mandatory orders, with or without notice or bond, and upon such terms and conditions as the court may deem just. (Ga. L. 1966, p. 609, § 65; Ga. L. 1967, p. 226, § 31; Ga. L. 1972, p. 689, §§ 10, 11.)

**Cross references.** — Injunctions generally, Ch. 5 of this title. Equity generally, T. 23. Issuance of injunction to prevent nuisance, § 41-2-4.

**U.S. Code.** — For provisions of Federal Rules of Civil Procedure, Rule 65, and annotations pertaining thereto, see 28 U.S.C.

**Law reviews.** — For article discussing va-

lidity of ex parte injunction affecting constitutionally protected rights, see 7 Ga. L. Rev. 246 (1973).

## JUDICIAL DECISIONS

### ANALYSIS

#### GENERAL CONSIDERATION

#### INTERLOCUTORY INJUNCTIONS

##### 1. IN GENERAL

##### 2. CONSOLIDATION

#### TEMPORARY RESTRAINING ORDERS

#### FORM AND SCOPE OF INJUNCTIONS AND RESTRAINING ORDERS

### General Consideration

**Editor's notes.** — In light of the similarity of the provisions, decisions under former Code 1933, Ch. 2, T. 55 are included in the annotations for this section.

**This section deals with extraordinary relief** which may be sought and granted during the interim between filing of a complaint and final adjudication of a case on its merits. *Times-Journal, Inc. v. Jonquil Broadcasting Co.*, 226 Ga. 673, 177 S.E.2d 64 (1970) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-65).

**Power of trial court to protect rights of parties.** — Trial judge whose ruling is sought to be reviewed is empowered to impose such terms and conditions as in the judge's judgment are necessary to preserve and protect the rights of the parties until the Supreme Court can finally rule upon the question. *Bankers Life & Cas. Co. v. Cravey*, 209 Ga. 274, 71 S.E.2d 659 (1952) (decided under former Code 1933, Ch. 2, T. 55).

When judgment refusing an interlocutory injunction is brought to the Supreme Court for review, trial judge is authorized to grant a supersedeas upon such terms as the trial judge deems necessary to preserve the rights of the parties until the judgment of the Supreme Court can be had; it is left, however, in the sound legal discretion of the judge to grant or refuse it. *J.C. Lewis Motor Co. v. Mayor of Savannah*, 210 Ga. 591, 82 S.E.2d 132 (1954) (decided under former Code 1933, Ch. 2, T. 55).

**Failure of court to ensure preservation of status quo as error.** — Trial judge, by issuing rule nisi and granting supersedeas without requiring bond or making other provision to preserve the status quo, effectively deprives plaintiff who prevailed in suit for an injunc-

tion of the fruits of the plaintiff's victory, and thereby commits error. *Abney v. Harris*, 208 Ga. 184, 65 S.E.2d 905 (1951) (decided under former Code 1933, Ch. 2, T. 55).

**Issuance of injunctive relief without notice and hearing.** — The Civil Practice Act (see O.C.G.A. Ch. 11, T. 9) absolutely prohibits issuance of an interlocutory injunction or temporary restraining order without service of notice and hearing thereon, except that a temporary restraining order may issue ex parte as provided in subsection (b) of this section. *Paine v. Lowndes County Bd. of Tax Assessors*, 124 Ga. App. 233, 183 S.E.2d 474 (1971), overruled on other grounds, *Chancey v. Hancock*, 233 Ga. 734, 213 S.E.2d 633 (1975) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-65).

**Responsibility to file responsive pleadings.** — This section cannot be construed so that in actions seeking a permanent injunction defendant is relieved of responsibility of filing responsive pleadings. *Times-Journal, Inc. v. Jonquil Broadcasting Co.*, 226 Ga. 673, 177 S.E.2d 64 (1970) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-65).

**Entitlement of plaintiff to injunction where no defensive pleadings filed.** — Where no defensive pleadings are filed, plaintiff seeking a permanent injunction is entitled to such injunction as a matter of law if the facts alleged authorize such relief. *Times-Journal, Inc. v. Jonquil Broadcasting Co.*, 226 Ga. 673, 177 S.E.2d 64 (1970).

**Right to recover actual damages, resulting from a wrongful restraint,** is recognized by O.C.G.A. § 9-11-65 by requiring the applicant to give security against such damages. *Moody v. Harris*, 170 Ga. App. 254, 316 S.E.2d 781 (1984).

**Insufficient evidence of damages resulting from wrongful order.** — Where the only



evidence of actual damages resulting from a wrongful restraining order was testimony by the parties affected as to how much they lost without any basis upon which the jury could determine the extent of the losses suffered, such evidence was insufficient to support a damages award. *Moody v. Harris*, 170 Ga. App. 254, 316 S.E.2d 781 (1984).

**Issuance of permanent injunction upheld despite failure to request such relief.** —

Issuance of permanent injunction preventing city officials from making any further charitable donations was upheld despite the fact that the resident did not request such relief as there was nothing improper in prohibition of improper practice. *Harris v. Gilmore*, 265 Ga. App. 841, 595 S.E.2d 651 (2004).

**Contempt adjudication for violation of restraining order not error.** — Where trial court issued a restraining order which was personally served on defendant and thereafter violated by the defendant, the court did not abuse its discretion in adjudging defendant in contempt of court after the hearing, the defendant's only defense being that the court was without jurisdiction to grant the restraining order. *Martin v. Harris*, 216 Ga. 350, 116 S.E.2d 558 (1960).

**Insureds could not be held in contempt for violating an invalid injunction.** — Georgia insured, who had been specifically excluded from an Alabama class action, lacked standing to challenge the Alabama settlement, either in an individual capacity or a representative capacity; an injunction that was granted at the insured's request was invalid as the insured lacked a legal right to relief and the insurers could not be held in contempt for violating the injunction. *Am. Med. Sec., Inc. v. Parker*, 279 Ga. 201, 612 S.E.2d 261 (2005).

**Security bond requirement.** — A trial court's decision under subsection (c) of O.C.G.A. § 9-11-65 to require the giving of a security bond is not a prerequisite to a wrongfully restrained party's right to recover damages. *Hogan Mgt. Servs., P.C. v. Martino*, 242 Ga. App. 791, 530 S.E.2d 508 (2000), cert. denied, 531 U.S. 1075, 121 S. Ct. 770, 148 L. Ed. 2d 670 (2001).

**Cited in** *National Life Ins. Co. v. Cady*, 227 Ga. 475, 181 S.E.2d 382 (1971); *Ford v. Herbermann*, 227 Ga. 751, 183 S.E.2d 204 (1971); *Lewis v. Citizens Exch. Bank*, 229 Ga.

333, 191 S.E.2d 49 (1972); *Akins v. Tucker*, 231 Ga. 646, 203 S.E.2d 532 (1974); *Fields v. Davies*, 235 Ga. 87, 218 S.E.2d 828 (1975); *Georgia Ass'n of Educators v. Harris*, 403 F. Supp. 961 (N.D. Ga. 1975); *Styers v. Pico, Inc.*, 236 Ga. 258, 223 S.E.2d 656 (1976); *Wilson v. Sermons*, 236 Ga. 400, 223 S.E.2d 816 (1976); *McGregor v. Town of Fort Oglethorpe*, 236 Ga. 711, 225 S.E.2d 238 (1976); *Shelton v. Peppers*, 237 Ga. 101, 227 S.E.2d 29 (1976); *Geld-Halden Indus., Inc. v. Parr*, 237 Ga. 773, 229 S.E.2d 620 (1976); *Nelson v. Bloodworth*, 238 Ga. 264, 232 S.E.2d 547 (1977); *Saul v. Vaughn & Co.*, 240 Ga. 301, 241 S.E.2d 180 (1977); *Thomas v. Fairburn Banking Co.*, 244 Ga. 741, 262 S.E.2d 58 (1979); *Cheek v. Savannah Valley Prod. Credit Ass'n*, 244 Ga. 768, 262 S.E.2d 90 (1979); *Fayette County v. Seagraves*, 245 Ga. 196, 264 S.E.2d 13 (1980); *Gervin v. Reddick*, 246 Ga. 56, 268 S.E.2d 657 (1980); *Coffey Enters. Realty & Dev. Co. v. DOT*, 248 Ga. 224, 281 S.E.2d 611 (1981); *Gresham Park Community Org. v. Howell*, 652 F.2d 1227 (5th Cir. 1981); *King v. Ingram*, 250 Ga. 887, 302 S.E.2d 105 (1983); *Shiver v. Benton*, 251 Ga. 284, 304 S.E.2d 903 (1983); *Regency Club v. Stuckey*, 253 Ga. 583, 324 S.E.2d 166 (1984); *Bell v. King, Phipps & Assocs.*, 176 Ga. App. 702, 337 S.E.2d 364 (1985); *Clayton v. Deverell*, 257 Ga. 653, 362 S.E.2d 364 (1987); *Columbus v. Diaz-Verson*, 258 Ga. 698, 373 S.E.2d 208 (1988); *Revels v. Hair*, 260 Ga. 889, 401 S.E.2d 520 (1991); *Georgia Canoeing Ass'n v. Henry*, 263 Ga. 77, 428 S.E.2d 336 (1993); *Mosley v. H.P.S.C., Inc.*, 267 Ga. 351, 477 S.E.2d 837 (1996); *Ebon Found., Inc. v. Oatman*, 269 Ga. 340, 498 S.E.2d 728 (1998); *Bootery, Inc. v. Cumberland Creek Properties, Inc.*, 271 Ga. 271, 517 S.E.2d 68 (1999); *Byelick v. Michel Herbelin USA, Inc.*, 275 Ga. 505, 570 S.E.2d 307 (2002); *Kace Invs., L.P. v. Hull*, 263 Ga. App. 296, 587 S.E.2d 800 (2003).

## Interlocutory Injunctions

### 1. In General

**Possibility of failure on merits not determinative.** — It is not the function of a preliminary injunction to decide a case on the merits, and the possibility that the party obtaining a preliminary injunction may not win on the merits at trial is not determinative of the propriety or validity of granting the

**Interlocutory Injunctions (Cont'd)****1. In General (Cont'd)**

preliminary injunction. *Eastman Kodak Co. v. Fotomat Corp.*, 317 F. Supp. 304 (N.D. Ga. 1969), appeal dismissed, 441 F.2d 1079 (5th Cir. 1971).

**Trial courts have the authority to convert an application for an interlocutory injunction into a motion for summary judgment.**

— Under O.C.G.A. § 9-11-65(a)(2), when a trial court has given notice of a hearing on an interlocutory injunction, the court may determine the merits of the issues after the interlocutory hearing, but it may do so only if the parties have not objected or have acquiesced. *RTS Landfill, Inc. v. Appalachian Waste Sys., LLC*, 267 Ga. App. 56, 598 S.E.2d 798 (2004).

**Notice to the adverse party** is all that is required by paragraph (a)(1) of this section. *Consortium Mgt. Co. v. Mutual Am. Corp.*, 246 Ga. 346, 271 S.E.2d 488 (1980) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-65).

**There is no requirement of personal service prior to issuance** of interlocutory injunction. *Consortium Mgt. Co. v. Mutual Am. Corp.*, 246 Ga. 346, 271 S.E.2d 488 (1980).

**Order held valid.** — Where initial restraining order is void for want of notice, second order termed a continuance of the prior order, granted after notice and opportunity to be heard, is valid and has the effect of an interlocutory injunction under subsection (a) of this section. *Finney v. Pan-American Fire & Cas. Co.*, 123 Ga. App. 250, 180 S.E.2d 253 (1971) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-65).

Trial court did not abuse its discretion in granting an interlocutory injunction upon finding that a home builder was causing a private nuisance by allowing water to run-off from the builder's property, damaging the property of an adjoining property owner, where the builder was in default in the action and the property owner's pleadings established that the owner was entitled to the relief sought; the trial court could issue its order without giving the builder notice and an opportunity to be heard. *Wallace v. Lewis*, 253 Ga. App. 268, 558 S.E.2d 810 (2002).

**Permanent injunction generally improper after interlocutory hearing.** — The general rule is that unless there is an order consoli-

dating the trial on the merits with the hearing on the application for interlocutory injunction as provided in paragraph (a)(2) of O.C.G.A. § 9-11-65, then the entry of permanent relief after an interlocutory hearing is improper. *Gwinnett County v. Vaccaro*, 259 Ga. 61, 376 S.E.2d 680 (1989).

Trial court's injunction ordering that former employee be enjoined perpetually from disclosing the trade secrets of a former employer was improper because a permanent injunction cannot issue following an interlocutory hearing, and the record established that the trial court did not enter an order consolidating the trial of the action on the merits with the hearing on the former employer's application for the interlocutory injunction. *Ward v. Process Control Corp.*, 247 Ga. 583, 277 S.E.2d 671 (1981).

**Limitations on preservation of jury trial.**

— The last sentence of paragraph (a)(2) of O.C.G.A. § 9-11-65 preserves the right to a jury trial as to claims for damages when tried with an equity case. It does not create a right to trial by jury in permanent injunction hearings. This is consistent with the second sentence of paragraph (a)(2) of that section, because if there were a right to a jury trial in permanent injunction hearings, then the evidence received at the earlier hearing would have to be reintroduced and repeated. *Cawthon v. Douglas County*, 248 Ga. 760, 286 S.E.2d 30 (1982). See also *20/20 Vision Ctr., Inc. v. Hudgens*, 256 Ga. 129, 345 S.E.2d 330 (1986).

**Determination on merits.** — When there is notice of an interlocutory injunction hearing, the court may determine the issues on their merits after the interlocutory hearing where there is no objection or where the parties have acquiesced. *Georgia Kraft Co. v. Rhodes*, 257 Ga. 469, 360 S.E.2d 595 (1987); *Gwinnett County v. Vaccaro*, 259 Ga. 61, 376 S.E.2d 680 (1989); *Dorch v. Atlanta Journal*, 261 Ga. 350, 405 S.E.2d 43 (1991); *A & D Asphalt Co. v. Carroll & Carroll of Macon, Inc.*, 238 Ga. App. 829, 520 S.E.2d 499 (1999).

In the absence of a transcript of a hearing on a request for an interlocutory injunction, it would be assumed that, consistent with its order, the trial court timely exercised its authority under paragraph (a)(2) of O.C.G.A. § 9-11-65 and that it did so with the landowners' consent. *Sapp v. Owens*, 270 Ga. 36, 504 S.E.2d 665 (1998).



Where a trial court held a hearing on companies' requests for a temporary restraining order (TRO) and to compel arbitration regarding a former executive's decision to accept employment with a competitor, and the TRO hearings were not consolidated with a trial on the merits, nor did the companies acquiesce in any decision to issue a final ruling on the merits pursuant to O.C.G.A. § 9-11-65(a)(2), there was no error in the trial court's determination that the covenant not to compete in the executive's employment agreement was not enforceable, as the court was authorized to make such a determination in considering the likelihood of the companies' success on the merits. Once the covenant was found to be unenforceable on its face, the trial court was authorized to enter a definitive ruling as to its unenforceability. *BellSouth Corp. v. Forsee*, 265 Ga. App. 589, 595 S.E.2d 99 (2004).

**Evidence at hearings on interlocutory injunctions.** — In hearings on interlocutory injunctions, rules of evidence are not in all respects as rigidly enforced as on final trials, and admission of some secondary evidence, or admission of some hearsay or opinion evidence, will not necessarily require reversal. *State Hwy. Bd. v. City of Baxley*, 190 Ga. 292, 9 S.E.2d 266 (1940); *Kniepkamp v. Richards*, 192 Ga. 509, 16 S.E.2d 24 (1941) (decided under former Code 1933, Ch. 2, T. 55).

**Treatment of fact issues on hearing of application for interlocutory injunction.** — On the hearing of an application for an interlocutory injunction, the presiding judge should not undertake to finally adjudicate issues of fact, but should pass on such questions only so far as to determine whether the evidence authorizes the grant or refusal of the interlocutory relief. *Kniepkamp v. Richards*, 192 Ga. 509, 16 S.E.2d 24 (1941).

**Discretion of judge as to grant of interlocutory injunction.** — Where, in a suit for injunction, evidence introduced at interlocutory hearing consisted only of original petition and defendant's answer, which considered together presented an issue of fact as to the truth of the allegations made by plaintiff as a basis for the relief sought, the presiding judge was not bound to grant an interlocutory injunction, and the judge's judgment

refusing the injunction would not be disturbed. *Spivey v. Pope*, 180 Ga. 609, 180 S.E. 118 (1935) (decided under former Code 1933, Ch. 2, T. 55).

In hearings on an application for interlocutory injunctions where the evidence on material issues of fact is in conflict, grant or refusal of the application is within discretion of the judge, and the exercise of the judge's discretion in granting or refusing the relief prayed for will not be controlled unless manifestly abused. *Turner v. Trust Co.*, 214 Ga. 339, 105 S.E.2d 22 (1958) (decided under former Code 1933, Ch. 2, T. 55).

**Appeal will lie to grant or refusal of an interlocutory injunction.** *Walker v. Ful-Kalb, Inc.*, 181 Ga. 574, 183 S.E. 776 (1935); *Moore v. Selman*, 219 Ga. 865, 136 S.E.2d 329 (1964) (decided under former Code 1933, Ch. 2, T. 55).

Appeal will lie to grant or refusal of an interlocutory injunction, and to any judgment which would have constituted a final determination of the cause. *Hagans v. Excelsior Elec. Membership Corp.*, 207 Ga. 53, 60 S.E.2d 162 (1950) (decided under former Code 1933, Ch. 2, T. 55).

Where, after interlocutory hearing, trial judge passes an order continuing in effect a previous restraining order until further order of the court, such order is in effect the granting of an interlocutory injunction and may be appealed directly. *Moore v. Selman*, 219 Ga. 865, 136 S.E.2d 329 (1964) (decided under former Code 1933, Ch. 2, T. 55).

**Appeal from dissolution of temporary injunction after notice and hearing.** — Appeal will lie from the order of the trial court, rendered after notice and hearing, dissolving a temporary injunction previously granted by the court, after notice and hearing. *Moore v. Selman*, 219 Ga. 865, 136 S.E.2d 329 (1964) (decided under former Code 1933, Ch. 2, T. 55).

**Order held erroneous for lack of notice and hearing.** — Order in a pending suit making additional parties defendant and granting an interlocutory injunction as to them, without any notice, rule nisi, or hearing, is erroneous. *Fitzpatrick v. Bloodworth*, 205 Ga. 366, 53 S.E.2d 917 (1949) (decided under former Code 1933, Ch. 2, T. 55).

## 2. Consolidation

**Paragraph (a)(2) of this section authorizes court to make prohibitive or mandatory**

## Interlocutory Injunctions (Cont'd)

### 2. Consolidation (Cont'd)

orders in its discretion, and gives court discretion, for example, to postpone contempt action pending separate determination on the merits of the matter involved in defendant's plea in abatement. *Crosby v. Greene*, 237 Ga. 56, 226 S.E.2d 739 (1976) (decided under O.C.G.A. § 9-11-65).

**Consolidated hearing necessary for final determination of issues.** — Trial court can grant an interlocutory injunction to preserve the status quo, but cannot make a final determination of the issues at an interlocutory hearing unless there is a consolidated hearing as authorized by paragraph (a)(2) of this section. *Miller v. Wells*, 235 Ga. 411, 219 S.E.2d 751 (1975), overruled on other grounds, *Wheatley Grading Contractors v. DFT Invs., Inc.*, 244 Ga. 663, 261 S.E.2d 614 (1979) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-65).

The grant or denial of an interlocutory injunction, as well as the affirmance thereof by the appellate court without opinion, does not establish the law of the case for a trial on the merits. *Sneakers of Cobb County v. Cobb County*, 265 Ga. 410, 455 S.E.2d 834 (1995).

**Consolidation not required.** — Paragraph (a)(2) of this section permits, but does not require, consolidation of a trial on the merits with hearing on the application for interlocutory injunction. *Kirk v. Hasty*, 239 Ga. 362, 236 S.E.2d 667 (1977) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-65).

**Consolidation not permitted where party objects.** — A trial court is not permitted to consolidate a hearing on an injunction with a hearing on the merits over the objection of one of the parties. *Brevard Fed. Sav. & Loan Ass'n v. Ford Mt., Inc.*, 261 Ga. 619, 409 S.E.2d 36 (1991); *Fontaine Condominium Ass'n v. Schnacke*, 230 Ga. App. 469, 496 S.E.2d 553 (1998).

Judgment was vacated and the case was remanded because the trial court consolidated an initial hearing on a landowner's application for an interlocutory injunction against a neighbor with a hearing on the merits of the landowner's complaint, and issued a permanent injunction in favor of the landowner over the neighbor's objection to the hearings being consolidated. *Smith v. Guest Pond Club, Inc.*, 277 Ga. 143, 586 S.E.2d 623 (2003).

**Trial on merits held proper absent objection by adverse parties.** — Where lessors in a landlord/tenant case were on notice of the hearing on their motion for interlocutory injunction and did not object at trial to trial judge's hearing the merits of the case at the interlocutory injunction hearing, the trial court did not err in advancing the trial on the merits without prior notice to the parties. *Wilkerson v. Chattahoochee Parks, Inc.*, 244 Ga. 472, 260 S.E.2d 867 (1979).

**Consolidation of hearing for an interlocutory injunction with the final hearing on the merits.** — In an action to abate a nuisance and for injunctive relief against the owner and operator of a spa, the trial court did not abuse its discretion in advancing the trial on the merits and consolidating it with the hearing on the interlocutory injunction. *Kim v. State*, 272 Ga. 343, 528 S.E.2d 798 (2000).

## Temporary Restraining Orders

**Section to be strictly construed.** — Because ex parte temporary restraining orders are harsh remedies, statutes authorizing such remedies must be strictly construed; therefore, statutory notice requirements were determined to be mandating and jurisdictional. *United Food & Com. Workers Union v. Amberjack Ltd.*, 253 Ga. 438, 321 S.E.2d 736 (1984).

**Compliance with subsection (b) of this section is jurisdictional and mandatory.** *Board of Comm'rs v. Allgood*, 234 Ga. 9, 214 S.E.2d 522 (1975) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-65).

**Requirements of subsection (b) of this section are jurisdictional and unless movant or applicant complies with such conditions precedent for granting a restraining order without notice to the opposite party as are set forth therein, the judge to whom the application is made acquires no jurisdiction to issue such order.** *Mar-Pak Mich., Inc. v. Pointer*, 226 Ga. 189, 173 S.E.2d 206 (1970) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-65).

While subsection (b) of this section does not specifically use the word "jurisdiction," its language is not subject to any interpretation other than that it denies authority to the judges of the superior courts to issue ex parte restraining orders unless it clearly appears from specific facts shown by affidavit or verified complaint that immediate and irreparable injury, loss, or damage will result



to applicant before notice can be served and a hearing had thereon. *Mar-Pak Mich., Inc. v. Pointer*, 226 Ga. 189, 173 S.E.2d 206 (1970) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-65).

**Mootness.** — Because a suspect was indicted, and the case was before an assigned trial court, an order granting the suspect's motion to restrain extra-judicial statements to the media was vacated, and a new order addressing non-disclosure was entered, the media's appeal of the restraining order was moot. *AJC Gwinnett News v. Corbin*, 279 Ga. 842, 621 S.E.2d 753 (2005).

**Force of temporary restraining order.** — Temporary restraining order granted to remain of force until hearing of application for interlocutory injunction has all the force of an injunction, until rescinded or modified by the court. *Corley v. Crompton-Highland Mills*, 201 Ga. 333, 39 S.E.2d 861 (1946) (decided under former Code 1933, Ch. 2, T. 55).

**Affidavit or verified complaint required.** — Restraining order is not issued in compliance with subsection (b) of this section if there is no affidavit or verified complaint making the required factual showing. *Finney v. Pan-Am. Fire & Cas. Co.*, 123 Ga. App. 250, 180 S.E.2d 253 (1971) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-65).

**Grant of restraining order void where conditions precedent not complied with.** — Failure of applicant to comply with conditions precedent in subsection (b) of this section for the granting of a temporary restraining order without notice renders issuance of temporary restraining order utterly void. *Finney v. Pan-Am. Fire & Cas. Co.*, 123 Ga. App. 250, 180 S.E.2d 253 (1971) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-65).

**Amendment of restraining order without notice to plaintiffs.** — Any error in amending a temporary restraining order without notice to plaintiffs is harmless where the amended order does not permit anything which plaintiffs had sought to have enjoined. *Grafton v. Turner*, 227 Ga. 809, 183 S.E.2d 458 (1971).

**County and its employees had immunity from damages.** — Employee was not entitled to damages arising out of a violation of O.C.G.A. § 9-11-65(b) in obtaining a temporary restraining order (TRO) against the employee as the county had sovereign immunity and the county manager and the county

attorney had sovereign immunity in their official capacities; the county manager and the county attorney had official immunity in their individual capacities as obtaining the TRO was a discretionary action that they undertook to protect the public and workplace safety after they were advised of the employee's actions. *Wallace v. Greene County*, 274 Ga. App. 776, 618 S.E.2d 642 (2005).

**Automatic dissolution of temporary restraining order** is not an appealable judgment. *Clements v. Kushinka*, 233 Ga. 273, 210 S.E.2d 804 (1974).

**Dissolution only appealable where heard on merits.** — Issue of dissolution of a temporary restraining order must have been heard and determined on its merits before a judgment dissolving or refusing to dissolve the restraining order is subject to interlocutory appeal. *Clements v. Kushinka*, 233 Ga. 273, 210 S.E.2d 804 (1974).

**A temporary protective order obtained under the Family Violence Act** was not subject to the 30-day expiration period applicable to temporary restraining orders. *Carroll v. State*, 224 Ga. App. 543, 481 S.E.2d 562 (1997).

**Late perfection of service.** — The fact that service is not perfected on a party until four days after a temporary restraining order has been issued does not divest the trial court of jurisdiction where the statutory requirements of O.C.G.A. § 9-11-65 have been met. *Stewart v. McLean*, 252 Ga. 455, 314 S.E.2d 439 (1984).

### Form and Scope of Injunctions and Restraining Orders

**Application of subsection (d) to § 33-37-5.** — Former Code 1933, § 56-1414 (see O.C.G.A. § 33-37-5), relating to issuance of injunctions or restraining orders against insurers and others during proceedings must be read in connection with the general laws of this state with respect to injunctions as embodied in subsection (d) of Ga. L. 1967, p. 226, § 31 (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-65). *Shaw v. Caldwell*, 229 Ga. 87, 189 S.E.2d 684 (1972).

**Applicability of specificity requirement of subsection (d).** — The specificity requirement of subsection (d) of O.C.G.A. § 9-11-65 applies equally to mandated acts and acts of restraint. *Caring Hands, Inc. v.*

### Form and Scope of Injunctions and Restraining Orders (Cont'd)

Department of Human Resources, 214 Ga. App. 853, 449 S.E.2d 354 (1994), appeal dismissed, appeal after remand, 222 Ga. App. 608, 475 S.E.2d 660 (1996).

A personal care home could not be held in contempt for failure to comply with an order to relocate residents from its premises which failed to set forth a reasonably detailed plan for the relocation and a reasonable time limit for the relocation. *Caring Hands, Inc. v. Department of Human Resources*, 214 Ga. App. 853, 449 S.E.2d 354 (1994), appeal dismissed, appeal after remand, 222 Ga. App. 608, 475 S.E.2d 660 (1996).

**Party is bound by restraining order of which a party has notice**, despite the fact that personal service of the order upon the party may have been defective in some respect. *Cameron v. Richards*, 246 Ga. 231, 271 S.E.2d 146 (1980).

**Duty of defendant to determine meaning of order.** — If defendant is in doubt as to what acts the defendant may or may not do under an order granted pursuant to subsection (d) of this section, the defendant should request modification or construction of its terms; if the defendant proceeds under the defendant's own construction, the defendant does so at the defendant's own peril. *General Teamsters Local 528 v. Allied Foods, Inc.*, 228 Ga. 479, 186 S.E.2d 527 (1971), cert. denied, 405 U.S. 1041, 92 S. Ct. 1313, 31 L. Ed. 2d 582 (1972) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-65).

City of Atlanta's argument that the permanent injunction issued against it lacked specificity pursuant to O.C.G.A. § 9-11-65(d), despite the fact that the city later withdrew a motion seeking the trial court's clarification of the injunction, failed, as the motion for clarification in the trial court was the proper procedure. *City of Atlanta v. S. States Police Benevolent Ass'n*, 276 Ga. App. 446, 623 S.E.2d 557 (2005).

**Subsection (d) of O.C.G.A. § 9-11-65 requires a specific description** of the property or assets which are the subject of the injunc-

tion to appear on the face of the order. *Hendrix v. Hendrix*, 254 Ga. 662, 333 S.E.2d 596 (1985).

**An injunctive order which refers to the complaint** for its sole description of the property which defendant is restrained from encumbering or conveying attempts an impermissible incorporation by reference. *Hendrix v. Hendrix*, 254 Ga. 662, 333 S.E.2d 596 (1985).

**Injunction improper where order not specific in terms.** — Trial court's injunction ordering that former employee be enjoined perpetually from disclosing the trade secrets of former employer was improper because of the undefined term "trade secrets" which violated the requirement of O.C.G.A. § 9-11-65 that every injunction order be specific in its terms. *Ward v. Process Control Corp.*, 247 Ga. 583, 277 S.E.2d 671 (1981); *Sanford v. RDA Consultants, Ltd.*, 244 Ga. App. 308, 535 S.E.2d 321 (2000).

With regard to the disclosure of proprietary information, the trial court's order which granted an employer an interlocutory injunction enforcing non-solicitation and non-disclosure clauses against an employee lacked the specificity mandated by O.C.G.A. § 9-11-65(d), as the trial court's order lacked sufficient detail to fully apprise the employee of which materials could not be used or disclosed. *Pregler v. C&Z, Inc.*, 259 Ga. App. 149, 575 S.E.2d 915 (2003).

**Details of injunctive order need not reveal trade secrets.** — O.C.G.A. § 9-11-65 does not require that a trial court's injunction against the disclosure of a trade secret itself disclose said trade secret; rather, the trial court's injunction need only include a general description of the trade secret sought to be protected. *Ward v. Process Control Corp.*, 247 Ga. 583, 277 S.E.2d 671 (1981).

**Nature of reasonable detail.** — Trial court's injunction against property owners who refused to allow a power company access to conduct surveys for a planned electrical transmission line was proper because the injunction was in "reasonable" detail where it specified the land affected and the acts that the property owners were not to interfere with. *Bearden v. Ga. Power Co.*, 262 Ga. App. 550, 586 S.E.2d 10 (2003).



## RESEARCH REFERENCES

**Am. Jur. 2d.** — 42 Am. Jur. 2d, Injunctions, §§ 7, 243, 244, 249, 256, 257, 261-265, 276, 277, 280, 282-294, 299-301, 308, 331, 332.

**C.J.S.** — 35B C.J.S., Federal Civil Procedure, §§ 1021, 1313, 1314, 1316. 43A C.J.S., Injunctions, §§ 13-18, 69, 70, 286-392, 368-392.

**ALR.** — Right of state or federal court to protect litigants by enjoining proceedings in bankruptcy, 32 ALR 979.

May suit for injunction against a nonresident rest upon constructive service or service out of state, 69 ALR 1038.

When preliminary order or temporary injunction deemed to have been dissolved within contemplation of statute providing for recovery of damages where injunction is dissolved, 123 ALR 1235.

Constitutionality of statute or practice requiring or authorizing temporary restraining order or injunction without notice, 152 ALR 168.

Decree granting or refusing injunction as

res judicata in action for damages in relation to matter concerning which injunction was asked in first suit, 26 ALR2d 446.

Furnishing of bond as prerequisite to issuance of temporary restraining order, 73 ALR2d 854.

Dismissal of injunction action or bill without prejudice as breach of injunction bond, 91 ALR2d 1312.

Period for which damages are recoverable or are computed under injunction bond, 95 ALR2d 1190.

Who, under Federal Rule 65(d) and state counterparts, are persons "in active concert or participation" with parties to action so as to be bound by order granting an injunction, 97 ALR2d 490.

Appealability of order granting, extending, or refusing to dissolve temporary restraining order, 19 ALR3d 403.

Appealability of order refusing to grant or dissolving temporary restraining order, 19 ALR3d 459.

## 9-11-66. Receivers.

An action wherein a receiver has been appointed shall not be dismissed except by order of the court. (Ga. L. 1966, p. 609, § 66.)

**U.S. Code.** — For provisions of Federal Rules of Civil Procedure, Rule 66, and annotations pertaining thereto, see 28 U.S.C.

## JUDICIAL DECISIONS

**Voluntary dismissal of complaint does not automatically discharge receiver** who has qualified and taken possession of funds, as once a receiver has been appointed, the receiver cannot be dismissed except by order

of court. *Dixie-Land Iron & Metal Co. v. Piedmont Iron & Metal Co.*, 233 Ga. 970, 213 S.E.2d 897, later appeal, 235 Ga. 503, 220 S.E.2d 130 (1975).

## RESEARCH REFERENCES

**Am. Jur. 2d.** — 24 Am. Jur. 2d, Dismissal, Discontinuance, and Nonsuit, §§ 15-17, 34, 38-42. 65 Am. Jur. 2d, Receivers, §§ 78-80, 140-144.

**C.J.S.** — 27 C.J.S., Dismissal and Nonsuit, § 11. 35A C.J.S., Federal Civil Procedure,

§ 58. 35B C.J.S., Federal Civil Procedure, § 751.

**ALR.** — Right to bring action against corporation, or prosecute pending action, as affected by the appointment of a receiver for the corporation, 8 ALR 441.

**9-11-67. Deposit in court.**

In an action in which any part of the relief sought is a judgment for a sum of money or the disposition of any other thing capable of delivery, a party, upon notice to every other party, and by leave of court, may deposit with the court all or any part of such sum or thing to be held by the clerk of the court, subject to withdrawal, in whole or in part, at any time thereafter upon order of the court, upon posting of sufficient security. Where the thing deposited is money, interest thereupon shall abate. (Ga. L. 1966, p. 609, § 67.)

**Cross references.** — Recovery of interest upon damages for breach of contract, § 13-6-13.

**U.S. Code.** — For provisions of Federal Rules of Civil Procedure, Rule 67, and annotations pertaining thereto, see 28 U.S.C.

**Law reviews.** — For annual survey of trial practice and procedure, see 56 Mercer L. Rev. 433 (2004).

**JUDICIAL DECISIONS**

**Prejudgment and postjudgment interest.** — In a contract action, a party was not entitled to prejudgment and postjudgment interest where deposits were made pursuant to the requirements of O.C.G.A. § 9-11-67. *Sacha v. Coffee Butler Serv., Inc.*, 215 Ga. App. 280, 450 S.E.2d 704 (1994).

**Unconditional deposit required to relieve defendant from liability.** — A check deposited in the clerk's office without leave of court, which was made out to the plaintiffs with an endorsement that "the undersign [sic] payees accept the amount of this payment in full satisfaction of all claims against drawer to property located at [the premises in issue]," failed to comply with the requirements of O.C.G.A. § 9-11-67, because it attempted to impose conditions on its acceptance, thereby rendering the money unavailable to the plaintiffs for withdrawal. Thus, the deposit did not relieve the defendant from all liability for postjudgment interest on the sums deposited in the court, and the trial court did not err by entering judgment therefor. *Gunnin v. Parker*, 198 Ga. App. 864, 403 S.E.2d 822, cert. denied, 198 Ga. App. 897, 403 S.E.2d 822 (1991).

**Failure to deposit funds into registry.** — Since the county in a condemnation pro-

ceeding did not deposit funds into the registry as required by a consent decree, the requirements of the statute were not complied with; therefore, the trial court did not have authority to abate prejudgment interest by making its order retroactive to the date of the consent decree. *Threatt v. Forsyth County*, 250 Ga. App. 838, 552 S.E.2d 123 (2001).

**Violation by attorney deemed contempt.** — Where, in a divorce proceeding, the husband's attorney violated O.C.G.A. § 9-11-67 and pertinent court rules, the court properly awarded attorney's fees paid to the wife personally by the husband's attorney either on the basis that the actions of the latter constituted contempt, or as a sua sponte award of attorney's fees. *Cohen v. Feldman*, 219 Ga. App. 90, 464 S.E.2d 237 (1995).

**Cited in** *Hudson v. Omaha Indem. Co.*, 183 Ga. App. 847, 360 S.E.2d 406 (1987); *Cheeks v. Novatel Carcom, Inc.*, 200 Ga. App. 664, 409 S.E.2d 229 (1991); *Great S. Midway, Inc. v. Hughes*, 223 Ga. App. 643, 478 S.E.2d 400 (1996); *Threatt v. Forsyth County*, 262 Ga. App. 186, 585 S.E.2d 159 (2003); *Schoenbaum Ltd. Co., LLC v. Lenox Pines, LLC*, 262 Ga. App. 457, 585 S.E.2d 643 (2003).



## RESEARCH REFERENCES

**Am. Jur. 2d.** — 23 Am. Jur. 2d, Deposits in Court, §§ 1-18

**C.J.S.** — 26B C.J.S., Deposits in Court, §§ 1-40. 35B C.J.S., Federal Civil Procedure, § 1126.

**ALR.** — Who bears loss of funds held by

third person, or deposited in court, awaiting outcome of litigation, 2 ALR 463.

Liability of clerk of court or his bond for money paid into his hands by virtue of his office, 59 ALR 60.

### 9-11-68. Offers of settlement; damages for frivolous claims or defenses.

(a) At any time more than 30 days after the service of a summons and complaint on a party but not less than 30 days (or 20 days if it is a counteroffer) before trial, either party may serve upon the other party, but shall not file with the court, a written offer, denominated as an offer under this Code section, to settle a tort claim for the money specified in the offer and to enter into an agreement dismissing the claim or to allow judgment to be entered accordingly. Any offer under this Code section must:

(1) Be in writing and state that it is being made pursuant to this Code section;

(2) Identify the party or parties making the proposal and the party or parties to whom the proposal is being made;

(3) Identify generally the claim or claims the proposal is attempting to resolve;

(4) State with particularity any relevant conditions;

(5) State the total amount of the proposal;

(6) State with particularity the amount proposed to settle a claim for punitive damages, if any;

(7) State whether the proposal includes attorney's fees or other expenses and whether attorney's fees or other expenses are part of the legal claim; and

(8) Include a certificate of service and be served by certified mail or statutory overnight delivery in the form required by Code Section 9-11-5.

(b)(1) If a defendant makes an offer of settlement which is rejected by the plaintiff, the defendant shall be entitled to recover reasonable attorney's fees and expenses of litigation incurred by the defendant or on the defendant's behalf from the date of the rejection of the offer of settlement through the entry of judgment if the final judgment is one of no liability or the final judgment obtained by the plaintiff is less than 75 percent of such offer of settlement.

(2) If a plaintiff makes an offer of settlement which is rejected by the defendant and the plaintiff recovers a final judgment in an amount

greater than 125 percent of such offer of settlement, the plaintiff shall be entitled to recover reasonable attorney's fees and expenses of litigation incurred by the plaintiff or on the plaintiff's behalf from the date of the rejection of the offer of settlement through the entry of judgment.

(c) Any offer made under this Code section shall remain open for 30 days unless sooner withdrawn by a writing served on the offeree prior to acceptance by the offeree, but an offeror shall not be entitled to attorney's fees and costs under subsection (b) of this Code section to the extent an offer is not open for at least 30 days (unless it is rejected during that 30 day period). A counteroffer shall be deemed a rejection but may serve as an offer under this Code section if it is specifically denominated as an offer under this Code section. Acceptance or rejection of the offer by the offeree must be in writing and served upon the offeror. An offer that is neither withdrawn nor accepted within 30 days shall be deemed rejected. The fact that an offer is made but not accepted does not preclude a subsequent offer. Evidence of an offer is not admissible except in proceedings to enforce a settlement or to determine reasonable attorney's fees and costs under this Code section.

(d)(1) The court shall order the payment of attorney's fees and expenses of litigation upon receipt of proof that the judgment is one to which the provisions of either paragraph (1) or paragraph (2) of subsection (b) of this Code section apply; provided, however, that if an appeal is taken from such judgment, the court shall order payment of such attorney's fees and expenses of litigation only upon remittitur affirming such judgment.

(2) If a party is entitled to costs and fees pursuant to the provisions of this Code section, the court may determine that an offer was not made in good faith in an order setting forth the basis for such a determination. In such case, the court may disallow an award of attorney's fees and costs.

(e) Upon motion by the prevailing party at the time that the verdict or judgment is rendered, the moving party may request that the finder of fact determine whether the opposing party presented a frivolous claim or defense. In such event, the court shall hold a separate bifurcated hearing at which the finder of fact shall make a determination of whether such frivolous claims or defenses were asserted and to award damages, if any, against the party presenting such frivolous claims or defenses. Under this subsection:

(1) Frivolous claims shall include, but are not limited to, the following:

(A) A claim, defense, or other position that lacks substantial justification or that is not made in good faith or that is made with malice or a wrongful purpose, as those terms are defined in Code Section 51-7-80;

(B) A claim, defense, or other position with respect to which there existed such a complete absence of any justiciable issue of law or fact



that it could not be reasonably believed that a court would accept the asserted claim, defense, or other position; and

(C) A claim, defense, or other position that was interposed for delay or harassment;

(2) Damages awarded may include reasonable and necessary attorney's fees and expenses of litigation; and

(3) A party may elect to pursue either the procedure specified in this subsection or the procedure specified in Code Section 9-15-14, but not both. (Code 1981, § 9-11-68, enacted by Ga. L. 2005, p. 1, § 5/SB 3; Ga. L. 2006, p. 589, § 1/HB 239.)

**Effective date.** — This Code section became effective February 16, 2005.

**The 2006 amendment,** effective April 27, 2006, substituted the present provisions of subsection (b) for the former provisions which read: "When the complaint sets forth a tort claim for money, if the offeree rejects or does not accept the offer and the judgment finally obtained by the offeree was not at least 25 percent more favorable than the last offer, the offeree shall pay the offeror's reasonable attorney's fees and costs incurred after the rejection of the last offer."; deleted the introductory language of subsection (d) which read; "Upon motion made within 30 days of the entry of the judgment or after voluntary or involuntary dismissal, the court shall determine the following:"; and substituted the present provisions of paragraph (d)(1) for the former provisions which read: "If the offer of judgment was 25 percent more favorable than the monetary award, the court shall award reasonable attorney's fees and costs and the court shall set off such reasonable attorney's fees and costs against any award; and".

**Editor's notes.** — Ga. L. 2005, p. 1, § 1,

not codified by the General Assembly, provides that: "The General Assembly finds that there presently exists a crisis affecting the provision and quality of health care services in this state. Hospitals and other health care providers in this state are having increasing difficulty in locating liability insurance and, when such hospitals and providers are able to locate such insurance, the insurance is extremely costly. The result of this crisis is the potential for a diminution of the availability of access to health care services and a resulting adverse impact on the health and well-being of the citizens of this state. The General Assembly further finds that certain civil justice and health care regulatory reforms as provided in this Act will promote predictability and improvement in the provision of quality health care services and the resolution of health care liability claims and will thereby assist in promoting the provision of health care liability insurance by insurance providers. The General Assembly further finds that certain needed reforms affect not only health care liability claims but also other civil actions and accordingly provides such general reforms in this Act."

## 9-11-69. Execution; discovery in aid thereof.

Process to enforce a judgment for the payment of money shall be a writ of execution unless the court directs otherwise. In aid of the judgment or execution, the judgment creditor, or his successor in interest when that interest appears of record, may do any or all of the following:

(1) Examine any person, including the judgment debtor by taking depositions or propounding interrogatories;

(2) Compel the production of documents or things; and

(3) Upon a showing of reasonable necessity, obtain permission from a court of competent jurisdiction to enter upon that part of real property belonging to or lawfully occupied by the debtor which is not used as a residence and which property is not bona fide in the lawful possession of another;

in the manner provided in this chapter for such discovery measures prior to judgment. (Ga. L. 1966, p. 609, § 69; Ga. L. 1967, p. 226, § 32; Ga. L. 1987, p. 816, § 1.)

**U.S. Code.** — For provisions of Federal Rules of Civil Procedure, Rule 69, and annotations pertaining thereto, see 28 U.S.C.

**Law reviews.** — For survey article on trial practice and procedure for the period from

June 1, 2002 to May 31, 2003, see 55 Mercer L. Rev. 439 (2003).

For note discussing discovery proceedings available to creditors, see 12 Ga. L. Rev. 814 (1978).

### JUDICIAL DECISIONS

**Purpose of this section** is to aid enforcement of a judgment or execution after it has become a final determination of the issue between the parties. *McLarty v. Emhart Corp.*, 122 Ga. App. 677, 178 S.E.2d 344 (1970) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-69).

The purpose of post judgment discovery under O.C.G.A. § 9-11-69 is to aid a litigant to recover on a liability which has been established by a judgment. *Miller v. United States Shelter Corp.*, 179 Ga. App. 469, 347 S.E.2d 251 (1986).

**Post-judgment discovery procedures have for their purpose** identifying assets to satisfy the judgment. *Fleming v. Busey*, 153 Ga. App. 489, 265 S.E.2d 839 (1980).

**Allowable questions.** — Any question which would lead to any property or sources of income of judgment debtor is pertinent and allowable. *Fleming v. Busey*, 153 Ga. App. 489, 265 S.E.2d 839 (1980); *Miller v. United States Shelter Corp.*, 179 Ga. App. 469, 347 S.E.2d 251 (1986).

**There is no territorial limitation in discovery statutes** as to location of witnesses, documents, assets, etc. *Thrift v. Vi-Vin Prods., Inc.*, 134 Ga. App. 717, 215 S.E.2d 709 (1975).

**Service by mail.** — “In the manner provided in this chapter” includes service by mail upon counsel pursuant to O.C.G.A. § 9-11-5(b), such that the trial court erred in dismissing plaintiff’s pleadings. *Clinton Leasing Corp. v. Patterson*, 209 Ga. App. 336, 433 S.E.2d 422 (1993).

**Inapplicability of privilege as to matters**

**working forfeiture.** — Defendant is not privileged to refuse to answer on grounds that an answer would cause a forfeiture of the defendant’s estate and interfere with the defendant’s right to earn a living. *Aldridge v. Mercantile Nat’l Bank*, 132 Ga. App. 788, 209 S.E.2d 234 (1974).

Privilege as to matters tending to work a forfeiture of estate, as set forth in former Code 1933, § 38-1205 (see O.C.G.A. § 24-9-27(b)), was inapplicable to post-judgment discovery proceedings geared toward uncovering or identifying assets to satisfy judgment, as forfeiture did not result from answering questions or producing documents, but rather, results from judgment already entered. *Kushner v. Mascho*, 143 Ga. App. 801, 240 S.E.2d 290 (1977).

**Post-judgment discovery held only proper procedure.** — In action brought by bank against corporation seeking recovery on several notes and trade acceptances, as well as to recover an overdraft on a checking account, the trial court was without authority to direct the appellants, sole stockholders in the corporation, to either return all collateral to the premises of the corporation or to provide a list of the equipment; the proper procedure for obtaining such information is by post-judgment discovery in aid of execution, pursuant to O.C.G.A. § 9-11-69, and appellee’s contention that the order to provide a list was authorized pursuant to the trial court’s inherent power to issue orders necessary to the exercise of its jurisdiction was without merit. *Ponderosa Granite Co. v.*



First Nat'l Bank, 173 Ga. App. 105, 325 S.E.2d 591 (1984).

**Court may impose sanctions for failure to comply with post-judgment discovery orders,** including contempt for not appearing at a deposition, notwithstanding the fact that the person to be deposed is a nonresident, although there is apparently no provision for the aggrieved party to move for a dismissal of an appeal. *Ostroff v. Coyner*, 187 Ga. App. 109, 369 S.E.2d 298 (1988).

**Use of privilege against self-incrimination.** — Where interrogatories in *fieri facias* do not constitute or evidence extensive questioning as to the judgment debtor's financial affairs which would tend, as a matter of law, to incriminate the debtor, work a forfeiture of the debtor's estate, or bring disgrace or infamy upon the debtor or the debtor's family, but are clearly within the ambit of O.C.G.A. § 9-11-69, the burden is on the debtor to state the general reason for the debtor's refusal to answer and to specifically establish that a real danger of incrimination exists with respect to each question. *Petty v. Chrysler Credit Corp.*, 169 Ga. App. 418, 312 S.E.2d 874 (1984).

**Scope includes nonparties.** — The plain language of paragraph (1) of O.C.G.A. § 9-11-69 works an express expansion of the permissible use of post-judgment written interrogatories to any person, regardless of whether the person is a party to the underlying action in which the money judgment was rendered. *Esasky v. Forrest*, 231 Ga. App. 488, 499 S.E.2d 413 (1998).

**Impleader of persons not parties to the underlying judgment not permitted.** — O.C.G.A. § 9-11-69 does not authorize a judgment creditor to implead and hold liable persons who were not parties to the underlying judgment. *C-Staff, Inc. v. Liberty Mut. Ins. Co.*, 275 Ga. 624, 571 S.E.2d 383 (2002).

O.C.G.A. § 9-11-69 did not authorize a judgment creditor to implead and hold liable persons who were not parties to the underlying judgment; a judgment creditor must initiate a separate civil action against persons it claims are liable for a judgment to which they were not parties by filing a complaint and serving the defendants under the procedures set forth in the Civil Practice Act,

O.C.G.A. Ch. 11, T. 9. *Pazur v. Belcher*, 272 Ga. App. 456, 612 S.E.2d 481 (2004).

**Action against shareholder for piercing corporate veil.** — Employer's complaint alleged against one of the employer's shareholders for piercing the corporate veil was not subject to a seven-year statute of limitations under O.C.G.A. § 9-12-60, as the employee failed to first obtain a judgment against the employer and then file a separate action to pierce the corporate veil, but instead filed an amended complaint against that shareholder over six years after the original complaint was filed. *Pazur v. Belcher*, 272 Ga. App. 456, 612 S.E.2d 481 (2004).

**Scope includes spouse of debtor.** — The spouse of a judgment debtor is within the scope of the post-judgment discovery process, subject to the limitations created by the Civil Practice Act, O.C.G.A. Ch. 11, T. 9, provisions governing discovery generally. *In re Callaway*, 212 Ga. App. 500, 442 S.E.2d 309 (1994).

**Non-party spouse.** — The non-party spouse of a judgment debtor is within the scope of post-judgment discovery, including post-judgment interrogatories. *Esasky v. Forrest*, 231 Ga. App. 488, 499 S.E.2d 413 (1998).

**No supplementary proceedings against non-parties.** — District court erred when it granted judgment-creditor's motion to commence supplementary proceedings against various third parties because in Georgia a judgment-creditor had to initiate a separate civil action against persons it claimed were liable for a judgment if they were not parties to the underlying action which granted the judgment. *Liberty Mut. Ins. Co. v. C-Staff, Inc.*, 318 F.3d 1052 (11th Cir. 2003).

**Cited in** *Tennessee, Inc. v. Berger*, 144 Ga. App. 45, 240 S.E.2d 586 (1977); *Johnson v. Heifler*, 149 Ga. App. 860, 256 S.E.2d 143 (1979); *Custom Form Mfg. Co. v. Miller*, 157 Ga. App. 410, 278 S.E.2d 69 (1981); *Chambers v. McDonald*, 161 Ga. App. 380, 288 S.E.2d 641 (1982); *Georgia Farm Bldgs., Inc. v. Willard*, 170 Ga. App. 327, 317 S.E.2d 229 (1984); *Grant v. Newsome*, 201 Ga. App. 710, 411 S.E.2d 796 (1991); *Threatt v. Forsyth County*, 262 Ga. App. 186, 585 S.E.2d 159 (2003).

## RESEARCH REFERENCES

**Am. Jur. 2d.** — 21 Am. Jur. 2d, Creditor's Bills, §§ 3, 31. 30 Am. Jur. 2d, Executions and Enforcement of Judgments, §§ 615-623.

**C.J.S.** — 26B C.J.S., Depositions, §§ 28-88. 27 C.J.S., Discovery, §§ 55-70. 33 C.J.S., Executions, §§ 5-7, 345. 35B C.J.S., Federal Civil Procedure, §§ 1274, 1290-1292, 1294.

**ALR.** — Judgment in replevin as implying a direction for return of property, 144 ALR 1149.

Sufficiency and timeliness of notice by indemnitee to indemnitor of action by third person, 73 ALR2d 504.

## 9-11-70. Judgment for specific acts; vesting title.

A decree for specific performance shall operate as a deed to convey land or other property without any conveyance being executed by the vendor. The decree, certified by the clerk, shall be recorded in the registry of deeds in the county where the land lies and shall stand in the place of a deed. In all other cases where a judgment directs a party to perform other specific acts and the party fails to comply within the time specified, the court may direct the acts to be done at the cost of the disobedient party by some other person appointed by the court; and acts when so done have like effect as if done by the party. The court may also in proper cases adjudge the party in contempt. If real or personal property is within the state, the court in lieu of directing a conveyance thereof may enter a judgment divesting the title of any party and vesting it in others; and the judgment has the effect of a conveyance executed in due form of law. When any order or judgment is for the delivery of possession, the party in whose favor it is entered is entitled to a writ of execution upon oral or written application to the clerk. (Ga. L. 1966, p. 609, § 70.)

**U.S. Code.** — For provisions of Federal Rules of Civil Procedure, Rule 70, and annotations pertaining thereto, see 28 U.S.C.

## JUDICIAL DECISIONS

**Divorce decree placing title to property in wife** is just as valid as deed from husband would have been. *Elrod v. Elrod*, 231 Ga. 222, 200 S.E.2d 885 (1973).

**Definite description of property required.** — Under this section, a decree for specific performance operates as a deed, and should therefore contain a description as definite as that required to support a deed. *Plantation Land Co. v. Bradshaw*, 232 Ga. 435, 207 S.E.2d 49 (1974); *Scheinfeld v. Murray*, 267 Ga. 622, 481 S.E.2d 194 (1997) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-70).

**Suit for specific performance is prematurely brought** when time for performance

has not yet arrived. *Kirkland v. Morris*, 233 Ga. 597, 212 S.E.2d 781 (1975).

**Superior court order reconveying land to a vendor under an option to repurchase** is not one of specific performance and does not act as a deed to convey where the order makes the reconveyance of the land contingent on a sum of money being paid into the court registry. The court's order does not become a decree of specific performance until the contingency is met. *Nelson v. Smothers*, 168 Ga. App. 120, 308 S.E.2d 239 (1983).

**Cited in** *McMichael Realty & Ins. Agency, Inc. v. Tysinger*, 155 Ga. App. 131, 270 S.E.2d



88 (1980); Bootery, Inc. v. Cumberland Creek Properties, Inc., 271 Ga. 271, 517 S.E.2d 68 (1999).

### RESEARCH REFERENCES

**Am. Jur. 2d.** — 71 Am. Jur. 2d, Specific Performance, § 133 et seq.

**C.J.S.** — 35B C.J.S., Federal Civil Procedure, §§ 1278, 1280. 81A C.J.S., Specific Performance, §§ 1 et seq., 164-166.

**ALR.** — Rights and remedies respecting improvements made in reliance on a decree or order as to title or possession of real property which is subsequently reversed, 30 ALR 936.

Reversal as affecting purchase of property involved in suit, pending appeal without supersedeas, 36 ALR 421.

Inability to comply with judgment or order as defense to charge of contempt, 120 ALR 703.

Judgment in replevin as implying a direction for return of property, 144 ALR 1149.

## ARTICLE 9

### GENERAL PROVISIONS

**9-11-71 through 9-11-77. Reserved.**

**9-11-78. Motion days.**

Unless local conditions make it impracticable, each court shall establish regular times and places, at intervals sufficiently frequent for the prompt dispatch of business, at which motions requiring notice and hearing may be heard and disposed of; but the judge at any time or place and on such notice, if any, as is reasonable may make orders for the advancement, conduct, and hearing of actions. (Ga. L. 1966, p. 609, § 78.)

**Cross references.** — Motions in civil actions, hearing, Uniform Superior Court Rules, Rule 6.3.

**U.S. Code.** — For provisions of Federal Rules of Civil Procedure, Rule 78, see 28 U.S.C.

### JUDICIAL DECISIONS

**Permissible not to require oral argument hearing unless requested.** — When O.C.G.A. §§ 9-11-56(c), 9-11-78, and 9-11-83 are considered in conjunction, it is permissible for court rules to provide that an oral argument hearing is not required unless the party

requests it. Dallas Blue Haven Pools, Inc. v. Taslimi, 180 Ga. App. 734, 350 S.E.2d 265 (1986), aff'd, 256 Ga. 739, 354 S.E.2d 160 (1987).

**Cited in** McKinnon v. Trivett, 136 Ga. App. 59, 220 S.E.2d 63 (1975).

### RESEARCH REFERENCES

**Am. Jur. 2d.** — 56 Am. Jur. 2d, Motions, Rules, and Orders, §§ 11-13.

**C.J.S.** — 35A C.J.S., Federal Civil Procedure, §§ 449-456. 60 C.J.S., Motions and Orders, §§ 9-12, 33-40.

9-11-79. Reserved.

9-11-80. Reserved.

9-11-81. Applicability.

This chapter shall apply to all special statutory proceedings except to the extent that specific rules of practice and procedure in conflict herewith are expressly prescribed by law; but, in any event, the provisions of this chapter governing the sufficiency of pleadings, defenses, amendments, counterclaims, cross-claims, third-party practice, joinder of parties and causes, making parties, discovery and depositions, interpleader, intervention, evidence, motions, summary judgment, relief from judgments, and the effect of judgments shall apply to all such proceedings. (Ga. L. 1966, p. 609, § 81; Ga. L. 1967, p. 226, § 33; Ga. L. 1968, p. 1104, § 12.)

**Cross references.** — Special statutory proceeding for review of final action of Department of Banking and Finance, § 7-1-90.

**U.S. Code.** — For provisions of Federal Rules of Civil Procedure, Rule 81, see 28 U.S.C.

**Law reviews.** — For article, "Synopsis of 1968 Amendments Appellate Procedure Act and Georgia Civil Practice Act," see 4 Ga. St. B.J. 503 (1968). For article discussing inapplicability of provisions of this chapter concerning service of process to personal prop-

erty foreclosures under § 44-14-230 et seq., see 11 Ga. St. B.J. 230 (1975). For survey article citing developments in Georgia trial practice and procedure from mid-1980 through mid-1981, see 33 Mercer L. Rev. 275 (1981). For survey article on trial practice and procedure, see 34 Mercer L. Rev. 299 (1982). For article, "Procedure and Problems in Georgia Ad Valorem Tax Appeals," see 26 Ga. St. B.J. 98 (1990). For article, "Georgia Law of Alimony," see 4 Ga. St. B.J. 54 (1999).

## JUDICIAL DECISIONS

**Special statutory proceedings are preserved under the Civil Practice Act** (see O.C.G.A. Ch. 11, T. 9) to the extent that they prescribe specific rules of practice and procedure in conflict herewith. *Gifford v. Courson*, 224 Ga. 840, 165 S.E.2d 133 (1968).

**Exceptions.** — This section makes provision for special statutory proceedings, which are the only exceptions to the practice and procedure prescribed by the Civil Practice Act (see O.C.G.A. Ch. 11, T. 9) permitted in courts of record. *Lee v. G.A.C. Fin. Corp.*, 130 Ga. App. 44, 202 S.E.2d 221 (1973) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-81).

**Creation of court by special Act not determinative.** — Fact that a trial court is created by a special Act of the General Assembly does not mean that all proceedings in that court are special statutory proceedings.

*Johnson v. Barnes*, 237 Ga. 502, 229 S.E.2d 70 (1976).

**Substance of chapter not to be contravened by local Acts and rules.** — Local practice rules, and even local statutes referring to specific courts, may control the flow of business, the hearing of cases, and other issues, but may not contravene the substantive framework of the Civil Practice Act (see O.C.G.A. Ch. 11, T. 9). *Auerback v. Maslia*, 142 Ga. App. 184, 235 S.E.2d 594 (1977).

**Appeal to superior court from a county tax assessment is a "complaint,"** as contemplated by the Civil Practice Act (see O.C.G.A. Ch. 11, T. 9), which is required to be answered by responsive pleading. *Hall County Bd. of Tax Assessors v. Reed*, 142 Ga. App. 556, 236 S.E.2d 532 (1977).

**Application of chapter as to remedies not prescribed by special statutory proceedings.** — Fact that special statutory proceedings



provide only one remedy, but do not expressly prescribe against others, does not bar application of the Civil Practice Act (see O.C.G.A. Ch. 11, T. 9) as to the other remedies. *General Acceptance Corp. v. Bishop*, 126 Ga. App. 421, 190 S.E.2d 825 (1972).

**Arbitration proceedings.** — Even though an arbitration award confirmation proceeding is not a civil action, the Civil Practice Act, O.C.G.A. Ch. 11, T. 9, governing discovery applies; thus, limited discovery relating to affirmative defenses to confirmation may be permitted. *Hardin Constr. Group, Inc. v. Fuller Enters., Inc.*, 265 Ga. 770, 462 S.E.2d 130 (1995).

**Condemnation is a "special statutory procedure"** under this section. *Nodvin v. Georgia Power Co.*, 125 Ga. App. 821, 189 S.E.2d 118 (1972) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-81).

**Including condemnation before special master.** — Article 2, Ch. 2, T. 22 (§§ 22-2-100 through 22-2-114), relating to condemnation proceedings before a special master, is not controlled by the Civil Practice Act (see O.C.G.A. Ch. 11, T. 9), but is a special statutory proceeding. *Roberts v. Wise*, 140 Ga. App. 1, 230 S.E.2d 320 (1976).

Time for filing of defensive pleadings in a special master condemnation proceeding, as opposed to their sufficiency, is governed by special statutory procedure, and where there has been a final adjudication in such proceeding which is designed to be expeditious, a party may not later tender an answer to the petition under general rules of civil practice. *Nodvin v. Georgia Power Co.*, 125 Ga. App. 821, 189 S.E.2d 118 (1972).

**Condemnation proceedings.** — Provisions of the Civil Practice Act, O.C.G.A. Ch. 11, T. 9, may be applied if not in conflict with the condemnation act (see O.C.G.A. T. 22 and Ch. 3, T. 32). *Dorsey v. DOT*, 248 Ga. 34, 279 S.E.2d 707 (1981).

The requirements of the condemnation act override all provisions of the Civil Practice Act, O.C.G.A. Ch. 11, T. 9, in conflict with the condemnation act's specific purposes. *DOT v. Defoor*, 173 Ga. App. 218, 325 S.E.2d 863 (1984).

**The Civil Practice Act (see O.C.G.A. Ch. 11, T. 9) applies to habeas corpus proceedings** insofar as questions arise therein regarding sufficiency of pleadings, admissibility of evidence under petition as drawn,

amendments, and other elements of pleading and practice enumerated in this section. *Johnson v. Caldwell*, 229 Ga. 548, 192 S.E.2d 900 (1972) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-81).

Legislature intended, in enacting the 1968 amendment to Ga. L. 1967, p. 226, § 33 (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-81), to repeal pro tanto the provisions of Ga. L. 1967, p. 835, § 1 et seq. (see O.C.G.A. § 9-14-40 et seq.), insofar as they prescribed any different rules governing sufficiency of pleadings, amendments, and what evidence would be admissible in support of a claim of illegal imprisonment, and intended that thereafter the Civil Practice Act (see O.C.G.A. Ch. 11, T. 9) should apply. *Johnson v. Caldwell*, 229 Ga. 548, 192 S.E.2d 900 (1972).

**Divorce proceedings are governed by the Civil Practice Act (see O.C.G.A. Ch. 11, T. 9).** *Ivey v. Ivey*, 233 Ga. 45, 209 S.E.2d 590 (1974).

This section provides that the Civil Practice Act (see O.C.G.A. Ch. 11, T. 9) is applicable to all divorce and alimony proceedings with respect to relief from judgments and the effect of judgments in such proceedings. *Johnson v. Johnson*, 230 Ga. 204, 196 S.E.2d 394 (1973) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-81).

**The Civil Practice Act (see O.C.G.A. Ch. 11, T. 9) does not apply to juvenile courts.** *Coleman v. Coleman*, 238 Ga. 183, 232 S.E.2d 57 (1977).

**Application of chapter to mandamus proceedings.** — The provisions of the Civil Practice Act (see O.C.G.A. Ch. 11, T. 9) governing summary judgment and other named procedures apply to all mandamus proceedings. *Harrison v. Weiner*, 226 Ga. 93, 172 S.E.2d 840 (1970).

Although proceeding was a special proceeding by way of writ of mandamus, the Civil Practice Act (see O.C.G.A. Ch. 11, T. 9) provides that it is controlling and shall apply to all motions. *Hatcher v. Hancock County Comm'rs of Rds. & Revenues*, 239 Ga. 229, 236 S.E.2d 577 (1977).

O.C.G.A. § 9-6-27(a) complemented rather than conflicted with O.C.G.A. § 9-11-4(k), which expressly established that the methods of service could have been used as alternative methods of service in special statutory proceedings; a taxpayer's failure to comply with O.C.G.A. § 9-6-27(a) in a case seeking mandamus and injunctive relief against a county was immaterial, because the

taxpayer served the county in the ordinary manner, and the county's reliance on O.C.G.A. § 9-11-81 was misplaced. *Haugen v. Henry County*, 277 Ga. 743, 594 S.E.2d 324, cert. denied, 543 U.S. 816, 125 S. Ct. 63, 160 L. Ed. 2d 22 (2004).

**Quo warranto.** — An action seeking a writ of quo warranto is one of the special statutory proceedings referenced in O.C.G.A. § 9-11-81. *Anderson v. Flake*, 270 Ga. 141, 508 S.E.2d 650 (1998).

**Trover actions.** — Trover and the defenses against a conditional vendor in a trover action are special statutory proceedings not controlled by the Civil Practice Act (see O.C.G.A. Ch. 11, T. 9). *J.G.T., Inc. v. Brunswick Corp.*, 119 Ga. App. 719, 168 S.E.2d 847 (1969).

**Service in dispossessory proceedings.** — Since former Code 1933, § 61-302 (see O.C.G.A. § 44-7-51), relating to dispossessory proceedings, did not expressly prescribe that the cumulative service provisions of Ga. L. 1972, p. 689, §§ 1-3 (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-4(i)) were unavailable, O.C.G.A. § 9-11-81, providing for exceptions to applicability of the Civil Practice Act (see O.C.G.A. Ch. 11, T. 9), was inoperable. *Navaho Corp. v. Stuckey*, 141 Ga. App. 271, 233 S.E.2d 217 (1977).

**Sufficiency of affidavit seeking dispossessory warrant.** — Sufficiency of an affidavit seeking a dispossessory warrant must be measured by same strict rules applicable prior to enactment of the Civil Practice Act (see O.C.G.A. Ch. 11, T. 9), since the Act does not apply where in conflict with special statutory proceedings. *Brinson v. Ingram*, 120 Ga. App. 271, 170 S.E.2d 39 (1969).

**Dispossessory proceedings** under O.C.G.A. Art. 3, Ch. 7, T. 44 do not dispense with the applicability of the Civil Practice Act, O.C.G.A. Ch. 11, T. 9, except in certain designated limited circumstances. *Trust Co. Bank v. Shaw*, 182 Ga. App. 165, 355 S.E.2d 99 (1987).

**Foreclosure proceedings.** — The Civil Practice Act, O.C.G.A. Ch. 11, T.9, controls in an application to confirm a foreclosure sale and permits the adding of parties to the proceedings. An application should not be dismissed because additional parties are necessary for adjudication but additional parties may be added. *Small Bus. Admin. v. Desai*, 193 Ga. App. 852, 389 S.E.2d 372, cert.

denied, 193 Ga. App. 911, 389 S.E.2d 372 (1989).

**Confirmation proceedings.** — Discovery is permitted in a confirmation proceeding on a nonjudicial foreclosure sale because it is a special statutory proceeding and no statute establishes a contrary rule of discovery. *Alliance Partners v. Harris Trust & Sav. Bank*, 266 Ga. 514, 467 S.E.2d 531 (1996).

**Procedure for appeal from probate court to superior court.** — While the right of appeal to the superior court from a decision of the probate court is a constitutional right, the method and procedure by which that right is exercised is a "special statutory proceeding" within the meaning of that term as used in this section. *Bragg v. Bragg*, 225 Ga. 494, 170 S.E.2d 29 (1969) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-81).

**Forfeiture proceedings.** — Under O.C.G.A. § 9-11-81, the incorporation by reference provision of O.C.G.A. § 9-11-10(c) (form of pleadings), including incorporation of exhibits attached to pleadings, applies to forfeiture proceedings, unless specific, expressly prescribed rules of the forfeiture statute conflict with the incorporation of exhibits provisions. *Bell v. State*, 234 Ga. App. 693, 507 S.E.2d 535 (1998); *Woods v. State*, 243 Ga. App. 195, 532 S.E.2d 747 (2000).

O.C.G.A. § 16-13-49 (forfeiture) is a special statutory proceeding which must be strictly construed and complied with, and as such, not all provisions of the Civil Practice Act, O.C.G.A. Ch. 11, T. 9, apply, including O.C.G.A. § 9-11-55, the default judgment statute. *Fulton v. State*, 183 Ga. App. 570, 359 S.E.2d 726 (1987).

Since the claimant contesting the forfeiture of property was authorized to amend the claimant's answer to a forfeiture complaint, the court erred in granting the state's motion to strike the amendment. *Jackson v. State*, 231 Ga. App. 320, 498 S.E.2d 159 (1998).

Procedures for opening default as a matter of right under O.C.G.A. § 9-11-55(a) are applicable, pursuant to O.C.G.A. § 9-11-81, in forfeiture actions under O.C.G.A. § 16-13-49. *Ford v. State*, 271 Ga. 162, 516 S.E.2d 778 (1999), reversing *Ford v. State*, 235 Ga. App. 755, 509 S.E.2d 734 (1998) and overruling *State v. Britt Caribe, Ltd.*, 154 Ga. App. 476, 268 S.E.2d 702 (1980).



**Cited** in *Woodall v. First Nat'l Bank*, 118 Ga. App. 440, 164 S.E.2d 361 (1968); *Dye v. Turner Concrete, Inc.*, 119 Ga. App. 78, 166 S.E.2d 773 (1969); *Shaw v. Davis*, 119 Ga. App. 801, 168 S.E.2d 853 (1969); *State Farm Mut. Auto. Ins. Co. v. Black*, 120 Ga. App. 151, 169 S.E.2d 742 (1969); *Brown v. Brown*, 121 Ga. App. 88, 172 S.E.2d 875 (1970); *Bodrey v. Bodrey*, 122 Ga. App. 23, 176 S.E.2d 234 (1970); *Times-Journal, Inc. v. Jonquil Broadcasting Co.*, 226 Ga. 673, 177 S.E.2d 64 (1970); *Martin v. Prior Tire Co.*, 122 Ga. App. 637, 178 S.E.2d 306 (1970); *Stevens v. Stevens*, 227 Ga. 410, 181 S.E.2d 34 (1971); *Taylor v. Donaldson*, 227 Ga. 496, 181 S.E.2d 340 (1971); *Lowe v. Lowe*, 123 Ga. App. 525, 181 S.E.2d 715 (1971); *Gresham v. Symmers*, 227 Ga. 616, 182 S.E.2d 764 (1971); *Control Data Corp. v. Carley*, 124 Ga. App. 62, 183 S.E.2d 971 (1971); *Savannah Bank & Trust Co. v. Keane*, 126 Ga. App. 53, 189 S.E.2d 702 (1972); *Kinlock v. State Hwy. Dep't*, 127 Ga. App. 847, 195 S.E.2d 459 (1973); *Snooks v. Factory Square, Inc.*, 129 Ga. App. 772, 201 S.E.2d 168 (1973); *Continental Ins. Co. v. Mercer*, 130 Ga. App. 339, 203 S.E.2d 297 (1973); *Ben O'Callaghan Co. v. Rose, Silverman & Hunt*, 131 Ga. App. 29, 205 S.E.2d 45 (1974); *Whitehurst v. Universal C.I.T. Credit Corp.*, 131 Ga. App. 202, 205 S.E.2d 489 (1974); *Carter v. Harrell*, 132 Ga. App. 148, 207 S.E.2d 648 (1974); *McCreary v. Wright*, 132 Ga. App. 500, 208 S.E.2d 373 (1974); *Bradberry v. Bradberry*, 232 Ga. 651, 208 S.E.2d 469 (1974); *Adams v. Citizens & S. Nat'l Bank*, 132 Ga. App. 622, 208 S.E.2d

628 (1974); *Yeargin v. Burleson*, 132 Ga. App. 652, 209 S.E.2d 99 (1974); *Ivey v. Ivey*, 233 Ga. 45, 209 S.E.2d 590 (1974); *English v. Milby*, 233 Ga. 7, 209 S.E.2d 603 (1974); *Sikes v. Sikes*, 233 Ga. 97, 209 S.E.2d 641 (1974); *Georgia State Bd. of Dental Exmrs. v. Daniels*, 137 Ga. App. 706, 224 S.E.2d 820 (1976); *Coursin v. Harper*, 236 Ga. 729, 225 S.E.2d 428 (1976); *Burrell v. Wood*, 237 Ga. 162, 227 S.E.2d 60 (1976); *Heath v. Stinson*, 238 Ga. 364, 233 S.E.2d 178 (1977); *Tanis v. Tanis*, 240 Ga. 718, 242 S.E.2d 71 (1978); *Tingle v. Georgia Power Co.*, 147 Ga. App. 775, 250 S.E.2d 497 (1978); *DOT v. Ridley*, 244 Ga. 49, 257 S.E.2d 511 (1979); *Favors v. Travelers Ins. Co.*, 244 Ga. App. 203, 258 S.E.2d 554 (1979); *Yield, Inc. v. City of Atlanta*, 152 Ga. App. 171, 262 S.E.2d 481 (1979); *Roe v. Doe*, 246 Ga. 138, 268 S.E.2d 901 (1980); *Weems v. McCloud*, 619 F.2d 1081 (5th Cir. 1980); *Rogers v. DeKalb County Bd. of Tax Assessors*, 247 Ga. 726, 279 S.E.2d 223 (1981); *Carmichael v. Carmichael*, 248 Ga. 216, 282 S.E.2d 71 (1981); *Hanover Ins. Co. v. Nelson Conveyor & Mach. Co.*, 159 Ga. App. 13, 282 S.E.2d 670 (1981); *Alpha Transp. Serv., Inc. v. Cartwright*, 248 Ga. 701, 285 S.E.2d 713 (1982); *DOT v. Defoor*, 173 Ga. App. 218, 325 S.E.2d 863 (1984); *Brooks v. DOT*, 254 Ga. 60, 327 S.E.2d 175 (1985); *Christopher v. State*, 185 Ga. App. 532, 364 S.E.2d 905 (1988); *Guthrie v. Bank S.*, 195 Ga. App. 123, 393 S.E.2d 60 (1990); *Greene v. Woodard*, 198 Ga. App. 427, 401 S.E.2d 617 (1991); *Rice v. Higginbotham*, 235 Ga. App. 378, 508 S.E.2d 736 (1998); *Nash v. State*, 243 Ga. App. 800, 534 S.E.2d 492 (2000).

## OPINIONS OF THE ATTORNEY GENERAL

**Service requirements for city court governed by Act creating it.** — Requirements for service of summons under the Civil Practice Act (see O.C.G.A. Ch. 11, T. 9) would not apply to city court when Act creating the court provides that in cases of \$200.00 or less

the procedure and practice to be followed shall be governed by the law relating to and governing justice of the peace courts in force at the date of the passage of the Act. 1967 Op. Att'y Gen. No. 67-419.

## RESEARCH REFERENCES

**C.J.S.** — 35A C.J.S., Federal Civil Procedure, §§ 9, 203.

## 9-11-82. Jurisdiction and venue unaffected.

This chapter shall not be construed to extend or limit the jurisdiction of the courts or the venue of actions therein. (Ga. L. 1966, p. 609, § 82.)

**U.S. Code.** — For provisions of Federal Rules of Civil Procedure, Rule 82, see 28 U.S.C.

**Law reviews.** — For article discussing aspects of third party practice (impleader) under this chapter, see 4 Ga. St. B.J. 355 (1968). For article, "Current Problems With Venue in Georgia," see 12 Ga. St. B.J. 71 (1975). For article examining waiver of objections to venue and lack of personal juris-

diction by default, see 12 Ga. L. Rev. 181 (1978).

For note discussing problems with venue in this state and proposing statutory revisions to improve the resolution of venue questions, see 9 Ga. St. B.J. 254 (1972).

For comment on *Register v. Stone's Independent Oil Distrib., Inc.*, 227 Ga. 123, 179 S.E.2d 68 (1971), appearing below, see 8 Ga. St. B.J. 428 (1972).

## JUDICIAL DECISIONS

**Enactment of new procedural method of bringing in parties** cannot change the jurisdictional rules of the Constitution of this state. *Register v. Stone's Indep. Oil Distribs., Inc.*, 227 Ga. 123, 179 S.E.2d 68 (1971). For comment, see 8 Ga. St. B.J. 428 (1972).

**Jurisdictional distinctions between law and equity remain.** *Burnham v. Lynn*, 235 Ga. 207, 219 S.E.2d 111 (1975).

**Constitutional venue provisions may not be altered or changed** by the legislature or the courts, and the adoption of procedural devices for adjudicating claims of various parties in the same action does not effect a

change in the venue requirements of the Constitution of this state. *Pemberton v. Purifoy*, 128 Ga. App. 892, 198 S.E.2d 356 (1973); *Haley v. Citizens & S. Nat'l Bank*, 141 Ga. App. 13, 232 S.E.2d 362 (1977).

**Cited** in *Register v. Stone's Indep. Oil Distribs.*, 122 Ga. App. 335, 177 S.E.2d 92 (1970); *Buford v. Buford*, 231 Ga. 9, 200 S.E.2d 97 (1973); *Henderson v. Kent*, 158 Ga. App. 206, 279 S.E.2d 503 (1981); *Lester Witte & Co. v. Cobb Bank & Trust Co.*, 248 Ga. 235, 282 S.E.2d 296 (1981); *Georgia Power Co. v. Busbin*, 159 Ga. App. 416, 283 S.E.2d 647 (1981).

## RESEARCH REFERENCES

**C.J.S.** — 35A C.J.S., Federal Civil Procedure, §§ 49-51, 59-68, 137-141, 158, 176,

252, 381, 382, 393, 394. 35B C.J.S., Federal Civil Procedure, §§ 1313, 1314, 1316.

## 9-11-83. Local court rules.

Each court by action of a majority of the judges thereof may from time to time make and amend rules governing its practice not inconsistent with this chapter or any other statute. (Ga. L. 1966, p. 609, § 83.)

**U.S. Code.** — For provisions of Federal Rules of Civil Procedure, Rule 83, see 28 U.S.C.

## JUDICIAL DECISIONS

**Substantive framework of chapter not to be contravened.** — Local practice rules, and

even local statutes referring to specific courts, may control the flow of business, the



hearing of cases, and other issues, but may not contravene the substantive framework of the Civil Practice Act (see O.C.G.A. Ch. 11, T. 9). *Auerback v. Maslia*, 142 Ga. App. 184, 235 S.E.2d 594 (1977).

**Permissible not to require oral argument hearing unless requested.** — When O.C.G.A. §§ 9-11-56(c), 9-11-78, and 9-11-83 are considered in conjunction, it is permissible for court rules to provide that an oral argument hearing is not required unless the party requests it. *Dallas Blue Haven Pools, Inc. v. Taslimi*, 180 Ga. App. 734, 350 S.E.2d 265

(1986), *aff'd*, 256 Ga. 739, 354 S.E.2d 160 (1987).

**Cited in** *Siefferman v. Kirkpatrick*, 121 Ga. App. 161, 173 S.E.2d 262 (1970); *Newell Rd. of Bldrs., Inc. v. Ramirez*, 126 Ga. App. 850, 192 S.E.2d 184 (1972); *Ambler v. Archer*, 230 Ga. 281, 196 S.E.2d 858 (1973); *McKinnon v. Trivett*, 136 Ga. App. 59, 220 S.E.2d 63 (1975); *Allstate Ins. Co. v. Reynolds*, 138 Ga. App. 582, 227 S.E.2d 77 (1976); *Miles v. Edgewood Chenille, Inc.*, 162 Ga. App. 168, 290 S.E.2d 494 (1982).

## RESEARCH REFERENCES

**C.J.S.** — 21 C.J.S., Courts, §§ 170-180. 35A C.J.S., Federal Civil Procedure,

§§ 23-25. 35B C.J.S., Federal Civil Procedure, §§ 771-773, 778, 932, 1313-1316.

## 9-11-84. Forms.

The forms contained in Code Sections 9-11-101 through 9-11-132 are sufficient under this chapter and are intended to indicate the simplicity and brevity of statement which this chapter contemplates. (Ga. L. 1966, p. 609, § 84; Ga. L. 1967, p. 226, § 49.)

**U.S. Code.** — For provisions of Federal Rules of Civil Procedure, Rule 84, see 28 U.S.C.

specialized pleadings and procedures to meet needs of juvenile court practice, see 23 Mercer L. Rev. 341 (1972).

**Law reviews.** — For article advocating

## JUDICIAL DECISIONS

**Prayer for process not prerequisite to valid service.** — The Civil Practice Act (see O.C.G.A. Ch. 11, T. 9) contains no requirement that a prayer for process be included in

the complaint as a prerequisite to valid service of process. *Matthews v. Fayette County*, 233 Ga. 220, 210 S.E.2d 758 (1974).

## RESEARCH REFERENCES

**C.J.S.** — 35A C.J.S., Federal Civil Procedure, §§ 12, 293, 309-312.

## 9-11-85. Short title.

This chapter may be known and cited as the “Georgia Civil Practice Act.” (Ga. L. 1966, p. 609, § 85.)

**U.S. Code.** — For provisions of Federal Rules of Civil Procedure, Rule 85, see 28 U.S.C.

## ARTICLE 10

## FORMS

**Cross references.** — Form for motion for new trial, § 5-5-42.

**9-11-100. Reserved.**

9-11-101. Form of summons.

IN THE \_\_\_\_\_ COURT OF \_\_\_\_\_ COUNTY

STATE OF GEORGIA

A.B., )

Plaintiff )

V. )

## Civil action

File no. \_\_\_\_\_

C.D., )

Defendant )

(Clerk will insert

number.)

## SUMMONS

To the above-named defendant:

You are hereby summoned and required to file with the clerk of said court and serve upon \_\_\_\_\_, plaintiff's attorney, whose address is \_\_\_\_\_, an answer to the complaint which is herewith served upon you, within 30 days after service of this summons upon you, exclusive of the day of service. If you fail to do so, judgment by default will be taken against you for the relief demanded in the complaint.

Clerk of court

(Ga. L. 1966, p. 609, § 101.)

**Code Commission notes.** — Pursuant to Code Section 28-9-5, in 2006, “(Clerk will insert number)” was substituted for “Clerk

will insert number)" near the beginning of the form.

## JUDICIAL DECISIONS

**Cited in** Tyree v. Jackson, 226 Ga. 690, 177 S.E.2d 160 (1970); Gresham v. Symmers, 227 Ga. 616, 182 S.E.2d 764 (1971); Lee v. G.A.C. Fin. Corp., 130 Ga. App. 44, 202 S.E.2d 221 (1973); Zachery v. Geiger Fin. Co., 130 Ga.

App. 243, 202 S.E.2d 689 (1973); *Chancey v. Hancock*, 233 Ga. 734, 213 S.E.2d 633 (1975); *DOT v. Massengale*, 141 Ga. App. 70, 232 S.E.2d 608 (1977); *Portis v. Evans*, 249 Ga. 396, 291 S.E.2d 511 (1982).



RESEARCH REFERENCES

**Am. Jur. 2d.** — 61A Am. Jur. 2d, Pleading, §§ 31-58. ing jurisdiction of the person, 37 ALR2d 928.  
**C.J.S.** — 71 C.J.S., Pleading, §§ 38-52. Pleading of election remedies, 99 ALR2d 1315.  
**ALR.** — Omission of signature of issuing officer on civil process or summons as affect-

9-11-102. Reserved.

9-11-103. Form of complaint on a promissory note.

IN THE \_\_\_\_\_ COURT OF \_\_\_\_\_ COUNTY  
STATE OF GEORGIA

A.B.,	)	
Plaintiff	)	
	)	
v.	)	Civil action
	)	File no. _____
C.D.,	)	(Clerk will insert
Defendant	)	number.)

COMPLAINT

The defendant C.D., herein named, is a resident of \_\_\_\_\_ (street), \_\_\_\_\_ (city), \_\_\_\_\_ County, Georgia, and is subject to the jurisdiction of this court.

1.

Defendant on or about June 1, 1965, executed and delivered to plaintiff a promissory note in the following words and figures: (here set out the note verbatim); (a copy of which is hereto annexed as Exhibit A); whereby defendant promised to pay to plaintiff or order on June 1, 1966, the sum of \$10,000.00 with interest thereon at the rate of 6 percent per annum.

2.

Defendant owes to plaintiff the amount of said note and interest.

Wherefore, plaintiff demands judgment against defendant for the sum of \$10,000.00, interest, costs, and attorney fees (where applicable).

\_\_\_\_\_  
Attorney for plaintiff

\_\_\_\_\_  
Address

(Ga. L. 1966, p. 609, § 103; Ga. L. 1980, p. 649, § 1.)

JUDICIAL DECISIONS

Cited in Ghitter v. Edge, 118 Ga. App. 750, 272 (1974); Southeastern Plumbing Supply  
165 S.E.2d 598 (1968); A & D Barrel & Drum Co. v. Lee, 133 Ga. App. 470, 211 S.E.2d 418  
Co. v. Fuqua, 132 Ga. App. 827, 209 S.E.2d (1974).

RESEARCH REFERENCES

Am. Jur. 2d. — 61A Am. Jur. 2d, Pleading, §§ 31-58. C.J.S. — 71 C.J.S., Pleading, §§ 38-52.

9-11-104. Form of complaint on an account.

IN THE \_\_\_\_\_ COURT OF \_\_\_\_\_ COUNTY  
STATE OF GEORGIA

A.B.,	)	
Plaintiff	)	
	)	
v.	)	Civil action
	)	File no. _____
C.D.,	)	(Clerk will insert
Defendant	)	number.)

COMPLAINT

The defendant C.D., herein named, is a resident of \_\_\_\_\_ (street),  
\_\_\_\_\_ (city), \_\_\_\_\_ County, Georgia, and is subject to the jurisdic-  
tion of this court.

Defendant owes plaintiff \$10,000.00 according to the account hereto  
annexed as Exhibit A.

Wherefore, plaintiff demands judgment against defendant for the sum of  
\$10,000.00, interest, costs, and attorney fees (where applicable).

\_\_\_\_\_  
Attorney for plaintiff

\_\_\_\_\_  
Address

(Ga. L. 1966, p. 609, § 104; Ga. L. 1980, p. 649, § 2.)



JUDICIAL DECISIONS

Cited in Robinson v. Reward Ceramic Color Mfg., Inc., 120 Ga. App. 380, 170 S.E.2d 724 (1969).

RESEARCH REFERENCES

Am. Jur. 2d. — 61A Am. Jur. 2d, Pleading, §§ 31-58. C.J.S. — 71 C.J.S., Pleading, §§ 38-52.

9-11-105. Form of complaint for goods sold and delivered.

IN THE \_\_\_\_\_ COURT OF \_\_\_\_\_ COUNTY  
STATE OF GEORGIA

A.B.,	)	
Plaintiff	)	
	)	
v.	)	Civil action
	)	File no. _____
C.D.,	)	(Clerk will insert
Defendant	)	number.)

COMPLAINT

The defendant C.D., herein named, is a resident of \_\_\_\_\_ (street), \_\_\_\_\_ (city), \_\_\_\_\_ County, Georgia, and is subject to the jurisdiction of this court.

Defendant owes plaintiff \$10,000.00 for goods sold and delivered by plaintiff to defendant between June 1, 1966, and December 1, 1966.

Wherefore, plaintiff demands judgment against defendant for the sum of \$10,000.00, interest, costs, and attorney fees (where applicable).

\_\_\_\_\_  
Attorney for plaintiff

\_\_\_\_\_  
Address

(Ga. L. 1966, p. 609, § 105; Ga. L. 1980, p. 649, § 3.)

9-11-106. Form of complaint for money lent.

IN THE \_\_\_\_\_ COURT OF \_\_\_\_\_ COUNTY  
STATE OF GEORGIA

A.B.,	)	
Plaintiff	)	
	)	
v.	)	Civil action
	)	File no. _____
C.D.,	)	(Clerk will insert
Defendant	)	number.)

COMPLAINT

The defendant C.D., herein named, is a resident of \_\_\_\_\_ (street),  
\_\_\_\_\_ (city), \_\_\_\_\_ County, Georgia, and is subject to the jurisdic-  
tion of this court.

Defendant owes plaintiff \$10,000.00 for money lent by plaintiff to  
defendant on June 1, 1966.

Wherefore, plaintiff demands judgment against defendant for the sum of  
\$10,000.00, interest, costs, and attorney fees (where applicable).

\_\_\_\_\_  
Attorney for plaintiff  
\_\_\_\_\_

Address

(Ga. L. 1966, p. 609, § 106; Ga. L. 1980, p. 649, § 4.)

RESEARCH REFERENCES

Am. Jur. 2d. — 61A Am. Jur. 2d, Pleading, §§ 31-58.      C.J.S. — 71 C.J.S., Pleading, §§ 38-52.



9-11-107. Form of complaint for money paid by mistake.

IN THE \_\_\_\_\_ COURT OF \_\_\_\_\_ COUNTY

STATE OF GEORGIA

A.B.,	)	
Plaintiff	)	
	)	
v.	)	Civil action
	)	File no. _____
C.D.,	)	(Clerk will insert
Defendant	)	number.)

COMPLAINT

The defendant C.D., herein named, is a resident of \_\_\_\_\_ (street), \_\_\_\_\_ (city), \_\_\_\_\_ County, Georgia, and is subject to the jurisdiction of this court.

Defendant owes plaintiff \$10,000.00 for money paid by plaintiff to defendant by mistake on June 1, 1966, under the following circumstances: (Here state the circumstances with particularity).

Wherefore, plaintiff demands judgment against defendant for the sum of \$10,000.00, interest, costs, and attorney fees (where applicable).

\_\_\_\_\_  
Attorney for plaintiff

\_\_\_\_\_  
Address

(Ga. L. 1966, p. 609, § 107; Ga. L. 1980, p. 649, § 5.)

RESEARCH REFERENCES

**Am. Jur. 2d.** — 61A Am. Jur. 2d, Pleading, §§ 31-58.

**C.J.S.** — 71 C.J.S., Pleading, §§ 38-52.

**ALR.** — Recovery of tax paid under unconstitutional statute or ordinance, 48 ALR 1381; 74 ALR 1301.

Right to recover money voluntarily paid with knowledge of facts but under misapprehension as to legal rights or obligations, 53 ALR 949.

Good faith in receiving payment made under mistake of fact as affecting its recovery, 87 ALR 649.

Exception as regards payments to officers of court to rule preventing recovery back of payments made under mistake of law, 111 ALR 637.

9-11-108. Form of complaint for money had and received.

IN THE \_\_\_\_\_ COURT OF \_\_\_\_\_ COUNTY  
STATE OF GEORGIA

A.B.,	)	
Plaintiff	)	
	)	
v.	)	Civil action
	)	File no. _____
C.D.,	)	(Clerk will insert
Defendant	)	number.)

COMPLAINT

The defendant C.D., herein named, is a resident of \_\_\_\_\_ (street),  
\_\_\_\_\_ (city), \_\_\_\_\_ County, Georgia, and is subject to the jurisdic-  
tion of this court.

Defendant owes plaintiff \$10,000.00 for money had and received from  
one G.H. on June 1, 1966, to be paid by defendant to plaintiff.

Wherefore, plaintiff demands judgment against defendant for the sum of  
\$10,000.00, interest, costs, and attorney fees (where applicable).

\_\_\_\_\_  
Attorney for plaintiff

\_\_\_\_\_  
Address

(Ga. L. 1966, p. 609, § 108; Ga. L. 1980, p. 649, § 6.)

**Code Commission notes.** — Pursuant to Code Section 28-9-5, in 2006, a comma was inserted following “C.D.” near the begin-  
ning of the form.

JUDICIAL DECISIONS

**Cited in** Dickey v. South Side Atlanta Department of Pub. Health v. Perry, 123 Ga.  
Bank, 118 Ga. App. 1, 162 S.E.2d 305 (1968); App. 816, 182 S.E.2d 493 (1971).

RESEARCH REFERENCES

**Am. Jur. 2d.** — 61A Am. Jur. 2d, Pleading, §§ 31-58.  
**C.J.S.** — 71 C.J.S., Pleading, §§ 38-52.  
**ALR.** — Right to recover money voluntar-  
ily paid with knowledge of facts but under  
misapprehension as to legal rights or obliga-  
tions, 53 ALR 949.



9-11-109. Form of complaint for negligence.

IN THE \_\_\_\_\_ COURT OF \_\_\_\_\_ COUNTY  
STATE OF GEORGIA

A.B.,	)	
Plaintiff	)	
	)	
v.	)	Civil action
	)	File no. _____
C.D.,	)	(Clerk will insert
Defendant	)	number.)

COMPLAINT

The defendant C.D., herein named, is a resident of \_\_\_\_\_ (street),  
\_\_\_\_\_ (city), \_\_\_\_\_ County, Georgia, and is subject to the jurisdic-  
tion of this court.

1.

On June 1, 1966, on a public highway called Broad Street in Athens, Georgia, defendant negligently drove a motor vehicle against plaintiff who was then crossing said highway.

2.

As a result plaintiff was thrown down and had his leg broken and was otherwise injured, was prevented from transacting his business, suffered great pain of body and mind, and incurred expenses for medical attention and hospitalization in the sum of \$1,000.00.

Wherefore, plaintiff demands judgment against defendant in the sum of \$10,000.00 and costs.

\_\_\_\_\_  
Attorney for plaintiff

\_\_\_\_\_  
Address

(Ga. L. 1966, p. 609, § 109; Ga. L. 1980, p. 649, § 7.)

JUDICIAL DECISIONS

**Cited** in White v. Augusta Motel Hotel Inv. Fowler, 124 Ga. App. 242, 183 S.E.2d 586 Co., 119 Ga. App. 351, 167 S.E.2d 161 (1971); Dillingham v. Doctors Clinic, 135 (1969); Bulloch County Hosp. Auth. v. Ga. App. 736, 219 S.E.2d 2 (1975).

## RESEARCH REFERENCES

**Am. Jur. 2d.** — 61A Am. Jur. 2d, Pleading, §§ 31-58.      **C.J.S.** — 71 C.J.S., Pleading, §§ 38-52.

**9-11-110. Form of complaint for negligence where plaintiff is unable to determine definitely whether the person responsible is C.D. or E.F. or whether both are responsible and where the evidence may justify a finding of willfulness or of recklessness or of negligence.**

IN THE \_\_\_\_\_ COURT OF \_\_\_\_\_ COUNTY

STATE OF GEORGIA

A.B.,	)	
Plaintiff	)	
	)	
v.	)	Civil action
	)	File no. _____
C.D. and E.F.,	)	(Clerk will insert
Defendants	)	number.)

## COMPLAINT

The defendant C.D., herein named, is a resident of \_\_\_\_\_ (street), \_\_\_\_\_ (city), \_\_\_\_\_ County, Georgia, and is subject to the jurisdiction of this court. (Add appropriate statement about domicile of defendant E.F.)

1.

On June 1, 1966, on a public highway called Broad Street in Athens, Georgia, defendant C.D. or defendant E.F., or both defendants C.D. and E.F., willfully or recklessly or negligently drove or caused to be driven a motor vehicle against plaintiff who was then crossing said highway.

2.

As a result plaintiff was thrown down and had his leg broken and was otherwise injured, was prevented from transacting his business, suffered great pain of body and mind, and incurred expenses for medical attention and hospitalization in the sum of \$1,000.00.

Wherefore, plaintiff demands judgment against C.D. or against E.F. or against both in the sum of \$10,000.00 and costs.



\_\_\_\_\_  
Attorney for plaintiff

\_\_\_\_\_  
Address

(Ga. L. 1966, p. 609, § 110; Ga. L. 1980, p. 649, § 8.)

**JUDICIAL DECISIONS**

**Cited** in White v. Augusta Motel Hotel Inv. Co., 119 Ga. App. 351, 167 S.E.2d 161 (1969); Bulloch County Hosp. Auth. v. Fowler, 124 Ga. App. 242, 183 S.E. 2d 586 (1971); Dillingham v. Doctors Clinic, 135 Ga. App. 736, 219 S.E.2d 2 (1975).

**RESEARCH REFERENCES**

**Am. Jur. 2d.** — 61A Am. Jur. 2d, Pleading, §§ 31-58.      **C.J.S.** — 71 C.J.S., Pleading, §§ 38-52.

**9-11-111. Form of complaint for conversion.**

IN THE \_\_\_\_\_ COURT OF \_\_\_\_\_ COUNTY  
STATE OF GEORGIA

A.B.,	)	
Plaintiff	)	
	)	
v.	)	Civil action
	)	File no. _____
C.D.,	)	(Clerk will insert
Defendant	)	number.)

**COMPLAINT**

The defendant C.D., herein named, is a resident of \_\_\_\_\_ (street), \_\_\_\_\_ (city), \_\_\_\_\_ County, Georgia, and is subject to the jurisdiction of this court.

On or about December 1, 1966, defendant converted to his own use ten bonds of the \_\_\_\_\_ Company (here insert brief identification as by number and issue) of the value of \$10,000.00, the property of plaintiff.

Wherefore, plaintiff demands judgment against defendant in the sum of \$10,000.00, interest, and costs.

\_\_\_\_\_  
Attorney for plaintiff

\_\_\_\_\_  
Address

(Ga. L. 1966, p. 609, § 111; Ga. L. 1980, p. 649, § 9; Ga. L. 1984, p. 22, § 9.)

JUDICIAL DECISIONS

Cited in Charles S. Martin Distrib. Co. v. Am. v. Baum, 629 F. Supp. 466 (N.D. Ga. Indon Indus. Inc., 134 Ga. App. 179, 213 1986). S.E.2d 900 (1975); Prudential Ins. Co. of

RESEARCH REFERENCES

Am. Jur. 2d. — 61A Am. Jur. 2d, Pleading, C.J.S. — 71 C.J.S., Pleading, §§ 38-52. §§ 31-58.

9-11-112. Form of complaint for specific performance of contract to convey land.

IN THE \_\_\_\_\_ COURT OF \_\_\_\_\_ COUNTY

STATE OF GEORGIA

A.B.,	)	
Plaintiff	)	
	)	
v.	)	Civil action
	)	File no. _____
C.D.,	)	(Clerk will insert
Defendant	)	number.)

COMPLAINT

The defendant C.D., herein named, is a resident of \_\_\_\_\_ (street), \_\_\_\_\_ (city), \_\_\_\_\_ County, Georgia, and is subject to the jurisdiction of this court.

1.

On or about December 1, 1966, plaintiff and defendant entered into an agreement in writing, a copy of which is hereto annexed as Exhibit A.

2.

In accordance with said agreement, plaintiff tendered to defendant the purchase price and requested a conveyance of the land, but defendant refused to accept the tender and refused to make the conveyance.

3.

Plaintiff now offers to pay the purchase price.



Wherefore, plaintiff demands:

- (1) That defendant be required specifically to perform said agreement,
- (2) Damages in the sum of \$1,000.00, and
- (3) That, if specific performance is not granted, plaintiff have judgment against defendant in the sum of \$10,000.00.

\_\_\_\_\_  
Attorney for plaintiff

\_\_\_\_\_  
Address

(Ga. L. 1966, p. 609, § 112; Ga. L. 1980, p. 649, § 10.)

RESEARCH REFERENCES

Am. Jur. 2d. — 61A Am. Jur. 2d, Pleading      C.J.S. — 71 C.J.S., Pleading, §§ 38-52.  
§§ 31-58.

9-11-113. Form of complaint on claim for debt and to set aside fraudulent conveyance under Code Section 9-11-18.

IN THE \_\_\_\_\_ COURT OF \_\_\_\_\_ COUNTY  
STATE OF GEORGIA

A.B.,	)	
Plaintiff	)	
	)	
v.	)	Civil action
	)	File no. _____
C.D. and E.F.,	)	(Clerk will insert
Defendants	)	number.)

COMPLAINT

The defendant C.D., herein named, is a resident of \_\_\_\_\_ (street), \_\_\_\_\_ (city), \_\_\_\_\_ County, Georgia, and is subject to the jurisdiction of this court. (Add appropriate statement about domicile of defendant E.F.)

1.

Defendant C.D. on or about \_\_\_\_\_ executed and delivered to plaintiff a promissory note in the following words and figures: (here set out the note verbatim); (a copy of which is hereto annexed as Exhibit A); whereby defendant C.D. promised to pay to plaintiff or order on \_\_\_\_\_ the sum of \$5,000.00 with interest thereon at the rate of \_\_\_\_\_ percent per annum.

2.

Defendant C.D. owes to plaintiff the amount of said note and interest.

3.

Defendant C.D. on or about \_\_\_\_\_ conveyed all his property, real and personal (or specify and describe), to defendant E.F. for the purpose of defrauding plaintiff and hindering and delaying the collection of the indebtedness evidenced by the note above-referred to.

Wherefore, plaintiff demands:

- (1) That plaintiff have judgment against defendant C.D. for \$10,000.00 and interest;
- (2) That the aforesaid conveyance to defendant E.F. be declared void and the judgment herein be declared a lien on said property;
- (3) That plaintiff have judgment against the defendants for costs.

\_\_\_\_\_  
Attorney for plaintiff

\_\_\_\_\_  
Address

(Ga. L. 1966, p. 609, § 113; Ga. L. 1980, p. 649, § 11.)

RESEARCH REFERENCES

**Am. Jur. 2d.** — 61A Am. Jur. 2d, Pleading, §§ 31-58.      **C.J.S.** — 71 C.J.S., Pleading, §§ 38-52.



9-11-114. Form of complaint for negligence under Federal Employers' Liability Act.

IN THE \_\_\_\_\_ COURT OF \_\_\_\_\_ COUNTY

STATE OF GEORGIA

A.B.,	)	
Plaintiff	)	
	)	
v.	)	Civil action
	)	File no. _____
C.D.,	)	(Clerk will insert
Defendant	)	number.)

COMPLAINT

The defendant C.D., herein named, is a resident of \_\_\_\_\_ (street), \_\_\_\_\_ (city), \_\_\_\_\_ County, Georgia, and is subject to the jurisdiction of this court.

1.

During all the times herein mentioned defendant owned and operated in interstate commerce a railroad which passed through a tunnel located at \_\_\_\_\_ and known as Tunnel No. \_\_\_\_\_.

2.

On or about June 1, 1966, defendant was repairing and enlarging the tunnel in order to protect interstate trains and passengers and freight from injury and in order to make the tunnel more conveniently usable for interstate commerce.

3.

In the course of thus repairing and enlarging the tunnel on said day, defendant employed plaintiff as one of its workmen and negligently put plaintiff to work in a portion of the tunnel which defendant had left unprotected and unsupported.

4.

By reason of defendant's negligence in thus putting plaintiff to work in that portion of the tunnel, plaintiff was, while so working pursuant to the defendant's orders, struck and crushed by a rock which fell from the unsupported portion of the tunnel and was (here describe plaintiff's injuries).

5.

Prior to these injuries, plaintiff was a strong, able-bodied man, capable of earning \$ \_\_\_\_\_ per day. By these injuries he has been made

incapable of any gainful activity, has suffered great physical and mental pain, and has incurred expense in the amount of \$ \_\_\_\_\_ for medicine, medical attendance, and hospitalization.

Wherefore, plaintiff demands judgment against defendant in the sum of \$ \_\_\_\_\_ and costs.

\_\_\_\_\_  
Attorney for plaintiff

\_\_\_\_\_  
Address

(Ga. L. 1966, p. 609, § 114; Ga. L. 1980, p. 649, § 12.)

Wherefore, plaintiff demands judgment against defendant in the sum of \$ \_\_\_\_\_ and costs.

\_\_\_\_\_  
Attorney for plaintiff

\_\_\_\_\_  
Address

(Ga. L. 1966, p. 609, § 114; Ga. L. 1980, p. 649, § 12.)

JUDICIAL DECISIONS

**Cited** in White v. Augusta Motel Hotel Inv. (1969); Dillingham v. Doctors Clinic, 135 Co., 119 Ga. App. 351, 167 S.E.2d 161 (1969); Ga. App. 736, 219 S.E.2d 2 (1975).

RESEARCH REFERENCES

**ALR.** — What employees are engaged in interstate commerce within the Federal Employers' Liability Act, 10 ALR 1184; 14 ALR 732; 24 ALR 634; 29 ALR 1207; 49 ALR 1339; 65 ALR 613; 77 ALR 1374; 90 ALR 846.

Applicability of state statutes and rules of law to actions under Federal Employers' Liability Act, 36 ALR 917; 89 ALR 693.

Railroad employee injured while engaged in removing weeds, brush, etc., from road-bed or right of way, as within Federal Employers' Liability Act, 143 ALR 481.

Right of foreign domiciliary, or of ancillary, personal representative to maintain action for death under Federal Employers' Liability Act, 163 ALR 1284.

Applicability of state practice and procedure in Federal Employers' Liability Act actions brought in state courts, 79 ALR2d 553.

9-11-115 through 9-11-117. Reserved.



**9-11-118. Form of complaint for interpleader and declaratory relief.**

IN THE \_\_\_\_\_ COURT OF \_\_\_\_\_ COUNTY  
STATE OF GEORGIA

A.B.,	)	
Plaintiff	)	
	)	
v.	)	Civil action
	)	File no. _____
C.D., E.F., and X.Y.,	)	(Clerk will insert
Defendants	)	number.)

**COMPLAINT**

The defendant C.D., herein named, is a resident of \_\_\_\_\_ (street), \_\_\_\_\_ (city), \_\_\_\_\_ County, Georgia, and is subject to the jurisdiction of this court. (Add appropriate statement about domicile of remaining defendants.)

1.

On or about June 1, 1965, plaintiff issued to G.H. a policy of life insurance whereby plaintiff promised to pay to K.L. as beneficiary the sum of \$10,000.00 upon the death of G.H. The policy required the payment by G.H. of a stipulated premium on June 1, 1966, and annually thereafter as a condition precedent to its continuance in force.

2.

No part of the premium due June 1, 1966, was ever paid and the policy ceased to have any force or effect after July 1, 1966.

3.

Thereafter, on September 1, 1966, G.H. and K.L. died as the result of a collision between a locomotive and the automobile in which G.H. and K.L. were riding.

4.

Defendant C.D. is the duly appointed and acting executor of the will of G.H., defendant E.F. is the duly appointed and acting executor of the will of K.L., and defendant X.Y. claims to have been duly designated as beneficiary of said policy in place of K.L.

5.

Each of the defendants, C.D., E.F., and X.Y., is claiming that the above-mentioned policy was in full force and effect at the time of the death of G.H.; each of them is claiming to be the only person entitled to receive payment of the amount of the policy and has made demand for payment thereof.

6.

By reason of these conflicting claims of the defendants, plaintiff is in great doubt as to which defendant is entitled to be paid the amount of the policy if it was in force at the time of death of G.H.

Wherefore, plaintiff demands that the court adjudge:

(1) That none of the defendants is entitled to recover from plaintiff the amount of said policy or any part thereof.

(2) That each of the defendants be restrained from instituting any action against plaintiff for the recovery of the amount of said policy or any part thereof.

(3) That, if the court shall determine that said policy was in force at the death of G.H., the defendants be required to interplead and settle between themselves their rights to the money due under said policy and that plaintiff be discharged from all liability in the premises except to the person whom the court shall adjudge entitled to the amount of said policy.

(4) That plaintiff recover its costs.

\_\_\_\_\_  
Attorney for plaintiff

\_\_\_\_\_  
Address

(Ga. L. 1966, p. 609, § 120; Ga. L. 1980, p. 649, § 13; Ga. L. 1984, p. 22, § 9; Ga. L. 2006, p. 72, § 9/SB 465.)

**The 2006 amendment**, effective April 14, and correct the Code, revised punctuation at 2006, part of an Act to revise, modernize, the beginning of the form.

RESEARCH REFERENCES

**ALR.** — Insurance: facility of payment clause, 166 ALR 10.

**9-11-119. Form of motion to dismiss, presenting defense of failure to state a claim.**

IN THE \_\_\_\_\_ COURT OF \_\_\_\_\_ COUNTY

STATE OF GEORGIA

A.B., )  
Plaintiff )  
)

V.

)

## Civil action

)

File no. \_\_\_\_\_

C.D.,

)

Defendant

)

## MOTION TO DISMISS

The defendant moves the court as follows:

1.

To dismiss the action because the complaint fails to state a claim against defendant upon which relief can be granted.

2.

(Additional defenses under subsection (b) of Code Section 9-11-12.)

Attorney for defendant

## Address

## NOTICE OF MOTION

To: \_\_\_\_\_

Attorney for plaintiff

Please take notice that the undersigned will bring the above motion on for hearing before this court at \_\_\_\_\_, on the \_\_\_\_\_ day of \_\_\_\_\_, \_\_\_\_\_, at \_\_\_\_: \_\_ M. or as soon thereafter as counsel can be heard.

Attorney for defendant

Address

(Ga. L. 1966, p. 609, § 121; Ga. L. 1980, p. 649, § 14; Ga. L. 1999, p. 81, § 9.)

## JUDICIAL DECISIONS

**Cited in** Zappa v. Allstate Ins. Co., 118 Ga. App. 235, 162 S.E.2d 911 (1968); Miller v. Alderhold, 228 Ga. 65, 184 S.E.2d 172 (1971); Brock v. Pennsylvania Nat'l Mut. Cas.



Ins. Co., 140 Ga. App. 110, 230 S.E.2d 37 (1978); Dallas Blue Haven Pools, Inc. v. (1976); Prudential Timber & Farm Co. v. Taslimi, 180 Ga. App. 734, 350 S.E.2d 265 Collins, 144 Ga. App. 849, 243 S.E.2d 80 (1986).

9-11-120. Form of answer presenting defenses under subsection (b) of Code Section 9-11-12.

IN THE \_\_\_\_\_ COURT OF \_\_\_\_\_ COUNTY

STATE OF GEORGIA

A.B.,

Plaintiff

v.

C.D.,

Defendant

)

)

)

) Civil action

) File no. \_\_\_\_\_

)

)

ANSWER

First Defense

The complaint fails to state a claim against defendant upon which relief can be granted.

Second Defense

If defendant is indebted to plaintiff for the goods mentioned in the complaint, he is indebted to him jointly with G.H. G.H. is alive, is subject to the jurisdiction of the court, and has not been made a party.

Third Defense

Defendant admits the allegations contained in paragraphs 1 and 4 of the complaint, alleges that he is without knowledge or information sufficient to form a belief as to the truth of the allegations contained in paragraph 2 of the complaint, and denies each and every other allegation contained in the complaint.

Fourth Defense

The right of action set forth in the complaint did not accrue within six years next before the commencement of this action.

COUNTERCLAIM

(Here set forth any claim as a counterclaim in the manner in which a claim is pleaded in a complaint.)

CROSS-CLAIM AGAINST DEFENDANT M.N.

(Here set forth the claim constituting a cross-claim against defendant M.N. in the manner in which a claim is pleaded in a complaint.)

\_\_\_\_\_  
Attorney for defendant  
\_\_\_\_\_

Address

(Ga. L. 1966, p. 609, § 122; Ga. L. 1980, p. 649, § 15.)

**9-11-121. Form of answer to complaint set forth in Code Section 9-11-108, with counterclaim for interpleader.**

IN THE \_\_\_\_\_ COURT OF \_\_\_\_\_ COUNTY  
STATE OF GEORGIA

A.B., )

Plaintiff )

)

v. )

Civil action

) File no. \_\_\_\_\_

C.D., )

Defendant )

ANSWER

Defense

Defendant denies the allegations stated to the extent set forth in the counterclaim herein.

COUNTERCLAIM FOR INTERPLEADER

1.

Defendant received the sum of \$10,000.00 as a deposit from E.F.

2.

Plaintiff has demanded the payment of such deposit to him by virtue of an assignment of it which he claims to have received from E.F.

3.

E.F. has notified the defendant that he claims such deposit, that the purported assignment is not valid, and that he holds the defendant responsible for the deposit.

Wherefore, defendant demands:

(1) That the court order E.F. to be made a party defendant to respond to the complaint and to this counterclaim.

- (2) That the court order the plaintiff and E.F. to interplead their respective claims.
- (3) That the court adjudge whether the plaintiff or E.F. is entitled to the sum of money.
- (4) That the court discharge defendant from all liability in the premises except to the person it shall adjudge entitled to the sum of money.
- (5) That the court award to the defendant its costs and attorney’s fees.

\_\_\_\_\_  
Attorney for defendant  
\_\_\_\_\_

Address

(Ga. L. 1966, p. 609, § 123; Ga. L. 1980, p. 649, § 16.)

JUDICIAL DECISIONS

**Cited** in Insurance Co. of N. Am. v. Citizens Bank, 225 Ga. 347, 168 S.E.2d 578 (1969); Evans v. Cushing Properties, 197 Ga. App. 380, 398 S.E.2d 306 (1990).

9-11-122. Form of summons and complaint against third-party defendant.

IN THE \_\_\_\_\_ COURT OF \_\_\_\_\_ COUNTY  
STATE OF GEORGIA

A.B.,	)	
Plaintiff	)	
	)	
v.	)	Civil action
	)	File no. _____
C.D.,	)	
Defendant and Third-	)	
Party Plaintiff	)	
v.	)	
	)	
E.F.,	)	
Third-Party Defendant	)	



SUMMONS

To the above-named third-party defendant:

You are hereby summoned and required to file with the clerk of said court and serve upon \_\_\_\_\_, plaintiff’s attorney whose address is , and upon \_\_\_\_\_, who is attorney for C.D., defendant and third-party plaintiff, and whose address is \_\_\_\_\_, an answer to the third-party complaint which is herewith served upon you, within 30 days after the service of this summons upon you exclusive of the day of service. If you fail to do so, judgment by default will be taken against you for the relief demanded in the third-party complaint. There is also served upon you herewith a copy of the complaint of the plaintiff which you may but are not required to answer.

\_\_\_\_\_  
Clerk of court

IN THE \_\_\_\_\_ COURT OF \_\_\_\_\_ COUNTY  
STATE OF GEORGIA

A.B.,	)	
Plaintiff	)	
	)	
v.	)	Civil action
	)	File no. _____
C.D.,	)	
Defendant and Third-Party Plaintiff	)	
	)	
v.	)	
	)	
E.F.,	)	
Third-Party Defendant	)	

THIRD-PARTY COMPLAINT

1.

Plaintiff, A.B., has filed against defendant, C.D., a complaint, a copy of which is hereto attached as “Exhibit A.” A copy of all other pleadings filed prior to the filing of this third-party complaint is hereto attached as “Exhibit B.”

2.

(Here state the grounds upon which C.D. is entitled to recover from E.F. all or part of what A.B. may recover from C.D. The statements should be framed as in an original complaint.)

Wherefore, C.D. demands judgment against third-party defendant E.F. for all sums that may be adjudged against defendant C.D. in favor of plaintiff A.B.

\_\_\_\_\_  
Attorney for C.D.,  
third-party plaintiff

\_\_\_\_\_  
Address

(Ca. L. 1966, p. 609, § 124; Ga. L. 1969, p. 979, § 2.)

RESEARCH REFERENCES

**Am. Jur. 2d.** — 61A Am. Jur. 2d, Pleading, §§ 31-58.      officer on civil process or summons as affecting jurisdiction of the person, 37 ALR2d 928.  
**C.J.S.** — 71 C.J.S., Pleading, §§ 38-52.  
**ALR.** — Omission of signature of issuing

9-11-123. Form of motion to intervene as a defendant under Code Section 9-11-24.

IN THE \_\_\_\_\_ COURT OF \_\_\_\_\_ COUNTY  
STATE OF GEORGIA

A.B.,	)	
Plaintiff	)	
v.	)	Civil action
C.D.,	)	File no. _____
Defendant	)	
E.F.,	)	
Applicant for Intervention	)	

MOTION TO INTERVENE AS A DEFENDANT

E.F. moves for leave to intervene as a defendant in this action, in order to assert the defenses set forth in his proposed answer, of which a copy is hereto attached, on the ground that \_\_\_\_\_.

\_\_\_\_\_  
Attorney for E.F., applicant  
for intervention

\_\_\_\_\_  
Address

NOTICE OF MOTION

(Contents the same as in Code Section 9-11-119)

IN THE \_\_\_\_\_ COURT OF \_\_\_\_\_ COUNTY

STATE OF GEORGIA

A.B.,	)	
Plaintiff	)	
v.	)	Civil action
C.D.,	)	File no. _____
Defendant	)	
E.F.,	)	
Intervenor	)	

INTERVENOR'S ANSWER

First Defense

Intervenor admits the allegations stated in paragraphs 1 and 4 of the complaint, denies the allegations in paragraph 3, and denies the allegations in paragraph 2 insofar as they assert the \_\_\_\_\_

Second Defense

(Set forth defenses)

\_\_\_\_\_  
Attorney

for E.F., intervenor

\_\_\_\_\_  
Address



(Like form if intervention is as plaintiff).

(Ga. L. 1966, p. 609, § 125; Ga. L. 1984, p. 22, § 9.)

RESEARCH REFERENCES

Am. Jur. 2d. — 61A Am. Jur. 2d, Pleading, §§ 31-58. C.J.S. — 71 C.J.S., Pleading, §§ 38-52.

9-11-124. Form of motion for production of documents under Code Section 9-11-34.

IN THE \_\_\_\_\_ COURT OF \_\_\_\_\_ COUNTY  
STATE OF GEORGIA

A.B.,	)	
Plaintiff	)	
	)	
v.	)	Civil action
	)	File no. _____
C.D.,	)	
Defendant	)	

MOTION FOR PRODUCTION OF DOCUMENTS

Plaintiff A.B. moves the court for an order requiring defendant C.D.:

1.

To produce and to permit plaintiff to inspect and to copy each of the following documents: (Here list the documents and describe each of them).

2.

To produce and to permit plaintiff to inspect and to photograph each of the following objects: (Here list the objects and describe each of them).

3.

To permit plaintiff to enter (here describe property to be entered) and to inspect and to photograph (here describe the portion of the real property and the objects to be inspected and photographed).

Defendant C.D. has the possession, custody, or control of each of the foregoing documents and objects and of the above-mentioned real estate. Each of them constitutes or contains evidence relevant and material to a matter involved in this action, as is more fully shown in Exhibit A hereto attached.

\_\_\_\_\_  
Attorney for plaintiff

\_\_\_\_\_  
Address

### NOTICE OF MOTION

(Contents the same as in Code Section 9-11-119)

### EXHIBIT A

### AFFIDAVIT

State of \_\_\_\_\_,

County of \_\_\_\_\_

A.B., being first duly sworn says:

1.

(Here set forth all that plaintiff knows which shows that defendant has the papers or objects in his possession or control.)

2.

(Here set forth all that plaintiff knows which shows that each of the above-mentioned items is relevant to some issue in the action.)

Sworn to and subscribed \_\_\_\_\_

before me this \_\_\_\_\_

A.B.,

day of \_\_\_\_\_, \_\_\_\_\_.

\_\_\_\_\_  
Address

(Ga. L. 1966, p. 609, § 126; Ga. L. 1980, p. 649, § 17; Ga. L. 1999, p. 81, § 9.)

### RESEARCH REFERENCES

**Am. Jur. 2d.** — 61A Am. Jur. 2d, Pleading,  
§§ 31-58.

9-11-125. Form of request for admission under Code Section 9-11-36.

IN THE \_\_\_\_\_ COURT OF \_\_\_\_\_ COUNTY  
STATE OF GEORGIA

A.B., )  
Plaintiff )  
 )  
v. ) Civil action  
 ) File no. \_\_\_\_\_  
C.D., )  
Defendant )

REQUEST FOR ADMISSION OF FACTS AND GENUINENESS OF DOCUMENTS

Plaintiff A.B. requests defendant C.D. within \_\_\_\_\_ days after service of this request to make the following admissions for the purpose of this action only and subject to all pertinent objections to admissibility which may be interposed at the trial:

1.

That each of the following documents exhibited with this request is genuine: (Here list the documents and describe each document).

2.

That each of the following statements is true: (Here list the statements).

\_\_\_\_\_  
Attorney for plaintiff

\_\_\_\_\_  
Address

(Ga. L. 1966, p. 609, § 127; Ga. L. 1980, p. 649, § 18.)

JUDICIAL DECISIONS

Cited in A & D Barrel & Drum Co. v. Fuqua, 132 Ga. App. 827, 132 S.E.2d 272 (1974).

RESEARCH REFERENCES

Am. Jur. 2d. — 61A Am. Jur. 2d, Pleading, §§ 31-58. C.J.S. — 71 C.J.S., Pleading, §§ 38-52.

9-11-126 through 9-11-130. Reserved.



9-11-131. Form of judgment on jury verdict.

IN THE \_\_\_\_\_ COURT OF \_\_\_\_\_ COUNTY  
STATE OF GEORGIA

A.B.,	)	
Plaintiff	)	
	)	
v.	)	Civil action
	)	File no. _____
C.D.,	)	
Defendant	)	

JUDGMENT

This action came on for trial before the court and a jury, Honorable John Marshall, presiding, and the issue having been duly tried and the jury having duly rendered its verdict,

It Is Ordered and Adjudged

(That the plaintiff A.B. recover of the defendant C.D. the sum of \$ \_\_\_\_\_, with interest thereon at the rate of \_\_\_\_ percent as provided by law, and his costs of action.)

or

(That the plaintiff take nothing, that the action be dismissed on the merits, and that the defendant C.D. recover of the plaintiff A.B. his costs of action.)

Dated at \_\_\_\_\_, Georgia, this \_\_\_\_\_ day of \_\_\_\_\_, \_\_\_\_\_.

Judge

(Ga. L. 1966, p. 609, § 133; Ga. L. 1980, p. 649, § 19; Ga. L. 1999, p. 81, § 9.)

RESEARCH REFERENCES

C.J.S. — 71 C.J.S., Pleading, §§ 38-52.

9-11-132. Form of judgment on decision by the court.

IN THE \_\_\_\_\_ COURT OF \_\_\_\_\_ COUNTY  
STATE OF GEORGIA

A.B.,	)	
Plaintiff	)	
	)	

v.  
  
C.D.,  
  
Defendant

)  
)  
)  
)

Civil action  
File no. \_\_\_\_\_

JUDGMENT

This action came on for (trial) (hearing) before the court, Honorable John Marshall, presiding, and the issues having been duly (tried) (heard) and a decision having been duly rendered,

It Is Ordered and Adjudged

(That the plaintiff A.B. recover of the defendant C.D. the sum of \$ \_\_\_\_\_, with interest thereon at the rate of \_\_\_\_\_ percent as provided by law, and his costs of action.)

or

(That the plaintiff take nothing, that the action be dismissed on the merits, and that the defendant C.D. recover of the plaintiff A.B. his costs of action.)

Dated at \_\_\_\_\_, Georgia, this \_\_\_\_\_ day of \_\_\_\_\_, \_\_\_\_\_.

\_\_\_\_\_  
Judge

(Ga. L. 1966, p. 609, § 134; Ga. L. 1980, p. 649, § 20; Ga. L. 1982, p. 3, § 9; Ga. L. 1999, p. 81, § 9.)

RESEARCH REFERENCES

C.J.S. — 71 C.J.S., Pleading, §§ 38-52.

9-11-133. Forms meeting requirements for civil case filing and disposition.

(a) The forms set out in subsections (b), (c), (d) and (e) or forms substantially similar to such forms are sufficient to meet the requirements for civil case filing and disposition forms. The civil case forms set out in Exhibit F of the “Report and Recommendations of the 1997-1998 Court Filings Committee” published by the State Bar of Georgia and dated May 15, 1998, are substantially similar to the forms set out in this Code section.

(b) *General Civil Case Filing Information Form.*

GENERAL CIVIL CASE FILING  
INFORMATION FORM  
(NONDOMESTIC)

Court  
\_\_\_\_ Superior      County \_\_\_\_\_      Date filed \_\_\_\_\_  
\_\_\_\_ State      mm-dd-yyyy

Docket no. \_\_\_\_\_

Plaintiff(s) (last, suffix,  
first, middle initial,  
maiden)

1. \_\_\_\_\_
2. \_\_\_\_\_
3. \_\_\_\_\_
4. \_\_\_\_\_

Defendant(s) (last, suffix,  
first, middle initial,  
maiden)

1. \_\_\_\_\_
2. \_\_\_\_\_
3. \_\_\_\_\_
4. \_\_\_\_\_

Plaintiff/petitioner's attorney  
\_\_\_\_\_

\_\_\_\_ Pro Se

Bar #  
\_\_\_\_\_

No. of plaintiffs \_\_\_\_\_

CHECK PRIMARY CASE TYPE:

(Check only ONE)

- \_\_\_\_ Contract/Account
- \_\_\_\_ Wills/Estate
- \_\_\_\_ Real Property
- \_\_\_\_ Dispossession/Distress
- \_\_\_\_ Personal Property
- \_\_\_\_ Equity
- \_\_\_\_ Habeas Corpus
- \_\_\_\_ Appeals, Reviews
- \_\_\_\_ Postjudgment Garnish-  
ment, Attachment, or  
Other Relief

No. of defendants \_\_\_\_\_

IF TORT IS CASE TYPE:

(Check no more than TWO)

- \_\_\_\_ Auto Accident
- \_\_\_\_ Premises Liability
- \_\_\_\_ Medical Malpractice
- \_\_\_\_ Other Professional  
Negligence
- \_\_\_\_ Product Liability
- \_\_\_\_ Other (specify) \_\_\_\_\_

Are punitive damages pleaded?

\_\_\_\_ Yes      \_\_\_\_ No



\_\_\_ Nondomestic Contempt  
\_\_\_ Tort (If tort, fill in  
right column)  
\_\_\_ Other General Civil  
(specify) \_\_\_\_\_  
\_\_\_\_\_

(c) *Domestic Relations Case Filing Information Form.*

DOMESTIC RELATIONS CASE FILING  
INFORMATION FORM

Court  
\_\_\_ Superior      County \_\_\_\_\_      Date filed \_\_\_\_\_  
mm-dd-yyyy

Docket no. \_\_\_\_\_

Plaintiff(s) (last, suffix,  
first, middle initial,  
maiden)  
1. \_\_\_\_\_  
2. \_\_\_\_\_

Defendant(s) (last, suffix,  
first, middle initial,  
maiden)  
1. \_\_\_\_\_  
2. \_\_\_\_\_

Plaintiff/Petitioner's attorney  
\_\_\_\_\_

\_\_\_ Pro Se

Bar #  
\_\_\_\_\_

CHECK CASE TYPE:  
(one or more)

- \_\_\_ Divorce (includes annulment)
- \_\_\_ Separate Maintenance
- \_\_\_ Adoption
- \_\_\_ Paternity (includes legitimation)
- \_\_\_ Interstate Support Enforcement Action

FAMILY VIOLENCE  
Additional information -  
Ex Parte Relief  
\_\_\_\_\_  
Did the initial pleading include a request for relief:  
1. From alleged family violence?      \_\_\_ Yes \_\_\_ No  
2. Was ex parte relief

☐ Domestication of Foreign Custody Decree

☐ Family Violence Act Petition

requested?

3. Was ex parte relief granted?

☐ Yes ☐ No

☐ Yes ☐ No

MODIFICATION

☐ Modification — Custody and/or Visitation

☐ Modification — Child Support and Alimony

☐ Modification — Child Support

☐ Modification — Alimony

CONTEMPT

☐ Contempt — Custody and/or Visitation

☐ Contempt — Child Support and Alimony

☐ Contempt — Child Support

☐ Contempt — Alimony

☐ Other Domestic Contempt

(d) *General Civil Case Final Disposition Form.*

GENERAL CIVIL CASE FINAL  
DISPOSITION FORM  
(NONDOMESTIC)

Court

☐ Superior

☐ State

County \_\_\_\_\_

Date \_\_\_\_\_

disposed mm-dd-yyyy

Docket no. \_\_\_\_\_

Reporting party \_\_\_\_\_

(Name)

\_\_\_\_\_

(Title)

Name of plaintiff/petitioner(s)

\_\_\_\_\_

Plaintiff/petitioner's attorney \_\_\_\_\_

☐ Pro Se

Bar # \_\_\_\_\_

Name of defendant/respondent(s)  
\_\_\_\_\_

Defendant/respondent's attorney \_\_\_\_\_ Pro Se

Bar # \_\_\_\_\_

TYPE OF DISPOSITION

- 1. \_\_\_\_ Pretrial Dismissal  
    (specify which type)
    - A. \_\_\_\_ Involuntary
    - B. \_\_\_\_ Voluntary (without prejudice)
    - C. \_\_\_\_ Voluntary (with prejudice)
  - 2. \_\_\_\_ Pretrial Settlement
  - 3. \_\_\_\_ Default Judgment
  - 4. \_\_\_\_ Summary Judgment
  - 5. \_\_\_\_ Transferred/  
    Consolidated
  - 6. \_\_\_\_ Bench Trial
  - 7. \_\_\_\_ Jury Trial (specify outcome further)
    - A. \_\_\_\_ Dismissal after jury selected
    - B. \_\_\_\_ Settlement during trial
    - C. \_\_\_\_ Judgment on Verdict
    - D. \_\_\_\_ Directed Verdict or JNOV
- \_\_\_\_\_

AWARD

- 1. If verdict for plaintiff,  
    how much was awarded?  
    \$ \_\_\_\_\_ compensatory  
    \$ \_\_\_\_\_ punitive
  - 2. If verdict on cross or counter claims, how much was awarded?  
    \$ \_\_\_\_\_ compensatory  
    \$ \_\_\_\_\_ punitive
  - 3. Did the court modify the award?  
    \_\_\_\_\_ Yes    \_\_\_\_\_ No
  - 4. Were attorneys fees awarded?  
    \_\_\_\_\_ Yes    \_\_\_\_\_ No
- \_\_\_\_\_

ADR

- 1. Was ADR utilized?  
    \_\_\_\_\_ Yes    \_\_\_\_\_ No
- 2. If yes, was it (check if applicable):  
    \_\_\_\_ court annexed?  
    \_\_\_\_ court mandated?



1. Judgment on verdict.

Was the verdict:

A. ☐ For plaintiff(s) (all)

B. ☐ For defendant(s) (all)

C. ☐ Other: (explain) \_\_\_\_\_  
\_\_\_\_\_

3. Did the matter settle after

trial for other than

judgment? (If known at

the time of this

submission)

\_\_\_\_\_ Yes \_\_\_\_\_ No

(e) *Domestic Relations Case Final Disposition Information form.*

DOMESTIC RELATIONS CASE FINAL  
DISPOSITION INFORMATION FORM

Court

☐ Superior County \_\_\_\_\_

Date \_\_\_\_\_

disposed mm-dd-yyyy

Docket no. \_\_\_\_\_

Reporting party \_\_\_\_\_  
(Name)

\_\_\_\_\_ (Title)

Name of plaintiff/petitioner(s)  
\_\_\_\_\_

Plaintiff/petitioner's attorney ☐ Pro Se  
\_\_\_\_\_

Bar #  
\_\_\_\_\_

Name of defendant/respondent(s)  
\_\_\_\_\_

Defendant/respondent's attorney ☐ Pro Se  
\_\_\_\_\_

Bar #  
\_\_\_\_\_

TYPE OF DISPOSITION

1. Dismissed Without  
Final Order

RELIEF GRANTED (check all  
that apply)

1. ☐ Ex Parte Relief

2. ☐ Temporary Relief

- A. \_\_\_\_ Voluntary (by  
court)
  - B. \_\_\_\_ Involuntary (by  
court)
  2. \_\_\_\_ Pretrial Settlement
  2. \_\_\_\_ Pretrial Settlement
  3. \_\_\_\_ Judgment on the  
Pleadings
  4. \_\_\_\_ Summary Judgment
  5. \_\_\_\_ Trial
    - A. Bench Trial
    - B. Jury Trial
      1. \_\_\_\_ Dismissal after  
jury selected
      2. \_\_\_\_ Settlement  
during trial
      3. \_\_\_\_ Judgment on  
Verdict
      4. \_\_\_\_ Directed  
Verdict or  
JNOV
  3. \_\_\_\_ Final Relief
    - A. \_\_\_\_ Divorce/Annulment/  
Separate Maintenance
    - B. \_\_\_\_ Child Custody
    - C. \_\_\_\_ Visitation
    - C. \_\_\_\_ Visitation
    - D. \_\_\_\_ Child Support
    - E. \_\_\_\_ Legitimation/  
Paternity
    - F. \_\_\_\_ Alimony
    - G. \_\_\_\_ Contempt
    - H. \_\_\_\_ Equitable Division
    - I. \_\_\_\_ Restraining Order  
\_\_\_\_ Person \_\_\_\_ Property
    - J. \_\_\_\_ Adoption
    - K. \_\_\_\_ Other (specify) \_\_\_\_  
\_\_\_\_\_
  4. \_\_\_\_ Dismissed prior to  
granting of relief.  
\_\_\_\_\_
- ADR
1. Was mediation utilized?  
\_\_\_\_ Yes \_\_\_\_ No
  2. If yes, was it (check if  
applicable):  
\_\_\_\_ court annexed?  
\_\_\_\_ court mandated?

(Code 1981, § 9-11-133, enacted by Ga. L. 2000, p. 850, § 3.)

**Editor's notes.** — Ga. L. 2000, p. 850, § 10, not codified by the General Assembly, provides that the enactment of this Code section is applicable to civil actions commenced in superior or state court on or after July 1, 2000.

## CHAPTER 12

## VERDICT AND JUDGMENT

## Article 1

## General Provisions

- Sec.  
 9-12-1. What verdict to cover.  
 9-12-2. Instructions on form of verdict.  
 9-12-3. How verdicts received.  
 9-12-4. Verdicts to be construed reasonably; when avoided.  
 9-12-5. Verdict may be molded.  
 9-12-6. Amendment of verdict — To conform to pleadings.  
 9-12-7. Amendment of verdict — After dispersal of jury.  
 9-12-8. Amendment of verdict — Where part illegal.  
 9-12-9. Judgment to conform to verdict.  
 9-12-10. Judgment for principal and interest.  
 9-12-11. Sureties and endorsers to be identified in judgment on instrument.  
 9-12-12. Judgment for costs against fiduciary.  
 9-12-13. Amount of judgment on bond.  
 9-12-14. Amendment of judgment to conform to verdict.  
 9-12-15. Judgment aided by verdict or amendable not set aside.  
 9-12-16. Absent jurisdiction, judgment a nullity.  
 9-12-17. When creditors or purchasers may attack judgment.  
 9-12-18. Right to confess judgment and appeal; where and when entered.  
 9-12-19. Judgment suspended by appeal.  
 9-12-20. Judgment where security given on appeal.  
 9-12-21. Judgments transferable; status of transferee.  
 9-12-22. Effect of transfer by attorney; ratification.  
 9-12-23. Removal of previously filed defenses upon consent of parties to judgment; rendering of judgment by court upon consent to judgment.

## Article 2

## Effect of Judgments

- 9-12-40. Judgment conclusive between

## Sec.

- which persons and on what issues.  
 9-12-41. Effect of judgment in rem.  
 9-12-42. Judgment no bar absent decision on merits.  
 9-12-43. Parol evidence admissible.

## Article 3

## Dormancy and Revival of Judgments

- 9-12-60. When judgment becomes dormant; how dormancy prevented; docketing; applicability.  
 9-12-61. Dormant judgments renewed by action or scire facias; time of renewal.  
 9-12-62. Nature of scire facias.  
 9-12-63. Issuance of scire facias; copies; service; return.  
 9-12-64. Revival on motion after service of scire facias; when defendant entitled to jury trial.  
 9-12-65. Scire facias where judgment transferred.  
 9-12-66. Venue of action to renew judgment.  
 9-12-67. Revival of judgment against non-resident; service by publication.  
 9-12-68. Revival of dormant decrees for payment of money.

## Article 4

## Judgment Liens

- 9-12-80. Equal dignity and binding effect of judgments.  
 9-12-81. General execution docket; when money judgment in county of defendant's residence creates lien against third parties without notice.  
 9-12-82. When money judgment outside county of defendant's residence creates lien against third parties without notice.  
 9-12-83. When money judgment creates lien on land located outside county in which obtained against third parties without notice.  
 9-12-84. When money judgment against



Sec.

nonresident creates lien on land within state against third parties without notice.

9-12-85. Deeds, mortgages, judgments, or liens between parties not affected.

9-12-86. Recordation in county where located prerequisite to lien on land; Code section supplemental.

9-12-87. Judgments from same term considered of equal date; no preference.

9-12-88. To what extent property affected by judgment pending appeal.

9-12-89. Effect of appellate proceeding on lien.

9-12-90. Judgments relating to common disaster.

9-12-91. No lien on promissory notes.

9-12-92. Lien on personalty removed to another state, sold, and returned.

9-12-93. When purchased property discharged from lien.

9-12-94. Clerk's fees.

#### Article 5

#### Georgia Foreign Money Judgments Recognition Act

9-12-110. Short title.

Sec.

9-12-111. Definitions.

9-12-112. Applicability.

9-12-113. Recognition and enforcement of foreign judgments.

9-12-114. When foreign judgment not recognized.

9-12-115. Recognition of personal jurisdiction.

9-12-116. Stay pending appeal.

9-12-117. Situations not covered by article.

#### Article 6

#### Enforcement of Foreign Judgments

9-12-130. Short title.

9-12-131. "Foreign judgment" defined.

9-12-132. Filing of judgment; force and effect following filing.

9-12-133. Affidavit concerning judgment creditor and debtor; notice to judgment debtor of filing of judgment.

9-12-134. Appeal or stay of foreign judgment; security for satisfaction.

9-12-135. Fees.

9-12-136. Actions to enforce judgments preserved.

9-12-137. Uniform construction.

9-12-138. Judgments to which article applies.

**Cross references.** — Form of judgment on jury verdict, § 9-11-131. Form of judgment on decision rendered by court, § 9-11-132. Revision of judgment for permanent ali-

mony and child support, § 19-6-18 et seq. Equitable decrees, § 23-4-30 et seq. Support of verdict by preponderance of evidence, §§ 24-4-3, 24-4-4.

## ARTICLE 1

### GENERAL PROVISIONS

#### JUDICIAL DECISIONS

**Retention of control over orders and judgments.** — Courts of record retain full control over orders and judgments during term at which they are rendered, and in the exercise of sound discretion may revise or vacate them, as ends of justice may require, and such discretion, unless manifestly abused,

will not be controlled by courts of review; this inherent power of the court extends to all orders and judgments, except those founded on jury verdicts. *Hall v. First Nat'l Bank*, 87 Ga. App. 142, 73 S.E.2d 252 (1952), cert. denied, 348 U.S. 896, 75 S. Ct. 215, 99 L. Ed. 704 (1954).

### 9-12-1. What verdict to cover.

The verdict shall cover the issues made by the pleadings and shall be for the plaintiff or for the defendant. (Orig. Code 1863, § 3479; Code 1868, § 3501; Code 1873, § 3559; Code 1882, § 3559; Civil Code 1895, § 5329; Civil Code 1910, § 5924; Code 1933, § 110-101.)

## JUDICIAL DECISIONS

**“Cover,”** as used in the context of O.C.G.A. § 9-12-1, means “to treat or deal with inclusively enough for a given purpose.” *Kane v. Cohen*, 182 Ga. App. 485, 356 S.E.2d 94 (1987).

**The given purpose of a jury’s verdict** is the resolution of the issue submitted, not simply an acknowledgment of the controversy submitted. *Kane v. Cohen*, 182 Ga. App. 485, 356 S.E.2d 94 (1987).

**Scope of verdict.** — Verdict must comprehend the whole issue or issues submitted to jury. *Wood v. Milly McGuire’s Children*, 17 Ga. 361, 63 Am. Dec. 246 (1855).

**Verdict must conform to pleadings and must not be inconsistent.** *Miller v. Ray*, 84 Ga. App. 251, 65 S.E.2d 923 (1951).

**If a verdict and judgment is supported by neither pleadings nor proof, it is illegal and void.** *Johnson v. Walton*, 236 Ga. 675, 225 S.E.2d 55 (1976).

**Relief cannot be granted for matter not alleged or prayed for** and a verdict and judgment which award relief beyond such pleadings and prayer is illegal and subject to be set aside. This is the general rule in this state, and is based upon the principle that the court pronounces its decree *secundum allegata et probata* (according to what is alleged and proved). *Barbee v. Barbee*, 201 Ga. 763, 41 S.E.2d 126 (1947); *Wade v. Wade*, 122 Ga. 389, 149 S.E.2d 816 (1966); *Pray v. Pray*, 223 Ga. 215, 154 S.E.2d 208 (1967).

**Effect of verdict’s silence on issue.** — Verdict’s silence on issue of pain and suffering demonstrates intent to award plaintiff nothing for this element of damage. *McAfee v. Fickling & Walker Dev. Co.*, 123 Ga. App. 647, 182 S.E.2d 146 (1971).

**Incomplete verdict.** — Verdict finding that plaintiff was entitled to punitive damages but acknowledging that the jury was unable to determine the amount of such damages

was an incomplete verdict. *Kane v. Cohen*, 182 Ga. App. 485, 356 S.E.2d 94 (1987).

**Judge empowered to send jury back into deliberation to clarify verdict.** — When it is determined that verdict was ambiguous, uncertain, or did not cover issues in the case, it is not error for the trial judge to require the jury to return to their room, under proper instructions, and make their verdict certain. *Lowery v. Morton*, 200 Ga. 227, 36 S.E.2d 661 (1946).

Whenever a verdict is ambiguous and uncertain in its meaning, or does not cover a substantial issue made by the pleadings in the case upon which proof is offered, it is proper to have the jury retire again for the purpose of rendering another verdict, under proper instructions from the court. *Colley v. Dillon*, 158 Ga. App. 416, 280 S.E.2d 425 (1981).

**Court cannot supply substantial omission in verdicts.** *Wood v. Milly McGuire’s Children*, 17 Ga. 361, 63 Am. Dec. 246 (1855); *Mayo v. Keaton*, 78 Ga. 125, 2 S.E. 687 (1886).

**Gratuitous finding by jury on matters not raised by pleadings.** — Where part of verdict in a complaint for land was a gratuitous finding relating to establishment of a line, but was not in conflict with first part of verdict which was a finding in favor of defendant, that part of the verdict upon the only issue that could have been submitted to the jury, a finding in favor of the defendant, was good and enforceable, and the remaining part of the verdict, dealing with matters not involving any issue raised by the pleadings, was beyond the legitimate province of the jury and would be disregarded as surplusage. *Patterson v. Fountain*, 188 Ga. 473, 4 S.E.2d 38 (1939).

**Construction of general verdict.** — General verdict is to be construed in light of pleadings, issues made by the evidence, and charge of the court; all presumptions are in

its favor. *Morris v. Bell*, 100 Ga. App. 341, 111 S.E.2d 270 (1959); *Price v. Georgia Indus. Realty Co.*, 132 Ga. App. 107, 207 S.E.2d 556 (1974).

**What general verdict covers.** — Where petition alleges both general damages and special damages, general verdict covers both. *Price v. Georgia Indus. Realty Co.*, 132 Ga. App. 107, 207 S.E.2d 556 (1974).

**Complaint as to amount of verdict.** — There is no principle of law that will justify a defendant in complaining of a verdict against the defendant on ground that it should have been for a larger amount. *Jones & Phillips, Inc. v. Patrick*, 11 Ga. App. 67, 74 S.E. 700 (1912).

**Effect of verdict where counts are good and bad.** — Where there are two good counts in a declaration and one defective count, and evidence on the trial substantially supports allegation in the good counts, and a general verdict is rendered for plaintiff, intendment of the law is that the jury found their verdict on the good counts and not on the defective count. *Bradshaw v. Perdue*, 12 Ga. 510 (1853).

**Setting aside verdict.** — Verdict will be set aside as contrary to law when it fails to cover all issues made by the pleadings and the proofs submitted in support thereof. *Tompkins v. Corry*, 14 Ga. 118 (1853); *Pickron v. Garrett*, 73 Ga. App. 61, 35 S.E.2d 540 (1945).

Verdict which failed to cover issues made by pleadings and which was too indefinite for enforcement should have been set aside on proper motion for that purpose, made during the term at which the verdict was rendered, though subsequent to its reception by the court and its entry upon the minutes. *Abbott v. Roach*, 113 Ga. 511, 38 S.E. 955 (1901).

**Impropriety of verdict raiseable by motion for new trial.** — That a verdict is contrary to law and contrary to the issues made by the pleadings is a question which may be raised by motion for new trial. *Hubbard v. Whatley*, 200 Ga. 751, 38 S.E.2d 738 (1946).

Argument that judgment is not authorized by verdict or warranted by pleadings is not good ground of motion for new trial, but that the verdict does not cover or is contrary to the issues made by the pleadings is a question which may be raised by motion for new trial. *Manry v. Stephens*, 190 Ga. 305, 9 S.E.2d 58 (1940).

**Statutory claim case.** — In trial of a statutory claim case, sole issue is whether property is subject or not subject to the *fi. fa.*, and the verdict in such case, whether found by the jury or directed by the court, cannot stand unless it is so phrased as to determine this issue with definiteness. *Moseley v. Binford*, 31 Ga. App. 513, 121 S.E. 127 (1924).

**Verdict for one defendant against another.** — A verdict for one defendant against another defendant, where there are no pleadings or altercations in the case between them, is void, especially when there is no verdict at all for plaintiff against either, though the sole issues submitted were between the plaintiff and the defendants. *Maples v. Hoggard*, 58 Ga. 315 (1877).

**Judgments where defendants joined in same action.** — There is no law authorizing separate judgments to be rendered by different tribunals against different defendants, and at different terms where they are joined in the same action. *Norris v. Pollard*, 75 Ga. 358 (1885).

**Entry of decree nunc pro tunc.** — Trial court had authority to enter divorce decree nunc pro tunc as of a date prior to death of a party where jury had previously returned a verdict and the cause was ripe for judgment. *Moore v. Moore*, 229 Ga. 600, 193 S.E.2d 608 (1972).

**Cure of defects in pleadings by verdict.** — Unless a pleading shows on its face that a cause of action does not in fact exist or is so utterly defective that it could not be amended at all, or the defect is of such character as renders unenforceable or meaningless a verdict and judgment based thereon, defects in the pleading are cured by verdict, on the theory that there is a conclusive presumption that the jury had before it sufficient evidence to authorize the verdict on every essential ingredient necessary for its rendition which would have been admissible or relevant under any proper amendment. *Juneau v. Juneau*, 98 Ga. App. 330, 105 S.E.2d 913 (1958).

**Defendant cannot complain of verdict which the defendant has specifically requested.** *Stancil v. State*, 158 Ga. App. 147, 279 S.E.2d 457 (1981).

**Cited in** *Owen v. Anderson*, 54 Ga. App. 53, 186 S.E. 864 (1936); *Calhoun v. Babcock Bros. Lumber Co.*, 199 Ga. 171, 33 S.E.2d



430 (1945); *Gibson v. Gibson*, 204 Ga. 437, 49 S.E.2d 877 (1948); *DOT v. Great S. Enters., Inc.*, 137 Ga. App. 710, 225 S.E.2d 80

(1976); *Brannan Auto Parts v. Raymark Indus.*, 183 Ga. App. 82, 357 S.E.2d 807 (1987).

### RESEARCH REFERENCES

**Am. Jur. 2d.** — 75B Am. Jur. 2d, Trial, §§ 1788-1804.

**C.J.S.** — 89 C.J.S., Trial, § 818 et seq.

**ALR.** — Judgment against executor or administrator qualified in one state as binding upon an executor or administrator of the same decedent, qualified in another, 3 ALR 64.

Power of legislature to set aside or impair judgment, 3 ALR 450.

Power to enter judgment nunc pro tunc after death of party, 3 ALR 1403; 68 ALR 261.

Foreign judgment based upon or which fails to give effect to a judgment previously rendered at the forum or in a third jurisdiction, 44 ALR 457; 53 ALR 1146.

Decree abating nuisance as affecting owner not served with process, 63 ALR 698.

Verdict as affected by agreement in advance among jurors to abide by less than unanimous vote, 73 ALR 93.

Provision in judgment for taxes as regards future penalties, 93 ALR 793.

Power of court to mold or amend verdict with respect to the parties for or against whom it was rendered, 106 ALR 418.

Right of court to accept verdict upon one or more counts of an indictment or information when jury is unable to reach a verdict on all counts or is silent as to part of counts, and effect of such acceptance, 114 ALR 1406.

Rule of practical construction as applicable to judgment, 120 ALR 868.

Failure of one or more jurors to join in

answer to special interrogatory or special verdict as affecting verdict, 155 ALR 586.

Merger of earlier in later judgment rendered in the same jurisdiction, 158 ALR 859.

Propriety of court questioning jury as to meaning of their verdict, or for purpose of correcting it in matters of form, 164 ALR 989.

Coercive effect of verdict-urging by judge in civil case, 19 ALR2d 1257.

Receipt of verdict in civil case in absence of trial judge, 20 ALR2d 281.

Effect of verdict "for plaintiff" in action against multiple defendants, 47 ALR2d 803.

Verdict for money judgment which finds for party for ambiguous or no amount, 49 ALR2d 1328.

Judgment ambiguous or silent as to amount of recovery as defective for lack of certainty, 55 ALR2d 723.

Effect on verdict in civil case of haste or shortness of time in which the jury reached it, 91 ALR2d 1220.

Submission of special interrogatories in connection with general verdict under Federal Rule 49(b), and state counterparts, 6 ALR3d 438.

Verdict-urging instructions in civil case stressing desirability and importance of agreement, 38 ALR3d 1281.

Verdict-urging instructions in civil case commenting on weight of majority view or authorizing compromise, 41 ALR3d 845.

Verdict-urging instructions in civil case admonishing jurors to refrain from intransigence, or reflecting on integrity or intelligence of jurors, 41 ALR3d 1154.

### 9-12-2. Instructions on form of verdict.

In the trial of all civil cases, the judge upon request of the jury shall furnish the jury with written instructions as to the form of their verdict. (Orig. Code 1863, § 3480; Code 1868, § 3502; Code 1873, § 3560; Ga. L. 1880-81, p. 115, § 1; Code 1882, § 3560; Civil Code 1895, § 5330; Civil Code 1910, § 5925; Code 1933, § 110-103.)

## JUDICIAL DECISIONS

**Waiver of objection to verdict.** — Irregularity in form of verdict is waived in absence of objection at time of its rendition because any formal error can be corrected before the jury is discharged. *Bissell v. State*, 153 Ga. App. 564, 266 S.E.2d 238 (1980).

**Waiver of right to special verdict.** — Party who, after invoking a special verdict, allows a general verdict to be received and published in open court, in the presence of the party's counsel, without objection or motion to have the jury retired with direction to find a special verdict, will be deemed to have waived the right to a special verdict. *Livingston v. Taylor*, 132 Ga. 1, 63 S.E. 694 (1908), overruled on other grounds, *Monteith v. Story*, 255 Ga. 528, 341 S.E.2d 1 (1986).

**Form of verdict.** — Where no request was made for different form of verdict, it was not error as a matter of law for the court to fail to instruct the jury as to some other form of verdict which was also a correct form. *Fidelity & Cas. Co. v. Mangum*, 102 Ga. App. 311, 116 S.E.2d 326 (1960).

**Harmless error not ground for new trial.** — Where foreman stated that jury found "with the auditor," and jury was polled as to verdict reached, any error in failing to write out a verdict in favor of defendant and "against the auditor" was harmless and would not be a ground of motion for new trial, such as to authorize reversal of the case, since error to be harmful must be accompanied by injury. *Gaulding v. Courts*, 90 Ga. App. 472, 83 S.E.2d 288 (1954).

## RESEARCH REFERENCES

**Am. Jur. 2d.** — 75B Am. Jur. 2d, Trial, §§ 1436-1440.

**C.J.S.** — 88 C.J.S., Trial, § 555.

## 9-12-3. How verdicts received.

Verdicts shall be received only in open court in the absence of agreement of the parties. (Orig. Code 1863, § 3486; Code 1868, § 3509; Code 1873, § 3567; Code 1882, § 3567; Civil Code 1895, § 5336; Civil Code 1910, § 5931; Code 1933, § 110-107.)

**Cross references.** — For corresponding provision relating to criminal procedure, see § 17-9-21.

## JUDICIAL DECISIONS

**Purpose of section.** — This section is specific authority for receiving verdicts, by agreement, otherwise than in open court. *Malcolm Bros. v. Pollock*, 181 Ga. 687, 183 S.E. 917, answer conformed to, 52 Ga. App. 772, 184 S.E. 659 (1936) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-12-3).

**Return of sealed jury verdict to sheriff per agreement.** — Where in a civil case, after jury has taken case under advisement and before jury renders verdict, trial judge leaves court and goes to his home in another county, having directed in open court that verdict shall be sealed and "returned" to the

sheriff, with consent of counsel for both sides, verdict afterward rendered and "returned" to the sheriff and never received in open court or other than as indicated was not a nullity. *Malcolm Bros. v. Pollock*, 181 Ga. 687, 183 S.E. 917, answer conformed to, 52 Ga. App. 772, 184 S.E. 659 (1936).

**Implied consent to sealed verdict.** — Counsel's consent to rendition of a sealed verdict in absence of the judge may be implied, where the judge states in their presence that, if there is no objection, the judge will be absent from court and go to the judge's home in another county, and that,

should the jury make a verdict, it should be sealed and returned to the sheriff. *Malcolm Bros. v. Pollock*, 52 Ga. App. 772, 184 S.E. 659 (1936).

Cited in *Smith v. Jones*, 185 Ga. 236, 194 S.E. 556 (1937).

### RESEARCH REFERENCES

**Am. Jur. 2d.** — 75B Am. Jur. 2d, Trial, §§ 1773-1778.

**C.J.S.** — 89 C.J.S., Trial, §§ 829-845.

## 9-12-4. Verdicts to be construed reasonably; when avoided.

Verdicts shall have a reasonable intendment and shall receive a reasonable construction. They shall not be avoided unless from necessity. (Orig. Code 1863, § 3481; Code 1868, § 3503; Code 1873, § 3561; Code 1882, § 3561; Civil Code 1895, § 5332; Civil Code 1910, § 5927; Code 1933, § 110-105.)

**Law reviews.** — For comment on *Finch v. State*, 87 Ga. App. 426, 74 S.E.2d 121 (1953), granting defendant a new trial where the

jury returned inconsistent verdicts, see 17 Ga. B.J. 381 (1955).

### JUDICIAL DECISIONS

#### ANALYSIS

GENERAL CONSIDERATION  
CONSTRUCTION OF VERDICT  
AMOUNT OF VERDICT

#### General Consideration

**Purpose of this section** is to authorize amendment of partially illegal verdict so as to enter a valid final judgment, thereby obviating necessity of a new trial. *Roswell Road-Perimeter Hwy. Liquor Store, Inc. v. Schurke*, 138 Ga. App. 502, 227 S.E.2d 282 (1976) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-12-4).

**Amendment of verdicts to obviate avoidance.** — To obviate avoidance of verdicts, verdicts may be amended to make them conform to the pleadings; and where part is illegal, that may be written off. *Central R.R. v. Freeman*, 75 Ga. 331 (1885).

**Amendment of misnomer in judgment at subsequent court term.** — Where verdict against defendant in attachment was in favor of "Albany Hardware & Mill Supply Company" as plaintiff, judgment rendered thereon against garnishee which was entered in the name of "Albany Mill Supply Company" was, at a subsequent term of court, amendable on motion of plaintiff by striking therefrom "Albany Mill Supply

Company" as plaintiff, and substituting therefor "Albany Hardware & Mill Supply Company." *Merchants' Grocery Co. v. Albany Hdwe. & Mill Supply Co.*, 44 Ga. App. 412, 160 S.E. 658 (1931).

**The verdict of the jury should be upheld** if it can be done in accordance with the law. *Bob Lairsey Ins. Agency v. Allen*, 180 Ga. App. 11, 348 S.E.2d 658 (1986).

**Verdict not set aside where no timely objection made.** — A verdict which is not as specific as it could be but which is capable of being reduced to judgment will not be set aside on appeal where no timely objection was made thereto. *Todhunter v. Price*, 248 Ga. 411, 283 S.E.2d 864 (1981).

Cited in *Bridges v. Donalson*, 165 Ga. 228, 140 S.E. 497 (1927); *Nottingham v. Nicholson*, 40 Ga. App. 754, 151 S.E. 533 (1930); *Nelson Bros. v. Webb*, 176 Ga. 842, 169 S.E. 111 (1933); *Durden v. Durden*, 58 Ga. App. 46, 197 S.E. 493 (1938); *Davidson v. Turner*, 191 Ga. 197, 12 S.E.2d 308 (1940); *Rushing v. Jones*, 68 Ga. App. 300, 22 S.E.2d



**General Consideration (Cont'd)**

675 (1942); Pierson v. M. & M. Bus. Co., 74 Ga. App. 537, 40 S.E.2d 561 (1946); Johns v. League, Duvall & Powell, Inc., 202 Ga. 868, 45 S.E.2d 211 (1947); Carawan v. Carawan, 203 Ga. 325, 46 S.E.2d 588 (1948); Fields v. Fields, 203 Ga. 561, 47 S.E.2d 640 (1948); Finch v. State, 87 Ga. App. 426, 74 S.E.2d 121 (1953); Field v. Liberty Mut. Ins. Co., 92 Ga. App. 621, 89 S.E.2d 573 (1955); Taylor v. Taylor, 212 Ga. 637, 94 S.E.2d 744 (1956); Rosenthal v. O'Neal, 108 Ga. App. 54, 132 S.E.2d 150 (1963); Georgia Power Co. v. Rabun, 111 Ga. App. 63, 140 S.E.2d 568 (1965); National Upholstery Co. v. Padgett, 111 Ga. App. 842, 143 S.E.2d 494 (1965); Moon v. Moon, 222 Ga. 650, 151 S.E.2d 714 (1966); Bateman v. Bateman, 224 Ga. 20, 159 S.E.2d 387 (1968); Bragg v. Bragg, 224 Ga. 294, 161 S.E.2d 313 (1968); McLane v. McLane, 224 Ga. 748, 164 S.E.2d 821 (1968); Norred v. Dispain, 119 Ga. App. 29, 166 S.E.2d 38 (1969); Resolute Ins. Co. v. Brayton, 119 Ga. App. 412, 167 S.E.2d 398 (1969); Davis v. State, 119 Ga. App. 740, 168 S.E.2d 784 (1969); West Ga. Pulpwood & Timber Co. v. Stephens, 128 Ga. App. 864, 198 S.E.2d 420 (1973); Fitts v. Fitts, 231 Ga. 528, 202 S.E.2d 414 (1973); Jackson v. Riviera Dev. Corp., 130 Ga. App. 146, 202 S.E.2d 545 (1973); Bradley v. Bradley, 233 Ga. 83, 210 S.E.2d 1 (1974); Ford Motor Co. v. Lee, 137 Ga. App. 486, 224 S.E.2d 168 (1976); Sturdivant v. Polk, 140 Ga. App. 152, 230 S.E.2d 115 (1976); Butler v. Butler, 238 Ga. 292, 232 S.E.2d 562 (1977); McGarr v. McGarr, 239 Ga. 640, 238 S.E.2d 427 (1977); Coleman v. Coleman, 240 Ga. 417, 240 S.E.2d 870 (1977); LeBlanc v. Easterwood, 242 Ga. 99, 249 S.E.2d 567 (1978); Chandler v. Chandler, 243 Ga. 496, 255 S.E.2d 11 (1979); Cotts v. Cotts, 245 Ga. 138, 263 S.E.2d 163 (1980); O'Neill v. Western Mtg. Corp., 153 Ga. App. 151, 264 S.E.2d 691 (1980); Brown v. Leasing Int'l, Inc., 154 Ga. App. 616, 269 S.E.2d 106 (1980); Wellington v. Lenkerd Co., 157 Ga. App. 755, 278 S.E.2d 458 (1981); Swish Mfg. S.E., Inc. v. Wilkie, 158 Ga. App. 275, 279 S.E.2d 724 (1981); A.C. Gas Serv., Inc. v. Bickley, 160 Ga. App. 737, 288 S.E.2d 84 (1981); Preferred Risk Ins. Co. v. Boykin, 174 Ga. App. 269, 329 S.E.2d 900 (1985); Rolle v. State, 177 Ga. App. 79, 338 S.E.2d 519 (1985); Chrysler

Corp. v. Marinari, 177 Ga. App. 304, 339 S.E.2d 343 (1985); Fullard v. Southern Mut. Ins. Co., 191 Ga. App. 483, 382 S.E.2d 140 (1989); Redding v. State, 259 Ga. 871, 389 S.E.2d 227 (1990); Barnes v. Wall, 201 Ga. App. 228, 411 S.E.2d 270 (1991); Macon-Bibb County Bd. of Tax Assessors v. J.C. Penney Co., 239 Ga. App. 322, 521 S.E.2d 234 (1999).

**Construction of Verdict**

**Presumptions in favor of verdict.** — The presumptions are in favor of validity of jury verdicts. Southern Ry. v. Oliver & Morrow, 1 Ga. App. 734, 58 S.E. 244 (1907); Browning v. State, 31 Ga. App. 150, 120 S.E. 649 (1923); David v. Marbut-Williams Lumber Co., 32 Ga. App. 157, 122 S.E. 906 (1924); North British & Mercantile Ins. Co. v. Parnell, 53 Ga. App. 178, 185 S.E. 122 (1936); Beaver v. Magid, 56 Ga. App. 272, 192 S.E. 497 (1937); Douglas Motor Co. v. Watson, 68 Ga. App. 335, 22 S.E.2d 766 (1942); Rowland v. Gardner, 79 Ga. App. 153, 53 S.E.2d 198 (1949); Parks v. Parks, 89 Ga. App. 725, 80 S.E.2d 837 (1954); Gough v. Gough, 238 Ga. 695, 235 S.E.2d 9 (1977).

After rendition of verdict, all evidence and every presumption and inference arising therefrom, must be construed most favorably towards upholding the verdict. Pepsi Cola Bottling Co. v. First Nat'l Bank, 248 Ga. 114, 281 S.E.2d 579 (1981).

The jury's verdict should stand. Shuman v. Strickland Transport-Leasing Co., 203 Ga. App. 456, 416 S.E.2d 885 (1992).

**Burden is on the party attacking verdict** to show its invalidity. Calhoun v. Babcock Bros. Lumber Co., 199 Ga. 171, 33 S.E.2d 430 (1945); Hunnicutt v. Hunnicutt, 182 Ga. App. 578, 356 S.E.2d 679 (1987); Zurich Am. Ins. Co. v. Bruce, 193 Ga. App. 804, 388 S.E.2d 923 (1989).

**Verdicts should be construed to stand if practicable.** Swain v. Georgia Power & Light Co., 46 Ga. App. 794, 169 S.E. 249 (1933); Beaver v. Magid, 56 Ga. App. 272, 192 S.E. 497 (1937); Douglas Motor Co. v. Watson, 68 Ga. App. 335, 22 S.E.2d 766 (1942); Jackson v. Houston, 200 Ga. 399, 37 S.E.2d 399 (1946); Powell v. Moore, 202 Ga. 62, 42 S.E.2d 110 (1947); Rowland v. Gardner, 79 Ga. App. 153, 53 S.E.2d 198 (1949); Parks v. Parks, 89 Ga. App. 725, 80 S.E.2d 837 (1954); Minor v. Ray, 127 Ga. App. 1, 193

S.E.2d 41 (1972); *King v. Cox*, 130 Ga. App. 91, 202 S.E.2d 216 (1973); *Jordan v. Ellis*, 148 Ga. App. 286, 250 S.E.2d 859 (1978); *Shipman v. Horizon Corp.*, 151 Ga. App. 242, 259 S.E.2d 221 (1979); *Suber v. Fountain*, 151 Ga. App. 283, 259 S.E.2d 685 (1979); *Herman v. Boyer*, 154 Ga. App. 617, 269 S.E.2d 107 (1980).

**Verdict is certain if it can be made certain.**

*Giles ex rel. Jaques & Johnson v. Spinks*, 64 Ga. 205 (1879); *Cox v. State*, 79 Ga. App. 202, 53 S.E.2d 221 (1949).

**How to make verdict certain.** — Verdict may be made certain by what it contains or by the record. *Rouse v. Chance & Hopkins*, 27 Ga. App. 256, 108 S.E. 65 (1921); *Smith v. Cooper*, 161 Ga. 594, 131 S.E. 478 (1926); *Swain v. Georgia Power & Light Co.*, 46 Ga. App. 794, 169 S.E. 249 (1933); *Owen v. Anderson*, 54 Ga. App. 53, 186 S.E. 864 (1936); *Harrell v. Bowman*, 69 Ga. App. 881, 27 S.E.2d 50 (1943); *Jackson v. Houston*, 200 Ga. 399, 37 S.E.2d 399 (1946); *Minor v. Ray*, 127 Ga. App. 1, 193 S.E.2d 41 (1972); *King v. Cox*, 130 Ga. App. 91, 202 S.E.2d 216 (1973).

**Matters considered in construing verdict.**

— Verdicts will be construed in light of pleadings, issues made by the evidence, and charge of the court. *Harvey v. Head*, 68 Ga. 247 (1881); *Seifert v. Holt*, 82 Ga. 757, 9 S.E. 843 (1889); *Tifton, T. & G. Ry. v. Butler*, 4 Ga. App. 191, 60 S.E. 1087 (1908); *David v. Tucker*, 140 Ga. 240, 78 S.E. 909 (1913); *Browning v. State*, 31 Ga. App. 150, 120 S.E. 649 (1923); *McMillan v. Rodgers*, 32 Ga. App. 647, 124 S.E. 354 (1924); *Swain v. Georgia Power & Light Co.*, 46 Ga. App. 794, 169 S.E. 249 (1933); *Story v. Howell*, 85 Ga. App. 661, 70 S.E.2d 29 (1952); *Wade v. Wade*, 222 Ga. 389, 149 S.E.2d 816 (1966); *Gough v. Gough*, 238 Ga. 695, 235 S.E.2d 9 (1977).

**Construction of verdict** may be aided by consideration of pleadings and undisputed facts proved upon trial, but this rule of construction is to be resorted to only when the intent of the jury is not reasonably apparent from language of the verdict itself. *Ryner v. Duke*, 205 Ga. 280, 53 S.E.2d 362 (1949).

**Trial court's construction of verdict authorized.** — Trial court could find that by returning a verdict "in favor of the plaintiffs" in a medical malpractice suit brought by the parents for the wrongful death of a

child, rather than "in favor of the defendant," the jury found that the doctor had breached a duty of care owed to the parents, that the doctor had been negligent, and that any contributory negligence by the mother was not the sole proximate cause of the child's death, but that the parents should not recover damages. *Roberts v. Aderhold*, 273 Ga. App. 642, 615 S.E.2d 761 (2005).

**What constitutes sufficient verdict.** — Verdict which may, by reasonable construction, be understood, and on which legal judgment can be entered, is sufficient. *Williams, Birnie & Co. v. Brown*, 57 Ga. 304 (1876); *Peninsular Naval Stores Co. v. State*, 20 Ga. App. 501, 93 S.E. 159, cert. denied, 20 Ga. App. 832, 93 S.E. 159 (1917); *Swain v. Georgia Power & Light Co.*, 46 Ga. App. 794, 169 S.E. 249 (1933); *Harrell v. Bowman*, 69 Ga. App. 881, 27 S.E.2d 50 (1943); *Jackson v. Houston*, 200 Ga. 399, 37 S.E.2d 399 (1946).

**Verdicts capable of reduction to reasonable certainty.** — Verdicts are not to be set aside for indefiniteness if capable of being reduced to reasonable certainty by an application of ordinary canons of construction. *Monk-Sloan Supply Co. v. Quitman Oil Co.*, 10 Ga. App. 390, 73 S.E. 522 (1912).

Verdicts are to be given a reasonable intentment, and not to be rendered ineffectual, when the true meaning of the finding can be readily ascertained; in every instance, a verdict should be construed in the light of the maxim that that is certain which can be rendered certain. *Owen v. Anderson*, 54 Ga. App. 53, 186 S.E. 864 (1936); *Cox v. State*, 79 Ga. App. 202, 53 S.E.2d 221 (1949).

**Verdicts are to be given a reasonable intentment.** *Gragg v. Hall*, 164 Ga. 628, 139 S.E. 339 (1927).

**Verdicts are to be upheld if capable of legal intentment,** construed in light of the pleadings, the issues made by the evidence, and the charge of the court; the presumptions are in favor of the validity of a verdict, and if possible a construction will be given that will uphold it. *Pickron v. Garrett*, 73 Ga. App. 61, 35 S.E.2d 540 (1945).

**Reasonable intentment.** — Even though verdict is somewhat confused, by a reasonable intentment it may stand. *Horne v. Gusier Mfg. Co.*, 74 Ga. 790 (1885).

Although a verdict may not be explicit or definite in its terms, if its intent is apparent from pleadings and evidence, it must be



### Construction of Verdict (Cont'd)

construed with reference thereto. *Jones v. Empire Furn. Co.*, 40 Ga. App. 556, 150 S.E. 563 (1929); *Nottingham v. Nicholson*, 42 Ga. App. 628, 157 S.E. 118 (1931); *Dunson v. Harris*, 45 Ga. App. 450, 164 S.E. 910 (1932); *Powell v. Moore*, 202 Ga. 62, 42 S.E.2d 110 (1947); *Carithers v. Carithers*, 202 Ga. 596, 43 S.E.2d 503 (1947); *Sheldon v. Hargrose*, 213 Ga. 672, 100 S.E.2d 898 (1957); *Minor v. Ray*, 127 Ga. App. 1, 193 S.E.2d 41 (1972); *Carlson v. Holt*, 152 Ga. App. 95, 262 S.E.2d 508 (1979).

**How to determine reasonable intentment.** — In determining “reasonable intentment” of jury verdicts courts look to pleadings, issues made by evidence at trial, and charge of the court. *Lingerfelt v. Hufstetler*, 137 Ga. App. 723, 224 S.E.2d 827 (1976).

**Plain verdict must speak for itself.** — Where verdict is plain and unmistakable in its legal effect, it must speak for itself, unaided by any consideration of pleadings and facts proved upon trial for construction thereof. *Turner v. Shackelford*, 39 Ga. App. 49, 145 S.E. 913 (1928); *Ryner v. Duke*, 205 Ga. 280, 53 S.E.2d 362 (1949); *Jolly v. Jolly*, 137 Ga. App. 625, 224 S.E.2d 807 (1976).

**Verdict which is not ambiguous must speak for itself.** *Anderson v. Green*, 46 Ga. 361 (1872).

**Uncertain verdict may be void.** — Verdict which is too uncertain to be basis of valid decree is void. *Taylor v. Taylor*, 195 Ga. 711, 25 S.E.2d 506 (1943).

**Verdict that is contradictory and repugnant is void,** and no valid judgment can be entered thereon; a judgment entered on such verdict will be set aside. *Pickron v. Garrett*, 73 Ga. App. 61, 35 S.E.2d 540 (1945); *Thompson v. Ingram*, 226 Ga. 668, 177 S.E.2d 61 (1970); *Four Oaks Homes, Inc. v. Smith*, 153 Ga. App. 326, 265 S.E.2d 76 (1980).

**Contradictory verdict argument rejected.** — In client’s action against an attorney, alleging that the attorney obtained title to the client’s house by fraud, the trial court properly denied the attorney’s motion for a directed verdict and allowed the jury to decide if the client failed to exercise due diligence by failing to read papers the attorney gave the client to sign, and the appellate court rejected the argument that the jury’s

verdict was contradictory because it found the attorney liable for fraud in tort but not fraud in equity. *Queen v. Lambert*, 259 Ga. App. 385, 577 S.E.2d 72 (2003).

**Judgment must accord with intent of verdict.** — Judgment entered on verdict must follow true meaning and intent thereof; and where judgment fails to do this and it is not possible to frame a judgment in accordance both with the true intent of the verdict and with the issues made by the pleadings, the verdict as rendered cannot be upheld. *Garrett v. Wall*, 29 Ga. App. 642, 116 S.E. 331 (1923).

**Party could not redraft verdict.** — Jury found a breach of the duty of good faith, but did not find that a broker was the procuring cause of a lease negotiated by a corporation, or that the broker was entitled to recover in quantum meruit, which left the verdict for breach of the duty of good faith that the broker had abandoned; the broker was not allowed to redraft the verdict form that it presented to include a finding on procuring cause or quantum meruit, and, thus, the corporation was entitled to judgment notwithstanding the verdict. *Quantum Trading Corp. v. Forum Realty Corp.*, 278 Ga. App. 485, 629 S.E.2d 420 (2006).

**Jury may be ordered to further deliberate void verdict.** — Where an inconsistent and void verdict is returned by jury, it is proper for the judge to refuse to receive the verdict, and to require them to return for further deliberations. *Thompson v. Ingram*, 226 Ga. 668, 177 S.E.2d 61 (1970); *Kemp v. Bell-View, Inc.*, 179 Ga. App. 577, 346 S.E.2d 923 (1986).

**Facts mandating affirmance of verdict on review.** — When only question for determination regarding verdict requires consideration of the evidence, and where no transcript of the evidence is contained in the record, judgment of the trial court must be affirmed. *King v. Cox*, 130 Ga. App. 91, 202 S.E.2d 216 (1973).

**Verdict repugnant which exonerates true culprit but punishes mere participants.** — A verdict, exonerating one defendant in a trespass suit seeking damages for timber cut who actually committed the alleged trespass, and relieving that one defendant of all liability, and assessing damages against the other defendants who participated in the alleged actual trespass only through the acts of the



defendant relieved, is inconsistent, repugnant, and must be set aside as null and void. *Pickron v. Garrett*, 73 Ga. App. 61, 35 S.E.2d 540 (1945).

**Substantial certainty to common and reasonable intent essential.** — Verdicts are to be construed in light of pleadings and evidence, and all that is essential to a valid verdict is substantial certainty to a common and reasonable intent. *Short v. Cofer*, 161 Ga. 587, 131 S.E. 362 (1926); *Jackson v. Houston*, 200 Ga. 399, 37 S.E.2d 399 (1946); *Powell v. Moore*, 202 Ga. 62, 42 S.E.2d 110 (1947); *King v. Cox*, 130 Ga. App. 91, 202 S.E.2d 216 (1973); *Patterson v. Loggins*, 142 Ga. App. 868, 237 S.E.2d 469 (1977).

**Where verdict is ambiguous and susceptible of two constructions**, one of which would uphold it, and one of which would defeat it, the verdict will not on this account be set aside, but will be given a construction which will uphold it. *Atlantic & B. Ry. v. Brown*, 129 Ga. 622, 59 S.E. 278 (1907); *David v. Marbut-Williams Lumber Co.*, 32 Ga. App. 157, 122 S.E. 906 (1924); *Beaver v. Magid*, 56 Ga. App. 272, 192 S.E. 497 (1937); *Calhoun v. Babcock Bros. Lumber Co.*, 199 Ga. 171, 33 S.E.2d 430 (1945); *Rowland v. Gardner*, 79 Ga. App. 153, 53 S.E.2d 198 (1949); *Parks v. Parks*, 89 Ga. App. 725, 80 S.E.2d 837 (1954); *Buck Creek Indus., Inc. v. Williams-East, Inc.*, 130 Ga. App. 813, 204 S.E.2d 787 (1974); *Brown v. Techdata Corp.*, 238 Ga. 622, 234 S.E.2d 787 (1977); *Jordan v. Ellis*, 148 Ga. App. 286, 250 S.E.2d 859 (1978); *Suber v. Fountain*, 151 Ga. App. 283, 259 S.E.2d 685 (1979).

**Use of criminal verdict form in civil case.** — Fact that form used by jury in civil case was form generally used in criminal cases was not enough to invalidate verdict if by inspection or by reasonable construction the court may apprehend its intendment. *Haughton v. Judsen*, 116 Ga. App. 308, 157 S.E.2d 297 (1967).

**Surplusage and immaterial findings.** — Verdicts are to be upheld if capable of legal intendment, and surplusage or immaterial findings included may be disregarded. *Tifton, T. & G. Ry. v. Butler*, 4 Ga. App. 191, 60 S.E. 1087 (1908); *McAfee v. Fickling & Walker Dev. Co.*, 123 Ga. App. 647, 182 S.E.2d 146 (1971).

**Saving verdict by rejecting surplusage which causes indefiniteness.** — The maxim,

"utile per inutile non vitiatur" (the useful is not vitiated by the useless), authorizes rejection of surplusage, and saves from imputation of uncertainty a verdict which is definite, complete, and certain upon rejection of the surplusage in which indefiniteness inheres. *Monk-Sloan Supply Co. v. Quitman Oil Co.*, 10 Ga. App. 390, 73 S.E. 522 (1912); *McMillan v. Rodgers*, 32 Ga. App. 647, 124 S.E. 354 (1924).

**Disregarding surplusage not error.** — Where verdict stated "From the evidence presented we find equal negligence on the part of both parties, therefore, we conclude no verdict," judge did not err in entering judgment by disregarding words "no verdict," which were surplusage. *Hales v. Sandersville Bldrs. Supply Co.*, 127 Ga. App. 558, 194 S.E.2d 281 (1972).

**Where part of verdict in complaint for land was gratuitous finding** relating to establishment of a line, but was not in conflict with first part of verdict which was a finding in favor of defendant, that part of verdict upon the only issue that could have been submitted to the jury, a finding in favor of the defendant, was good and enforceable, and the remaining part of the verdict, dealing with matters not involving any issue raised by the pleadings, was beyond the legitimate province of the jury and would be disregarded as surplusage. *Patterson v. Fountain*, 188 Ga. 473, 4 S.E.2d 38 (1939).

**Singular includes plural.** — Under common canon of construction that singular or plural number each includes the other, unless the contrary plainly appears from the context, a verdict finding in favor of "the defendant" will be construed as a finding in favor of all defendants, where action is against two or more persons. *Monk-Sloan Supply Co. v. Quitman Oil Co.*, 10 Ga. App. 390, 73 S.E. 522 (1912); *Neda Constr. Co. v. Jenkins*, 137 Ga. App. 344, 223 S.E.2d 732 (1976); *Carlson v. Holt*, 152 Ga. App. 95, 262 S.E.2d 508 (1979).

**Exception demanding construction of verdict and judgment against one defendant.** — Where daughter-in-law brings trover action against mother-in-law and father-in-law to recover value of automobile and mother-in-law denied that she was in possession of automobile and denied that she claimed any title to same, thereby disclaiming any interest in the litigation, and

### Construction of Verdict (Cont'd)

father-in-law admitted possession and claimed title to automobile, and trial court entered judgment for daughter-in-law, Court of Appeals, on writ of error, would construe verdict and judgment as against father-in-law only. *Parks v. Parks*, 89 Ga. App. 725, 80 S.E.2d 837 (1954).

**Verdict finding property subject to mortgage execution properly construed.** — Where the only issue involved in a case was whether the particular property levied upon was subject to plaintiff's mortgage execution, and which verdict was in the language "we, the jury, find the property of the defendant is subject to the fi. fa.," was properly construed as a verdict finding the property levied upon subject. *Dunson v. Harris*, 45 Ga. App. 450, 164 S.E. 910 (1932).

**A verdict silent on issue of pain and suffering** demonstrates intent to award plaintiff nothing for this element of damage. *McAfee v. Fickling & Walker Dev. Co.*, 123 Ga. App. 647, 182 S.E.2d 146 (1971).

**Failure to specify amount in verdict** did not render void for uncertainty a verdict for plaintiff, in an action for a stated sum and interest thereon, to which there was a plea of set-off. *Southern Fittings & Foundry Co. v. Warfield*, 18 Ga. App. 283, 89 S.E. 376 (1916).

**Dollar amount not specified but capable of calculation.** — Where verdict was for amount on face of note, and for interest to date of verdict, less credits on note, and an inspection of these credits showed amount to be deducted, leaving verdict as net balance, if the verdict was not certain, it could easily have been made certain under this section. *Smith v. Hightower*, 3 Ga. App. 197, 59 S.E. 593 (1907) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-12-4).

**Verdict rendered on trial of consolidated issues**, finding for plaintiff a given sum, was not so vague, indefinite, and uncertain as to render judgments entered therein void. *Paulk v. South Ga. Bldg. & Inv. Co.*, 152 Ga. 646, 111 S.E. 26 (1922).

**Interpretation of misnomer in verdict.** — Where there is a close connection between a defendant and a corporation of which defendant is majority owner and president, and fact that on numerous occasions plaintiff's rebuttal witness and on at least one occasion plaintiff's attorney, referred to the company

as "he," as if an individual defendant personified it, the reasonable intention of a verdict awarding "him" the sum of \$2,000.00, where the individual owner had no counterclaim, is that the company should take \$2,000.00 on one of its counterclaims. *Buck Creek Indus., Inc. v. Williams-East, Inc.*, 130 Ga. App. 813, 204 S.E.2d 787 (1974).

**Amount of damages capable of ascertainment.** — Where measure of damages was correctly stated by court to jury, new trial will not be granted because verdict separated amount of damage under the three heads of items named, the aggregate amount being amply supported by the evidence. Such verdict was sufficiently clear, certain, and definite. *Telfair County v. Clements*, 1 Ga. App. 437, 57 S.E. 1059 (1907).

**Disregarding recommendation proper.** — Where, upon trial of action to enjoin city from enforcing a fi. fa. for back taxes, a verdict is returned in favor of the city, but added to the verdict is a recommendation that past taxes be waived, the recommendation is purely surplusage without legal meaning or effect; and the court properly disregarded such recommendation and entered judgment in accord with the actual verdict refusing an injunction. *Morrison v. Smith*, 208 Ga. 521, 67 S.E.2d 577 (1951).

**Restriction on verdict changes by reassembled jury.** — After jury has published verdict and dispersed, their expressions, on being reassembled, as to its intent could not change plain import and intent of the verdict. *Ryner v. Duke*, 205 Ga. 280, 53 S.E.2d 362 (1949).

### Amount of Verdict

**Verdict reciting one amount in figures and another amount in words** will be construed as a verdict in amount represented by the words, in the absence of a manifest intention to the contrary. *Southeastern Greyhound Lines v. Fisher*, 72 Ga. App. 717, 34 S.E.2d 906 (1945).

**Total principal and interest stated.** — Verdict finding a certain principal and interest and stating the total, although irregular, is not illegal. *Tifton, T. & G. Ry. v. Butler*, 4 Ga. App. 191, 60 S.E. 1087 (1908).

**Verdict finding liability but failing to indicate an award** of either no damages or a sum

of damages was illegal and void, where the jury's explanation of such failure indicated its confusion as to the damages issue as well as its intent to make some award of damages. *Rucker v. Camden Tel. & Tel. Co.*, 181 Ga. App. 504, 353 S.E.2d 50 (1987).

**Where substantial justice was done, and verdict was for about right amount,** and the objection turned upon a purely technical idea, the court allowed the verdict to stand. *Horne v. Guiser Mfg. Co.*, 74 Ga. 790 (1885).

**Lump sum not void for uncertainty.** — Where verdict is supported by evidence on both counts sued on, the verdict is not void for uncertainty and ambiguity because it is in a lump sum based on the two counts. *Rowland v. Gardner*, 79 Ga. App. 153, 53 S.E.2d 198 (1949).

**Construction of verdict in trover action.** — Verdict in a trover action which reads, "We, the jury, find the property in dispute in favor of the defendant," will, at the instance

of defendant, be construed as a verdict finding for defendant or the value of the property in the amount established by plaintiff's affidavit for bail, which is corroborated by the plaintiff's own personal testimony upon trial. This is true although defendant may not, prior to rendition of the verdict, have elected to take a verdict for the value of the property. *Pound v. Baldwin*, 34 Ga. App. 810, 131 S.E. 291 (1926).

**Trespass award not excessive.** — In a trespass counterclaim, a jury's award of \$22,000 properly withstood motions for relief from judgment because there was evidence to support the verdict and even if the award, which had not been specifically enumerated as general or nominal damages, was awarded as nominal damages, such damages could vary widely in Georgia and were not subject to being set aside based solely on the amount. *Wright v. Wilcox*, 262 Ga. App. 659, 586 S.E.2d 364 (2003).

## RESEARCH REFERENCES

**Am. Jur. 2d.** — 75B Am. Jur. 2d, Trial, §§ 1789, 1790.

**C.J.S.** — 89 C.J.S., Trial, §§ 917-920, 1011-1017.

**ALR.** — Validity and effect of verdict in civil action finding defendant "not guilty," 7 ALR2d 1341.

Verdict for money judgment which finds for party for ambiguous or no amount, 49 ALR2d 1328.

Validity of verdict awarding medical expenses to personal injury plaintiff, but failing to award damages for pain and suffering, 55 ALR4th 186.

## 9-12-5. Verdict may be molded.

In a proper case, the superior court may mold the verdict so as to do full justice to the parties in the same manner as a decree in equity. (Orig. Code 1863, § 3482; Code 1868, § 3504; Code 1873, § 3562; Code 1882, § 3562; Civil Code 1895, § 5333; Civil Code 1910, § 5928; Code 1933, § 110-106.)

## JUDICIAL DECISIONS

**Distinguishes with O.C.G.A. § 23-4-31.** — Former Civil Code 1933, § 110-106 (see O.C.G.A. § 9-12-5) allowed the trial court to mold the verdict so as to do full justice to the parties, while under former Code 1933, § 37-1203 (see O.C.G.A. § 23-4-31), the court could mold its decrees so as to meet the exigencies of each case. *Cotts v. Cotts*, 245 Ga. 138, 263 S.E.2d 163 (1980).

**Guidelines as to molding decrees.** — Superior court is authorized to have the jury so

mold a verdict as to do justice to the parties in the same manner as a decree in equity, and it may mold a decree so as to meet the exigencies of each case. *Central R.R. v. First Nat'l Bank*, 73 Ga. 383 (1884).

**Damage award could not be "molded."** — Where trial judge attempted to amend the jury's verdict, after they had dispersed, regarding a matter of substance, the award of damages, this action exceeded the authority vested by law in the trial judge to "mold" the



verdict, and thus could not be sustained. *Force v. McGeachy*, 186 Ga. App. 781, 368 S.E.2d 777 (1988).

Where insured's home was severely damaged by fire, and insured was awarded a jury verdict against the insurer for the insured's loss, the trial court erred in increasing the amount of damages for the loss of plaintiff's home, but did not err in refusing to modify the jury's set-off for mortgage payments made by the insurer, as this would have been an unauthorized "molding" of the jury's verdict. *Allstate Ins. Co. v. Durham*, 194 Ga. App. 867, 392 S.E.2d 53 (1990).

In a proper case, the superior court may mold the verdict so as to do justice. However, after the jury's verdict has been received and recorded and the jury has been dispersed, a verdict may not be amended regarding a matter of substance such as an award of damages. *Crawford v. Presbyterian Home, Inc.*, 216 Ga. App. 54, 453 S.E.2d 480 (1995).

**Molding of verdict pertaining to land.** — Verdict can be so molded as to compel the defendant to surrender possession of the land, and to place the parties in the same condition in which they were before the contract was made. *Sizemore v. Pinkston*, 51 Ga. 398 (1874).

**Molding judgment to allow enforcement of right.** — Lower courts can mold their judgments so as to enable plaintiff to enforce its right. *Alvaton Mercantile Co. v. Caldwell*, 156 Ga. 317, 119 S.E. 25 (1923); *Alvaton Mercantile Co. v. Caldwell*, 31 Ga. App. 195, 120 S.E. 448 (1923).

**City courts can exercise power conferred by this section.** *Rylee v. Bank of Statham*, 7 Ga. App. 489, 67 S.E. 383 (1910); *Alvaton Mercantile Co. v. Caldwell*, 156 Ga. 317, 119 S.E. 25 (1923) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-12-5).

**Sale of railroad property under execution.** — While all the property of a railroad company was subject to be applied to payment of its just debts, and may be sold for that purpose under a judgment at law, the judgment and the execution founded thereon must be specially molded in compliance with former Civil Code 1910, §§ 5928 and 6025 (see O.C.G.A. §§ 9-12-5 and 9-13-4), and a sale under an execution not so molded, about to be made by the sheriff, may be arrested by an affidavit of illegality interposed by the corporation through its proper officers. *Ocilla S.R.R. v. Morton*, 17 Ga. App. 703, 87 S.E. 1088 (1916).

**Attachment of disputed land to mold verdict.** — Where a plat of disputed property is not introduced in evidence, but there is sufficient evidence produced at trial to identify it as the disputed tract of land, the trial judge may attach the plat to mold the verdict so as to do full justice to the parties. *Mathews v. Penley*, 242 Ga. 192, 249 S.E.2d 552 (1978), cert. denied, 440 U.S. 924, 99 S. Ct. 1255, 59 L. Ed. 2d 478 (1979).

**Continuing nuisance.** — Trial court was entitled to enter an order molding the verdict in a continuing nuisance case pursuant to O.C.G.A. § 9-12-5 as doing so was necessary to do full justice to the parties; order entered three months after judgment did not modify the judgment in any matter of substance not contemplated by the parties at the time the judgment was entered. *City of Columbus v. Barngrover*, 250 Ga. App. 589, 552 S.E.2d 536 (2001).

**Time for molding verdict.** — Where verdict has been received and published and jury has dispersed, the judge cannot amend or reform it in any matter of substance. *Harlan v. Ellis*, 198 Ga. 678, 32 S.E.2d 389 (1944).

**Subtracting from verdict's finding.** — After dispersal of the jury, the judge has no power either to add to or take from its finding, and has no power, by amendment or reformation, to supply substantial omissions or make substantial changes in the verdict as rendered by the jury. *Fried v. Fried*, 208 Ga. 861, 69 S.E.2d 862 (1952).

**Decree substantially modifying findings of jury.** — A judge cannot accomplish same result as amending a verdict in matter of substance by entering a decree different from the jury verdict, thereby eliminating certain substantial findings of the verdict, and substantially modifying or changing other findings of the jury. *Fried v. Fried*, 208 Ga. 861, 69 S.E.2d 862 (1952).

**Disregarding surplusage in verdict held proper.** — Where, upon the trial of a suit to enjoin a city from enforcing a fieri facias for back taxes, a verdict is returned in favor of the city, but added to the verdict is a recommendation that the past taxes be waived, the recommendation is surplusage without legal meaning or effect; and the court properly disregarded such recommendation and entered judgment in accord with the actual verdict refusing an injunction. *Morrison v. Smith*, 208 Ga. 521, 67 S.E.2d 577 (1951).

**Judge held to have erred in striking jury's findings.** — Where jury found for plaintiff punitive damages and attorney's fees, but no actual damages, judge erred in granting defendants' motion to strike jury's findings as surplusage and in entering a judgment for the defendants, since a verdict may not be set aside or substantially changed except upon a motion for new trial, or its equivalent. *Parrish Bakeries of Ga., Inc. v. Wiseman Baking Co.*, 104 Ga. App. 573, 122 S.E.2d 260 (1961).

**Stipulation by parties as to jury's award.** — Ordinarily, jury or court may not award relief to persons not parties to the litigation, but where parties stipulated that the jury might award the interest of either party in certain property to the other for life, with a remainder over upon death, neither can be heard to complain of the verdict. *McGill v. McGill*, 247 Ga. 428, 276 S.E.2d 587 (1981).

**Verdict in the singular construed to include all defendants.** — Verdicts are not to be set aside for indefiniteness if they are capable of being reduced to a reasonable certainty by application of the ordinary canons of construction. Under the common canons of construction, the singular and the plural each includes the other, unless the contrary plainly appears from the context. Thus, a verdict involving the defendant will be construed as a finding involving all defendants, when the suit is against two or more persons. *Neda Constr. Co. v. Jenkins*, 137 Ga. App. 344, 223 S.E.2d 732 (1976).

**Creation of trust for child support intended by verdict.** — Where, in a divorce case, the jury clearly intended to create a trust for the purpose of providing support for a minor child during the minor's minority and they also intended that there be monthly payments from the trust for the use of the child, but the husband failed to take any substantive steps to set up the trust, there was no error in the trial court naming a trustee and providing the necessary provisions to effectuate the trust for the purpose of providing monthly child support, such as requiring the husband to make the payments necessary to keep current on his obligations for his share of the debts, encumbrances, and maintenance of the trust property. *Aycock v. Aycock*, 251 Ga. 104, 303 S.E.2d 456 (1983).

**Cited in** *Ottauquechee Sav. Bank v. Elliott*, 172 Ga. 656, 158 S.E. 316 (1931); *Jarecky v. Arnold*, 51 Ga. App. 954, 182 S.E. 66 (1935); *Sawyer Coal & Ice Co. v. Kinnett-Odom Co.*, 192 Ga. 166, 14 S.E.2d 879 (1941); *Moon v. Moon*, 222 Ga. 650, 151 S.E.2d 714 (1966); *Bradley v. Bradley*, 233 Ga. 83, 210 S.E.2d 1 (1974); *Ford Motor Co. v. Lee*, 137 Ga. App. 486, 224 S.E.2d 168 (1976); *Swicord v. Hester*, 240 Ga. 484, 241 S.E.2d 242 (1978); *Solomon v. Solomon*, 241 Ga. 188, 244 S.E.2d 2 (1978); *Rental Equip. Group, L.L.C. v. Maci, L.L.C.*, 263 Ga. App. 155, 587 S.E.2d 364 (2003).

## RESEARCH REFERENCES

**Am. Jur. 2d.** — 75B Am. Jur. 2d, Trial, §§ 1886-1893.

**C.J.S.** — 89 C.J.S., Trial, §§ 908-916, 1002-1004.

**ALR.** — Constitutionality, construction, and application of statutes empowering court to require judgment debtor to make payment out of income or by installments, 111 ALR 392.

Power of trial court or appellate court to correct former's misinterpretation of jury's verdict, 160 ALR 457

Power of appellate court to remit portion of verdict or judgment covering period

barred by statute of limitations, 26 ALR2d 956.

Verdict for money judgment which finds for party for ambiguous or no amount, 49 ALR2d 1328.

Court's power to increase amount of verdict or judgment over either party's refusal or failure to consent to addition, 56 ALR2d 213.

Validity of verdict awarding medical expenses to personal injury plaintiff, but failing to award damages for pain and suffering, 55 ALR4th 186.

## 9-12-6. Amendment of verdict — To conform to pleadings.

A verdict may be so amended as to make it conform to the pleadings if the error plainly appears upon the face of the record. (Orig. Code 1863, § 3421; Code 1868, § 3441; Code 1873, § 3491; Code 1882, § 3491; Civil Code 1895, § 5110; Civil Code 1910, § 5694; Code 1933, § 110-110.)

### JUDICIAL DECISIONS

**The jury having rendered a verdict for a lump sum** which was larger than that authorized by the pleadings, it was not erroneous to instruct the jury to again retire and return a verdict for so much principal and so much interest. *Ginn v. Carithers*, 14 Ga. App. 298, 80 S.E. 698 (1914).

**Separating amount of principal and interest.** — Amendment of verdict authorized so as to separate the amount of principal and interest in a lump sum verdict. *Morgan v. J.B. Colt Co.*, 34 Ga. App. 630, 130 S.E. 600 (1925).

**Framing verdict by court proper.** — Where the foreman states that the jury's intention was to allow interest, insurance, taxes, and attorney's fees, but these items were not included, it is proper for the court to so frame the verdict. *Doster v. Brown*, 52 Ga. 543 (1874); *Morgan v. Coleman*, 139 Ga. 459, 77 S.E. 579 (1913).

**Attorney's fees.** — When amount of jury finding does not include attorney's fees, it is proper to require jury to find attorney's fees. *Smith v. Pilcher*, 130 Ga. 350, 60 S.E. 1000 (1908).

It is proper for court to have jury separate according to principal and interest counsel fees in verdict. *Smith v. Pilcher*, 130 Ga. 350, 60 S.E. 1000 (1908).

**As to instance where execution of contract for payment of attorney fees improper**, see *Lester v. Mathews*, 56 Ga. 655 (1876); *City & Sub. Ry. v. Brauss*, 70 Ga. 368 (1883).

**Indefinite or ambiguous verdict requires correction.** — It is the right and duty of trial judge to call attention of the jury to an indefinite or ambiguous verdict and to require them to return to their room and correct the verdict. *Jordan v. Downs*, 118 Ga. 544, 45 S.E. 439 (1903); *Smith v. Pilcher*, 130 Ga. 350, 60 S.E. 1000 (1908).

**Rule on correction is the same where the verdict is incomplete.** *Lee v. Humphries*, 124 Ga. 539, 52 S.E. 1007 (1905).

**Writing off part of verdict.** — Judge could correct certain errors in the verdict by requiring plaintiff to write off a specified amount in order to prevent grant of a new trial. *Hayslip v. Fields*, 142 Ga. 49, 82 S.E. 441 (1914). See also *McConnell v. Selph*, 30 Ga. App. 795, 119 S.E. 438 (1923).

**Time for correction of verdict by jury.** — Jury in a justice of the peace court may correct its verdict at the time of returning it and before they have dispersed or been discharged when they have made a mistake in writing it out. *Almand v. Scott & Co.*, 83 Ga. 402, 11 S.E. 653 (1889).

**Perfecting verdict in presence of jury.** — There was no error in allowing the verdict to be perfected in the presence of the jury before they had retired from the box. *Manry v. First Nat'l Bank*, 195 Ga. 163, 23 S.E.2d 662 (1942).

**Correction in suit on an account.** — Trial court correctly orders that jury verdict be corrected to amount sued for on an account where the plaintiff's own complaint and evidence shows it is not entitled to more on the account. *Chieffe v. Alcoa Bldg. Prods., Inc.*, 168 Ga. App. 384, 309 S.E.2d 167 (1983).

**Cited in** *Harvey v. Head*, 68 Ga. 247 (1881); *Weddington v. Huey*, 80 Ga. 651, 6 S.E. 281 (1888); *Johns v. State*, 79 Ga. App. 429, 54 S.E.2d 142 (1949); *Maxwell v. Summerville Lumber Co.*, 87 Ga. App. 405, 74 S.E.2d 111 (1953); *Denham v. Shellman Grain Elevator, Inc.*, 123 Ga. App. 569, 181 S.E.2d 894 (1971); *Turley v. Turley*, 244 Ga. 808, 262 S.E.2d 112 (1979); *Rental Equip. Group, L.L.C. v. Maci, L.L.C.*, 263 Ga. App. 155, 587 S.E.2d 364 (2003).



## RESEARCH REFERENCES

**Am. Jur. 2d.** — 75B Am. Jur. 2d, Trial, §§ 1886-1896.

**C.J.S.** — 89 C.J.S., Trial, §§ 899-916, 1002-1004.

**ALR.** — Power of court to mold or amend verdict with respect to the parties for or against whom it was rendered, 106 ALR 418.

Conflict of laws as to administration of testamentary trusts, and proper forum for judicial proceedings relating thereto, 115 ALR 802.

Conflict of laws as regards effect of di-

vorce, or other change in the relation of insured and beneficiary, upon rights of beneficiary under insurance policy, 125 ALR 1287.

Power of trial court or appellate court to correct former's misinterpretation of jury's verdict, 160 ALR 457.

Validity of verdict awarding medical expenses to personal injury plaintiff, but failing to award damages for pain and suffering, 55 ALR4th 186.

## 9-12-7. Amendment of verdict — After dispersal of jury.

A verdict may be amended in mere matter of form after the jury has dispersed. However, after a verdict has been received and recorded and the jury has dispersed, it may not be amended in matter of substance either by what the jurors say they intended to find or otherwise. (Orig. Code 1863, § 3422; Code 1868, § 3442; Code 1873, § 3492; Code 1882, § 3492; Civil Code 1895, § 5111; Civil Code 1910, § 5695; Code 1933, § 110-111.)

**Cross references.** — For corresponding provision relating to criminal procedure, see § 17-9-40.

**Law reviews.** — For comment on *Gibbs v. Forrester*, 204 Ga. 545, 50 S.E.2d 318 (1948), see 11 Ga. B.J. 495 (1949).

## JUDICIAL DECISIONS

**Court's duty to reshape informal jury verdict.** — The jury may express their meaning in an informal manner, and the court has the right to put it in such form and shape as to do justice to the parties, according to the pleadings and the evidence. *Davis v. Wright*, 194 Ga. 1, 21 S.E.2d 88 (1942).

**Amendment to conform to reasonable intentment of verdict.** — Authority given trial judge to amend judgment to conform to the reasonable intentment of the verdict constitutes an exception to the rule of this section. *Turley v. Turley*, 244 Ga. 808, 262 S.E.2d 112 (1979) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-12-7).

**Polling of jury.** — The judge may poll the jury as to the intentment of its verdict. *Ballard v. Turner*, 147 Ga. App. 584, 249 S.E.2d 637 (1978).

**Adding interest after jury's denial of interest.** — It is error for the trial court to add interest after the jury has denied interest in its verdict. *Hoffman v. Clendenon*, 150 Ga. App. 98, 256 S.E.2d 676 (1979).

**Trial court was without authority to add additional interest** after the jury dispersed where it was clear that the jury intended to award interest, but found that the plaintiff was entitled to less than the maximum amount the court charged could be awarded. *Voxcom, Inc. v. Boda*, 221 Ga. App. 619, 472 S.E.2d 155 (1996).

**Intention of jury.** — Where intention of the jury is not apparent on the face of the verdict, the court has no power to amend the verdict. *Polk v. Fulton County*, 96 Ga. App. 733, 101 S.E.2d 736 (1957).

Where the intention of the jury is apparent on the face of the verdict, its form may be amended to conform to the apparent intention. *Polk v. Fulton County*, 96 Ga. App. 733, 101 S.E.2d 736 (1957).

Where jury's intentment appears plainly from record of the proceedings in the case, the trial court does not abuse its discretion in fashioning its judgment to conform to that intentment. *Gateway Leasing Corp. v.*

Heath, 168 Ga. App. 858, 310 S.E.2d 549 (1983).

**Illegal portion of a verdict** may be separated and stricken under former Code 1933, § 110-112 (see O.C.G.A. § 9-12-8). *Hardin v. Fireman's Fund Ins. Co.*, 150 Ga. App. 277, 257 S.E.2d 300 (1979).

**Expressing legal meaning of jury's finding.** — Where a jury, by the consent of parties, is allowed to disperse after making its verdict, and returns into court, it was not error in the court to allow an alteration to be made, which alteration expressed the legal meaning of the finding. *Jones v. Smith*, 64 Ga. 711 (1880).

**Amending verdict after dispersing temporarily.** — After dispersal for the night, with the intention of returning the verdict found in the morning, the court properly allowed an amendment in the morning, to make the verdict correspond with the statement of the foreman. *Barnes v. Strohecker*, 17 Ga. 340 (1855).

**Ordering jury back in session to clarify difference.** — Where jury in a justice of the peace court reached a verdict while the court was recessed, and dispersed, and when the court reconvened the jury reassembled in the jury box, and the verdict was read, and where the foreman of the jury thereupon stated that the jury had intended to find for the defendants, instead of for the plaintiff and where the justice of the peace polled the jury and ascertained that they intended to find for the defendants, and the justice instructed the jury as to the identity of the parties as plaintiff and defendants, the justice did not err in ordering the jury back to the jury room to make a verdict. *McGahee v. Samuels*, 61 Ga. App. 773, 7 S.E.2d 611 (1940).

**Error in using "plaintiff" instead of "defendant"** where the meaning is clear has been held to be immaterial as a mere lapsus linguae. *Polk v. Fulton County*, 96 Ga. App. 733, 101 S.E.2d 736 (1957).

**Ordering jury to find verdict contrary to their intent.** — It was error for court to instruct jury to return a verdict for a different amount from that which the jury had informed the court before they dispersed that they had intended to find. *Monroe v. Alden*, 61 Ga. App. 829, 7 S.E.2d 424 (1940).

**Failure of the foreman to sign a verdict** amounted at most to an informality which

was properly amended. *Avera v. Tool, McGarrah & Toudee*, 74 Ga. 398 (1884).

**The jury foreman may be called back to date the verdict** after the jury has been discharged. *Fowler v. Aldridge*, 108 Ga. App. 358, 133 S.E.2d 48 (1963).

**When modification of verdict in substance permitted.** — Where a jury makes a mistake in writing a verdict, and the verdict as returned into court does not express or contain the true finding of the jury, the jury, before dispersing, may change or modify its verdict in matter of substance so as to express the true intention and finding of the jury. *Monroe v. Alden*, 61 Ga. App. 829, 7 S.E.2d 424 (1940); *Ballard v. Turner*, 147 Ga. App. 584, 249 S.E.2d 637 (1978).

**Verdict not to be amended after received and recorded.** — A verdict may not be amended in substance after it has been received and recorded, and the jury has dispersed; this is nonetheless true in a case wherein the court had directed what the verdict should be. *McGahee v. Samuels*, 61 Ga. App. 773, 7 S.E.2d 611 (1940); *Harlan v. Ellis*, 198 Ga. 678, 32 S.E.2d 389 (1944); *Morris v. Morris*, 242 Ga. 591, 250 S.E.2d 459 (1978); *Walter E. Heller & Co. v. Aetna Bus. Credit, Inc.*, 151 Ga. App. 898, 262 S.E.2d 151 (1979).

After dispersal of the jury a judge has no power to add to or take from their findings, and has not the power, by amendment or reformation, to supply substantial omissions or make substantial changes in the verdict as rendered by the jury. *Fried v. Fried*, 208 Ga. 861, 69 S.E.2d 862 (1952); *Parrish Bakeries of Ga., Inc. v. Wiseman Baking Co.*, 104 Ga. App. 573, 122 S.E.2d 260 (1961); *Bass v. Barrett*, 190 Ga. App. 314, 378 S.E.2d 722 (1989).

Jury found a breach of the duty of good faith, but did not find that a broker was the procuring cause of a lease negotiated by a corporation, or that the broker was entitled to recover in quantum meruit, which left the verdict for breach of the duty of good faith that the broker had abandoned; the broker was not allowed to redraft the verdict form that it presented to include a finding on procuring cause or quantum meruit, and, thus, the corporation was entitled to judgment notwithstanding the verdict. *Quantum Trading Corp. v. Forum Realty Corp.*, 278 Ga. App. 485, 629 S.E.2d 420 (2006).



**Even where jury has found punitive but not general damages.** — After the jury disperses, and the verdict has been received and recorded, it may not be amended in a matter of substance, even where the jury has found punitive but no general damages. *Ballard v. Turner*, 147 Ga. App. 584, 249 S.E.2d 637 (1978).

**Reassembling jury after verdict received and recorded.** — When a jury has rendered an imperfect verdict, by not finding all the issues submitted to them, it was held that after the verdict had been received and recorded, and the jury discharged from further consideration of the action, that the court erred, after the expiration of four days, in reassembling the jury and amending the verdict according to what the jury stated was their intention to find. *Settle v. Alison*, 8 Ga. 201, 52 Am. Dec. 393 (1850); *Read Phosphate Co. v. Wells*, 18 Ga. App. 656, 90 S.E. 358 (1916).

**Motion for new trial required.** — Where the jury found for the plaintiff punitive damages and attorney's fees, but no actual damages, the trial judge erred in granting the defendants' motion to strike the jury's findings as surplusage and in entering a judgment for the defendants, since a verdict may not be set aside or substantially changed except upon a motion for new trial, or its equivalent. *Parrish Bakeries of Ga., Inc. v. Wiseman Baking Co.*, 104 Ga. App. 573, 122 S.E.2d 260 (1961).

**Instructing jury to correct its verdict.** — If a judge is not satisfied that the verdict as returned is proper, before receiving the verdict the judge may require the jury to return to the room and correct its verdict, under proper instructions from the court. *Ballard v. Turner*, 147 Ga. App. 584, 249 S.E.2d 637 (1978).

**Erroneous modification of the jury verdict.** — Trial court erroneously modified the jury verdict by awarding any overpayment of marital debt to the wife. In ordering that \$19,861 of the house sale proceeds be paid toward non-existent debts and that the resulting overpayment then be returned to the wife, the trial court completely undermined the jury verdict by giving the wife a windfall of approximately \$19,000 that the jury did not intend while denying the mother-in-law the proceeds from the house sale awarded to her in the verdict. *Blevins v. Brown*, 267 Ga. App. 665, 600 S.E.2d 739 (2004).

**Decree substantially modifying verdict.** — A judge cannot accomplish the same result as amending a verdict in manner of substance by entering a decree different from the verdict of the jury, thereby eliminating certain substantial findings of the verdict, and substantially modifying or changing other findings of the jury. *Fried v. Fried*, 208 Ga. 861, 69 S.E.2d 862 (1952); *Parrish Bakeries of Ga., Inc. v. Wiseman Baking Co.*, 104 Ga. App. 573, 122 S.E.2d 260 (1961).

**Substitution for verdict which was contrary to instructions.** — Where verdict is palpably contrary to instructions, the judge has no power to discard it and substitute another in its place. *McCrary v. Gano*, 115 Ga. 295, 41 S.E. 580 (1902).

**Amending directed verdict.** — Where court has directed a verdict it should not amend the returned verdict at the instance of the party whose attorney prepared the verdict. *McCrary v. Gano*, 115 Ga. 295, 41 S.E. 580 (1902).

**Requiring affidavits of jurors as to findings of fact.** — At a hearing of defendant's motions for new trial, a court errs in allowing and considering affidavits of jurors as to what findings they had made in reaching their verdicts since the effect of such affidavits is to amend the verdict into special findings of fact, and special verdicts are only permissible in equity cases. *Davidson-Paxon Co. v. Archer*, 91 Ga. App. 131, 85 S.E.2d 182 (1954).

**Statement of single juror as to jury's intent.** — It is improper to amend the judgment on the basis of what one of the jurors says the jury intended. *Turley v. Turley*, 244 Ga. 808, 262 S.E.2d 112 (1979).

**Personal property award added to the jury's verdict** by a court in its final judgment is improper, because a trial court is not authorized to award any additional property after the jury's verdict. *Garner v. Garner*, 242 Ga. 446, 249 S.E.2d 200 (1978).

**Creating trust to effectuate jury's intent.** — Where, in a divorce case, the jury clearly intended to create a trust for the purpose of providing support for a minor child during the minor's minority and they also intended that there be monthly payments from the trust for the use of the child, but the husband failed to take any substantive steps to set up the trust, there was no error in the trial court naming a trustee and providing



the necessary provisions to effectuate the trust for the purpose of providing monthly child support, such as requiring the husband to make the payments necessary to keep current on his obligations for his share of the debts, encumbrances, and maintenance of the trust property. *Aycock v. Aycock*, 251 Ga. 104, 303 S.E.2d 456 (1983).

**Damage award could not be amended.** — Where trial judge attempted to amend the jury's verdict, after they had dispersed, regarding a matter of substance, the award of damages, this action exceeded the authority vested by law in the trial judge to "mold" the verdict, and thus could not be sustained. *Force v. McGeachy*, 186 Ga. App. 781, 368 S.E.2d 777 (1988).

Where insured's home was severely damaged by fire, and insured was awarded a jury verdict against the insurer for the insured's loss, the trial court erred in increasing the amount of damages for the loss of plaintiff's home, but did not err in refusing to modify the jury's set-off for mortgage payments made by the insurer, as this would have been an unauthorized "molding" of the jury's verdict. *Allstate Ins. Co. v. Durham*, 194 Ga. App. 867, 392 S.E.2d 53 (1990).

**Trial court's award of a substantial sum in litigation expenses** to the wife in a divorce proceeding worked a change "in matter of substance" of the jury's allocation of resources between the parties, where such allocation was based upon the jury's expectation that no party would be required to pay litigation costs incurred by the other party. *Stone v. Stone*, 258 Ga. 716, 373 S.E.2d 627 (1988).

**Equitable division of marital residence.** — In a divorce action, the trial court erred in

granting a new trial on a sole issue of equitable division of the marital residence. If a motion for a new trial is granted, all issues of the allocation of economic resources must be determined de novo. *Griggs v. Griggs*, 260 Ga. 249, 392 S.E.2d 11 (1990).

**Cited in** *Corbett v. Gilbert*, 24 Ga. 454 (1858); *Mullins v. Christopher*, 36 Ga. 584 (1867); *Patterson v. Murphy*, 63 Ga. 281 (1879); *Shelton v. O'Brien*, 76 Ga. 820 (1886); *Brooke v. Lowry Nat'l Bank*, 141 Ga. 493, 81 S.E. 223 (1914); *Nicholson v. Smith & Son*, 29 Ga. App. 376, 115 S.E. 499 (1923); *United States v. 340 Acres of Land*, 54 F. Supp. 457 (S.D. Ga. 1944); *Gibbs v. Forrester*, 204 Ga. 545, 50 S.E.2d 318 (1948); *Reagan v. Reagan*, 220 Ga. 587, 140 S.E.2d 841 (1965); *Moon v. Moon*, 222 Ga. 650, 151 S.E.2d 714 (1966); *Saint v. Ryan*, 114 Ga. App. 489, 151 S.E.2d 826 (1966); *Thompson v. Ingram*, 226 Ga. 668, 177 S.E.2d 61 (1970); *Bradley v. Bradley*, 233 Ga. 83, 210 S.E.2d 1 (1974); *Wadlington v. Wadlington*, 235 Ga. 582, 221 S.E.2d 1 (1975); *Roswell Road-Perimeter Hwy. Liquor Store, Inc. v. Schurke*, 137 Ga. App. 145, 222 S.E.2d 847 (1975); *Ace Parts & Distribs., Inc. v. First Nat'l Bank*, 146 Ga. App. 4, 245 S.E.2d 314 (1978); *Miller v. Roses' Stores, Inc.*, 151 Ga. App. 158, 259 S.E.2d 162 (1979); *Cotts v. Cotts*, 245 Ga. 138, 263 S.E.2d 163 (1980); *Todhunter v. Price*, 248 Ga. 411, 283 S.E.2d 864 (1981); *Taylor v. Smith*, 159 Ga. App. 797, 285 S.E.2d 200 (1981); *First Union Nat'l Bank v. Gorlin*, 194 Ga. App. 574, 390 S.E.2d 923 (1990); *French Quarter, Inc. v. Peterson, Young, Self & Asselin*, 220 Ga. App. 852, 471 S.E.2d 9 (1996); *Ford Motor Co. v. Tippins*, 225 Ga. App. 128, 483 S.E.2d 121 (1997); *Rental Equip. Group, L.L.C. v. Maci, L.L.C.*, 263 Ga. App. 155, 587 S.E.2d 364 (2003).

## RESEARCH REFERENCES

**Am. Jur. 2d.** — 75B Am. Jur. 2d, Trial, §§ 1886-1896.

**C.J.S.** — 89 C.J.S., Trial, §§ 908-916, 1002-1004.

**ALR.** — Power of court to mold or amend verdict with respect to the parties for or against whom it was rendered, 106 ALR 418.

Entry of final judgment after disagreement of jury, 31 ALR2d 885.

Court's power to increase amount of verdict or judgment over either party's refusal

or failure to consent to addition, 56 ALR2d 213.

Competency of juror's statement or affidavit to show that verdict in a civil case was not correctly recorded, 18 ALR3d 1132.

Propriety of reassembling jury to amend, correct, clarify, or otherwise change verdict after jury has been discharged, or has reached or sealed its verdict and separated, 14 ALR5th 89.

Propriety of reassembling jury to amend,

correct, clarify, or otherwise change verdict after discharge or separation at conclusion of civil case, 19 ALR5th 622.

### 9-12-8. Amendment of verdict — Where part illegal.

If a part of a verdict is legal and a part illegal, the court will construe the verdict and order it amended by entering a remittitur as to that part which is illegal and giving judgment for the balance. (Orig. Code 1863, § 3423; Code 1868, § 3443; Code 1873, § 3493; Code 1882, § 3493; Civil Code 1895, § 5112; Civil Code 1910, § 5696; Code 1933, § 110-112.)

## JUDICIAL DECISIONS

**Purpose of this section** is to authorize the amendment of a partially illegal verdict so as to enter a valid final judgment, thereby obviating the necessity of a new trial. *Roswell Road-Perimeter Hwy. Liquor Store, Inc. v. Schurke*, 138 Ga. App. 502, 227 S.E.2d 282 (1976) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-12-8).

**Whole judgment will not be set aside because of error**, where it can be determined from the record how much is erroneous. *George A. Rheman Co. v. May*, 71 Ga. App. 651, 31 S.E.2d 738 (1944).

**Verdict must conform to the pleadings** and must not be inconsistent. *Miller v. Ray*, 84 Ga. App. 251, 65 S.E.2d 923 (1951).

**Matters not raised by pleadings disregarded as surplusage.** — Where part of a verdict was a gratuitous finding, but was not in conflict with the first part of the verdict which was a finding in favor of the defendant, that part of the verdict upon the only issue that could have been submitted to the jury, was good and enforceable, and the remaining part of the verdict, dealing with matters not involving any issue raised by the pleadings, was beyond the legitimate province of the jury, and would be disregarded as surplusage. *Patterson v. Fountain*, 188 Ga. 473, 4 S.E.2d 38 (1939).

**Illegal portion of a divorce decree** can be separated and properly stricken. *Kimble v. Kimble*, 240 Ga. 100, 239 S.E.2d 676 (1977); *Hardin v. Fireman's Fund Ins. Co.*, 150 Ga. App. 277, 257 S.E.2d 300 (1979).

**Separation of illegal portions of judgment.** — Where the illegal provisions of a judgment can be separated from those which are legal, those parts which are illegal may be set aside and the legal provisions

allowed to stand. *Davis v. Davis*, 206 Ga. 559, 57 S.E.2d 673 (1950).

**Alimony decree granting insurance proceeds to children** who are not beneficiaries, upon death of their father, is illegal and properly stricken under the provisions of this section as it would amount to a further grant of child support from the estate of the wife. *Veal v. Veal*, 226 Ga. 285, 174 S.E.2d 435 (1970) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-12-8).

**Verdict for an amount in excess of an insurance policy** was not valid against insurance carrier as to the excess, but was not invalid by reason of the amount as to the insured, and it cannot be wholly set aside because it was partly legal and partly illegal. It may be treated as an irregularity as to the complaining insurance carrier; and an irregularity in the judgment, apparent on the face of the record may often be corrected. *George A. Rheman Co. v. May*, 71 Ga. App. 651, 31 S.E.2d 738 (1944).

**Vague portion stricken.** — Portion of verdict stating defendant "shall pay total cost of operation and hospitalization of plaintiff" was too vague and indefinite to authorize a decree as to these items; the pleadings being equally indefinite in reference to operation and hospitalization, the court erred in overruling the motion to arrest the judgment, so far as it applied to these subjects. *Martin v. Martin*, 183 Ga. 787, 189 S.E. 843 (1937).

**Illegal award of punitive damages properly struck.** — Because an assignee was not legally entitled to punitive damages, the illegal portion of a jury's verdict was separable from the legal portion; consequently, the trial court acted within the authority of O.C.G.A. § 9-12-8 by striking the jury's ille-

gal award of punitive damages and entering judgment on the remaining legal part. *Chapman v. Clark*, 272 Ga. App. 667, 613 S.E.2d 184 (2005).

**Where an inconsistent and void verdict is returned** by jury, it is proper for judge to refuse to receive the verdict, and to require them to return for further deliberations. *Thompson v. Ingram*, 226 Ga. 668, 177 S.E.2d 61 (1970); *Kemp v. Bell-View, Inc.*, 179 Ga. App. 577, 346 S.E.2d 923 (1986); *Kendall v. Curtis*, 194 Ga. App. 37, 389 S.E.2d 550 (1989).

**A verdict that is contradictory and repugnant** is void, and no valid judgment can be entered thereon. A judgment entered on such a verdict will be set aside. *Thompson v. Ingram*, 226 Ga. 668, 177 S.E.2d 61 (1970); *Kendall v. Curtis*, 194 Ga. App. 37, 389 S.E.2d 550 (1989).

**Cited** in *Steed v. Cruise*, 70 Ga. 168 (1883); *Haley v. Covington*, 19 Ga. App. 782, 92 S.E. 297 (1917); *Cowart v. McLarin*, 87 Ga. App. 253, 73 S.E.2d 507 (1952); *Maxwell*

*v. Summerville Lumber Co.*, 87 Ga. App. 405, 74 S.E.2d 111 (1953); *Church of God of Union Ass'y, Inc. v. City of Dalton*, 216 Ga. 659, 119 S.E.2d 11 (1961); *Barnes v. Barnes*, 230 Ga. 226, 196 S.E.2d 390 (1973); *Elrod v. Elrod*, 231 Ga. 222, 200 S.E.2d 885 (1973); *Scales v. Scales*, 235 Ga. 509, 220 S.E.2d 267 (1975); *Wadlington v. Wadlington*, 235 Ga. 582, 221 S.E.2d 1 (1975); *Eco-Rez, Inc. v. Citizens Bank*, 141 Ga. App. 90, 232 S.E.2d 587 (1977); *McGarr v. McGarr*, 239 Ga. 640, 238 S.E.2d 427 (1977); *Coleman v. Coleman*, 240 Ga. 417, 240 S.E.2d 870 (1977); *Bagwell v. Sportsman Camping Ctrs. of Am., Inc.*, 144 Ga. App. 486, 241 S.E.2d 602 (1978); *Morris v. Morris*, 242 Ga. 591, 250 S.E.2d 459 (1978); *Plaza Pontiac, Inc. v. Shaw*, 158 Ga. App. 799, 282 S.E.2d 383 (1981); *Georgia Farm Bureau Mut. Ins. Co. v. Collins*, 161 Ga. App. 149, 288 S.E.2d 106 (1982); *Biggers v. Biggers*, 250 Ga. 248, 297 S.E.2d 257 (1982); *Cleaveland v. Alford*, 188 Ga. App. 690, 373 S.E.2d 853 (1988).

## RESEARCH REFERENCES

**Am. Jur. 2d.** — 75B Am. Jur. 2d, Trial, §§ 1886-1896.

**C.J.S.** — 89 C.J.S., Trial, §§ 908-916, 1002-1004.

**ALR.** — Power of court to mold or amend verdict with respect to the parties for or against whom it was rendered, 106 ALR 418.

Power of appellate court to remit portion of verdict or judgment covering period barred by statute of limitations, 26 ALR2d 956.

Verdict in excess of amount demanded as requiring new trial notwithstanding voluntary remittitur, 65 ALR2d 1331.

## 9-12-9. Judgment to conform to verdict.

Judgment and execution shall conform to the verdict. (Orig. Code 1863, § 3482; Code 1868, § 3504; Code 1873, § 3562; Code 1882, § 3562; Civil Code 1895, § 5333; Civil Code 1910, § 5928; Code 1933, § 110-301.)

**Law reviews.** — For article comparing sections of the Georgia Civil Practice Act (Ch. 11, of this title) with preexisting provi-

sions of the Georgia Code, see 3 Ga. St. B.J. 295 (1967).

## JUDICIAL DECISIONS

**Amendment of judgment to conform to verdict.** — Judgment must conform to reasonable intentment of verdict upon which it is based and it may be amended by order of the court in order to conform to the verdict, even after execution has been issued. *Frank*

*E. Wood Co. v. Colson*, 43 Ga. App. 265, 158 S.E. 533 (1931).

Judgment entered on jury verdict in favor of the homeowners had to require the repair of the dam at issue so that it impounded a lake with the normal pool elevation that the



evidence reflected was the elevation prior to an emergency partial breach of the dam, as the issue for resolution was the action to be taken by the dam owners to comply with an order of the Environmental Protection Division of the Georgia Natural Resources Department without diminishing the homeowners' property interest in their irrevocable easement. *Forsyth County v. Martin*, 279 Ga. 215, 610 S.E.2d 512 (2005).

**Judgment must follow true meaning and intent of finding of the jury.** *Taylor v. Taylor*, 212 Ga. 637, 94 S.E.2d 744 (1956); *King v. Cox*, 130 Ga. App. 91, 202 S.E.2d 216 (1973); *DOT v. Great S. Enters., Inc.*, 137 Ga. App. 710, 225 S.E.2d 80 (1976).

**Decree should follow special verdict** so far as facts are found on the issues presented, and the decree should be based thereon in connection with the facts admitted in the pleadings. *Law v. Coleman*, 173 Ga. 68, 159 S.E. 679 (1931).

**Relationship of decree to jury's finding of facts.** — It is not true that no decree can be rendered unless verdict contains finding of all facts upon which it can be based; judge in rendering a decree can grant no relief contrary to the findings of fact made by the jury. *Law v. Coleman*, 173 Ga. 68, 159 S.E. 679 (1931).

**In determining whether judgment conforms to verdict**, judgment must be construed with reference to pleadings and the evidence. *Taylor v. Taylor*, 212 Ga. 637, 94 S.E.2d 744 (1956); *DOT v. Great S. Enters., Inc.*, 137 Ga. App. 710, 225 S.E.2d 80 (1976).

**Where verdict conformed to pleadings** and was authorized thereby, it would have been improper to have sustained the defendants' motion for an order making the judgment in the case conform to the verdict rendered by the jury. *Maxwell v. Summerville Lumber Co.*, 87 Ga. App. 405, 74 S.E.2d 111 (1953).

**Amendment after verdict received and recorded.** — Verdict may not be amended in matters of substance after it has been received and recorded, and the jury has dispersed; this is nonetheless true in a case wherein the court had directed what the verdict should be. *Walter E. Heller & Co. v. Aetna Bus. Credit, Inc.*, 151 Ga. App. 898, 262 S.E.2d 151 (1979).

Verdict against a bank branch which was in fact a corporate nonentity could not be

amended by the trial court to substitute the main bank as the party against whom the verdict was to be considered rendered. *Harrell v. Bank of S.*, 174 Ga. App. 384, 330 S.E.2d 147 (1985).

**Setting aside jury's verdict.** — Judgment based on jury's verdict cannot be set aside by a motion to set aside as long as the verdict upon which the judgment is based stands and has not been set aside by proper procedure. *Adams v. Morgan*, 114 Ga. App. 180, 150 S.E.2d 556, cert. dismissed, 222 Ga. 820, 152 S.E.2d 693 (1966).

**Verdict that is contradictory and repugnant is void**, and no valid judgment can be entered thereon. *Four Oaks Homes, Inc. v. Smith*, 153 Ga. App. 326, 265 S.E.2d 76 (1980).

**Verdicts must have a liberal construction**, and should be so construed as to stand, if practicable; and the judge may examine the entire pleadings, the admissions in the answer, and all undisputed facts in making a final decree. *Law v. Coleman*, 173 Ga. 68, 159 S.E. 679 (1931).

**Parol proof** cannot furnish a ground of amendment of judgment. *Frank E. Wood Co. v. Colson*, 43 Ga. App. 265, 158 S.E. 533 (1931).

**Judge is not empowered to completely change verdict** by allowing interest to a damage award which the jury has denied in its verdict. *Taylor v. Taylor*, 212 Ga. 637, 94 S.E.2d 744 (1956); *Giant Peanut Co. v. Carolina Chem., Inc.*, 133 Ga. App. 229, 211 S.E.2d 155 (1974), later appeal, 135 Ga. App. 597, 218 S.E.2d 305 (1975).

**Where announcement by the jury is an inquiry**, and not a pronouncement, the law allows the jury all reasonable opportunity, before verdict is put on record and they are discharged, to discover and declare the truth according to the judgment. *Firestone Tire & Rubber Co. v. Pinyan*, 155 Ga. App. 343, 270 S.E.2d 883 (1980).

Where jury was confused as to whether they had the power to apportion damages between two defendants, and after they returned to the courtroom where they intimated they had found against both defendants, specifying no amounts, but that they wanted to apportion damages, the judge instructed as to this issue and the jury foreman indicated that jury would discuss the matter further, after which the jury then left

for further deliberations and returned the verdict finding only against one defendant, there was no error in entering judgment on this verdict, as it was the only "verdict" in the case. *Firestone Tire & Rubber Co. v. Pinyan*, 155 Ga. App. 343, 270 S.E.2d 883 (1980).

**Addition of interest to judgment to conform verdict.** — The trial judge was without authority to add interest to a judgment without a direction to do so in the verdict; since the trial court's judgment was not an accurate reflection of the jury verdict, it was proper for the court to amend the judgment to conform to the verdict. *Dismuke v. Gibson*, 174 Ga. App. 546, 330 S.E.2d 771 (1985).

**Error in adding interest and fees to judgment.** — Prejudgment interest and attorney's fees were stricken, although the parties stipulated at the unreported charge conference that issues of attorney's fees and prejudgment interest would be withdrawn from the jury's consideration and instead would be added to the verdict by the court in the event of an award in favor of the plaintiff, where the court ruled that it was error to add prejudgment interest and attorney's fees, because O.C.G.A. § 9-12-9 requires that judgment and execution shall conform to the verdict. *Dover v. Master Lease Corp.*, 203 Ga. App. 526, 417 S.E.2d 368 (1992).

**Erroneous modification of the jury verdict.** — Trial court erroneously modified the jury verdict by awarding any overpayment of marital debt to the wife. In ordering that \$19,861 of the house sale proceeds be paid toward non-existent debts and that the re-

sulting overpayment then be returned to the wife, the trial court completely undermined the jury verdict by giving the wife a windfall of approximately \$19,000 that the jury did not intend, while denying the mother-in-law the proceeds from the house sale awarded to her in the verdict. *Blevins v. Brown*, 267 Ga. App. 665, 600 S.E.2d 739 (2004).

**Cited in** *Banks v. Kilday*, 88 Ga. App. 307, 76 S.E.2d 642 (1958); *Hesters v. Sammons*, 106 Ga. App. 126, 126 S.E.2d 484 (1962); *Jenkins v. Tastee-Freez of Ga., Inc.*, 114 Ga. App. 849, 152 S.E.2d 909 (1966); *Willingham v. Lee*, 124 Ga. App. 641, 185 S.E.2d 553 (1971); *Norton Realty & Loan Co. v. Board of Educ.*, 129 Ga. App. 668, 200 S.E.2d 461 (1973); *Jackson v. Riviera Dev. Corp.*, 130 Ga. App. 146, 202 S.E.2d 545 (1973); *Kamor v. Firemen's Fund Ins. Co.*, 133 Ga. App. 234, 211 S.E.2d 179 (1974); *Jolly v. Jolly*, 137 Ga. App. 625, 224 S.E.2d 807 (1976); *Erdmier v. Eunice*, 143 Ga. App. 505, 239 S.E.2d 192 (1977); *Lowe v. Lowe*, 243 Ga. 398, 254 S.E.2d 323 (1979); *First Am. Bank v. Bishop*, 244 Ga. 317, 260 S.E.2d 49 (1979); *Turley v. Turley*, 244 Ga. 808, 262 S.E.2d 112 (1979); *C & W Land Dev. Corp. v. Kaminsky*, 175 Ga. App. 774, 334 S.E.2d 362 (1985); *Force v. McGeachy*, 186 Ga. App. 781, 368 S.E.2d 777 (1988); *Chastain v. United States Fid. & Guar. Co.*, 190 Ga. App. 215, 378 S.E.2d 397 (1989); *First Union Nat'l Bank v. Gorlin*, 194 Ga. App. 574, 390 S.E.2d 923 (1990); *Meyers v. Thornton*, 224 Ga. App. 326, 480 S.E.2d 334 (1997); *Pinkerton & Laws, Inc. v. Macro Constr., Inc.*, 226 Ga. App. 169, 485 S.E.2d 797 (1997); *Holmes v. Henderson*, 274 Ga. 8, 549 S.E.2d 81 (2001).

## RESEARCH REFERENCES

**C.J.S.** — 49 C.J.S., Judgments, §§ 58-61.

**ALR.** — Judgments enforcing contract contrary to public policy as subject to collateral attack, 30 ALR 1100.

Right of one liable for death or injury to have damages awarded in judgment against him paid over to physician or nurse for medical attention given to injured or deceased person, 66 ALR 711.

Power of court to add interest to verdict returned by jury, 72 ALR 1150.

Right to have jury polled regarding method of reaching verdict, 86 ALR 203.

Absence of accused at return of verdict in felony case, 23 ALR2d 456.

## 9-12-10. Judgment for principal and interest.

In all cases where judgment is obtained, the judgment shall be entered for the principal sum due, with interest, provided the claim upon which it

was obtained draws interest. No part of the judgment shall bear interest except the principal which is due on the original debt. (Laws 1814, Cobb's 1851 Digest, p. 393; Code 1863, § 3489; Code 1868, § 3512; Code 1873, § 3570; Code 1882, § 3570; Civil Code 1895, § 5341; Civil Code 1910, § 5936; Code 1933, § 110-304.)

**Cross references.** — Allowable rates of interest on judgments, § 7-4-12.

## JUDICIAL DECISIONS

**Post judgment interest.** — O.C.G.A. § 9-12-10 forbids post judgment interest except on the principal or original debt. DOT v. Consolidated Equities Corp., 181 Ga. App. 672, 353 S.E.2d 603 (1987).

**Use of prejudgment interest to compute post judgment interest.** — O.C.G.A. § 9-12-10 expressly excludes prejudgment interest, where authorized, to be included in the amount used to compute post judgment interest. DOT v. Consolidated Equities Corp., 181 Ga. App. 672, 353 S.E.2d 603 (1987); Groover v. Commercial Bancorp., 220 Ga. App. 13, 467 S.E.2d 355 (1996).

Judgment creditor was not entitled in a garnishment proceeding to collect interest on prejudgment interest. Lott v. Arrington & Hollowell, P.C., 258 Ga. App. 51, 572 S.E.2d 664 (2002).

**Interest on open account** should not be included in verdict unless it is specified as such. Linder v. Renfro, 1 Ga. App. 58, 57 S.E. 975 (1907).

**Failure to show dates in pleading.** — In a suit for a stated sum "besides interest" on an open account where judgment was rendered for the principal amount claimed, besides a stated sum as interest, failure to include in petition or exhibit the dates or other data upon which interest might be computed was an amendable defect, and did not render judgment unauthorized by pleadings or subject to motion in arrest of judgment. Holmes v. Reville, 27 Ga. App. 552, 109 S.E. 417 (1921).

**Mistake in one's favor making interest too small** is not a good ground of exception by defendant. Gunn v. Tackett, 67 Ga. 725 (1881).

**Amount of principal and interest not specified.** — Where, in the foreclosure of a mortgage on personalty, principal and interest were not separated, foreclosure was fa-

tally defective. Harris v. Usry, 77 Ga. 426 (1886).

Where verdict in favor of plaintiff includes both principal and interest, and does not specify amount of each, a new trial will be required unless plaintiff will renounce all future interest upon the judgment. Hubbard v. McRae, 95 Ga. 705, 22 S.E. 714 (1895); Bentley v. Phillips, 171 Ga. 866, 156 S.E. 898 (1930).

Where a judgment permitted the plaintiffs to recover "the sum of" principal, prejudgment interest, as well as costs, with interest accruing on the sum total, it clearly provided for interest on interest and was subject to amendment to provide that interest after judgment should accrue on the principal sum only. Windermere v. Bettes, 211 Ga. App. 177, 438 S.E.2d 406 (1993).

**Interest on principal sum only.** — Judgment may be legally entered for principal sum and interest due on the claim sued on to date of judgment; however, such judgment only bears interest from its date on the principal sum, and interest found to be due at date of judgment does not bear interest. Southern Loan Co. v. McDaniel, 50 Ga. App. 285, 177 S.E. 834 (1934).

Only that portion of judgment which represents principal due on the original debt is entitled to bear interest. Bank of Tupelo v. Collier, 191 Ga. 852, 14 S.E.2d 59 (1941).

Judgment providing for interest on interest is erroneous. State Hwy. Dep't v. Godfrey, 118 Ga. App. 560, 164 S.E.2d 340 (1968); Southern Gen. Ins. Co. v. Ross, 227 Ga. App. 191, 489 S.E.2d 53 (1997).

**Correction after term when judgment rendered.** — Even after term when judgment or decree is rendered, irregularity may be so corrected by amendment that only the principal sum will bear interest, if by an inspection of the record, including the pleadings



and verdict, or the approved findings of a master or commissioner, and without extraneous proof, the respective amounts of principal and interest can be correctly segregated. *Bank of Tupelo v. Collier*, 192 Ga. 409, 15 S.E.2d 499 (1941).

**After-accruing interest.** — Judgment as to after-accruing interest is limited to the principal sum found. *Ivester v. Brown*, 157 Ga. 376, 121 S.E. 241 (1924).

**Amendment on motion in writ of fieri facias.** — Where principal and interest were segregated in accordance with the approved findings of the commissioner, the court did not err, on motion of plaintiff in writ of fieri facias, in amending the original decree rendered in an equitable partition proceeding. *Bank of Tupelo v. Collier*, 192 Ga. 409, 15 S.E.2d 499 (1941).

**Effect of final judgment rendered for less than assessors' award.** — Where, in a condemnation proceeding under the "three assessor" law as contained in former Code 1933, § 36-601 et seq. (see O.C.G.A. § 22-2-80 et seq.), the amount of the final judgment was less than the award made by the assessors, the condemnee was not liable for the payment of interest on the difference in the amount of the award and the judgment except from the date of the judgment. *City of Atlanta v. Lunsford*, 105 Ga. App. 247, 124 S.E.2d 493 (1962).

**Judgments by confession.** — This section includes judgments obtained by confession. *Williams v. Atwood*, 52 Ga. 585 (1874) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-12-10).

**Condemnation proceedings.** — Prejudgment interest is not to be included as a portion of "just and adequate compensation" in a condemnation case. *DOT v. Consolidated Equities Corp.*, 181 Ga. App. 672, 353 S.E.2d 603 (1987).

**Foreign judgment cannot be collaterally attacked** as in violation of O.C.G.A. § 9-12-10, since such an attack involves the merits of the award rather than a jurisdictional or fraud issue. *Osborne v. Bank of Delight*, 173 Ga. App. 322, 326 S.E.2d 523 (1985).

**Interest properly awarded.** — When an attorney sued a former client's ex-spouse to enforce a lien on the former client's former marital residence, which was titled in the ex-spouse's name, the trial court's award of post-judgment interest did not violate O.C.G.A. § 9-12-10, allowing an award of interest on a principal sum only, even though the judgment on which the lien was based included an award of interest, because the interest awarded by the trial court was based on the ex-spouse's breach of a duty, under the separation agreement, to pay the attorney's lien. *Northen v. Tobin*, 262 Ga. App. 339, 585 S.E.2d 681 (2003).

**Cited in** *Sharpe v. City of Waycross*, 185 Ga. 208, 194 S.E. 522 (1937); *United States v. A Certain Tract or Parcel of Land*, 47 F. Supp. 30 (S.D. Ga. 1942); *Fried v. Morris & Eckels Co.*, 118 Ga. App. 595, 164 S.E.2d 732 (1968); *Newby v. Maxwell*, 121 Ga. App. 18, 172 S.E.2d 458 (1970); *Dampier v. Citizens & S. Nat'l Bank*, 129 Ga. App. 240, 199 S.E.2d 330 (1973); *Sirmans v. Citizens & S. Nat'l Bank*, 129 Ga. App. 551, 199 S.E.2d 894 (1973); *Laminoirs-Trefileries-Cableries De Lens v. Southwire Co.*, 484 F. Supp. 1063 (N.D. Ga. 1980); *Stinson v. Georgia Dep't of Human Resources Credit Union*, 171 Ga. App. 303, 319 S.E.2d 508 (1984); *Dixieland Truck Brokers, Inc. v. International Indem. Co.*, 210 Ga. App. 160, 435 S.E.2d 520 (1993); *Biggs v. Heriot*, 249 Ga. App. 461, 549 S.E.2d 131 (2001); *Threatt v. Forsyth County*, 262 Ga. App. 186, 585 S.E.2d 159 (2003).

## RESEARCH REFERENCES

**Am. Jur. 2d.** — 45 Am. Jur. 2d, Interest and Usury, §§ 41-47.

**C.J.S.** — 47 C.J.S., Interest and Usury; Consumer Credit, §§ 60-69.

**ALR.** — Power of court to add interest to verdict returned by jury, 72 ALR 1150.

Statute of limitation applicable to interest on judgment, 120 ALR 719.

Date of verdict or date of entry of judgment

thereon as beginning of interest period on judgment, 1 ALR2d 479.

Recovery of interest on claim against a governmental unit in absence of provision in contract or express statutory provision, 24 ALR2d 928.

Right to interest on unpaid alimony, 33 ALR2d 1455.

Interest on decree or judgment of probate

court allowing a claim against estate or making an allowance for services, 54 ALR2d 814.

Liability insurer's liability for interest and costs on excess of judgment over policy limit, 76 ALR2d 983.

Date from which interest on judgment starts running, as affected by modification of amount of judgment on appeal, 4 ALR3d 1221.

Right to interest, pending appeal, of judgment creditor appealing unsuccessfully on ground of inadequacy, 15 ALR3d 411; 11 ALR4th 1099.

Running of interest on judgment where both parties appeal, 11 ALR4th 1099.

Retrospective application and effect of state statute or rule allowing interest or changing rate of interest on judgments or verdicts, 41 ALR4th 694.

Prejudgment interest awards in divorce cases, 62 ALR4th 156.

Liability of insurer for prejudgment interest in excess of policy limits for covered loss, 23 ALR5th 75.

Date on which post judgment interest, under 28 U.S.C. § 1961 (a), begins to accrue on federal court's award of attorneys' fees, 111 ALR Fed. 615.

### 9-12-11. Sureties and endorsers to be identified in judgment on instrument.

In all judgments against sureties or endorsers on any draft, promissory note, or other instrument in writing, the plaintiff or his attorney shall designate and identify the relation of the parties under the contract on which the judgment is rendered. (Laws 1845, Cobb's 1851 Digest, p. 598; Laws 1850, Cobb's 1851 Digest, p. 600; Code 1863, § 3491; Code 1868, § 3514; Code 1873, § 3572; Code 1882, § 3572; Civil Code 1895, § 5343; Civil Code 1910, § 5938; Code 1933, § 110-306.)

## JUDICIAL DECISIONS

**This section was intended for benefit of surety or endorser.** If such surety or endorser discharges the judgment, the surety can have the control of it for the surety's reimbursement out of the maker or principal, without delay in procuring an order of court; however, compliance or noncompliance with this section cannot benefit or injure the principal. *Woolfolk v. Kyle*, 48 Ga. 419 (1873) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-12-11).

**Judgment failing to describe security as security.** — Judgment is not void by reason of failing to describe the security as security, but is amendable. *Saffold v. Wade*, 56 Ga. 174 (1876).

**Plaintiff or attorney must specify status of parties to promissory note.** — Former Code 1933, §§ 110-306 and 110-307 (see O.C.G.A. §§ 9-12-11 and 9-13-30) place the burden upon the plaintiff or the plaintiff's attorney in an action against a surety or an endorser on a promissory note to specify the status of the parties to the note; where this was not done the judgment and execution should be corrected under former Code 1933, § 110-311 (see O.C.G.A. § 9-12-14). *Franklin v. Sea Island Bank*, 120 Ga. App. 654, 171 S.E.2d 866 (1969).

## RESEARCH REFERENCES

**Am. Jur. 2d.** — 46 Am. Jur. 2d, Judgments, §§ 79, 80.

**C.J.S.** — 49 C.J.S., Judgments, § 85.

### 9-12-12. Judgment for costs against fiduciary.

When the verdict of a jury is against an executor, administrator, or other trustee in his representative character, a judgment for costs shall be entered against him in the same character. (Orig. Code 1863, § 3493; Code 1868, § 3516; 1873, § 3574; Code 1882, § 3574; Civil Code 1895, § 5344; Civil Code 1910, § 5939; Code 1933, § 110-307.)

### RESEARCH REFERENCES

**Am. Jur. 2d.** — 20 Am. Jur. 2d, Costs, §§ 86-87.

### 9-12-13. Amount of judgment on bond.

All judgments entered against the obligors on any bond, whether official or voluntary, shall be for the amount of damages found by the verdict of the jury and not for the penalty thereof. (Laws 1847, Cobb's 1851 Digest, p. 502; Code 1863, § 3494; Code 1868, § 3517; Code 1873, § 3575; Code 1882, § 3575; Civil Code 1895, § 5345; Civil Code 1910, § 5940; Code 1933, § 110-308.)

**Cross references.** — Measure of damages in actions on official bonds for misconduct of officer, § 45-4-29.

### JUDICIAL DECISIONS

**No recovery of amount greater than penalty.** — Sureties of a sheriff, after recoveries have been had against them to the amount of their bond, may defend themselves at law against all pending or future suits on that ground. *Bothwell v. Sheffield*, 8 Ga. 569 (1850).

In view of this section, penalty in bond being a certain sum, the surety is not liable thereon for more than that sum, with interest. *Westbrook v. Moore*, 59 Ga. 204 (1877) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-12-13).

This section does not provide for recovery against surety of an amount greater than the penalty of the bond; but rather it provides for a lesser recovery. *Gullatt v. Blankenship*, 42 Ga. App. 139, 155 S.E. 353 (1930) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-12-13).

**Peace bond.** — In a suit against the obligor and the obligor's sureties in a peace bond for a breach of peace, judgment for the full amount of the penalty stipulated in

the bond will be awarded against defendant and the defendant's sureties in case of a recovery. *Shirley v. Terrell*, 134 Ga. 61, 67 S.E. 436 (1910).

**Bond in bastardy proceedings.** — Where it did not appear either from the allegations in the petition or from the evidence adduced that the bond sued on was the statutory bond required in bastardy proceedings, the only recovery permissible was the amount of the actual damage sustained as a result of the breach of the bond under this section. *Graves v. Campbell*, 33 Ga. App. 505, 126 S.E. 854 (1925), later appeal, 35 Ga. App. 418, 133 S.E. 267 (1926) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-12-13).

**Subcontractor bonds.** — A surety on performance and payment bonds for a subcontractor could not be held liable to the general contractor for both the 25 percent penalty for bad faith and for attorney's fees and expenses of litigation. Congress



Re-Insurance Corp. v. Archer-Western Contractors, 226 Ga. App. 829, 487 S.E.2d 679 (1997).

### RESEARCH REFERENCES

**Am. Jur. 2d.** — 12 Am. Jur. 2d, Bonds, §§ 44-47.

**ALR.** — Validity of judgment entered on appeal or supersedeas bond without previous notice and opportunity to be heard, 86 ALR 308.

Entire penalty as recoverable for breach of

bond given to public as condition of license or other privilege, or conditioned on compliance with law, 103 ALR 405.

Attorneys' fees as element of damages allowable in action on injunction bond, 164 ALR 1088.

### 9-12-14. Amendment of judgment to conform to verdict.

A judgment may be amended by order of the court to conform to the verdict upon which it is predicated, even after an execution issues. (Orig. Code 1863, § 3424; Code 1868, § 3444; Code 1873, § 3494; Code 1882, § 3494; Civil Code 1895, § 5113; Ga. L. 1902, p. 55, § 1; Civil Code 1910, § 5697; Code 1933, § 110-311.)

**Cross references.** — Amendment of findings and amendment of judgment upon motion of party, § 9-11-52.

### JUDICIAL DECISIONS

**Judgment must conform to reasonable intent of verdict** upon which it is based, and may be amended by order of court so as to conform to the verdict, even after execution has been issued. *Morris v. Bell*, 100 Ga. App. 341, 111 S.E.2d 270 (1959).

**Amendment may be made after execution**, even though the execution is satisfied. *Dixon v. Mason*, 68 Ga. 478 (1882); *Elliott v. Wilks*, 16 Ga. App. 466, 85 S.E. 679 (1915).

**Judgment must be amended by inspection of the record**, including the verdict and pleas; the grounds cannot be proved by parol evidence. *Dixon v. Mason*, 68 Ga. 478 (1882); *Miller v. Jackson*, 49 Ga. App. 309, 175 S.E. 409 (1934); *Allen v. Community Loan & Inv. Corp.*, 78 Ga. App. 611, 51 S.E.2d 872 (1949).

**Where judgment enlarges on the verdict** it may be amended to conform thereto. *Segers v. Williams*, 147 Ga. 146, 93 S.E. 81 (1917).

A judgment enlarging on a verdict may be amended to conform thereto, even where the judgment includes a party defendant

against whom the jury made no finding. *Rucker v. Williams*, 129 Ga. 828, 60 S.E. 155 (1908).

**One may prop the execution by working on the judgment**, though one cannot prop the levy by working on the execution. *Pound v. Faulkner*, 193 Ga. 413, 18 S.E.2d 749 (1942).

**Amendment may be had at a subsequent term.** *King v. Rodgers*, 22 Ga. App. 198, 95 S.E. 766 (1918).

**Modification after end of term allowed where merits not affected.** — The trial court does not err in modifying its original order after the end of its term where the subsequent modification in no way affected the merits. *Burns v. Fedco Mgt. Co.*, 168 Ga. App. 15, 308 S.E.2d 38 (1983).

**Amendment may relate back** to the subject matter of the original verdict and judgment, and is not the same thing as setting aside one judgment and entering another; interest is allowable on the judgment on the verdict. *Giant Peanut Co. v. Carolina Chems., Inc.*, 135 Ga. App. 597, 218 S.E.2d 305 (1975).

**Motion to amend made nine years after the judgment held not barred.** *Rucker v. Williams*, 129 Ga. 828, 60 S.E. 155 (1908).

**Even after judgment has been reviewed by Supreme Court** and affirmed, it may be amended. *Moses v. Eagle & Phenix Mfg. Co.*, 68 Ga. 241 (1881).

**Amendment after issuance of writ of fieri facias.** — Amendments to judgments may be made in a proper case even after a writ of fieri facias has issued, and the fact that the case has been affirmed by an appellate court in the meantime does not prevent such amendment. *Giant Peanut Co. v. Carolina Chems., Inc.*, 135 Ga. App. 597, 218 S.E.2d 305 (1975).

**Eliminating illegal interest.** — Where an affidavit of illegality was interposed to a writ of fieri facias upon the ground that the judgment upon which the fieri facias issued included certain interest not warranted by the pleadings, it was not error, as against the defendant, to amend the judgment and fieri facias so as to eliminate the illegal interest, and thereafter to render judgment against the affidavit of illegality. *Haygood v. E.B. Clark Co.*, 30 Ga. App. 392, 118 S.E. 461 (1923).

**Modification of decree after expiration of term.** — After expiration of the term at which a decree was entered, it is out of the power of the court to modify and revise it in any matter of substance or in any matter affecting the merits. *Phillips v. Bowen*, 206 Ga. 268, 56 S.E.2d 503 (1949); *Reid v. Strickland*, 115 Ga. App. 394, 154 S.E.2d 778 (1967).

**Judgment bears upon matters in issue at time of its rendition**, and cannot be amended so as to conform to facts not adjudicated at the time. *Scarborough v. Merchants & Farmers Bank*, 131 Ga. 590, 62 S.E. 1040 (1908); *Richards v. McHan*, 139 Ga. 37, 76 S.E. 382 (1912); *Phillips v. Bowen*, 206 Ga. 268, 56 S.E.2d 503 (1949).

**Where a judgment does not follow the verdict** upon which it was issued, it may be amended by order of the court having rendered it so as to make it conform thereto. *Powell v. Moore*, 202 Ga. 62, 42 S.E.2d 110 (1947).

**Revision nunc pro tunc.** — Judgment may be revised or amended, or entered of record, nunc pro tunc, on proper motion, at a term subsequent to that at which the

judgment was rendered, so as to make the judgment speak the truth of the decision that was actually rendered, or to make it conform to the verdict. *Allen v. Community Loan & Inv. Corp.*, 78 Ga. App. 611, 51 S.E.2d 872 (1949).

**Amendment concerning things occurring subsequent to judgment.** — A judgment which follows a verdict that is in conformity with the issues made by the pleadings cannot, at a subsequent term, be amended on motion, where the matter sought by amendment concerns things that occurred subsequent to the judgment, or as to matters that could have been determined on the trial. *Phillips v. Bowen*, 206 Ga. 268, 56 S.E.2d 503 (1949).

**Judgment which, although dormant, still survives** as a debt of record, enforceable by suit, may be so amended as to show an irregularity therein. *Leonard v. Collier*, 53 Ga. 387 (1874); *Williams v. Merritt*, 109 Ga. 217, 34 S.E. 1012 (1900).

**Amending matters precluded by res judicata not permitted.** *Glennville Bank v. Deal*, 146 Ga. 127, 90 S.E. 958 (1916); *Deal v. Glennville Bank*, 21 Ga. App. 619, 94 S.E. 835 (1918).

**As to matters of form ascertainable from the pleadings and verdict** in a case, the decree entered thereon may be amended at any time, even after execution. *Reid v. Strickland*, 115 Ga. App. 394, 154 S.E.2d 778 (1967).

**Where a judgment is improperly entered as to matters of form**, the decree entered thereon may be amended at any time, even after execution. *Harrell v. Kelley*, 21 Ga. App. 525, 94 S.E. 830 (1918).

**Typographical errors.** — Where errors appearing in a judgment as finally entered up are typographical, they may be corrected by proper amendment. *Clark v. Jackson*, 23 Ga. App. 269, 97 S.E. 883 (1919).

**Amendment to show judgment is against defendants.** — Where a verdict is rendered against the defendants in an action, and the judgment does not show that it is against the defendants, the judgment may be amended to conform to the verdict and show that it is against the defendants. *Miller v. Jackson*, 49 Ga. App. 309, 175 S.E. 409 (1934).

**Where a verdict is based on an agreement of counsel**, but nothing in the pleadings or verdict shows this fact, the court does not err

in denying a motion to amend the judgment entered on the verdict so as to conform it to the true intent of the agreement, at a subsequent term of court. *Reid v. Strickland*, 115 Ga. App. 394, 154 S.E.2d 778 (1967).

**Amending to provide for payment of costs.** — Where a defendant is convicted, but the judge fails to enter a judgment for costs, it is proper for the judge to enter a nunc pro tunc order amending the former judgment to provide for the payment of costs, after the expiration of the term at which the judgment was entered, and even after an execution for the costs has issued. *Pound v. Faulkner*, 193 Ga. 413, 18 S.E.2d 749 (1942).

**Amending to incorporate plat utilized by jury.** — A trial judge has power to amend a judgment to incorporate the plat utilized by the jury in determining the verdict and thereby conform the description of the condemned lands to the evidence. *Norton Realty & Loan Co. v. Board of Educ.*, 129 Ga. App. 668, 200 S.E.2d 461 (1973).

**Where judgment against a garnishee fails to conform to the verdict,** it may be amended to conform therewith. *Merchants' Grocery Co. v. Albany Hdwe. & Mill Supply Co.*, 44 Ga. App. 112, 160 S.E. 658 (1931).

**Power of courts to correct clerical errors and misprisions** and to make the record speak the truth by nunc pro tunc amendments after the term does not enable them to change their judgments in substance or in any material respect. *Rogers v. Rigell*, 183 Ga. 455, 188 S.E. 704 (1936).

**Lapse of time is not sufficient to constitute a bar.** *Segers v. Williams*, 147 Ga. 146, 93 S.E. 81 (1917).

**Amendment must be in writing and signed by the judge;** there is no such thing as an oral amendment of a sentence or judgment. *Mathews v. Swatts*, 16 Ga. App. 208, 84 S.E. 980 (1915).

**Power to amend and revise does not include** the power to supply judicial omissions so as to include what a court might or should have decided, but did not actually decide. *Allen v. Community Loan & Inv. Corp.*, 78 Ga. App. 611, 51 S.E.2d 872 (1949).

**Judgment changing verdict in matters of substance.** — Where trial judge entered a lengthy judgment, which changed the verdict in matters of substance, and added numerous powers and directives which were

not contained in the verdict, which the judge had no authority to do, the court may be directed to modify that portion of the decree involved in the litigation to conform to the verdict of the jury. *Hiscock v. Hiscock*, 227 Ga. 329, 180 S.E.2d 730 (1971).

**Instance of amendment of judgment error.** — It was error for the court to amend a judgment in trover based on a verdict finding a part of the property to belong to the defendant, thereby rendering a money judgment in favor of the defendant as to the property so found for the defendant, when the plaintiff's petition did not allege the value of the property found for the defendant and the jury made no finding as to its value. *Betts v. Mathews*, 72 Ga. App. 678, 34 S.E.2d 729 (1945).

**Specification of status of parties to promissory note.** — Former Civil Code 1933, §§ 110-306 and 39-107 (see §§ 9-12-11 and 9-13-30) placed the burden upon the plaintiff or the plaintiff's attorney in an action against a surety or an endorser on a promissory note to specify the status of the parties to the note. Where this was not done, the judgment and execution should be corrected under former Code 1933, § 110-311 (see O.C.G.A. § 9-12-14). *Franklin v. Sea Island Bank*, 120 Ga. App. 654, 171 S.E.2d 866 (1969).

**Where an excess penalty included in a tax execution is illegal,** such excess does not invalidate the entire claim, but requires only a partial abatement or amendment; a dismissal of the execution for this reason is unauthorized. *State Revenue Comm'n v. National Biscuit Co.*, 49 Ga. App. 409, 175 S.E. 607 (1934).

**Power of a justice of the peace to amend a judgment** rendered by the justice of the peace is limited to matters of form. The justice of the peace has no power to change its legal tenor or effect. *Barnes v. Mechanics' Sav. Bank*, 22 Ga. App. 214, 95 S.E. 757 (1918).

While in courts of record, judgments are in the breast of the court until the end of the term, and may be amended, modified, set aside, or changed, in form or effect, at the pleasure of the court, this power does not exist in justice of the peace courts. *Field v. Jordan*, 124 Ga. 685, 52 S.E. 885 (1906); *Barnes v. Mechanics' Sav. Bank*, 22 Ga. App. 214, 95 S.E. 757 (1918); *Reid v. Strickland*, 115 Ga. App. 394, 154 S.E.2d 778 (1967).



**Cited** in *Leonard v. Collier*, 53 Ga. 387 (1874); *Gay v. Cheney*, 58 Ga. 304 (1879); *Moses v. Eagle & Phenix Mfg. Co.*, 68 Ga. 241 (1881); *Sanders v. Williams*, 75 Ga. 283 (1885); *Merchants Grocery Co. v. Albany Hdwe. & Mill Supply Co.*, 44 Ga. App. 412, 160 S.E. 658 (1931); *Neely v. Mobley*, 49 Ga. App. 541, 176 S.E. 527 (1934); *Brown v. Cole*, 196 Ga. 843, 28 S.E.2d 76 (1943); *McCartney v. McCartney*, 217 Ga. 200, 121 S.E.2d 785 (1961); *Hesters v. Sammons*, 106 Ga. App. 126, 126 S.E.2d 484 (1962); *Davis v. Howell*, 218 Ga. 169, 126 S.E.2d 766 (1962);

*Davis v. Howell*, 220 Ga. 287, 138 S.E.2d 563 (1964); *Johnson v. Johnson*, 223 Ga. 833, 158 S.E.2d 383 (1967); *Parker v. Spurlin*, 227 Ga. 183, 179 S.E.2d 251 (1971); *Rosenberg v. Mossman*, 140 Ga. App. 694, 231 S.E.2d 417 (1976); *Tingle v. Cate*, 142 Ga. App. 467, 236 S.E.2d 127 (1977); *Insurance Co. v. Dills*, 145 Ga. App. 183, 243 S.E.2d 549 (1978); *Lowe v. Lowe*, 243 Ga. 398, 254 S.E.2d 323 (1979); *Hoffman v. Clendenon*, 150 Ga. App. 98, 256 S.E.2d 676 (1979); *American Petro. Prods., Inc. v. Mom & Pop Stores, Inc.*, 231 Ga. App. 1, 497 S.E.2d 616 (1998).

### RESEARCH REFERENCES

**C.J.S.** — 49 C.J.S., Judgments, §§ 58-61, 285.

**ALR.** — Power of court to amend indictment, 7 ALR 1516; 68 ALR 928.

Power of appellate court to remit portion of verdict or judgment covering period

barred by statute of limitations, 26 ALR2d 956.

Court's power to increase amount of verdict or judgment over either party's refusal or failure to consent to addition, 56 ALR2d 213.

### 9-12-15. Judgment aided by verdict or amendable not set aside.

A judgment may not be set aside for any defect in the pleadings or the record that is aided by verdict or amendable as a matter of form. (Orig. Code 1863, § 3509; Code 1868, § 3532; Code 1873, § 3590; Code 1882, § 3590; Civil Code 1895, § 5365; Civil Code 1910, § 5960; Code 1933, § 110-705; Ga. L. 1984, p. 22, § 9.)

**Cross references.** — Amendment of findings and amendment of judgment upon motion of party, § 9-11-52. Relief from judgments generally, § 9-11-60. Corresponding provision relating to criminal procedure, § 17-9-62.

**Law reviews.** — For comment on *Flanigan v. Hutchins*, 164 Ga. 313, 138 S.E. 793 (1927), see 1 Ga. B.J. 48 (1927).

## JUDICIAL DECISIONS

### ANALYSIS

#### GENERAL CONSIDERATION SPECIFIC APPLICATION

#### General Consideration

**Editor's notes.** — Many of the cases cited under O.C.G.A. § 9-12-15 were decided under procedure obtaining prior to enactment of the Civil Practice Act of 1966 (Chapter 11 of this title). See O.C.G.A. § 9-11-60 as to relief from judgments under the Civil Practice Act.

**Code section carrying forward these provisions.** — Provisions of former Code 1933, § 110-705 (see O.C.G.A. § 9-12-15) were substantially carried forward in Ga. L. 1974, p. 1138, § 1 (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-60). *Cook v. Bright*, 150 Ga. App. 696, 258 S.E.2d 326 (1979).

**Scope of section.** — Under O.C.G.A. § 9-12-15, a judgment may not be set aside

for any defect that is aided by a verdict or amendable as to matter of form. *Grier v. Employees Fin. Servs.*, 158 Ga. App. 813, 282 S.E.2d 342 (1981).

**This section is applicable to motions in arrest of judgments**, not to motions for new trial, and seems then to apply to formal defects only. *City of Rome v. Shropshire*, 112 Ga. 93, 37 S.E. 168 (1900) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-12-15).

**Defect may be cured by verdict.** — Though a cause of action may be defectively set forth, the defect may be cured by the verdict. *Patillo v. Mangum*, 179 Ga. 784, 177 S.E. 604 (1934).

Motion to set aside a judgment will lie for any defect not amendable which appears on the face of the record or pleadings, but since the verdict cures any defect which might have been corrected by amendment, even though it could be assumed that plaintiff could have been required to amend the plaintiff's petition so as to allege specifically and in terms that defendant was indebted to the plaintiff as payee on unconditional, unendorsed, and unpaid promise to pay, the petition did not fail to set forth a cause of action, it being the general rule that the payee of a note is presumed to continue in its ownership. *Hobbs v. Citizens Bank*, 32 Ga. App. 522, 124 S.E. 72 (1924). See also *Strickland v. Citizens Nat'l Bank*, 15 Ga. App. 464, 83 S.E. 883 (1914); *Brooke v. Fouts*, 37 Ga. App. 563, 140 S.E. 902 (1927).

Unless a pleading shows on its face that a cause of action does not exist, or the pleading is so defective that it could not be amended at all, or the defect is of such character as renders unenforceable or meaningless a verdict and judgment based thereon, defects in the pleading are cured by the verdict, on the theory that there is a conclusive presumption that the jury had before it sufficient evidence to authorize the verdict on every essential ingredient, necessary for its rendition, which would have been admissible or relevant under any proper amendment. *J.R. Watkins Co. v. Herring*, 51 Ga. App. 396, 180 S.E. 525 (1935).

**Defect cured by judgment.** — A defect which would be amendable before verdict will be cured by the judgment in the case. *Mercer v. Nowell*, 179 Ga. 37, 175 S.E. 12 (1934).

**Defect making legal judgment impossible.** — Petition cannot be said to be so defective

that no legal judgment can be rendered thereon when an amendment would have perfected it. *Stowers v. Harris*, 194 Ga. 636, 22 S.E.2d 405 (1942).

If the pleadings are so defective that no legal judgment can be rendered, the judgment will be arrested or set aside. *Auld v. Schmelz*, 199 Ga. 633, 34 S.E.2d 860 (1945).

**A motion in arrest of judgment can be sustained only for defects appearing on the face of pleadings which could not be cured by amendment and are not aided by the verdict.** *Patillo v. Mangum*, 179 Ga. 784, 177 S.E. 604 (1934).

**Facts necessary to render judgment subject to motion in arrest of judgment.** — A petition, although defective and subject to general demurrer (now motion to dismiss), in that it omits to set forth all the necessary ingredients of a cause of action, will not render the judgment based thereon subject to a motion in arrest of judgment, unless the petition shows on its face that a cause of action did not exist, or that the petition is so defective that it could not be amended at all, or that the defect in the petition is of such character as renders unenforceable or meaningless the verdict and judgment based thereon. This must be the rule, for the reason that, save for the exceptions stated, the defects in the pleadings are cured by the verdict, on the theory that there is a conclusive presumption that the jury had before it sufficient evidence to authorize the verdict on every essential ingredient, necessary for its rendition, which would have been admissible or relevant under any proper amendment. *Rollins v. Personal Fin. Co.*, 49 Ga. App. 365, 175 S.E. 609 (1934); *Burch v. Dodge County*, 193 Ga. 890, 20 S.E.2d 428 (1942); *Cravey v. Citizens & S. Nat'l Bank*, 110 Ga. App. 284, 138 S.E.2d 321 (1964); *Adams v. Morgan*, 114 Ga. App. 180, 150 S.E.2d 556, cert. dismissed, 222 Ga. 280, 152 S.E.2d 692 (1966).

**Motion to arrest held to be without merit.** — Where nowhere in the motion for arrest was it alleged that the judgment sought to be arrested was procured by accident, mistake, or fraud or through any defect not amendable appearing on the face of the record or pleadings, or by perjury or any other irregularity, the motion was without merit. *Stefanick v. Ouellette*, 97 Ga. App. 644, 104 S.E.2d 156 (1958).



**General Consideration (Cont'd)****When motion to arrest may be interposed.**

— Motion in arrest of or to set aside a judgment may be interposed where it appears from the face of the record or the pleadings that no cause of action exists against the defendant. *Smith v. Franklin Printing Co.*, 54 Ga. App. 385, 187 S.E. 904 (1936).

**Defenses in motion to arrest judgment barred by waiver.** — Where the defendant is served, and appears and pleads to the merits, and a verdict and judgment are rendered against the defendant, the defendant cannot, in a motion to arrest the judgment, urge matters of defense which were put in issue and passed upon by the court and jury. *Olshine v. Bryant*, 55 Ga. App. 90, 189 S.E. 572 (1936).

**Test for collateral attack on judgment. —**

One of the tests in determining whether a judgment is absolutely void and subject to collateral attack is whether the party attacking it had been a party thereto. A motion in arrest of judgment could have been sustained for defects appearing in the face of the pleadings, which could not have been aided by amendment or cured by the verdict. *Deck v. Shields*, 195 Ga. 697, 25 S.E.2d 514 (1943).

**Cited in** *Hudson v. Cohen*, 34 Ga. App. 119, 128 S.E. 205 (1925); *Henderson v. Ellarbee*, 35 Ga. App. 5, 131 S.E. 524 (1926); *Flanigan v. Hutchins*, 164 Ga. 313, 138 S.E. 793 (1927); *Weems v. Kidd*, 37 Ga. App. 8, 138 S.E. 863 (1927); *Willcox v. Beechwood Band Mill Co.*, 166 Ga. 367, 143 S.E. 405 (1928); *Merchants' Grocery Co. v. Albany Hdwe. & Mill Supply Co.*, 44 Ga. App. 112, 160 S.E. 658 (1931); *McBride v. Sconyers*, 46 Ga. App. 235, 167 S.E. 309 (1933); *Hayes v. American Bankers' Ins. Co.*, 46 Ga. App. 552, 167 S.E. 731 (1933); *Henderson v. American Hat Mfg. Co.*, 57 Ga. App. 10, 194 S.E. 254 (1937); *Underwood v. D.C. Heath & Co.*, 64 Ga. App. 180, 12 S.E.2d 464 (1940); *Deck v. Shields*, 195 Ga. 697, 25 S.E.2d 514 (1943); *Veneer Mfg. Co. v. Hill*, 72 Ga. App. 28, 32 S.E.2d 838 (1945); *Barbee v. Barbee*, 201 Ga. 763, 41 S.E.2d 126 (1947); *McEntyre v. Burns*, 81 Ga. App. 239, 58 S.E.2d 442 (1950); *Wilder v. Rowell*, 83 Ga. App. 585, 64 S.E.2d 96 (1951); *Miller v. Turner*, 209 Ga. 255, 71 S.E.2d 517 (1952); *Hinkle v. Hinkle*,

209 Ga. 554, 74 S.E.2d 657 (1953); *Harper v. Mayes*, 210 Ga. 183, 78 S.E.2d 490 (1953); *Bussey v. Milam*, 95 Ga. App. 198, 97 S.E.2d 533 (1957); *Stefanick v. Ouellette*, 97 Ga. App. 644, 104 S.E.2d 156 (1958); *Crawford v. Sumerau*, 101 Ga. App. 32, 112 S.E.2d 682 (1960); *Rielly v. Crook*, 112 Ga. App. 334, 145 S.E.2d 110 (1965); *Saturday v. Saturday*, 113 Ga. App. 251, 147 S.E.2d 798 (1966); *Daniels v. Sanders*, 114 Ga. App. 495, 151 S.E.2d 820 (1966); *Bragg v. Bragg*, 224 Ga. 294, 161 S.E.2d 313 (1968); *Alexander v. Askin Squire Corp.*, 144 Ga. App. 662, 242 S.E.2d 324 (1978); *Simonds v. Simonds*, 145 Ga. App. 227, 243 S.E.2d 545 (1978); *Law Offices of Johnson & Robinson v. Fortson*, 175 Ga. App. 706, 334 S.E.2d 33 (1985); *Matthews v. Neal, Greene & Clark*, 177 Ga. App. 26, 338 S.E.2d 496 (1985).

**Specific Application**

**Where there is no attack on the verdict in the motion** in arrest of judgment, nor any enumeration of error attacking the verdict because of lack of evidence or for any other reason, no consideration of the evidence is necessary, and there being no attack on the verdict, the verdict must stand. *Adams v. Morgan*, 114 Ga. App. 180, 150 S.E.2d 556, cert. dismissed, 222 Ga. 820, 152 S.E.2d 693 (1966).

**Distinction between an irregularity and a complete defect** in the proceedings is that the former may be waived by the adverse party, but not the latter. *Beall v. Blake*, 13 Ga. 217, 58 Am. Dec. 513 (1853).

**Irregularity in the direction of the process of a suit is amendable.** *Pearson v. Jones*, 18 Ga. App. 448, 89 S.E. 536 (1916); *Gray v. Riley*, 47 Ga. App. 348, 170 S.E. 537 (1933).

**When irregularities in the record can be corrected by amendment**, the judgment will not be arrested or set aside. *Homasote Co. v. Stanley*, 104 Ga. App. 636, 122 S.E.2d 523 (1961); *Norton Realty & Loan Co. v. Board of Educ.*, 129 Ga. App. 668, 200 S.E.2d 461 (1973).

**Judgment curing defect in summons or bill of particulars.** — Irregularity in the summons or bill of particulars attached thereto, which is not excepted to by the defendant, is waived by the defendant, and cured by a judgment rendered on the merits of the case. *Harris v. Bennett Bros.*, 72 Ga. App. 589, 34 S.E.2d 615 (1945).



**Degree of discretion for setting aside judgment based on jury verdict.** — Broad discretion in judge to arrest or set aside a judgment during term in which it was rendered, for defects not amendable which appear on the face of the record or pleadings, does not apply to a judgment based on a jury verdict. *Homasote Co. v. Stanley*, 104 Ga. App. 636, 122 S.E.2d 523 (1961).

**When motion to arrest default judgment permitted.** — Where a default judgment has been rendered, after the time for opening the default has passed, the defendant may move in arrest thereof for any defect not amendable which appears on the face of the record or pleadings, but such judgment may not be arrested or set aside for any defect in the pleadings that is aided by the verdict. *Whitley v. Currington*, 105 Ga. App. 681, 125 S.E.2d 678 (1962).

**Motion in arrest of judgment based on a deficiency in petition** on which judgment was rendered is insufficient where such motion and the record fail to show, in addition to the fact that the petition did not state a cause of action, the further fact that no cause of action existed. *Whitley v. Currington*, 105 Ga. App. 681, 125 S.E.2d 678 (1962).

**Service defect on face of record.** — Where a defect in the service of process appears on the face of the record, it is subject to a motion in arrest or a motion to set aside the judgment, and no traverse is necessary. *Jennings v. Davis*, 92 Ga. App. 265, 88 S.E.2d 544 (1955).

**Matters not appearing on face of record.** — Any motion to set aside a verdict, based on matters not appearing on the face of the record, is a motion for a new trial, and is subject to all the rules of law governing such motions. *Johnston v. Ford*, 43 Ga. App. 132, 158 S.E. 527 (1931).

Motion to set aside a verdict based on matters not appearing on the face of the record is not an available remedy to avoid a verdict, unless the motion is of such form and content as to be in substance a motion for a new trial, and complies with the rules governing such a motion. *Wrenn v. Allen*, 180 Ga. 613, 180 S.E. 104 (1935).

**Erroneous rulings on pleadings** are not proper grounds for motions in arrest or to set aside judgments, nor are rulings on pleadings proper grounds of a motion for

new trial. *Hambrick v. Nova*, 112 Ga. App. 258, 144 S.E.2d 922 (1965).

**Waiver prevents attack on jurisdiction in motion to arrest judgment.** — Where a defendant appears and pleads to the merits of a case, without pleading to the jurisdiction of the court, and without excepting thereto, the defendant thereby admits the jurisdiction of the court; and, after verdict and judgment, the question of jurisdiction cannot be raised in a motion to arrest the judgment. *Olshine v. Bryant*, 55 Ga. App. 90, 189 S.E. 572 (1936).

**Pendency of undisposed motion to dismiss.** — Where petition to vacate and set aside the judgment could have been amended as to meet grounds of demurrer (now motion to dismiss) interposed by defendant, the pendency of the demurrers undisposed of did not constitute such a defect appearing upon the face of the record as would have authorized arresting or setting aside the judgment. *Oliver v. Fireman's Ins. Co.*, 42 Ga. App. 99, 155 S.E. 227 (1930), rev'd on other grounds, 46 Ga. App. 507, 167 S.E. 909 (1932).

**Procedure required for setting aside.** — Judgment based on the jury's verdict cannot be set aside by a motion to set aside as long as the verdict upon which the judgment is based stands and has not been set aside by proper procedure. *Adams v. Morgan*, 114 Ga. App. 180, 150 S.E.2d 556, cert. dismissed, 222 Ga. 820, 152 S.E.2d 693 (1966).

**Negligence in failing to examine original pleadings.** — Negligence of a client or the client's attorney in failing to examine the original pleadings in a case is not ground for setting aside the judgment. *Rahal v. Titus*, 110 Ga. App. 122, 138 S.E.2d 68 (1964).

**Defects in matters of form can be amended.** *Homasote Co. v. Stanley*, 104 Ga. App. 636, 122 S.E.2d 523 (1961).

**Irregularity in judgment as to its amount** may be corrected by amendment. *Homasote Co. v. Stanley*, 104 Ga. App. 636, 122 S.E.2d 523 (1961).

**Sums recoverable determinable by mathematical calculation.** — Where substantial issues between parties in an attachment proceeding had been determined and the sums recoverable from funds in the hands of the garnishees to make up the amount of the verdict were easily ascertainable by subtraction, judgment for plaintiff could be cor-

**Specific Application (Cont'd)**

rected by amendment, and it was not error to sustain the general demurrer (now motion to dismiss) to the defendant's motion in arrest of judgment. *Homasote Co. v. Stanley*, 104 Ga. App. 636, 122 S.E.2d 523 (1961).

**Judgment for larger amount than sued for.** — Judgment for a larger amount than sued for is a mere irregularity which can be amended by a write off. *Almon v. Citizens & S. Nat'l Bank*, 108 Ga. App. 799, 134 S.E.2d 435 (1963).

**Return of service is an amendable defect.** *Love v. National Liberty Ins. Co.*, 157 Ga. 259, 121 S.E. 648 (1924).

**Judgment not set aside where defects amendable.** — After judgment in attachment, the judgment will not be set aside on account of amendable defects in the bond and attachment. *Steers & Co. v. Morgan & Armstrong*, 66 Ga. 552 (1881).

Final judgment for divorce will not be set aside on ground that petition does not set forth a cause of action, where the deficiency in the petition is amendable and cured by the verdict. *Guthas v. Guthas*, 207 Ga. 177, 60 S.E.2d 370 (1950).

**When defect in attachment amendable.** — If an affidavit upon which the attachment was issued is to be construed as swearing to the grounds of attachment equivocally, as contended in stating the grounds of the motion to set aside, the defect was amendable. *McDonald v. W.W. Kimball Co.*, 144 Ga. 105, 86 S.E. 234 (1915).

**Failure in a trover suit to allege a demand** was an amendable defect. *Harris v. Bennett Bros.*, 72 Ga. App. 589, 34 S.E.2d 615 (1945).

**Absence of prayers asking court to decree title to property to plaintiff.** — A petition for divorce and alimony, containing allegations that title and ownership of certain real and personal property were in plaintiff's name shows on its face a purpose to have title to such property decreed in the plaintiff, and the absence of specific prayers that title be decreed in the plaintiff's name is an amendable defect, and the want of such prayers is cured by judgment. *Armstrong v. Armstrong*, 206 Ga. 540, 57 S.E.2d 668 (1950).

**Divorce petition failing to request alimony.** — Divorce petition which gives no indication by its pleadings that the wife is

seeking an alimony judgment cannot be amended by the introduction of evidence where the husband has filed no pleadings and does not litigate the issues at the trial. *Lambert v. Gilmer*, 228 Ga. 774, 187 S.E.2d 855 (1972).

**Judgment by a judge without a jury has the effect of a verdict**, insofar as amendable defects in the pleadings are concerned. *Davis v. Bray*, 119 Ga. 220, 46 S.E. 90 (1903); *Harvard v. Walton*, 243 Ga. 860, 257 S.E.2d 280 (1979).

**Proceeding to set aside judgment based on defective return.** — In a direct proceeding to set aside a judgment based on a defective return, the movant cannot rely on the incompleteness of the return but must affirmatively show that the service actually made was not such as is required by the statute. *Jones v. Bibb Brick Co.*, 120 Ga. 321, 48 S.E. 25 (1904).

**Failure to attach a bill of particulars to a declaration** can be cured by amendment, and is not good ground to set aside a judgment thereon. *Wilson v. Strickler & Co.*, 66 Ga. 575 (1881); *Harris v. Bennett Bros.*, 72 Ga. App. 589, 34 S.E.2d 615 (1945); *Rich's, Inc. v. Coleman*, 116 Ga. App. 419, 157 S.E.2d 814 (1967).

**Petition of administrator to sell lands.** — Under former Civil Code 1910, § 4026 (see O.C.G.A. § 53-8-23), the petition of an administrator for an order to sell land of the administrator's intestate should set forth that such sale was necessary for the payment of the debts of the estate or for the purpose of distribution, but the omission of such an allegation was an amendable defect within the meaning of former Civil Code 1910, § 5960 (see O.C.G.A. § 9-12-15), which was cured by a judgment granting leave to sell. *Laramore v. Dudley*, 145 Ga. 102, 88 S.E. 682 (1916).

**Petition to recover land and mesne profits.** — The omission of specific prayers has been held to be an amendable defect under this section. For example, failure to pray for damages in a petition to recover land and mesne profits is amendable. *Fitzpatrick v. Paulding*, 131 Ga. 693, 63 S.E. 213 (1908) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-12-15).

**Omission of a prayer for process from a petition** is an amendable defect. *Guthrie v. Spence*, 55 Ga. App. 669, 191 S.E. 188 (1937).



**Omission of prayer for finding of true line in proceSSIONING case.** — In a proceSSIONING case, omission of prayer that alleged true line be found and decreed was an amendable defect. *McCollum v. Thomason*, 32 Ga. App. 160, 122 S.E. 800 (1924).

**Issue as to entitlement to money recovery.** — Where pleadings join issue as to whether the prevailing party is entitled to a recovery in money, the omission of a prayer for relief of that nature may be cured by amendment, and hence is not a ground of motion in arrest of judgment. *Wright v. Florida-Georgia Tractor Co.*, 218 Ga. 824, 130 S.E.2d 736 (1963); *Betts v. First Ga. Bank*, 177 Ga. App. 359, 339 S.E.2d 616 (1985).

**Failure to include data in petition.** — Failure to include in the petition or exhibit the dates or other data upon which interest might be computed did not render the judgment unauthorized by the pleading. *Holmes v. Reville*, 27 Ga. App. 552, 109 S.E. 417 (1921).

**While a declaration did not allege any express agreement,** since it did allege facts from which an agreement could be reasonably implied, the defect in the declaration was curable by amendment, and it was too late, after the verdict, to take advantage of the same by motion in arrest of judgment, the declaration in other respects setting forth a cause of action. *Moss & Co. v. Stokeley*, 95 Ga. 675, 22 S.E. 692 (1895).

**Failure to include names of beneficiaries in homestead.** — The failure to set out the names of all the beneficiaries in a suit to

subject homestead, and the informal way in which the property of the homestead estate was described, are defects which would be amendable before, and which would be cured by, a judgment in the case. *Wegman Piano Co. v. Irvine*, 107 Ga. 65, 32 S.E. 898, 73 Am. St. R. 109 (1899).

**Failure to allege defendant's residence.** — The omission to allege, in the declaration, that the defendant resides in the county where the suit is brought, is amendable, may be waived by pleading to the merits, and is not good in arrest of judgment. *Raney v. McRae*, 14 Ga. 589, 60 Am. Dec. 660 (1854).

**A misjoinder of causes of action** could be eliminated before the verdict by appropriate amendment under operation of the rule that a defect in a petition which is amendable is cured by the verdict, such a defect unobjected to at the proper time before the verdict, would be cured by the verdict. *Georgia R.R. & Banking Co. v. Tice*, 124 Ga. 459, 52 S.E. 916, 4 Ann. Cas. 200 (1905); *Morgan v. Morgan*, 157 Ga. 907, 123 S.E. 13 (1924).

**Objection to a petition on the ground of misjoinder of parties** affords no ground to arrest judgment. *Love v. National Liberty Ins. Co.*, 157 Ga. 259, 121 S.E. 648 (1924).

**Motion to set aside applicable where motion to dismiss would have been.** — Motion to set aside a default judgment, on account of insufficiency of the petition, operates as a general demurrer (now motion to dismiss) to the petition; and any defect which could have been reached by general demurrer can, after a default judgment, be taken advantage of by a motion to arrest or set aside the judgment. *Sheffield v. Causey*, 12 Ga. App. 588, 77 S.E. 1077 (1913).

## RESEARCH REFERENCES

**Am. Jur. 2d.** — 46 Am. Jur. 2d, Judgments, §§ 130-167.

**C.J.S.** — 49 C.J.S., Judgments, §§ 43, 308.

**ALR.** — Failure of decree or order of distribution of decedent's estate to describe specifically the property or property interests involved, or misdescription thereof, 120 ALR 630.

Correction of mistake in judgment en-

tered under warrant of attorney to confess judgment, 144 ALR 830.

Power of court to award alimony or property settlement in divorce suit as affected by failure of pleading or notice to make a claim therefor, 152 ALR 445.

Necessity of notice of application or intention to correct error in judgment entry, 14 ALR2d 224.



## 9-12-16. Absent jurisdiction, judgment a nullity.

The judgment of a court having no jurisdiction of the person or the subject matter or which is void for any other cause is a mere nullity and may be so held in any court when it becomes material to the interest of the parties to consider it. (Orig. Code 1863, § 3513; Code 1868, § 3536; Code 1873, § 3594; Code 1882, § 3594; Civil Code 1895, § 5369; Civil Code 1910, § 5964; Code 1933, § 110-709.)

**Cross references.** — For corresponding provision relating to criminal procedure, see § 17-9-4.

**Law reviews.** — For comment on

Musgrove v. Musgrove, 213 Ga. 610, 100 S.E.2d 577 (1957), upholding the validity of divorce decree, see 20 Ga. B.J. 548 (1958).

## JUDICIAL DECISIONS

### ANALYSIS

#### GENERAL CONSIDERATION

#### JURISDICTION

#### SPECIFIC APPLICATION

##### 1. IN GENERAL

##### 2. DOMESTIC ISSUES

### General Consideration

**Principles of former Code 1933, § 110-709 (see O.C.G.A. § 9-12-16) applied to Ga. L. 1974, p. 1138, § 1 (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-60 (e)).** Canal Ins. Co. v. Cambron, 240 Ga. 708, 242 S.E.2d 32, cert. denied, 439 U.S. 805, 99 S. Ct. 61, 58 L. Ed. 2d 98 (1978).

**Section as remedy under O.C.G.A. § 9-11-60 (e).** — Former Code 1933, § 110-709 (see O.C.G.A. § 9-12-16) gave a remedy under subsection (e) of Ga. L. 1974, p. 1138, § 1 (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-60) to third parties who attack a judgment as void for any cause. Canal Ins. Co. v. Cambron, 240 Ga. 708, 242 S.E.2d 32, cert. denied, 439 U.S. 805, 99 S. Ct. 61, 58 L. Ed. 2d 98 (1978); Bonneau v. Ohme, 244 Ga. 184, 259 S.E.2d 631 (1979).

**“Void judgment” defined.** — A void judgment is no judgment. By it no rights are divested; from it no rights can be obtained. Being worthless in itself, all proceedings founded upon it are equally worthless. It neither binds nor bars any one. All acts performed under it and all claims flowing out of it are void. Stewart v. Golden, 98 Ga. 479, 25 S.E. 528 (1896); Shotkin v. State, 73 Ga. App. 136, 35 S.E.2d 556 (1945), cert. denied, 329 U.S. 740, 67 S. Ct. 56, 91 L. Ed. 638 (1946); Zachos v. Rowland, 80 Ga. App.

31, 55 S.E.2d 166 (1949); Adams v. Payne, 219 Ga. 638, 135 S.E.2d 423 (1964); Troup County Bd. of Comm’rs v. Public Fin. Corp., 109 Ga. App. 547, 136 S.E.2d 509 (1964).

**Effect on person against whom void judgment is rendered.** — As to the person against whom a void judgment professes to be rendered, it binds the person in no degree whatever; it has no effect as a lien upon the person’s property, it does not raise an estoppel against the person. As to the person in whose favor it professes to be, it places the person in no better position than the person occupied before; it gives the person no new right, but an attempt to enforce it will place the person in peril. As to third persons, it can neither be a source of title nor an impediment in the way of enforcing their claims. Shotkin v. State, 73 Ga. App. 136, 35 S.E.2d 556 (1945), cert. denied, 329 U.S. 740, 67 S. Ct. 56, 91 L. Ed. 638 (1946); Zachos v. Rowland, 80 Ga. App. 31, 55 S.E.2d 166 (1949).

**Effect of subsequent actions on void judgment.** — A judgment really void cannot be vitalized by any subsequent action of the parties. Troup County Bd. of Comm’rs v. Public Fin. Corp., 109 Ga. App. 547, 136 S.E.2d 509 (1964).

**Test to determine validity of judgment.** — One of the tests which can be applied to

determine whether a judgment is void is whether it can be set aside by motion in arrest of judgment. If the judgment can be arrested by motion, it is always void. *Chapman v. Taliaferro*, 1 Ga. App. 235, 58 S.E. 128 (1907).

**Test for collateral attack on judgment.** — One of the tests in determining whether a judgment is absolutely void and subject to collateral attack is, whether the party attacking it had been a party thereto. Then a motion in arrest of judgment could have been sustained for defects appearing in the face of the pleadings, which could not have been aided by amendment or cured by the verdict. *Deck v. Shields*, 195 Ga. 697, 25 S.E.2d 514 (1943).

**Statute of limitations.** — This statute excepts an attack on a void judgment from the bar of the statute of limitation. *Watson v. Watson*, 235 Ga. 136, 218 S.E.2d 863 (1975) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-12-16).

Statutes of limitation have no application to this class of judgments, and there can be no bar, estoppel, or limitation as to the time when a void judgment may be attacked. *Wasden v. Rusco Indus., Inc.*, 233 Ga. 439, 211 S.E.2d 733 (1975), overruled on other grounds, *Murphy v. Murphy*, 263 Ga. 280, 430 S.E.2d 749 (1993).

**Section refers to judgments void on their face.** — It is the accepted rule that a domestic judgment cannot be called into question in a collateral proceeding, except for defects apparent on the face of the record such as would render the proceedings void. *Owenby v. Stancil*, 190 Ga. 50, 8 S.E.2d 7 (1940).

**A judgment taken against the state without its consent is a nullity**, since the state as sovereign cannot be sued without its consent. *Thompson v. Continental Gin Co.*, 73 Ga. App. 694, 37 S.E.2d 819 (1946).

**Judicial review of General Assembly's internal procedures.** — If in the exercise of its power to enact laws, the General Assembly fails to observe certain rules of internal procedure, the judiciary would not be authorized to review such action, and the same would be true as to any action of the officers of that body within the sphere of their jurisdiction. *Thompson v. Talmadge*, 201 Ga. 867, 41 S.E.2d 883 (1947).

**Void judgment may be attacked at any time.** — If the judgment or record showed that the court rendering the judgment did

not have jurisdiction of the subject matter, any person whose rights would be affected could, at any time, make the objection. *Hackenhull v. Westbrook*, 53 Ga. 285 (1874); *Jones v. Jones*, 181 Ga. 747, 184 S.E. 271 (1936); *Drake v. Drake*, 187 Ga. 423, 1 S.E.2d 573 (1939); *Morrison v. Morrison*, 212 Ga. 48, 90 S.E.2d 402 (1955).

A void judgment may be attacked at any time and anywhere, because it is absolutely void. Even where the issue is not raised by counsel in the trial court and is raised for the first time in the petition for certiorari to the superior court, if the judgment shows on its face that it is void, it may be attacked. *Parker v. Bond*, 47 Ga. App. 318, 170 S.E. 331 (1933).

It is not necessary to take any steps to have a void judgment reversed, vacated, or set aside. But whenever it is brought up against the party, that party may assail its pretensions and show its worthlessness. It is supported by no presumptions, and may be impeached in any action, direct or collateral. *Shotkin v. State*, 73 Ga. App. 136, 35 S.E.2d 556 (1945), cert. denied, 329 U.S. 740, 67 S. Ct. 56, 91 L. Ed. 638 (1946).

Failure to traverse the entry of service or to plead to the jurisdiction will not preclude the defendant from seeking, in an equitable action, to have the judgment set aside where the record shows on its face that the court was without jurisdiction of the person of the defendant. *Ivey v. State Mut. Ins. Co.*, 200 Ga. 835, 38 S.E.2d 601 (1946).

**Void judgments may be disregarded.** *Blood v. Earnest*, 217 Ga. 642, 123 S.E.2d 913 (1962).

**Motion to set aside judgment not necessary prerequisite.** — It is not necessary that heirs at law who were not bound by the judgment of probate in solemn form first move to set aside the judgment in the court of ordinary (probate court) before resorting to equity to cancel a judgment alleged to be void. *Foster v. Foster*, 207 Ga. 519, 63 S.E.2d 318 (1951).

**Affidavit of illegality.** — Unless a judgment is void, an affidavit of illegality is never the proper method to attack it. *Ayers v. Baker*, 216 Ga. 132, 114 S.E.2d 847 (1960).

**Pleading meritorious defenses.** — In equitable proceedings to set aside a judgment rendered in a court of law on account of accident, mistake, or fraud, the plaintiff is

**General Consideration (Cont'd)**

required to set out a meritorious defense to the action in which the plaintiff seeks to set aside the judgment. This does not mean that, in a direct equitable proceeding to set aside a judgment of a court of ordinary (now probate court) or a court of law on the ground that such court or courts had no jurisdiction of the subject-matter or of the person, and that said judgment is void, it is necessary to plead a meritorious defense. *Foster v. Foster*, 207 Ga. 519, 63 S.E.2d 318 (1951).

**Reversal on reviewing court's own motion.**

— When the Court of Appeals discovers from the record that a judgment brought for review is void for any reason, it will of its own motion reverse it. *Troup County Bd. of Comm'rs v. Public Fin. Corp.*, 109 Ga. App. 547, 136 S.E.2d 509 (1964).

**Proper judgment not subject to attack.** —

While the judgment of a court having no jurisdiction of the person against whom it is rendered may be void, where the court has jurisdiction of the subject matter and defendant has been served, the defendant cannot attack the judgment by affidavit of illegality. *Hamilton v. Chitwood*, 37 Ga. App. 393, 140 S.E. 518 (1927).

Where the court has jurisdiction of the subject-matter and defendant has been served, the defendant cannot attack the judgment by affidavit of illegality. *Mason v. Stevens Whse. Co.*, 43 Ga. App. 375, 158 S.E. 631 (1931).

A contemner may not collaterally attack the judgment of a court in the main case in connection with which the contemner is cited for contempt, where the court has jurisdiction of the person and the subject matter of the main case. But this rule does not apply where the record in the main case shows on its face that the court does not have jurisdiction. *Bradley v. Simpson*, 59 Ga. App. 844, 2 S.E.2d 238, rev'd on other grounds, *Simpson v. Bradley*, 189 Ga. 316, 5 S.E.2d 893 (1939), cert. denied, 310 U.S. 643, 60 S. Ct. 1105, 84 L. Ed. 1410 (1940).

**Void judgment not basis for res judicata or estoppel.** — A judgment void for want of jurisdiction does not afford any ground for applying res judicata or estoppel. *Wilbanks v. Bowman*, 212 Ga. 809, 96 S.E.2d 255 (1957).

**Where claimant waited unreasonable time to contest.** — Contention that a judgment

was erroneous because claimant waited an unreasonable length of time to contest its validity does not constitute an attack upon the jurisdiction of the superior court either as to the person or the subject matter, and accordingly the judgment of the superior court is a valid and binding judgment, never having been set aside or reversed. *Bentley v. Buice*, 102 Ga. App. 101, 115 S.E.2d 706 (1960).

**Want of service.** — Any judgment of any sort by counsel or by the court may be attacked if it is void for want of service and of jurisdiction, which depends on service, as to the person. *McBride v. Bryan*, 67 Ga. 584 (1881); *Wade v. Watson*, 133 Ga. 608, 66 S.E. 922 (1909); *Strickland v. Willingham*, 49 Ga. App. 355, 175 S.E. 605 (1934); *Winn v. Armour & Co.*, 184 Ga. 769, 193 S.E. 447 (1937); *Cherry v. McCutchen*, 68 Ga. App. 682, 23 S.E.2d 587 (1942); *Abner v. Weeks*, 91 Ga. App. 682, 86 S.E.2d 727 (1955); *Dunn v. Dunn*, 221 Ga. 368, 144 S.E.2d 758 (1965); *Holloway v. Frey*, 130 Ga. App. 224, 202 S.E.2d 845 (1973); *Henry v. Hiwassee Land Co.*, 246 Ga. 87, 269 S.E.2d 2 (1980).

Where there is no valid service or any waiver of such service, the trial court has no jurisdiction over a person, and its judgment is a nullity. *Gaddis v. Dyer Lumber Co.*, 168 Ga. App. 334, 308 S.E.2d 852 (1983).

**Judgment binding until set aside.** —

Where the record shows an entry of service by the sheriff, the judgment is binding until such entry is traversed and set aside. *Winn v. Armour & Co.*, 184 Ga. 769, 193 S.E. 447 (1937).

Judgment of a court having jurisdiction of both the parties and the subject matter, however irregular or erroneous, is binding until set aside. *Bentley v. Buice*, 102 Ga. App. 101, 115 S.E.2d 706 (1960).

**Invalidity establishable by showing deficiency in service of process.** — Once it becomes established that service is in fact deficient because the copy process left with defendant in a civil action is not dated or signed by the officer serving the process, the judgment is void, but, until such facts have been established, the judgment is not void in the sense and under the definition of void judgments contained in subsection (a) of Ga. L. 1967, p. 226, §§ 26, 27, and 30 (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-60). *Jennings v. Davis*, 92 Ga. App. 265, 88 S.E.2d 544 (1955).



**Suspending or vacating judgment merely to let in defense.** — When a party has been afforded an opportunity to be heard, the court cannot suspend or vacate its judgment merely to let in a defense which should have been offered before the judgment was entered. *Buchanan v. Treadwell*, 213 Ga. 154, 97 S.E.2d 705 (1957).

**Judgment obtained by fraud void.** — Since a judgment obtained by fraud is void, such a judgment will be open to attack, whenever and wherever it may come in conflict with the rights or interests of third persons who are not subject to estoppel. *Crawford v. Williams*, 149 Ga. 126, 99 S.E. 378 (1919).

A superior court may set aside as void the judgment of a court of ordinary (now probate court) where an allegation of fact in a petition to the court, which was necessary to give the court jurisdiction, was known by the petitioner to be false, and therefore was a fraud upon the court. *Henderson v. Hale*, 209 Ga. 307, 71 S.E.2d 622 (1952).

### Jurisdiction

**Lack of jurisdiction always avoids judgment.** — Lack of jurisdiction or power in a court entering a judgment always avoids the judgment, especially as it relates to and affects the rights of other parties; such action is a usurpation of power by the court and may be declared void collaterally without any direct proceedings to revise it. *Royal Indem. Co. v. Mayor of Savannah*, 209 Ga. 383, 73 S.E.2d 205 (1952); *Canal Ins. Co. v. Cambron*, 240 Ga. 708, 242 S.E.2d 32, cert. denied, 439 U.S. 805, 99 S. Ct. 61, 58 L. Ed. 2d 98 (1978).

**Effect of proceedings where court without jurisdiction.** — Where judge's order shows on its face a total lack of jurisdiction, the judgment is wholly void, and may be attacked collaterally. *Rogers v. Toccoa Power Co.*, 161 Ga. 524, 131 S.E. 517, 44 A.L.R. 534 (1926).

Proceedings in court in a case where it has no jurisdiction of the subject matter are nullities; and a judgment, after the case has been dismissed upon demurrer for lack of jurisdiction of the subject matter, awarding compensation to receivers and their attorneys, is null and void. *Deans v. Deans*, 164 Ga. 162, 137 S.E. 829 (1927).

A judgment of a court without jurisdiction of the parties is void and may be attacked at

any time and in any court where such judgment is attempted to be enforced. *Jones v. Jones*, 181 Ga. 747, 184 S.E. 271 (1936); *Hagan v. Hagan*, 209 Ga. 313, 72 S.E.2d 295 (1952).

Judgment of a court without jurisdiction of the subject matter or of the parties, or which is otherwise beyond the power and authority of the court to render in the particular case, is void. *Allen v. Baker*, 188 Ga. 696, 4 S.E.2d 642 (1939); *Williams v. Fuller*, 244 Ga. 846, 262 S.E.2d 135 (1979).

Where the court rendering judgment had no jurisdiction or power to give it any retroactive effect, its action in attempting to do so was a nullity; and such action, being therefore void, is subject to collateral attack by any one whose rights are affected thereby, whenever and wherever asserted. *Royal Indem. Co. v. Mayor of Savannah*, 209 Ga. 383, 73 S.E.2d 205 (1952).

Where allegations show that the judgment under attack is void, it is "sufficient cause" for relief in a court of equity. *Nuckolls v. Merritt*, 216 Ga. 35, 114 S.E.2d 427 (1960).

A judgment founded upon a suit in a court which had no jurisdiction of the person of the defendant is void, unless the defendant waived jurisdiction or appeared and pleaded to the merits. *Roland v. Shelton*, 106 Ga. App. 581, 127 S.E.2d 497 (1962).

Judgments and decrees void for want of court's jurisdiction to render them may be set aside at any time after rendition thereof. *Baker v. Baker*, 221 Ga. 332, 144 S.E.2d 529 (1965).

**Judgment in personam rendered without notice.** — A judgment in personam, rendered against a defendant without notice to the defendant or an appearance by the defendant, is without jurisdiction and is entirely void. *Weaver v. Webb, Galt & Kellogg*, 3 Ga. App. 726, 60 S.E. 367 (1980); *Strickland v. Willingham*, 49 Ga. App. 355, 175 S.E. 605 (1934).

**Court's duty to ascertain jurisdiction.** — It is the duty of any judicial tribunal to first ascertain whether or not it has jurisdiction of the parties and subject matter involved in the controversy, and a court which has general jurisdiction over the subject matter involved will be presumed, where the judgment is regular on its face, not to have exceeded its jurisdiction. *Churchwell Bros.*

**Jurisdiction (Cont'd)**

*Constr. Co. v. Archie R. Briggs Constr. Co.*, 89 Ga. App. 550, 80 S.E.2d 212 (1954).

It is the duty of the court, when apprised that it has no jurisdiction, to dismiss the case at any stage of the proceeding, with or without motion therefor. *Griffis v. Griffis*, 229 Ga. 587, 193 S.E.2d 620 (1972).

It is the duty of a court to inquire into its jurisdiction, upon its own motion where there is doubt. *Culwell v. Lomas & Nettleton Co.*, 145 Ga. App. 519, 244 S.E.2d 61, rev'd on other grounds, 242 Ga. 242, 248 S.E.2d 641 (1978).

**Presumption as to finding of jurisdiction.**

— Where the question as to the jurisdiction of the court depends upon existence or nonexistence of a fact, and the judgment is otherwise regular, and the court otherwise a court of competent jurisdiction, it is to be presumed that the court found facts to exist such as warranted its assuming jurisdiction, and such finding of fact cannot be collaterally attacked. *Churchwell Bros. Constr. Co. v. Archie R. Briggs Constr. Co.*, 89 Ga. App. 550, 80 S.E.2d 212 (1954).

**In personam jurisdiction not present after service by publication.** — There is no provision whereby courts may acquire jurisdiction over a defendant through service by publication and then render an in personam judgment against the defendant. *Tapley v. Proctor*, 150 Ga. App. 337, 258 S.E.2d 25 (1979).

In order for the court to bind nonresidents by its judgments in personam there must be personal service or waiver of personal service upon such nonresidents. This requirement has not been changed by the enactment of Ga. L. 1972, p. 689, §§ 1-3 (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-4). *Tapley v. Proctor*, 150 Ga. App. 337, 258 S.E.2d 25 (1979).

**Effect of jurisdiction appearing on face of proceedings.** — Whenever jurisdiction appears on the face of the proceedings upon which the judgment is rendered, everything will be intended in favor of the judgment; but when nothing appears on the face of the proceedings to give the court jurisdiction, as required by law, either of the subject-matter or the parties thereto, the whole proceeding is void. *Gray v. McNeal*, 12 Ga. 424 (1853).

**Effect of irregularities after jurisdiction has attached.** — Where judgments may have

been erroneous, but were not void and no exception to them were taken, they are binding on the parties. *Girardey v. Bessman*, 77 Ga. 483 (1886).

An irregular judgment is one that is entered contrary to the manner of practice and procedure allowed by law in some material respect; where jurisdiction is once attached, errors or irregularities in the proceedings, although they may render the judgment erroneous and subject to be set aside in a proper proceeding for that purpose, will not render the judgment void. *Rowell v. Rowell*, 214 Ga. 377, 105 S.E.2d 19 (1958).

Where court judgment appointing an administrator for an incompetent's estate was not alleged to be void, it could not be collaterally attacked by motion to dismiss writ of error pertaining to denial of motion for judgment notwithstanding verdict in suit by former ward challenging disbursements of former guardian. *Weekes v. Fuller*, 218 Ga. 515, 128 S.E.2d 715 (1962).

**Cited in** *Jowers & Son v. Kirkpatrick Hdwe. Co.*, 21 Ga. App. 751, 94 S.E. 1044 (1918); *Wadley S. Ry. v. Wright*, 31 Ga. App. 289, 120 S.E. 551 (1923); *Walker v. Hall*, 176 Ga. 12, 166 S.E. 757 (1932); *Gray v. Riley*, 47 Ga. App. 348, 170 S.E. 537 (1933); *Shiflett v. Dobson*, 180 Ga. 23, 177 S.E. 681 (1934); *Nixon v. L.A. Russell Piano Co.*, 51 Ga. App. 399, 180 S.E. 743 (1935); *Walker v. Walker*, 53 Ga. App. 769, 187 S.E. 164 (1936); *Kerr v. McAnally*, 183 Ga. 365, 188 S.E. 687 (1936); *Hunter v. Associated Mtg. Cos.*, 183 Ga. 506, 188 S.E. 700 (1936); *Gullatt v. Slaton*, 189 Ga. 758, 8 S.E.2d 47 (1940); *Durden v. Durden*, 191 Ga. 404, 12 S.E.2d 305 (1940); *Langston v. Nash*, 192 Ga. 427, 15 S.E.2d 481 (1941); *Head v. Waldrup*, 193 Ga. 165, 17 S.E.2d 585 (1941); *Harrison v. Tonge*, 67 Ga. App. 54, 19 S.E.2d 535 (1942); *Hardison v. Gledhill*, 72 Ga. App. 432, 33 S.E.2d 921 (1945); *Hall v. Hall*, 203 Ga. 656, 47 S.E.2d 806 (1948); *Gaither v. Gaither*, 205 Ga. 572, 54 S.E.2d 600 (1949); *Chambers v. Chambers*, 206 Ga. 796, 58 S.E.2d 814 (1950); *Powell v. Powell*, 207 Ga. 1, 59 S.E.2d 718 (1950); *Lott v. Lott*, 207 Ga. 34, 59 S.E.2d 912 (1950); *Jue v. Joe*, 207 Ga. 119, 60 S.E.2d 442 (1950); *Ivy v. Ferguson*, 82 Ga. App. 600, 62 S.E.2d 191 (1950); *Georgia R.R. & Banking v. Redwine*, 208 Ga. 261, 66 S.E.2d 234 (1951); *Porter v. Employers Liab. Ins. Co.*, 85 Ga. App. 497, 69 S.E.2d 384 (1952);



Lockhart v. Lockhart, 211 Ga. 482, 86 S.E.2d 297 (1955); Cocke v. Truslow, 91 Ga. App. 645, 86 S.E.2d 686 (1955); Trowbridge v. Dominy, 92 Ga. App. 177, 88 S.E.2d 161 (1955); Eagan v. First Nat'l Bank, 212 Ga. 212, 91 S.E.2d 499 (1956); Buchanan v. Treadwell, 213 Ga. 154, 97 S.E.2d 705 (1957); Farmer v. Whitehead, 95 Ga. App. 520, 98 S.E.2d 145 (1957); Musgrove v. Musgrove, 213 Ga. 610, 100 S.E.2d 577 (1957); Thompson v. Central of Ga. Ry., 98 Ga. App. 228, 105 S.E.2d 508 (1958); Dupree v. Turner, 99 Ga. App. 332, 108 S.E.2d 171 (1959); Curtis v. Curtis, 215 Ga. 367, 110 S.E.2d 668 (1959); New Amsterdam Cas. Co. v. Thompson, 100 Ga. App. 677, 112 S.E.2d 273 (1959); Nuckolls v. Merritt, 216 Ga. 35, 114 S.E.2d 427 (1960); Brewton v. McLeod, 216 Ga. 686, 119 S.E.2d 105 (1961); Waldor v. Waldor, 217 Ga. 496, 123 S.E.2d 660 (1962); Allen v. Allen, 218 Ga. 364, 127 S.E.2d 902 (1962); Saborit v. Welch, 108 Ga. App. 611, 133 S.E.2d 921 (1963); Trammell v. Trammell, 220 Ga. 293, 138 S.E.2d 562 (1964); U.S. Fid. & Guar. Co. v. Dunbar, 112 Ga. App. 102, 143 S.E.2d 663 (1965); Edwards v. Lampkin, 112 Ga. App. 128, 144 S.E.2d 119 (1965); Ferguson v. Hunt, 221 Ga. 728, 146 S.E.2d 756 (1966); Armstrong Cork Co. v. Joiner, 221 Ga. 789, 147 S.E.2d 317 (1966); Frady v. Frady, 222 Ga. 184, 149 S.E.2d 324 (1966); Byrd v. Byrd, 223 Ga. 24, 153 S.E.2d 422 (1967); International Ladies Garment Workers Union v. Smith, 223 Ga. 459, 156 S.E.2d 71 (1967); Corder v. Fulton Nat'l Bank, 223 Ga. 524, 156 S.E.2d 452 (1967); Byrd v. Moore Ford Co., 116 Ga. App. 292, 157 S.E.2d 41 (1967); Funderburg v. Wold, 117 Ga. App. 638, 161 S.E.2d 376 (1968); Burson v. Bishop, 117 Ga. App. 602, 161 S.E.2d 518 (1968); Orange County Trust Co. v. Takowsky, 119 Ga. App. 366, 166 S.E.2d 913 (1969); Kazakos v. Soteris, 120 Ga. App. 258, 170 S.E.2d 50 (1969); Sutton v. Hutchinson, 226 Ga. 99, 172 S.E.2d 663 (1970); Berry v. Consumer Credit, 124 Ga. App. 586, 184 S.E.2d 694 (1971); Lowndes County v. Dasher, 229 Ga. 289, 191 S.E.2d 82 (1972); Aiken v. Bynum, 128 Ga. App. 212, 196 S.E.2d 180 (1973); First Fid. Ins. Corp. v. Busbia, 128 Ga. App. 485, 197 S.E.2d 396 (1973); Trapnell v. Smith, 131 Ga. App. 254, 205 S.E.2d 875 (1974); Adams Drive, Ltd. v. All-Rite Trades, Inc., 136 Ga. App. 703, 222 S.E.2d 174 (1975); Dennis v. McCrary, 237

Ga. 605, 229 S.E.2d 367 (1976); Thoni Oil Co. v. Tinsley, 140 Ga. App. 887, 232 S.E.2d 162 (1977); Jordan v. Ford Motor Credit Co., 141 Ga. App. 280, 233 S.E.2d 256 (1977); Unigard Ins. Co. v. Kemp, 141 Ga. App. 698, 234 S.E.2d 539 (1977); Wilson v. Passmore, 240 Ga. 716, 242 S.E.2d 124 (1978); Webb v. National Dist. Co., 148 Ga. App. 313, 251 S.E.2d 163 (1978); Safe-Lite Mfg., Inc. v. C.E. Morgan Bldg. Prods., Inc., 150 Ga. App. 172, 257 S.E.2d 19 (1979); O'Neill v. Western Mtg. Corp., 153 Ga. App. 151, 264 S.E.2d 691 (1980); Lovell v. Service Concept, Inc., 154 Ga. App. 760, 269 S.E.2d 894 (1980); Medlin v. Church, 157 Ga. App. 876, 278 S.E.2d 747 (1981); Albitus v. F & M Bank, 159 Ga. App. 406, 283 S.E.2d 632 (1981); Brant v. Bazemore, 159 Ga. App. 659, 284 S.E.2d 674 (1981); Anderson v. King, 160 Ga. App. 802, 288 S.E.2d 231 (1982); McDonnell v. Episcopal Diocese, 191 Ga. App. 174, 381 S.E.2d 126 (1989); King Cotton, Ltd. v. Powers, 200 Ga. App. 549, 409 S.E.2d 67 (1991); Lewis v. Jarvis, 207 Ga. App. 246, 427 S.E.2d 596 (1993); Georgia Ports Auth. v. Hutchinson, 209 Ga. App. 726, 434 S.E.2d 791 (1993).

## Specific Application

### 1. In General

**Compliance with former Code 1933, §§ 81-206 to 81-208** was necessary to give the court in which the divorce proceeding was filed jurisdiction of the case. If, without so complying, the plaintiff proceeded to try the case and the court entered a decree, "such a decree was void, and at the suit of the defendant upon whom service had not been perfected, to have the decree declared void, the decree should be set aside." *Homburger v. Homburger*, 213 Ga. 344, 99 S.E.2d 213 (1957).

**Direct proceeding to set aside probate in solemn form.** — A court of equity may entertain a direct proceeding to set aside a probate in solemn form, where it is alleged that certain heirs at law of the testatrix, residents of the state wherein the will was probated, were not served with personal notice of the probate proceedings, did not waive service, and had no knowledge of such proceedings, and it is alleged that the judgment probating the will in solemn form is, as to them, a nullity. *Foster v. Foster*, 207 Ga. 519, 63 S.E.2d 318 (1951).

**Service upon a minority of a church membership** is not such service as will bind



**Specific Application (Cont'd)**

church property under a judgment against certain individuals who are members of the church. *Walker v. Ful-Kalb, Inc.*, 181 Ga. 563, 183 S.E. 776 (1935).

**Service attempted in county other than county of origin.** — Judgment is absolutely void where it appears from the face of the record that suit was instituted in the county of the residence of the endorser of a promissory note, and service upon the maker of the note was attempted by service of a second original in another county. *Ivey v. State Mut. Ins. Co.*, 200 Ga. 835, 38 S.E.2d 601 (1946).

**A judgment of another state without jurisdiction** may be collaterally attacked. *Morrison v. Morrison*, 212 Ga. 48, 90 S.E.2d 402 (1955).

**Judgment against foreign citizen.** — The courts of this state have no jurisdiction to render a valid judgment against a citizen of another state in a common law action, unless the citizen has been within the limits of this state, and has been served with process while in this state. *Howell v. Gordon*, 40 Ga. 302 (1869).

**A judgment against a lunatic** is not void, but voidable. *John Doe v. Roe*, 23 Ga. 168 (1857).

**Judgment upon sane person later declared insane.** Where the defendant was duly served in person with a copy of the petition and process at a time when the defendant was sane, a default judgment thereafter rendered against the defendant was not void, because in the meantime the defendant was adjudged to be a lunatic and committed, and was not represented in such suit by a guardian or guardian ad litem. *Burkhalter v. Virginia-Carolina Chem. Co.*, 42 Ga. App. 312, 156 S.E. 272 (1930).

**Persons non compos mentis.** — Where a non compos mentis person was sued upon what purported to be a contractual obligation entered into by that person, and was served only by the leaving of a copy of the petition and process at the person's residence, and was not represented in the suit by any guardian or other person appointed to look after the person's interests, a judgment rendered against the person in the suit was capable in a proper proceeding brought in the person's behalf of being set aside as

invalid. *Perry v. Fletcher*, 46 Ga. App. 450, 167 S.E. 796 (1933).

An insane person may, after time for excepting to the judgment has expired, institute, by next friend, in the court in which the judgment was rendered, proceedings in the nature of a motion to set aside the judgment as being void. *Perry v. Fletcher*, 46 Ga. App. 450, 167 S.E. 796 (1933).

Where no notice was given to the plaintiff in the lunacy proceeding and the court of ordinary (now probate court) did not have personal jurisdiction of the plaintiff, the appointment of a guardian is subject to the attack by plaintiff that it was a nullity and void under this section. *Tucker v. Tucker*, 221 Ga. 128, 143 S.E.2d 639 (1965).

**Where invalidity not shown on face of record.** — The invalidity of a judgment which is invalid because of irregularities in the copy of process served on defendant not appearing on the face of the record where a proper entry of service, complete and regular on its face, is made on the original process filed in the office of the clerk, then establishment of its invalidity becomes a question of fact which, can be raised only by a traverse to the return of the officer, and until this is done, such a judgment is not void under the definition of void judgments. *Jennings v. Davis*, 92 Ga. App. 265, 88 S.E.2d 544 (1955).

**Where judge exceeds jurisdiction.** — The judgment of a judge who exceeds the judge's jurisdiction as a whole will be void and a mere nullity under this section. *Cornett v. Ault*, 124 Ga. 944, 53 S.E. 460 (1906) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-12-16).

Trial court's order denying defendant's extraordinary motion for new trial/habeas petition was a nullity and void under O.C.G.A. § 9-12-16, and the appellate court could not transfer defendant's case to the Georgia Supreme Court to consider the grant of a certificate of probable cause under O.C.G.A. § 9-14-52(b), even though the Georgia Supreme Court had exclusive jurisdiction over habeas cases, as the trial court was without subject matter jurisdiction to entertain defendant's habeas claim upon a transfer from a habeas court with instructions to determine whether trial counsel was ineffective; however, as defendant's habeas claims had not been addressed by a court of competent jurisdiction, the appellate court

remanded the matter to the habeas court for resolution of defendant's habeas claims of ineffective assistance of counsel, with the final order subject to the appellate procedures outlined in O.C.G.A. § 9-14-52. *Herrington v. State*, 265 Ga. App. 454, 594 S.E.2d 682 (2004).

**Justice of the peace cannot set aside own judgment.** — A justice of the peace has no authority to set aside a judgment rendered by the justice of the peace. The subsequent entering of a second judgment purporting to set aside the first mentioned judgment is itself void and should be treated as a nullity. *Edwards & Daniel v. Edwards*, 163 Ga. 825, 137 S.E. 244 (1927).

**Attacking judgment as void in attachment case.** — It is claimant's right to attack as void a judgment rendered in an attachment case, by showing that there has never been a legal levy of the attachment itself. *New England Mtg. Sec. Co. v. Watson*, 99 Ga. 733, 27 S.E. 160 (1896).

**Garnishment affidavit not reciting jurisdictional fact** renders judgment void. *National Lumber Co. v. Turner*, 2 Ga. App. 750, 59 S.E. 15 (1907).

**Homestead granted without notice to creditor.** — In the court of ordinary (now probate court), a homestead granted without notice to a certain creditor, is a nullity as to that creditor. *Weekes & Son v. Edwards*, 101 Ga. 314, 28 S.E. 853 (1897).

**Fact that an execution was issued on a void judgment** and levied does not give vitality to the judgment. *Jowers & Son v. Kirkpatrick Hdwe. Co.*, 21 Ga. App. 751, 94 S.E. 1044 (1918).

**Void reinstatement of case.** — Consent of counsel in vacation to reinstatement of a cause which has been dismissed in term time will not serve to confer jurisdiction upon the court, nor vitalize a judgment rendered after such void reinstatement, and which for that very reason is void. *Owens v. Cocroft*, 14 Ga. App. 322, 80 S.E. 906 (1914).

**The judgment and appointment of a guardian was a nullity** where the record shows the applicants in a proceeding involving the validity of a will attempted to waive the ten day notice and the court proceeded to declare the testatrix incompetent and appointed a guardian for the testatrix in two days without complying with the law. *English v. Shivers*, 220 Ga. 737, 141 S.E.2d 443 (1965).

**A discharge obtained by an executor by means of fraud** practiced upon the legatees or the ordinary (now probate judge) is void. *Pass v. Pass*, 98 Ga. 791, 25 S.E. 752 (1896).

**A grant of letters of administration is not void where** there is a will on file at the time of the grant in the office of the ordinary (now probate judge) which is subsequently admitted to probate. *Smith v. Scarborough*, 182 Ga. 157, 185 S.E. 105 (1936).

**Judgment appointing a person administrator de bonis non.** — Where citation has not issued and been advertised, the judgment appointing a person administrator de bonis non is a nullity, and can be collaterally attacked in any proceeding in which the judgment or letters of administration issued thereon are relied upon as establishing the legal appointment of an administrator, where this affirmatively appears from the record introduced to establish the appointment. *Davis v. Melton*, 51 Ga. App. 685, 181 S.E. 300 (1935).

**Jurisdiction for challenge to municipal charter law.** — Municipal courts have no jurisdiction of prosecution for violation of state statute setting forth charter of municipality. Sentence imposed by municipal court for violation of such statute is void and subject to collateral attack. *Rose v. Mayor of Thunderbolt*, 89 Ga. App. 599, 80 S.E.2d 725 (1954).

**County board of commissioner's order void.** — Settlement agreement entered into by a county and its board of commissioners was void as an ultra vires act because it purported to forever bind the hands of future boards of commissioners regarding land use and zoning decisions for certain property in violation of O.C.G.A. § 36-30-3(a) and a trial court therefore had jurisdiction to nullify the agreement at any time. *Buckhorn Ventures, LLC v. Forsyth County*, 262 Ga. App. 299, 585 S.E.2d 229 (2003).

**Effect of invoking arbitration.** — Fact that taxpayer who objected to assessment invoked arbitration would not estop the taxpayer from attacking an award in equity as void. *Montgomery v. Suttles*, 191 Ga. 781, 13 S.E.2d 781 (1941).

**Party absent due to illness but represented by counsel.** — Where a party receives notice of a trial or hearing, and an attorney appears for the party and participates therein, and a



### Specific Application (Cont'd)

judgment is rendered against the party, the fact that the court or forum had notice of the party's sickness will not render the judgment void, and as such subject to attack under this section; it is the duty of such party to "follow up" on the party's case and by proper procedure to attack the judgment upon some meritorious showing that, although represented by the attorney, the party's absence prejudiced some substantial right or prevented the party from testifying upon some matter vital to the party's right of recovery or defense, or in any event, not to ignore the adverse judgment by failing to appeal or take a writ of error to the proper court. *Thomas v. Travelers Ins. Co.*, 53 Ga. App. 404, 185 S.E. 922 (1936) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-12-16).

**Judgment of judge appointed to fill vacancy not void.** — Judgment entered by a judge, who was appointed by the chief county magistrate judge upon a request for "assistance" made by the superior court chief judge pursuant to O.C.G.A. § 15-1-9.1, was not void, even though the judge was appointed to fill a vacancy created by the resignation of a superior court judge, which vacancy should have been filled by the governor. *Dominguez v. Enterprise Leasing Co.*, 197 Ga. App. 664, 399 S.E.2d 269 (1990).

## 2. Domestic Issues

**Void judgment no defense to enforcement of valid judgment of alimony.** — Judgment which purported to modify permanent alimony judgment but which was void for want of power or jurisdiction in the court to grant it, constituted no defense to the plaintiff's action to collect the amount awarded for the support of the child in the original proceeding, payment of which had not been made and was in arrears at the time suit was filed. *Buxton v. Hooker*, 214 Ga. 271, 104 S.E.2d 437 (1958).

**Want of jurisdiction of party in divorce case.** — A judgment granting to the wife a divorce and permanent alimony was not void either because she resumed cohabitation with her husband after the suit was filed, or because of the fact that pending the action she made an agreement with her husband, which she did not disclose in court, to the effect that she would not claim alimony

(which facts, so far as they may have furnished any grounds of defense, should have been urged before judgment, or in a proper proceeding to set it aside) and the court did not err in excluding evidence of such facts in a contempt proceeding brought against the husband for his failure to pay alimony as required by the decree. *Rozetta v. Rozetta*, 181 Ga. 494, 182 S.E. 847 (1935).

While the power to enforce a decree for alimony by attachment for contempt by judges of the superior courts is still adequate, if in such a proceeding it appears that the judgment awarding alimony is void, for any reason, the husband is privileged to collaterally attack it, and in such case the court has no power to punish him for contempt. *Allen v. Baker*, 188 Ga. 696, 4 S.E.2d 642 (1939).

In an original suit in equity for a decree declaring void and of no effect verdicts and decree in divorce suit, on grounds that the court was without jurisdiction of the case, because at the time of filing of the suit for divorce the defendant was a resident of Clayton County, whereas the suit was brought in Fulton County, the alleged want of jurisdiction was a sufficient ground of attack upon the verdicts and decree of divorce. *Haygood v. Haygood*, 190 Ga. 445, 9 S.E.2d 834 (1940).

An award of temporary alimony by a court not having jurisdiction of the parties cannot be the basis of a valid proceeding for contempt. *Hagan v. Hagan*, 209 Ga. 313, 72 S.E.2d 295 (1952).

Since no valid judgment can be rendered in a divorce case where the court is without jurisdiction, it is the duty of the court, when apprised of the fact that it has no jurisdiction, to dismiss the case at any stage of the proceeding, with or without motion therefor. *Cohen v. Cohen*, 209 Ga. 459, 74 S.E.2d 95 (1953).

Where it appears upon the face of the record that the court was without jurisdiction of a divorce case the judgment was void ab initio; and being void the defendant would not be guilty of contempt of court for failing to pay alimony awarded by said judgment. *Johnson v. Johnson*, 222 Ga. 433, 150 S.E.2d 684 (1966).

**Consequence of failing to take exception to decree.** — Where decree awarding perma-



ment alimony for support of a minor child was based on the verdict which a jury rendered in a divorce and alimony suit and was not excepted to, it therefore became absolute and the court is without power or jurisdiction to modify its terms, even with the consent of the child's parents. *Buxton v. Hooker*, 214 Ga. 271, 104 S.E.2d 437 (1958).

**Notice to minor children in support ac-**

**tion.** — To arbitrarily discriminate against the child or children, and set apart for the widow alone the entire net proceeds of an insolvent estate, and give the minor child no notice of such action, is so unreasonable and contrary to law as to void such judgment. *De Jarnette v. De Jarnette*, 176 Ga. 204, 167 S.E. 526 (1933).

## RESEARCH REFERENCES

**Am. Jur. 2d.** — 46 Am. Jur. 2d, Judgments, §§ 22-27, 29.

**C.J.S.** — 49 C.J.S., Judgments, § 18.

**ALR.** — Is service of notice or process in proceeding to vacate or modify judgment to be made upon owner of judgment or upon the attorney, 78 ALR 370.

Right to attack consent judgment or decree on ground that it was not within scope of pleadings or was beyond the jurisdiction of the court, 86 ALR 84.

Attack on judgment because of invalidity of contract on which it was rendered, 95 ALR 1267.

Nonparty who acquires interest in property pending action or after judgment as within benefit of statute or rule providing for opening, vacating, or setting aside of judgments, 104 ALR 697.

Mental incompetency at time of rendition of judgment in civil action as ground of attack upon it, 140 ALR 1336.

Lapse of time as bar to action or proceeding for relief in respect of void judgment, 154 ALR 818.

Extraterritorial effect of provision in de-

creed of divorce as to custody of child, 160 ALR 400.

Remedy available against invalid judgment in favor of United States, state, or other governmental unit immune to suit, 163 ALR 244.

Constructive service of process in action against nonresident to set aside judgment, 163 ALR 504.

Foreign divorce decree as subject to attack by spouse in state of which neither spouse is resident, 12 ALR2d 382.

Setting aside default judgment for failure of statutory agent on whom process was served to notify defendant, 20 ALR2d 1179.

Collateral attack on domestic nunc pro tunc judgment, 70 ALR2d 1131.

Appealability of void judgment or of one granting or denying motion for vacation thereof, 81 ALR2d 537.

Who, other than natural or adopting parents, or heirs of latter, may collaterally attack adoption decree, 92 ALR2d 813.

Power of successor judge taking office during term time to vacate, set aside, or annul judgment entered by his or her predecessor, 51 ALR5th 747.

## 9-12-17. When creditors or purchasers may attack judgment.

Creditors or bona fide purchasers may attack a judgment for any defect appearing on the face of the record or the pleadings or for fraud or collusion, whenever and wherever it interferes with their rights, either at law or in equity. (Orig. Code 1863, § 3515; Code 1868, § 3538; Code 1873, § 3596; Code 1882, § 3596; Civil Code 1895, § 5371; Civil Code 1910, § 5966; Code 1933, § 110-711.)

## JUDICIAL DECISIONS

**This section is not of statutory origin**, but the general powers of a court of equity; the is a codification of matters embraced within jurisdiction to which it specifically refers

dates back long years before there ever was a Georgia Code. *Gentle v. Georgia Power Co.*, 179 Ga. 853, 177 S.E. 690 (1934) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-12-17).

**Verdicts covered by section.** — Although the word “verdicts” is not found in this section, it is not thereby to be regarded as excluded by implication; jurisdiction to relieve against verdicts inequitably obtained exists as certainly as it does against awards, judgments, and decrees obtained by imposition. *Gentle v. Georgia Power Co.*, 179 Ga. 853, 177 S.E. 690 (1934) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-12-17).

**Showing required when seeking equitable relief.** — One invoking equitable relief against verdicts, as well as against judgments, should meet the usual requirement as to showing that one’s relief at law would be less adequate than one’s relief at equity. *Gentle v. Georgia Power Co.*, 179 Ga. 853, 177 S.E. 690 (1934).

**Equity unavailable when remedy at law adequate.** — Where a judgment at law is void for reasons appearing on the face of the record, and the remedy at law is adequate, complete, and available, equity will not afford relief. *Martocello v. Martocello*, 197 Ga. 629, 30 S.E.2d 108 (1944).

**Effect on purchaser of knowledge of lien on property.** — A purchaser who takes without notice of the judgment can attach as freely as a creditor. But one who purchases property which one knows to be subject to the lien of a judgment in the hands of one’s vendor, acquires the property as a privy in estate with the vendor, and it would be no hardship to hold the purchaser as much bound by the judgment as the purchaser would be were the purchaser a direct party to it. The general rule with reference to bona fide purchasers is that a want of notice is essential to their claim for protection. *Prendergast v. Wiseman*, 80 Ga. 419, 7 S.E. 228 (1888); *Carrollton Bank v. Wager*, 169 Ga. 304, 150 S.E. 146 (1929).

**Bona fide purchaser attacking writs fieri facias.** — Even if writs of fieri facias were good as between the parties thereto, one claiming to be a purchaser bona fide would not be bound by the judgment, but might attack it under this section. *Strickland v. Griffin*, 70 Ga. 541 (1883) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-12-17).

**Attacking appointment of guardian.** — The invalidity of the appointment of a

guardian appearing upon the face of the record, the judgment of appointment may be attacked collaterally. *Payne v. Shirley*, 25 Ga. App. 644, 104 S.E. 17 (1920).

**Collateral attack of unreversed judgment of competent court.** — Unreversed judgment of competent court cannot be collaterally attacked except for causes provided for in this section. *Hammock v. McBride*, 6 Ga. 178 (1849); *McArthur & Griffin v. Mathewson & Butler*, 67 Ga. 134 (1881); *Smith v. Cuyler*, 78 Ga. 654, 3 S.E. 406 (1887); *William v. Lancaster*, 113 Ga. 1020, 39 S.E. 471 (1901); *Brooke v. F & M Bank*, 27 Ga. App. 250, 108 S.E. 135 (1921) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-12-17).

**When judgment subject to motion in arrest of judgment.** — On a motion in arrest of judgment, a petition, although defective and subject to general demurrer (now motion to dismiss), in that it omits to set forth all the necessary ingredients of a cause of action, will not render the judgment based thereon subject to the technical statutory remedy of this section, unless the petition affirmatively shows on its face that a cause of action did not in fact exist, or that the petition is so utterly defective that it could not be amended at all, or that the defect in the petition is of such character as renders unenforceable or meaningless the verdict and judgment based thereon. *Mell v. McNulty*, 185 Ga. 343, 195 S.E. 181 (1938); *Adams v. Morgan*, 114 Ga. App. 180, 150 S.E.2d 556, cert. dismissed, 222 Ga. 820, 152 S.E.2d 693 (1966) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-12-17).

**Direct attack on judgment restricted to real parties in interest.** — It is the general rule, save for certain exceptions in favor of creditors or bona fide purchasers and others who may be excepted by statute, that none but the parties to a judgment can move directly for its nullification, that a third person, not a party to the record, cannot go into court and move to set aside a judgment which is not against that third party. The underlying basis of this rule is that to permit third persons to become interested after judgment, and to overturn adjudications to which the original parties made no objection, would encourage litigation, and disturb the repose beneficial to society. *Thomas v. Lambert*, 187 Ga. 616, 1 S.E.2d 443 (1939), overruled on other grounds, *Canal Ins. Co. v. Cambron*, 240 Ga. 708, 242 S.E.2d 32 (1978).

**Real parties in interest rule applicable to divorce decrees.** — One who is neither a party to a divorce decree nor is in any relation with either of the parties as to any right of property involved in or affected by the decree is not entitled to make a direct attack on the decree, either in the case itself or by an independent equity suit in the same court, where the decree is not void on its face. *Thomas v. Lambert*, 187 Ga. 616, 1 S.E.2d 443 (1939), overruled on other grounds, *Canal Ins. Co. v. Cambron*, 240 Ga. 708, 242 S.E.2d 32 (1978).

**Attack on facially valid judgment by stranger.** — An attack on a judgment regular on its face must be taken as collateral where the petitioner, as a stranger to the previous record, claims to have become incidentally interested therein after a termination of that case. *Martocello v. Martocello*, 197 Ga. 629, 30 S.E.2d 108 (1944).

**Right of creditor to attack judgment of another creditor.** — The right of a creditor to attack the judgment of another creditor because of an alleged defect appearing on the face of the record or pleadings does not extend to irregularities previous to the judgment; the defects must be such as are not amendable. *Mell v. McNulty*, 185 Ga. 343, 195 S.E. 181 (1938); *Adams v. Morgan*, 114 Ga. App. 180, 150 S.E.2d 556, cert. dismissed, 222 Ga. 820, 152 S.E.2d 693 (1966).

**Unamendable defect is prerequisite to relief.** — The rule in this section is the same as that which controls on a motion in arrest or to set aside a judgment, in that the defect must be one which was not amendable. *Mell v. McNulty*, 185 Ga. 343, 195 S.E. 181 (1938) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-12-17).

**Knowledge by creditor that debtor adjudicated insane.** — Where the attorney for the plaintiff-creditor knew that the defendant had been judged insane at the time of obtaining the default judgment, this knowledge did not constitute such fraud or collusion as would open the judgment to collateral attack by another creditor in a proceeding in the nature of a money rule. *Burkhalter v. Virginia-Carolina Chem. Co.*, 42 Ga. App. 312, 156 S.E. 272 (1930).

**Attacking foreign judgment as procured by fraud.** — A judgment of a court of a foreign state having jurisdiction of the subject matter and the parties cannot be collaterally attacked in the courts of this state on the ground of fraud. *Wood v. Wood*, 200 Ga. 796, 38 S.E.2d 545 (1946).

While a judgment procured by fraud may be set aside for the fraud in a direct proceeding, still, if the judgment is rendered by a court of competent jurisdiction, the parties are concluded by it until it is set aside. *Wood v. Wood*, 200 Ga. 796, 38 S.E.2d 545 (1946).

**Cited in** *Smith v. Gettinger*, 3 Ga. 140 (1847); *Hammock v. McBride*, 6 Ga. 178 (1849); *Williams v. Martin*, 7 Ga. 377 (1849); *Stanford & Golden v. Bradford*, 45 Ga. 97 (1872); *Lovelace v. Lovelace*, 179 Ga. 822, 177 S.E. 685 (1934); *Simpson v. Bradley*, 189 Ga. 316, 5 S.E.2d 893 (1939); *Boland v. Barge*, 108 Ga. App. 689, 134 S.E.2d 463 (1963); *Wasden v. Rusco Indus., Inc.*, 233 Ga. 439, 211 S.E.2d 733 (1975); *Simonds v. Simonds*, 145 Ga. App. 227, 243 S.E.2d 545 (1978); *Albitus v. F & M Bank*, 159 Ga. App. 406, 283 S.E.2d 632 (1981).

## RESEARCH REFERENCES

**Am. Jur. 2d.** — 77 Am. Jur. 2d, Vendor and Purchaser, § 502 et seq.

**C.J.S.** — 49 C.J.S., Judgments, §§ 306-327.

**ALR.** — Effect of reversal or vacation of judgment on execution sale, 29 ALR 1071.

Mental incompetency at the time of rendition of judgment in civil action as ground of attack upon it, 34 ALR 221; 140 ALR 1336.

Criterion of extrinsic fraud as distinguished from intrinsic fraud, as regards relief from judgment on ground of fraud, 88 ALR 1201.

Power of court to award alimony or property settlement in divorce suit as affected by failure of pleading or notice to make a claim therefor, 152 ALR 445.



**9-12-18. Right to confess judgment and appeal; where and when entered.**

(a) Either party has a right to confess judgment without the consent of his adversary and to appeal from such confession without reserving the right to do so in cases where an appeal is allowed by law.

(b) No confession of judgment shall be entered except in the county where the defendant resided at the commencement of the action unless expressly provided for by law. The action must have been regularly filed and docketed as in other cases. However, a judge of a superior court or a magistrate may confess judgment in his own court. (Laws 1799, Cobb's 1851 Digest, p. 495; Code 1863, §§ 3518, 3519, 3520; Code 1868, §§ 3541, 3542, 3543; Code 1873, §§ 3600, 3601, 3602; Code 1882, §§ 3600, 3601, 3602; Civil Code 1895, §§ 5359, 5360, 5361; Civil Code 1910, §§ 5954, 5955, 5956; Code 1933, §§ 110-601, 110-602, 110-603; Ga. L. 1983, p. 884, § 4-1.)

**Law reviews.** — For article comparing sections of the Georgia Civil Practice Act (Ch. 11 of this title) with preexisting provisions of the Georgia Code, see 3 Ga. St. B.J. 295 (1967).

For comment on *Cocke v. Truslow*, 91 Ga. App. 645, 86 S.E.2d 686 (1955), see 18 Ga. B.J. 92 (1955).

**JUDICIAL DECISIONS**

**Same treatment as for judgments rendered on verdicts.** — This section recognizes that a judgment obtained by confession is to be entered up as in cases of judgments rendered on verdicts. *Williams v. Atwood*, 52 Ga. 585 (1874) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-12-18).

**A judgment must be regularly entered upon a confession of judgment.** *Whitley v. Southern Whsle. Corp.*, 45 Ga. App. 445, 164 S.E. 903 (1932).

**Entering up judgment.** — In a case in a justice of the peace court, where an appeal will lie, the appeal can be made from a confession of judgment without any formal entering up of judgment by the justice on the confession. *Huff v. Whitner, Manry & Co.*, 8 Ga. App. 25, 68 S.E. 463 (1910).

**Meaning of "confession of judgment".** — "Confession of judgment" has reference to the act of the defendant whereby the defendant admits or confesses the right of the plaintiff to take a judgment against the defendant, and not to the entering up, or rendition of, the judgment itself which is rendered upon the defendant's confession of judgment. *Thomas v. Bloodworth*, 44 Ga. App. 44, 160 S.E. 709 (1931).

**Pendency of an action as a prerequisite.** — A confession of judgment which would au-

thorize an entry of judgment thereon cannot be made until an action is instituted, and such confession of judgment must be made in a suit and after its institution. *Information Buying Co. v. Miller*, 173 Ga. 786, 161 S.E. 617 (1931).

A confession of judgment is the substitute for a verdict, and no such confession can be made until a suit is filed, and no confession of judgment can be entered unless the cause has been regularly sued out and docketed as in other cases. *Information Buying Co. v. Miller*, 173 Ga. 786, 161 S.E. 617 (1931).

Before there can be a valid action pending in any court, the court must have jurisdiction of the parties. Thus this section contemplates the pendency of a valid action, where the jurisdiction of the court is unquestioned, and nothing more, before there may be a confession of judgment by either party as provided by this section, and this would be true whether such party is an individual, a partnership, or a corporation. *Wade v. Combined Mut. Cas. Co.*, 201 Ga. 318, 39 S.E.2d 681 (1946) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-12-18).

**Valid ground for setting aside judgment.** — An allegation, in a motion to set aside a judgment rendered on a confession of judgment, that "at the time said confession was

entered" the suit had not been docketed as provided in this section, constitutes a ground for setting aside the judgment. *Thomas v. Bloodworth*, 44 Ga. App. 44, 160 S.E. 709 (1931) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-12-18).

**Relationship to common law judgments by confession.** — Courts should construe this section in connection with the common-law principle that a confession of judgment is one made after the action is commenced; and so construing it, hold that no confession of judgment, made before suit is commenced, can be entered in a cause commenced after the confession is made, and that no valid judgment can be rendered upon such confession so made and entered. *Information Buying Co. v. Miller*, 173 Ga. 786, 161 S.E. 617 (1931); *Whitley v. Southern Whsle. Corp.*, 45 Ga. App. 445, 164 S.E. 903 (1932).

This section has no application to judgments by confession at the common law, which had to be entered after action had been brought and process had been regularly served. *Greenfield v. Chronicle Printing Co.*, 107 Ga. App. 442, 130 S.E.2d 526 (1963) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-12-18).

**When entering of judgment not authorized.** — An agreement by a debtor to confess judgment in behalf of the creditor, which was made months prior to the institution of a suit, did not authorize the entering of a judgment of confession in a suit afterwards instituted. *Information Buying Co. v. Miller*, 173 Ga. 786, 161 S.E. 617 (1931).

**The confession itself is not the judgment of the court**, but amounts to no more than an admission of indebtedness, and an agreement to take judgment thereon when it can properly be rendered. *Information Buying Co. v. Miller*, 173 Ga. 786, 161 S.E. 617 (1931); *Whitley v. Southern Whsle. Corp.*, 45 Ga. App. 445, 164 S.E. 903 (1932).

**The authority to confess may be given by warrant of attorney** executed at the time the debt is created. *Greenfield v. Chronicle Printing Co.*, 107 Ga. App. 442, 130 S.E.2d 526 (1963).

**Effect on third persons.** — Where a party, upon equitable proceeding filed while the court is in session, obtains by consent, a general judgment, such judgment, while good inter partes, cannot affect the rights of third persons. *Ainsworth v. Mobile Fruit & Trading Co.*, 102 Ga. 123, 29 S.E. 142 (1897).

**Full faith and credit in foreign state.** — Where a resident of this state executed a promissory note, to be enforced in the State of Pennsylvania, by agreeing to a confession of judgment in the event of default, and waiving the right to personal service, such agreement is enforceable and the judgment based thereon is valid and entitled to full faith and credit in this state. *Parker v. Fidelity Bank*, 151 Ga. App. 733, 261 S.E.2d 465 (1979).

**Full faith and credit is given by courts of this state** to valid judgments from other states, where such judgments do not contravene Georgia laws. A valid judgment by confession of an attorney in a court is not such a judgment as would be contravened by the provisions of this section. *Cock v. Truslow*, 91 Ga. App. 645, 86 S.E.2d 686 (1955). For comment, see 18 Ga. B.J. 92 (1955).

**When judgment not contrary to Georgia laws.** — A judgment obtained in a foreign state in an action upon a note which contained a confession of judgment clause, where an attorney appeared for the defendant, and personal service was obtained upon the nonresident defendant in Georgia, is not contrary to the policy or laws of this state. *Melnick v. Bank of Highwood*, 151 Ga. App. 261, 259 S.E.2d 667 (1979).

**Cited in** *Wade v. Combined Mut. Cas. Co.*, 201 Ga. 318, 39 S.E.2d 681 (1946).

## RESEARCH REFERENCES

**Am. Jur. 2d.** — 46 Am. Jur. 2d, Judgments, §§ 204-231.

**C.J.S.** — 49 C.J.S., Judgments, § 138 et seq.

**ALR.** — Warrant to confess judgment as

affected by statute of limitations, 21 ALR 774; 172 ALR 997.

Power of municipality to consent to judgment against itself, 67 ALR 1503.

Validity and effect of cognovit or warrant

of attorney to confess judgment in conditional sale contract, 89 ALR 1106.

Correction of mistake in judgment entered under warrant of attorney to confess judgment, 144 ALR 830.

Necessity in action on judgment of sister state confessed under warrant of attorney, of alleging and proving the law of the latter state permitting such judgment, 155 ALR 921.

Necessity that the transcript of a judgment of another state upon a cognovit under warrant of attorney shall include the cognovit and the note containing the alleged warrant of attorney, 162 ALR 685.

Right to enter judgment by confession as affecting suspension of statute of limitations during absence of debtor from state, 172 ALR 997.

What law governs validity of warrant or power of attorney to confess judgment, 19 ALR2d 544.

Payment by obligor on note or other

instrument containing warrant of attorney to confess judgment as extending time within which power to confess may be exercised, 35 ALR2d 1452.

Necessity, in order to enter judgment by confession on instrument containing warrant of attorney, that original note or other instrument and original warrant be produced or filed, 68 ALR2d 1156.

Successive judgments by confession on cognovit note or similar instrument, 80 ALR2d 1380.

Warrants of attorney to confess judgment: requirements as to signing, sealing, and attestation, 3 ALR3d 1147.

Constitutionality, construction, application, and effect of statute invalidating powers of attorneys to confess judgment or contracts giving such power, 40 ALR3d 1158.

Modern views of state courts as to whether consent judgment is entitled to res judicata or collateral estoppel effect, 91 ALR3d 1170.

## 9-12-19. Judgment suspended by appeal.

Where a judgment is entered and, within the time allowed for entering an appeal, an appeal is entered, the judgment shall be suspended. (Orig. Code 1863, § 3488; Code 1868, § 3511; Code 1873, § 3569; Code 1882, § 3569; Civil Code 1895, § 5340; Civil Code 1910, § 5935; Code 1933, § 110-303.)

**Cross references.** — For similar provisions, see § 5-3-7. As to certiorari and appeals to appellate courts generally, see Ch. 6,

T. 5. As to staying of proceedings to enforce judgments generally, see § 9-11-62.

## JUDICIAL DECISIONS

**Suspension of judgment not to affect creditor's rights.** — While judgment is suspended upon the entering of an appeal, such suspension is not to affect the creditor's rights. *In re Tinsley*, 421 F. Supp. 1007 (M.D. Ga. 1976), *aff'd*, 554 F.2d 1064 (5th Cir. 1977).

**Appeal from order appointing administrator.** — An appeal from an ordinary's (now probate judge) order appointing an administrator suspends the judgment, but it does not vacate it. *Shadburn Banking Co. v. Streetman*, 180 Ga. 500, 179 S.E. 377 (1935).

**A supersedeas deprives the trial court of jurisdiction** to take further proceedings towards enforcement of the judgment super-

seded. *Tyree v. Jackson*, 226 Ga. 642, 177 S.E.2d 159 (1970).

**Simultaneous state and federal actions.** — Where simultaneous actions challenging the constitutionality of O.C.G.A. § 36-1-16 were pending in state and federal court, and an appeal from the federal district court order was pending, estoppel by judgment precluded state court consideration of the matter on appeal, because judgments from a federal court remain binding during the pendency of an appeal and are not suspended. *Mayor of Forsyth v. Monroe County*, 260 Ga. 296, 392 S.E.2d 865 (1990).

**Cited** in *New Amsterdam Cas. Co. v. Russell*, 103 Ga. App. 553, 120 S.E.2d 150



(1961); *Lexington Developers, Inc. v. O'Neal Constr. Co.*, 143 Ga. App. 440, 238 S.E.2d 770 (1977); *Bell v. Bell*, 247 Ga. App. 462, 543 S.E.2d 455 (2000).

### RESEARCH REFERENCES

**C.J.S.** — 50 C.J.S., Judgments, § 636.

**ALR.** — Appeal from award of injunction as stay or supersedeas, 93 ALR 709.

Right of appeal from judgment or decree as affected by acceptance of benefit thereunder, 169 ALR 985.

Defeated party's payment or satisfaction of, or other compliance with, civil judgment as barring his right to appeal, 39 ALR2d 153.

Liability insurer's duty to pay injured person as affected by appeal or grant of new trial, or pendency of appeal or motion for new trial, from judgment against insured, or by the fact that time for appeal or motion for new trial has not expired, 31 ALR3d 899.

### 9-12-20. Judgment where security given on appeal.

In all cases of appeal where security has been given, the plaintiff or his attorney may enter judgment against the principal and his surety jointly and severally. (Laws 1826, Cobb's 1851 Digest, p. 498; Code 1863, § 3490; Code 1868, § 3513; Code 1873, § 3571; Code 1882, § 3571; Civil Code 1895, § 5342; Civil Code 1910, § 5937; Code 1933, § 110-305.)

### JUDICIAL DECISIONS

**Verdict on trial of appeal in justice of the peace court.** — An attorney at law for a party in whose favor a verdict is rendered on the trial of an appeal in a justice of the peace court can enter in behalf of the attorney's client a judgment on such verdict at any time within four days after the judgment of the court, and, if such judgment conforms to the verdict, the justice has no alternative but to transcribe the same upon the docket. *Scott v. Bedell*, 108 Ga. 205, 33 S.E. 903 (1899).

**Entering up judgment against defendant and sureties on replevy bond.** — Where in the foreclosure of a landlord's lien the defendant contested the lien and gave a replevy bond for the eventual condemnation

money, and the case was appealed to the superior court, where the jury found against the defendant, it was legal and proper to enter up judgment under this section against the defendant, and also against the sureties on the replevy bond, without further notice to them. *Peppers v. Coil*, 113 Ga. 234, 38 S.E. 823 (1901) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-12-20).

**Cited in** *Bank of Charleston v. Moore*, 6 Ga. 416 (1849); *Scott v. Bedell*, 108 Ga. 205, 33 S.E. 903 (1899); *Bailey v. Ware & Harper*, 19 Ga. App. 255, 91 S.E. 275 (1917); *CS-Lakeview at Gwinnett v. Retail Dev. Partners*, 268 Ga. App. 480, 602 S.E.2d 140 (2004).

### RESEARCH REFERENCES

**Am. Jur. 2d.** — 5 Am. Jur. 2d, Appeal and Error, §§ 358, 360.

**C.J.S.** — 4A C.J.S., Appeal and Error, §§ 499-573.

**ALR.** — Right of appeal from judgment or decree as affected by acceptance of benefit thereunder, 169 ALR 985.

### 9-12-21. Judgments transferable; status of transferee.

A person in whose favor a judgment has been entered or a person to whom a judgment has been transferred may bona fide and for a valuable consideration transfer any judgment to a third person. In all such cases the transferee of any judgment shall have the same rights and shall be subject to the same equities and to the same defenses as was the original holder of the judgment. (Laws 1829, Cobb's 1851 Digest, p. 499; Code 1863, § 3516; Code 1868, § 3539; Code 1873, § 3597; Code 1882, § 3597; Civil Code 1895, § 5374; Civil Code 1910, § 5969; Code 1933, § 110-901.)

**Law reviews.** — For note discussing whether the bankruptcy estate includes proceeds of a judgment for personal injury

obtained by the bankrupt, see 32 Mercer L. Rev. 983 (1981).

### JUDICIAL DECISIONS

**Meaning of section.** — Former Civil Code 1910, § 5969 (see O.C.G.A. § 9-13-34) (right to transfer execution) and former Code 1933, § 110-901 (see O.C.G.A. § 9-12-21) declare in express terms the same principles involved in former Civil Code 1910, §§ 4342 and 5670 (see O.C.G.A. § 9-13-75) (setoff of judgments). *Odom v. Attaway*, 173 Ga. 883, 162 S.E. 279 (1931).

**Multiple transfers or assignments of judgments allowed.** — Under the terms of former Civil Code 1910, § 5969 (see O.C.G.A. § 9-13-34) (right to transfer execution) former Civil Code 1910, § 5969 (see O.C.G.A. § 9-12-21), a judgment may be transferred or assigned any number of times, provided there was good faith, and in all cases where done in good faith the transferee shall have the same rights, and be liable to the same equities, and subject to the same defenses as the original plaintiff in judgment was. *Odom v. Attaway*, 173 Ga. 883, 162 S.E. 279 (1931).

**This section does not render judgments negotiable** in the strict sense, so as to place them on the high commercial plane occupied by negotiable paper. *Western Nat'l Bank v. Maverick Nat'l Bank*, 90 Ga. 339, 16 S.E. 942, 35 Am. St. R. 210 (1892); *Register v. Southern States Phosphate & Fertilizer Co.*, 157 Ga. 561, 122 S.E. 323 (1924) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-12-21).

**Judgments still subject to prior equities.** — Though judgments and executions are called negotiable, it certainly cannot be in any sense which raises them to any dignity

higher than that which they enjoyed before. They are still subject to all prior equities. *Cohen v. Prater*, 56 Ga. 204 (1876).

**Formalities of transfer or assignment.** — To pass legal title by the plaintiff in execution, there must be an endorsement or assignment thereof in writing. Delivery is not essential if the intention of the plaintiff in writ of fieri facias was to pass title to the transferee. *Colter v. Livingston*, 154 Ga. 401, 114 S.E. 430 (1922); *Arnold v. Citizens' & S. Nat'l Bank*, 47 Ga. App. 254, 170 S.E. 316 (1933).

**A formal deed of assignment is not necessary**, but evidence in writing, which shows that the plaintiff has conveyed the interest in the judgment or execution to the person claiming to be the assignee, will be sufficient. *Dugas v. Mathews*, 9 Ga. 510, 54 Am. Dec. 361 (1851).

**The transfer in writing need not be under seal.** *Loganville Banking Co. v. Broadnax*, 151 Ga. 88, 106 S.E. 4 (1921).

**Protected equities are between the parties.** — The equities protected by this section, irrespective of notice, are equities between the parties to the judgment, and not those in favor of strangers to the judgment, as to whose names and interest the record is silent. *Western Nat'l Bank v. Maverick Nat'l Bank*, 90 Ga. 339, 16 S.E. 942, 35 Am. St. R. 210 (1892); *Parker v. Planters Bank*, 142 Ga. 160, 82 S.E. 556 (1914) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-12-21).

**The assignee of a judgment could transfer the same** to another. *Price v. Bradford*, 5 Ga.

364 (1848); *Register v. Southern States Phosphate & Fertilizer Co.*, 157 Ga. 561, 122 S.E. 323 (1924).

**Assignee of foreign judgment held not joint defendant.** — The Georgia rules as to the consequences which result from payment by one defendant of a joint judgment and of one's receipt back of an assignment from the judgment-creditor have no application where, as to defendant, plaintiff did not pay a joint judgment, the only payment made by the plaintiff was in settlement of a second suit in Alabama, in which action defendant was not a party, and plaintiff is not a joint defendant as to the underlying judgment in the first suit in Alabama, which individual judgment against defendant it is that plaintiff seeks to domesticate as the assignee thereof. *Lacy v. Ceravolo*, 180 Ga. App. 307, 348 S.E.2d 726 (1986).

**Transfer of writ of fieri facias.** — Without express authority, a sheriff cannot transfer a writ of fieri facias in the sheriff's hands for collection. *Hardwick & Co. v. Cash*, 140 Ga. 608, 79 S.E. 532 (1913).

**When judgment amendable between parties.** — Where the rights of an executrix of her husband's estate, as bona fide transferee of a judgment, are derivative of one of the

original party defendants, the judgment is subject to amendment as between the parties. *Franklin v. Sea Island Bank*, 120 Ga. App. 654, 171 S.E.2d 866 (1969).

**Assignment and enforcement of partial judgments.** — Assignment of a partial judgment under O.C.G.A. § 9-12-21 was analogous to the assignment of a portion of a debt and, under Georgia law, where an assignment conveyed only a portion of a debt, it was not enforceable unless the debtor consented thereto because a creditor should not be allowed to split a single claim into many claims thereby subjecting the debtor to a multiplicity of suits; just as a creditor should not be allowed to split a single claim into many claims, neither should a judgment holder be allowed to split a judgment and subject a defendant to a multiplicity of suits, without the consent of the defendant. *Rathbone v. Ward*, 268 Ga. App. 822, 603 S.E.2d 20 (2004).

**Cited in** *Hill v. McCulloch*, 20 Ga. 637 (1856); *Hardwick & Co. v. Cash*, 140 Ga. 608, 79 S.E. 532 (1913); *Commercial Credit Co. v. Jones Motor Co.*, 46 Ga. App. 464, 167 S.E. 768 (1933); *Wages v. State Farm Mut. Auto. Ins. Co.*, 132 Ga. App. 79, 208 S.E.2d 1 (1974).

## OPINIONS OF THE ATTORNEY GENERAL

**Transfer improper.** — The transfer by a parent of a child support judgment without resulting benefit to the child would be in-

consistent with the parent's duties as natural guardian of the child and the child's property. 1972 Op. Att'y Gen. No. 72-147.

## RESEARCH REFERENCES

**Am. Jur. 2d.** — 46 Am. Jur. 2d, Judgments, §§ 170, 431-443.

**C.J.S.** — 49 C.J.S., Judgments, §§ 616-635.

**ALR.** — Entering judgment as collateral security, 3 ALR 851.

Agreement for contingent fee as assignment of interest in judgment, 19 ALR 399.

Necessity and sufficiency of notice of assignment of judgment to affect stranger dealing with real property on which the judgment is a lien, 30 ALR 820.

Payment of judgment by debtor without notice of its assignment, 32 ALR 1021.

Assignment of judgment, or an interest

therein, to attorney for his services in procuring it, as subject to setoff of judgment against the assignor, 51 ALR 1278.

Assignment of judgment as carrying collateral rights of assignor as to incidental bonds, 63 ALR 290.

Judgment in tort action as subject of assignment, attachment, or garnishment pending appeal. 121 ALR 420.

Enforceability of warrant of attorney to confess judgment against assignee, guarantor, or other party obligating himself for performance of primary contract, 5 ALR3d 426.



**9-12-22. Effect of transfer by attorney; ratification.**

The transfer of a judgment by the attorney of record of the person in whose favor the judgment was entered shall be good to pass the title thereto as against every person except the person in whose favor judgment was entered or his assignee without notice. Ratification by the plaintiff shall estop him also from denying the transfer. Receipt of the money from the transfer shall be such a ratification. (Orig. Code 1863, § 3517; Code 1868, § 3540; Code 1873, § 3598; Code 1882, § 3598; Civil Code 1895, § 5375; Civil Code 1910, § 5970; Code 1933, § 110-902.)

**JUDICIAL DECISIONS**

**Reason judgment held by assignee not subject to setoff favoring judgments against assignor.** — The claim of the assignee of a judgment is subject to such equities and defenses as may have existed in favor of the judgment debtor against the judgment creditor at the time of the assignment, but is not subject to rights which did not then exist in favor of such judgment debtor and of which the debtor did not become possessed until some time later, as by the subsequent purchase of judgments against the judgment

creditor. Accordingly, a judgment which is held by an assignee is not subject to a setoff in favor of judgments existing against the assignor, but not acquired by the judgment debtor until after the assignment of the former judgment. *Sheffield v. Preacher*, 175 Ga. 719, 165 S.E. 742 (1932).

**Cited** in *Kennedy v. Redwine*, 59 Ga. 327 (1877); *Southern Star Lightning Rod Co. v. Duvall*, 64 Ga. 262 (1879); *Shurley v. Black*, 156 Ga. 683, 119 S.E. 618 (1923).

**RESEARCH REFERENCES**

**Am. Jur. 2d.** — 46 Am. Jur. 2d, Judgments, § 170.

**C.J.S.** — 49 C.J.S., Judgments, §§ 616-635.

**ALR.** — Payment of judgment by debtor without notice of its assignment, 32 ALR 1021.

Enforceability of warrant of attorney to confess judgment against assignee, guarantor, or other party obligating himself for performance of primary contract, 5 ALR3d 426.

**9-12-23. Removal of previously filed defenses upon consent of parties to judgment; rendering of judgment by court upon consent to judgment.**

The consent of the parties to a judgment has the effect of removing any issuable defenses previously filed. After such a consent the court may render judgment without the verdict of a jury. (Code 1981, § 9-12-23, enacted by Ga. L. 1982, p. 1262, § 1.)

**JUDICIAL DECISIONS**

**Consent judgment not binding on nonparty.** — A consent judgment and the determination therein that the settlement is “just and fair” are not binding upon a

nonparty joint tortfeasor sued for contribution. *Wilson v. Norfolk S. Corp.*, 200 Ga. App. 523, 409 S.E.2d 84 (1991).

**Testing consent judgment by extraordi-**

**nary motion for new trial.** — Putative father's petition for a blood test was, in substance, an extraordinary motion for a new trial based on newly discovered evidence and O.C.G.A. § 9-12-23 was not a barrier to his attack upon an earlier consent judgment entered in a support proceeding. Depart-

ment of Human Resources v. Browning, 210 Ga. App. 546, 436 S.E.2d 742 (1993).

**Cited in** New v. Wilkins, 178 Ga. App. 337, 343 S.E.2d 136 (1986); Venture Design, Ltd. v. Original Appalachian Artworks, Inc., 197 Ga. App. 432, 398 S.E.2d 781 (1990).

## ARTICLE 2

### EFFECT OF JUDGMENTS

#### 9-12-40. Judgment conclusive between which persons and on what issues.

A judgment of a court of competent jurisdiction shall be conclusive between the same parties and their privies as to all matters put in issue or which under the rules of law might have been put in issue in the cause wherein the judgment was rendered until the judgment is reversed or set aside. (Orig. Code 1863, § 3496; Code 1868, § 3519; Code 1873, § 3577; Code 1882, § 3577; Civil Code 1895, §§ 3742, 5348; Civil Code 1910, §§ 4336, 5943; Code 1933, § 110-501.)

**History of section.** — The language of this section is derived in part from the decision in *Watkins v. Lawton*, 69 Ga. 671 (1882).

**Law reviews.** — For article, "Uninsured Motorist Coverage in Georgia," see 4 Ga. St. B.J. 329 (1968). For article surveying Georgia cases dealing with environment, natural resources, and land use from June 1977 through May 1978, see 30 Mercer L. Rev. 75 (1978). For annual survey article on trial practice and procedure, see 50 Mercer L. Rev. 359 (1998). For article, "Construction

Law," see 53 Mercer L. Rev. 173 (2001). For survey article on domestic relations cases for the period from June 1, 2002 through May 31, 2003, see 55 Mercer L. Rev. 223 (2003).

For note, "Res Judicata in the Georgia Courts," see 11 Ga. L. Rev. 929 (1977). For case note, "Lynch v. Waters: Tolling Georgia's Statute of Limitations for Medical Malpractice," see 38 Mercer L. Rev. 1493 (1987).

For case comment, "Yost v. Torok and Abusive Litigation: A New Tort to Solve an Old Problem," see 21 Ga. L. Rev. 429 (1986).

## JUDICIAL DECISIONS

### ANALYSIS

#### GENERAL CONSIDERATION

#### SAME PARTIES AND PRIVIES

#### LAW OF THE CASE

#### RES JUDICATA

#### ESTOPPEL BY JUDGMENT

#### General Consideration

**Basis for laws relating to conclusiveness.** — Former Code 1933, §§ 110-501 and 110-503 (see O.C.G.A. §§ 9-12-40 and 9-12-42) provide the primary basis for the laws relating to conclusiveness of judgments.

*Gilmer v. Porterfield*, 233 Ga. 671, 212 S.E.2d 842 (1975).

**Meaning of section.** — Read together and affirmatively, O.C.G.A. §§ 9-12-40 and 9-12-42 (judgment no bar absent decision on merits) provide that a judgment on the merits of a court of competent jurisdiction

### General Consideration (Cont'd)

shall be conclusive between the same parties and their privies as to all matters put in issue, or which under the rules of law might have been put in issue, in the cause wherein the judgment was rendered, until such judgment shall be reversed or set aside. *Transamerica Ins. Co. v. Thrift-Mart, Inc.*, 159 Ga. App. 874, 285 S.E.2d 566 (1981).

**Apparent conflict with other sections reconciled.** — The apparent conflict between former Civil Code 1910, §§ 4336 and 5943 (see O.C.G.A. § 9-12-40) and former Code 1910, §§ 4335, 4337, 5678, and 5679 (see O.C.G.A. §§ 9-2-44 and 9-12-42) was reconciled by the fact that former Civil Code 1910, §§ 4335, 4337, 5678, and 5679 (see O.C.G.A. §§ 9-2-44 and 9-12-42) have special application to estoppels by judgment, and this section applied where a plea of *res adjudicata* was available. *Camp v. Lindsay*, 176 Ga. 438, 168 S.E. 284 (1933).

**Actions must be based on same cause of action.** — This section is operative only if the two actions are based upon the same cause of action. *Brown v. Georgia Power Co.*, 371 F. Supp. 543 (S.D. Ga. 1973), *aff'd*, 491 F.2d 117 (5th Cir.), *cert. denied*, 419 U.S. 838, 95 S. Ct. 66, 42 L. Ed. 2d 65 (1974). (see O.C.G.A. § 9-12-40).

**Factors in determining if claim is barred.** — In deciding whether this section operates to bar a state court claim, the Court of Appeals will consider: (a) whether there is a valid antecedent judgment; (b) whether there is identity of parties; (c) whether there is identity of issues; and (d) whether reasons of public policy militate against a strict application of this section in this case. *Fierer v. Ashe*, 147 Ga. App. 446, 249 S.E.2d 270 (1978) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-12-40).

**Effect of *stare decisis*.** — *Stare decisis*, unlike *res judicata* or collateral estoppel, does not involve claim preclusion or issue preclusion; it does not work as a bar but only dictates the conclusion of law which will be made upon a given set of facts. *Norris v. Atlanta & W.P.R.R.*, 254 Ga. 684, 333 S.E.2d 835 (1985).

***Res judicata* and estoppel by judgment distinguished.** — While *res judicata* applies only as between the same parties and upon the same cause of action to matters which were actually in issue or which under the

rules of law could have been put in issue, estoppel by judgment applies as between the same parties upon any cause of action to matters which were directly decided in the former suit. *Spence v. Erwin*, 200 Ga. 672, 38 S.E.2d 394 (1946); *Harvey v. Wright*, 80 Ga. App. 232, 55 S.E.2d 835 (1949); *A.R. Hudson Realty, Inc. v. Hood*, 151 Ga. App. 778, 262 S.E.2d 189 (1979); *Firestone Tire & Rubber Co. v. Pinyan*, 155 Ga. App. 343, 270 S.E.2d 883 (1980); *Roddenbery v. Roddenbery*, 255 Ga. 715, 342 S.E.2d 464 (1986); *Jim West Housemovers v. Cobb County*, 259 Ga. 314, 380 S.E.2d 251 (1989).

Generally, *res judicata* bars relitigation of any matter of a cause of action that was, or could have been, put in issue and adjudicated in a prior proceeding between the same parties, while estoppel by judgment prevents relitigation in a subsequent suit (involving a different cause of action) of a matter which was actually adjudicated in a former case. Neither defense, however, is available unless the subsequent suit is between the same parties or their privies. *Blackburn v. Blackburn*, 168 Ga. App. 66, 308 S.E.2d 193 (1983).

**Former decision must have been based on merits.** — In deciding whether this section operates to bar a state court claim, it must have been based not on purely technical grounds but at least in part on the merits where under the pleadings they were or could have been involved. *Sumner v. Sumner*, 186 Ga. 390, 197 S.E. 833 (1938); *Thompson v. Thompson*, 199 Ga. 692, 35 S.E.2d 262 (1945); *Powell v. Powell*, 200 Ga. 379, 37 S.E.2d 191 (1946) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-12-40).

Where, in landowner's first suit against a homeowners association, the trial court found that the association's mowing of certain areas violated the restrictive covenants, but dismissed the case as time-barred, since the trial court did not need to reach the merits of the owners' mowing claim in order to find that claim time-barred, it erred, in a second suit between the same parties, in giving collateral estoppel effect to its finding on the merits. *Black Island Homeowners Ass'n v. Marra*, 263 Ga. App. 559, 588 S.E.2d 250 (2003).

**Same parties or their privies as a prerequisite.** — *Res judicata* and estoppel by judgment can only be set up in a subsequent suit



between the same parties or their privies. *Owens v. Williams*, 87 Ga. App. 238, 73 S.E.2d 512 (1952); *Walka Mt. Camp*, No. 565, *Woodmen of World, Inc. v. Hartford Accident & Indem. Co.*, 222 Ga. 249, 149 S.E.2d 365 (1966); *Anderson Oil Co. v. Benton Oil Co.*, 246 Ga. 304, 271 S.E.2d 207 (1980).

**A former judgment binds only as to the facts in issue** and events existing at the time of such judgment, and does not prevent a re-examination even of the same questions between the same parties, if in the interval the material facts have so changed or such new events have occurred as to alter the legal rights or relations of the litigants; although, in the absence of evidence to the contrary, the facts as they existed at the time of the former judgment would be presumed to continue. *Durham v. Crawford*, 196 Ga. 381, 26 S.E.2d 778 (1943).

**Neither *res judicata* nor collateral estoppel shown.** — Where a claimant in action conveyed property in dispute before a claim was filed, a judgment finding the property levied on not to be subject to levy is not *res judicata* nor a collateral estoppel in favor of one to whom the claimant conveyed the property. *Goodwin v. Bowen*, 184 Ga. 408, 191 S.E. 691 (1937).

**Subsequent pleadings different only as to degree of detail.** — The effect of a judgment cannot be avoided by a difference in the pleadings, when those in the first case could and should have been as full as those in the second, though in fact they were not. *Booker v. Booker*, 107 Ga. App. 339, 130 S.E.2d 260 (1963).

**A single cause of action with several elements of damage** admits of but one action, where there is an identity of subject matter and of parties. *Massey v. Stephens*, 155 Ga. App. 243, 270 S.E.2d 796 (1980).

**A plaintiff is not permitted to split a plaintiff's single cause of action** to seek in successive litigation the enforcement of first one remedy and then a second. *Massey v. Stephens*, 155 Ga. App. 243, 270 S.E.2d 796 (1980).

**The principle test for comparing causes of action** is whether or not the primary right and duty, and the delict or wrong are the same in each action. *Brown v. Georgia Power Co.*, 371 F. Supp. 543 (S.D. Ga. 1973), *aff'd*, 491 F.2d 117 (5th Cir.), *cert. denied*, 419

U.S. 838, 95 S. Ct. 66, 42 L. Ed. 2d 65 (1974).

**Prerequisites to personal judgments and relief.** — A personal judgment cannot be obtained against a person who is not named as a party defendant and properly served in the action. Nor may a judgment be rendered against a party defendant in favor of one who is not party to the case. Neither can it grant relief as to matters not pleaded. *Burgess v. Nabers*, 122 Ga. App. 445, 177 S.E.2d 266 (1970).

**When collateral questions are conclusive.** — Judgment will not be conclusive on the trial of another case between the same parties involving the same question where a question comes collaterally before a court, and a judgment is rendered in the case, and it does not appear, except by inference from the judgment, the pleadings, and the evidence, that the question collaterally made was actually passed upon. *Cravey v. Druggists Coop. Ice Cream Co.*, 66 Ga. App. 909, 19 S.E.2d 845 (1942).

**Where it's a matter of conjecture as to issues litigated.** — The judgment is not an estoppel if a judgment and extrinsic evidence leave it as a mere matter of conjecture as to what questions of fact were litigated and determined in the former action. *Cravey v. Druggists Coop. Ice Cream Co.*, 66 Ga. App. 909, 19 S.E.2d 845 (1942).

**Intestacy determination.** — Where the court of ordinary (now probate court) had determined an intestacy, such an adjudication is not conclusive to the same extent as other judgments. On the contrary, the question would seem to be open for future consideration in the event a will should be brought to the attention of the court in a proper manner. *Walden v. Mahnks*, 178 Ga. 825, 174 S.E. 538 (1934).

**Setting aside judgment of superior court.** — A judgment of the superior court, apparently regular and legal, can only be set aside in a proper proceeding for that purpose in the court wherein the judgment was rendered. *Barron v. Lovett*, 207 Ga. 131, 60 S.E.2d 458 (1950).

**Construction that renders judgment legal preferred.** — When a judgment is susceptible of two meanings, one of which would render it illegal and the other proper, that construction will, if reasonably possible, be given it that would render it legal. *Byrd v. Goodman*, 195 Ga. 621, 25 S.E.2d 34 (1943).

### General Consideration (Cont'd)

**A judgment on affidavit of illegality of execution is a bar to equitable relief thereafter.** *Cone v. Eubanks*, 167 Ga. 384, 145 S.E. 652 (1928).

**Defenses of defendant in execution.** — A defendant in execution may not by affidavit of illegality make the defense of payment of debt, but only the payment of the execution itself. *Felker v. Johnson*, 189 Ga. 797, 7 S.E.2d 668 (1940).

**Settlement attempt made after judgment rendered.** — Petitioner cannot, after judgment, set up a settlement of the cause of action made before rendition of the judgment. *Felker v. Johnson*, 189 Ga. 797, 7 S.E.2d 668 (1940).

**Special plea filed after judgment of affirmance.** — Affirmance of the judgment without condition or direction left trial court without jurisdiction to entertain or pass on a "special plea" filed after the judgment of affirmance. *Federal Inv. Co. v. Ewing*, 166 Ga. 246, 142 S.E. 890 (1928).

**Creditor proceeding against trust property to satisfy personal judgment.** — Where a creditor obtains a personal judgment against a trustee on a note executed by the latter for goods, merchandise, and cash obtained and used for the benefit of the cestuis que trust, and on which a nulla bona has been returned, the creditor may proceed to subject the trust property to the payment of the judgment. The judgment against the trustee does not render the subsequent proceeding *res adjudicata*. *Faulk v. Smith*, 168 Ga. 448, 148 S.E. 100 (1929).

**Binding nature of valid judgment.** — Judgment rendered between creditor and debtor, until set aside for fraud, accident, mistake, or other cause, was conclusive and binding between them as to the amount of the indebtedness. The agreement alleged to have been made between the parties therefore was without consideration and not binding. *Creswell v. Bryant Hdwe. Co.*, 166 Ga. 228, 142 S.E. 885 (1928).

Where the municipal court had jurisdiction of the subject matter and of the parties, and, although the defendant in that suit defended upon the ground that the plaintiff's right was an equitable one only and was cognizable only in a court of equity, the court nevertheless had jurisdiction to deter-

mine this question, the judgment against the defendant was *res judicata* as to the matter pleaded and of the plaintiff's right to recover. *Hood v. Bibb Brokerage Corp.*, 48 Ga. App. 606, 173 S.E. 236 (1934).

One who obtained a judgment from a court of competent jurisdiction will not be heard to question its validity where the court has acted within its jurisdiction and the proceedings are otherwise legal. *Thomas v. Travelers Ins. Co.*, 53 Ga. App. 404, 185 S.E. 922 (1936); *Shaw v. Davis*, 119 Ga. App. 801, 168 S.E.2d 853 (1969).

All questions between parties once and finally settled by a solemn decree must be considered an end to the litigation. They cannot be relitigated in other actions directly or indirectly. Final judgment of the court cannot be reviewed between the same parties in the superior court or on writ of error to the Supreme Court. One of the prime objects of judicial procedure is to forever settle and end disputes between litigants, and courts never look with favor on the unnecessary prolongation of litigation, and particularly disapprove attempts to ignore or evade binding judgments. *Lankford v. Holton*, 196 Ga. 631, 27 S.E.2d 310 (1943); *Rewis v. Bennett*, 213 Ga. 535, 100 S.E.2d 196 (1957); *Smith v. Robinson*, 214 Ga. 835, 108 S.E.2d 317 (1959); *Bowman v. Bowman*, 215 Ga. 560, 111 S.E.2d 226 (1959).

The principle which fixes the absolute conclusiveness of a judgment of a court of competent jurisdiction upon the parties and their privies applies whether the reasons upon which it was based were sound or not, and even if no reasons at all were given. *McRae v. Boykin*, 73 Ga. App. 67, 35 S.E.2d 548 (1945), cert. denied, 328 U.S. 844, 66 S. Ct. 1024, 90 L. Ed. 1618 (1946).

Regardless of the correctness of the trial court's decision, it cannot be relitigated. *Johnston v. Duncan*, 227 Ga. 298, 180 S.E.2d 348 (1971).

**Consent decree involving title to realty** was not void for want of any description or for want of any words to furnish a key to any description of the lands where pleadings on which consent decree was based gave a complete description of the property. *Bentley v. Still*, 198 Ga. 743, 32 S.E.2d 814 (1945).

**A consent judgment rendered to conform with a settlement agreement** without a party's participation would not come within this



section, there having been no judicial decision upon the merits in the absence of a true adversary proceeding. *Blakely v. Couch*, 129 Ga. App. 625, 200 S.E.2d 493 (1973) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-12-40).

**Condemnation judgment must be set aside before injunction available.** — Where a court having jurisdiction of condemnation proceedings enters a judgment that the lands are condemned for public purposes, the condemnee has no right to enjoin the taking and use of the lands by the condemnor, without first having the judgment of condemnation vacated or set aside. *Hogg v. City of La Grange*, 202 Ga. 764, 44 S.E.2d 760 (1947).

**A judgment discharging an administrator** relieves the administrator from further liability to those interested in the estate, unless such judgment is set aside either on motion in the court of ordinary, or by equitable proceeding in the superior court. *Stanton v. Gailey*, 72 Ga. App. 292, 33 S.E.2d 747 (1945).

**Introduction of entire record along with decree offered in evidence.** — When a decree is offered in evidence to establish any particular state of facts, or as an adjudication upon the subject matter, such decree is admissible only when accompanied by the entire record of the suit in which the decree was rendered. *Holcombe v. Jones*, 197 Ga. 825, 30 S.E.2d 903 (1944).

**Disallowing bankruptcy claim for untimely filing.** — A judgment of a court of bankruptcy disallowing a claim on the ground that it was not filed within the time is not an adjudication upon the merits of the claim, and when thereafter, the holder of such claim attempts to enforce the claim by levy upon the property of the bankrupt, it is error to sustain an affidavit of illegality thereto on the ground that the judgment of the bankruptcy court was an adjudication that the judgment was not a valid lien against the property of the bankrupt. *Georgia Sec. Co. v. Arnold*, 56 Ga. App. 532, 193 S.E. 366 (1937).

**A master and servant relationship does not ipso facto constitute privity** for purposes of res judicata or estoppel by judgment. *Porterfield v. Gilmer*, 132 Ga. App. 463, 208 S.E.2d 295 (1974), *aff'd*, 233 Ga. 671, 212 S.E.2d 842 (1975).

**Construction in conjunction with section prescribing time for filing answers.** — Former Code 1933, § 85-1509 (see O.C.G.A. § 44-6-165), prescribing the time in which answers may be filed, must be construed in harmony with the rule as to the conclusiveness of judgments, and will not authorize parties to file objections to the return of partitioners on grounds which were adjudicated upon the hearing of the application for their appointment. *Cates v. Duncan*, 181 Ga. 686, 183 S.E. 797 (1936).

**State court review upholding administrative determination as to constitutional violations.** — Although a person asserting constitutional violations is entitled to a de novo hearing in federal court, regardless of whether the person resorted to an administrative hearing or whether such hearing purported to decide constitutional issues, where there has been state court review upholding an administrative determination, the state judicial determination is entitled to res judicata and collateral estoppel effect in the state court, and shall be given full faith and credit in federal court. *Sharpley v. Davis*, 786 F.2d 1109 (11th Cir. 1986).

**Subsequent action following failure to prosecute cause assumed from another.** — Where buyer purchased encumbered property upon representation that it was unencumbered, subsequently paid seller's debt to avoid foreclosure and assumed creditor's cause of action against the seller, and then allowed that action to be dismissed for lack of prosecution, the buyer's action against the seller for breach of warranty and against the attorney for malpractice was not barred. *Klosterman v. Tudor*, 170 Ga. App. 4, 315 S.E.2d 920 (1984).

**Judgment in prior proceeding found not binding in present litigation.** See *Shepard v. Byrd*, 581 F. Supp. 1374 (N.D. Ga. 1984).

**Motion to set aside judgment not barred.** — Res judicata and estoppel by judgment will not bar either a motion to set aside a judgment or an extraordinary motion for new trial based upon newly discovered evidence. *Herringdine v. Nalley Equip. Leasing, Ltd.*, 238 Ga. App. 210, 517 S.E.2d 571 (1999).

**Effect of voluntary dismissal with prejudice of action under federal act.** — Voluntary dismissal with prejudice of action for penalties under federal Truth-In-Lending Act, 15 U.S.C. § 1601 et seq., as to bank merged plaintiffs' entire cause of action,



**General Consideration (Cont'd)**

including rescission remedy, for nondisclosures and barred any subsequent action in this state against the seller for the seller's "joint and not separate" liability for failure to make the disclosures in the same transaction. *Massey v. Stephens*, 155 Ga. App. 243, 270 S.E.2d 796 (1980).

**Dismissal with prejudice is res judicata** of all questions which might have been litigated in the action and is a final disposition, barring the right to bring another action on the same claim. *Hutcheson Medical Ctr. v. Scealf*, 205 Ga. App. 204, 422 S.E.2d 20, cert. denied, 205 Ga. App. 900, 422 S.E.2d 20 (1992).

**Application of collateral estoppel by federal bankruptcy court.** — Although, under Georgia law, the collateral estoppel effect of a judgment entered against a debtor is not diminished by the fact that it resulted from a default, the federal bankruptcy court, based on policy considerations, would not apply collateral estoppel to conclude from a state default judgment in a libel and slander case that the defendant's intent in making alleged defamatory statements was willful and malicious so as to render the resulting debt nondischargeable in bankruptcy. *Wright v. McIntyre*, 57 Bankr. 961 (Bankr. N.D. Ga. 1986).

To the extent that issues relating to the fraudulent conduct of the debtor were decided in the state court fraud action, collateral estoppel bound the bankruptcy court to the determination made on those matters. *Moore v. Gill*, 181 Bankr. 666 (Bankr. N.D. Ga. 1995).

Since the opposing party could have, regarding a sanctions order imposed against the opposing party, raised an alleged error concerning that order in an appeal of a declaratory judgment action filed against the opposing party, but did not do so, the opposing party was precluded from arguing alleged error regarding the merits of that sanction order on the opposing party's appeal of a later contempt order for the opposing party's willful failure to comply with the sanctions order. *Franklin v. Gude*, 259 Ga. App. 521, 578 S.E.2d 170 (2003).

**Cited in** *Bostwick v. Perkins, Hopkins & White*, 1 Ga. 136 (1846); *Stroup v. Sullivan*, 2 Ga. 275, 46 Am. Dec. 389 (1847); *Kenan &*

*Rockwell v. Miller*, 2 Ga. 325 (1847); *Puffer Mfg. Co. v. Rivers*, 10 Ga. App. 154, 73 S.E. 20 (1911); *Jones v. Schacter*, 31 Ga. App. 709, 121 S.E. 691 (1924); *Burgamy v. Holton*, 165 Ga. 384, 141 S.E. 42 (1927); *Lester v. Southern Sec. Co.*, 168 Ga. 307, 147 S.E. 529 (1929); *McDonald Mtg. & Realty Co. v. Feingold*, 168 Ga. 763, 149 S.E. 132 (1929); *Odom v. Attaway*, 41 Ga. App. 51, 152 S.E. 148 (1930); *Eison v. Cocker*, 45 Ga. App. 122, 163 S.E. 511 (1932); *Sells v. Sells*, 175 Ga. 110, 165 S.E. 1 (1932); *George v. Cox*, 46 Ga. App. 125, 166 S.E. 868 (1932); *Walden v. Mahnks*, 178 Ga. 825, 174 S.E. 538 (1934); *McEntyre v. Merritt*, 49 Ga. App. 416, 175 S.E. 661 (1934); *National Life & Accident Ins. Co. v. Leo*, 50 Ga. App. 473, 178 S.E. 322 (1934); *Rosenthal v. Langley*, 180 Ga. 253, 179 S.E. 383 (1935); *Atlanta Sav. Bank v. Kurfees*, 181 Ga. 207, 181 S.E. 779 (1935); *Key v. Metropolitan Cas. Ins. Co.*, 181 Ga. 402, 182 S.E. 607 (1935); *Rozetta v. Rozetta*, 181 Ga. 494, 182 S.E. 847 (1935); *Gillis v. Atlantic Coast Line R.R.*, 52 Ga. App. 806, 184 S.E. 791 (1936); *Woods v. Travelers Ins. Co.*, 53 Ga. App. 429, 186 S.E. 467 (1936); *Ellis v. First Nat'l Bank*, 182 Ga. 641, 186 S.E. 813 (1936); *Jackson v. Massachusetts Mut. Life Ins. Co.*, 183 Ga. 659, 189 S.E. 243 (1936); *Crider v. Harris*, 183 Ga. 695, 189 S.E. 519 (1937); *Crane v. Stratton*, 185 Ga. 234, 194 S.E. 182 (1937); *Sheldon & Co. v. Emory Univ.*, 184 Ga. 440, 191 S.E. 497 (1937); *Simmons v. Williams Realty & Loan Co.*, 185 Ga. 154, 194 S.E. 356 (1937); *Byrd v. Prudential Ins. Co.*, 185 Ga. 310, 195 S.E. 403 (1937); *Hicks v. Wadsworth*, 57 Ga. App. 529, 196 S.E. 251 (1938); *United States v. Hatcher*, 185 Ga. 816, 196 S.E. 773 (1938); *McCollum v. Lark*, 187 Ga. 292, 200 S.E. 276 (1938); *Brinkley v. Newell*, 188 Ga. 678, 4 S.E.2d 827 (1939); *Blackwood v. Yellow Cab Co.*, 61 Ga. App. 149, 6 S.E.2d 126 (1939); *Penn Mut. Life Ins. Co. v. Childs*, 189 Ga. 835, 7 S.E.2d 907 (1940); *Whitfield v. Maddox*, 189 Ga. 878, 8 S.E.2d 54 (1940); *Loveless v. Carten*, 64 Ga. App. 54, 12 S.E.2d 175 (1940); *Morris v. Georgia Power Co.*, 65 Ga. App. 180, 15 S.E.2d 730 (1941); *Moody v. McHan*, 66 Ga. App. 29, 16 S.E.2d 889 (1941); *Allman v. Aldredge*, 193 Ga. 269, 18 S.E.2d 478 (1942); *Forrester v. Pullman Co.*, 66 Ga. App. 745, 19 S.E.2d 330 (1942); *Cravey v. Druggists Coop. Ice Cream Co.*, 66 Ga. App. 909, 19 S.E.2d 845 (1942); *Adams v.*

Higginbotham, 194 Ga. 292, 21 S.E.2d 616 (1942); Commercial Credit Corp. v. Citizens & S. Nat'l Bank, 68 Ga. App. 393, 23 S.E.2d 198 (1942); Lankford v. Holton, 197 Ga. 212, 28 S.E.2d 747 (1944); Bussell v. Glenn, 197 Ga. 816, 30 S.E.2d 617 (1944); Stanton v. Gailey, 72 Ga. App. 292, 33 S.E.2d 747 (1945); Andrews v. Aderhold, 201 Ga. 132, 39 S.E.2d 61 (1946); Williams v. Brannen, 75 Ga. App. 773, 44 S.E.2d 493 (1947); McCall v. Kliros, 76 Ga. App. 89, 45 S.E.2d 72 (1947); Settle v. McWhorter, 203 Ga. 93, 45 S.E.2d 210 (1947); Griffin v. Driver, 203 Ga. 481, 46 S.E.2d 913 (1948); Maddox v. Carithers, 77 Ga. App. 280, 47 S.E.2d 888 (1948); Gamble v. Gamble, 204 Ga. 82, 48 S.E.2d 540 (1948); Miller Serv., Inc. v. Miller, 77 Ga. App. 413, 48 S.E.2d 761 (1948); Turner v. Avant, 205 Ga. 426, 54 S.E.2d 269 (1949); Otwell Motor Co. v. Hill, 79 Ga. App. 686, 54 S.E.2d 765 (1949); Walton v. City of Atlanta, 89 F. Supp. 309 (N.D. Ga. 1949); Edenfield v. Lanier, 206 Ga. 696, 58 S.E.2d 188 (1950); Garr v. E.W. Banks Co., 206 Ga. 831, 59 S.E.2d 400 (1950); Morris v. Morris, 82 Ga. App. 384, 61 S.E.2d 156 (1950); Gamble v. Gamble, 207 Ga. 380, 61 S.E.2d 836 (1950); Parker v. Cherokee Bldg. Supply Co., 207 Ga. 710, 64 S.E.2d 51 (1951); McKenney v. Woodbury Banking Co., 208 Ga. 616, 68 S.E.2d 571 (1952); Carswell v. Shannon, 209 Ga. 596, 74 S.E.2d 850 (1953); Routon v. Woodbury Banking Co., 209 Ga. 706, 75 S.E.2d 561 (1953); Walker v. Hamilton, 210 Ga. 155, 78 S.E.2d 511 (1953); Brown v. Brown, 89 Ga. App. 428, 80 S.E.2d 2 (1953); Churchwell Bros. Constr. Co. v. Archie R. Briggs Constr. Co., 89 Ga. App. 550, 80 S.E.2d 212 (1954); Gaulding v. Gaulding, 210 Ga. 638, 81 S.E.2d 830 (1954); Bennett v. Bennett, 210 Ga. 721, 82 S.E.2d 653 (1954); Malcom v. Webb, 211 Ga. 449, 86 S.E.2d 489 (1955); Baker v. Decatur Lumber & Supply Co., 211 Ga. 510, 87 S.E.2d 89 (1955); Bostic v. Nesbitt, 212 Ga. 198, 91 S.E.2d 484 (1956); Threlkeld v. Whitehead, 95 Ga. App. 378, 98 S.E.2d 76 (1957); Galloway v. Merrill, 213 Ga. 633, 100 S.E.2d 443 (1957); Wells v. Keith, 213 Ga. 858, 102 S.E.2d 533 (1958); Allen v. Withrow, 215 Ga. 388, 110 S.E.2d 663 (1959); Shaw v. Miller, 215 Ga. 413, 110 S.E.2d 759 (1959); Beckanstin v. Dougherty County Council of Architects, 215 Ga. 543, 111 S.E.2d 361 (1959); Hackney v. Tench, 216 Ga. 483, 117 S.E.2d 453 (1960); Patillo v. Atlanta &

W.P.R.R., 216 Ga. 806, 120 S.E.2d 176 (1961); Russ Transp., Inc. v. Jones, 104 Ga. App. 612, 122 S.E.2d 282 (1961); Blanton v. Blanton, 217 Ga. 542, 123 S.E.2d 758 (1962); King Sales Co. v. McKey, 105 Ga. App. 787, 125 S.E.2d 684 (1962); Hardin v. Hardin, 218 Ga. 39, 126 S.E.2d 216 (1962); Banks v. Sirmans, 218 Ga. 413, 128 S.E.2d 66 (1962); John P. King Mfg. Co. v. Clay, 218 Ga. 382, 128 S.E.2d 68 (1962); Chandler v. Chandler, 107 Ga. App. 124, 129 S.E.2d 370 (1962); Lawhorn v. Atlantic Ref. Co., 299 F.2d 353 (5th Cir. 1962); Fidelity & Cas. Co. v. Parham, 218 Ga. 640, 129 S.E.2d 868 (1963); West v. Hatcher, 219 Ga. 540, 134 S.E.2d 603 (1964); Carswell v. Cannon, 110 Ga. App. 315, 138 S.E.2d 468 (1964); Patent Scaffolding Co. v. Byers, 220 Ga. 426, 139 S.E.2d 332 (1964); Stoddard Cleaners, Inc. v. Carr, 220 Ga. 707, 141 S.E.2d 434 (1965); Sirmans v. Banks, 220 Ga. 881, 142 S.E.2d 851 (1965); Banks v. Employees Loan & Thrift Corp., 112 Ga. App. 38, 143 S.E.2d 787 (1965); U.S. Fid. & Guar. Co. v. Dunbar, 112 Ga. App. 102, 143 S.E.2d 663 (1965); Horton v. Harvey, 221 Ga. 799, 147 S.E.2d 505 (1966); Deason v. DeKalb County, 222 Ga. 63, 148 S.E.2d 414 (1966); Sewell Dairy Supply Co. v. Taylor, 113 Ga. App. 729, 149 S.E.2d 540 (1966); Cromer v. Cromer, 222 Ga. 365, 149 S.E.2d 804 (1966); Adams v. Travelers Ins. Co., 114 Ga. App. 276, 151 S.E.2d 177 (1966); Uddyback v. George, 223 Ga. 311, 154 S.E.2d 577 (1967); Martin v. Phelps, 115 Ga. App. 552, 155 S.E.2d 447 (1967); McDonald v. Hester, 115 Ga. App. 740, 155 S.E.2d 720 (1967); Sams v. McDonald, 223 Ga. 451, 156 S.E.2d 31 (1967); Connecticut Indem. Co. v. Gaudio, 116 Ga. App. 672, 158 S.E.2d 680 (1967); Wren Mobile Homes, Inc. v. Midland-Guardian Co., 117 Ga. App. 22, 159 S.E.2d 734 (1967); Bailey v. Louisville & N.R.R., 117 Ga. App. 185, 160 S.E.2d 245 (1968); First Fed. Sav. & Loan Ass'n v. First Nat'l Bank, 224 Ga. 150, 160 S.E.2d 372 (1968); Swinney v. Reeves, 224 Ga. 274, 161 S.E.2d 273 (1968); Franklin v. Sea Island Bank, 120 Ga. App. 654, 171 S.E.2d 866 (1969); Miami Properties, Inc. v. Fitts, 226 Ga. 300, 175 S.E.2d 22 (1970); American Liberty Ins. Co. v. Sanders, 122 Ga. App. 407, 177 S.E.2d 176 (1970); Leggett v. Gibson-Hart-Durden Funeral Home, 123 Ga. App. 224, 180 S.E.2d 256 (1971); Williams v. Nuckolls, 229 Ga. 48, 189 S.E.2d 82 (1972);



**General Consideration (Cont'd)**

Shaw v. Caldwell, 229 Ga. 87, 189 S.E.2d 684 (1972); Brown v. Edwards, 229 Ga. 345, 191 S.E.2d 47 (1972); Bauder Finishing & Career College, Inc. v. Kettle, 230 Ga. App. 422, 197 S.E.2d 381 (1973); Hite v. Waldrop, 230 Ga. 684, 198 S.E.2d 665 (1973); Whitlock v. State, 230 Ga. 700, 198 S.E.2d 865 (1973); Myers v. United Servs. Auto. Ass'n, 130 Ga. App. 357, 203 S.E.2d 304 (1973); Price v. Georgia Indus. Realty Co., 132 Ga. App. 107, 207 S.E.2d 556 (1974); Harwell v. Harwell, 233 Ga. 89, 209 S.E.2d 625 (1974); Thomas v. Home Credit Co., 133 Ga. App. 602, 211 S.E.2d 626 (1974); Allstate Ins. Co. v. Harris, 133 Ga. App. 567, 211 S.E.2d 783 (1974); National Bank v. Cut Rate Auto Serv., Inc., 133 Ga. App. 635, 211 S.E.2d 895 (1974); Whitley Constr. Co. v. Whitley, 134 Ga. App. 245, 213 S.E.2d 909 (1975); Southern Motors of Savannah, Inc. v. Cleary, 134 Ga. App. 278, 213 S.E.2d 920 (1975); Adams v. Adams, 234 Ga. 139, 214 S.E.2d 561 (1975); Ivey v. Ivey, 234 Ga. 532, 216 S.E.2d 827 (1975); Green Acres Disct., Inc. v. Freid & Appell, Inc., 135 Ga. App. 816, 219 S.E.2d 39 (1975); King v. Calhoun First Nat'l Bank, 136 Ga. App. 239, 220 S.E.2d 759 (1975); Colodny v. Krause, 136 Ga. App. 379, 221 S.E.2d 239 (1975); Alcovy Realty Co. v. Stone Mt. Abstract Co., 137 Ga. App. 597, 224 S.E.2d 519 (1976); Delta Airlines v. Woods, 137 Ga. App. 693, 224 S.E.2d 763 (1976); Chilivis v. Dasher, 236 Ga. 669, 225 S.E.2d 32 (1976); Henderson v. Metropolitan Atlanta Rapid Transit Auth., 236 Ga. 849, 225 S.E.2d 424 (1976); Taylor v. Taylor, 138 Ga. App. 284, 226 S.E.2d 84 (1976); Moore v. Rowe, 238 Ga. 373, 233 S.E.2d 355 (1977); Ross v. State, 238 Ga. 445, 233 S.E.2d 381 (1977); Rothstein v. First Nat'l Bank, 141 Ga. App. 526, 233 S.E.2d 802 (1977); Tingle v. Cate, 142 Ga. App. 467, 236 S.E.2d 127 (1977); Colodny v. Dominion Mtg. & Realty Trust, 142 Ga. App. 730, 236 S.E.2d 917 (1977); International Paper Co. v. Kight, 239 Ga. 551, 238 S.E.2d 88 (1977); Lexington Developers, Inc. v. O'Neal Constr. Co., 143 Ga. App. 440, 238 S.E.2d 770 (1977); Parnell v. Etowah Bank, 144 Ga. App. 794, 242 S.E.2d 487 (1978); Dunn v. Royal Indem. Co., 145 Ga. App. 427, 243 S.E.2d 630 (1978); Paul v. Bennett, 241 Ga. 158, 244 S.E.2d 9 (1978); Smith v. Smith, 145 Ga. App. 816, 244 S.E.2d 917 (1978); Cooper v. Public Fin. Corp., 146 Ga. App. 250, 246 S.E.2d 684 (1978); Madison, Ltd. v. Price, 146 Ga. App. 837, 247 S.E.2d 523 (1978); Cooper v. Mercantile Nat'l Bank, 147 Ga. App. 136, 248 S.E.2d 201 (1978); Prince v. Prince, 147 Ga. App. 686, 250 S.E.2d 21 (1978); Kight v. Kight, 242 Ga. 563, 250 S.E.2d 451 (1978); P & J Truck Lines v. Canal Ins. Co., 148 Ga. App. 3, 251 S.E.2d 72 (1978); Roberts v. Tomlinson, Inc., 242 Ga. 804, 251 S.E.2d 543 (1979); McBride v. Chilivis, 149 Ga. App. 603, 255 S.E.2d 80 (1979); Pace v. Merck, 149 Ga. App. 807, 256 S.E.2d 73 (1979); Harris v. Harris, 149 Ga. App. 842, 256 S.E.2d 86 (1979); Land v. Sellers, 150 Ga. App. 83, 256 S.E.2d 629 (1979); Kellos v. Parker-Sharp, Inc., 245 Ga. 130, 263 S.E.2d 138 (1980); Federal Deposit Ins. Corp. v. Windland Co., 245 Ga. 194, 264 S.E.2d 11 (1980); McCarthy v. Holloway, 245 Ga. 710, 267 S.E.2d 4 (1980); Durden v. Barron, 155 Ga. App. 529, 271 S.E.2d 667 (1980); Hill v. Wooten, 247 Ga. 737, 279 S.E.2d 227 (1981); Graves v. American Alloy Steel, Inc., 160 Ga. App. 378, 287 S.E.2d 94 (1981); Childers v. Tauber, 160 Ga. App. 713, 288 S.E.2d 5 (1981); Collins v. Seaboard Coast Line R.R., 681 F.2d 1333 (11th Cir. 1982); Freeman v. Criterion Ins. Co., 693 F.2d 1021 (11th Cir. 1982); State Farm Fire & Cas. Co. v. Sweat, 547 F. Supp. 233 (N.D. Ga. 1982); Cole v. Jordan, 161 Ga. App. 409, 288 S.E.2d 260 (1982); Landmark First Nat'l Bank v. Schwall & Heuett, 161 Ga. App. 356, 288 S.E.2d 331 (1982); Bailey v. Wilkes, 162 Ga. App. 410, 291 S.E.2d 418 (1982); Subsequent Injury Trust Fund v. Alterman Foods, Inc., 162 Ga. App. 428, 291 S.E.2d 758 (1982); Howard v. State, 163 Ga. App. 159, 293 S.E.2d 548 (1982); East v. Pike, 163 Ga. App. 375, 294 S.E.2d 597 (1982); Butler v. Home Furnishing Co., 163 Ga. App. 825, 296 S.E.2d 121 (1982); Lowe Eng'rs, Inc. v. Royal Indem. Co., 164 Ga. App. 255, 297 S.E.2d 41 (1982); Whitaker v. Trust Co., 167 Ga. App. 360, 306 S.E.2d 329 (1983); McDaniel v. Colonial Mtg. Serv. Co., 167 Ga. App. 717, 307 S.E.2d 279 (1983); R.F. Parker Contracting Co. v. City of Atlanta, 168 Ga. App. 531, 309 S.E.2d 678 (1983); Willis v. Rauton, 168 Ga. App. 767, 310 S.E.2d 729 (1983); Oxendine v. Elliott, 170 Ga. App. 422, 317 S.E.2d 555 (1984); Flanders v. Georgia Farm Bureau Mut. Ins. Co., 171 Ga. App. 188, 318 S.E.2d 794 (1984); Davis v. First of Ga. Ins.



Managers, Inc., 171 Ga. App. 347, 319 S.E.2d 517 (1984); Walton Motor Sales, Inc. v. Ross, 736 F.2d 1449 (11th Cir. 1984); Duncan v. Ball, 172 Ga. App. 750, 324 S.E.2d 477 (1984); Monroe v. Lubonivic, 174 Ga. App. 191, 329 S.E.2d 583 (1985); Wehunt v. Wren's Cross of Atlanta Condominium Ass'n, 175 Ga. App. 70, 332 S.E.2d 368 (1985); Citizens Exch. Bank v. Kirkland, 256 Ga. 71, 344 S.E.2d 409 (1986); Charter Medical-Fayette County, Inc. v. Health Planning Agency, Inc., 181 Ga. App. 184, 351 S.E.2d 547 (1986); Cole v. Smith, 182 Ga. App. 59, 354 S.E.2d 835 (1987); Jackson Elec. Membership Corp. v. Georgia Power Co., 257 Ga. 772, 364 S.E.2d 556 (1988); NCNB Nat'l Bank v. Charlton County, 258 Ga. 74, 365 S.E.2d 436 (1988); Byrd v. City of Atlanta, 683 F. Supp. 804 (N.D. Ga. 1988); Mobley v. Hopkins, 258 Ga. 767, 373 S.E.2d 754 (1988); Yeomans v. Galbreath, 259 Ga. 261, 378 S.E.2d 864 (1989); Jones v. Powell, 190 Ga. App. 619, 379 S.E.2d 529 (1989); Jamison v. West, 191 Ga. App. 431, 382 S.E.2d 170 (1989); McCracken v. City of College Park, 259 Ga. 490, 384 S.E.2d 648 (1989); Majestic Dev. Corp. v. Ferman, 259 Ga. 859, 388 S.E.2d 701 (1990); Taylor v. Bennett, 260 Ga. 20, 389 S.E.2d 242 (1990); United States Fid. & Guar. Co. v. State Farm Mut. Auto. Ins. Co., 195 Ga. App. 14, 392 S.E.2d 574 (1990); Justus v. Justus, 198 Ga. App. 533, 402 S.E.2d 126 (1991); Hunt v. Lee, 199 Ga. App. 130, 404 S.E.2d 446 (1991); Giles v. Evans, 199 Ga. App. 616, 405 S.E.2d 511 (1991); Washington v. Department of Human Resources, 759 F. Supp. 825 (M.D. Ga. 1991); Talbot State Bank v. City of Columbus, 261 Ga. 850, 413 S.E.2d 194 (1992); Davis v. Great W. Bank, 809 F. Supp. 96 (N.D. Ga. 1992); Block v. Woodbury, 211 Ga. App. 184, 438 S.E.2d 413 (1993); Pruett v. Commercial Bank, 211 Ga. App. 692, 440 S.E.2d 85 (1994); Sorrells Constr. Co. v. Chandler Armentrout & Roebuck, 214 Ga. App. 193, 447 S.E.2d 101 (1994); Austin v. Coca-Cola Co., 217 Ga. App. 621, 458 S.E.2d 409 (1995); Judkins v. State, 218 Ga. App. 767, 463 S.E.2d 362 (1995); Centrust Mtg. Corp. v. Smith & Jenkins, 220 Ga. App. 394, 469 S.E.2d 466 (1996); DOT v. Hall, 221 Ga. App. 178, 470 S.E.2d 775 (1996); Khamis Enterprises, Inc. v. Boone, 224 Ga. App. 348, 480 S.E.2d 364 (1997); Danzell v. Cannon, 224 Ga. App. 602, 481 S.E.2d 588 (1997);

Mobley v. Sewell, 226 Ga. App. 866, 487 S.E.2d 398 (1997); Bradley v. Georgia Inst. of Technology, 228 Ga. App. 216, 491 S.E.2d 453 (1997); Allen v. King Plow Co., 227 Ga. App. 795, 490 S.E.2d 457 (1997); Fulton County Tax Comm'r v. GMC, 234 Ga. App. 459, 507 S.E.2d 772 (1998); Birdsong v. Enforcer Prods., Inc., 235 Ga. App. 132, 508 S.E.2d 769 (1998); Gibson v. Decatur Fed. Sav. & Loan Ass'n, 235 Ga. App. 160, 508 S.E.2d 788 (1998); Bellamy v. Sunflower Properties, Inc., 240 Ga. App. 647, 523 S.E.2d 659 (1999); Smith v. Airtouch Cellular of Ga., Inc., 244 Ga. App. 71, 534 S.E.2d 832 (2000); Roth v. Gulf Atl. Media of Ga., Inc., 244 Ga. App. 677, 536 S.E.2d 577 (2000); Coleman v. Grimes, 250 Ga. App. 880, 553 S.E.2d 185 (2001); Benedict v. Snead, 253 Ga. App. 749, 560 S.E.2d 278 (2002).

#### Same Parties and Privies

**Final judgment or decree of a court of competent jurisdiction upon the merits concludes** the parties and their privies to the litigation, and constitutes a bar to a new action or suit upon the same cause of action either before the same or any other tribunal. Harney v. Wright, 80 Ga. App. 232, 55 S.E.2d 835 (1949); Brown v. Georgia Power Co., 371 F. Supp. 543 (S.D. Ga. 1973), *aff'd*, 491 F.2d 117 (5th Cir.), *cert. denied*, 419 U.S. 838, 95 S. Ct. 66, 42 L. Ed. 2d 65 (1974).

**Effect on one not a party to the proceeding.** — A judgment is not conclusive as to one who was not a party to the proceeding in which it was rendered, nor as to one over whom the court acquired no jurisdiction, even though the latter may be named as a party defendant in the proceeding. Colodny v. Krause, 141 Ga. App. 134, 232 S.E.2d 597, *cert. denied*, 434 U.S. 892, 98 S. Ct. 267, 54 L. Ed. 2d 177 (1977).

**A personal judgment cannot be obtained against a person who is not named as a party defendant** and properly served in the action. Colodny v. Krause, 141 Ga. App. 134, 232 S.E.2d 597, *cert. denied*, 434 U.S. 892, 98 S. Ct. 267, 54 L. Ed. 2d 177 (1977).

**Issues in a second suit are concluded as between parties and their privies** if they were made in the first suit or if, under the rules of pleading and evidence, they could have been put in issue. Roadway Express, Inc. v.

**Same Parties and Privies (Cont'd)**

McBroom, 61 Ga. App. 223, 6 S.E.2d 460 (1939).

**Who constitutes a "party".** — Parties are all such persons as were directly interested in the subject matter, had a right to make a defense, to adduce testimony, to cross-examine witnesses, to control the proceedings, and to appeal the judgment; privies are all persons who are represented by the parties and claim under them, all who are in privity with the parties, the term privity denoting mutual or successive relationship to the same rights of property. *Roberts v. Hill*, 81 Ga. App. 185, 58 S.E.2d 465 (1950); *Walka Mt. Camp*, No. 565, *Woodmen of World, Inc. v. Hartford Accident & Indem. Co.*, 222 Ga. 249, 149 S.E.2d 365 (1966).

Where an industrial authority was an instrumentality of a city, or an "agent" created by legislative enactment, that which was res judicata as to the authority was res judicata as to the city. *City of Macon v. Pasco Bldg. Sys.*, 191 Ga. App. 48, 380 S.E.2d 718, cert. denied, 493 U.S. 824, 110 S. Ct. 85, 107 L. Ed. 2d 50 (1989).

**Parties includes privies.** *Roberts v. Hill*, 81 Ga. App. 185, 58 S.E.2d 465 (1950); *Cincinnati, N.O. & T. Pac. Ry. v. Hilley*, 118 Ga. App. 293, 163 S.E.2d 438 (1968).

**Reason for rule.** — The reason that verdicts and judgments bind conclusively parties and privies only is because privies in blood, privies in estate, and privies in law claim under the party against whom the judgment is rendered; and they claiming those rights are, of course, bound as the original is; but as to all others, judgments are not conclusively binding, because it is unjust to bind one by any proceeding in which one had no opportunity to make a defense, to offer evidence, to cross-examine witnesses, or to appeal, if one was dissatisfied with the judgment. *Blakewood v. Yellow Cab Co.*, 61 Ga. App. 149, 6 S.E.2d 126 (1939).

**Successor to predecessor in title connotes privity.** — A party has been held to be in privity with a party to the former litigation when the party bears the relationship of successor to a predecessor in title, a cestui que trust to a trustee or quasi-trustee, a beneficiary in estate to an administrator, a principal to an agent or agent to a principal,

a city to its treasurer; and in class actions, where a party is one of a group of municipal taxpayers or citizens in whose behalf expressly or by necessary implication the former suit was brought by a taxpayer or property owner "upon a matter of public and general interest to all other taxpayers of such political subdivision." *College Park Land Co. v. Mayor of College Park*, 48 Ga. App. 528, 173 S.E. 239 (1934).

**The test of privity** is to determine whether one has privity with another, not whether the other has privity with the one, and then assume that such privity is reciprocal. *Gilmer v. Porterfield*, 233 Ga. 671, 212 S.E.2d 842 (1975).

**The general meaning of privies** includes those who claim under or in right of parties. *Blakewood v. Yellow Cab Co.*, 61 Ga. App. 149, 6 S.E.2d 126 (1939).

**Husband-wife relationship.** — Where both the husband and wife are still alive, that relationship alone does not make them privies within the meaning of this section. *Russ Transp., Inc. v. Jones*, 104 Ga. App. 612, 122 S.E.2d 282 (1961) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-12-40).

**Those represented by a trustee** are bound by a judgment against the trustee as such, although they were not parties to the proceeding in which the judgment was rendered. *Rushing v. Sikes*, 175 Ga. 124, 165 S.E. 89 (1932).

**Effect on third persons.** — The judgment of a court of competent jurisdiction is not conclusive as to third persons. *McDonald v. Wimpy*, 204 Ga. 617, 50 S.E.2d 347 (1948).

**Third-party actions are viewed as separate and independent lawsuits.** *Fierer v. Ashe*, 147 Ga. App. 446, 249 S.E.2d 270 (1978); *Usher v. Johnson*, 157 Ga. App. 420, 278 S.E.2d 70 (1981).

**Final judgments between the parties in one third-party action** have been held to bar a subsequent third-party action between the same parties. A judgment adjudicating a claim between a third-party plaintiff and a third-party defendant is conclusive to the same extent as though rendered in independent litigation between them. *Fierer v. Ashe*, 147 Ga. App. 446, 249 S.E.2d 270 (1978); *Usher v. Johnson*, 157 Ga. App. 420, 278 S.E.2d 70 (1981).

**Separate contracts between same parties.** — O.C.G.A. § 9-12-40 does not bar subsequent litigation on a separate contract be-



tween the same parties even though the latter claim could have been joined as independent claim in a prior action. *Nationwide-Penncraft, Inc. v. Royal Globe Ins. Co.*, 249 Ga. 687, 294 S.E.2d 529 (1982).

**Individual in privity with corporation.** — An individual claiming a legal interest in the subject matter of a contract between corporations had a mutual or successive relationship to the same rights of property as one of the contracting corporations and was therefore in privity with the corporation so as to bar the individual's claim on the contract on the grounds of *res judicata*. *Donalson v. Coca-Cola Co.*, 164 Ga. App. 712, 298 S.E.2d 25 (1982).

**Different but associated parties.** — *Res judicata* did not operate to bar an action to collect for shipments claimed in a prior suit against a company closely associated with the defendant company although the defendant's liability was derivative because there was no benefit of a judgment in favor of the company from which the defendant's liability derived and because the earlier judgment had not been satisfied. *National Carloading Corp. v. Security Van Lines*, 164 Ga. App. 850, 297 S.E.2d 740 (1982).

**State and administrator of estate.** — Punitive damages served a public interest and were intended to protect the general public, and when the state sought punitive damages in a prior suit it did so as *parens patriae*, representing the interests of all Georgia citizens, including an administrator of a decedent's estate; the state and the administrator were privies in that prior case, and, pursuant to *res judicata*, a release executed as part of a settlement of that prior case barred punitive damages in a later case brought by the administrator alleging the same products liability theory. *Brown & Williamson Tobacco Corp. v. Gault*, 280 Ga. 420, 627 S.E.2d 549 (2006).

**Proceedings quasi in rem** are brought to establish status, and not to set up rights in or title to property; and judgments in such proceedings are not conclusive against third persons as to their rights in, or title to, property where they have no notice or opportunity to assert their rights. *Elliott v. Adams*, 173 Ga. 312, 160 S.E. 336 (1931).

**Subsequent action by party to former action.** — While an adjudication of the same subject matter in issue in a former suit

between the same parties by a court of competent jurisdiction is an end of litigation, the plaintiff is not estopped by the judgment rendered in the court of ordinary (now probate court) in a proceeding to which the plaintiff was not a party, although she appeared as a witness therein. *McAfee v. Martin*, 211 Ga. 14, 83 S.E.2d 605 (1954).

**Presentation of claims against partners.** — It was the duty of plaintiff to put all claims the plaintiff had against any of the plaintiff's partners or to any portion of the partnership funds before the court for adjudication, knowing that a judgment is conclusive between the same parties and their privies as to all matters put in issue, or which under rules of law might have been put in issue in the cause wherein judgment was rendered. *Camp v. Lindsay*, 176 Ga. 438, 168 S.E. 284 (1933).

**Phrase "same parties" interpreted.** — While the phrase "same parties" does not mean that all of the parties on the respective sides of the litigation in the two cases shall have been identical, it does mean that those who invoke the defense and against whom it is invoked must be the same. *A.R. Hudson Realty, Inc. v. Hood*, 151 Ga. App. 778, 262 S.E.2d 189 (1979), overruled on other grounds, *Merrill Lynch v. Zimmerman*, 248 Ga. 580, 285 S.E.2d 181 (1981).

**Verdicts and judgments rendered by consent of counsel** in good faith and without any fraud or violation of express instructions given by the client to the attorney and known to the adverse party or that party's attorney are binding upon the client, the consent of counsel being in law the consent of the parties they represent. *Phoenix Properties of Atlanta, Inc. v. Umstead*, 245 Ga. 172, 264 S.E.2d 8 (1980).

**A decree in a court of equity is conclusive on all questions raised** or which could have been raised, relating to the subject matter affected by such decree, and the same will be a good cause of bar of an action subsequently brought between the same parties upon the same subject matter in a court of competent jurisdiction. *Crawford v. Baker*, 86 Ga. App. 855, 72 S.E.2d 790 (1952).

**Parties were in sufficiently adversarial relationship in prior action** to invoke the doctrine of *res judicata* where: (1) the defendant was a third-party defendant in the prior action, which was also commenced by the



### Same Parties and Privies (Cont'd)

plaintiff, and filed a response to the complaint and a counterclaim against the plaintiff; and (2) the plaintiff could have asserted a claim against the defendant in the prior action, but elected not to do so. *Fedeli v. UAPA Ag. Chem., Inc.*, 237 Ga. App. 337, 514 S.E.2d 684 (1999).

### Law of the Case

**Editor's notes.** — O.C.G.A. § 9-11-60(h) abolishes the law of the case rule, generally, although providing that judgments and orders shall not be set aside or modified without just cause, and that rulings in the appellate courts shall be binding in subsequent proceedings in that case.

A decision by the Supreme Court is controlling upon the judge of the trial court, as well as upon the Supreme Court when the case reaches that court a second time. The principle in the decision may be reviewed and overruled in another case between different parties, but as between the parties the decision stands as the law of the case, even though the ruling has been disapproved by the Supreme Court in a case decided before the second appearance of the case in that court. *Walden v. Nichols*, 204 Ga. 532, 50 S.E.2d 105 (1948).

**Function of law of case rule when judgment reversed.** — When a case is brought to the Court of Appeals and the judgment of the trial court is reversed, all questions as to pleadings and the effect of evidence adjudicated by the court are binding as the law of the case on said court and, on a second trial of the case, on the court below, unless additional pleadings and evidence prevail to change such adjudications. *Parker v. State*, 76 Ga. App. 238, 45 S.E.2d 692 (1947).

**Effect of failure to take exception.** — Where a petition seeks both legal and equitable relief, and the legal prayers are meritorious and the equitable prayers are not, it is error to dismiss the whole action on the ground that the petition sets forth no cause of action, for the equitable relief should be stricken, leaving a cause of action for legal relief. Under this principle, the plaintiff, in a prior action, should have excepted to the court's dismissal of the whole action. Having failed to so except, that judgment became the law of the case, to the effect that the

petition alleged neither an equitable nor a legal cause of action, and constitutes a bar to the present action for the legal relief only. *Zeagler v. Zeagler*, 192 Ga. 453, 15 S.E.2d 478 (1941); *Owens v. Williams*, 87 Ga. App. 238, 73 S.E.2d 512 (1952); *Ferrell v. Bell*, 90 Ga. App. 573, 83 S.E.2d 616 (1954); *Atlanta Newspapers, Inc. v. Tyler*, 104 Ga. App. 707, 122 S.E.2d 591 (1961).

A judgment of a trial court, which after a writ of error stands unreversed, or to which no exception has been taken, is the law of the case. *Ballard v. Harmon*, 202 Ga. 603, 44 S.E.2d 260 (1947); *Poore v. Rigsby*, 207 Ga. 238, 60 S.E.2d 239 (1950); *Oliver v. Central of Ga. Ry.*, 210 Ga. 597, 81 S.E.2d 793 (1954); *Seymour v. State*, 210 Ga. 571, 81 S.E.2d 808 (1954).

**Use of motion for new trial to correct error in court's judgment.** — If a plaintiff in error relies on a so-called extraordinary motion for new trial as a proper procedure to vacate and set aside existing judgments, the plaintiff is confronted with the rule that a motion for new trial is not the proper remedy to correct an alleged error in any judgment or decree entered by a trial court and the plaintiff's motion will be denied. *Sumner v. Sumner*, 186 Ga. 390, 197 S.E. 833 (1938); *Ballard v. Harmon*, 202 Ga. 603, 44 S.E.2d 260 (1947).

**Finding conclusive.** — Trial court at a hearing to modify child support erred in relying on the father's tax returns showing his income around the time the father and mother divorced, which supported his argument that his income had not changed much in the five years between entry of the divorce decree and the mother's filing of her petition to modify child support, as the trial court's determination at the time the divorce decree was filed that the father was making considerably less than what his tax return evidence showed was conclusive on the issue of what the father's income was at the time of the divorce, especially since that figure had not been reversed or set aside since it was entered. *Hulett v. Sutherland*, 276 Ga. 596, 581 S.E.2d 11 (2003).

### Res Judicata

**Relation to common-law rule.** — O.C.G.A. § 9-12-40 is a codification of Georgia's common-law rule of res judicata. *Lawson v. Watkins*, 261 Ga. 147, 401 S.E.2d 719 (1991).

In this state, the common-law rule that res adjudicata does not extend to the trial of habeas corpus proceedings is not of force and such proceedings are subject to the provisions of this section. *Mitchem v. Balkcom*, 219 Ga. 47, 131 S.E.2d 562 (1963); *Balkcom v. Townsend*, 219 Ga. 708, 135 S.E.2d 399, cert. denied, 377 U.S. 1009, 84 S. Ct. 1939, 12 L. Ed. 2d 1055 (1964) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-12-40).

**O.C.G.A. §§ 9-12-40 and 9-12-42 set out the basic principles of res judicata in Georgia.** *Norris v. Atlanta & W.P.R.R.*, 254 Ga. 684, 333 S.E.2d 835 (1985).

**This state does not unswervingly adhere to a rule of mutuality** as it relates to res judicata. *Gilmer v. Porterfield*, 233 Ga. 671, 212 S.E.2d 842 (1975).

**Purpose of rule.** — Res judicata is designed to foreclose collateral attack and to insure the integrity of judgments rendered by courts of competent jurisdiction. *Brown v. Georgia Power Co.*, 371 F. Supp. 543 (S.D. Ga. 1973), aff'd, 491 F.2d 117 (5th Cir.), cert. denied, 419 U.S. 838, 95 S. Ct. 66, 42 L. Ed. 2d 65 (1974).

**Appellate review not prerequisite for judgment to act as bar to later action.** — O.C.G.A. § 9-12-40 does not require appellate review of a judgment before it can act as a bar to a later action and therefore, because the superior court in the certiorari action had adjudicated the dispute, all the prerequisites for res judicata were met, and the action was barred. *McCracken v. City of College Park*, 259 Ga. 490, 384 S.E.2d 648 (1989), cert. denied, 494 U.S. 1028, 110 S. Ct. 1475, 108 L. Ed. 2d 612 (1990).

**Unappealed matter in debtor-creditor case.** — Unappealed order denying debtor's motion to set aside a default judgment was res judicata as to the debtor and creditor in a subsequent garnishment proceeding. *Halkirk Cos. v. Dirt Busters, Inc.*, 190 Ga. App. 460, 379 S.E.2d 173, cert. denied, 190 Ga. App. 897, 379 S.E.2d 173 (1989).

**Res judicata is to be applied only when the cause of action is the same.** *Slaughter v. Slaughter*, 190 Ga. 229, 9 S.E.2d 70 (1940); *Forrester v. Southern Ry.*, 268 F. Supp. 194 (N.D. Ga. 1967).

**Identity of cause of action.** — Where the plaintiff sought to recover various amounts allegedly due under the lease between the parties, including unpaid rent, property

taxes, insurance premiums, and amounts for construction change orders, but each of these items constituted amounts for which the plaintiff could have obtained judgment in a prior dispossessory action, there was an identity of cause of action between the two cases. *Atlanta J's, Inc. v. Houston Foods, Inc.*, 237 Ga. App. 415, 514 S.E.2d 216 (1999).

**Adjudication on the merits.** — As the plaintiff clearly could have pursued a claim for past due rents and other amounts due under the lease between the parties in a prior dispossessory action, but elected not to do so, the final judgment of the magistrate court in the prior action operated as an adjudication on the merits of such claim for purposes of res judicata. *Atlanta J's, Inc. v. Houston Foods, Inc.*, 237 Ga. App. 415, 514 S.E.2d 216 (1999).

**Opportunity to litigate issues in prior suit.** — Plaintiff's action, seeking to litigate whether defendant had valid title to property from a tax sale, was not barred by res judicata because under O.C.G.A. § 44-7-9 plaintiff did not have the opportunity in the prior dispossessory proceeding in magistrate court to litigate title issues. *Myers v. North Ga. Title & Tax Free Exch., LLC*, 241 Ga. App. 379, 527 S.E.2d 212 (1999).

Brokerage service account owner's assignee's claims against the service that it had unlawfully allowed disbursement of the funds in the account, pursuant to a garnishment judgment, after the owner had sought to close the account, were barred by res judicata under O.C.G.A. § 9-12-40 where it was noted that the owner had filed a traverse in the garnishment proceeding and, accordingly, the owner could have raised the same issues at that time, pursuant to O.C.G.A. § 18-4-93. The owner, as the debtor in the garnishment proceeding, was required to assert any claim that the owner's right to the funds was superior to that of the judgment creditor, pursuant to O.C.G.A. § 18-4-95. *Lamb v. First Union Brokerage Servs.*, 263 Ga. App. 733, 589 S.E.2d 300 (2003).

**How to raise res judicata question.** — The question of res judicata must be raised by a plea to that effect and cannot be raised by demurrer (now motion to dismiss) when the facts do not appear in the petition. *Owens v. Williams*, 87 Ga. App. 238, 73 S.E.2d 512 (1952).

**Certified copies of record portions** are required for proof of res judicata. *Mayer v.*



**Res Judicata** (Cont'd)

Wylie, 229 Ga. App. 282, 494 S.E.2d 60 (1997).

**Under res judicata, a proper court's judgment is conclusive** between the same parties and their privies as to all matters put in issue, or which under the rules of law might have been put in issue in the cause wherein the judgment was rendered, until such judgment is reversed or set aside. *Camp v. Lindsay*, 176 Ga. 438, 168 S.E. 284 (1933); *Scarborough v. Edgar*, 176 Ga. 574, 168 S.E. 592 (1933), overruled on other grounds, *Jones v. Dean*, 188 Ga. 319, 3 S.E.2d 894 (1939); *Miles v. Johnson*, 193 Ga. 492, 18 S.E.2d 831 (1942); *Hubbard v. Whatley*, 200 Ga. 751, 38 S.E.2d 738 (1946); *C. Schomburg & Son v. Schaefer*, 218 Ga. 659, 129 S.E.2d 854 (1963); *Booker v. Booker*, 107 Ga. App. 339, 130 S.E.2d 260 (1963); *Williams v. Metropolitan Home Imp. Co.*, 110 Ga. App. 770, 140 S.E.2d 56 (1964); *Brown v. Georgia Power Co.*, 371 F. Supp. 543 (S.D. Ga. 1973), *aff'd*, 491 F.2d 117 (5th Cir.), *cert. denied*, 419 U.S. 838, 95 S. Ct. 66, 42 L. Ed. 2d 65 (1974). *Patrick v. Simon*, 237 Ga. 742, 229 S.E.2d 746 (1976).

**Requirement that court have competent jurisdiction.** — It is fundamental that the legal liability of one person to another person can be ascertained only in an action brought against such person by the other in a court of competent jurisdiction. *Colodny v. Krause*, 141 Ga. App. 134, 232 S.E.2d 597, *cert. denied*, 434 U.S. 892, 98 S. Ct. 267, 54 L. Ed. 2d 177 (1977).

**Identity of parties.** — It is not required that all the parties in the two cases shall have been identical, but it is sufficient as to identity of parties if those by and against whom the defense of res judicata is invoked in the latter case were real parties at interest or privies as to the controversy in the former case. *Darling Stores Corp. v. Beatus*, 199 Ga. 215, 33 S.E.2d 701 (1945); *Waggaman v. Franklin Life Ins. Co.*, 265 Ga. 565, 458 S.E.2d 826 (1995).

**To prove a res judicata defense**, a litigant need introduce only those parts of the record of the prior proceeding which are necessary to prove the defense. *Boozar v. Higdon*, 252 Ga. 276, 313 S.E.2d 100 (1984); *Waggaman v. Franklin Life Ins. Co.*, 265 Ga. 565, 458 S.E.2d 826 (1995).

**Application of doctrine of res judicata may benefit plaintiff**; where, for instance, the unsuccessful defendant in the prior suit wants to contest liability upon the judgment there rendered, and the plaintiff sets up the doctrine of res judicata and the conclusiveness of the judgment. *Usher v. Johnson*, 157 Ga. App. 420, 278 S.E.2d 70 (1981).

**Interest on child support arrearages.** — Where the issue of interest on past due child support was not put in issue and decided in a prior contempt proceeding related to a father's failure to pay child support, res judicata did not bar a subsequent judgment for interest on the past due child support amounts; it is undisputed that O.C.G.A. § 7-4-12.1 applies retroactively. *Dial v. Adkins*, 265 Ga. App. 650, 595 S.E.2d 332 (2004).

**Issues which could have been litigated in first suit barred.** — The Georgia law of res judicata bars a second suit between the same parties involving not only those issues that were actually litigated, but in addition all issues which could have been litigated in the first suit between the parties. *Wilson v. Auto-Owners Ins. Co.*, 791 F.2d 886 (11th Cir. 1986).

**Where claim for wrongful foreclosure was logically related to out-of-state action** to collect on the same note, it was incumbent upon the plaintiff to file the plaintiff's compulsory counterclaim in that court, and the plaintiff's failure to do so precluded the plaintiff from attempting to recover in Georgia, the plaintiff's claim correctly being determined by the trial court to be barred by res judicata. *Willis v. National Mtg. Co.*, 235 Ga. App. 544, 509 S.E.2d 403 (1998).

**Different legal theory to recover for same wrong not permitted.** — The doctrine of res judicata will not permit one who first sought, unsuccessfully, to recover for a wrong under a contractual theory to later seek to employ a tort theory to recover for that same wrong. *Garrett v. Transus, Inc.*, 177 Ga. App. 844, 341 S.E.2d 494 (1986); *Helmuth v. Life Ins. Co.*, 391 Ga. App. 574, 391 S.E.2d 412 (1990); *Garrett v. Life Ins. Co.*, 221 Ga. App. 315, 471 S.E.2d 262 (1996).

When victims of a fraudulent scheme who sued the perpetrator of the fraud under the Georgia Racketeer Influenced and Corrupt Organizations Act, O.C.G.A. § 16-14-1 et seq., had previously unsuccessfully sued the



perpetrator for fraud and related claims, judgment n.o.v. was properly entered in favor of the perpetrator because the victims' claim was barred by res judicata and collateral estoppel, as it should have been raised in their previous suits against the perpetrator which involved the same parties and the same subject matter. *Austin v. Cohen*, 268 Ga. App. 650, 602 S.E.2d 146 (2004).

**In order for the doctrine of res judicata to apply**, or for a party to take advantage of the doctrine in a subsequent suit brought against that party after the termination of the first, there are three prerequisites to which the situation must conform. They are: (1) identity of parties; (2) identity of the cause of action; and (3) adjudication by a court of competent jurisdiction. All of these elements must concur. *House v. Benton*, 42 Ga. App. 97, 155 S.E. 47 (1930); *Edwards v. Carlton*, 98 Ga. App. 230, 105 S.E.2d 372 (1958); *Lewis v. Price*, 104 Ga. App. 473, 122 S.E.2d 129 (1961); *Life & Cas. Ins. Co. v. Webb*, 122 Ga. App. 344, 145 S.E.2d 63 (1965); *Cincinnati, N.O. & T. Pac. Ry. v. Hilley*, 118 Ga. App. 293, 163 S.E.2d 438 (1968); *Lowe v. American Mach. & Foundry Co.*, 132 Ga. App. 572, 208 S.E.2d 585 (1974); *Janelle v. Seaboard Coast Line R.R.*, 524 F.2d 1259 (5th Cir. 1975); *Firestone Tire & Rubber Co. v. Pinyan*, 155 Ga. App. 343, 270 S.E.2d 883 (1980); *Barnes v. City of Atlanta*, 186 Ga. App. 187, 366 S.E.2d 822 (1988); *Crowe v. Congress Fin. Corp.*, 196 Ga. App. 36, 395 S.E.2d 321 (1990); *Akin v. PAFEC Ltd.*, 991 F.2d 1550 (11th Cir. 1993).

In order for the principles of res judicata to apply so as to bind a plaintiff as to any theory of the plaintiff's claim, the cause of action in both cases must be the same. *Greyhound Lines v. Cobb County*, 523 F. Supp. 422 (N.D. Ga. 1981), *aff'd*, 681 F.2d 1327 (11th Cir. 1982).

One must assert all claims for relief concerning the same subject matter in one lawsuit, and any claims for relief concerning that same subject matter which are not raised will be res judicata pursuant to O.C.G.A. § 9-12-40. *Lawson v. Watkins*, 261 Ga. 147, 401 S.E.2d 719 (1991); *Norman v. Farm Fans, Inc.*, 203 Ga. App. 97, 416 S.E.2d 374 (1992).

**Applicable to habeas courts.** — The principle of res judicata contained in O.C.G.A. § 9-12-40 applies to the rulings and findings

of habeas courts. *Martin v. State*, 228 Ga. App. 548, 492 S.E.2d 307 (1997).

Judgment of trial court denying defendant's motion for new trial and its conclusion that affidavits were not newly discovered evidence but were cumulative of evidence presented at trial and the amended motion for new trial was res judicata and binding on the habeas court. *Walker v. Penn*, 271 Ga. 609, 523 S.E.2d 325 (1999).

**Effect of new factual allegations.** — Doctrine of res judicata will bar an action even if some new factual allegations have been made. *Williams v. Summit Psychiatric Ctrs.*, 185 Ga. App. 264, 363 S.E.2d 794 (1987), *cert. denied*, 185 Ga. App. 911, 363 S.E.2d 794 (1988).

**Joinder of separate causes of action.** — The rules governing res judicata do not compel one to join separate causes of action in order to escape the penalties of that doctrine. In order for the principles of res judicata to apply so as to bind a plaintiff as to any theory of the plaintiff's claim whether invoked or not, the cause of action in both cases must be the same. *Spence v. Erwin*, 200 Ga. 672, 38 S.E.2d 394 (1946).

Where a plaintiff has multiple dealings with a defendant, the law does not require that the plaintiff assert every separate claim for relief that the plaintiff may have against the defendant in one single lawsuit or risk losing the claim for relief forever, as would be the case if the joinder statute provided for mandatory rather than permissive joinder. Instead, the law requires that such a plaintiff must bring every claim for relief the plaintiff has concerning the same subject matter in one lawsuit. The plaintiff may join several claims for relief arising out of different subject matters in one lawsuit but the plaintiff is not required to do so and will not be penalized for making a strategic decision to the contrary. *Lawson v. Watkins*, 261 Ga. 147, 401 S.E.2d 719 (1991).

**Theory of virtual representation.** — The doctrine of res judicata will not be applied on the theory of virtual representation where the original action is brought by a stranger to the subsequent action solely on the stranger's own behalf to protect the stranger's individual rights. *Humthlett v. Reeves*, 211 Ga. 210, 85 S.E.2d 25 (1954).

**Presumptions as to judgments regular on their face.** — Where a judgment is regular

**Res Judicata (Cont'd)**

on its face, the presumption is that there was sufficient evidence to authorize it, and it is conclusive as to the subject matter which it purports to decide until it is reversed or impeached for fraud; it cannot be attacked collaterally on account of any error or want of regularity in its exercise. *Rowell v. Rowell*, 214 Ga. 377, 105 S.E.2d 19 (1958).

**Effect of irregular or erroneous judgment.** — Where a court has jurisdiction, it has a right to decide every question which occurs in the cause, and whether its decision is correct or otherwise, its judgment until reversed is regarded as binding in every other court. *McRae v. Boykin*, 73 Ga. App. 67, 35 S.E.2d 548 (1945), cert. denied, 328 U.S. 844, 66 S. Ct. 1024, 90 L. Ed. 1618 (1946); *Mitchell v. Arnall*, 203 Ga. 384, 47 S.E.2d 258 (1948); *Bentley v. Buice*, 102 Ga. App. 101, 115 S.E.2d 706 (1960).

The judgment of a court of competent jurisdiction, however irregular or erroneous, is binding until set aside. *Morgan v. Department of Offender Rehabilitation*, 166 Ga. App. 611, 305 S.E.2d 130 (1983).

**Irregular judgment defined.** — An irregular judgment is one that is entered contrary to the manner of practice and procedure allowed by law in some material respect; where jurisdiction is once attached, mere errors or irregularities in the proceedings, although they may render the judgment erroneous and subject to be set aside in a proper proceeding for that purpose, will not render the judgment void. *Rowell v. Rowell*, 214 Ga. 377, 105 S.E.2d 19 (1958).

**When res judicata effect of issues cease.** — Issues which are made, or which under the rules of law could have been made in the cause, cease to be res judicata when the judgment therein rendered is set aside in a court of competent jurisdiction. *Saliba v. Saliba*, 202 Ga. 279, 42 S.E.2d 748 (1947).

**Motion to revive original judgment.** — Where a defendant is served, appears, and pleads in the original suit, a defendant cannot inquire into the merits of the original judgment, on a writ to revive the judgment. It is not error to sustain a demurrer (now motion to dismiss) and strike the defendant's answer in such a proceeding. *McRae v. Boykin*, 73 Ga. App. 67, 35 S.E.2d 548 (1945), cert. denied, 328 U.S. 844, 66 S. Ct.

1024, 90 L. Ed. 1618 (1946).

**Offering in defense to scire facias evidence existing prior to judgment.** — On the general principle of res adjudicata, which applies equally to proceedings by scire facias as to any other action, and on the further ground that this method of reviving a judgment is merely a supplementary step in the original action, the defendant is absolutely precluded from going behind the judgment and offering in defense to the scire facias any matter which existed before the rendition of the original judgment and might have been presented in the former proceeding. *McRae v. Boykin*, 73 Ga. App. 67, 35 S.E.2d 548 (1945), cert. denied, 328 U.S. 844, 66 S. Ct. 1024, 90 L. Ed. 1618 (1946).

**State court's disposition of federal constitutional questions.** — State courts are competent to decide federal constitutional questions and a state court determination upon the merits of such issues is res judicata absent an appeal through the state appellate system and ultimately to the United States Supreme Court. *Brown v. Georgia Power Co.*, 371 F. Supp. 543 (S.D. Ga. 1973), aff'd, 491 F.2d 117 (5th Cir.), cert. denied, 419 U.S. 838, 95 S. Ct. 66, 42 L. Ed. 2d 65 (1974).

The state court's foreclosure of the constitutional issue is res judicata upon the merits of the substantive issue as well as the procedural question concerning the method of entry of judgment. *Brown v. Georgia Power Co.*, 371 F. Supp. 543 (S.D. Ga. 1973), aff'd, 491 F.2d 117 (5th Cir.), cert. denied, 419 U.S. 838, 95 S. Ct. 66, 42 L. Ed. 2d 65 (1974).

**Pendent state claim retained by federal court.** — If a federal court would have retained jurisdiction of a pendent state claim had it been raised, then a subsequent action in state court would be barred by res judicata. *Pope v. City of Atlanta*, 240 Ga. 177, 240 S.E.2d 241 (1977); *Hardy v. Georgia Baptist Health Care Sys.*, 239 Ga. App. 596, 521 S.E.2d 632 (1999).

**Relationship of claims in state action to prior federal action.** — Where brokerage firm was found not guilty of violating the Securities Exchange Act of 1934 in a federal action, subsequent claims of negligence and breach of fiduciary duty brought in a state court are barred under O.C.G.A. § 9-12-40 as these claims ought to have been litigated in the federal action. *NcNeal v. Paine, Webber, Jackson & Curtis, Inc.*, 249 Ga. 662,



293 S.E.2d 331 (1982).

**Rationale for not applying res judicata.** — When it does not apply the res judicata statute, the court must be convinced that the underlying purposes of the res judicata rule are advanced rather than defeated by not applying the rule. *Pope v. City of Atlanta*, 240 Ga. 177, 240 S.E.2d 241 (1977).

**State court must apply same rules used by federal court.** — Where state claims which “could have been raised” in federal litigation would have been pendent had they been presented to the federal court, the state court, in applying its res judicata statute, will use the same rules that the federal court would have used in determining whether it would exercise pendent jurisdiction. *Pope v. City of Atlanta*, 240 Ga. 177, 240 S.E.2d 241 (1977).

**Attempt to relitigate federal court dismissal of federal statutory action.** — A federal district court’s dismissal of a case with prejudice, on the grounds that a federal antidiscrimination statute cannot be applied against the states, is an adjudication on the merits, and not a jurisdictional disposition. Accordingly, the litigant is barred from relitigating the matter in state court. Similarly, a claim against the state alleging a violation of the federal civil rights statute, 42 U.S.C. § 1983, is barred by the doctrine of res judicata, because it could and should have been presented to the original federal court. *Morgan v. Department of Offender Rehabilitation*, 166 Ga. App. 611, 305 S.E.2d 130 (1983).

**Using federal civil rights act to attack state judgments.** — The Civil Rights Act, 42 U.S.C. §§ 1971 et seq., 1983, is not a vehicle for attack upon final state court judgments. *Brown v. Georgia Power Co.*, 371 F. Supp. 543 (S.D. Ga. 1973), aff’d, 491 F.2d 117 (5th Cir.), cert. denied, 419 U.S. 838, 95 S. Ct. 66, 42 L. Ed. 2d 65 (1974).

**Attacks on original judgments in alimony cases.** — Under doctrine of res judicata a party is not estopped from questioning the validity of an earlier judgment granting temporary alimony where the original judgment, rendered in a previous litigation between the same parties, was based upon a different cause of action from a subsequent proceeding for contempt. *Powell v. Powell*, 200 Ga. 379, 37 S.E.2d 191 (1946).

A party is not estopped from questioning

the validity of an earlier judgment granting temporary alimony under the doctrine of res judicata, where the original judgment, rendered in previous litigation between the same parties, was based upon a different cause of action from a subsequent proceeding for contempt. *Powell v. Powell*, 200 Ga. 379, 37 S.E.2d 191 (1946).

**Second action for divorce based on different acts from first action.** — A party who has once filed an action for divorce on the ground of cruel treatment, which suit resulted in a verdict and decree adverse to the libelant, is not barred from thereafter filing a second petition on the same ground, but based on different acts, all of which were committed since the date of the former trial. *Slaughter v. Slaughter*, 190 Ga. 229, 9 S.E.2d 70 (1940).

**Prior judgment vesting custody of minor in mother.** — Where custody of a minor child was vested in the mother by prior judgment, it was conclusive against the father, and was res judicata in habeas corpus proceeding by father. *Levens v. Edge*, 217 Ga. 418, 122 S.E.2d 728 (1961).

**Deprivation proceedings.** — Unappealed deprivation orders of the juvenile court may be used to establish that the children were deprived within the meaning of O.C.G.A. § 15-11-94(b)(4)(A)(i); where the parents did not appeal the deprivation decision regarding their children, they were bound by the determination that their children were deprived under O.C.G.A. §§ 9-12-40 and 9-12-42. *In re C.M.*, 258 Ga. App. 387, 574 S.E.2d 433 (2002).

**Issue of legitimacy of a child.** — The legitimacy of a child is a matter for decision during the divorce proceedings. This issue is res judicata and cannot be raised in a subsequent proceeding to modify the divorce decree. *Roberson v. Fooster*, 234 Ga. 444, 216 S.E.2d 273 (1975).

Where legitimacy of a child was recognized in prior divorce proceedings, from which no appeal was taken, that issue was res judicata and could not be raised by the mother in a paternity action in which she sought adjudication that a man other than her former husband was the father of the child. *Macuch v. Pettey*, 170 Ga. App. 467, 317 S.E.2d 262 (1984).

Where a divorce decree reflected a finding that defendant was the child’s natural



**Res Judicata (Cont'd)**

father, the issue of paternity could not be relitigated in a subsequent contempt action against a defendant to recover child support arrearage. *Department of Human Resources v. Hambrick*, 216 Ga. App. 606, 455 S.E.2d 120 (1995).

**Paternity action not barred by prior adjudication in action to recover support payments.** — A paternity action, where blood tests appeared to establish that the prospective father was the biological father of the child was not barred by a prior adjudication in an action brought by the Department of Human Resources to recover the sum expended on behalf of the child, in which a third party acknowledged paternity of the child, under principles of res judicata or collateral estoppel. *Miller v. Charles*, 211 Ga. App. 386, 439 S.E.2d 88 (1993).

Where an order of dismissal entered in a previous Uniform Reciprocal Enforcement of Support Action expressly stated that the issue of paternity was not decided, the issue was not res judicata. *Department of Human Resources v. Gelinas*, 216 Ga. App. 561, 455 S.E.2d 76 (1995).

**Divorce decree determined paternity.** — Where a final judgment and decree entered in a divorce action established that the defendant was the father of the minor child and set forth visitation rights and child support obligations, this prior judgment constituted a binding determination of paternity so that the defendant is barred by the doctrine of res judicata from again litigating the issue of paternity. *Department of Human Resources v. Hurst*, 208 Ga. App. 792, 432 S.E.2d 236 (1993).

**Divorce decree determined ownership of insurance policy.** — Res judicata applied to bar husband's action seeking reformation of a life insurance policy to show him as owner where the husband had the opportunity to litigate that issue in the divorce proceeding wherein the policy was awarded to his wife. *Waggaman v. Franklin Life Ins. Co.*, 265 Ga. 565, 458 S.E.2d 826 (1995).

**Estoppel from setting aside accepted benefits of divorce decree.** — A party litigant who accepts benefits under a divorce decree is estopped to set it aside. *Guess v. Guess*, 242 Ga. 786, 248 S.E.2d 528 (1979).

**Jury needed to settle issue of res judicata.** — A court is not authorized to settle the

issue raised in a proper plea of res adjudicata without the intervention of a jury, though, in a proper case, it might direct a verdict. *Davenport v. Southern Ry.*, 42 Ga. App. 160, 155 S.E. 340 (1930).

**Court properly sustained a plea of res judicata** where in a former suit between the same parties in the same court, concerning the same cause of action, a petition identical in language was dismissed on general demurrer (now motion to dismiss) on the ground that the petition set forth no cause of action, and the judgment sustaining the demurrer in the previous case was not excepted to. *Sudderth v. Harris*, 51 Ga. App. 654, 181 S.E. 122 (1935); *Smith v. Bird*, 189 Ga. 105, 5 S.E.2d 336 (1939); *Owens v. Williams*, 87 Ga. App. 238, 73 S.E.2d 512 (1952); *Smith v. Southeastern Courts, Inc.*, 89 Ga. App. 789, 81 S.E.2d 226 (1954); *Dykes v. Dykes*, 214 Ga. 288, 104 S.E.2d 430 (1958).

Res judicata barred a teacher's second action against a school district arising from the teacher's claims that the district breached the parties' agreement as to the teacher's resignation and that the agreement was fraudulently induced by the district, as there was identity of parties and subject matter between the two actions, and the teacher had an opportunity in the first action to fully litigate the issues on the merits; although the first action named the "Rome City Schools," the school system had vigorously defended that action and there was identity with the school district, which was the named party in the second action. *Kaylor v. Rome City Sch. Dist.*, 267 Ga. App. 647, 600 S.E.2d 723 (2004).

Widower could not relitigate claims for compensatory and punitive damages, based on the claim that the father-in-law had broken the verbal promise to give the widower a portion of life insurance proceeds to help defray the deceased wife's burial costs, as the matter had been previously resolved by summary judgment in favor of the father-in-law, which decision was affirmed on appeal; such a decision was binding, pursuant to O.C.G.A. § 9-11-60(h), in the subsequent trial with respect to whether a promise had been made and broken as to the disposition of the life insurance proceeds, and the widower was barred from raising the issues relating to those damages by the doctrines of collateral estoppel and res judicata, under O.C.G.A.

§ 9-12-40. *Hardwick v. Williams*, 272 Ga. App. 680, 613 S.E.2d 215 (2005).

**One who objects to setting a part of the statutory homestead** by a referee in bankruptcy is not, by reason of that fact, estopped by res judicata from enforcing the lien of a judgment in one's favor, based upon a note waiving the benefits of one's homestead exemption. *Rosenthal v. Langley*, 180 Ga. 253, 179 S.E. 383, appeal dismissed, 295 U.S. 720, 55 S. Ct. 916, 79 L. Ed. 1674 (1935).

**Suit for rent following another suit for rent not barred.** — Where in first suit landlord merely sought and won judgment for past due rent, the first suit did not act as res judicata of landlord's second suit for rent becoming due after the first suit. *Lowenberg v. Ford & Assocs.*, 165 Ga. App. 753, 302 S.E.2d 433 (1983).

**Application for partition following decree of cotenancy.** — A prior verdict and decree of cotenancy did not estop the defendant from applying for a partition, no such question being involved in the original suit. *Roberts v. Federal Land Bank*, 180 Ga. 832, 181 S.E. 180 (1935).

**Action based on cotenancy barred by cotenants' divorce decree.** — Where matters of alimony and property interests between the parties are decided in a divorce, by consent or otherwise, O.C.G.A. § 9-12-40 operates to bar subsequent litigation between the parties as cotenants of a claim for rents which accrued prior to the divorce. *White v. Lee*, 250 Ga. 688, 300 S.E.2d 517 (1983).

**Return of prisoner's property.** — Where a prison inmate's motion for return of personal property in the inmate's criminal case had been denied and appealed directly, the ruling was res judicata, and the inmate was estopped from seeking return of that property in any other court action involving the same defendants. *Hooper v. Harris*, 236 Ga. App. 651, 512 S.E.2d 312 (1999).

**An order confirming or refusing to confirm a judicial sale**, if unexcepted to, is a final and conclusive judgment to the same extent as any other adjudication by a court of competent jurisdiction. *Hurt Bldg., Inc. v. Atlanta Trust Co.*, 181 Ga. 274, 182 S.E. 187 (1935).

**Effect of judgment cancelling fraudulent deed.** — Judgment in an equitable action for cancellation of a deed alleged to have been

obtained by fraud did not bar a later action to establish a lost security deed and note and to foreclose the same. *Eaton v. Weatherby*, 239 Ga. 795, 239 S.E.2d 8 (1977).

**Cause of action on account held not barred.** — Where a judgment in a prior action determined only that plaintiff's petition set out no cause of action for equitable accounting, but did not consider whether defendant had a valid cause of action on account against plaintiff, the doctrine of res judicata is inapplicable to the filing of such cross action by defendant. *Eubanks v. Electrical Wholesalers, Inc.*, 116 Ga. App. 56, 156 S.E.2d 502 (1967).

**Defamation action was precluded** by res judicata because plaintiff could have raised the claims in a prior action in which the plaintiff obtained a judgment against defendant for breach of agreements concerning plaintiff's purchase of defendant's medical practice and for tortious interference with plaintiff's practice. *Doman v. Banderas*, 231 Ga. App. 229, 499 S.E.2d 98 (1998).

**Tax suits.** — Res judicata was not applicable to suits involving real property tax assessments brought in separate years. *Henry County Bd. of Tax Assessors v. Bunn*, 217 Ga. App. 350, 457 S.E.2d 256 (1995).

**A judgment of a court of another jurisdiction** in the same cause of action between the same parties is res judicata of all questions that could have been heard and determined in the case in which the judgment was rendered. *Gillis v. Atlantic C.L.R.R.*, 52 Ga. App. 806, 184 S.E. 791 (1936).

Under the full faith and credit clause of the United States Constitution, a judgment of a court of competent jurisdiction in Tennessee, if properly proved, may have the effect of former adjudication in matters pending in the courts of this state. *Roadway Express, Inc. v. McBroom*, 61 Ga. App. 233, 6 S.E.2d 460 (1939).

**Res judicata applied.** — Trial court correctly determined that res judicata barred an action against the defendant; the present action and the Tennessee action both sought damages against defendant for alleged breach of contract for sale of plaintiff's carpet business, both actions named defendant as party defendant, and defendant made an appearance in the Tennessee action to contest jurisdiction. *Chrison v. H & H Interiors, Inc.*, 232 Ga. App. 45, 500 S.E.2d 41 (1998).



**Res Judicata** (Cont'd)

Pursuant to O.C.G.A. § 9-12-40, the trial court correctly dismissed the shareholders' second corporate derivative action against the corporation and two of its officers on the basis of *res judicata* because the second action was the same as the first, the parties were the same, except that the corporation, which had been a real party in interest in the first case, had been added as a party-defendant, the first case was decided by a court of competent jurisdiction, and the first case was decided on the merits adversely to the shareholders since the shareholders failed to exhaust the corporation's internal corporate remedies. *Grable v. Warren Hawkins Post of the Am. Legion*, 264 Ga. App. 843, 592 S.E.2d 502 (2003).

Former employee's federal claims against a former employer were barred by the doctrine of *res judicata*, even though the state court in the employee's prior action did not hold a hearing before dismissing the employee's complaint under O.C.G.A. § 9-11-37(d)(1) because the employee completely ignored the employer's discovery requests, failed to respond to the employer's properly served motion for sanctions, and failed to request a hearing on the motion; thus, the state court was not required to hold a hearing before imposing the sanction of dismissal. *Moten v. Alberici Constructors, Inc.*, 380 F. Supp. 2d 1355 (N.D. Ga. 2005).

Because an agent's complaint against a city arose out of their roles in a sludge disposal program and because the agent forewent an opportunity to file a permissive cross-claim in the property owners' original litigation against the city and the agent, pursuant to O.C.G.A. § 9-12-40, *res judicata* barred the agent from bringing the claims in a subsequent action. *Sani-Agri Servs. v. City of Albany*, 278 Ga. App. 432, 629 S.E.2d 15 (2006).

**Motion for new trial on evidentiary grounds.** — Grant or denial of an ordinary motion for new trial upon evidentiary grounds may, like other decisions, form the basis of *res judicata*. *Sumner v. Sumner*, 186 Ga. 390, 197 S.E. 833 (1938).

**The doctrine of *res adjudicata*, applies to claim cases**, as well as to other cases, where the claim case in which such previous judgment was rendered involved the same cause

of action as the pending litigation. *Cox v. Hargrove*, 205 Ga. 12, 52 S.E.2d 312 (1949).

**Application to fraudulent concealment case.** — *Res judicata* was inapplicable to a fraudulent concealment case brought by lawyers against clients, as the case was completely different from an earlier case brought by the lawyers against the clients in which the lawyers sued one of the clients for failing to pay attorney fees pursuant to a contract; in the current case, the lawyers sued the clients for fraudulently concealing assets so that the lawyers were unable to collect the judgment obtained in the first case while in the current case, the lawyers were not making a claim for unpaid attorney's fees, which was the subject of the lawyer's first suit, but instead, were making a claim for fraud regarding the alleged asset concealment, and the clients were not able to establish the first prerequisite for application of the doctrine of *res judicata*, which was identity of cause of action. *Gerschick & Assocs., P.C. v. Pounds*, 266 Ga. App. 852, 598 S.E.2d 522 (2004).

**Application to criminal cases.** — *Res judicata* did not apply to require dismissal of a criminal action because the same issues had allegedly been raised in a prior civil case. *Carter v. State*, 231 Ga. App. 42, 497 S.E.2d 812 (1998).

Defendant's second motion to vacate a void judgment was properly denied as it was barred by the doctrine of *res judicata* and O.C.G.A. § 9-12-40, since defendant could have challenged the sufficiency of the indictment against defendant on defendant's direct appeal, and since defendant's arguments mirrored the arguments that the defendant had raised previously. *Rehberger v. State*, 267 Ga. App. 778, 600 S.E.2d 635 (2004).

**Misconception of available remedy in former action.** — The doctrine of *res adjudicata* is not available as a bar to a subsequent action if the judgment in the former action was rendered because of a misconception of the remedy available or of the proper form of proceedings, and unless the former judgment was based upon the merits. *Densmore v. Brown*, 83 Ga. App. 366, 64 S.E.2d 78 (1951).

**Two simultaneously pursued causes of action.** — Where one is pursuing at the same time in different courts the same cause of



action against the same defendant, an adjudication on the merits of one would conclude further action on the other. *Jones v. Rich's, Inc.*, 81 Ga. App. 841, 60 S.E.2d 402 (1950).

**Effect on principal of judgment for agent.**

— Where the liability, if any, of the master to a third person is purely derivative and dependent entirely upon the principle of respondeat superior, a judgment on the merits in favor of the agent or servant is res judicata in favor of the principal or master though not a party to the action. This rule is an exemplification of the broader rule by which one whose liability is wholly derivative may claim the benefit of a judgment in favor of the person from whom the liability is derived, if not based on grounds applicable only to the latter. *Roadway Express, Inc. v. McBroom*, 61 Ga. App. 223, 6 S.E.2d 460 (1939); *Gilmer v. Porterfield*, 233 Ga. 671, 212 S.E.2d 842 (1975).

Though a judgment in favor of a servant against a third party is res judicata in favor of the master, this is not to say that the master is bound by the servant's judgment in order to use it as res judicata, for the master can still sue the third person for damages to the master's vehicle or other property damaged in a collision, certainly where the former adjudication favored the servant and even where it went against the servant. Due process of law requires that the master, not having been a party to the prior adjudication, have the master's day in court. *Gilmer v. Porterfield*, 233 Ga. 671, 212 S.E.2d 842 (1975).

**Servant not in privity with master.** — Although a master has privity with a servant and can claim the benefit of an adjudication in favor of the servant, a servant is not in privity with the master so as to be able to claim the benefit of an adjudication in favor of the master. *Gilmer v. Porterfield*, 233 Ga. 671, 212 S.E.2d 842 (1975).

**Effect of bankruptcy judgment on company's successors in interest.** — Determination in bankruptcy judgment that corporation had not committed a fraud did not flow with assets of the company to its successors in interest, president, majority shareholder, and a new company, especially where fraud in that transfer on the part of such successors, who were not parties to the first suit, was alleged, and they could assert prior

judgment as a bar to suit. *Anderson Oil Co. v. Benton Oil Co.*, 246 Ga. 304, 271 S.E.2d 207 (1980).

**Authority of court at interlocutory hearing.** — At an interlocutory hearing, the court has no authority to dispose of a plea of res judicata, and if evidence was otherwise sufficient to warrant the exercise of the court's discretion in granting the interlocutory injunction, the plaintiffs were entitled to such relief, even though the court, after the introduction of evidence at the trial term on the plea of res judicata, might be authorized to direct a verdict in favor of such plea. *Perry v. Gormley*, 183 Ga. 757, 189 S.E. 850 (1937).

**When settlement or compromise between parties enforced by court.** — When there is an honest difference of opinion between parties, touching a disputed claim, and especially if the difference is of such a nature as to render it at all doubtful as to who is correct, any settlement or compromise of these differences will be enforced by the courts, and neither party will be allowed to defend by showing that the party was right in the party's original contention. *Mutual of Omaha Ins. Co. v. Morris*, 120 Ga. App. 525, 171 S.E.2d 378 (1969).

**Arbitration proceedings.** — Even though the plaintiff was not technically a party to a prior arbitration proceeding in which an award was made in connection with a home construction contract, because the plaintiff was a co-owner of the property and actively participated in the arbitration proceeding, the plaintiff, as well as the plaintiff's spouse, was barred by res judicata and collateral estoppel from proceeding upon a lawsuit based upon the same facts. *Bennett v. Cotton*, 244 Ga. App. 784, 536 S.E.2d 802 (2000).

**Settlement with one insurer not res judicata as to other.** — Denial of plaintiff's workers' compensation claim by Board of Workers' Compensation based on no liability stipulation and settlement entered into by the plaintiff and the plaintiff's employer's workers' compensation insurance carrier did not constitute res judicata as to whether plaintiff's injury was compensable under the "Workers' Compensation Act" in plaintiff's action to recover on the plaintiff's medical insurance policy which denied coverage for injuries compensable under the "Workers'

**Res Judicata** (Cont'd)

Compensation Act". *Cantrell v. Home Sec. Life Ins. Co.*, 165 Ga. App. 670, 302 S.E.2d 415 (1983).

**Effect of not defensively pleading res judicata.** — Where the defendant, in answer to plaintiff's petition, fails to file a plea of res judicata at the appropriate time, but relies upon res judicata as a ground for a motion to set aside a judgment, it should be overruled, since such matters are purely defensive and do not afford grounds to vacate or set aside the judgment. *Walthour v. Mock*, 102 Ga. App. 811, 117 S.E.2d 885 (1960).

**Summary judgment properly granted when res judicata defense pleaded.** — Where a protestant in a processioning proceeding pleads the defense of res judicata and moves for summary judgment on this ground, supporting the motion with the record of a prior processioning proceeding between the same parties concerning the same issue of boundary and in which the protestant obtained judgment in the protestant's favor, and the applicant made no contrary showing, a motion for summary judgment is properly granted. *Souther v. Kichline*, 124 Ga. App. 111, 183 S.E.2d 87 (1971).

**Res judicata did not apply to a denial of motion for summary judgment.** — Where the plaintiffs filed their negligence lawsuit in the superior court of one county and that court denied the defendants' motion for summary judgment, the circuit court in the county to which the lawsuit was transferred did not err in reconsidering the defendants' motion for summary judgment and granting it because nothing limits the number of times a party may make a motion for summary judgment and res judicata does not apply to a denial of a motion for summary judgment. *Hubbard v. DOT*, 256 Ga. App. 342, 568 S.E.2d 559 (2002).

**Default or summary prior judgments.** — Prior judgments have res judicata applicability, even if they had been outright default or summary judgments, and the application of the doctrine of res judicata in this manner does not deprive a litigant of the litigant's right to "a day in court." *Fierer v. Ashe*, 147 Ga. App. 446, 249 S.E.2d 270 (1978).

The doctrine of res judicata applies even where the earlier judgment is a default judg-

ment or a summary adjudication. *Morgan v. Department of Offender Rehabilitation*, 166 Ga. App. 611, 305 S.E.2d 130 (1983); *Quarterman v. Memorial Medical Ctr.*, 176 Ga. App. 92, 335 S.E.2d 589 (1985).

**Successful motion to dismiss may have res judicata effect.** — If the demurrer (now motion to dismiss) that was sustained in a former suit went to the merits of the case, it may be relied on under a plea of res judicata. *Avery v. Southern Ry.*, 47 Ga. App. 722, 171 S.E. 456 (1933); *Sudderth v. Harris*, 51 Ga. App. 654, 181 S.E. 122 (1935); *Gamble v. Gamble*, 204 Ga. 82, 48 S.E.2d 540 (1948), later appeal, 207 Ga. 380, 61 S.E.2d 836 (1950); *Dixon v. Dixon*, 211 Ga. 122, 84 S.E.2d 37 (1954); *Vidalia Prod. Credit Ass'n v. Durrence*, 94 Ga. App. 368, 94 S.E.2d 609 (1956); *Smith v. Bank of Acworth*, 111 Ga. App. 112, 140 S.E.2d 888 (1965); *General Shoe Corp. v. Hood*, 121 Ga. App. 444, 174 S.E.2d 212 (1970).

**Judgment not res judicata.** — Where a general demurrer (now motion to dismiss) that does not go to the merits of the cause of action is sustained, the judgment sustaining the demurrer and dismissing the action will not be res adjudicata in a subsequent suit between the same parties on the same cause of action. *Buie v. Waters*, 209 Ga. 608, 74 S.E.2d 883 (1953).

In a client's fraud claim against an attorney, neither appellate opinions that the client could pursue that claim without filing the expert affidavit required under O.C.G.A. § 9-11-9.1(b) in professional malpractice claims, nor the trial court's subsequent denial of the attorney's summary judgment motion, asserting a failure to show a false representation or detrimental reliance, established the law of the case precluding the trial court from subsequently granting the attorney's summary judgment motion based on the client's failure to prove damages. *Hopkinson v. Labovitz*, 263 Ga. App. 702, 589 S.E.2d 255 (2003).

**Pleadings insufficient to allow court to determine whether res judicata required dismissal of pro se action.** — In an action in which a former inmate, in a pro se action under 42 U.S.C.S. § 1983 attached to the complaint a copy of a June 29, 2004, Ante Litem Notice provided by an attorney to the Commissioner, Georgia Department of Corrections, the Chairman, Sumter County



Board of Commissioners, and the Department of Administrative Services for the Risk Management Department detailing the inmate's 2003 accident and medical care thereafter, and announced an intention to file a lawsuit if the case was not settled, the inmate was ordered to file a supplemental complaint because the court could not determine whether the earlier action was filed and whether this case should be dismissed as res judicata. *Bray v. Ingram*, F. Supp. 2d , 2005 U.S. Dist. LEXIS 25832 (M.D. Ga. Oct. 27, 2005).

**Trial court erred in applying the doctrine of res judicata** in an action by a city seeking an injunction to require a company to remove billboards which were erected in violation of city ordinances because, even though a valid antecedent judgment existed which arose out of a case involving the same parties and in which the same matters either were in issue or could have been put in issue, the doctrine could not be applied to prevent the city from enforcing its ordinances. *City of Statham v. Diversified Dev. Co.*, 250 Ga. App. 846, 550 S.E.2d 410 (2001).

**Effect of a voluntary dismissal without prejudice.** — A defendant who voluntarily dismissed without prejudice a compulsory counterclaim could not renew it as an original action under O.C.G.A. § 9-2-61 after the plaintiff had voluntarily dismissed with prejudice the main claim without objection by the defendant because renewal of the counterclaim was barred by res judicata. *Robinson v. Stokes*, 229 Ga. App. 25, 493 S.E.2d 5 (1997).

**Effect of a voluntary dismissal with prejudice.** — A voluntary dismissal with prejudice, although without order or approval of the trial court, is considered a judgment on the merits for purposes of res judicata. *Fowler v. Vineyard*, 261 Ga. 454, 405 S.E.2d 678 (1991), rev'g *Vineyard v. Fowler*, 197 Ga. App. 453, 398 S.E.2d 709 (1990), annotated under this catchline in 1991 Cumulative Supplement.

**A judgment on demurrer (now motion to dismiss), until reversed, concludes the parties on all questions necessarily or actually involved in the decision, but is not conclusive of any other issue.** *Byrd v. Goodman*, 195 Ga. 621, 25 S.E.2d 34 (1943).

**Ruling action barred by res judicata on motion to dismiss proper.** — Where the

court, on demurrer (now motion to dismiss), holds that the transaction upon which a recovery is sought does not, as it is alleged in the petition, constitute a cause of action, and dismisses the action on this ground, the judgment operates as a res adjudicata, and bars a subsequent suit between the parties on the same transaction, though in the first case the facts were untrue or improperly stated, and if they had been truly and properly stated, a cause of action would have been disclosed. *Woods v. Travelers Ins. Co.*, 53 Ga. App. 429, 186 S.E. 467 (1936); *Redwine v. Frizzell*, 186 Ga. 296, 197 S.E. 805 (1938); *Hughes v. Henderson*, 61 Ga. App. 743, 7 S.E.2d 317 (1940); *Owens v. Williams*, 87 Ga. App. 238, 73 S.E.2d 512 (1952).

**Dismissal as adjudication on merits.** — As to those matters to which a dismissal constitutes an adjudication on the merits, the defense of res judicata will lie and summary judgment may be had thereon. *Liner v. North*, 194 Ga. App. 175, 390 S.E.2d 263 (1990); *Head v. Head*, 199 Ga. App. 104, 403 S.E.2d 835 (1991).

**Res judicata does affect an attack on a garnishment order** issuing from the original judgment. *Georgia Farm Bldgs., Inc. v. Willard*, 169 Ga. App. 394, 313 S.E.2d 112, aff'd, 253 Ga. 649, 325 S.E.2d 591 (1984).

**Attorney's action for reinstatement barred by res judicata.** — A federal district court judgment for the state bar, concluding that an attorney's action for reinstatement was barred by res judicata resulting from prior litigation in a state court, was res judicata in a subsequent state court action for reinstatement. *State Bar v. Beazley*, 256 Ga. 561, 350 S.E.2d 422 (1986), cert. denied, 481 U.S. 1016, 107 S. Ct. 1894, 95 L. Ed. 2d 501 (1987).

**Litigating existence of additional terms of same lease in subsequent action was impermissible,** since the parties had the opportunity and the obligation in the first action to ensure that all terms of the lease were included in the court's judgment. *Lay Bros. v. Tahamtan*, 236 Ga. App. 435, 511 S.E.2d 262 (1999).

**Compulsory counterclaims.** — Since an insured's counterclaim for property damage against a tortfeasor, which the insured later withdrew, was a compulsory counterclaim, under O.C.G.A. § 9-11-13(a), the insurer was barred by res judicata and O.C.G.A.



**Res Judicata (Cont'd)**

§ 9-12-40 from reasserting that claim in a subsequent suit in which it sought to recover from the tortfeasor for damages it paid to the insured. *Allstate Ins. Co. v. Welch*, 259 Ga. App. 71, 576 S.E.2d 57 (2003).

**Counterclaim in federal action which was not raised in earlier state action.** — In a federal declaratory judgment action to construe a tenant's repair, replacement, and maintenance obligations under a lease, the landlord's counterclaim for damages for breach of the duty to repair was barred by res judicata, as it could have been raised in an earlier state action by the landlord alleging breach of contract by the tenant for, inter alia, its violation of the maintenance and repair provisions of the lease. *Capitol Funds, Inc. v. Arlen Realty, Inc.*, 755 F.2d 1544 (11th Cir. 1985).

**Judgment on counterclaim after dismissal of complaint.** — Although a dismissal without prejudice will not, standing alone, carry any res judicata effect, the entry of a judgment on a counterclaim asserted in that action does have res judicata effect. *Moate v. Moate*, 265 Ga. 418, 456 S.E.2d 502 (1995).

**Failure to file permissive cross-claim.** — Res judicata bars party who foregoes opportunity to file permissive cross-claim from bringing the claim in a subsequent action. *Fowler v. Vineyard*, 261 Ga. 454, 405 S.E.2d 678 (1991).

**Claims arising out of same traffic accident.** — Cross-claims for indemnification and contribution, and a later personal injury claim, both arising out of the same traffic accident, involve an identity of subject matter for purposes of res judicata. *Fowler v. Vineyard*, 261 Ga. 454, 405 S.E.2d 678 (1991).

**Declaratory judgment erroneously given res judicata effect.** — A federal district court erroneously interpreted Georgia law when it gave res judicata effect to a declaratory judgment of the state superior court, which was not final because various counterclaims and cross claims were still pending. *Cable Holdings of Battlefield, Inc. v. Cooke*, 764 F.2d 1466 (11th Cir. 1985).

**Where the second action merely involved new or different pleadings,** a former federal action barred a second state action, although in denying leave to amend because

of prejudicial delay and dismissing the first action, the federal judge stated, "this action would not be considered a 'prior action based on the same set of facts' for purposes of applying the doctrine of res judicata in a subsequent suit." *Walker v. Kroger Co.*, 181 Ga. App. 745, 353 S.E.2d 551 (1987).

**RICO actions.** — When each of the victims of a fraudulent scheme sued the perpetrator for fraud and related claims, they could have also sued the perpetrator under the Georgia Racketeer Influenced and Corrupt Organizations Act (RICO), O.C.G.A. § 16-14-1 et seq., in the same action, and they should have raised such a claim in those actions because, when they did not and lost their suits against the perpetrator, they were barred by collateral estoppel and res judicata from filing RICO claims against the perpetrator at a later time. *Austin v. Cohen*, 268 Ga. App. 650, 602 S.E.2d 146 (2004).

**A prior action in magistrate court for wrongful garnishment** barred a later wrongful garnishment claim asserted in state court under the doctrine of res judicata. *Brinson v. First Am. Bank*, 200 Ga. App. 552, 409 S.E.2d 50 (1991).

**Order rendered by responding court in Uniform Reciprocal Enforcement of Support Act proceeding** is not res judicata in a subsequent action for arrearage under the original support order, subject to a setoff of any such arrearages already paid to prevent a double recovery. *State ex rel. Brookins v. Brookins*, 257 Ga. 205, 357 S.E.2d 77 (1987).

**Action for pain and suffering distinct from wrongful death case.** — Where a wife's prior cause of action for the wrongful death of her husband was a separate and distinct cause of action from a subsequent action for pain and suffering she brought in her capacity as administratrix of her husband's estate, a judgment against her in the prior action did not bar the subsequent claim for pain and suffering on grounds of res judicata or collateral estoppel. *Stiltjes v. Ridco Exterminating Co.*, 197 Ga. App. 852, 399 S.E.2d 708 (1990), aff'd, 261 Ga. 697, 409 S.E.2d 847 (1991).

**Award of prejudgment interest.** — Where a trial court, upon remittitur, entered a judgment as directed by the Court of Appeals, the trial court erred in then finding that the losing party's argument as to prejudgment interest was barred by res judicata,

since the award to the plaintiff of prejudgment interest under O.C.G.A. § 51-12-14 was not clearly erroneous until the Court of Appeals had reversed the earlier judgment. *City of Fairburn v. Cook*, 195 Ga. App. 265, 393 S.E.2d 70 (1990).

**Attorney's fees.** — Since the claim could have been raised in a suit on a note and security deed, a claim for contractual attorney's fees was barred by the doctrine of res judicata under O.C.G.A. § 9-12-40. *Kauka Farms, Inc. v. Scott*, 256 Ga. 642, 352 S.E.2d 373 (1987).

**Res judicata applied.** — Res judicata applied to bar executor's action against decedent's brother seeking to cancel a prior deed and to impose a constructive trust upon the property, where the three criteria of O.C.G.A. § 9-12-40 were properly met. *McIver v. Jones*, 209 Ga. App. 670, 434 S.E.2d 504 (1993).

Because the employer did not raise the issue of credit for disability plan payments and did not appeal from the award of benefits by an administrative law judge at a workers' compensation hearing, the award was res judicata on the issue of credit for disability plan payments. *Webb v. City of Atlanta*, 228 Ga. App. 278, 491 S.E.2d 492 (1997).

Res judicata barred plaintiff's second petition to be appointed executor of plaintiff's parent's estate. *In re Estate of Bagley*, 239 Ga. App. 877, 522 S.E.2d 281 (1999).

Res judicata precluded the patient from bringing a second action for medical malpractice, breach of contract, and failure to secure informed consent against appellants where the first action was against the same defendant, there was an adjudication on the merits, and the patient had a full and fair opportunity to litigate the first action. *Simon v. Gunby*, 260 Ga. App. 3, 578 S.E.2d 482 (2003).

**Issue barred by res judicata.** — Whether the city could be held liable for failure to maintain the drainage system was decided in the city's favor in the initial suit; therefore, in a subsequent suit, a claim for a declaratory judgment against the city regarding its responsibility for maintaining the system was barred by the doctrine of res judicata. *Macko v. City of Lawrenceville*, 231 Ga. App. 671, 499 S.E.2d 707 (1998).

Res judicata doctrine did not bar the corporation's counterclaim that it had ease-

ment rights in the parking deck of a building it purchased from the law school as the prior litigation it was involved in with the law school over who was the building's rightful owner and whether the law school was required to give the corporation a limited warranty deed after the law school reacquired the property did not involve the same issue in the subsequent litigation between the limited liability company, whose sole member was the law school, and the corporation; indeed, the issue of easement rights did not come up until after that prior litigation ended. *Parking Deck LLC v. Anvil Corp.*, 259 Ga. App. 1, 576 S.E.2d 24 (2002).

Trial court properly dismissed an injured person's premises liability complaint against a store owner on the basis of res judicata where the injured person's earlier action against the store owner on the identical claim was dismissed because it failed to state a claim upon which relief could be granted; as this was a decision on the merits, the doctrine of res judicata barred a subsequent lawsuit on this claim. *Brown v. J. H. Harvey Co.*, 268 Ga. App. 322, 601 S.E.2d 808 (2004).

**Finality of judgment.** — It is the general rule that a judgment sought to be used as a basis for the application of the doctrine of res judicata must be a final judgment. *Reid v. Reid*, 201 Ga. App. 530, 411 S.E.2d 754 (1991).

**No final judgment if appeal pending.** — Judgment is not final, for purposes of res judicata, while an appeal is pending. *Thomas v. Brown*, 708 F. Supp. 336 (N.D. Ga. 1989).

Because a dispossessory court never ruled upon or resolved a landlord's claims for past due rent and other damages, and because the dispossessory court lacked jurisdiction over the defaulting tenants, who were served by "nail and mail" service under O.C.G.A. § 44-7-51(a), the landlord's claims were not barred by the doctrine of res judicata under O.C.G.A. § 9-12-40 or subject to a plea of abatement under O.C.G.A. §§ 9-2-5(a) and 9-2-44(a). *Bhindi Bros. v. Patel*, 275 Ga. App. 143, 619 S.E.2d 814 (2005).

**Issuance of a writ of possession constituted "final judgment"** of the magistrate court where the only relief requested by the plaintiff was the issuance of the writ and the plaintiff expressly declined to seek judgment



**Res Judicata (Cont'd)**

for any amounts due under the lease between the parties. *Atlanta J's, Inc. v. Houston Foods, Inc.*, 237 Ga. App. 415, 514 S.E.2d 216 (1999).

**Medical malpractice.** — Res judicata required the subject matter of the causes of action at issue to be identical; the dismissal of a patient's malpractice suit against a doctor based on the first of three surgeries relating to the patient's breast implants did not bar a second suit based on the two later surgeries, although all three surgeries were related to one another. *Gunby v. Simon*, 277 Ga. 698, 594 S.E.2d 342 (2004).

**Estoppel by Judgment**

**Meaning of term.** — Estoppel by judgment occurs when the issue determined in the prior proceeding is the same as that in the subsequent proceeding. *Firestone Tire & Rubber Co. v. Pinyan*, 155 Ga. App. 343, 270 S.E.2d 883 (1980).

Doctrine of estoppel by judgment has reference to previous litigation between the same parties, based upon a different cause of action. *Usher v. Johnson*, 157 Ga. App. 420, 278 S.E.2d 70 (1981).

**A plea of estoppel by judgment stems from the doctrine of res judicata** and is available when there has been a former adjudication of the same issues by the parties or their privies, even though the adjudication may not have been upon the same cause of action. *House v. Benton*, 42 Ga. App. 97, 155 S.E. 47 (1930); *Thompson v. Thompson*, 199 Ga. 692, 35 S.E.2d 262 (1945); *Powell v. Powell*, 200 Ga. 379, 37 S.E.2d 191 (1946); *Blakely v. Couch*, 129 Ga. App. 625, 200 S.E.2d 493 (1973); *Price v. Winn*, 142 Ga. App. 790, 237 S.E.2d 409 (1977).

**Applicable rule.** — A different rule from that in this section applies in regard to estoppel by judgment. *Scarborough v. Edgar*, 176 Ga. 574, 168 S.E. 592 (1933), overruled on other grounds, *Jones v. Dean*, 188 Ga. 319, 3 S.E.2d 894 (1939) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-12-40).

**Collateral estoppel prevented issues decided in federal action from being relitigated** in the state court action against the defendants. *Brewer v. Schacht*, 235 Ga. App. 313, 509 S.E.2d 378 (1998).

Because the Eleventh Circuit Court of

Appeals expressly ruled that a sheriff's deputy had probable cause for the traffic stop and arrest of a driver based upon a tag light violation, had probable cause for arrest based upon the driver's acts of obstruction, and had not used excessive force in making the arrest, under the doctrine of collateral estoppel, the Court of Appeals of Georgia was compelled to hold that the issues as to the lawfulness of the deputy's actions, probable cause, and excessive force, could not be relitigated; thus, the deputy was properly granted summary judgment as to these claims in the state court. *Draper v. Reynolds*, 278 Ga. App. 401, S.E.2d , 2006 Ga. App. LEXIS 340 (2006).

**Previous action may be unrelated.** — Estoppel by judgment can arise by virtue of a judgment authorized by the pleadings, rendered in previous litigation between the same parties, based upon an altogether different cause of action. *Capps v. Toccoa Falls Light & Power Co.*, 46 Ga. App. 268, 167 S.E. 530 (1933).

**Identity of parties.** — To create estoppel by judgment the parties must be the same or in privy. *Forrester v. Southern Ry.*, 268 F. Supp. 194 (N.D. Ga. 1967); *National Hills Shopping Ctr., Inc. v. Insurance Co. of N. Am.*, 308 F. Supp. 248 (S.D. Ga. 1970).

**Estoppel must be mutual.** — There is one general rule, which is applicable alike to estoppel by record, by deed, and to equitable estoppel or estoppel in pais: that is, that estoppels must be mutual. Strangers can neither take advantage of, nor be bound by an estoppel; its binding effect is between the immediate parties, their privies in blood, in law, and by estate. *Porterfield v. Gilmer*, 132 Ga. App. 463, 208 S.E.2d 295 (1974), *aff'd*, 233 Ga. 671, 212 S.E.2d 842 (1975).

**Matters must be within scope of previous pleadings.** — There is an estoppel by judgment only as to such matters within the scope of the previous pleadings as necessarily had to be adjudicated in order for the previous judgment to be rendered, or as to such matters within the scope of the pleadings as might or might not have been adjudicated, but which are shown by outside proof to have been actually litigated and determined. *Powell v. Powell*, 200 Ga. 379, 37 S.E.2d 191 (1946); *Usher v. Johnson*, 157 Ga. App. 420, 278 S.E.2d 70 (1981).

**Issue barred by collateral estoppel.** — Any claims for damages allegedly occurring after



the first suit were barred by collateral estoppel to the extent that such claims were premised upon the homeowner's assertions that the city was responsible for maintaining the subdivision's drainage system since the first suit found that the city did not exert control over the drainage system. *Macko v. City of Lawrenceville*, 231 Ga. App. 671, 499 S.E.2d 707 (1998).

In finding that a debtor had committed waste, mismanaged the funds of the debtor's ward, and failed to account for those funds, a probate court actually litigated the issue of defalcation for purposes of 11 U.S.C. § 523(a)(4) and its order was given collateral estoppel effect in the dischargeability proceeding. *Clark v. Sanders* (In re Sanders), 315 B.R. 630 (Bankr. S.D. Ga. 2004).

**Separate action for contribution not barred.** — A party who chooses not to assert his or her claim for contribution as a counterclaim is not barred from bringing a separate suit for contribution after a judgment has been entered in the original tort action. *Tenneco Oil Co. v. Templin*, 201 Ga. App. 30, 410 S.E.2d 154 (1991).

**Question must have been one of the "ultimate" questions or facts in issue**, as opposed to a supporting evidentiary or "mediate" question. *Forrester v. Southern Ry.*, 268 F. Supp. 194 (N.D. Ga. 1967).

**Collateral matter only incidentally considered by court.** — If a question comes collaterally before a court and is only incidentally considered, the judgment or decree is no estoppel. *Mortgage Bond & Trust Co. v. Colonial Hill Co.*, 175 Ga. 150, 165 S.E. 25 (1932).

**Burden on party relying on claim.** — Where a judgment is claimed as an estoppel, the burden is upon the party relying thereon to show that the particular matter in controversy was necessarily or actually determined in the party's favor in the former litigation; and if it appears from the record introduced in support of such claim that several issues were involved in the previous litigation, and the verdict and judgment therein do not clearly show that the particular issue was then decided, before such claim can be sustained the uncertainty must be removed by extrinsic evidence showing that the issue was then decided in favor of the party relying upon such adjudication or estoppel. *Gormley v. Cleveland*, 187 Ga. 457, 200 S.E.

793 (1939); *Gunnin v. Carlile*, 195 Ga. 861, 25 S.E.2d 652 (1943).

Upon the party setting up an estoppel by judgment rests the burden of proving it, and it matters not how numerous the questions involved in the suit may be, provided they were tried and decided for the judgment is conclusive not only of the thing directly decided, but of every fact which was essential to the adjudication; any conclusion which the court or jury must evidently have arrived at in order to reach the judgment or verdict rendered will be fully concluded. *Usher v. Johnson*, 157 Ga. App. 420, 278 S.E.2d 70 (1981).

**Action to recover wrongfully taken property different from divorce action.** — Where a divorce action did not as originally filed pray for alimony or for the recovery of other property, it follows that as first brought that action was based on a different cause of action from the one in the subsequent action, which sought among other things to recover property wrongfully taken from the spouse before the action for divorce was filed. *Thompson v. Thompson*, 199 Ga. 692, 35 S.E.2d 262 (1945).

**Questioning validity of earlier judgment.** — Where a party, in temporary alimony proceedings, contends that he is not subject to a judgment therefor because he had made a final alimony settlement with his wife by contract, under the doctrine of estoppel by judgment, he is concluded in a subsequent contempt proceeding from contending that the judgment awarding temporary alimony was void because he was never his wife's lawful husband. *Powell v. Powell*, 200 Ga. 379, 37 S.E.2d 191 (1946).

**An administrative decision may act as an estoppel** in a judicial proceeding involving the same parties only where the issue decided by the administrative body is the same as that involved in the litigation. *Epps Air Serv., Inc. v. Lampkin*, 229 Ga. 792, 194 S.E.2d 437 (1972).

**Effect of finding that action barred by statute of limitations or laches.** — A finding against a party, either upon final hearing or demurrer (now motion to dismiss), that the party's cause of action as shown by the party, is barred by the statute of limitations or by laches is a decision upon the merits, concluding the right of action. *Gamble v. Gamble*, 204 Ga. 82, 48 S.E.2d 540 (1948), later

**Estoppel by Judgment** (Cont'd)

appeal, 207 Ga. 380, 61 S.E.2d 836 (1950); Capps v. Toccoa Falls Light & Power Co., 46 Ga. App. 268, 167 S.E. 530 (1933); College Park Land Co. v. Mayor of College Park, 48 Ga. App. 528, 173 S.E. 239 (1934); Slaughter v. Slaughter, 190 Ga. 229, 9 S.E.2d 70 (1940); Thompson v. Thompson, 199 Ga. 692, 35 S.E.2d 262 (1945); Powell v. Powell, 200 Ga. 379, 37 S.E.2d 191 (1946); Firestone Tire & Rubber Co. v. Pinyan, 155 Ga. App. 343, 270 S.E.2d 883 (1980).

**Raising of paternity issue.** — A child was not collaterally estopped from asserting that she was the daughter of the deceased in an action for her share of an intestate estate despite the fact that a divorce decree between her mother and a third party provided for her support and visitation; the mother's interests at the time of the divorce were not in privity with those of her child and the child was not estopped from raising the issue of her paternity. *Pinkard v. Morris*, 215 Ga. App. 297, 450 S.E.2d 330 (1994).

**Custody issue could not be relitigated.** — Estoppel by judgment prevented a parent from relitigating a custody issue which was

decided by the juvenile court in a prior contempt action brought by the parent against the other parent. *Williams v. Stepler*, 227 Ga. App. 591, 490 S.E.2d 167 (1997).

**Child support recovery based on fraud.** — An action by a parent for recovery of child support, the gravamen of which was that the obligated parent misrepresented income to the Department of Human Resources in an earlier proceeding, was barred on the basis that the consent judgment entered in the earlier proceeding was res judicata and binding until reversed or set aside, and that it was too late to set it aside because a motion to set aside a judgment for fraud must be brought within three years from entry of the judgment. *Turner v. Butler*, 245 Ga. App. 250, 537 S.E.2d 703 (2000).

**Preclusive effect of default judgment in bankruptcy.** — Since under Georgia law a default judgment is a decision on the merits for purposes of estoppel by judgment, the default judgment has preclusive effect in determining whether the judgment debt fell within the fraud exception to dischargeability in bankruptcy. *League v. Graham*, 191 Bankr. 489 (Bankr. N.D. Ga. 1996).

**RESEARCH REFERENCES**

**Am. Jur. 2d.** — 46 Am. Jur. 2d, Judgments, § 444 et seq.

**C.J.S.** — 50 C.J.S., Judgments, § 697 et seq.

**ALR.** — Judgment against less than all parties to contract as bar to action against others, 1 ALR 1601.

Judgment in favor of less than all parties to contract as bar to action against other parties, 2 ALR 124.

Application of doctrine of res judicata to item of single cause of action omitted from issues through ignorance, mistake, or fraud, 2 ALR 534; 142 ALR 905.

Judgment against executor or administrator qualified in one state as binding upon an executor or administrator of the same decedent, qualified in another, 3 ALR 64.

Judgment against claim based on original form of indebtedness as res judicata as to claim based on new or substituted obligation, 4 ALR 1173.

Rule against collateral attack as applicable to temporary injunction, 12 ALR 1165.

Judgment on claim as bar to action to recover amount of payment which was not litigated in previous action, 13 ALR 1151.

Right of infant to set aside consent judgment in action for personal injuries, 15 ALR 667; 20 ALR 1249.

Judgment in an action for death as a bar to another action for the same death in another jurisdiction or under another statute, 26 ALR 984; 53 ALR 1275.

Judgment in action on commercial paper as affecting party to the paper who was not a party to the suit, 34 ALR 152.

Effect, in subsequent proceedings, of paternity findings or implications in divorce or annulment decree or in support or custody order made incidental thereto, 78 ALR3d 846, 39 ALR 1215.

Judgment for rent for particular period as bar to action for rent for subsequent period, 42 ALR 128.

Conclusiveness of decree assessing stockholders of insolvent corporation as against nonresident stockholders not personally



served within the state in which it was rendered, 48 ALR 669; 175 ALR 1419.

Judgment in action for services of physician or surgeon as bar to action against him for malpractice, 49 ALR 551.

Suit in one state or country to enforce a contract as regards real property therein as a bar to suit in another state or country to enforce the contract as regards the property therein, 52 ALR 180.

Judgment in action between assignee and third person as *res judicata* in action arising out of same transaction as assigned claim between assignor and third person, 55 ALR 1037.

Conclusiveness of officer's return of service of process on which judgment in sister state was rendered, 59 ALR 1398.

Judgment in favor of defendant in action by personal representative for damage to estate by injury resulting in death as bar to action in behalf of statutory beneficiaries, 64 ALR 446.

Judgment in favor of defendant or respondent in an action or proceeding involving a matter of public right or interest as a bar to a subsequent action or proceeding by a different plaintiff or relator, 64 ALR 1262.

Rendition of judgment against one not a formal party, who has assumed the defense, 65 ALR 1134.

Judgment in replevin as bar to action by plaintiff for consequential damages for wrongful seizure or conversion of property, 69 ALR 655.

Error in excluding recovery for future or permanent damages as affecting the operation of judgment as bar or *res judicata* in subsequent action to recover future damages, 69 ALR 1004.

Judgment in action on accident or health policy as *res judicata* or estoppel in subsequent action involving same accident or sickness, 70 ALR 1457.

Judgment in action or proceeding involving an installment of an assessment for a public improvement as *res judicata* as regards other installments of assessments, 74 ALR 880.

Right of assignee of judgment against joint tort-feasors as between whom there is no right of contribution, 75 ALR 1468.

Necessity of verdict against servant or agent as condition of verdict against master or principal for tort of servant or agent, 78 ALR 365.

Successful defense by one codefendant, or a finding for "defendants," as inuring to benefit of defaulting defendant, 78 ALR 938.

Conclusiveness of judgment against foreign corporation as to jurisdictional fact of doing business within state where that fact was contested, 80 ALR 719.

Reversal of judgment as affecting another judgment based on the reversed judgment and rendered pending the appeal, 81 ALR 712.

Judgment in action in which matter was asserted as a defense without seeking affirmative relief as precluding use of such matter as basis of an independent action, offset, or counterclaim, 83 ALR 642.

Divorce decree as *res judicata* in respect of community property, 85 ALR 339.

Distinction between judgment as bar to cause of action and as estoppel as to particular fact, 88 ALR 574.

Denial of motion to dissolve temporary restraining order, temporary or preliminary injunction, or injunction *pendente lite* as *res judicata* so as to negative action on bond, 92 ALR 273.

Change of former decisions by court of last resort as ground of relief from decrees or orders rendered or entered in the interval in other cases, 95 ALR 708.

Judgment as *res judicata* of usury notwithstanding question as to usury was not raised, 98 ALR 1027.

Judgment in favor of defendant in action for personal injuries as bar to suit for death caused by such injuries, and vice versa, 99 ALR 1091.

Judgment for plaintiff in action in tort or contract against codefendants, as conclusive in subsequent action between codefendants as to the liability of both or the liability of one and nonliability of the other, 101 ALR 104; 142 ALR 727.

Homestead exemption as exception to rule that judgment is conclusive as to defenses which might have been but were not raised, 103 ALR 934.

Judgment in action for personal injuries as *res judicata* or estoppel as to negligence and contributory negligence in action for damages to property in same accident and vice versa, 104 ALR 973.

Judgment or order upholding prior judgment in the same state against direct attack upon ground of lack of jurisdiction, as con-



clusive in another state under the full faith and credit provision or doctrine of res judicata, 104 ALR 1187.

Judgment in action for personal injuries to or death of one person as res judicata or conclusive of matters there litigated in subsequent action for personal injury to or death of another person in the same accident, 104 ALR 1476.

Findings or order upon application for alimony pendente lite in action for divorce or separation as res judicata, 105 ALR 1406.

Conclusiveness of judgment on demurrer, 106 ALR 437.

Judgment in action for conversion or to recover possession of personal property, resulting from defalcation or misappropriation, as res judicata of subsequent action for conversion or to recover possession, 106 ALR 1425.

When finding or adjudication as to one's mental condition by official or body not clearly judicial is conclusive evidence or has effect of a judgment as regards legal mental status, 108 ALR 47.

Decree in suit by judgment creditor to set aside conveyance in fraud of creditors as bar to another suit for same purpose in respect of another conveyance, 108 ALR 699.

Advantage which the original trier of facts enjoyed over reviewing court from opportunity of seeing and hearing witnesses, 111 ALR 742.

Judgment for plaintiff in negligence action as available to one who was not a party to that action but who is made defendant in a subsequent action as derivatively responsible, 112 ALR 404.

Tort damaging real property as creating a single cause of action or multiple causes of action in respect of different portions of land of the same owner affected thereby, 117 ALR 1216.

Adjudication in fixing inheritance, succession, or estate tax, as conclusive for other purposes, 117 ALR 1227.

Judgment or order in connection with appointment of executor or administrator as res judicata, as law of the case, or as evidence, on questions other than the validity of the appointment, 119 ALR 594.

Judgment in action for personal injury or death as res judicata as to negligence or contributory negligence in subsequent action for death in same accident of person

whose estate was represented by defendant in first action, 119 ALR 1469.

Pleading waiver, estoppel, and res judicata, 120 ALR 8.

Judgment against tort-feasor's insurer in action by injured person as res judicata in similar action by another person injured in same accident, 121 ALR 890.

Res judicata as regards decisions or awards under workmen's compensation acts, 122 ALR 550.

Judgment in action by third person against insured as res judicata in favor of indemnity or liability insurer which was not a nominal party, 123 ALR 708.

Power, in absence of reservation by statute or decree, to modify provision in decree of divorce or separation as to alimony or separate maintenance, 127 ALR 741.

Judgment in action between property owner and public improvement district or its officer as res judicata as against certificate holders who were not parties, 128 ALR 392.

Doctrine of res judicata as applied to judgments by default, 128 ALR 472; 77 ALR2d 1410.

Judgment in action by or against corporation as res judicata in action by or against stockholder or officer of corporation, 129 ALR 1041.

Doctrine of res judicata in income tax cases, 130 ALR 374; 140 ALR 797.

Decree of court of domicile respecting validity or construction of will, or admitting it or denying its admission to probate, as conclusive as regards real estate in another state devised by will, 131 ALR 1023.

Judgment in action growing out of accident as res judicata, as to negligence or contributory negligence, in later action growing out of same accident by or against one not a party to earlier action, 133 ALR 181; 23 ALR2d 710.

Necessity, as condition of effectiveness of express finding on a matter in issue to prevent relitigation of question in later case, that judgment in former action shall have rested thereon, 133 ALR 840.

Ruling on creditor's claim in bankruptcy as res judicata in subsequent proceeding by trustee to recover voidable preference or transfer, 134 ALR 1191; 165 ALR 1413.

Allowance or rejection of claim in bankruptcy proceedings as res judicata in independent action or proceeding between the claimant and another creditor, 135 ALR 695.

Rule of res judicata as applied to judicial construction of will, 136 ALR 1180.

Judgment as res judicata or conclusive as to party's attorney who was not himself a party, 137 ALR 586.

Decree in suit for separation as res judicata in subsequent suit for divorce or annulment, 138 ALR 346; 90 ALR2d 745.

Judgment as conclusive as against, or in favor of one not a party of record or privy to a party, who prosecuted or defended suit on behalf and in the name of party, or assisted him or participated with him in its prosecution or defense, 139 ALR 9.

Judgment as res judicata as to whether insured is "permanently disabled" within contemplation of insurance policy, 142 ALR 1170.

Res judicata as affected by limitation of jurisdiction of court which rendered judgment, 147 ALR 196; 83 ALR2d 977.

Finality, for purposes of appeal, of judgment in federal court which disposes of plaintiff's claim, but not of defendant's counterclaim, or vice versa, 147 ALR 583.

Conclusiveness as to merits of judgment of court of foreign country, 148 ALR 991.

Judgment in wrongful death action as res judicata in a subsequent action in same jurisdiction for the same death under same statute brought by or for benefit of statutory beneficiary whose status as such was ignored in the former action, 148 ALR 1346.

Res judicata as affected by newly discovered evidence after judgment, 149 ALR 1195.

Judgment in tax cases in respect of one period as res judicata in respect of another period, 150 ALR 5; 162 ALR 1204.

Domestic decree of divorce based upon a finding of invalidity of a previous divorce in another state, as estopping party to the domestic suit to assert, in a subsequent litigation, the validity of the divorce decree in the other state, 150 ALR 465.

Validity and effect of former judgment or decree as proper subject for consideration in declaratory action, 154 ALR 740.

Judgment in action for damages to real property situated in another state or county as conclusive in respect of title, 158 ALR 362.

Judgment based on construction of instrument as res judicata of its validity, 164 ALR 873.

Reversal upon appeal by, or grant of new

trial to, one coparty defendant against whom judgment was rendered, as affecting judgment in favor of other coparty defendants, 166 ALR 563.

Validity and effect of judgment based upon erroneous view as to constitutionality or validity of a statute or ordinance going to the merits, 167 ALR 517.

Judgment for or against person in fiduciary capacity as res judicata for or against him in his individual or a different fiduciary capacity, or vice versa, 170 ALR 1180.

Conclusiveness of allowance of account of trustee or personal representative as respects self-dealing in assets of estate, 1 ALR2d 1060.

Denial of divorce in sister state or foreign country as res judicata in another suit for divorce between the same parties, 4 ALR2d 107.

Privity as between lessor or bailor and lessee or bailee of personal property as regards effect of judgment in third person's action for damages against lessee or bailee as res judicata in lessor's or bailor's subsequent action against third person for damage to the property, or vice versa, 4 ALR2d 1378.

Judgment as res judicata pending appeal or motion for a new trial, or during the time allowed therefor, 9 ALR2d 984.

Judgment in suit for cancellation of restrictive covenant on ground of change in neighborhood as res judicata in suit for injunction against enforcement of covenant on that ground, and vice versa, 10 ALR2d 357.

Extent to which principles of res judicata are applicable to judgments in actions for declaratory relief, 10 ALR2d 782.

Judgment for or against partner as res judicata in favor of or against copartner not a party to the judgment, 11 ALR2d 847.

Judgment avoiding indemnity or liability policy for fraud as barring recovery from insurer by or on behalf of third person, 18 ALR2d 891.

Judgment denying validity of will because of undue influence, lack of mental capacity, or the like, as res judicata as to validity of another will, deed, or other instrument, 25 ALR2d 657.

Decree granting or refusing injunction as res judicata in action for damages in relation to matter concerning which injunction was asked in first suit, 26 ALR2d 446.

Divorce decree as res judicata in indepen-

dent action involving property settlement agreement, 32 ALR2d 1145.

Judgment in bastardy proceeding as conclusive of issues in subsequent bastardy proceeding, 37 ALR2d 836.

Acquittal on homicide charge as bar to subsequent prosecution for assault and battery, or vice versa, 37 ALR2d 1068.

Effect of verdict "for plaintiff" in action against multiple defendants, 47 ALR2d 803.

Applicability of res judicata to decrees or judgments in adoption proceedings, 52 ALR2d 406.

Dismissal of civil action for want of prosecution as res judicata, 54 ALR2d 473.

Judgment involving real property against one spouse as binding against other spouse not a party to the proceeding, 58 ALR2d 701.

Conviction from which appeal is pending as bar to another prosecution for same offense, 61 ALR2d 1224.

Judgment determining question of coverage of automobile liability policy as between insurer and one claiming to be insured as res judicata in subsequent action by injured person against insurer, 69 ALR2d 858.

Doctrine of res judicata as applied to default judgments, 77 ALR2d 1410.

Judgment in action by or against stockholder or corporate officer as res judicata in action by or against corporation, 81 ALR2d 1323.

Res judicata as affected by limitation of jurisdiction of court which rendered judgment, 83 ALR2d 977.

Judgment in false imprisonment action as res judicata in later malicious prosecution action, or vice versa, 86 ALR2d 1385.

Erroneous decision as law of the case on subsequent appellate review, 87 ALR2d 271.

Decree in suit for "separation" as res judicata in subsequent suit for divorce or annulment, 90 ALR2d 745.

Circumstances under which court may abate a prior action and permit parties to proceed in subsequent action, 6 ALR3d 468.

Modern status of doctrine of res judicata in criminal cases, 9 ALR3d 203.

Judgment in spouse's action for personal injuries as binding, as regards loss of consortium and similar resulting damage, upon other spouse not a party to the action, 12 ALR3d 933.

Judgment in action against codefendants

for injury or death of person, or for damage to property, as res judicata in subsequent action between codefendants as to their liability inter se, 24 ALR3d 318.

Liability insurer's right to open or set aside, or contest matters relating to merits of, judgment against insured, entered in action in which insurer did not appear or defend, 27 ALR3d 350.

Mutuality of estoppel as prerequisite of availability of doctrine of collateral estoppel to a stranger to the judgment, 31 ALR3d 1044.

Judgment in action against seller or supplier of product as res judicata in action against manufacturer for injury from defective product, or vice versa, 34 ALR3d 518.

Judgment in action on express contract for labor or services as precluding, as a matter of res judicata, subsequent action on implied contract (quantum meruit) or vice versa, 35 ALR3d 874.

Decree allowing or denying specific performance of contract as precluding, as a matter of res judicata, subsequent action for money damages for breach, 38 ALR3d 323.

Judgment against parents in action for loss of minor's services as precluding minor's action for personal injuries, 41 ALR3d 536.

When does jeopardy attach in a nonjury trial?, 49 ALR3d 1039.

Acquittal in criminal proceeding as precluding revocation of probation on same charge, 76 ALR3d 564.

Effect, in subsequent proceedings, of paternity findings or implications in divorce or annulment decree or in support or custody order made incidental thereto, 78 ALR3d 846.

Acquittal as bar to prosecution of accused for perjury committed at trial, 89 ALR3d 1098.

Modern views of state courts as to whether consent judgment is entitled to res judicata or collateral estoppel effect, 91 ALR3d 1170.

Judgment in death action as precluding subsequent personal injury action by potential beneficiary of death action, or vice versa, 94 ALR3d 676.

Right to probate subsequently discovered will as affected by completed prior proceedings in intestate administration, 2 ALR4th 1315.

Doctrine of res judicata or collateral estoppel as barring relitigation in state criminal



proceedings of issues previously decided in administrative proceedings, 30 ALR4th 856.

### 9-12-41. Effect of judgment in rem.

A judgment in rem is conclusive upon everyone. (Orig. Code 1863, § 3750; Code 1868, § 3774; Code 1873, § 3827; Code 1882, § 3827; Civil Code 1895, § 5372; Civil Code 1910, § 5967; Code 1933, § 110-502.)

## JUDICIAL DECISIONS

**Persons bound by judgments in rem.** — A judgment strictly in rem binds only those who could have made themselves parties to the proceedings, and those who had notice either actual or constructively by the thing condemned being first seized into the custody of the court. *Elliott v. Adams*, 173 Ga. 312, 160 S.E. 336 (1931).

**When admitting in rem proceeding as evidence improper.** — Where the plaintiff not having been a party to the in rem proceeding and having no notice thereof, actual or constructive, is not bound by the judgment rendered therein, the trial judge erred in admitting the in rem proceedings and the judgment rendered therein, as evidence over the objection of the plaintiff that they were irrelevant and immaterial. *Elliott v. Adams*, 173 Ga. 312, 160 S.E. 336 (1931).

**A proceeding under the Land-Registration Act**, Ga. L. 1917, p. 108, § 1 (see O.C.G.A. Art. 2, Ch. 2, T. 44) is, by express words, a proceeding in rem. *Rock Run Iron Co. v. Miller*, 156 Ga. 136, 118 S.E. 670 (1923).

**A suit for partition is not a proceeding in rem** nor is the final judgment binding on any of the cotenants who are not brought

within the jurisdiction of the court by some service of process, either actual or constructive. *Childs v. Hayman*, 72 Ga. 791 (1884).

**Defense of excessive levy.** — When a judgment is in rem against a described piece of property, the defense of excessive levy does not lie. *Edwards v. Decatur Bank & Trust Co.*, 176 Ga. 194, 167 S.E. 292 (1932).

**Effect on property rights.** — Proceedings quasi in rem are brought to establish status, and not to set up rights in or title to property; and judgments in such proceedings are not conclusive against third persons as to their rights in, or title to, property where they have no notice or opportunity to assert their rights. *Elliott v. Adams*, 173 Ga. 312, 160 S.E. 336 (1931).

**Cited in** *Carter v. Bush*, 216 Ga. 429, 116 S.E.2d 568 (1960); *Cureton v. Cureton*, 218 Ga. 88, 126 S.E.2d 666 (1962); *Carswell v. Cannon*, 110 Ga. App. 315, 138 S.E.2d 468 (1964); *Save The Bay Comm., Inc. v. Mayor of Savannah*, 227 Ga. 436, 181 S.E.2d 351 (1971); *Parris v. Slaton*, 131 Ga. App. 92, 205 S.E.2d 67 (1974); *State Bar v. Beazley*, 256 Ga. 561, 350 S.E.2d 422 (1986).

## RESEARCH REFERENCES

**Am. Jur. 2d.** — 47 Am. Jur. 2d, Judgments, § 463 et seq.

**C.J.S.** — 50 C.J.S., Judgments, §§ 1054-1059.

**ALR.** — Reversal of judgment as affecting another judgment based on the reversed judgment and rendered pending the appeal, 81 ALR 712.

Judgment against tort-feasor's insurer in action by injured person as res judicata in similar action by another person injured in same accident, 121 ALR 890.

Decree of court of domicile respecting validity or construction of will, or admitting it or denying its admission to probate, as conclusive as regards real estate in another state devised by will, 131 ALR 1023.

Judgment involving real property against the spouse as binding against other spouse not a party to the proceeding, 58 ALR2d 701.

Jurisdiction on constructive or substituted service, in divorce or alimony action, to reach property within state, 10 ALR3d 212.

**9-12-42. Judgment no bar absent decision on merits.**

Where the merits were not and could not have been in question, a former recovery on purely technical grounds shall not be a bar to a subsequent action brought so as to avoid the objection fatal to the first. For a former judgment to be a bar to subsequent action, the merits of the case must have been adjudicated. (Civil Code 1895, § 5095; Civil Code 1910, § 5679; Code 1933, § 110-503.)

**History of section.** — This section is derived from the decision in *National Bank v. Southern Porcelain Mfg. Co.*, 59 Ga. 157 (1877).

**Law reviews.** — For note discussing the requirement that an adjudication be on the

merits for the principles of *res judicata* to apply, see 11 Ga. L. Rev. 929 (1977).

For case comment, “*Yost v. Torok and Abusive Litigation: A New Tort to Solve an Old Problem*,” see 21 Ga. L. Rev. 429 (1986).

**JUDICIAL DECISIONS****ANALYSIS**

## GENERAL CONSIDERATION

## DISMISSED ACTIONS

## ESTOPPEL BY JUDGMENT

## APPLICATION

1. IN GENERAL
2. DIVORCE
3. BANKRUPTCY

**General Consideration**

**Relation to § 9-12-40.** — The conflict between former Civil Code 1910, §§ 4335, 4336, 4337, 5678, 5679, and 5973 (see O.C.G.A. §§ 9-2-44, 9-12-40, and 9-12-42) was reconciled by the fact that former Civil Code 1910, §§ 4335, 4337, 5678, and 5679 (see O.C.G.A. §§ 9-2-44 and 9-12-42) have special application to estoppels by judgment, and former Civil Code 1910, §§ 4336 and 5943 (see O.C.G.A. § 9-12-40) applied where a plea of *res adjudicata* is available. *Camp v. Lindsay*, 176 Ga. 438, 168 S.E. 284 (1933).

Former Code 1933, §§ 110-501 and 110-503 (see O.C.G.A. §§ 9-12-40 and 9-12-42) provide the primary basis for the laws relating to conclusiveness of judgment. *Gilmer v. Porterfield*, 233 Ga. 671, 212 S.E.2d 842 (1975).

Read together and affirmatively, O.C.G.A. §§ 9-12-40 and 9-12-42 provide that a judgment on the merits of a court of competent jurisdiction shall be conclusive between the same parties and their privies as to all matters put in issue, or which under the rules of

law might have been put in issue, in the cause wherein the judgment was rendered, until such judgment shall be reversed or set aside. *Transamerica Ins. Co. v. Thrift-Mart, Inc.*, 159 Ga. App. 874, 285 S.E.2d 566 (1981).

**Effect of stare decisis.** — *Stare decisis*, unlike *res judicata* or collateral estoppel, does not involve claim preclusion or issue preclusion; it does not work as a bar but only dictates the conclusion of law which will be made upon a given set of facts. *Norris v. Atlanta & W.P.R.R.*, 254 Ga. 684, 333 S.E.2d 835 (1985).

**Only judgment on merits conclusive.** — Under both the doctrine of estoppel by judgment and the doctrine of *res judicata*, in order for the former decision to be conclusive, it must have been based, not merely on purely technical grounds, but at least in part on the merits where under the pleadings they were or could have been involved. *Usher v. Johnson*, 157 Ga. App. 420, 278 S.E.2d 70 (1981).

Under rules of *res judicata* and estoppel by judgment, in order for a former decision

to be conclusive, it must have been based, not on purely technical grounds, but at least in part on the merits where under the pleadings they were or could have been involved. *Sumner v. Sumner*, 186 Ga. 390, 197 S.E. 833 (1938); *Hughes v. Cobb*, 195 Ga. 213, 23 S.E.2d 701 (1942); *Thompson v. Thompson*, 199 Ga. 692, 35 S.E.2d 262 (1945); *Powell v. Powell*, 200 Ga. 379, 37 S.E.2d 191 (1946); *King Sales Co. v. McKey*, 105 Ga. App. 787, 125 S.E.2d 684 (1962).

**Identity of cause of action.** — Tenant's claim against landlord for wrongful eviction and related claims were not barred by res judicata for tenant's failure to raise them in the dispossessory action filed by the landlord, because the claims were based on a different set of facts from those relevant to the dispossessory action, so that there was no identity of cause of action between the two cases. *Stringer v. Bugg*, 254 Ga. App. 745, 563 S.E.2d 447 (2002).

**Reason judgment on merits constitutes bar.** — Judgment upon the merits amounts to a declaration of the law as to rights and duties of parties, based upon the ultimate facts and upon which the right of recovery depended, and hence is a bar to an action for the same cause. *Wood v. Wood*, 86 Ga. App. 32, 70 S.E.2d 545 (1952).

**Former trial must have been of adversary nature.** — For the former judgment to be a bar, a bona fide adversary trial must have taken place. *Blakely v. Couch*, 129 Ga. App. 625, 200 S.E.2d 493 (1973).

**Where a judgment is rendered in conformance with an agreement to settle**, there has not been an adjudication upon the merits, despite the wording of the judgment. *Blakely v. Couch*, 129 Ga. App. 625, 200 S.E.2d 493 (1973).

**An attachment against property of the debtor** is not a proceeding involving the merits of the controversy. *Hayes v. International Harvester Co. of Am.*, 52 Ga. App. 328, 183 S.E. 197 (1935).

**Judgment sustaining motion to dismiss.** — A judgment sustaining a general demurrer (now motion to dismiss) to a declaration in an action at law may be pleaded in bar to another suit for the same cause. *Dunton v. Mozley*, 42 Ga. App. 295, 155 S.E. 794 (1930).

A judgment sustaining a general demurrer (now motion to dismiss) for a petition

seeking equitable relief does not necessarily adjudicate the merits of the case, even though facts constituting a valid legal cause of action may be set forth, since the scope of such judgment may be limited in a decision upon the question as to whether the plaintiff was entitled to the particular relief sought. *Dunton v. Mozley*, 42 Ga. App. 295, 155 S.E. 794 (1930).

**Previous decision not rendered on the merits.** — While the judgment of a court upon demurrer (now motion to dismiss) which decides the merits of the cause may be pleaded in bar of another suit for the same cause, this principle has no application where the previous decision of the court on the demurrer did not pass upon the merits the cause, but reversed the trial court for overruling a demurrer. *Bowman v. Bowman*, 209 Ga. 200, 71 S.E.2d 84 (1952).

**Effect of not basing court's judgment on merits of the case.** — Where a general demurrer (now motion to dismiss) that does not go to the merits of the cause of action is sustained, the judgment sustaining the demurrer and dismissing the action will not be res adjudicata in a subsequent action between the same parties on the same cause of action. *Buie v. Waters*, 209 Ga. 608, 74 S.E.2d 883 (1953); *Smith v. Southeastern Courts, Inc.*, 89 Ga. App. 789, 81 S.E.2d 226 (1954); *Dixon v. Dixon*, 211 Ga. 122, 84 S.E.2d 37 (1954); *Keith v. Darby*, 104 Ga. App. 624, 122 S.E.2d 463 (1961); *Smith v. Bank of Acworth*, 111 Ga. App. 112, 140 S.E.2d 888 (1965); *Horton v. Harvey*, 221 Ga. 799, 147 S.E.2d 505 (1966).

**Application of collateral estoppel by federal bankruptcy court.** — Although, under Georgia law, the collateral estoppel effect of a judgment entered against a debtor is not diminished by the fact that it resulted from a default, the federal bankruptcy court, based on policy considerations, would not apply collateral estoppel to conclude from a state default judgment in a libel and slander case that the defendant's intent in making alleged defamatory statements was willful and malicious so as to render the resulting debt nondischargeable in bankruptcy. *Wright v. McIntyre*, 57 Bankr. 961 (Bankr. N.D. Ga. 1986).

Although collateral estoppel could be applied to a state court judgment to enable a federal bankruptcy court to reach conclu-



### General Consideration (Cont'd)

sions about facts that would be considered as evidence of nondischargeability, the present record was not sufficient to permit an accurate and complete determination of the underlying grounds or basis for the state court's ruling as to the defendant's liability. *Sims v. Morris*, 185 Bankr. 939 (Bankr. N.D. Ga. 1994).

**Dismissal for insufficiency of pleading.** — Because the petition to quiet title was dismissed for failure to describe the land, the petitioner was barred by *res judicata* from instituting a subsequent action for declaratory and injunctive relief based on the same facts; *res judicata* applies not only when a case is decided on its merits, but also when it could have been so decided, had the case been handled appropriately by the litigants in the original case. *Piedmont Cotton Mills, Inc., v. Woelper*, 269 Ga. 109, 498 S.E.2d 255 (1998).

**In order for the doctrine of *res judicata* to apply**, or for a party to take advantage of the doctrine in a subsequent suit brought against the party after the termination of the first, there are three prerequisites to which the situation must conform. They are: (1) identity of parties; (2) identity of the cause of action; and (3) adjudication by a court of competent jurisdiction. All of these elements must concur. *Firestone Tire & Rubber Co. v. Pinyan*, 155 Ga. App. 343, 270 S.E.2d 883 (1980).

**Use of *res judicata* to bar actions.** — Where the merits of plaintiff's case have been passed upon by a judgment sustaining general demurrer (now motion to dismiss), and dismissing the complaint, a subsequent action between the same parties, seeking the same relief upon substantially the same grounds, is barred under the doctrine of *res judicata*. *Smith v. Bird*, 189 Ga. 105, 5 S.E.2d 336 (1939).

**Ruling on motion to dismiss in equitable proceeding.** — If, the ruling on general demurrer (now motion to dismiss), in an equitable proceeding must necessarily have adjudicated the question as to whether or not a cause of action existed, the ruling on such a demurrer becomes *res judicata* as against a subsequent action at law for damages on the same cause. *Dunton v. Mozley*, 42 Ga. App. 295, 155 S.E. 794 (1930).

**Grant of habeas corpus by prior judgment.** — Where a previous writ of habeas corpus in an extradition proceeding was granted because of the insufficiency of the supporting documents or other technical defects which may be subsequently corrected, the prior judgment granting the writ of habeas corpus will not be *res judicata* in a subsequent extradition demand brought to avoid the technical objections fatal to the first proceeding. *Harris v. Massey*, 241 Ga. 580, 247 S.E.2d 55 (1978).

**Res adjudicata is not available as a bar to a subsequent action** if the judgment in the former action was rendered because of a misconception of the remedy available or of the proper form of proceedings. *Densmore v. Brown*, 83 Ga. App. 366, 64 S.E.2d 78 (1951).

**Where a judgment in a prior suit is pending appeal**, *res judicata* cannot be sustained in bar of a present suit. *Montgomery v. DeKalb Steel, Inc.*, 144 Ga. App. 191, 240 S.E.2d 741 (1977).

**Effect of grant of summary judgment in prior action.** — Where an order granting summary judgment in a prior action is relied upon in final support of a plea of *res judicata* in a subsequent action, if that summary judgment actually was an adjudication of the merits, a plea in bar, or otherwise on the merits, the plea of *res judicata* should be sustained; however, if examination shows that the summary judgment actually was not an adjudication of the merits, a dilatory plea, etc., the *res judicata* plea should be denied. *National Heritage Corp. v. Mount Olive Mem. Gardens, Inc.*, 244 Ga. 240, 260 S.E.2d 1 (1979).

**Effect of lack of privity.** — Although lack of mutuality does not preclude assertion of plea of collateral estoppel, lack of privity does. *Montgomery v. DeKalb Steel, Inc.*, 144 Ga. App. 191, 240 S.E.2d 741 (1977).

**Rules of practice and procedure are not technicalities**, but, on the contrary, are fundamentally important to the administration of justice by the courts. *Tyndale v. Manufacturers Supply Co.*, 209 Ga. 564, 74 S.E.2d 857 (1953).

### Dismissed Actions

**The denial of a motion for summary judgment** is not a final decision. *American Living Sys. v. Bonapfel* (In re All Am. of

Ashburn, Inc.), 56 Bankr. 186 (Bankr. N.D. Ga.), aff'd, 805 F.2d 1515 (11th Cir. 1986).

**An order granting a motion for summary judgment** with respect to fewer than all of the parties has no preclusive effect. *American Living Sys. v. Bonapfel* (In re All Am. of Ashburn, Inc.), 56 Bankr. 186 (Bankr. N.D. Ga.), aff'd, 805 F.2d 1515 (11th Cir. 1986).

**Dismissal of premature action not adjudication on merits.** — Where the judgment of dismissal in the first suit was based upon the ground that the due date of the note had not yet arrived, it did not go to the merits of the action but was merely a dilatory plea, and consequently, that judgment was not an adjudication of the merits of the claim and will not sustain a plea of res judicata in a later action on the note. *Crockett v. Shafer*, 166 Ga. App. 453, 304 S.E.2d 405 (1983).

**Dismissal of former action for technical reasons.** — If the former action was dismissed for defects in the pleadings or for lack of necessary parties or as a result of the plaintiff's misconception of the form of the proceeding or for want of the jurisdiction of the court to try the claim or in fact was disposed of on any ground which did not go to the merits of the action the judgment rendered does not constitute a bar to another suit. *O'Kelley v. Alexander*, 225 Ga. 32, 165 S.E.2d 648 (1969).

**Dismissal based on willful failure to comply with an order** can have the effect of an adjudication on the merits. However, a dismissal which does not involve any finding of willfulness but which is merely an automatic action following a certain lapse of time falls within the "purely technical" rule of this section and cannot be considered an adjudication which would bar a subsequent action. *Maxey v. Covington*, 126 Ga. App. 197, 190 S.E.2d 448 (1972) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-12-42).

**Dismissal of a complaint for failure to answer interrogatories** operates as an adjudication on the merits under subsection (b) of Ga. L. 1966, p. 609, § 41 (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-41) absent the trial court's specifying to the contrary. This was consistent with former Code 1933, § 110-503 (see O.C.G.A. § 9-12-42), for there had been an adjudication on the merits by operation of subsection (b) of Ga. L. 1966, p. 609, § 41. *Old S. Inv. Co. v. Aetna Ins. Co.*, 124 Ga. App. 697, 185 S.E.2d 584 (1971).

**Dismissal of action for failure to make necessary parties.** — Where plaintiff in error

had the plaintiff's bill of exceptions dismissed by the Court of Appeals because the plaintiff had failed to make the necessary parties, the judgment rendered by the lower court became final. A reading of that judgment will disclose that it was based upon the merits of the case and not decided on a technicality. *Tyndale v. Manufacturers Supply Co.*, 209 Ga., 564, 74 S.E.2d 857 (1953).

**Dismissal for lack of prosecution.** — Where a motion to dismiss an action for want of prosecution is sustained by the court and it appears from the record that ground upon which this motion was sustained was not a ground which adjudicated the merits of the controversy, such judgment of dismissal will not be a bar to a subsequent proceeding for the same cause of action brought within the time allowed by law. *Floyd & Beasley Transf. Co. v. Copeland*, 107 Ga. App. 304, 130 S.E.2d 143 (1963).

**When dismissal for failure to prosecute res judicata.** — When dismissal for failure to prosecute is involuntary under subsection (b) of O.C.G.A. § 9-11-41 the court does not specify that dismissal is without prejudice, the dismissed action is res judicata as to essentially the same action brought at a later time, and the trial court does not err in granting defendant's motion to dismiss. *Krasner v. Verner Auto Supply, Inc.*, 130 Ga. App. 892, 204 S.E.2d 770 (1974).

### Estoppel by Judgment

**Res judicata and estoppel by judgment distinguished.** — While res judicata applies only as between the same parties and upon the same cause of action to matters which were actually in issue or which under the rules of law could have been put in issue, estoppel by judgment applies as between the same parties upon any cause of action to matters which were directly decided in the former suit. While the phrase "same parties" does not mean that all of the parties on the respective sides of the litigation in the two cases shall have been identical, it does mean that those who invoke the defense and against whom it is invoked must be the same. *Firestone Tire & Rubber Co. v. Pinyan*, 155 Ga. App. 343, 270 S.E.2d 883 (1980).

**The doctrine of estoppel by judgment** has reference to previous litigation between the same parties based upon a different cause of action. *Thompson v. Thompson*, 199 Ga.



## Estoppel by Judgment (Cont'd)

692, 35 S.E.2d 262 (1945); *Powell v. Powell*, 200 Ga. 379, 37 S.E.2d 191 (1946).

Estoppel by judgment occurs when the issue determined in the prior proceeding is the same as that in the subsequent proceeding. *Firestone Tire & Rubber Co. v. Pinyan*, 155 Ga. App. 343, 270 S.E.2d 883 (1980).

There is an estoppel by judgment only as to matters within the scope of the previous pleadings as necessarily had to be adjudicated in order for the previous judgment to be rendered, or as to such matters within the scope of the pleadings as might or might not have been adjudicated, but which are shown by outside proof to have been actually litigated and determined. *Thompson v. Thompson*, 199 Ga. 692, 35 S.E.2d 262 (1945); *Powell v. Powell*, 200 Ga. 379, 37 S.E.2d 191 (1946); *Firestone Tire & Rubber Co. v. Pinyan*, 155 Ga. App. 343, 270 S.E.2d 883 (1980).

**Under doctrine of estoppel by judgment validity of earlier judgment cannot be questioned.** — Where a party, in temporary alimony proceedings, contends that he is not subject to a judgment therefor because he had made a final alimony settlement with his wife by contract, under the doctrine of estoppel by judgment, he is concluded in a subsequent contempt proceeding from contending that the judgment awarding temporary alimony was void because he was never his wife's lawful husband. *Powell v. Powell*, 200 Ga. 379, 37 S.E.2d 191 (1946).

## Application

### 1. In General

**A plea of collateral estoppel is available in a wrongful death action.** *Montgomery v. DeKalb Steel, Inc.*, 144 Ga. App. 191, 240 S.E.2d 741 (1977).

**Unappealed deprivation orders of the juvenile court** may be used to establish that the children were deprived within the meaning of O.C.G.A. § 15-11-94(b)(4)(A)(i); since the parents did not appeal the deprivation decision regarding their children, they were bound by the determination that their children were deprived under O.C.G.A. §§ 9-12-40 and 9-12-42. *In re C.M.*, 258 Ga. App. 387, 574 S.E.2d 433 (2002).

## 2. Divorce

**Former alimony judgment based on different cause of action.** — A party is not estopped from questioning the validity of an earlier judgment granting temporary alimony under the doctrine of *res judicata*, where the original judgment, rendered in previous litigation between the same parties, was based upon a different cause of action from a subsequent proceeding for contempt. *Powell v. Powell*, 200 Ga. 379, 37 S.E.2d 191 (1946).

**Original alimony action different from subsequent property action.** — Where a divorce action did not originally pray for alimony or for recovery of other property, that action was based on a different cause of action from the one in the subsequent action, which sought among other things to recover property wrongfully taken from the spouse before the suit for divorce was filed. *Thompson v. Thompson*, 199 Ga. 692, 35 S.E.2d 262 (1945).

## 3. Bankruptcy

**Ruling disallowing claim in bankruptcy for late filing.** — A judgment of a court of bankruptcy disallowing a claim on the ground that it was not filed within time is not an adjudication upon the merits of the claim, and when thereafter, the holder of such claim attempts to enforce same by levy upon property of the bankrupt, it is error to sustain an affidavit of illegality thereto on the ground that the judgment of the bankruptcy court was an adjudication that the judgment was not a valid lien against the property of the bankrupt. *Georgia Sec. Co. v. Arnold*, 56 Ga. App. 532, 193 S.E. 366 (1937).

**Cited in** *Loveless v. Carten*, 64 Ga. App. 54, 12 S.E.2d 175 (1940); *Hadden v. Fuqua*, 194 Ga. 621, 22 S.E.2d 377 (1942); *Crenshaw v. Crenshaw*, 198 Ga. 536, 32 S.E.2d 177 (1944); *Wills v. Purcell*, 198 Ga. 666, 32 S.E.2d 392 (1944); *Parker v. Giles*, 71 Ga. App. 763, 32 S.E.2d 408 (1944); *Woodland Hills Co. v. Coleman*, 73 Ga. App. 409, 36 S.E.2d 826 (1946); *Conner v. Bowdoin*, 80 Ga. App. 807, 57 S.E.2d 344 (1950); *Wood v. Wood*, 86 Ga. App. 32, 70 S.E.2d 545 (1952); *Bowman v. Bowman*, 209 Ga. 200, 71 S.E.2d 84 (1952); *William v. Richards*, 100 Ga. App. 501, 111 S.E.2d 632 (1959); *Garland v. State*,



101 Ga. App. 395, 114 S.E.2d 176 (1960); *Banks v. Sirmans*, 218 Ga. 413, 128 S.E.2d 66 (1962); *Smith v. Davis*, 222 Ga. 839, 152 S.E.2d 870 (1967); *Swinney v. Reeves*, 224 Ga. 274, 161 S.E.2d 273 (1968); *Ezzard v. Morgan*, 118 Ga. App. 50, 162 S.E.2d 793 (1968); *Miami Properties, Inc. v. Fitts*, 226 Ga. 300, 175 S.E.2d 22 (1970); *Whitley Constr. Co. v. Whitley*, 134 Ga. App. 245, 213 S.E.2d 909 (1975); *Lester v. Trust Co.*, 144 Ga. App. 526, 241 S.E.2d 633 (1978); *Paul v. Bennett*, 241 Ga. 158, 244 S.E.2d 9 (1978); *Madison, Ltd. v. Price*, 146 Ga. App. 837, 247 S.E.2d 523 (1978); *Ellington v. Lowe*, 160 Ga. App. 879, 288 S.E.2d 594 (1982); *Norris v. Atlanta & W.P.R.R.*, 254 Ga. 684, 333 S.E.2d 835 (1985); *Wehant v. Wren's Cross of Atlanta Condominium Ass'n*, 175 Ga.

App. 70, 332 S.E.2d 368 (1985); *Citizens Exch. Bank v. Kirkland*, 256 Ga. 71, 344 S.E.2d 409 (1986); *State Bar v. Beazley*, 256 Ga. 561, 350 S.E.2d 422 (1986); *Jones v. Powell*, 190 Ga. App. 619, 379 S.E.2d 529 (1989); *United States Fid. & Guar. Co. v. State Farm Mut. Auto. Ins. Co.*, 195 Ga. App. 14, 392 S.E.2d 574 (1990); *Marcoux v. Fields*, 195 Ga. App. 573, 394 S.E.2d 361 (1990); *Arnold v. Brundidge Banking Co.*, 209 Ga. App. 278, 433 S.E.2d 388 (1993); *Akin v. PAFEC Ltd.*, 991 F.2d 1550 (11th Cir. 1993); *Pruett v. Commercial Bank*, 211 Ga. App. 692, 440 S.E.2d 85 (1994); *Woelper v. Piedmont Cotton Mills, Inc.*, 226 Ga. App. 337, 487 S.E.2d 5 (1997); *Chrison v. H & H Interiors, Inc.*, 232 Ga. App. 45, 500 S.E.2d 41 (1998).

### RESEARCH REFERENCES

**Am. Jur. 2d.** — 47 Am. Jur. 2d, Judgments, §§ 463, 540-542.

**C.J.S.** — 50 C.J.S., Judgments, §§ 727-748.

**ALR.** — Application of doctrine of res judicata to item of single cause of action omitted from issues through ignorance, mistake, or fraud, 2 ALR 534; 142 ALR 905.

Jurisdiction of action by mother or child for support of child born after divorce in another state or country, 32 ALR 659.

Action or suit as abating mandamus proceeding or vice versa, 37 ALR 1432.

Abatement by pendency of another action as affected by addition or omission of parties defendant in second suit, 44 ALR 806.

Judgment in action for services of physician or surgeon as bar to action against him for malpractice, 49 ALR 551.

Delegation to police officer of power to direct street traffic, 60 ALR 504.

Error in excluding recovery for future or permanent damages as affecting the operation of judgment as bar or res judicata in subsequent action to recover future damages, 69 ALR 1004.

Judgment in favor of defendant in action for personal injuries as bar to suit for death caused by such injuries, and vice versa, 99 ALR 1091.

Decree settling account of executor who is also trustee as res judicata in respect of his liability in capacity of trustee, 116 ALR 1290.

Necessity, as condition of effectiveness of express finding on a matter in issue to

prevent relitigation of question in later case, that judgment in former action shall have rested thereon, 133 ALR 840.

Judgment as conclusive as against, or in favor of one not a party of record or privy to a party, who prosecuted or defended suit on behalf and in the name of party, or assisted him or participated with him in its prosecution or defense, 139 ALR 9.

Application of rule against splitting cause of action, or of doctrine of res judicata, to item of single cause of action doctrine of res judicata, to item of single cause of action omitted from issues through ignorance, mistake, or fraud, 142 ALR 905.

Provision that judgment is "without prejudice" or "with prejudice" as affecting its operation as res judicata, 149 ALR 553.

Judgment in action for damages to real property situated in another state or county as conclusive in respect of title, 158 ALR 362.

Judgment for defendant based on the statute of limitations as bar to maintenance of action in another state, 164 ALR 693.

Decree granting or refusing injunction as res judicata in action for damages in relation to matter concerning which injunction was asked in first suit, 26 ALR2d 446.

Divorce decree as res judicata in independent action involving property settlement agreement, 32 ALR2d 1145.

Domestic divorce decree without adjudication as to alimony, rendered on personal service or equivalent, as precluding later alimony award, 43 ALR2d 1387.

Dismissal of civil action for want of prosecution as res judicata, 54 ALR2d 473.

Decree in suit for "separation" as res judicata in subsequent suit for divorce or annulment, 90 ALR2d 745.

Res judicata or collateral estoppel effect, in states where real property is located, of foreign decree dealing with such property, 32 ALR3d 1330.

Judgment in action on express contract for labor or services as precluding, as a

matter of res judicata, subsequent action on implied contract (quantum meruit) or vice versa, 35 ALR3d 874.

Modern views of state courts as to whether consent judgment is entitled 91 res judicata or collateral estoppel effect, 91 ALR3d 1170.

Judgment in death action as precluding subsequent personal injury action by potential beneficiary of death action, or vice versa, 94 ALR3d 676.

### 9-12-43. Parol evidence admissible.

Parol evidence shall be admissible to show that a matter apparently covered by a judgment was not really passed upon by the court. (Orig. Code 1863, § 2839; Code 1868, § 2847; Code 1873, § 2898; Code 1882, § 2898; Civil Code 1895, § 3743; Civil Code 1910, § 4337; Code 1933, § 3-608.)

## JUDICIAL DECISIONS

**Cited** in Mortgage Bond & Trust Co. v. (1932); Keith v. Darby, 104 Ga. App. 624, 122 Colonial Hill Co., 175 Ga. 150, 165 S.E. 25 S.E.2d 463 (1961).

## ARTICLE 3

### DORMANCY AND REVIVAL OF JUDGMENTS

#### 9-12-60. When judgment becomes dormant; how dormancy prevented; docketing; applicability.

(a) A judgment shall become dormant and shall not be enforced:

(1) When seven years shall elapse after the rendition of the judgment before execution is issued thereon and is entered on the general execution docket of the county in which the judgment was rendered;

(2) Unless entry is made on the execution by an officer authorized to levy and return the same and the entry and the date thereof are entered by the clerk on the general execution docket within seven years after issuance of the execution and its record; or

(3) Unless a bona fide public effort on the part of the plaintiff in execution to enforce the execution in the courts is made and due written notice of such effort specifying the time of the institution of the action or proceedings, the nature thereof, the names of the parties thereto, and the name of the court in which it is pending is filed by the plaintiff in execution or his attorney at law with the clerk and is entered by the clerk on the general execution docket, all at such times and periods that seven years will not elapse between such entries of such notices or between such

an entry and a proper entry made as prescribed in paragraph (2) of this subsection.

(b) The record of the execution made as prescribed in paragraph (1) of subsection (a) of this Code section or of every entry as prescribed in paragraph (2) or (3) of subsection (a) of this Code section shall institute a new seven-year period within which the judgment shall not become dormant, provided that when an entry on the execution or a written notice of public effort is filed for record, the execution shall be recorded or rerecorded on the general execution docket with all entries thereon. It shall not be necessary in order to prevent dormancy that such execution be entered or such entry be recorded on any other docket.

(c) When an entry on an execution or a written notice of public effort is filed for record and the original execution is recorded in a general execution docket other than the current general execution docket, the original execution shall be rerecorded in the current general execution docket with all entries thereon. When an original execution is so rerecorded, a notation shall be made upon the original execution which states that it has been rerecorded and gives the book and page number where the execution has been rerecorded. When an original execution is so rerecorded in the current general execution docket, it shall be indexed in the current general execution docket in the same manner as if it were an original execution. Nothing in this subsection shall affect the priority of any judgment or lien; and no judgment or lien shall lose any priority because an execution is rerecorded.

(d) The provisions of subsection (a) of this Code section shall not apply to judgments or orders for child support or spousal support. (Laws 1823, Cobb's 1851 Digest, p. 498; Ga. L. 1855-56, p. 233, § 8; Code 1863, § 2855; Code 1868, § 2863; Code 1873, § 2914; Code 1882, § 2914; Ga. L. 1884-85, p. 95, § 1; Civil Code 1895, §§ 3761, 3762, 3763; Ga. L. 1910, p. 121, § 1; Civil Code 1910, §§ 4355, 4356, 4357; Ga. L. 1920, p. 81, §§ 1, 3; Code 1933, § 110-1001; Ga. L. 1955, p. 417, § 1; Ga. L. 1965, p. 272, § 1; Ga. L. 1984, p. 22, § 9; Ga. L. 1984, p. 912, § 1; Ga. L. 1997, p. 1613, § 2.)

**Law reviews.** — For article commenting on the 1997 amendment of this section, see 14 Georgia St. U. L. Rev. 121 (1997).

For note discussing the procedure for the issuance and amendment of a writ of execution, see 12 Ga. L. Rev. 814 (1978).

For comment as to applicability of dormancy and revival statutes to alimony judgments, in light of *Bryant v. Bryant*, 232 Ga. 160, 205 S.E.2d 223 (1974), see 26 Mercer L. Rev. 356 (1974).

## JUDICIAL DECISIONS

### ANALYSIS

GENERAL CONSIDERATION

ENTRY ON EXECUTION

ENFORCEMENT OF EXECUTION



### General Consideration

**This section applies to any judgment rendered after 1910.** *Clark v. Shouse*, 149 Ga. 59, 99 S.E. 31 (1919) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-12-60).

**The object of this section** is to notify creditors and purchasers of the existence of the plaintiff's claim. *Tanner v. Hollingsworth*, 41 Ga. 133 (1870) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-12-60).

**Purpose and intent.** — The purpose and intention of the General Assembly in requiring an entry of levy or other entry effect of which would be to prevent an execution from becoming dormant is to serve as a protection to the public, so that any person interested could go to the original entry of the recording of the execution and determine whether or not the execution had become dormant. *Pope v. United States Fid. & Guar. Co.*, 198 Ga. 304, 31 S.E.2d 602 (1944), later appeal, 200 Ga. 69, 35 S.E.2d 899 (1945).

**This section refers solely to enforceability** and is unrelated to suits of any kind. *Watkins v. Conway*, 221 Ga. 374, 144 S.E.2d 721 (1965), aff'd, 385 U.S. 188, 87 S. Ct. 357, 17 L. Ed. 2d 286 (1966) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-12-60).

**Orders granting administrators leave to sell property.** — This article has no reference to orders or judgments by the court of ordinary (now probate court) granting to administrators leave to sell property. *Hall v. Findley*, 188 Ga. 487, 4 S.E.2d 211 (1939).

**Entry of tax execution within seven-year period.** — Construing together former Code 1933, §§ 92-7701, 92-7702, and 110-1001 (see O.C.G.A. §§ 48-3-21, 48-3-22 and 9-12-60), it was the intention of the General Assembly to provide that the mere entry of a tax execution on the general execution docket within the seven-year period would prevent dormancy. *Darby v. De Loach*, 190 Ga. 499, 9 S.E.2d 626 (1940) (decided prior to revision by Ga. L. 1955, p. 417, § 1, and Ga. L. 1965, p. 272, § 1).

**An order of a court for insolvent costs** was not a judgment as contemplated under former Code 1933, §§ 110-1001 — 110-1003 (see O.C.G.A. §§ 9-12-60 and 9-12-61) even though it was a judgment when placed on the minutes of the court. *Walden v. Bale*, 78 Ga. App. 226, 50 S.E.2d 844 (1948).

**Where the execution is not filed**, the judgment will become dormant within seven years after its rendition. *United States v. Jenkins*, 141 F. Supp. 499 (S.D. Ga. 1956), aff'd, 238 F.2d 83 (5th Cir. 1956), appeal dismissed, 352 U.S. 1029, 77 S. Ct. 595, 1 L. Ed. 2d 598 (1957).

Trial court erred in granting summary judgment to a judgment debtor in a judgment creditor's action, seeking to revive an original judgment, or to declare that a prior revival action was proper for purposes of reviving that original judgment, as the original judgment became dormant seven years after it was entered when the creditor had not caused execution to issue, pursuant to O.C.G.A. § 9-12-60, but the creditor had filed the revival action under O.C.G.A. § 9-12-61 within three years of the dormancy, which was timely; pursuant to applicable rules of statutory construction, O.C.G.A. § 1-3-1 (b), the Court of Appeals of Georgia, Fourth Division, concluded that the General Assembly intended that dormant judgments could be revived during a three-year period thereafter by bringing an action into existence, i.e., filing an action. *Magnum Communs. Ltd. v. Samoluk*, 275 Ga. App. 177, 620 S.E.2d 439 (2005).

**Minority of one of the defendants does not prevent the bar from attaching**, but the minor is entitled to bring an action to revive at any time within three years after the disability is removed. *Williams v. Merritt*, 109 Ga. 213, 34 S.E. 312 (1899). But see *Betts v. Hancock*, 27 Ga. App. 63, 107 S.E. 377 (1921).

**Action to revive dormant tax execution.** — Former Code 1933, § 110-1001 (see O.C.G.A. § 9-12-60) had no application to an action to revive a "dormant tax execution" under former Code 1933, §§ 92-7701 and 92-7702 (see O.C.G.A. §§ 48-3-21 and 48-3-22). *Oxford v. Generator Exch., Inc.*, 99 Ga. App. 290, 108 S.E.2d 174 (1959).

**No distinction made between enforcement by execution and enforcement by contempt.** — The language of this section does not permit a distinction between enforcement by execution and enforcement by contempt. *Zerblis v. Zerblis*, 239 Ga. 715, 238 S.E.2d 381 (1977) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-12-60).

**Section inapplicable to action to enforce arbitration award.** — State law afforded no reasonably applicable rule as to the proper

time limitation for a union's action to enforce an arbitration award rendered under the terms of a collective bargaining agreement; therefore, the six-month limitation period found in § 10(b) of the National Labor Relations Act was adopted. *Samples v. Ryder Truck Lines*, 755 F.2d 881 (11th Cir. 1985).

**Agreement between workers' compensation claimant and employer.** — This section is not applicable to an agreement between a workers' compensation claimant and the claimant's employer approved by the State Board of Workers' Compensation. *Nation v. Pacific Employers Ins. Co.*, 112 Ga. App. 380, 145 S.E.2d 265 (1965) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-12-60).

**A judgment perfecting a claimed lien of a materialman** is within this section. *Carter-Moss Lumber Co. v. Short*, 66 Ga. App. 300, 18 S.E.2d 61 (1941) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-12-60).

**Decree in equity case for payment of money.** — This section will apply in an equity case, where the decree is "for the payment of money," and not for the recovery of specific property or for the performance of some act or duty, even though the decree for the collection of an unliquidated claim in the amount determined by the decree may be in rem to the extent that it creates and establishes a special lien against particular property where no such lien previously existed. *Collier v. Bank of Tupelo*, 190 Ga. 598, 10 S.E.2d 62 (1940) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-12-60).

**Money prerequisite to application.** — This section does not apply to decrees which are not for the payment of money. *Wall v. Jones*, 62 Ga. 725 (1879); *Cain v. Farmer*, 74 Ga. 38 (1884); *Brown v. Parks*, 190 Ga. 540, 9 S.E.2d 897 (1940) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-12-60).

**An unexecuted judgment for a writ of possession** was not a dormant judgment that could be revived; O.C.G.A. § 9-12-60 applies only to judgments or decrees ordering the payment of a sum of money. *Mathis v. Hegwood*, 212 Ga. App. 335, 441 S.E.2d 766 (1994).

**This section does not apply to judgments on the foreclosure of mortgages.** *Butt v. Maddox*, 7 Ga. 495 (1849); *Fowler v. Bank of Americus*, 114 Ga. 417, 40 S.E. 248 (1901); *Redding v. Anderson*, 144 Ga. 100, 86 S.E. 241 (1915) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-12-60).

**Specific performance decrees are excepted from this section.** *Conway v. Caswell*, 121 Ga. 254, 48 S.E. 956, 2 Ann. Cas. 269 (1904) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-12-60).

**Filing of an Alabama child support order in a Georgia court was not viewed as a traditional action on a foreign judgment**, but was more appropriately governed by the Uniform Interstate Family Support Act (UIFSA), O.C.G.A. § 19-11-100 et seq.; in a Georgia arrearage proceeding under UIFSA, the statute of limitation under the laws of Georgia or of the issuing state, whichever was longer, governed, and since the Alabama period for dormancy of judgments was longer than that of Georgia, Alabama law applied. *Bodenhamer v. Wooten*, 265 Ga. App. 733, 595 S.E.2d 592 (2004).

**Child support and spousal support orders.** — Subsection (d) of O.C.G.A. § 9-12-60, which removes child support and spousal support orders from the definition of dormant judgments, will not be applied retroactively. *Brown v. Brown*, 269 Ga. 724, 506 S.E.2d 108 (1998).

**Judgments filed under the Uniform Enforcement of Foreign Judgments Law** are subject to a stay of execution if they are dormant under subsection (a) of O.C.G.A. § 9-12-60. *Aetna Ins. Co. v. Williams*, 237 Ga. App. 881, 517 S.E.2d 109 (1999).

**This section applies to a decree for alimony in a divorce suit.** *Landis v. Sanner*, 146 Ga. 606, 91 S.E. 688 (1917); *Bryant v. Bryant*, 232 Ga. 160, 205 S.E.2d 223 (1974); *Stanley v. Stanley*, 138 Ga. App. 560, 226 S.E.2d 800 (1976), later appeal, 141 Ga. App. 411, 233 S.E.2d 454 (1977) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-12-60).

**A decree for alimony payable in installments** is a judgment within the provisions of this section. *O'Neil v. Williams*, 232 Ga. 170, 205 S.E.2d 226 (1974). But see *Cleveland v. Cleveland*, 197 Ga. 746, 30 S.E.2d 605 (1944) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-12-60).

A decree for alimony, payable in installments, is not a judgment within the meaning of this section fixing a time when judgments shall become dormant unless an execution be issued thereon; nor is it a judgment within the meaning of the statute limiting the time within which a dormant judgment may be revived by scire facias. *Cleveland v. Cleveland*, 197 Ga. 746, 30 S.E.2d 605 (1944). But see *O'Neil v. Williams*, 232 Ga. 170, 205 S.E.2d 226 (1974) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-12-60).



**General Consideration (Cont'd)**

Installment-payment alimony judgments that became due within seven years preceding issuance and recording of the execution are collectible and enforceable. *Bryant v. Bryant*, 232 Ga. 160, 205 S.E.2d 223 (1974); *O'Neil v. Williams*, 232 Ga. 170, 205 S.E.2d 226 (1974).

**A lump-sum alimony judgment** is dormant after the expiration of seven years and is not subject to revival after the expiration of ten years. *Bryant v. Bryant*, 232 Ga. 160, 205 S.E.2d 223 (1974).

**Installment payments of alimony judgments that are dormant**, having become due seven to ten years prior to the filing of a revival action, are subject to being revived through the applicable statutory revival procedure. *Bryant v. Bryant*, 232 Ga. 160, 205 S.E.2d 223 (1974).

**The use of contempt to enforce an alimony judgment** should be as restrained as the use of execution. *Zerblis v. Zerblis*, 239 Ga. 715, 238 S.E.2d 381 (1977).

**Former Code 1933, § 3-805 (see O.C.G.A. § 9-3-94) had no reference to the period of time in which a judgment became dormant** when not kept in life in any manner specified by former Code 1933, § 110-1001 (see O.C.G.A. § 9-12-60). *Tift v. Bank of Tifton*, 60 Ga. App. 563, 4 S.E.2d 495 (1939).

**Effect of section regarding removal of defendant from state.** — Former Code 1933, § 3-805 (see O.C.G.A. § 9-3-94) relates to causes of action where personal service or its legal substitute is required in the bringing of an action. It has no reference to, nor does it repeal, the plain provisions of this section in respect to dormant judgments. *Crawford v. Boyd*, 62 Ga. App. 885, 10 S.E.2d 144 (1940).

**The period of limitation as to tax executions** does not begin to run until the date fixed for the issuance of the execution. *Sharpe v. City of Waycross*, 185 Ga. 208, 194 S.E. 522 (1937).

**Claims for taxes should be enforced within seven years** from the date when they are due and when executions could have been issued therefor unless within such time an execution is issued and entered on the general execution docket, as in the case of judgments. *Suttles v. Dickey*, 192 Ga. 382, 15 S.E.2d 445 (1941).

**Dormant judgment as to debt.** — Before the term expires for reviving a dormant

judgment it is evidence of the debt; but one which can be enforced, only after revival or action of debt thereon. *Williams v. Price*, 21 Ga. 507 (1857); *Groves v. Williams*, 68 Ga. 598 (1882).

**Application to bankruptcy proceeding.** — Under O.C.G.A. § 9-12-60, the existence of a valid judgment lien created a right to enforce that judgment, whereas the lapse of that lien deprived the creditor of the right to enforce the judgment; thus, any act required to renew the judgment constituted a continuation of the civil action against the debtor, and not merely the maintenance of the creditor's lien as the bankruptcy trustee contended, and the creditor was thus allowed an extension of time to renew the lien pursuant to 11 U.S.C.S. § 108. *Wessinger v. Raab (In re Greenberg)*, 288 Bankr. 612 (Bankr. S.D. Ga. 2002).

**Application to action against shareholder for piercing corporate veil.** — Employer's complaint alleged against one of the employer's shareholders for piercing the corporate veil was not subject to a seven-year statute of limitations under O.C.G.A. § 9-12-60, as the employee failed to first obtain a judgment against the employer and then file a separate action to pierce the corporate veil, but instead filed an amended complaint against that shareholder over six years after the original complaint was filed. *Pazur v. Belcher*, 272 Ga. App. 456, 612 S.E.2d 481 (2004).

**One suing upon an administrator's bond makes a prima facie case** by introducing a dormant judgment, binding on the estate, together with an entry of nulla bona, made prior to the dormancy. *Johnson v. Huggins*, 7 Ga. App. 553, 67 S.E. 217 (1910).

**A judgment is the official and authentic decision of a court of justice** upon the respective rights and claims of the parties to an action or suit therein litigated and submitted to its determination. *Oxford v. Generator Exch., Inc.*, 99 Ga. App. 290, 108 S.E.2d 174 (1959).

**When running of statute of limitation commences upon enforcement of a judgment.** — The statute of limitations upon the enforcement of a judgment begins to run from the time when the judgment could be first enforced, which, in the case of a judgment which is appealed to the Court of Appeals and affirmed, is the time when the



remittitur from that court is filed with the clerk of the trial court. *Copeland v. Pope*, 90 Ga. App. 304, 83 S.E.2d 40 (1954).

**Cited in** *Central Bank v. Williams*, 17 Ga. 193 (1855); *Darsey v. Mumpford*, 58 Ga. 119 (1877); *Turner v. Grubbs*, 58 Ga. 278 (1877); *Wall v. Jones*, 62 Ga. 725 (1879); *Orr v. Morrow*, 91 Ga. 148, 17 S.E. 287 (1893); *Formby v. Schackleford*, 94 Ga. 670, 21 S.E. 711 (1894); *Lewis v. Smith*, 99 Ga. 603, 27 S.E. 162 (1896); *Blue & Stewart v. Collins*, 109 Ga. 341, 34 S.E. 598 (1899); *Nowell v. Haire*, 116 Ga. 386, 42 S.E. 719 (1902); *Rountree v. Jones*, 124 Ga. 395, 52 S.E. 325 (1905); *Georgia R.R. & Banking v. Wright*, 124 Ga. 596, 53 S.E. 251 (1906); *Dunlap Hdwe. Co. v. Tharp*, 2 Ga. App. 63, 58 S.E. 398 (1907); *Aldridge v. Cole*, 136 Ga. 593, 71 S.E. 891 (1911); *Craven v. Martin*, 140 Ga. 651, 79 S.E. 568 (1913); *Ray v. Atlanta Trust & Banking Co.*, 147 Ga. 265, 93 S.E. 418 (1917); *English v. Williams*, 29 Ga. App. 467, 116 S.E. 40 (1923); *Towers v. City Land Co.*, 31 Ga. App. 612, 121 S.E. 701 (1924); *Dunson v. First Nat'l Bank*, 175 Ga. 79, 164 S.E. 815 (1932); *Latham & Sons v. Hester*, 181 Ga. 100, 181 S.E. 573 (1935); *Ryals v. Widenkamp*, 184 Ga. 190, 190 S.E. 353 (1937); *James v. Roberts*, 55 Ga. App. 755, 191 S.E. 301 (1937); *Pie v. Hardin*, 185 Ga. 331, 195 S.E. 165 (1938); *Webb v. City of Atlanta*, 186 Ga. 430, 198 S.E. 50 (1938); *Page v. Jones*, 186 Ga. 485, 198 S.E. 63 (1938); *Calhoun v. Williamson*, 189 Ga. 65, 5 S.E.2d 41 (1939); *Interstate Bond Co. v. Cullars*, 189 Ga. 283, 5 S.E.2d 756 (1939); *Pope v. United States Fid. & Guar. Co.*, 200 Ga. 69, 35 S.E.2d 899 (1945); *Franklin v. Mobley*, 73 Ga. App. 245, 36 S.E.2d 173 (1945); *Georgia Sec. Co. v. Sanders*, 74 Ga. App. 295, 39 S.E.2d 570 (1946); *Weatherly v. Parr*, 74 Ga. App. 526, 40 S.E.2d 445 (1946); *Rust v. Producers Coop. Exch., Inc.*, 81 Ga. App. 260, 58 S.E.2d 435 (1950); *Hartley v. Wooten*, 81 Ga. App. 506, 59 S.E.2d 325 (1950); *Howard v. Pate*, 108 Ga. App. 50, 131 S.E.2d 852 (1963); *Hogan v. Scott*, 109 Ga. App. 799, 137 S.E.2d 575 (1964); *Anthony v. Anthony*, 120 Ga. App. 261, 170 S.E.2d 273 (1969); *McCreary v. Wright*, 132 Ga. App. 500, 208 S.E.2d 373 (1974); *Mitchell v. Chastain Fin. Co.*, 141 Ga. App. 512, 233 S.E.2d 829 (1977); *Turner v. Wood*, 162 Ga. App. 674, 292 S.E.2d 558 (1982); *Cronic v. Chambers Lumber Co.*, 249 Ga. 722, 292

S.E.2d 852 (1982); *Malloy v. First Ga. Bank*, 178 Ga. App. 797, 344 S.E.2d 679 (1986); *Cravey v. L'Eggs Prods., Inc.*, 100 Bankr. 119 (Bankr. S.D. Ga. 1989).

### Entry on Execution

**"Entry" must be in county in which judgment was rendered.** — Paragraphs (a)(1) and (a)(2) of O.C.G.A. § 9-12-60, when read together and in the context of the remainder of the statute, make plain that the "entry" referred to in paragraph (a)(2) must be in the county in which the judgment was rendered, and not just any county. *Bennett Elec. Co. v. Spears*, 188 Ga. App. 502, 373 S.E.2d 286 (1988).

**Paragraph (a)(2) of this section is mandatory;** and the burden is as much upon the owner of a judgment who desires to preserve its existence to see to it that the clerk dates the entry as the clerk makes it as it is for owner to see to it that the clerk enters it upon the proper docket. *Oliver v. James*, 131 Ga. 182, 62 S.E. 73 (1908) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-12-60).

**This section requires a proper entry by an officer** on the general execution docket every seven years. *Hollis v. Lamb*, 114 Ga. 740, 40 S.E. 751 (1902); *Easterlin v. New Home Sewing Mach. Co.*, 115 Ga. 305, 41 S.E. 595 (1902) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-12-60).

A judgment will become dormant and unenforceable unless entry is made on the execution by an officer authorized to levy and return the same, and such entry and the date thereof are entered by the clerk on the general execution docket within seven years after the issuance of the execution and its record. *Odum v. Peterson*, 170 Ga. 666, 153 S.E. 757 (1930); *A.B. Farquhar Co. v. Myers*, 194 Ga. 220, 21 S.E.2d 432 (1942).

**Absolute bar to enforcement after ten years.** — This section operates as an absolute bar to enforcement of a judgment when ten years elapse from the date of the last entry. *Johnson v. Huggins*, 7 Ga. App. 553, 67 S.E. 217 (1910) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-12-60).

**The date when the record is made on the execution docket should be clear and unequivocal,** for the time of the record upon the execution docket is the all-important fact from which to determine the question of dormancy. *Dunlap Hdwe. Co. v. Tharp*, 2 Ga. App. 63, 58 S.E. 398 (1907).

**Entry on Execution** (Cont'd)

**Proper recording of entries on execution required.** — Entries upon an execution cannot serve to keep the judgment in life unless the entries are properly recorded. *Columbus Fertilizer Co. v. Hanks*, 119 Ga. 950, 47 S.E. 222 (1904); *Shaw v. Walker*, 25 Ga. App. 642, 104 S.E. 23, cert. denied, 25 Ga. App. 841 (1920).

**Timely entry of levy on execution mandatory.** — The entry of levy on an execution within seven years from the timely entry of the execution on the general execution docket of the county in which the judgment was rendered will not suffice to keep the judgment alive. In order for such an entry to be effective in preventing dormancy it must be entered on the general execution docket within seven years from the time of the previous effective entry on such docket. *Bryant v. Freeman*, 65 Ga. App. 590, 16 S.E.2d 113 (1941).

**Any entry upon the execution is sufficient** which will serve to charge or discharge the officer whose duty it is to execute the process. *Hatcher v. A. Gammell & Co.*, 49 Ga. 576 (1873).

**Where entry to be recorded.** — Entries made within seven years must be recorded on the original record of the execution. This requirement is not satisfied by an entry in the same execution docket but on a page far removed from the page on which the execution is recorded. The provision of the statute in this respect is met only when such entry is recorded on the original record of the execution, which means on the same page and at the same place in the execution docket where the original record appears. *A.B. Farquhar Co. v. Myers*, 194 Ga. 220, 21 S.E.2d 432 (1942).

**A second record of entry on the execution shall be made on the general execution docket** of the date said return is filed, with the date of such record entered by the clerk, in addition to the entry which is made on the docket of the date that no such second return shall be made on the general execution docket if the date that the entry is filed is less than seven years from the date of the execution. *Odum v. Peterson*, 170 Ga. 666, 153 S.E. 757 (1930).

**An entry by the clerk that the clerk has given the execution to the sheriff** is immate-

rial. *Daniels v. Haynes*, 91 Ga. 123, 16 S.E. 649 (1883).

**Nulla bona entry not a proceeding in court.** — A nulla bona entry or entries made by a sheriff or other levying officer and entered on the general execution docket cannot be construed to be a proceeding in the courts. *Scott v. Napier*, 85 Ga. App. 268, 69 S.E.2d 111 (1952).

**Depositing the execution in the clerk's office and having an entry of filing made thereon** is ineffective unless the execution is actually entered on the docket. *Suttles v. Dickey*, 192 Ga. 382, 15 S.E.2d 445 (1941).

**A nulla bona entry by the sheriff on the execution** will not stop the statute from running, unless it is also made on the general execution docket. *General Dist. Corp. v. Chunn*, 188 Ga. 128, 3 S.E.2d 65 (1939).

**Recording not sufficient to prevent running of dormancy period.** — The recording of a nulla bona entry, more than seven years after the original record of the execution, without re-recording the execution, was not sufficient to prevent the running of the dormancy statute. *Scott v. Napier*, 85 Ga. App. 268, 69 S.E.2d 111 (1952).

**Date must be apparent on document itself.** — The date when the recording on the docket takes place must appear from the inspection of the docket itself. *Oliver v. James*, 131 Ga. 182, 62 S.E. 73 (1908); *Craven v. Martin*, 140 Ga. 651, 79 S.E. 568 (1913).

**The issuing and entry of a void execution** is the same as if no execution were issued and entered on the records. *Ray v. Atlanta Trust & Banking Co.*, 147 Ga. 265, 93 S.E. 418 (1917).

**Preventing dormancy of judgment obtained in justice of the peace court.** — When a judgment is obtained in a justice of the peace court, in order to prevent dormancy the execution and entries are to be recorded upon the superior court execution docket, not upon the general execution docket. *Rountree v. Jones*, 124 Ga. 395, 52 S.E. 325 (1905); *Ingram v. Jackson Mercantile Co.*, 2 Ga. App. 218, 58 S.E. 372 (1907); *Columbus Fertilizer Co. v. Hanks*, 119 Ga. 950, 47 S.E. 222 (1904).

**Entry on superior court execution docket necessary even as between parties.** — An entry on the superior court execution docket is necessary to prevent the running



of this section's dormancy clause even as between the parties. *Smith, Barry & Co. v. Bearden*, 117 Ga. 822, 45 S.E. 59 (1903). But for general execution docket, see *Young v. Covington Co.*, 152 Ga. 803, 111 S.E. 196 (1922) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-12-60).

### Enforcement of Execution

**A bona fide public effort of the plaintiff to enforce the plaintiff's execution** will prevent the judgment from becoming dormant. *First Nat'l Bank v. McCaskill*, 27 Ga. App. 391, 108 S.E. 819 (1921).

The bona fide public effort which will suffice to prevent dormancy is one which appears on the public docket of a court. *Bryant v. Freeman*, 65 Ga. App. 590, 16 S.E.2d 113 (1941).

**Any public act sufficient.** — Any public act of plaintiff going to show that the execution was still in life, would be sufficient to prevent the judgment from becoming dormant. *Oliver v. James*, 131 Ga. 182, 62 S.E. 73 (1908).

**Receipt for costs entered upon a writ of fieri facias** by the magistrate is sufficient to prevent the dormancy of a judgment. *Gholston v. O'Kelley*, 81 Ga. 19, 7 S.E. 107 (1888).

**Payment of costs and turning execution over to a levying officer** were not bona fide public efforts on the part of plaintiff as would prevent the running of the statute or the dormancy of the judgment, under paragraph (a)(3) of this section. *U-Driv-It Sys. v. Lyles*, 71 Ga. App. 70, 30 S.E.2d 111 (1944) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-12-60).

**Where the validity of the execution was defended**, the rule against dormancy was applied. *Hanks v. Pearce*, 96 Ga. 159, 22 S.E. 676 (1895); *Smith v. Zachry*, 1 Ga. App. 344, 57 S.E. 1011 (1907).

**Where plaintiff defends the execution in a claim case**, dormancy of the judgment is prevented. *Beck v. Hamilton*, 113 Ga. 273, 38 S.E. 754 (1901).

**A judgment in rem, entered for enforcing a preexisting lien**, is not to become dormant under this article, which relates only to liens created by the judgment. Manifestly, a lien which the judgment does not create, this article should not take away. *Collier v. Bank of Tupelo*, 190 Ga. 598, 10 S.E.2d 62 (1940).

**The dormancy of a judgment may be taken advantage of by defendant** as against plaintiff or the plaintiff's assigns. *Columbus Fertilizer Co. v. Hanks*, 119 Ga. 950, 47 S.E. 222 (1904).

**Death of a claimant, pending a case** will not operate to prevent dormancy of a judgment. *Beck v. Hamilton*, 113 Ga. 273, 38 S.E. 754 (1901).

**Action filed and never dismissed.** — An action filed and never dismissed may not constitute a pending suit amounting to a bona fide public effort to enforce collection, sufficient to prevent dormancy. While the filing of pleadings designed to enforce collection of the judgment may constitute a new starting point for the seven-year period, if nothing further appears of record and no attempt is made to prosecute the action for a period of more than seven years, and no sufficient legal justification for the inaction appears, this section will not be tolled by the mere existence of such pleadings. *A.B. Farquhar Co. v. Myers*, 194 Ga. 220, 21 S.E.2d 432 (1942) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-12-60).

**Public acts of the plaintiff need not be entered on record.** *Hollis v. Lamb*, 114 Ga. 740, 40 S.E. 751 (1902); *First Nat'l Bank v. McCaskill*, 27 Ga. App. 391, 108 S.E. 819 (1921).

## OPINIONS OF THE ATTORNEY GENERAL

**Recording of second nulla bona on tax execution.** — In recording the second nulla bona on a tax execution, the execution should be recorded together with entries of both the first and second nulla bonas thereon. 1960-61 Op. Att'y Gen. p. 489. (see O.C.G.A. § 9-12-60).

**Tax lien.** — A tax lien is created by the issuance of a tax execution, or writ of fieri facias, and such lien exists for seven years but

not against innocent bona fide purchasers for value while the execution is unrecorded; entry of the execution upon the general execution docket revives the lien for an additional seven-year period and is effective against all subsequent purchasers, dating from such entry or recording; a nulla bona entry made prior to the expiration of the seven-year period on such execution would revive the lien but only if such entry is also



entered or reentered, as the case may be, upon the execution docket or other books upon which executions and entries are required to be entered or reentered. 1969 Op. Att'y Gen. No. 69-114. (see O.C.G.A. § 9-12-60).

**As to cancellation of security deeds and writs of execution from record**, see 1972 Op. Att'y Gen. No. U72-79. (see O.C.G.A. § 9-12-60).

## RESEARCH REFERENCES

**Am. Jur. 2d.** — 46 Am. Jur. 2d, Judgments, § 385 et seq. (see O.C.G.A. § 9-12-60).

**C.J.S.** — 49 C.J.S., Judgments, §§ 637-639.

**ALR.** — Death of one of two or more judgment creditors under a joint judgment as affecting judgment, 100 ALR 814; 122 ALR 752.

Construction, application, and effect of statutory provision for revival of judgment on failure of title of purchaser at execution sale, 115 ALR 549.

Counterclaim or setoff as defense to proceeding to revive judgment, 131 ALR 802.

Matters antecedent to, or contemporaneous with, entry of judgment, as defense to proceeding or action to revive it, 138 ALR 863.

Failure to revive judgment against a number jointly, as to some of them, as making applicable the rule that a release of one is a release of all, 160 ALR 678.

Ancillary proceedings as suspending or removing bar of statute of limitations as to judgment, 166 ALR 767.

## 9-12-61. Dormant judgments renewed by action or scire facias; time of renewal.

When any judgment obtained in any court becomes dormant, the same may be renewed or revived by an action or by scire facias, at the option of the holder of the judgment, within three years from the time it becomes dormant. (Laws 1823, Cobb's 1851 Digest, p. 498; Code 1863, §§ 2855, 3522; Code 1868, §§ 2863, 3545; Code 1873, §§ 2914, 3604; Code 1882, §§ 2914, 3604; Civil Code 1895, §§ 3761, 5378; Ga. L. 1910, p. 121, § 1; Civil Code 1910, §§ 4355, 5973; Code 1933, §§ 110-1002, 110-1003.)

**Law reviews.** — For note discussing the procedure for the issuance and amendment

of a writ of execution, see 12 Ga. L. Rev. 814 (1978).

## JUDICIAL DECISIONS

**This section refers solely to enforceability** and is unrelated to suits of any kind. *Watkins v. Conway*, 221 Ga. 374, 144 S.E.2d 721 (1965), aff'd, 385 U.S. 188, 87 S. Ct. 357, 17 L. Ed. 2d 286 (1966) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-12-61).

**The purpose of this section** is to enable a judgment creditor to revive a dormant judgment. *Mitchell v. Chastain Fin Co.*, 141 Ga. App. 512, 233 S.E.2d 829 (1977) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-12-61).

**This section operates as a statute of limitations.** *Johnson v. Huggins*, 7 Ga. App. 553, 67 S.E. 217 (1910) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-12-61).

**Timeliness.** — Trial court erred in granting summary judgment to a judgment debtor in a judgment creditor's action, seeking to revive an original judgment, or to declare that a prior revival action was proper for purposes of reviving that original judgment, as the original judgment became dormant seven years after it was entered when the creditor had not caused execution to issue, pursuant to O.C.G.A. § 9-12-60, but the creditor had filed the revival action under O.C.G.A. § 9-12-61 within three years of the dormancy, which was timely; pursuant to applicable rules of statutory construction,

O.C.G.A. § 1-3-1(b), the Court of Appeals of Georgia, Fourth Division, concluded that the General Assembly intended that dormant judgments could be revived during a three-year period thereafter by bringing an action into existence, i.e., filing an action. *Magnum Communs. Ltd. v. Samoluk*, 275 Ga. App. 177, 620 S.E.2d 439 (2005).

**Foreign judgments.** — Dormant judgments may be revived under this section, but this section does not authorize the revival of a foreign judgment. *Retirement Credit Plan, Inc. v. Melnick*, 139 Ga. App. 570, 228 S.E.2d 740 (1976) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-12-61).

**Section applicable to federal judgment.** — Ever since the effective date of the Uniform Enforcement of Foreign Judgments Law, O.C.G.A. § 9-12-130 et seq., the provision of O.C.G.A. § 9-12-61 for revival of a dormant judgment is applicable to revive a dormant federal judgment. *Smith v. State*, 218 Ga. App. 429, 461 S.E.2d 553 (1995).

**Action to revive dormant tax execution.** — Former Code 1933, §§ 110-1001 — 110-1003 (see O.C.G.A. §§ 9-12-60 and 9-12-61) have no application to an action to revive a “dormant tax execution” under former Code 1933, §§ 92-7701 and 92-7702 (see O.C.G.A. §§ 48-3-21 and 48-3-22). *Oxford v. Generator Exch., Inc.*, 99 Ga. App. 290, 108 S.E.2d 174 (1959).

**While an order of a court for insolvent costs was a judgment** when placed on the minutes of the court, it was not such a judgment as contemplated under former Code 1933, §§ 110-1001 — 110-1003 (see O.C.G.A. §§ 9-12-60 and 9-12-61). *Walden v. Bale*, 78 Ga. App. 226, 50 S.E.2d 844 (1948).

**Unrecorded judgment as well as recorded judgment may be renewed** by action or by scire facias within three years from time it becomes dormant. *Watkins v. Citizens & S. Nat'l Bank*, 163 Ga. App. 468, 294 S.E.2d 703 (1982), *aff'd sub nom. Watkins v. C. & S. Emory Bank*, 250 Ga. 29, 301 S.E.2d 892 (1983).

**Applicability of law regarding entry of judgments.** — Except for determining whether or not a judgment has been dormant, the provisions of O.C.G.A. § 9-11-58, pertaining to entry of judgment, are immaterial in an action for renewal of a dormant judgment. *Watkins v. Citizens & S. Nat'l Bank*, 163 Ga. App. 468, 294 S.E.2d 703 (1982), *aff'd sub nom. Watkins v. C. & S.*

*Emory Bank*, 250 Ga. 29, 301 S.E.2d 892 (1983).

**A judgment rendered in this state becomes dormant** and cannot be enforced if seven years elapse before execution is issued thereon and entered on the general execution docket of the court wherein such judgment is rendered. *Odum v. Peterson*, 170 Ga. 666, 153 S.E. 757-(1930).

**Entry on execution must be made by authorized officers.** — A judgment likewise becomes dormant if seven years shall elapse at any time after said execution is issued thereon without an entry on the execution by an officer authorized to execute and return the execution and such entry recorded on said docket. *Odum v. Peterson*, 170 Ga. 666, 153 S.E. 757 (1930).

**A second record of entry on the execution** shall be made on the general execution docket of the date said return is filed, with the date of such record entered by the clerk, in addition to the entry which is made on the docket of the date that the execution was originally entered; but no such second return shall be made on the general execution docket if the date that the entry is filed is less than seven years from the date of the execution. *Odum v. Peterson*, 170 Ga. 666, 153 S.E. 757 (1930).

**Dormant judgment renewable as matter of right.** — Although a judgment is dormant, and has, therefore, lost its lien, it is still a subsisting debt, and the judgment can be renewed as a matter of right by scire facias or by suit. *Hagins v. Blitch*, 6 Ga. App. 839, 65 S.E. 1082 (1909).

**Renewed suit fileable despite laches.** — Although defendants may have been guilty of laches for belated service in the original suit, that suit was merely voidable rather than void, such that a renewed suit was fileable following voluntary dismissal of the original suit. *Wells v. Faust*, 206 Ga. App. 818, 426 S.E.2d 655 (1992).

**Scire facias to revive a judgment is not an original action**, but the continuation of the suit in which the judgment was obtained, and may be used by a plaintiff to revive a dormant judgment. *Fielding v. M. Rich & Bros. Co.*, 46 Ga. App. 785, 169 S.E. 383 (1933).

**Scire facias to be used to revive judgment.** — Where the right to revive a judgment is barred by this section, that issue should be

raised by an appropriate plea to the scire facias. *Walker v. Turner*, 203 Ga. 525, 47 S.E.2d 504 (1948) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-12-61).

**Defending against scire facias.** — A defendant is absolutely precluded from going behind the judgment and offering in defense to the scire facias any matter which existed before rendition of the original judgment and which might have been presented in the former proceeding. *Mitchell v. Chastain Fin. Co.*, 141 Ga. App. 512, 233 S.E.2d 829 (1977).

**During dormancy there is no presumption in favor of defendant that the judgment has been paid**, but such presumption exists only as to third persons. *Hagins v. Blitch*, 6 Ga. App. 839, 65 S.E. 1082 (1909).

**An action of debt will lie upon a dormant judgment** in this state. *Lockwood v. Barefield*, 7 Ga. 393 (1849).

**Garnishment will also lie upon a dormant judgment.** *Bridges v. North*, 22 Ga. 52 (1857).

**In reviving a dormant judgment, interest is to be counted during the period of dormancy, as well as for the rest of the time.** *Wilcher v. Hamilton*, 15 Ga. 435 (1854).

**Proof of execution not necessary.** — It is not necessary, in a suit to revive a dormant judgment, for the plaintiff to prove that an execution issued thereon is not vital and effective. If such is the fact, it is a matter of defense. *Reynolds v. Lyon*, 20 Ga. 225 (1856).

**A bank was not required to make a bona fide effort to collect a judgment** against its debtor as a condition precedent to the filing of a proceeding to revive or renew the judgment. *Mallory v. First Ga. Bank*, 178 Ga. App. 797, 344 S.E.2d 679 (1986).

**Justice of the peace courts may revive their judgments.** In reviving a judgment in a justice of the peace court, it is not necessary that the justice presiding should be the same justice who presided when the judgment was rendered. It is not necessary that the applicant to revive a justice of the peace court judgment should accompany the application with an affidavit that the judgment has not been satisfied. *Wilcher v. Hamilton*, 15 Ga. 435 (1854).

**Issuance of alias execution not sufficient to revive dormant judgment.** — Where a judgment is dormant or dead, issuance of an alias execution in lieu of the lost original

execution which issued on the judgment does not revive the judgment. *U-Drive-It Sys. v. Lyles*, 71 Ga. App. 70, 30 S.E.2d 111 (1944).

**An order granting leave to sue is not an order of revival of a judgment**, whether or not the plaintiff had a right to revive. It may be a final order but it is not a final foreign money judgment which plaintiff is seeking to have made into a judgment in this state. *Retirement Credit Plan, Inc. v. Melnick*, 139 Ga. App. 570, 228 S.E.2d 740 (1976).

**Nunc pro tunc orders cannot rescue judgments from dormancy.** — After a judgment becomes dormant for any reason, although it may be revived in a proper action for that purpose brought within the time prescribed by this section it cannot be rescued from dormancy by mere nunc pro tunc orders entered upon the execution. *Georgia Sec. Co. v. Sanders*, 74 Ga. App. 295, 39 S.E.2d 570 (1946) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-12-61).

**If a judgment creditor seeks by scire facias to keep a judgment in force then the judgment creditor must proceed against all defendants and revive the specific judgment.** If the judgment creditor selects the other method, namely, a new action on the judgment, the judgment creditor need join only such as the judgment creditor elects to join. *American Nat'l Bank v. Hodges*, 41 Ga. App. 717, 154 S.E. 653 (1930).

**A decree for alimony, payable in installments**, was not a judgment within the meaning of former Code 1933, § 110-1001 (see O.C.G.A. § 9-12-60) fixing a time when judgments shall become dormant unless an execution was issued thereon; nor was it a judgment within the meaning of former Code 1933, §§ 110-1002 and 110-1003 (see O.C.G.A. § 9-12-61) limiting the time within which a dormant judgment may be revived by scire facias. *Cleveland v. Cleveland*, 197 Ga. 746, 30 S.E.2d 605 (1944). (But see *Bryant v. Bryant*, 232 Ga. 160, 205 S.E.2d 223 (1974); *O'Neil v. Williams*, 232 Ga. 170, 205 S.E.2d 226 (1974)).

**No revival based on contempt.** — The filing of wife's citation for contempt did not constitute an "action" under O.C.G.A. § 9-12-61 so as to revive the dormant judgment. *Parker v. Eason*, 265 Ga. 236, 454 S.E.2d 460 (1995).

**Revival of dormant installment payments of alimony judgments.** — Installment pay-



ments of alimony judgments that are dormant, having become due seven to ten years prior to the filing or a revival action, are subject to becoming revived through the applicable statutory revival procedure. *Bryant v. Bryant*, 232 Ga. 160, 205 S.E.2d 223 (1974); *O'Neil v. Williams*, 232 Ga. 170, 205 S.E.2d 226 (1974). (But see *Cleveland v. Cleveland*, 197 Ga. 746, 30 S.E.2d 605 (1944)).

**Child support.** — Child support judgments are subject to statutes regarding dormancy even though the enforcement of these judgments is by means of a contempt action. *Parker v. Eason*, 265 Ga. 236, 454 S.E.2d 460 (1995) (Decided before 1997 amendment of O.C.G.A. § 9-12-60.).

Filing of an Alabama child support order in a Georgia court was not viewed as a traditional action on a foreign judgment, but was more appropriately governed by the Uniform Interstate Family Support Act (UIFSA), O.C.G.A. § 19-11-100 et seq.; in a Georgia arrearage proceeding under UIFSA, the statute of limitation under the laws of Georgia or of the issuing state, whichever was longer, governed, and since the Alabama period for dormancy of judgments was longer than that of Georgia, Alabama law

applied. *Bodenhamer v. Wooten*, 265 Ga. App. 733, 595 S.E.2d 592 (2004).

**Child support arrearages** which accrued prior to the date of the adoption of the children were revived by a court granting claimant's application for scire facias and were not eradicated by adoption of the children. *Wannamaker v. Carr*, 257 Ga. 634, 362 S.E.2d 53 (1987). ~

**Cited in** *Rawson v. Thornton*, 43 Ga. 537 (1871); *Latham & Sons v. Hester*, 181 Ga. 100, 181 S.E. 573 (1935); *James v. Roberts*, 55 Ga. App. 755, 191 S.E. 301 (1937); *Trust Co. v. Mortgage-Bond Co.*, 203 Ga. 461, 46 S.E.2d 883 (1948); *Rust v. Producers Coop. Exch., Inc.*, 81 Ga. App. 260, 58 S.E.2d 435 (1950); *United States v. Jenkins*, 141 F. Supp. 499 (S.D. Ga. 1956); *Howard v. Pate*, 108 Ga. App. 50, 131 S.E.2d 852 (1963); *Hogan v. Scott*, 109 Ga. App. 799, 137 S.E.2d 575 (1964); *Jeffries v. Federal Employees Credit Union*, 113 Ga. App. 673, 149 S.E.2d 417 (1966); *Stanley v. Stanley*, 141 Ga. App. 411, 233 S.E.2d 454 (1977); *Kight v. Behringer*, 192 Ga. App. 62, 383 S.E.2d 624 (1989); *Bowers v. Jim Rainwater Bldr. & Properties, Inc.*, 203 Ga. App. 254, 416 S.E.2d 832 (1992); *Brown v. Brown*, 269 Ga. 724, 506 S.E.2d 108 (1998); *Popham v. Jordan*, 278 Ga. App. 254, 628 S.E.2d 660 (2006).

## OPINIONS OF THE ATTORNEY GENERAL

**As to cancellation of security deeds and writs of execution from record**, see 1972 Op. Att'y Gen. No. U72-79.

## RESEARCH REFERENCES

**Am. Jur. 2d.** — 46 Am. Jur. 2d, Judgments, § 331 et seq.

**C.J.S.** — 49 C.J.S., Judgments, § 533 et seq.

**ALR.** — Suspension, or removal of bar, of statute of limitations as against judgment, 21 ALR 1038; 166 ALR 768.

Running of limitations against proceeding to renew or revive judgment as affected by

appeal or right of appeal from judgment, or by motion or right to move for new trial, 123 ALR 565.

Ancillary proceedings as suspending or removing bar of statute of limitations as to judgment, 166 ALR 767

Validity, and applicability to causes of action not already barred, of a statute enlarging limitation period, 79 ALR2d 1080.

## 9-12-62. Nature of scire facias.

Scire facias to revive a judgment is not an original action but is the continuation of the action in which the judgment was obtained. (Orig. Code 1863, § 3524; Code 1868, § 3547; Code 1873, § 3606; Code 1882,

§ 3606; Civil Code 1895, § 5380; Civil Code 1910, § 5975; Code 1933, § 110-1005.)

**Law reviews.** — For note discussing the procedure for the issuance and amendment

of a writ of execution, see 12 Ga. L. Rev. 814 (1978).

### JUDICIAL DECISIONS

**Revival proceedings are designed to protect not only the relationships and rights of plaintiffs, but also those of the defendants.** *American Nat'l Bank v. Hodges*, 41 Ga. App. 717, 154 S.E. 653 (1930).

**Venue of scire facias proceeding.** — A scire facias to revive a dormant judgment must be brought in the superior court of the county in which the original judgment was obtained. *Oxford v. Generator Exch., Inc.*, 99 Ga. App. 290, 108 S.E.2d 174 (1959).

**Defenses to scire facias must be pleaded.** — A scire facias to revive a dormant judgment is in the nature of a suit, and the defendant is bound to plead all matters of defense that the defendant has, just as the defendant would in an ordinary suit. *Lewis v. Allen*, 68 Ga. 398 (1882).

**Compliance with O.C.G.A. § 9-12-63 required.** — After conceding that the judgment creditor allowed a judgment against a judgment debtor to become dormant, the trial court did not err in denying the creditor's petition for a writ of scire facias upon the creditor's failure to comply with the procedural filing requirements of O.C.G.A. § 9-12-63 and service upon the judgment debtor was not properly effectuated. *Popham v. Jordan*, 278 Ga. App. 254, 628 S.E.2d 660 (2006).

**Defenses to scire facias cannot go behind the judgment.** — It is a good defense to a scire facias that the defendant was not served as required, and did not in any way appear in the original suit. Where the record of a court, whether because lost or otherwise, is silent as to service, and a duly entered judgment appears thereon, it will be presumed, until the contrary appears, that service under this section was made on the defendant; but the defendant is, as a general rule, competent to testify in rebuttal of this presumption. *Weaver v. Webb, Galt & Kellogg*, 3 Ga. App. 726, 60 S.E. 367 (1908) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-12-62).

**Inquiry into merits of original case on writ to revive it.** — In no case, and under no

circumstances, can the merits of an original judgment be inquired into by the defendant on a writ to revive it. *McRae v. Boykin*, 73 Ga. App. 67, 35 S.E.2d 548 (1945), cert. denied, 328 U.S. 844, 66 S. Ct. 1024, 90 L. Ed. 1618 (1946).

Where a defendant is served, and appears and pleads in the original action, the defendant cannot inquire into the merits of the original judgment, on a writ to revive the judgment. It is not error to sustain a demurrer (now motion to dismiss) and strike the defendant's answer in such a proceeding. *McRae v. Boykin*, 73 Ga. App. 67, 35 S.E.2d 548 (1945), cert. denied, 328 U.S. 844, 66 S. Ct. 1024, 90 L. Ed. 1618 (1946).

**Res adjudicata applies to scire facias proceedings.** — On the general principle of res adjudicata, which applies equally to proceedings by scire facias as to any other action or suit, and on the further ground that this method of reviving a judgment is a supplementary step in the original action, the defendant is absolutely precluded from going behind the judgment and offering in defense to the scire facias any matter which existed before the rendition of the original judgment and which might have been presented in the former proceeding. *McRae v. Boykin*, 73 Ga. App. 67, 35 S.E.2d 548 (1945), cert. denied, 328 U.S. 844, 66 S. Ct. 1024, 90 L. Ed. 1618 (1946).

**Discharge in bankruptcy is a proper defense to scire facias to revive a judgment,** and if not set up the defendant will be concluded by a judgment of revival. *Thomas v. Towns*, 66 Ga. 78 (1880).

**Consideration of record.** — Upon a petition for scire facias to revive a dormant judgment, wherein the plaintiff alleges that the judgment was rendered in a named cause in the same court, a transcript of which is not attached as an exhibit, but full reference to the cause is prayed, and the defendant by the defendant's pleadings invokes a construction of the record in aid of

the defense, the defendant cannot complain that the court considered such record in determining whether the judgment was void for uncertainty, or whether it was final or interlocutory. *Moody v. Muscogee Mfg. Co.*, 134 Ga. 721, 68 S.E. 604, 20 Ann. Cas. 301 (1910).

**Effect of scire facias proceedings on judgment not dormant.** — A proceeding by scire facias to revive a judgment charged, and believed to be dormant, though it was not so in point of fact, did not prevent it from becoming dormant. *Vanderberg, Bonnett & Co. v. Threlkeld*, 61 Ga. 16 (1878).

**Amendable defect not objected to curable by verdict.** — Where the petition for revival of a judgment was defective, since it should have been brought in the name of the original plaintiff suing for the use of the transferee, this, being an amendable defect to which there was no demurrer (now mo-

tion to dismiss) or other objection upon the trial, was cured by the verdict. *Walker v. Turner*, 203 Ga. 525, 47 S.E.2d 504 (1948).

**Effect of permitting revival of judgment against one of several defendants.** — To permit a plaintiff to have revival of judgment against one only of several defendants might destroy the right of the defendant, thus made liable for the whole to contribution from the codefendants, and a surety of the indemnity as well, if the defendant has paid the obligation of the principal, and so by nonaction and laches a judgment creditor might deliberately defeat contribution or indemnity. *American Nat'l Bank v. Hodges*, 41 Ga. App. 717, 154 S.E. 653 (1930).

**Cited in** *Stahle v. Jones*, 60 Ga. App. 397, 3 S.E.2d 861 (1939); *Trust Co. v. Mortgage-Bond Co.*, 203 Ga. 461, 46 S.E.2d 883 (1948).

RESEARCH REFERENCES

**Am. Jur. 2d.** — 46 Am. Jur. 2d, Judgments, §§ 393, 394.

**C.J.S.** — 49 C.J.S., Judgments, § 654.

9-12-63. Issuance of scire facias; copies; service; return.

A scire facias to revive a dormant judgment in the courts must issue from and be returnable to the court of the county in which the judgment was obtained. It shall be directed to all and singular the sheriffs of this state and shall be signed by the clerk of such court who shall make out copies thereof. An original and a copy shall issue for each county in which any party to be notified resides. A copy shall be served by the sheriff of the county in which the party to be notified resides 20 days before the sitting of the court to which the scire facias is made returnable and the original shall be returned to the clerk of the court from which it issued. (Orig. Code 1863, § 3525; Code 1868, § 3548; Code 1873, § 3607; Code 1882, § 3607; Civil Code 1895, § 5381; Civil Code 1910, § 5976; Code 1933, § 110-1006.)

JUDICIAL DECISIONS

**The whole judgment must be revived,** and not a part of it. *Funderburk v. Smith*, 74 Ga. 515 (1885).

**Parties to action to revive original judgment.** — All parties to the original judgment must be parties to the proceeding to renew or revive it, and if one of them has removed from the state, that one should be made a

party and served by publication. *Funderburk v. Smith*, 74 Ga. 515 (1885).

**Personal service required.** — This section contemplates personal service. Service by leaving a copy at the most notorious place of abode of the defendant is not sufficient. *Atwood v. Hirsch*, 123 Ga. 734, 51 S.E. 742 (1905); *Fielding v. M. Rich & Bros. Co.*, 46



Ga. App. 785, 169 S.E. 383 (1933); *Strickland v. Willingham*, 49 Ga. App. 355, 175 S.E. 605 (1934) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-12-63).

**Service within less than the time prescribed by this section is a nullity.** The mere service of an order to continue a case for the purpose of perfecting service would not supply the place of the service of the scire facias. *Donaldson v. Dodd*, 79 Ga. 763, 4 S.E. 157 (1887); *Fielding v. M. Rich & Bros. Co.*, 46 Ga. App. 785, 169 S.E. 383 (1933) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-12-63).

**Where improper service can be perfected through amendment by court.** — Where a petition for the writ of scire facias to revive a dormant judgment was filed and process issued requiring the defendant to appear on a date which was less than 20 days before the sitting of the court to which it was returnable, and the defendant made a motion to dismiss the petition because not served within the time required by law and the trial judge amended the petition and process and the defendant was served with a copy thereof

more than 20 days before the next term of the court, a motion to dismiss the petition for scire facias because not served according to law was properly overruled. *Fielding v. M. Rich & Bros. Co.*, 46 Ga. App. 785, 169 S.E. 383 (1933).

**Compliance.** — After conceding that the judgment creditor allowed a judgment against a judgment debtor to become dormant, the trial court did not err in denying the creditor's petition for a writ of scire facias upon the creditor's failure to comply with the procedural filing requirements of O.C.G.A. § 9-12-63 and service upon the judgment debtor was not properly effectuated. *Popham v. Jordan*, 278 Ga. App. 254, 628 S.E.2d 660 (2006).

**Venue.** — A scire facias is to be brought in the court where the judgment was rendered. *Funderburk v. Smith*, 74 Ga. 515 (1885); *Oxford v. Generator Exch., Inc.*, 99 Ga. App. 290, 108 S.E.2d 174 (1959).

**Cited in** *Hogan v. Scott*, 109 Ga. App. 799, 137 S.E.2d 575 (1964).

#### RESEARCH REFERENCES

**Am. Jur. 2d.** — 46 Am. Jur. 2d, Judgments, §§ 391-395, 407-412.

**C.J.S.** — 49 C.J.S., Judgments, § 654.

#### 9-12-64. Revival on motion after service of scire facias; when defendant entitled to jury trial.

In all cases of scire facias to revive a judgment, when service has been perfected, the judgment may be revived on motion at the first term without the intervention of a jury unless the person against whom judgment was entered files an issuable defense under oath, in which case the defendant in judgment shall be entitled to a trial by jury as in other cases. (Orig. Code 1863, § 3527; Code 1868, § 3550; Code 1873, § 3609; Code 1882, § 3609; Civil Code 1895, § 5383; Civil Code 1910, § 5978; Code 1933, § 110-1008.)

#### JUDICIAL DECISIONS

**Inquiry into merits of original action by writ to revive.** — In no case can the merits of an original judgment be inquired into by the defendant on a writ to revive it. *McRae v. Boykin*, 73 Ga. App. 67, 35 S.E.2d 548 (1945), cert. denied, 328 U.S. 844, 66 S. Ct. 1024, 90 L. Ed. 1618 (1946).

Where a defendant is served and appears and pleads in the original suit, the defen-

dant cannot inquire into the merits of the original judgment on a writ to revive the judgment. It is not error to sustain a demurrer (now motion to dismiss) and strike the defendant's answer in such a proceeding. *McRae v. Boykin*, 73 Ga. App. 67, 35 S.E.2d 548 (1945), cert. denied, 328 U.S. 844, 66 S. Ct. 1024, 90 L. Ed. 1618 (1946).

**Revival of judgment must be pleaded**

**against all defendants.** — The right to a revival of the judgment against all the defendants being a mere personal right of each defendant, the defendant must avail of it in answer to the writ of scire facias to revive the judgment; a scire facias being in the nature of a suit in which it is incumbent upon the defendant to plead. *American Nat'l Bank v. Hodges*, 41 Ga. App. 717, 154 S.E. 653 (1930).

**Res adjudicata applies to scire facias proceeding.** — On the general principle of res adjudicata, which applies equally to proceedings by scire facias as to any other action or

suit, and on the further ground that this method of reviving a judgment is merely a supplementary step in the original action, the defendant is absolutely precluded from going behind the judgment and offering in defense to the scire facias any matter which existed before the rendition of the original judgment and which might have been presented in the former proceeding. *McRae v. Boykin*, 73 Ga. App. 67, 35 S.E.2d 548 (1945), cert. denied, 328 U.S. 844, 66 S. Ct. 1024, 90 L. Ed. 1618 (1946).

**Cited in** *Fielding v. M. Rich & Bros. Co.*, 46 Ga. App. 785, 169 S.E. 383 (1933).

RESEARCH REFERENCES

**Am. Jur. 2d.** — 46 Am. Jur. 2d, Judgments, §§ 405-419.

**C.J.S.** — 49 C.J.S., Judgments, § 654.

9-12-65. Scire facias where judgment transferred.

When a judgment has been transferred, the scire facias shall issue in the name of the original holder of the judgment for the use of the transferee. (Orig. Code 1863, § 3528; Code 1868, § 3551; Code 1873, § 3610; Code 1882, § 3610; Civil Code 1895, § 5384; Civil Code 1910, § 5979; Code 1933, § 110-1009; Ga. L. 1982, p. 3, § 9.)

JUDICIAL DECISIONS

**Amendable defect not objected to curable by verdict.** — Where the petition for revival of a judgment was defective, since it should have been brought in the name of the original plaintiff suing for the use of the transferee, this, being an amendable defect to which there was no demurrer (now motion to dismiss) or other objection upon the trial, was cured by the verdict. *Walker v. Turner*, 203 Ga. 525, 47 S.E.2d 504 (1948).

**Effect of misnomer in scire facias petition.** — A judgment obtained by revival of a

dormant judgment by scire facias in the name of a plaintiff as transferee, instead of in the name of the original plaintiff, suing for the use of the transferee, as required by this section, cannot be treated as a void judgment, unless it appears that the court rendering such judgment did not have jurisdiction. *Chapman v. Taliaferro*, 1 Ga. App. 235, 58 S.E. 128 (1907) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-12-65).

**Cited in** *Trust Co. v. Mortgage-Bond Co.*, 203 Ga. 461, 46 S.E.2d 883 (1948).

RESEARCH REFERENCES

**Am. Jur. 2d.** — 46 Am. Jur. 2d, Judgments, §§ 431-443.

**C.J.S.** — 49 C.J.S., Judgments, § 654.

9-12-66. Venue of action to renew judgment.

An action to renew a dormant judgment shall be brought in the county where the defendant in judgment resides at the commencement of the

action. (Orig. Code 1863, § 3523; Code 1868, § 3546; Code 1873, § 3605; Code 1882, § 3605; Civil Code 1895, § 5379; Civil Code 1910, § 5974; Code 1933, § 110-1004.)

**Law reviews.** — For note discussing problems with venue in Georgia, and proposing statutory revisions to improve the resolution

of venue questions, see 9 Ga. St. B.J. 254 (1972).

### RESEARCH REFERENCES

**Am. Jur. 2d.** — 46 Am. Jur. 2d, Judgments, § 404.

**C.J.S.** — 49 C.J.S., Judgments, § 648.

### 9-12-67. Revival of judgment against nonresident; service by publication.

If the defendant in judgment or other party to be notified resides outside this state, a dormant judgment may be revived against such defendant or his representative by such process as is issued in cases in which the defendant resides in this state, provided that the defendant in judgment or other party to be notified shall be served with scire facias by publication in the newspaper in which the official advertisements of the county are published, twice a month for two months previous to the term of the court at which it is intended to revive the judgment, which service shall be as effectual in all cases as if the defendant or person to be notified had been personally served. (Laws 1850, Cobb's 1851 Digest, p. 502; Code 1863, § 3526; Code 1868, § 3549; Code 1873, § 3608; Code 1882, § 3608; Civil Code 1895, § 5382; Civil Code 1910, § 5977; Code 1933, § 110-1007; Ga. L. 1982, p. 3, § 9; Ga. L. 1984, p. 22, § 9.)

### JUDICIAL DECISIONS

**Effect of statute relating to removal of defendant from state.** — Former Code 1933, § 3-805 (see O.C.G.A. § 9-3-94) had no reference to the period of time in which a judgment became dormant when not kept in life in any manner specified by law. Tift v.

Bank of Tifton, 60 Ga. App. 563, 4 S.E.2d 495 (1939).

**Cited in** Strickland v. Willingham, 49 Ga. App. 355, 175 S.E. 605 (1934); Stanley v. Stanley, 141 Ga. App. 411, 233 S.E.2d 454 (1977).

### RESEARCH REFERENCES

**Am. Jur. 2d.** — 46 Am. Jur. 2d, Judgments, § 412.

**C.J.S.** — 49 C.J.S., Judgments, § 645.

**ALR.** — Revival of judgment by constructive service of process upon nonresident, as affected by due process and full faith and credit clauses, 144 ALR 403.

Conclusiveness of decree assessing stockholders or policyholders of insolvent corporations or mutual insurance companies, as against nonresidents, not personally served within state in which decree was rendered, 175 ALR 1419.



## 9-12-68. Revival of dormant decrees for payment of money.

Decrees for the payment of money shall become dormant like other judgments when not enforced and may be revived as provided by law for other judgments. (Orig. Code 1863, § 4128; Code 1868, § 4160; Code 1873, § 4219; Code 1882, § 4219; Civil Code 1895, § 4861; Civil Code 1910, § 5434; Code 1933, § 37-1211.)

### JUDICIAL DECISIONS

**A decree, in general, is of equal force with a judgment.** *Dean v. Central Cotton Press Co.*, 64 Ga. 670 (1880).

**This section applies to money judgments** but not to judgments and decrees requiring the performance of a duty. *Butler v. James*, 33 Ga. 148 (1861); *Wall v. Jones*, 62 Ga. 725 (1879); *Brown v. Parks*, 190 Ga. 540, 9 S.E.2d 897 (1940) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-12-68).

**Judgment foreclosing a mortgage does not become dormant.** *Wall v. Jones*, 62 Ga. 725 (1879).

**Judgments granting administrators leave to sell property.** — Former Code 1933, §§ 110-1001 and 37-1211 (see O.C.G.A. §§ 9-12-60 and 9-12-68) have no reference to orders or judgments by the court of ordinary (now probate court) granting to administrators leave to sell property. *Hall v. Findley*, 188 Ga. 487, 4 S.E.2d 211 (1939).

**Where a decree is both in personam for money and against specific property**, that part which is for money comes within the dormancy statute, while the other does not. *Butler v. James*, 33 Ga. 148 (1861); *Wall v. Jones*, 62 Ga. 725 (1879); *Cain v. Farmer*, 74 Ga. 38 (1884); *Fowler v. Bank of Americus*, 114 Ga. 417, 40 S.E. 248 (1901); *Conway v. Caswell*, 121 Ga. 254, 48 S.E. 956, 2 Ann. Cas. 269 (1904).

**Decree in equity case for the payment of money.** — This section will apply in an equity

case, where the decree is “for the payment of money,” and not for the recovery of specific property or for the performance of some act or duty, even though the decree for the collection of an unliquidated claim in the amount determined by the decree may be in rem to the extent that it creates and establishes a special lien against particular property where no such lien previously existed. *Collier v. Bank of Tupelo*, 190 Ga. 598, 10 S.E.2d 62 (1940) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-12-68).

**A judgment in rem, entered for enforcing a preexisting lien**, is not to become dormant under this section which relates only to liens created by the judgment. Manifestly, a lien which the judgment does not create, the dormancy judgment statutes should not take away. *Collier v. Bank of Tupelo*, 190 Ga. 598, 10 S.E.2d 62 (1940) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-12-68).

**The statute of limitations does not apply to a judgment for temporary alimony.** *Aliter*, as to permanent alimony. *Fauver v. Hemperly*, 178 Ga. 424, 173 S.E. 82 (1934). But see *Bryant v. Bryant*, 232 Ga. 160, 205 S.E.2d 223 (1974).

**Cited in** *Fischer v. Fischer*, 164 Ga. 81, 137 S.E. 821 (1927); *Brown v. Parks*, 190 Ga. 540, 9 S.E.2d 897 (1940); *Stanley v. Stanley*, 141 Ga. App. 411, 233 S.E.2d 454 (1977).

### RESEARCH REFERENCES

**ALR.** — Survival statutory liability for support of relative, 96 ALR 537.

## ARTICLE 4

### JUDGMENT LIENS

**Cross references.** — Executions generally, T. 9, Ch. 13. Liens generally, § 44-14-320 et seq.

#### RESEARCH REFERENCES

**ALR.** — Judgment lien or levy of execution on one joint tenant's share or interest as severing joint tenancy, 51 ALR4th 906.

#### 9-12-80. Equal dignity and binding effect of judgments.

All judgments obtained in the superior courts, magistrate courts, or other courts of this state shall be of equal dignity and shall bind all the property of the defendant in judgment, both real and personal, from the date of such judgments except as otherwise provided in this Code. (Laws 1799, Cobb's 1851 Digest, p. 494; Laws 1810, Cobb's 1851 Digest, p. 495; Code 1863, § 3499; Code 1868, § 3522; Code 1873, § 3580; Code 1882, § 3580; Civil Code 1895, § 5351; Civil Code 1910, § 5946; Code 1933, § 110-507; Ga. L. 1983, p. 884, § 4-1.)

#### JUDICIAL DECISIONS

**Former Code 1933, § 110-507 (see O.C.G.A. § 9-12-80) was not repealed by former Code 1933, § 39-701 (see O.C.G.A. § 9-12-81);** nor was there any conflict between the two sections when they were properly construed. *Commercial Credit Co. v. Jones Motor Co.*, 46 Ga. App. 464, 167 S.E. 768 (1933).

**Effect of O.C.G.A. § 9-12-86 is not to repeal O.C.G.A. § 9-12-80 or O.C.G.A. § 9-12-87.** While it is true that O.C.G.A. § 9-12-86, as amended, provides that all laws or parts of laws in conflict are repealed, there is no conflict which requires a repeal. *National Bank v. Morris-Weathers Co.*, 248 Ga. 798, 286 S.E.2d 17 (1982).

**Purpose of section.** — The Act of 1810 from which this section came was intended to place all judgments on the same footing, whether obtained in the superior, inferior, or justice of the peace courts. *Watson v. Watson*, 1 Ga. 266 (1846) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-12-80).

**General judgment constitutes general lien.** — The lien of a general judgment, when execution issues thereon and it is properly

recorded on the general execution docket, constitutes a general lien on all of the defendant's property. *Anderson v. Burnham*, 12 Bankr. 286 (Bankr. N.D. Ga. 1981).

**A creditor acquires a lien against a defendant as soon as the creditor obtains a judgment.** *In re Tinsley*, 421 F. Supp. 1007 (M.D. Ga. 1976), *aff'd*, 554 F.2d 1064 (5th Cir. 1977).

**Establishing date of trial court judgment.** — As to personal property, former Code 1933, §§ 110-506 and 110-507 (see O.C.G.A. §§ 9-12-80 and 9-12-89) applied to establish the date of a trial court judgment as the date on which creditors obtain a lien. *In re Tinsley*, 421 F. Supp. 1007 (M.D. Ga. 1976), *aff'd*, 554 F.2d 1064 (5th Cir. 1977).

**Earlier obtained, but later domesticated foreign judgment.** — Because a foreign judgment cannot be enforced until it is domesticated, a Georgia judgment had priority over an earlier obtained, but later domesticated, foreign judgment against the same debtor. *NationsBank v. Gibbons*, 226 Ga. App. 610, 487 S.E.2d 417 (1997).

**What and when property bound.** — Judg-

ments bind all the property owned by the defendant, from their date, as well that subsequently acquired as that owned at the time of signing the judgment. *Kollock v. Jackson*, 5 Ga. 153 (1848).

A judgment lien binds all the property of the defendant in judgment including after-acquired property. *Claussen Concrete Co. v. Walker (In re Lively)*, 74 Bankr. 238 (S.D. Ga. 1987), *aff'd*, 851 F.2d 363 (11th Cir. 1988).

**Divorce judgments are exception to the rule** that all the property of the defendant-debtors is bound from the date of the judgment; a judgment for permanent alimony does not create a lien for future monthly installments unless a lien is expressly created against the property in the alimony judgment. *Cale v. Hale*, 157 Ga. App. 412, 277 S.E.2d 770 (1981).

An ex-wife's *fieri facias* and summons of garnishment relate back to the original divorce judgment entered against her ex-husband and she takes priority as the holder of the oldest judgment; but she can take priority only in that portion of the garnishment fund which represents the ex-husband's arrearage on the date of the second creditor's judgment because she does not have a lien at the latter date for future installments that were not yet payable. *Cale v. Hale*, 157 Ga. App. 412, 277 S.E.2d 770 (1981).

One in whose favor an alimony judgment has been granted, though payable in installments, is entitled to an execution or *fieri facias* for the purpose of enforcing the judgment whenever and as often as an installment or installments become due and are unpaid; the clerk of the court is required by law to issue such *fi. fa.* on request of the plaintiff or the plaintiff's attorney, as a matter of right; and it is not essential that a judgment should be obtained from the court for that purpose. *Cale v. Hale*, 157 Ga. App. 412, 277 S.E.2d 770 (1981).

**There is exception to the no lien rule in alimony cases** where there is an execution against the property or an attachment of the proceeds for the sale of the defendant's property for past due installments. *Cale v. Hale*, 157 Ga. App. 412, 277 S.E.2d 770 (1981).

**Lien to enforce weekly alimony payments permitted.** — Where the jury provides per-

manent alimony for the wife in an amount capable of exact determination, a provision in the verdict that it be discharged by designated weekly payments does not prevent the court by its decree from providing a lien for the protection of such judgment. *Roberson v. Roberson*, 199 Ga. 627, 34 S.E.2d 836 (1945).

**It is not necessary that the verdict of a jury shall provide for establishment of a lien** to follow the judgment, since the lien follows a money judgment for an amount certain as a matter of law; and this applies to a judgment for alimony. *Roberson v. Roberson*, 199 Ga. 627, 34 S.E.2d 836 (1945).

**Legal title in defendant.** — The property is bound if there is a good subsisting, legal title in the defendant at the time of the judgment. *Ware v. Jackson*, 19 Ga. 452 (1856).

**The property is bound from the signing of the judgment**, and does not relate back to the first day of the term. *Morgan v. Sims & Nance*, 26 Ga. 283 (1858); *Royal Indem. Co. v. Mayor of Savannah*, 209 Ga. 383, 73 S.E.2d 205 (1952).

**A judgment lien attaches upon property previously mortgaged** as well as upon any not so encumbered. *Green v. Coast Line R.R.*, 97 Ga. 15, 24 S.E. 814, 54 Am. St. R. 379, 33 L.R.A. 806 (1895).

**Type of property which is bound.** — A judgment in a general sense, binds all the property, both real and personal, of the person against whom it is rendered, the lien of such judgment, in the special sense which prevents the alienation of the property of the debtor after its rendition, attaches only to such property of the debtor as is capable of seizure and sale under execution based upon such judgment. *Fidelity & Deposit Co. v. Exchange Bank*, 100 Ga. 619, 28 S.E. 393 (1897); *Ivey v. Gatlin*, 194 Ga. 27, 20 S.E.2d 592 (1942).

Former Civil Code 1910, §§ 5946 and 6057 (see O.C.G.A. §§ 9-12-80 and 9-13-55) bind only such property of the debtor as was capable of actual seizure, sequestration, and delivery in satisfaction of the creditor's demand. In that sense it operated as a lien upon choses in action. Where moneys have been reduced to the possession of the court by the collection of choses in action, the liens of preexisting judgments attach thereto, and, upon distribution, were enti-



tled to preference according to their dignity and priority; but the liens of such judgments cannot be held to so attach to money or choses in action as that, *proprio vigore*, they will prevent the alienation by the debtor of that class of property before some proceeding necessary to fix absolutely the lien of such judgment so as to remove it from the personal dominion and control of the debtor. *Piedmont Sav. Co. v. Chapman*, 42 Ga. App. 555, 156 S.E. 638 (1931).

**Land held by absolute deed as security for a debt still unpaid**, is subject to levy and sale as the property of the vendee, under a judgment against the vendee, no matter whether the judgment creditor gave credit on the faith of the property so held or not. *Parrott v. Baker*, 82 Ga. 364, 9 S.E. 1068 (1889).

**Priority favors older lien.** — A plaintiff having two executions which are liens on money, in the hands of the sheriff, arising from the sale of defendant's property, cannot apply the fund to either writ of *fieri facias* at the plaintiff's option; but the law appropriates the proceeds of the debtor's property to the older lien. *Louie v. Moore*, 8 Ga. 194 (1850); *Newton v. Nunnally*, 4 Ga. 356 (1848).

**Senior judgment prevails.** — Although the lien of a judgment against a shareholder in a corporation does not attach to the stock upon the rendition of the judgment, so as to prevent a transfer or alienation of the stock by the owner, or to affect any right of the corporation, yet in a contest in the nature of a money rule over a fraud derived from the sale of stock in a corporation, pursuant to levy, where the only claimants are holders of conflicting judgments against the shareholder, the money should be applied to the senior judgment, notwithstanding levies were made under both judgments and the execution based upon the younger judgment was the first to be levied. *Piedmont Sav. Co. v. Chapman*, 42 Ga. App. 555, 156 S.E. 638 (1931).

As between the liens of the judgments rendered at different terms of the same court, the senior judgment has priority. *Fas-Pac, Inc. v. Fillingame*, 123 Ga. App. 203, 180 S.E.2d 243 (1971).

**Execution from United States Circuit Court.** — An execution issued from the Circuit Court of the United States for the

districts of Georgia, the lien of which is not extinguished, can claim money in the state courts. *McNair v. Bateman & Talton*, 27 Ga. 181 (1859).

**Priority of judgment entered by lower court and appealed to higher court.** — Where an appeal to the superior court from a judgment in a justice of the peace court was entered by the defendant, the latter judgment, as to priority, is to be treated as being of the date when the judgment appealed from was entered, and, accordingly, it takes precedence under this section over another judgment rendered by the superior court, older than the judgment on the appeal, but younger than the original judgment entered in the justice of the peace court. *Watkins v. Angier*, 99 Ga. 519, 27 S.E. 718 (1896) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-12-80).

**Holder of unrecorded judgment obtained in county other than defendant's residence.** — Where a judgment is obtained against a defendant in a county other than that of the defendant's residence, and in a county in which the defendant's personal property is located, it becomes from the time of its rendition a lien on such property, under the provisions of this section, and does not fall within any of the exceptions to its provisions. Hence the holder of such judgment, though it is unrecorded, has priority over a purchaser of the property from the defendant in the judgment who buys subsequently to the rendition of the judgment, but without notice thereof. *Reynolds Banking Co. v. I.F. Peebles & Co.*, 142 Ga. 615, 83 S.E. 229 (1914); *Reynolds Banking Co. v. I.F. Peebles & Co.*, 15 Ga. App. 387, 83 S.E. 504 (1914) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-12-80).

**Priority of sale under junior judgment.** — A sale of property under a junior judgment and execution, passes the title as against the lien of older judgments. *Dowdell v. Neal*, 10 Ga. 148 (1851).

**This section requires parties holding older judgments to interpose them** to claim the proceeds of the sale of property when sold under a junior judgment. *McNair v. Bateman & Talton*, 27 Ga. 181 (1859) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-12-80).

**Priority of lien of factor and judgment lien.** — The lien of judgments has precedence over, and is paramount to the lien of a factor upon property in possession. *Kollock v. Jackson*, 5 Ga. 153 (1848).

**Assignment by debtor before collateral proceeding.** — An assignment of the chose in action by the debtor before the institution of a collateral proceeding or garnishment passes to the assignee the property of the debtor in the chose in action assigned, freed from the lien of a general judgment previously rendered against the assignor. *Fidelity & Deposit Co. v. Exchange Bank*, 100 Ga. 619, 28 S.E. 393 (1897).

**Effect of discharge in bankruptcy.** — A discharge in bankruptcy under the federal act did not affect the lien of a general judgment nor the lien of a mortgage obtained more than four months prior to the filing of the petition in bankruptcy, relative to property set apart as exempt under the bankrupt's claim of homestead exemption, although holders of such liens may have proved their claims in bankruptcy. *McBride v. Gibbs*, 148 Ga. 380, 96 S.E. 1004 (1918); *Georgia Sec. Co. v. Arnold*, 56 Ga. App. 532, 193 S.E. 355 (1937).

**Effect of state law on bankruptcy action.** — If a creditor had a state law right to seize and recover the property, its lien would attach to after-acquired property recovered by the bankruptcy trustee. Therefore, to determine if the creditor's judgment lien attached to the property recoverable by the trustee as an 11 U.S.C.S. § 548 fraudulent transfer, the court was required to determine if the creditor had a right under state law, independent of the bankruptcy filing, to recover the property. *Coleman v. J&B Enters.* (In re Veterans Choice Mortg.), 291 B.R. 894 (Bankr. S.D. Ga. 2003).

Debtor could not use 11 U.S.C.S. § 544(a)(1) to avoid a creditor's preexisting judicial lien because, under O.C.G.A. § 9-12-80, the creditor's lien arose when the judgment was obtained, approximately one year before the bankruptcy petition was filed and the debtor's hypothetical lien was created. *Natl Serv. Direct, Inc. v. Anderson* (In re Nat'l Serv. Direct, Inc.), Bankr. , 2005 Bankr. LEXIS 298 (Bankr. N.D. Ga. Jan. 28, 2005).

**Discharge in bankruptcy does not affect the prior lien of a judgment** upon land set apart to the bankrupt as exempt, the creditor not having proved the debt, nor done anything to waive the creditor's lien or submit it to the jurisdiction of the bankruptcy court. *Bush v. Lester*, 55 Ga. 579 (1876).

**A judgment in trover vests the title absolutely in the plaintiff**, so far as the property itself is concerned, and where a money judgment is elected, this judgment would become a special lien upon the property sued for, and a general lien upon all other property of the defendant. *McWilliams v. Hemingway*, 80 Ga. App. 843, 57 S.E.2d 623 (1950).

**Judgment does not create lien on chose in action.** — The lien on a chose in action is created by the service of a summons of garnishment, and the lien dates from the date of the service of summons, and not from the date of the judgment. *Anderson v. Burnham*, 12 Bankr. 286 (Bankr. N.D. Ga. 1981).

**The creditor with the older judgment takes priority** over the junior creditor in the distribution of garnishment funds. *Cale v. Hale*, 157 Ga. App. 412, 277 S.E.2d 770 (1981).

**Limited partnership interest.** — A limited partner's interest is a chose-in-action which cannot be reached by a judgment lien without garnishment or some other collateral action. *Harris v. C.C. Dickson, Inc.* (In re Smith), 17 Bankr. 541 (Bankr. M.D. Ga. 1982); *Prodigy Centers/Atlanta v. T-C Assocs.*, 269 Ga. 522, 501 S.E.2d 209 (1998).

**Priority of judgments rendered at same term of court.** — All judgments rendered at same term of court shall be considered of equal date, and no execution shall be entitled to any preference by reason of being first placed in the hands of the levying officer. *Wellington v. Lenkerd Co.*, 157 Ga. App. 755, 278 S.E.2d 458 (1981).

**Cited in** *Dennis v. Green*, 20 Ga. 386 (1856); *Toombs v. Hill*, 28 Ga. 371 (1859); *Green v. Coast Line R.R.*, 97 Ga. 15, 24 S.E. 814, 54 Am. St. R. 379, 33 L.R.A. 806 (1895); *Burt v. Gooch*, 37 Ga. App. 301, 139 S.E. 912 (1927); *Coleman v. Law*, 170 Ga. 906, 154 S.E. 445 (1930); *Sells v. Sells*, 175 Ga. 110, 165 S.E. 1 (1932); *Beam v. Rome Hdwe. Co.*, 184 Ga. 272, 191 S.E. 126 (1937); *Tanner v. Wilson*, 184 Ga. 628, 192 S.E. 425 (1937); *Bradley v. Booth*, 62 Ga. App. 770, 9 S.E.2d 861 (1940); *Shedden v. National Florence Crittenton Mission*, 191 Ga. 428, 12 S.E.2d 618 (1940); *Tilley v. King*, 193 Ga. 602, 19 S.E.2d 281 (1942); *Virginia-Carolina Chem. Co. v. Willoughby*, 66 Ga. App. 900, 19 S.E.2d 816 (1942); *Postell v. Val-Lite Corp.*, 78 Ga.



App. 199, 51 S.E.2d 63 (1948); *Pethel v. Liberal Fin. Co.*, 86 Ga. App. 773, 72 S.E.2d 563 (1952); *Stephens v. Stephens*, 220 Ga. 22, 136 S.E.2d 726 (1964); *Kilgore v. Buice*, 229 Ga. 445, 192 S.E.2d 256 (1972); *White v. Georgia Farm Bureau Mut. Ins. Co.*, 234 Ga. 186, 215 S.E.2d 240 (1975); *Grossman v. Glass*, 239 Ga. 319, 236 S.E.2d 657 (1977); *Landmark First Nat'l Bank v. Schwall &*

*Heuett*, 161 Ga. App. 356, 288 S.E.2d 331 (1982); *Williamson v. Lucas*, 78 Bankr. 372 (Bankr. M.D. Ga. 1987); *Cravey v. L'Eggs Prods., Inc.*, 100 Bankr. 119 (Bankr. S.D. Ga. 1989); *Dee v. Sweet*, 224 Ga. App. 285, 480 S.E.2d 316 (1997); *RCF Techs., Inc. v. Rubbercraft Corp. of Cal.*, 285 Bankr. 531 (Bankr. S.D. Ga. 2001).

## OPINIONS OF THE ATTORNEY GENERAL

**A tax lien is created by the issuance of a tax execution, or writ of fieri facias,** and such lien exists for seven years but not against innocent bona fide purchasers for value while the execution is unrecorded; entry of the execution upon the general execution docket revives the lien for an additional seven-year period and is effective against all subsequent purchasers, dating

from such entry or recording; a nulla bona entry made prior to the expiration of the seven-year period on such execution would revive the lien but only if such entry is also entered or reentered, as the case may be, upon the execution docket or other books upon which executions and entries are required to be entered or reentered. 1969 Op. Att'y Gen. No. 69-114.

## RESEARCH REFERENCES

**Am. Jur. 2d.** — 46 Am. Jur. 2d, Judgments, §§ 8-10.

**C.J.S.** — 49 C.J.S., Judgments, § 444 et seq.

**ALR.** — Priority as between judgment lien and unrecorded mortgage, 4 ALR 434.

Priority of judgment over conveyance made after beginning of term but prior to rendition of judgment, 5 ALR 1072.

Judgment as lien on judgment debtor's equitable interest in real property, 30 ALR 504.

Necessity and sufficiency of notice of assignment of judgment to affect stranger dealing with real property on which the judgment is a lien, 30 ALR 820.

Grounds for vacation of satisfaction of judgment, 51 ALR 243.

Attorney's lien subject to setoff against judgment, 51 ALR 1268.

Priority as between decree for alimony and claims of other creditors, 66 ALR 1473.

Priority as between judgments of different dates as regards lien on subsequently acquired property, 67 ALR 1301.

Lien of judgment against heir or devisee

as attaching to land sold by executor or administrator, 68 ALR 1479.

Expiration of period of life of judgment as affecting pending garnishment proceeding by judgment creditor against one indebted to judgment debtor, 75 ALR 1359.

Constitutionality, construction, and application of statutes empowering court to require judgment debtor to make payment out of income or by installments, 111 ALR 392.

Statute limiting duration of lien, or life, of judgment, or revival thereof, as applicable to judgment in favor of state or political units thereof, 118 ALR 929.

Lien of judgment as affected by guardianship of incompetent or infant judgment debtor, 119 ALR 1212.

Decree for periodical payments for support or alimony as a lien or the subject of a declaration of lien, 59 ALR2d 656.

Judgment lien or levy of execution on one joint tenant's share or interest as severing joint tenancy, 51 ALR4th 906.

Priority between attorney's charging lien against judgment and opposing party's right of setoff against same judgment, 27 ALR5th 764.



**9-12-81. General execution docket; when money judgment in county of defendant's residence creates lien against third parties without notice.**

(a) The clerk of the superior court of each county shall be required to keep a general execution docket.

(b) As against the interest of third parties acting in good faith and without notice who have acquired a transfer or lien binding the property of the defendant in judgment, no money judgment obtained within the county of the defendant's residence in any court of this state or federal court in this state shall create a lien upon the property of the defendant unless the execution issuing thereon is entered upon the execution docket. When the execution has been entered upon the docket, the lien shall date from such entry. (Ga. L. 1889, p. 106, § 2; Civil Code 1895, § 2779; Civil Code 1910, § 3321; Ga. L. 1921, p. 115, § 1; Code 1933, § 39-701; Ga. L. 1955, p. 425, § 1.)

**Cross references.** — Requirement that clerk maintain index to general execution docket, § 15-6-61(a)(4)(C).

**Law reviews.** — For note discussing procedures required to effect a levy of execution, see 12 Ga. L. Rev. 814 (1978).

### JUDICIAL DECISIONS

**Former Code 1933, § 110-507 (see O.C.G.A. § 9-12-80) was not repealed by former Code 1933, § 39-701 (see O.C.G.A. § 9-12-81),** nor was there any conflict between the two sections when they were properly construed. *Commercial Credit Co. v. Jones Motor Co.*, 46 Ga. App. 464, 167 S.E. 768 (1933).

**Purpose of section.** — The purpose of this section is to protect “third parties acting in good faith and without notice,” and one who claims the benefit of its provisions must prove that one belongs to such protected class. *Eason v. Vandiver*, 108 Ga. 109, 33 S.E. 873 (1899); *Ray v. Atlanta Trust & Banking Co.*, 147 Ga. 265, 93 S.E. 418 (1917) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-12-81).

The evident purpose of this section was to regulate the priority of deeds, mortgages, and other liens. *Swift & Co. v. Dowling*, 151 Ga. 449, 107 S.E. 49 (1921) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-12-81).

**This section has no application in a contest between mere judgment liens.** *Corley-Powell Produce Co. v. Allen*, 42 Ga. App. 641, 157 S.E. 251 (1931) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-12-81).

Former Code 1933, § 39-701 (see

O.C.G.A. § 9-12-81), as qualified by former Code 1933, § 39-703 (see O.C.G.A. § 9-12-83), contemplated judgments rendered in the county of the residence of the defendant, and its terms were sufficiently broad to leave the lien of the judgment binding from the date of the judgment on all personal property of the defendant in every county of this state. *Bradley v. Booth*, 62 Ga. App. 770, 9 S.E.2d 861 (1940).

**In order for said judgment to be a lien upon the personal property of the defendant,** in whatever county located, the execution issuing thereon shall be entered upon the general execution docket in the county where the judgment was obtained. *Bradley v. Booth*, 62 Ga. App. 770, 9 S.E.2d 861 (1940).

**When creditor's lien becomes effective.** — Under this statute, it would seem that the creditor's lien becomes effective only upon the entry of execution on the general execution docket. Case law, however, requires an opposite conclusion. *In re Tinsley*, 421 F. Supp. 1007 (M.D. Ga. 1976), *aff'd*, 554 F.2d 1064 (5th Cir. 1977) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-12-81).

**This section protects only persons who acquire a contractual lien subsequent to a**

**judgment;** an older, unrecorded judgment would prevail over a later judgment which had been recorded. In re Tinsley, 421 F. Supp. 1007 (M.D. Ga. 1976), aff'd, 554 F.2d 1064 (5th Cir. 1977) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-12-81).

**Common law judgment is a lien upon rendition of judgment.** — Except where subsequent bona fide purchasers are concerned, this section leaves intact the principle that a common law judgment is a lien upon rendition of judgment. In re Tinsley, 421 F. Supp. 1007 (M.D. Ga. 1976), aff'd, 554 F.2d 1064 (5th Cir. 1977) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-12-81).

**Effect of properly entered and executed general judgment lien.** — The lien of a general judgment, when execution issues thereon and is properly entered upon the execution docket, binds all of the property of the defendant. Pethel v. Liberal Fin. Co., 86 Ga. App. 773, 72 S.E.2d 563 (1952); Anderson v. Burnham, 12 Bankr. 286 (Bankr. N.D. Ga. 1981).

**The entry of a judgment upon a justice of the peace court docket prior to the time when this section took effect was notice to all persons dealing with the defendant of the existence of such judgment, and this notice was sufficient to put a purchaser from the defendant upon inquiry as to what disposition was made of such judgment, and, consequently, upon notice of all facts to which such inquiry, properly conducted, would lead.** Dodd v. Glover, 102 Ga. 82, 29 S.E. 158 (1897) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-12-81).

**Entry not required between parties.** — As between the parties to a suit it is not necessary that an execution be entered upon the general execution docket. Ray v. Atlanta Trust & Banking Co., 147 Ga. 265, 93 S.E. 418 (1917).

O.C.G.A. § 9-12-81(b) did not apply to a situation in which the court was asked to rule on the interest of the original parties to a judicial lien and not those of a third party. Nat'l Serv. Direct, Inc. v. Anderson (In re Nat'l Serv. Direct, Inc.), Bankr. , 2005 Bankr. LEXIS 298 (Bankr. N.D. Ga. Jan. 28, 2005).

**As against the rights of third parties acting in good faith,** no judgment lien is binding against the property of a defendant located in the county where the judgment is obtained, unless it is entered in the general

execution docket as provided by this article but nothing as there provided shall be construed to affect the validity or force of any deed, or mortgage, or judgment, or other lien of any kind, as between the parties thereto. Roberson v. Roberson, 199 Ga. 627, 34 S.E.2d 836 (1945).

**Interest of holder of security deed.** — Where a divorce decree divided real property between former spouses, and provided that certain anticipated payments by the former husband of marital debts be deducted from the former wife's share of proceeds from the sale of the property, a third-party holder of a security deed from the former wife conveying to him her undivided half interest in the real property is a bona fide purchaser for value without notice, and his interest by virtue of the security deed is superior to the interest of the former husband under the divorce decree. Eavenson v. Parker, 261 Ga. 607, 409 S.E.2d 520 (1991).

**Removal of a defendant from the county** in which a judgment was rendered against the defendant will not render necessary entering upon the general docket, of the county to which the defendant removes, an execution issued upon such judgment. Smith v. Howell, 101 Ga. 771, 29 S.E. 31 (1897).

**Effect of improperly indexed execution.** — The book kept by the clerk as a general execution docket was a substantial compliance with this section; and if in a given instance an execution was improperly indexed, and third persons were thereby misled to their injury, their remedy, if any, would be against the clerk; but the fact that the execution was so improperly entered would not prevent the entry from operating as legal notice. Merrick v. Taylor, 14 Ga. App. 81, 80 S.E. 343 (1913) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-12-81).

**From what time lien of judgments date.** — The lien of judgments, to which this section applies, dates, as to bona fide conveyances by the debtor to third persons, only from the time the executions issuing thereon shall be entered upon the general execution docket, unless such entry is made within ten days after the judgments were rendered. Bailey v. Bailey, 93 Ga. 768, 21 S.E. 77 (1894) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-12-81).

**When innocent purchasers become bound.** — Whether or not a lis pendens has

been filed, a lien of judgment does not attach to the property of a defendant so as to bind innocent purchasers unless and until execution is issued thereon and entered upon the general execution docket. *Evans v. Fulton Nat'l Mtg. Corp.*, 168 Ga. App. 600, 309 S.E.2d 884 (1983).

**Entry of distress warrant for rent.** — This section does not contemplate or require that a distress warrant for rent shall be entered upon the general execution docket provided for. *Jones v. Howard*, 96 Ga. 752, 22 S.E. 291 (1895) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-12-81).

**Failure to register in county where debtor was located.** — Where debtor under Chapter 11 bankruptcy objected to the status of a creditor's claim as a secured claim on the grounds that the creditor's judgment was never perfected by recording on the general execution docket in the county where the debtor was located as required under Georgia law, O.C.G.A. § 9-12-81(b), the bankruptcy court noted that although the creditor had registered its judgment (obtained in a federal district court in California) in the Southern District of Georgia, 28 U.S.C.S. § 1962 did not override the requirements of Georgia law; accordingly, the bankruptcy court sustained the debtor's objection to the claim's secured status and allowed the claim only as a general unsecured claim. *RCF Techs., Inc. v. Rubbercraft Corp. of Cal.*, 285 Bankr. 531 (Bankr. S.D. Ga. 2001).

**Effect of failure to enter on docket.** — The failure of the plaintiff in *feri facias* to have a judgment obtained entered upon the general execution docket provided for by this section presents no reason for rejecting the *feri facias* when offered in evidence upon the trial of a claim to property upon which the *feri facias* had been levied. *Rice v. Warren*, 91 Ga. 759, 17 S.E. 1032 (1893) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-12-81).

**Innocent purchaser for value prevails when writ of fieri facias not recorded.** — When there has been a failure to record a writ of *feri facias* within ten days from the rendition of the judgment upon which it issued, as prescribed in this section, and thereafter the defendant in *feri facias* before the registry of the execution, sells land to an innocent purchaser for value who has no knowledge or notice of the existence of the judgment, the title to the land passes to such purchaser from the lien of the judg-

ment. This is true notwithstanding that the purchaser made no investigation or inquiry as to the existence of such a lien before paying for and receiving the purchaser's deed to the property. *Harvey & Brown v. Sanders*, 107-Ga. 740, 33 S.E. 713 (1899); *State Bank v. Moore*, 148 Ga. 198, 96 S.E. 225 (1918) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-12-81).

**Purchaser must prove that purchase made in good faith and without notice.** — As between a purchaser and plaintiff in a prior judgment, which was not followed by a duly recorded execution, burden is upon purchaser to prove that the purchaser acted in good faith and without notice in the transaction in order to relieve the property from the lien of the judgment. *Pinson-Brunson Motor Co. v. Bank of Danielsville*, 40 Ga. App. 793, 151 S.E. 549 (1930).

**Good faith purchaser without notice prevails on money judgment.** — Where one obtains a money judgment in a tort action in the superior court and fails to have an execution issued and recorded on the general execution docket in accordance with the requirements of this section, the lien of the judgment is lost as against property conveyed by the defendant in judgment to a purchaser in good faith and without notice during the pendency of the suit in which the judgment was rendered, and subsequently to the rendition of the judgment, but before the issuance and entry of an execution on the general execution docket as required by this section. *Jackson v. Faver*, 210 Ga. 58, 77 S.E.2d 728 (1953) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-12-81).

**When knowledge by purchaser's attorneys chargeable to purchaser.** — Fact that attorneys for the purchaser, and therefore the purchaser, have actual knowledge of the pendency of a suit for a money judgment in a tort action will not charge them with notice of the rendition of a judgment in that case, where no execution had been issued and recorded as provided by the statute, and they will not be chargeable with negligence, and therefore with notice, because they did not examine the papers in the suit, examine the bar docket, examine the minutes of the court, or make inquiry of plaintiff's counsel in that case, for: "What the law requires to put innocent third parties upon notice of the existence of a judgment lien is an entry of the execution upon a certain record in the office of the clerk of the superior court.



Where there is a failure to make such record, third parties are not charged with any duty to make an investigation or inquiry in relation to the existence of such a lien against their vendor." *Jackson v. Faver*, 210 Ga. 58, 77 S.E.2d 728 (1953).

**Sureties not discharged.** — Where an execution issuing upon a judgment against the principal and several sureties, rendered in the superior court, is not placed upon the general execution docket in accordance with the provisions of this section and several months after the rendition of such judgment the execution is levied upon the property of one of the sureties, the latter surety is not discharged from liability because of the failure of the creditor to have the execution so placed upon the execution docket, thereby permitting to be lost the lien of the judgment on the property of the principal and other sureties by reason of their having disposed of their property subject to such judgment, after its rendition, to purchasers acting in good faith and without notice of such judgment. *Williams v. Kennedy*, 134 Ga. 339, 67 S.E. 821 (1910) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-12-81).

**Constructive notice of judgment not imputed when judgment not entered on docket.** — Inasmuch as this section appointed a place, to-wit a general execution docket, whereon executions issued upon judgments must be entered in order to affect purchasers from defendants therein with notice of such judgments, the levy of an execution not duly entered on such docket, though followed by a claim and thus giving rise to a pending case, did not charge with constructive notice of the judgment one who, before the registration of the execution upon the execution docket and without actual notice of the judgment, bought in good faith from a previous vendee of the defendant in execution. *Moody v. Millen*, 103 Ga. 452, 30 S.E. 258 (1898) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-12-81).

**Improper issuance and improper recording of executions** on the general execution docket on the same day judgment was entered does not constitute constructive notice of the existence of a lien against the property to a third-party transferee for value. *Kilgore v. Buice*, 229 Ga. 445, 192 S.E.2d 256 (1972).

**Absolute deed recorded before execution of judgment docketed.** — Conveyance made

by absolute deed, whether intended to secure a debt or for full ownership, and whether made before or after the judgment was rendered, are not affected by the judgment if the deed was actually recorded before the execution based on the judgment was entered on the general execution docket, such entry having been delayed until after the ten days' limit had expired. *Bailey v. Bailey*, 93 Ga. 768, 21 S.E. 77 (1894).

**Contest between two judgments.** — The older of two judgments against the same defendant has priority over the younger, as to a fund arising from a sale of the defendant's property, though the execution issued upon the younger may have been duly entered upon the general execution docket, and the execution issued upon the older has never been entered upon that docket at all. *Donovan v. Simmons*, 96 Ga. 340, 22 S.E. 966 (1895); *Griffith v. Posey*, 98 Ga. 475, 25 S.E. 515 (1896).

**Judgments entered on verdicts rendered at same term.** — All judgments entered on verdicts rendered at the same term of court are deemed of equal date. And, as between liens of judgments rendered at different terms upon property of the defendant, the senior judgment has priority, though the execution issued upon the younger judgment may have been duly entered on the general execution docket as provided for in this section and no execution has been issued upon the older judgment. *Eads v. Southern Sur. Co.*, 178 Ga. 348, 173 S.E. 163 (1934) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-12-81).

**Prerequisite to levying and sale of stock.** — Shares of corporate stock, which were choses in action, cannot be subjected to levy and sale except by compliance with the legal formula prescribed in former Civil Code 1910, § 6035 (see O.C.G.A. § 9-13-58). *Fourth Nat'l Bank v. Swift & Co.*, 160 Ga. 372, 127 S.E. 729 (1925).

**Sale of crop under execution docketed before mortgage given.** — Where a growing crop was mortgaged to secure advances with which to make the crop, and after its maturity was sold under a common law execution against the mortgagor, this execution was entitled to the proceeds of the sale as against an execution issued upon a foreclosure of the mortgage, it appearing that the common law execution had been entered upon the general execution docket before the mort-

gage was given, and the mortgagee not being a person entitled to a statutory lien upon the crop for such advances. *Stewart v. Kramer*, 99 Ga. 125, 24 S.E. 871 (1896).

**Contest between lien of judgment and bill of sale to secure debt.** — The lien of a judgment duly recorded on the general execution docket is, after the maturity of a growing crop of the defendant in *feri facias*, superior to the title thereto obtained through a bill of sale to secure a debt, executed by the defendant in *feri facias* to a third person after the judgment is recorded, but before the crop is mature. *Hixon v. Callaway*, 2 Ga. App. 678, 58 S.E. 1120 (1907).

**Extension of time for entry not given upon filing motion for new trial.** — The fact that a motion for a new trial was filed by the defendant in judgment after the period within which this section requires the entry of the execution on the general execution docket did not extend the time prescribed for entry of the execution. *State Bank v. Moore*, 148 Ga. 198, 96 S.E. 225 (1918) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-12-81).

**A money judgment for principal and interest entered on the general execution docket as to principal only operates as a lien only as to the amount so entered.** *Washington Loan & Banking Co. v. Guin*, 236 Ga. 779, 225 S.E.2d 318 (1976).

**Judgment properly entered on execution docket binding from time judgment rendered.** — When a judgment is rendered, if the execution issuing thereon is entered upon the general execution docket in the office of the clerk of the superior court of said county the lien of the judgment upon the property of the defendant is binding from the time the judgment is rendered. *Postell v. Val-Lite Corp.*, 78 Ga. App. 199, 51 S.E.2d 63 (1948).

**Unnecessary for jury verdict to provide for lien.** — It is not necessary that the verdict of a jury shall provide for the establishment of a lien to follow the judgment, since the lien follows a money judgment for an amount certain as a matter of law; and this applies to a judgment for alimony. *Roberson v. Roberson*, 199 Ga. 627, 34 S.E.2d 836 (1945).

**Designated weekly payments of permanent alimony amount capable of exact determination.** — Where the jury provides perma-

nent alimony for the wife in an amount capable of exact determination, a provision in the verdict that it be discharged by designated weekly payments does not prevent the court by its decree from providing a lien for the protection of such judgment. *Roberson v. Roberson*, 199 Ga. 627, 34 S.E.2d 836 (1945).

**Creditor did not show that it was member of protected class.** — Trial court erred in granting summary judgment for a creditor in a dispute over lien priorities as the creditor did not show that it was a member of the class protected by O.C.G.A. § 9-12-81(b); the creditor had an ownership report prepared before making a loan to an ex-husband and taking the property as security, which did not provide information as to liens, and a search of the county deed records as of the date specified on the ownership report would have put the creditor on notice of an ex-wife's recorded judgment. *Brandenburg v. Navy Fed. Credit Union*, 276 Ga. App. 859, 625 S.E.2d 44 (2005).

**Cited in** *Crosby v. King Hdwe. Co.*, 109 Ga. 452, 34 S.E. 606 (1899); *Dozier v. McWhorter*, 113 Ga. 584, 39 S.E. 106 (1901); *Peagler v. Davis*, 143 Ga. 11, 84 S.E. 59, 1917A Ann. Cas. 232 (1915); *Swift & Co. v. Dowling*, 151 Ga. 449, 107 S.E. 49 (1921); *Burt v. Gooch*, 37 Ga. App. 301, 139 S.E. 912 (1927); *Fountain v. Bryan*, 176 Ga. 31, 166 S.E. 766 (1932); *Northern Fin. Corp. v. Hollingsworth*, 52 Ga. App. 337, 183 S.E. 73 (1935); *Beam v. Rome Hdwe. Co.*, 184 Ga. 272, 191 S.E. 126 (1937); *Tanner v. Wilson*, 184 Ga. 628, 192 S.E. 425 (1937); *Bradley v. Booth*, 62 Ga. App. 770, 9 S.E.2d 861 (1940); *Franklin v. Mobley*, 73 Ga. App. 245, 36 S.E.2d 173 (1945); *Jackson v. Faver*, 210 Ga. 58, 77 S.E.2d 728 (1953); *Lee Rubber & Tire Corp. v. Seaboard Produce Co.*, 106 Ga. App. 708, 128 S.E.2d 73 (1962); *Stephens v. Stephens*, 220 Ga. 22, 136 S.E.2d 726 (1964); *Little River Farms, Inc. v. United States*, 328 F. Supp. 476 (N.D. Ga. 1971); *Watkins v. Citizens & S. Nat'l Bank*, 163 Ga. App. 468, 294 S.E.2d 703 (1982); *Bank S. v. Roswell Jeep Eagle, Inc.*, 200 Ga. App. 489, 408 S.E.2d 503 (1991); *Ragsdale v. Blaw Knox Corp.* (In re Hydro-Chem Processing, Inc.), 190 Bankr. 129 (Bankr. N.D. Ga. 1995).

## OPINIONS OF THE ATTORNEY GENERAL

**A tax lien is created by the issuance of a tax execution, or writ of fieri facias, and such lien exists for seven years but not against innocent bona fide purchasers for value while the execution is unrecorded; entry of the execution upon the general execution docket revives the lien for an additional seven-year period and is effective against all subsequent purchasers, dating**

from such entry or recording; a nulla bona entry made prior to the expiration of the seven-year period on such execution would revive the lien but only if such entry is also entered or reentered, as the case may be, upon the execution docket or other books upon which executions and entries are required to be entered or reentered. 1969 Op. Att'y Gen. No. 69-114.

## RESEARCH REFERENCES

**Am. Jur. 2d.** — 30 Am. Jur. 2d, Executions and Enforcement of Judgments, § 132.

**C.J.S.** — 33 C.J.S., Executions, §§ 70, 77.

**ALR.** — Validity, construction, and application of statute or ordinance requiring that judgments against municipality be paid in

order of their entry or in other particular sequence, 138 ALR 1303.

Mere rendition, or formal entry or docketing, of judgment as prerequisite to issuance of valid execution thereon, 65 ALR2d 1162.

### 9-12-82. When money judgment outside county of defendant's residence creates lien against third parties without notice.

As against bona fide purchasers for value without actual notice of a judgment or other third parties acting in good faith and without notice who have acquired a transfer or lien binding the defendant's property, no money judgment obtained in any court of this state or federal court in this state outside the county of the defendant's residence shall create a lien upon the property of the defendant located in any county other than that where obtained unless the execution issuing thereon is entered upon the general execution docket of the county of the defendant's residence within 30 days from the date of the judgment. When the execution is entered upon the docket after the 30 days, the lien shall date from such entry. (Laws 1822, Cobb's 1851 Digest, p. 497; Ga. L. 1851-52, p. 238, § 1; Code 1863, § 3502; Code 1868, § 3525; Code 1873, § 3583; Ga. L. 1878-79, p. 143, § 2; Code 1882, § 3583; Ga. L. 1889, p. 1006, § 3; Civil Code 1895, §§ 2780, 5356; Civil Code 1910, §§ 3322, 5951; Code 1933, §§ 39-702, 110-512.)

## JUDICIAL DECISIONS

**This section has reference to general judgments against the defendant** and all the defendant's property, and not to a judgment in rem. *Whittle v. Tarver*, 75 Ga. 818 (1885) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-12-82).

**Applicability.** — This section applies only when the property of the defendant levied upon is in any county other than where the judgment was obtained. *Reynolds Banking*

*Co. v. I.F. Peebles & Co.*, 142 Ga. 615, 83 S.E. 229 (1914) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-12-82).

This section applies where a suit is brought against joint obligors, joint promisors, copartners, or joint trespassers residing in different counties, and is tried in the county of one of such defendants, and in order for a successful plaintiff in such suit to have a lien upon the personal property of



such nonresident joint defendant in any other county than where the judgment was obtained the plaintiff must enter the execution issuing upon such judgment upon the general execution docket of the county of the plaintiff's residence within 30 days from the time the judgment is rendered. *Bradley v. Booth*, 62 Ga. App. 770, 9 S.E.2d 861 (1940) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-12-82).

Former Code 1933, § 39-702 (see O.C.G.A. § 9-12-82) as qualified by former Code 1933, § 39-703 (see O.C.G.A. § 9-12-83) referred to judgments obtained in counties of this state outside of the county of the defendant's residence, and provided for entry of an execution on the general execution docket of the county of the residence of the defendant within 30 days, which if done would cause the lien of the judgment to attach from its date to all personal property of the defendant located in any county in this state. *Bradley v. Booth*, 62 Ga. App. 770, 9 S.E.2d 861 (1940).

**Entry on docket other than where judgment obtained.** — Under this section, entry of an execution on the general execution

docket of a county in which land of the defendant is located, other than the county in which the judgment was obtained or the county in which the defendant resided at the commencement of the suit, will convey constructive notice of the judgment and cause the lien of the judgment to affect the land as against a bona fide purchaser for value, without actual knowledge of the judgment, who acquires the land after the execution has been entered on the docket. Relatively to land of the defendant so located, it is not necessary, in order to bind the property as against such purchaser, that the execution be entered on the general execution docket of the county in which the judgment was obtained or the county in which the defendant resided. *Citizens Bank v. Jenkins*, 156 Ga. 874, 120 S.E. 607 (1923) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-12-82).

**Cited in** *Brown v. Caylor*, 144 Ga. 302, 87 S.E. 295, 1916D Ann. Cas. 745 (1915); *Citizens Bank v. Jenkins*, 156 Ga. 874, 120 S.E. 607 (1923); *Boroughs v. Belcher*, 211 Ga. 273, 85 S.E.2d 422 (1955).

#### RESEARCH REFERENCES

**Am. Jur. 2d.** — 46 Am. Jur. 2d, Judgments, §§ 351-355.

**C.J.S.** — 49 C.J.S., Judgments, § 572.

**ALR.** — Conclusiveness of decree assessing stockholders or policyholders of insolvent corporations or mutual insurance com-

panies, as against nonresidents, not personally served within state in which decree was rendered, 175 ALR 1419.

Issuance or levy of execution as extending period of judgment lien, 77 ALR2d 1064.

#### 9-12-83. When money judgment creates lien on land located outside county in which obtained against third parties without notice.

No money judgment obtained in any court of this state or federal court in this state shall create any lien on land in any county other than that in which it was obtained as against the interests of third parties acting in good faith and without notice who have acquired a transfer or lien binding defendant's property unless at the time of the transfer or the acquisition of the lien the execution was recorded on the general execution docket in the county in which such land is located. (Ga. L. 1914, p. 98, § 2; Code 1933, § 39-703.)

#### JUDICIAL DECISIONS

**Relation to § 9-12-81.** — Former Code 1933, § 39-701 (see O.C.G.A. § 9-12-81), as qualified by former Code 1933, § 39-703 (see O.C.G.A. § 9-12-83), contemplated

judgments rendered in the county of the residence of the defendant, and its terms were sufficiently broad to leave the lien of the judgment binding from the date of the judgment on all personal property of the defendant in every county of this state. *Bradley v. Booth*, 62 Ga. App. 770, 9 S.E.2d 861 (1940).

**Relation to § 9-12-82.** — Former Code 1933, §§ 39-702 and 110-512 (see O.C.G.A. § 9-12-82) as qualified by former Code 1933, § 39-703 (see O.C.G.A. § 9-12-83) referred

to judgments obtained in counties of this state outside of the county of the defendant's residence, and provided for entry of an execution on the general execution docket of the county of the residence of the defendant within 30 days, which if done will cause the lien of the judgment to attach from its date to all personal property of the defendant located in any county in this state. *Bradley v. Booth*, 62 Ga. App. 770, 9 S.E.2d 861 (1940).

**9-12-84. When money judgment against nonresident creates lien on land within state against third parties without notice.**

(a) As against the interests of third parties acting in good faith and without notice who have acquired a transfer or lien binding any real estate situated in this state owned by a nonresident, no money judgment obtained in any court of this state or federal court in this state against the nonresident shall create a lien upon the real estate of the nonresident unless the execution issuing thereon is entered upon the general execution docket of the county in which the real estate is situated. When the execution is entered upon the docket, the lien shall date from such entry.

(b) Nothing in this Code section shall be construed to affect the validity or force of any judgment as between the parties thereto. (Ga. L. 1890-91, p. 207, §§ 1, 2; Civil Code 1895, §§ 2783, 2784; Civil Code 1910, §§ 3325, 3326; Code 1933, §§ 39-706, 39-707.)

**JUDICIAL DECISIONS**

Cited in *Reynolds Banking Co. v. I.F. Peebles & Co.*, 142 Ga. 615, 83 S.E. 229 (1914).

**RESEARCH REFERENCES**

**ALR.** — Mere rendition, or formal entry issuance of valid execution thereon, 65 or docketing, of judgment as prerequisite to ALR2d 1162.

**9-12-85. Deeds, mortgages, judgments, or liens between parties not affected.**

Nothing in Code Sections 9-12-81 and 9-12-82 shall be construed to affect the validity or force of any deed, mortgage, judgment, or other lien of any kind as between the parties thereto. (Ga. L. 1889, p. 106, § 4; Civil Code 1895, § 2781; Civil Code 1910, § 3323; Code 1933, § 39-704.)

## JUDICIAL DECISIONS

As against the rights of third parties acting in good faith, no judgment lien is binding against the property of a defendant located in the county where the judgment is obtained, unless it is entered in the general execution docket as provided by this article, but nothing as provided by this article shall be construed to affect the validity or force of any deed, or mortgage, or judgment, or other lien of any kind, as between the parties thereto. *Roberson v. Roberson*, 199 Ga. 627, 34 S.E.2d 836 (1945).

**Applicability of O.C.G.A. § 9-12-81(b).** — O.C.G.A. § 9-12-81(b) did not apply to a situation in which the court was asked to rule on the interest of the original parties to a judicial lien and not those of a third party. *Natl Serv. Direct, Inc. v. Anderson (In re Nat'l Serv. Direct, Inc.)*, Bankr. , 2005 Bankr. LEXIS 298 (Bankr. N.D. Ga. Jan. 28, 2005).

**Permanent alimony in amount capable of exact determination.** — Where the jury provides permanent alimony for the wife in an amount capable of exact determination, a provision in the verdict that it be discharged by designated weekly payments does not prevent the court by its decree from providing a lien for the protection of such judgment. *Roberson v. Roberson*, 199 Ga. 627, 34 S.E.2d 836 (1945).

**Unnecessary for jury verdict to provide for lien.** — It is not necessary that the verdict of a jury shall provide for the establishment of a lien to follow the judgment, since the lien follows a money judgment for an amount certain as a matter of law; and this applies to a judgment for alimony. *Roberson v. Roberson*, 199 Ga. 627, 34 S.E.2d 836 (1945).

## RESEARCH REFERENCES

**Am. Jur. 2d.** — 30 Am. Jur. 2d, Executions and Enforcement of Judgments, §§ 145, 146.

**C.J.S.** — 33 C.J.S., Executions, §§ 137, 139.

### 9-12-86. Recordation in county where located prerequisite to lien on land; Code section supplemental.

(a) For purposes of this Code section, the term “applicable records” shall include deed books, lis pendens dockets, federal tax lien dockets, general execution dockets, and attachment dockets.

(b) No judgment, decree, or order or any writ of fieri facias issued pursuant to any judgment, decree, or order of any superior court, city court, magistrate court, municipal court, or any federal court shall in any way affect or become a lien upon the title to real property until the judgment, decree, order, or writ of fieri facias is recorded in the office of the clerk of the superior court of the county in which the real property is located and is entered in the indexes to the applicable records in the office of the clerk. Such entries and recordings must be requested and paid for by the plaintiff or the defendant, or his attorney at law.

(c) The recording and indexing required by this Code section shall be in addition to and supplemental to all other recording of judgments, decrees, and orders required by law.



(d) This Code section shall only apply to judgments, decrees, or orders rendered after March 25, 1958. (Ga. L. 1958, p. 379, §§ 1-5; Ga. L. 1966, p. 142, §§ 1-3; Ga. L. 1983, p. 884, § 3-5.)

### JUDICIAL DECISIONS

**Purpose of O.C.G.A. § 9-12-86** is to protect third persons acting in good faith and without notice by requiring that any judgment, decree, or order must be recorded before it will in any way affect or become a lien on title to real property. *National Bank v. Morris-Weathers Co.*, 248 Ga. 798, 286 S.E.2d 17 (1982).

The effect of O.C.G.A. § 9-12-86 is not to repeal either O.C.G.A. § 9-12-87 or O.C.G.A. § 9-12-80. While it is true that O.C.G.A. § 9-12-86, as amended, provides that all laws or parts of laws in conflict are repealed, there is no conflict which requires a repeal. *National Bank v. Morris-Weathers Co.*, 248 Ga. 798, 286 S.E.2d 17 (1982).

**Section not concerned with perfection of title.** — Language in statute that provides that no judgment shall in any way affect or become a lien upon real property until that judgment is recorded concerns perfection of judgments as liens upon real property, and not perfection of title. *Richardson v. Park Ave. Bank*, 173 Ga. App. 43, 325 S.E.2d 455 (1984).

**Time from which liens to be dated.** — This section manifests an intention to date liens from the time of recording on the general execution docket. The obvious import is to allow all persons, whether purchasers or creditors, to rely on courthouse records to determine what claims to real property exist. *In re Tinsley*, 421 F. Supp. 1007 (M.D. Ga. 1976), *aff'd*, 554 F.2d 1064 (5th Cir. 1977). But see, *National Bank v. Morris-Weathers Co.*, 248 Ga. 798, 286 S.E.2d 17 (1982) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-12-86).

**Recorded lien relates back to time of judgment.** — Although O.C.G.A. § 9-12-86 causes a judgment to have no effect as a lien on real estate during the period in which it is not recorded, it does not mean that the judgment does not exist. The period between the taking of the judgment and its recording is merely a period of dormancy. When the judgment is recorded as provided for, the dormancy ends and the judgment becomes effective as a lien on real estate. For

priority purposes, the judgment then relates back to the date of its rendition and shall be considered of equal date with other perfected liens arising from judgments on verdicts rendered at the same term of court. Otherwise there would be a race to the courthouse by competing judgment creditors. This is the very evil which O.C.G.A. § 9-12-87 was intended to avoid. *National Bank v. Morris-Weathers Co.*, 248 Ga. 798, 286 S.E.2d 17 (1982).

**Recordation prerequisite applicable only to liens on real property.** — The requirement of recordation in this section as a prerequisite to the creation of a lien applies only to liens on real property. *In re Tinsley*, 421 F. Supp. 1007 (M.D. Ga. 1976), *aff'd*, 554 F.2d 1064 (5th Cir. 1977); *National Bank v. Morris-Weathers Co.*, 248 Ga. 798, 286 S.E.2d 17 (1982) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-12-86).

Although a judgment creditor did not have a lien on debtor's real property because the creditor did not record the out-of-state judgment on the general execution docket pursuant to O.C.G.A. § 9-12-86, the creditor did have a lien on the debtor's personal property because the recordation requirement only applied to liens on real property. *Natl. Serv. Direct, Inc. v. Anderson* (In re Nat'l Serv. Direct, Inc.), Bankr. , 2005 Bankr. LEXIS 298 (Bankr. N.D. Ga. Jan. 28, 2005).

**As to personal property, former Code 1933, §§ 110-506 and 110-507 (see O.C.G.A. §§ 9-12-80 and 9-12-89) applied** to establish the date of a trial court judgment as the date on which the creditors obtain a lien. *In re Tinsley*, 421 F. Supp. 1007 (M.D. Ga. 1976), *aff'd*, 554 F.2d 1064 (5th Cir. 1977).

**Georgia law determines when transfer takes place for Bankruptcy Code, 11 U.S.C. § 547(e)(1), purposes;** and a transfer for preference avoidance purposes does not occur until the lien is recorded on the general execution docket pursuant to O.C.G.A. § 9-12-86. *Wall v. Asics Tiger Corp.*, 216 Bankr. 1016 (Bankr. M.D. Ga. 1998).

**Recordation of in-state federal judgment in county is all that is required to establish**

**lien.** — To establish a lien on real property, a judgment creditor must file the writ of fieri facias on the general execution docket of the county in which the property is located. Thus, given the requirement that intrastate federal court judgments must receive the same treatment as state court judgments, all that a holder of an in-state federal judgment must do to establish a lien on real property is record a federal writ of execution on the general execution docket of the respective county. *Tunnelite, Inc. v. Estate of Sims*, 266 Ga. App. 476, 597 S.E.2d 555 (2004).

**Cited in** *Dunlap Hdwe. Co. v. Tharp*, 2 Ga. App. 63, 58 S.E. 398 (1907); *Stephens v. Stephens*, 220 Ga. 22, 136 S.E.2d 726 (1964); *City of Rome v. Pilgrim*, 246 Ga. 281, 271 S.E.2d 189 (1980); *Southern Educators Assocs. v. Silver*, 245 Ga. 520, 284 S.E.2d 3 (1981); *Landmark First Nat'l Bank v. Schwall & Heuett*, 161 Ga. App. 356, 288 S.E.2d 331 (1982); *Watkins v. Citizens & S. Nat'l Bank*, 163 Ga. App. 468, 294 S.E.2d 703 (1982); *Eavenson v. Parker*, 261 Ga. 607, 409 S.E.2d 520 (1991); *Baggett v. Baggett*, 270 Ga. App. 619, 608 S.E.2d 688 (2004).

### OPINIONS OF THE ATTORNEY GENERAL

**Any and all judgments, orders, decrees, or writs of fieri facias must be recorded and not merely one of them, and they must be recorded in as many of the appropriate**

records of the clerk's office as included within the definition of "applicable records." 1967 Op. Att'y Gen. No. 67-222.

### RESEARCH REFERENCES

**Am. Jur. 2d.** — 46 Am. Jur. 2d, Judgments, §§ 349, 352.

**C.J.S.** — 49 C.J.S., Judgments, §§ 562-564.

**ALR.** — Judgment as lien on unrecorded title to real estate, 43 ALR 44.

Decree on bill of review reversing prior decree as affecting purchaser or mortgagee of real property in the interval between the original decree and the filing of the bill of review, 150 ALR 676.

### 9-12-87. Judgments from same term considered of equal date; no preference.

(a) All judgments signed on verdicts rendered at the same term of court shall be considered, held, and taken to be of equal date.

(b) In the case of judgments signed on verdicts rendered at the same term of the court, no execution shall be entitled to any preference by reason of being first placed in the hands of the levying officer. (Laws 1822, Cobb's 1851 Digest, p. 497; Code 1863, § 3497; Code 1868, § 3520; Code 1873, § 3578; Code 1882, § 3578; Civil Code 1895, § 5349; Civil Code 1910, § 5944; Code 1933, §§ 39-112, 110-505.)

**Law reviews.** — For note discussing procedures required to effect a levy of execution, see 12 Ga. L. Rev. 814 (1978).

### JUDICIAL DECISIONS

**Effect of O.C.G.A. § 9-12-86 is not to repeal O.C.G.A. § 9-12-87 or O.C.G.A. § 9-12-80.** While it is true that § 9-12-86 as amended provides that all laws or parts of

laws in conflict are repealed, there is no conflict which requires a repeal. *National Bank v. Morris-Weathers Co.*, 248 Ga. 798, 286 S.E.2d 17 (1982).

**The verdict is the response of the jury to the charge** and to the issue formed upon it. *Lawson v. State*, 52 Ga. App. 181, 182 S.E. 820 (1935).

**In every verdict there must be a reference to the indictment and the issue** to make it have any meaning. *Lawson v. State*, 52 Ga. App. 181, 182 S.E. 820 (1935).

**All judgments entered on verdicts rendered at the same term of court were deemed of equal date** and, as between liens of judgments rendered at different terms upon property of the defendant, the senior judgment had priority, though the execution issued upon the younger judgment may have been duly entered on the general execution docket as provided for in former Code 1933, § 39-701 (see O.C.G.A. § 9-12-81) and no execution had been issued upon the older judgment. *Eads v. Southern Sur. Co.*, 178 Ga. 348, 173 S.E. 163 (1934); *Fas-Pac, Inc. v. Fillingame*, 123 Ga. App. 203, 180 S.E.2d 243 (1971); *Wellington v. Lenkerd Co.*, 157 Ga. App. 755, 278 S.E.2d 458 (1981).

**Application of federal and state law in determining priority of liens.** — In determining the priority of liens, the federal bankruptcy court applied federal law to determine that the Internal Revenue Service claim had priority over two liens not determined or recorded prior to the recordation

of the notice of the IRS tax lien, with the result that these creditors received none of the funds to which the IRS was entitled; then the court applied state law by creating a fund equal to the amount of the claim of two other creditors which were superior to the IRS tax lien and distributed the fund pro rata among the four creditors, since the four judgments were rendered during the same term of court and were thus of equal date and priority. *Ragsdale v. Blaw Knox Corp. (In re Hydro-Chem Processing, Inc.)*, 190 Bankr. 129 (Bankr. N.D. Ga. 1995).

**Priority of judicial lien in bankruptcy.** — Creditor's preexisting judicial lien on bankrupt debtor's personal property had priority over the debtor's hypothetical lien because the creditor's lien attached when it was registered in federal court in the state, which was well before the debtor's hypothetical lien was created as of the date of the bankruptcy petition. *Natl. Serv. Direct, Inc. v. Anderson (In re Nat'l Serv. Direct, Inc.)*, Bankr. , 2005 Bankr. LEXIS 298 (Bankr. N.D. Ga. Jan. 28, 2005).

**Cited in** *Kirsch v. Witt*, 37 Ga. App. 402, 140 S.E. 511 (1927); *Herndon v. Braddy*, 39 Ga. App. 165, 146 S.E. 495 (1929); *Lawson v. State*, 52 Ga. App. 181, 182 S.E. 820 (1935); *White v. Georgia Farm Bureau Mut. Ins. Co.*, 234 Ga. 186, 215 S.E.2d 240 (1975).

## RESEARCH REFERENCES

**C.J.S.** — 49 C.J.S., Judgments, §§ 580-589.

**ALR.** — Priority of judgment over conveyance made after beginning of term but prior to rendition of judgment, 5 ALR 1072.

Priority as between judgments of different dates as regards lien on subsequently acquired property, 67 ALR 1301.

Validity, construction, and application of statute or ordinance requiring that judgments against municipality be paid in order of their entry or in other particular sequence, 138 ALR 1303.

## 9-12-88. To what extent property affected by judgment pending appeal.

In all cases in which a judgment is rendered and an appeal is entered from the judgment, the property of the defendant in judgment shall not be bound by the judgment except so far as to prevent the alienation by the defendant of his property between its signing and the signing of the judgment on the appeal, but the property shall be bound from the signing of the judgment on the appeal. (Laws 1812, Cobb's 1851 Digest, p. 496; Code 1863, § 3500; Code 1868, § 3523; Code 1873, § 3581; Code 1882, § 3581; Civil Code 1895, § 5352; Civil Code 1910, § 5947; Code 1933, § 110-508.)



## JUDICIAL DECISIONS

**Lien judgment binding from date of original rendition.** — Where on an appeal from a judgment in a justice of the peace court the appellee is successful, the lien of judgment will be taken as binding from the date of its original rendition, and entitled to superiority over a subsequently rendered judgment, notwithstanding the provisions of this section. *Tilley v. King*, 193 Ga. 602, 19 S.E.2d 281 (1942), later appeal, 69 Ga. App. 561, 26 S.E.2d 293 (1943) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-12-88).

**Liability for frivolous appeals.** — Property alienated pending an appeal is as much bound for the payment of the damages for a frivolous appeal as it is for the payment of the rest of the amount of the appeal judgment. *Phillips v. Behn & Foster*, 19 Ga. 298 (1856).

**Mortgage is alienation.** — A mortgage executed by a defendant against whom a verdict has been rendered, upon which an

appeal has been taken, is an alienation, within the sense of this section. *Behn & Foster v. Phillips*, 18 Ga. 466 (1855) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-12-88).

**Effect of evidence not showing possession or title.** — Where there is no evidence that the defendant was in possession of property before or after the judgment was rendered against the defendant, and no title was shown in the defendant, the fact that the defendant conveyed the property by deed subsequent to said judgment, and possession was taken thereunder by the vendee, does not render the property liable thereto. *Wimberly v. Collier*, 50 Ga. 144 (1873).

**Cited in** *Watkins v. Angier*, 99 Ga. 519, 27 S.E. 718 (1896); *Dodd v. Glover*, 102 Ga. 82, 29 S.E. 158 (1897); *Mulherin v. Kennedy*, 120 Ga. 1080, 48 S.E. 437 (1904); *Landmark First Nat'l Bank v. Schwall & Heuett*, 161 Ga. App. 356, 288 S.E.2d 331 (1982).

## RESEARCH REFERENCES

**C.J.S.** — 49 C.J.S., Judgments, §§ 569-574.

**ALR.** — Appeal as affecting time allowed by judgment or order appealed from for the performance of a condition affecting a substantive right or obligation, 28 ALR 1029.

Validity of mortgage executed by entryman on public land before patent, 41 ALR 938.

## 9-12-89. Effect of appellate proceeding on lien.

A judgment in the trial court which is taken to the Supreme Court or the Court of Appeals and is affirmed loses no lien or priority by the proceeding in the appellate court. (Orig. Code 1863, § 3498; Code 1868, § 3521; Code 1873, § 3579; Code 1882, § 3579; Civil Code 1895, § 5350; Civil Code 1910, § 5945; Code 1933, § 110-506.)

## JUDICIAL DECISIONS

**Meaning of section.** — This section provides that a judgment is suspended upon the entering of an appeal, but such suspension is not to affect the creditor's rights. In re *Tinsley*, 421 F. Supp. 1007 (M.D. Ga. 1976), aff'd, 554 F.2d 1064 (5th Cir. 1977) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-12-89).

**Date of trial court judgment.** — As to personal property, former Code 1933, §§ 110-506 and 110-507 (see O.C.G.A.

§§ 9-12-80 and 9-12-89) applied to establish the date of a trial court judgment as the date on which the creditors obtained a lien. In re *Tinsley*, 421 F. Supp. 1007 (M.D. Ga. 1976), aff'd, 554 F.2d 1064 (5th Cir. 1977).

**Cited in** *Tilley v. King*, 193 Ga. 602, 19 S.E.2d 281 (1942); *Landmark First Nat'l Bank v. Schwall & Heuett*, 161 Ga. App. 356, 288 S.E.2d 331 (1982); *Nelson v. Smothers*, 168 Ga. App. 120, 308 S.E.2d 239 (1983).

## RESEARCH REFERENCES

**C.J.S.** — 49 C.J.S., Judgments, §§ 580-589.

**ALR.** — Validity, construction, and application of statute or ordinance requiring that judgments against municipality be paid in

order of, their entry or in other particular sequence, 138 ALR 1303.

Issuance or levy of execution as extending period of judgment lien, 77 ALR2d 1064.

## 9-12-90. Judgments relating to common disaster.

(a) Liens of all judgments obtained in actions for damages growing out of a common disaster or occurrence shall be equal in rank or priority regardless of the date of the rendition of the verdict or the entering of the judgment. However, this Code section shall apply only to judgments obtained in actions which are filed within 12 months from the date of the happening of the disaster or occurrence giving rise to the cause of action.

(b) This Code section applies to all actions filed in the courts of this state in which damages are sought to be recovered on account of injuries sustained in or death resulting from a common disaster or occurrence. (Ga. L. 1947, p. 1138, §§ 1, 2.)

## JUDICIAL DECISIONS

**Inapplicability of section.** — O.C.G.A. § 9-12-90 did not apply to a case which did not involve the priority of judgment liens. *Allstate Ins. Co. v. Evans*, 200 Ga. App. 713, 409 S.E.2d 273, cert. denied, 200 Ga. App. 895, 409 S.E.2d 273 (1991).

**Cited in** *Cannon v. Tant*, 229 Ga. 771, 195 S.E.2d 15 (1972); *White v. Georgia Farm Bureau Mut. Ins. Co.*, 234 Ga. 186, 215 S.E.2d 240 (1975).

## RESEARCH REFERENCES

**C.J.S.** — 49 C.J.S., Judgments, §§ 580-589.

**ALR.** — Priority as between decree for alimony and claims of other creditors, 66 ALR 1473.

Judgment against tortfeasor's insurer in action by injured person as *res judicata* in similar action by another person injured in same accident, 121 ALR 890.

Validity, construction, and application of statute or ordinance requiring that judgments against municipality be paid in order of their entry or in other particular sequence, 138 ALR 1303.

## 9-12-91. No lien on promissory notes.

A judgment creates no lien upon promissory notes in the hands of the defendant. (Orig. Code 1863, § 3501; Code 1868, § 3524; Code 1873, § 3582; Code 1882, § 3582; Civil Code 1895, § 5353; Code 1910, § 5948; Code 1933, § 110-509.)

## JUDICIAL DECISIONS

**Judgment creates no lien on choses in action belonging to defendant.** *Anderson v. Ashford & Co.*, 174 Ga. 660, 163 S.E. 741 (1932).

A judgment does not bind a chose in action; and the judgment would constitute no lien upon money in the possession of the defendant, or upon wages in the possession of a nonresident. *Southland Loan & Inv. Co. v. Anderson*, 178 Ga. 587, 173 S.E. 688 (1934).

**Judgment created by garnishment.** — The lien obtained by service of summons of garnishment issued on an existing judgment is created by the garnishment, and not by the judgment. *Armour Packing Co. v. Wynn*, 119 Ga. 683, 46 S.E. 865 (1904).

**Homestead exemption for partners.** — The right of a partner to a homestead exemption out of the property of the partner's firm is a chose in action; and the assignment of such chose in action by the partner, before the institution of a collateral proceeding or a garnishment, passes to the assignee the property in the chose in action assigned, free from the lien of a general judgment previously rendered against the assignor. *Citizens Bank & Trust Co. v. Pendergrass Banking Co.*, 164 Ga. 302, 138 S.E. 223 (1927).

**Stock in corporation is chose in action** so in the absence of a statute it would not be subject to levy or sale. *Owens v. Atlanta Trust & Banking Co.*, 122 Ga. 521, 50 S.E. 379 (1905).

**Lien of a judgment against one holding**

**stock is inferior to an existing lien** arising by virtue of a by-law, even though the plaintiff in a writ of fieri facias had no notice thereof at the time the plaintiff made the loan, secured the judgment, or gave notice to the corporation. *Owens v. Atlanta Trust & Banking Co.*, 122 Ga. 521, 50 S.E. 379 (1905).

**Assignment of chose in action by debtor** before institution of collateral proceeding or garnishment passes to the assignee the property of the debtor in the chose in action assigned, freed from the lien of a general judgment previously rendered against the assignor. *Fidelity & Deposit Co. v. Exchange Bank*, 100 Ga. 619, 28 S.E. 393 (1897).

**The claim of the assignee of a judgment is subject** to such equities and defenses as may have existed in favor of the judgment debtor against the judgment creditor at the time of the assignment, but is not subject to rights which did not then exist in favor of such judgment debtor and of which the judgment debtor did not become possessed until some time later, as by the subsequent purchase of judgments against the judgment creditor. Accordingly, a judgment which is held by an assignee is not subject to a set-off in favor of judgments existing against the assignor, but not acquired by the judgment debtor until after the assignment of the former judgment. *Sheffield v. Preacher*, 175 Ga. 719, 165 S.E. 742 (1932).

**Cited in** *In re Erwin*, 8 F. Cas. 779 (S.D. Ga. 1870) (No. 4,524); *Kilgore v. Buice*, 229 Ga. 445, 192 S.E.2d 256 (1972).

## RESEARCH REFERENCES

**Am. Jur. 2d.** — 46 Am. Jur. 2d, Judgments, § 354.

**C.J.S.** — 49 C.J.S., Judgments, §§ 555, 558, 569, 570.

## 9-12-92. Lien on personalty removed to another state, sold, and returned.

When a judgment lien has attached to personal property which is removed to another state and sold, the property shall be subject to the judgment lien if brought back to this state. (Orig. Code 1863, § 3503; Code 1868, § 3526; Code 1873, § 3584; Code 1882, § 3584; Civil Code 1895, § 5357; Civil Code 1910, § 5952; Code 1933, § 110-513.)



## RESEARCH REFERENCES

**Am. Jur. 2d.** — 46 Am. Jur. 2d, Judgments, §§ 353, 355.

**C.J.S.** — 49 C.J.S., Judgments, §§ 569-574.

### 9-12-93. When purchased property discharged from lien.

When any person has bona fide and for a valuable consideration purchased real or personal property and has been in the possession of the real property for four years or of the personal property for two years, such property shall be discharged from the lien of any judgment against the person from whom it was purchased or against any predecessor in title of real or personal property. Nothing contained herein shall be construed to otherwise affect the validity or enforceability of such judgment, except to discharge such property from any such lien of judgment. (Laws 1822, Cobb's 1851 Digest, p. 497; Ga. L. 1851-52, p. 238, § 1; Code 1863, § 3502; Code 1868, § 3525; Code 1873, § 3583; Code 1882, § 3583; Civil Code 1895, § 5355; Civil Code 1910, § 5950; Code 1933, § 110-511; Ga. L. 1994, p. 310, § 1.)

**Law reviews.** — For note on the 1994 amendment of this Code section, see 11 Ga. St. U.L. Rev. 62 (1994).

### JUDICIAL DECISIONS

**Section not retroactive.** — Act of 1852 from whence this section came, by its phraseology and plain terms, was not intended to have retrospective application to judgments rendered before its passage. *Lockhart & Threewits v. Tinley*, 15 Ga. 496 (1854) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-12-93).

**Section not statute of limitation.** — This section is not classed with, and does not fall under the classification of a statute of limitation. *Chapman v. Akin*, 39 Ga. 347 (1869) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-12-93).

**Refers to general judgments, not judgments in rem.** — This section has reference to general judgments against the defendant and all the defendant's property, and not to a judgment in rem. *Whittle v. Tarver*, 75 Ga. 818 (1885) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-12-93).

**This section applies whenever there is no obstacle to prevent a levy.** *Carnes v. American Agric. Chem. Co.*, 158 Ga. 188, 123 S.E. 18 (1924) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-12-93).

**This section applies though the land had been levied on before the purchase,** no steps having been taken by the judgment creditor to enforce the levy until after four years'

possession by the purchaser. *Braswell v. Plummer*, 56 Ga. 594 (1876) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-12-93).

**Where there is a legal impediment to levying,** the judgment creditor is not guilty of laches in waiting for the impediment's removal before taking action nor subject to the four years possession of land rule which will divest the lien of a judgment. *Cohutta Mills, Inc. v. Hawthorne Indus., Inc.*, 179 Ga. App. 815, 348 S.E.2d 91 (1986).

**A judgment of foreclosure of a mortgage** is not a judgment against the thing or property mortgaged, and not being a judgment against the person from whom the claimant purchased the land, it is not within this section. *Hays v. Reynolds*, 53 Ga. 328 (1874); *Redding v. Anderson*, 144 Ga. 100, 86 S.E. 241 (1915) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-12-93).

**This section is not applicable where a claimant bought property from a third person** and had possession for more than two years before the levy of a mortgage execution. *Griffin v. Colonial Bank*, 7 Ga. App. 126, 66 S.E. 382 (1909) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-12-93).

**This section does not apply to a claim based on a partitioning proceeding.** *Barron v. Lovett*, 207 Ga. 131, 60 S.E.2d 458 (1950) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-12-93).

**Judgment constitutes no lien when registration not made.** — Where the execution had not been recorded as required by former Civil Code 1895, § 2779 (see O.C.G.A. § 9-12-81), and a transfer of the property was thereafter made to an innocent purchaser without notice of the existence of the judgment and before the actual record of the execution, the judgment never did constitute a lien as against the purchaser upon the particular thus disposed of by the defendant in a writ of *fieri facias*. Hence former Civil Code 1895, § 3525 (see O.C.G.A. § 9-12-93) could have no application to such a case, but referred to cases where the lien of the judgment once existed upon the land after the purchase or possession thereof by a bona fide purchaser, and by lapse of time the property had become discharged from the lien of such judgment. *Harvey & Brown v. Sanders*, 107 Ga. 740, 33 S.E. 713 (1899).

**Supreme Court cannot decide whether lien lost.** — Questions as to loss of lien under this section not made in the record can not be considered by the Supreme Court, although argued and insisted on in the Supreme Court. *Denny v. Broadway Nat'l Bank*, 118 Ga. 221, 44 S.E. 982 (1903) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-12-93).

**Protection not dependent upon purchaser having paper title.** — The protection afforded by this section does not depend upon the purchaser's having a paper title, but upon the bona fide of the purchase, the payment of a valuable consideration, and possession for four years after judgment. *Trice v. Rose*, 80 Ga. 408, 7 S.E. 109 (1888); *Hardin v. Reynolds*, 189 Ga. 589, 6 S.E.2d 913 (1940) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-12-93).

**A purchaser in good faith and for valuable consideration shall be relieved of the lien of any judgment against the seller after the purchaser has been in possession, in the case of real property, for a period of four years.** *Calhoun v. Williamson*, 193 Ga. 314, 18 S.E.2d 479 (1942); *Barron v. Lovett*, 207 Ga. 131, 60 S.E.2d 458 (1950).

**Burden of proof.** — Proving the three requirements places the burden of proof upon the purchaser to prove good faith, but

it does not encumber the purchaser with the further burden of making this proof while bearing a badge of fraud solely because the purchaser purchased with knowledge of the existence of the lien. *Hardin v. Reynolds*, 189 Ga. 589, 6 S.E.2d 913 (1940).

**If one purchased before a judgment against one's vendor has been obtained, during which time no attempt is made by the judgment creditor to enforce execution against the land, such purchaser will be protected, under this section, although the purchaser took no deed at the time of the purchase, nor had obtained a deed up to the time of the levy of the execution.** *Trice v. Rose*, 80 Ga. 408, 7 S.E. 109 (1888) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-12-93).

**Effect of levy without notice on claimant's right.** — The claimant's right to be protected as a bona fide purchaser against the lien of the plaintiff's judgment, on account of the claimant's four years' possession of the property, cannot be defeated by a levy without the notice which the law requires to be given. *William P. Anderson & Co. v. Cheney*, 51 Ga. 372 (1874).

**Validity of lien against property held by bona fide purchaser.** — The lien of the plaintiff's judgment is just as valid against the property in the hands of a bona fide purchaser, until protected by this section, as in the hands of the defendant in execution. *Barden v. Grady*, 37 Ga. 660 (1868) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-12-93).

**Knowledge of the existence of a judgment against the seller does not constitute prima facie evidence of bad faith on the part of the purchaser, but such knowledge is a circumstance which the jury should consider along with other evidence bearing on the question of good faith.** *Reynolds v. Hardin*, 187 Ga. 40, 200 S.E. 119 (1938), later appeal, 189 Ga. 589, 6 S.E.2d 913 (1940).

**Court charges to jury erroneous on bona fides of purchase.** — Where a claim to land is based upon the provisions of this section, and one of the issues in the case is whether the claimant purchased bona fide, charges of the court so stated as to lead the jury to believe that the judgment lien has been divested if the vendor acted bona fide and for a valuable consideration, regardless of the bona fides of the purchaser (claimant), are erroneous and confusing to the jury. *Calhoun v. Williamson*, 193 Ga. 314, 18 S.E.2d 479 (1942) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-12-93).



**A partner to whom copartners conveyed assets to pay firm debts is a quasi trustee** for the copartners and accountable to them, and is not such a bona fide purchaser for value of the realty who will be protected under this section where there is no evidence of accounting to eliminate the trust aspect of the conveyance. *Westbrook v. Hays*, 89 Ga. 101, 14 S.E. 879 (1892) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-12-93).

**Evidence for jury's consideration.** — That the grantor remained in possession as tenant of the grantee as to the interest conveyed is a circumstance for the consideration of the jury in determining the bona fides of the transaction, but will not per se prevent it from falling within this section. *Johnson v. Oliver*, 138 Ga. 347, 75 S.E. 245 (1912) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-12-93).

**Testimony of vendee of good faith purchase competent.** — Under this section, it is competent for the immediate vendee of the defendant in execution to testify affirmatively that the vendee bought and entered in good faith and without any intent to hinder, delay, or defraud creditors of the defendant. *Hale v. Robertson & Co.*, 100 Ga. 168, 27 S.E. 937 (1897) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-12-93).

**Effect of bona fide debtor making conveyance to creditor.** — If a debtor bona fide conveys land to the debtor's creditor in payment and discharge of an existing debt, this constitutes such a valuable consideration as falls within the provision of this section. *Johnson v. Oliver*, 138 Ga. 347, 75 S.E. 245 (1912); *Calhoun v. Williamson*, 193 Ga. 314, 18 S.E.2d 479 (1942) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-12-93).

**The four years' possession of land which will divest a lien of a judgment must be during a period of that length of time when the judgment could be lawfully enforced against the land.** *Dozier v. McWhorter*, 113 Ga. 584, 39 S.E. 106 (1901); *Carnes v. American Agric. Chem. Co.*, 158 Ga. 188, 123 S.E. 18 (1924).

**Possession requirement not satisfied by defendant's possession of land.** — The question on four years' possession of realty under title from the defendant in *feri facias*, discharging the property from the lien of judgments, does not turn upon the nature of the defendant's title, but the bona fides of the purchaser; therefore, the fact that defendant had taken homestead in the land before the

sale was properly ruled out. *Taylor v. Morgan*, 61 Ga. 46 (1878).

**Nature of the "possession."** — The "possession must be open and notorious, in good faith and exclusion (exclusive)." *Taylor v. Morgan*, 61 Ga. 46 (1878); *Cox v. Prater*, 67 Ga. 588 (1881); *Page v. Jones*, 186 Ga. 485, 198 S.E. 63 (1938).

The possession must be actual. *Phinizz & Clayton v. Porter*, 70 Ga. 713 (1883); *Page v. Jones*, 186 Ga. 485, 198 S.E. 63 (1938).

The possession does not necessarily involve an actual personal residence upon the premises, but such occupancy by visible signs of dominion as will serve to put persons interested upon notice of the adverse claim. *Hale v. Robertson & Co.*, 100 Ga. 168, 27 S.E. 937 (1897); *Page v. Jones*, 186 Ga. 485, 198 S.E. 63 (1938).

**Registration insufficient.** — Registration of the deed made to the purchaser, will not do in place of actual possession. *Carmichael v. Strawn*, 27 Ga. 341 (1859).

**Allowing defendant to show adverse possession of predecessor.** — There was no error in allowing the defendant to prove that its predecessor in title took possession without difficulty under the deed made to it, and exercised acts of ownership without protest from any source, and expended large sums of money on the faith of the title. *Rosser v. Georgia Pac. Ry.*, 102 Ga. 164, 29 S.E. 171 (1897).

**Effect of homestead on land.** — Several times it has been decided that the existence of a homestead on land would be sufficient to relieve a plaintiff in *feri facias* from the operation of this section. *Carnes v. American Agric. Chem. Co.*, 158 Ga. 188, 123 S.E. 18 (1924) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-12-93).

**Tacking of homesteads not permitted.** — Possession under an order setting apart a homestead to the wife of the defendant in execution cannot be tacked to subsequent possessions to protect the purchaser under this section from the seizure of the homestead under an execution based on a debt contracted prior to the adoption of the Ga. Const. of 1868. *Smith v. Ezell*, 51 Ga. 570 (1874) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-12-93).

**The defendant in *feri facias* may remain in possession as a tenant of the purchaser** and such fact will not per se prevent the possession from being that required by this section, but is a circumstance for the consid-



eration of the jury in determining the bona fides of the transaction or the possession. *Page v. Jones*, 186 Ga. 485, 198 S.E. 63 (1938) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-12-93).

**Easements in lots conveyed with fee to other lots.** — The possession of a grantee for four years in easements in certain lots conveyed with fee to other lots, does not discharge fee in former lots from judgment against the grantor. *Moses v. Eagle & Phenix Mfg. Co.*, 62 Ga. 455 (1879).

**A pledgee of personal property**, who acquires possession of the same in good faith and without actual notice of a judgment against the pledgor, is a “purchaser” within the meaning of this section. *Hardeman v. Etheridge (In re Johnson)*, 112 F. 619 (5th Cir. 1901) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-12-93).

**Vendee of obligee of bond for titles not**

**protected.** — Where the obligee in a bond for the title sells land after judgment against the obligee for part of purchase money, the obligee’s vendee is not protected by possession prescribed by this section. *Janes v. Patterson*, 62 Ga. 527 (1879) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-12-93).

**Cited** in *Sanders v. McAfee*, 42 Ga. 250 (1871); *Rucker v. Womack*, 55 Ga. 399 (1875); *Broughton v. Foster*, 69 Ga. 712 (1882); *Danielly v. Colbert*, 71 Ga. 218 (1883); *Shuder v. Barlett*, 72 Ga. 463 (1884); *Rodgers v. Elder*, 108 Ga. 22, 33 S.E. 662 (1899); *Moate v. Rives*, 146 Ga. 425, 91 S.E. 420 (1917); *Boyd v. Clark*, 44 Ga. App. 645, 162 S.E. 656 (1932); *Calhoun v. Williamson*, 189 Ga. 65, 5 S.E.2d 41 (1939); *Calhoun v. Williamson*, 201 Ga. 759, 41 S.E.2d 146 (1947).

OPINIONS OF THE ATTORNEY GENERAL

**Discharge provisions applicable to tax liens.** — Where real property is purchased by a bona fide purchaser for valuable consideration who then retains possession of the real property for four years, the property is discharged from the lien of any tax execution arising from the failure of the seller to pay ad valorem property taxes on the property. 1980 Op. Att’y Gen. No. 80-59.

**Four-year period applicable to tax liens.** — This four-year period operating to discharge the property from the lien of any judgment against the seller applies to the lien of any tax execution against the seller. 1980 Op. Att’y Gen. No. 80-59.

RESEARCH REFERENCES

**Am. Jur. 2d.** — 46 Am. Jur. 2d, Judgments, §§ 379, 380, 384.

**C.J.S.** — 49 C.J.S., Judgments, §§ 604-613.

9-12-94. Clerk’s fees.

For entering an execution upon the general execution docket, the clerk shall be entitled to the fees enumerated in Code Section 15-6-77. (Ga. L. 1889, p. 106, § 5; Civil Code 1895, § 2782; Civil Code 1910, § 3324; Code 1933, § 39-705; Ga. L. 1950, p. 107, § 1; Ga. L. 1971, p. 699, § 3.)

JUDICIAL DECISIONS

**Cited** in *Benton v. Benton*, 164 Ga. 541, 139 S.E. 68 (1927).

OPINIONS OF THE ATTORNEY GENERAL

**Duty of clerk to collect indexing fee.** — A clerk who was on a salary basis must collect

the indexing fee prescribed by former Code 1933, § 39-705 (see O.C.G.A. § 9-12-94); any

failure to collect such fee and make proper disposition of the money could subject the clerk to a fine under former Code 1933,

§ 24-2721 (see O.C.G.A. § 15-6-81) (failure to perform duty punishable as contempt). 1970 Op. Att'y Gen. No. U70-171.

#### RESEARCH REFERENCES

**Am. Jur. 2d.** — 15A Am. Jur. 2d, Clerks of Court, § 11 et seq.

**C.J.S.** — 21 C.J.S., Courts, § 242 et seq.

### ARTICLE 5

## GEORGIA FOREIGN MONEY JUDGMENTS RECOGNITION ACT

**Cross references.** — Time limitation on bringing of actions upon judgments obtained outside state, § 9-3-20.

#### JUDICIAL DECISIONS

**This article does not apply to the judgments of other states** of the United States. *Trammell v. Burke, Inc.*, 154 Ga. App. 366, 268 S.E.2d 417 (1980) (see O.C.G.A. Art. 5, Ch. 12, T. 9).

**Payment is a complete defense** to enforcement of a foreign judgment entitled to full

faith and credit and domestication in this state and the defendant may plead partial satisfaction or any other affirmative defense to the enforcement sought in an action on the domesticable judgment. *Sun First Nat'l Bank v. Gainesville 75, Ltd.*, 155 Ga. App. 70, 270 S.E.2d 293 (1980).

#### RESEARCH REFERENCES

**C.J.S.** — 50 C.J.S., Judgments, § 965 et seq.

**ALR.** — Foreign judgment based upon or which fails to give effect to a judgment previously rendered at the forum or in a third jurisdiction, 44 ALR 457; 53 ALR 1146.

Conclusiveness as to merits of judgment of courts of foreign country, 46 ALR 439; 148 ALR 991.

Injunction against enforcement of judgment rendered in foreign country or other state, 64 ALR 1136.

Interlocutory judgment or decree in one state as bar to an action in another state, 84 ALR 721.

Recognition and enforcement, upon prin-

ciples of comity, of decree or part of decree for alimony, rendered in another state, which is not within full faith and credit provision, 132 ALR 1272.

Foreign attachment or garnishment as available in action by nonresident against nonresident or foreign corporation upon a foreign cause of action, 14 ALR2d 420.

Identification of parties in action on foreign judgment, 60 ALR2d 1024.

Uniform Enforcement of Foreign Judgments Act, 72 ALR2d 1255.

Construction and application of Uniform Foreign Money Judgments Recognition Act, 100 ALR3d 792.

### 9-12-110. Short title.

This article may be cited as the "Georgia Foreign Money Judgments Recognition Act." (Ga. L. 1975, p. 479, § 8.)

JUDICIAL DECISIONS

**Cited** in *Blumberg v. Berland*, 678 F.2d 1068 (11th Cir. 1982); *Brown v. Rock*, 184 Ga. App. 699, 362 S.E.2d 480 (1987).

RESEARCH REFERENCES

**U.L.A.** — Uniform Foreign Money-Judgments Recognition Act (U.L.A.) § 9.

9-12-111. Definitions.

As used in this article, the term:

(1) “Foreign judgment” means any judgment of a foreign state granting or denying recovery of a sum of money other than a judgment for taxes, a fine or other penalty, or a judgment for support in matrimonial or family matters.

(2) “Foreign state” means any governmental unit other than:

(A) The United States;

(B) Any state, district, commonwealth, territory, or insular possession of the United States; or

(C) The Trust Territory of the Pacific Islands. (Ga. L. 1975, p. 479, § 1.)

JUDICIAL DECISIONS

**Meaning of “foreign court.”** — Although court decisions refer to “foreign courts” in referring to sister states, the legislature in this section truly intended “foreign” to mean “nondomestic” courts of the United States. *Collins v. Peacock*, 147 Ga. App. 424, 249 S.E.2d 142 (1978) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-12-111).

**This article has no application to a foreign judgment for support** in matrimonial or family matters. *Jacoby v. Jacoby*, 150 Ga. App. 725, 258 S.E.2d 534 (1979); *Knothe v. Rose*, 195 Ga. App. 7, 392 S.E.2d 570 (1990) (see O.C.G.A. Art. 5, Ch. 12, T. 9).

**Cited** in *Kronitz v. Fifth Ave. Dance Studio, Inc.*, 242 Ga. 398, 249 S.E.2d 80 (1978).

RESEARCH REFERENCES

**U.L.A.** — Uniform Foreign Money-Judgments Recognition Act (U.L.A.) § 1.

9-12-112. Applicability.

This article applies to any foreign judgment that is final, conclusive, and enforceable where rendered even though an appeal therefrom is pending or it is subject to appeal. (Ga. L. 1975, p. 479, § 2.)



## RESEARCH REFERENCES

**C.J.S.** — 50 C.J.S., Judgments, § 965 et seq.

**U.L.A.** — Uniform Foreign Money-Judgments Recognition Act (U.L.A.) § 2.

**ALR.** — Judgment of court of foreign country as entitled to enforcement or extra-territorial effect in state court, 13 ALR4th 1109.

**9-12-113. Recognition and enforcement of foreign judgments.**

Except as provided in Code Sections 9-12-114 and 9-12-115, a foreign judgment meeting the requirements of Code Section 9-12-112 is conclusive between the parties to the extent that it grants or denies recovery of a sum of money. The foreign judgment is enforceable in the same manner as the judgment of a sister state which is entitled to full faith and credit. (Ga. L. 1975, p. 479, § 3.)

**Law reviews.** — For article discussing the enforcement of money judgments rendered in foreign jurisdictions in light of the estab-

lishment of the foreign business enterprise in Georgia, see 27 Mercer L. Rev. 629 (1976).

## JUDICIAL DECISIONS

**Cited** in *Kronitz v. Fifth Ave. Dance Studio, Inc.*, 242 Ga. 398, 249 S.E.2d 80 (1978).

## RESEARCH REFERENCES

**Am. Jur. 2d.** — 47 Am. Jur. 2d, Judgments, §§ 770, 772, 788-790, 798, 801.

**C.J.S.** — 50 C.J.S., Judgments, § 965 et seq.

**U.L.A.** — Uniform Foreign Money-Judgments Recognition Act (U.L.A.) § 3.

**ALR.** — Recent variations in rate of foreign exchange as affecting damages for tort, 20 ALR 899.

Conclusiveness as to merits of judgment of courts of foreign country, 46 ALR 439; 148 ALR 991.

Interlocutory judgment or decree in one state as bar to an action in another state, 84 ALR 721.

Validity and enforceability of judgment entered in sister state under a warrant of attorney to confess judgment, 39 ALR2d 1232.

Judgment of court of foreign country as entitled to enforcement or extraterritorial effect in state court, 13 ALR4th 1109.

Validity, construction, and application of Uniform Enforcement of Foreign Judgments Act, 31 ALR4th 706.

**9-12-114. When foreign judgment not recognized.**

A foreign judgment shall not be recognized if:

(1) The judgment was rendered under a system which does not provide impartial tribunals or procedures compatible with the requirements of due process of law;

(2) The foreign court did not have personal jurisdiction over the defendant;

- (3) The foreign court did not have jurisdiction over the subject matter;
- (4) The defendant in the proceedings in the foreign court did not receive notice of the proceedings in sufficient time to enable him to defend;
- (5) The judgment was obtained by fraud;
- (6) The cause of action on which the judgment is based is repugnant to the public policy of this state;
- (7) The judgment conflicts with another final and conclusive judgment;
- (8) The proceedings in the foreign court were contrary to an agreement between the parties under which the dispute in question was to be settled otherwise than by proceedings in that court;
- (9) In the case of jurisdiction based only on personal service, the foreign court was a seriously inconvenient forum for the trial of the action; or
- (10) The party seeking to enforce the judgment fails to demonstrate that judgments of courts of the United States and of states thereof of the same type and based on substantially similar jurisdictional grounds are recognized and enforced in the courts of the foreign state. (Ga. L. 1975, p. 479, § 4.)

**Cross references.** — Nonrecognition of foreign judgment attempting to modify Georgia judgment awarding permanent alimony or support, § 19-6-26. Application for permanent alimony or child support by person after grant of divorce to person's spouse in foreign country, § 19-6-27.

**Law reviews.** — For article discussing the enforcement of money judgments rendered in foreign jurisdictions in light of the establishment of the foreign business enterprise in Georgia, see 27 Mercer L. Rev. 629 (1976).

## JUDICIAL DECISIONS

**A foreign judgment shall not be recognized** by the courts of this state if the foreign court did not have personal jurisdiction over the defendant. *Berry v. Jeff Hunt Mach. Co.*, 148 Ga. App. 35, 250 S.E.2d 813 (1978).

**Cited in** *Kronitz v. Fifth Ave. Dance Studio, Inc.*, 242 Ga. 398, 249 S.E.2d 80 (1978); *Aqua Sun Invs., Inc. v. Kendrick*, 240 Ga. App. 671, 524 S.E.2d 519 (1999).

## RESEARCH REFERENCES

**Am. Jur. 2d.** — 47 Am. Jur. 2d, Judgments §§ 770, 772, 788-790, 798, 801.

**C.J.S.** — 50 C.J.S., Judgments, §§ 1006, 1035.

**U.L.A.** — Uniform Foreign Money-Judgments Recognition Act (U.L.A.) § 4.

**ALR.** — Conclusiveness of decision of sister state on a contested hearing as to its own jurisdiction, 52 ALR 740.

Validity and enforceability of judgment entered in sister state under a warrant of attorney to confess judgment, 39 ALR2d 1232.

Injunction against suit in another state or country for divorce or separation, 54 ALR2d 1240.

Fraud as defense to action on judgment of sister state, 55 ALR2d 673.

Judgment of court of foreign country as entitled to enforcement or extraterritorial effect in state court, 13 ALR4th 1109.

### 9-12-115. Recognition of personal jurisdiction.

(a) A foreign judgment shall not be refused recognition for lack of personal jurisdiction if:

- (1) The defendant was served personally in the foreign state;
  - (2) The defendant voluntarily appeared in the proceedings other than for the purpose of protecting property seized or threatened with seizure in the proceedings or of contesting the jurisdiction of the court over him;
  - (3) Prior to the commencement of the proceedings, the defendant had agreed expressly in writing to submit to the jurisdiction of the foreign court, with respect to the subject matter involved in such proceedings, in an action by the party seeking to enforce the judgment;
  - (4) The defendant was domiciled in the foreign state when the proceedings were instituted or, being a body corporate, then had its principal place of business or was incorporated in the foreign state;
  - (5) The defendant had a business office in the foreign state and the proceedings in the foreign court involved a cause of action arising out of business done by the defendant through that office in the foreign state; provided, however, that a business office in the foreign state which it maintained for the transaction of business by a subsidiary corporation of the defendant but which is not held out as a business office of the defendant shall not be deemed to be a business office of the defendant; or
  - (6) The defendant operated a motor vehicle or airplane in the foreign state and the proceedings involved a cause of action arising out of such operation.
- (b) The courts of this state may recognize other bases of personal jurisdiction; provided, however, that if the proceedings in the foreign court involved a cause of action arising out of business activities in the foreign state, the judgment shall not be recognized unless there is a basis for personal jurisdiction as specified in subsection (a) of this Code section. (Ga. L. 1975, p. 479, § 5.)

### JUDICIAL DECISIONS

**Collateral attack on petition to domesticate foreign judgment** on ground that it was based on lack of personal jurisdiction is

precluded in this state only if the defendant has appeared in the foreign court and has thus had an opportunity to litigate the issue.



Borg-Warner Health Prods., Inc. v. May, 154 Ga. App. 482, 268 S.E.2d 770 (1980). **Cited in** Glover v. Clark, 161 Ga. App. 552, 288 S.E.2d 887 (1982).

RESEARCH REFERENCES

**Am. Jur. 2d.** — 47 Am. Jur. 2d, Judgments, §§ 788-790.  
**C.J.S.** — 50 C.J.S., Judgments, §§ 974, 986-989, 1007, 1026, 1048.  
**U.L.A.** — Uniform Foreign Money-Judgments Recognition Act (U.L.A.) § 5.  
**ALR.** — Conclusiveness of decision of sister state on a contested hearing as to its own jurisdiction, 52 ALR 740.  
Injunction against suit in another state or country for divorce or separation, 54 ALR2d 1240.  
Construction and application of state statutes or rules of court predicated in personam jurisdiction over nonresidents of foreign corporations on making or performing a contract within the state, 23 ALR3d 551.

9-12-116. Stay pending appeal.

If the defendant satisfies the court either that an appeal is pending or that he is entitled and intends to appeal from the foreign judgment, the court may stay the proceedings until the appeal has been determined or until the expiration of a period of time sufficient to enable the defendant to prosecute the appeal. (Ga. L. 1975, p. 479, § 6.)

RESEARCH REFERENCES

**Am. Jur. 2d.** — 4 Am. Jur. 2d, Appellate Review, §§ 436-444. 47 Am. Jur. 2d, Judgments, §§ 775, 776.  
**C.J.S.** — 50 C.J.S., Judgments, § 636.  
**U.L.A.** — Uniform Foreign Money-Judgments Recognition Act (U.L.A.) § 6.

9-12-117. Situations not covered by article.

This article does not prevent the recognition of a foreign judgment in situations not covered by this article. (Ga. L. 1975, p. 479, § 7.)

RESEARCH REFERENCES

**C.J.S.** — 50 C.J.S., Judgments, § 965 et seq.  
**U.L.A.** — Uniform Foreign Money-Judgments Recognition Act (U.L.A.) § 7.  
**ALR.** — Conclusiveness of decision of sister state on a contested hearing as to its own jurisdiction, 52 ALR 740.

## ARTICLE 6

## ENFORCEMENT OF FOREIGN JUDGMENTS

## JUDICIAL DECISIONS

**Notice of intent to rely on foreign law.** — Because the use of O.C.G.A. § 9-12-130 et seq. to domesticate a foreign judgment requires proof that the state in which the foreign judgment was entered adopted the Uniform Enforcement of Foreign Judgments Act in substantially the same form as Georgia, and such foreign law would be published by authority, it is the trial court's duty to take judicial notice of it. *P.G.L. & C.C. Employees Credit Union v. Kimball*, 221 Ga. App. 108, 470 S.E.2d 501 (1996).

**Revival of dormant federal judgment.** — The provision of O.C.G.A. § 9-12-61 for revival of a dormant judgment is applicable to revive a dormant federal judgment. *Okepkpe v. Commerce Funding Corp.*, 218 Ga. App. 705, 463 S.E.2d 23 (1995).

**Counterclaims by judgment debtors prohibited.** — The Uniform Enforcement of Foreign Judgments Law, O.C.G.A. § 9-12-130 et seq., is a special statutory pro-

ceeding for filing a foreign judgment and does not provide for the filing of counterclaims by the judgment debtor. *Hammette v. Eickemeyer*, 203 Ga. App. 243, 416 S.E.2d 824 (1992).

**Florida court order.** — Husband was not required to undertake domestication proceedings, with respect to a Florida court order that the wife turn over personal property to him, as a condition precedent to bringing a conversion action in Georgia based on his alleged ownership of the property. *Hughes v. Hughes*, 193 Ga. App. 72, 387 S.E.2d 29 (1989).

**Earlier obtained but later domesticated foreign judgment.** — Because a foreign judgment cannot be enforced until it is domesticated, a Georgia judgment had priority over an earlier obtained, but later domesticated, foreign judgment against the same debtor. *NationsBank v. Gibbons*, 226 Ga. App. 610, 487 S.E.2d 417 (1997).

## 9-12-130. Short title.

This article may be cited as the "Uniform Enforcement of Foreign Judgments Law." (Code 1981, § 9-12-130, enacted by Ga. L. 1986, p. 380, § 1.)

**Law reviews.** — For annual survey of trial practice and procedure, see 38 *Mercer L. Rev.* 383 (1986).

## JUDICIAL DECISIONS

**Action barred.** — Because a judgment creditor sought to domesticate a foreign judgment but did not notify the trial court of the creditor's intent to rely on the Uniform Enforcement of Foreign Judgments Law, O.C.G.A. § 9-12-130 et seq., it was an action to enforce a judgment which was barred because it was filed more than five years after the judgment was entered. *Williams v. American Credit Servs., Inc.*, 229 Ga. App. 801, 495 S.E.2d 121 (1998).

**Appeal.** — Proper method for attacking a

foreign judgment filed in Georgia under the Uniform Enforcement of Foreign Judgments Law, O.C.G.A. § 9-12-130 et seq., is a motion to set aside under O.C.G.A. § 9-11-60(d), and the only appealable judgment in a case where a creditor sought to domesticate a New Jersey judgment in Georgia was the order denying the motion to set aside; because the corporation and the individual failed to appeal the denial of the motion to set aside by application, the order directing the corporation and the individual

to pay in accordance with the New Jersey judgment was a nullity and provided no basis for review, so the appellate court had no jurisdictional basis for the appeal and the appeal was dismissed. *Arrowhead Alternator, Inc. v. CIT Communs. Fin. Corp.*, 268 Ga. App. 464, 602 S.E.2d 231 (2004).

**Applicability.** — Procedures set forth in the Uniform Reciprocal Enforcement of Support Act, former O.C.G.A. § 9-11-40 et seq., and the Uniform Interstate Family Support Act, O.C.G.A. § 19-11-100 et seq., for registering and enforcing foreign support judgments are in addition to and not exclusive of the procedures in O.C.G.A. § 9-12-130 et seq. to file and domesticate judgments for enforcement; therefore, the trial court had jurisdiction to consider a mother's petition seeking interest due on child support owing on a Tennessee divorce decree. *Dial v. Adkins*, 265 Ga. App. 650, 595 S.E.2d 332 (2004).

When a judgment creditor registered a judgment it obtained against judgment debtors in federal court in another state in the appropriate federal court in Georgia, pursuant to 28 U.S.C. § 1963, that judgment was

no longer a "foreign" judgment, under 28 U.S.C. § 1962, which required the creditor's compliance with the Uniform Enforcement of Foreign Judgments Law, O.C.G.A. § 9-12-130 et seq., so the creditor could proceed to foreclose on the debtors' property without observing the procedures dictated in O.C.G.A. § 9-12-130 et seq., and the debtors were not entitled to injunctive relief against the creditor for failure to comply with that statutory scheme. *Guin v. Alarm Detection Indus.*, 278 Ga. App. 114, 628 S.E.2d 376 (2006).

**Domesticating a judgment.** — Although the debtor did not receive notice of a creditor's motion for confirmation and entry of judgment in Texas custody case, this did not render the Georgia trial court's order domesticating the judgment improper because the judgment was not entered in a new suit requiring service of process for legal action. *Kahlig v. Martinez*, 272 Ga. App. 491, 612 S.E.2d 833 (2005).

**Cited in** *Eastlawn Corp. v. Bankers Equip. Leasing Co.*, 211 Ga. App. 551, 439 S.E.2d 753 (1993).

## 9-12-131. "Foreign judgment" defined.

As used in this article, the term "foreign judgment" means a judgment, decree, or order of a court of the United States or of any other court that is entitled to full faith and credit in this state. (Code 1981, § 9-12-131, enacted by Ga. L. 1986, p. 380, § 1.)

**Cross references.** — Georgia Foreign Money Judgments Recognition Act, § 9-12-110 et seq.

## JUDICIAL DECISIONS

**District of Columbia judgment** is a foreign judgment as defined in the Uniform Enforcement of Foreign Judgment Law, O.C.G.A. § 9-12-130 et seq., and enforceable in this state. *Thompson v. Potomac River Front Ltd. Partnership*, 217 Ga. App. 564, 458 S.E.2d 390 (1995).

**Foreign judgment does not include a judg-**

**ment from an in state federal court.** — Judgments from federal courts within the state are judgments obtained within the state and are not included in the definition of a foreign judgment that would require domestication before obtaining lien priority. *Tunnelite, Inc. v. Estate of Sims*, 266 Ga. App. 476, 597 S.E.2d 555 (2004).



**9-12-132. Filing of judgment; force and effect following filing.**

A copy of any foreign judgment authenticated in accordance with an act of Congress or statutes of this state may be filed in the office of the clerk of any court of competent jurisdiction of this state. The clerk shall treat the foreign judgment in the same manner as a judgment of the court in which the foreign judgment is filed. A filed foreign judgment has the same effect and is subject to the same procedures, defenses, and proceedings for reopening, vacating, staying, enforcing, or satisfying as a judgment of the court in which it is filed and may be enforced or satisfied in like manner. (Code 1981, § 9-12-132, enacted by Ga. L. 1986, p. 380, § 1.)

**Cross references.** — Judgments generally, § 9-12-40 et seq. Authentication of laws and judicial records of other states, § 24-7-24.

**JUDICIAL DECISIONS**

**Standard in motion to set aside foreign judgment.** — In a motion to set aside a foreign judgment the standard is identical to that of O.C.G.A. § 9-11-60(d). The defendant must show that the judgment is defective due to lack of jurisdiction over the person or subject matter due to fraud, accident, or mistake, or due to a nonamendable defect on the face of the pleadings. *Arnold v. Brundidge Banking Co.*, 209 Ga. App. 278, 433 S.E.2d 388 (1993).

**Collateral attack on foreign judgment.** — When suit is brought to domesticate a foreign judgment, that judgment may be attacked collaterally on the ground that the foreign court in which the judgment was obtained lacked personal jurisdiction over the defendants. If the foreign judgment was obtained by default, no presumption of personal jurisdiction exists, and the burden is on the party seeking to domesticate the judgment to negate the defense of lack of jurisdiction. *Sanwa Leasing Corp. v. Stan Hunt Constr. Co.*, 214 Ga. App. 837, 449 S.E.2d 347 (1994).

Plaintiff's judgment obtained in Texas by default against a Georgia resident was properly set aside where plaintiff failed to negate the defense of lack of personal jurisdiction. *Chambers v. Navare*, 231 Ga. App. 318, 498 S.E.2d 173 (1998).

**Retroactive application warranted.** — Because O.C.G.A. § 9-12-132 is a law that acts upon remedies alone, the trial court erred by failing to apply it retroactively. *Kaylor v.*

*Turner*, 210 Ga. App. 2, 435 S.E.2d 233 (1993).

**Domestication prior to modification.** — Georgia permits modification of a foreign divorce decree only after domestication of that judgment, and where a final divorce decree remained a Texas judgment, the court had no authority to modify its provision for permanent child support. *Pearson v. Pearson*, 263 Ga. 400, 435 S.E.2d 40 (1993).

**Venue.** — Although O.C.G.A. § 9-12-132 of the Uniform Enforcement of Foreign Judgments Law, O.C.G.A. § 9-12-130 et seq., did not contain a venue provision, Ga. Const. 1983, Art. VI, Sec. II, Para. VI and O.C.G.A. § 14-2-510(b)(1) provided that venue was in the county where the corporation maintained its registered office; therefore, the Superior Court of Cobb County erred in denying the corporation's motion to set aside a foreign judgment when the corporation's registered office was in Henry County. *Cherwood, Inc. v. Marlin Leasing Corp.*, 268 Ga. App. 64, 601 S.E.2d 356 (2004).

**Appeal.** — Denial of a motion to set aside a judgment filed under this article is treated no differently for appeal purposes than any other judgment. *Okepkpe v. Commerce Funding Corp.*, 218 Ga. App. 705, 463 S.E.2d 23 (1995).

Proper method for attacking a foreign judgment filed in Georgia under the Uniform Enforcement of Foreign Judgments Law, O.C.G.A. § 9-12-130 et seq., is a motion

to set aside under O.C.G.A. § 9-11-60(d), and the only appealable judgment in a case where a creditor sought to domesticate a New Jersey judgment in Georgia was the order denying the motion to set aside; because the corporation and the individual failed to appeal the denial of the motion to set aside by application, the order directing

the corporation and the individual to pay in accordance with the New Jersey judgment was a nullity and provided no basis for review, so the appellate court had no jurisdictional basis for the appeal and the appeal was dismissed. *Arrowhead Alternator, Inc. v. CIT Communs. Fin. Corp.*, 268 Ga. App. 464, 602 S.E.2d 231 (2004).

### **9-12-133. Affidavit concerning judgment creditor and debtor; notice to judgment debtor of filing of judgment.**

(a) At the time a foreign judgment is filed, the judgment creditor or the judgment creditor's attorney shall make and file with the clerk of the court an affidavit showing the name and last known post office address of the judgment debtor and the judgment creditor.

(b) The clerk shall promptly mail notice of the filing of the foreign judgment to the judgment debtor at the address given and shall note the mailing in the docket. The notice must include the name and post office address of the judgment creditor and, if the judgment creditor has an attorney in this state, the attorney's name and address. The judgment creditor may mail a notice of the filing of the judgment to the judgment debtor and may file proof of mailing with the clerk. Lack of mailing notice of filing by the clerk does not affect the enforcement proceedings if proof of mailing by the judgment creditor has been filed. (Code 1981, § 9-12-133, enacted by Ga. L. 1986, p. 380, § 1.)

### **9-12-134. Appeal or stay of foreign judgment; security for satisfaction.**

(a) If the judgment debtor shows the court that an appeal from the foreign judgment is pending or will be taken or that a stay of execution has been granted and proves that the judgment debtor has furnished the security for the satisfaction of the judgment required by the state in which it was rendered, the court shall stay enforcement of the foreign judgment until the appeal is concluded, the time for appeal expires, or the stay of execution expires or is vacated.

(b) If the judgment debtor shows the court any ground on which enforcement of a judgment of the court of this state would be stayed, including the ground that an appeal from the foreign judgment is pending or will be taken or that the time for taking such an appeal has not yet expired, the court shall stay enforcement of the foreign judgment for an appropriate period until all available appeals are concluded or the time for taking all appeals has expired and require the same security for satisfaction of the judgment that is required in this state, subject to the provisions of subsections (b) and (f) of Code Section 5-6-46. (Code 1981, § 9-12-134, enacted by Ga. L. 1986, p. 380, § 1; Ga. L. 2000, p. 228, § 3; Ga. L. 2004, p. 980, § 2.)

**The 2004 amendment**, effective May 17, 2004, substituted “subsections (b) and (f)” for “subsections (e) through (f)” at the end of subsection (b).

**Editor’s notes.** — Ga. L. 2000, p. 228, § 1, not codified by the General Assembly, provides: “The Act shall be known and may be cited as the ‘Civil Litigation Improvement Act of 2000.’”

Ga. L. 2004, p. 980, § 4, not codified by the General Assembly, provides that the amendment by that Act shall apply to cases pending on or filed on or after May 17, 2004.

**Law reviews.** — For note on 2000 amendment of O.C.G.A. § 9-12-134, see 17 Ga. St. U.L. Rev. 37 (2000).

## JUDICIAL DECISIONS

**Enforcement of support order.** — Where the defendant failed to investigate paternity despite his suspicion that he was not the father of all his wife’s children, and where his failure to investigate was not caused by any alleged misrepresentation by his former spouse, he failed to show either actionable fraud or that his lack of investigation was unmixed with his own “negligence or fault,” and the trial court erred in staying enforcement of an out-of-state support order. *Department of Human Resources v. Fenner*, 235 Ga. App. 233, 510 S.E.2d 534 (1998).

**Grant of stay of filed foreign judgment erroneous.** — Grant of a stay of a filed foreign judgment was erroneous because, under subsection (b) of O.C.G.A. § 9-12-134, a judgment rendered by a court in Georgia is not subject to the limitation period imposed on foreign judgments by O.C.G.A. § 9-3-20; rather, judgments filed under the Uniform Law are subject to a stay of execution if they are dormant under O.C.G.A. § 9-12-60(a). *Aetna Ins. Co. v. Williams*, 237 Ga. App. 881, 517 S.E.2d 109 (1999).

### 9-12-135. Fees.

A person filing a foreign judgment shall pay to the clerk of court the same sums as in civil cases in superior court as provided in Code Section 15-6-77. Fees for other enforcement proceedings shall be as otherwise provided by law. (Code 1981, § 9-12-135, enacted by Ga. L. 1986, p. 380, § 1; Ga. L. 1988, p. 320, § 1; Ga. L. 1991, p. 1324, § 3.)

### 9-12-136. Actions to enforce judgments preserved.

The judgment creditor retains the right to bring an action to enforce a judgment instead of proceeding under this article. (Code 1981, § 9-12-136, enacted by Ga. L. 1986, p. 380, § 1.)

## JUDICIAL DECISIONS

**Statute of limitation not a bar to filing foreign judgment.** — The five-year statute of limitation of O.C.G.A. § 9-3-20 did not bar the filing and enforcement of a properly authenticated foreign judgment under the

Uniform Enforcement of Foreign Judgments Law, O.C.G.A. § 9-12-130 et seq. *Wright v. Trust Co. Bank*, 219 Ga. App. 551, 466 S.E.2d 74 (1995).



**9-12-137. Uniform construction.**

This article shall be interpreted and construed to achieve its general purposes to make the law of those states which enact it uniform. (Code 1981, § 9-12-137, enacted by Ga. L. 1986, p. 380, § 1.)

**9-12-138. Judgments to which article applies.**

This article shall apply to foreign judgments of other states only if those states have adopted the “Uniform Enforcement of Foreign Judgments Act” in substantially the same form as this article. (Code 1981, § 9-12-138, enacted by Ga. L. 1986, p. 380, § 1.)

## CHAPTER 13

## EXECUTIONS AND JUDICIAL SALES

## Article 1

## General Provisions

- Sec.  
9-13-1. Entry and signing of judgment prerequisite to execution.
- 9-13-2. Execution suspended by appeal.
- 9-13-3. Execution to follow judgment.
- 9-13-4. Judge may frame executions.
- 9-13-5. Amendment of execution — To conform to judgment or time of return.
- 9-13-6. Amendment of execution — To conform to amended judgment.
- 9-13-7. Amendment of execution — To correct mistake in issuance; alias execution.
- 9-13-8. Issuance of alias execution to replace lost original.
- 9-13-9. When execution returnable.
- 9-13-10. Issuance of execution; to whom directed; on what property levied.
- 9-13-11. Direction, levy, service, and return of execution where sheriff a party.
- 9-13-12. Entry of levy on process.
- 9-13-13. Written notice of levy on land.
- 9-13-14. Bonds taken by executing officers valid; rights of plaintiffs not affected.
- 9-13-15. Measure of damages on forthcoming bond.
- 9-13-16. Penalty for fraudulent levy.

## Article 2

## Parties in Execution

- 9-13-30. Execution against sureties and endorsers.
- 9-13-31. Execution against principal and his surety on appeal.
- 9-13-32. Execution following death of defendant.
- 9-13-33. Executions using partnership name valid.
- 9-13-34. Right to transfer execution; status of transferee.

## Sec.

- 9-13-35. Effect of transfer by attorney; ratification.
- 9-13-36. Transfer of execution upon payment; status of transferee; recording necessary to preserve lien; exception for tax executions.

## Article 3

## Property Against Which Execution Levied

- 9-13-50. Designation by defendant of property to be levied on; when sheriff bound thereby.
- 9-13-51. Sale of property subject to lien; order of application to payment.
- 9-13-52. When sheriff may levy on and sell land outside county.
- 9-13-53. When constable may levy on land; sale by sheriff.
- 9-13-54. When growing crop levied on and sold.
- 9-13-55. Seizure prerequisite to sale of personalty.
- 9-13-56. Future interests in personalty.
- 9-13-57. Choses in action.
- 9-13-58. Corporation's disclosure of worth of defendant's shares mandated; refusal treated as contempt.
- 9-13-59. What property liable to execution in action against joint contractors or partners where not all served.
- 9-13-60. Taking up of debt to give defendant legal title to property; notice of levy and sale; application of proceeds.

## Article 4

## Satisfaction or Discharge of Judgment and Execution

- 9-13-70. Suspension of execution for 60 days pending payment; bond.
- 9-13-71. Sufficient levy on personalty prima-facie satisfaction; effect of dismissal.

Sec.	
9-13-72.	Release of property subject to execution.
9-13-73.	Application of fund to younger lien with senior lienholder's consent.
9-13-74.	Release by agreement.
9-13-75.	Setoff of judgments; collection of balance.
9-13-76.	Execution by defendant after setoff.
9-13-77.	Control of execution after payment — By security.
9-13-78.	Control of execution after payment — By joint debtor.
9-13-79.	Partial payments to be entered.
9-13-80.	Execution to be canceled when satisfied; private right of action; damages.

**Article 5****Claims**

9-13-90.	Claims authorized; to be on oath.
9-13-91.	Bond and security for damages; how damages determined.
9-13-92.	Affidavit of indigence.
9-13-93.	Postponement of sale.
9-13-94.	Forthcoming bond for possession of property; amount and condition; not authorized for realty; when and where recoverable.
9-13-95.	Execution of affidavit and bond by partner or joint owner.
9-13-96.	When plaintiff in execution may give forthcoming bond.
9-13-97.	Sale of property on claimants' application; order; advertisement; disposition of proceeds.
9-13-98.	When and where claim, levy, and execution to be returned.
9-13-99.	Return of claim or illegality against execution from probate court.
9-13-100.	Claim to be tried by jury.
9-13-101.	Additional oath of jurors; damages and costs where claim made for delay.
9-13-102.	Burden of proof.
9-13-103.	Withdrawal or discontinuance of claim limited.
9-13-104.	Trial of damage issue where claim dismissed or withdrawn.

Sec.	
9-13-105.	How damages assessed.
9-13-106.	Withdrawal of original execution and filing of copy.

**Article 6****Illegality**

9-13-120.	Affidavit of illegality — When authorized; bond and security.
9-13-121.	Affidavit of illegality — To show lack of service; not available to go behind judgment.
9-13-122.	Affidavit of illegality — Not available for excessive levy generally.
9-13-123.	Affidavit of illegality — By whom filed.
9-13-124.	Affidavit of illegality — When received.
9-13-125.	Affidavit of illegality — When and how amendable.
9-13-126.	Amount and condition of forthcoming bond.
9-13-127.	Suspension of execution; return of execution, affidavit, and bond; determination by court; issue tried by jury.
9-13-128.	Damages for delay; upon trial or following dismissal or withdrawal.
9-13-129.	Property subject to other executions; retention of sale proceeds to satisfy first execution; release of bond pro tanto.

**Article 7****Judicial Sales****PART 1****ADVERTISEMENT**

9-13-140.	How judicial sales advertised; description of property; advertisement and sale of livestock.
9-13-141.	Timing of advertisements.
9-13-142.	Requirements for official organ of publication; designation where no journal or newspaper qualifies; how official organ changed; notice to Secretary of State.
9-13-143.	Rates for legal advertisements.
9-13-144.	Alternate advertising when rates not agreed on.
9-13-145.	Advertising costs paid in ad-



Sec.		Sec.	
	vance; exception where affidavit of indigence filed.	9-13-166.	Form of tender.
		9-13-167.	Purchaser to ascertain title and condition; under what conditions officer personally liable.
	PART 2		
	CONDUCT AND EFFECT	9-13-168.	Obligations of purchaser.
9-13-160.	Time of conducting public sale.	9-13-169.	Note or memorandum unnecessary.
9-13-161.	Where and when sales under execution held; change of place of public sales by court order.	9-13-170.	Liability for purchase money; officer's collection options.
9-13-161.1.	Holding of sales of personal property at place other than courthouse; advertisement of general order as to sale location.	9-13-171.	When defendant bound by sale under void process.
9-13-162.	Continuance of sale from day to day.	9-13-172.	When execution sale set aside.
9-13-163.	Sale of perishable property — When and by whom ordered; where held.	9-13-172.1.	"Eligible sale" defined; rescision of sale; damages.
9-13-164.	Sale of perishable property — Advertisement; notice; when notice dispensed with; disposition of proceeds.	9-13-173.	Effect of judicial sale on title.
9-13-165.	Sale of perishable property — Under tax executions.	9-13-174.	When sheriff's successor empowered to make titles.
		9-13-175.	Duty of officer to place purchaser in possession; which persons he may dispossess.
		9-13-176.	How possession obtained after expiration of court term or replacement of officer.
		9-13-177.	Right to enforce covenants.
		9-13-178.	When title deeds back of purchase must be proved.

**Cross references.** — Judgment liens generally, § 9-12-80 et seq. Attachment generally, Ch. 3, T. 18. Garnishment generally, Ch. 4, T. 18. Satisfaction of judgment against real

estate broker out of real estate education, research, and recovery fund, § 43-40-22. Tax executions, Ch. 3, T. 48.

JUDICIAL DECISIONS

**Writ of fieri facias and execution are synonymous** in the law of this state. *Black v. Black*, 245 Ga. 281, 264 S.E.2d 216 (1980).  
**Executions are issued for purpose of au-**

**thorizing sheriffs and deputies to proceed with levy** on real and personal property. *Black v. Black*, 245 Ga. 281, 264 S.E.2d 216 (1980).

ARTICLE 1

GENERAL PROVISIONS

9-13-1. Entry and signing of judgment prerequisite to execution.

No execution shall issue until judgment is entered and signed by the party in whose favor verdict was rendered or by his attorney, or by the presiding judge or justice. (Laws 1799, Cobb's 1851 Digest, p. 494; Code 1863, § 3487; Code 1868, § 3510; Code 1873, § 3568; Code 1882, § 3568; Civil Code 1895, § 5339; Civil Code 1910, § 5934; Code 1933, § 39-102.)

**Law reviews.** — For note discussing constitutional issues affecting executions, and procedure for issuance and amendment of

writ of execution, see 12 Ga. L. Rev. 814 (1978).

### JUDICIAL DECISIONS

**Judgment must be entered on verdict before lawful execution can issue.** Tanner v. Wilson, 184 Ga. 628, 192 S.E. 425 (1937).

It is essential that judgment be entered on a verdict within the time required, and that an execution duly and properly issued and recorded, for a verdict in a money case, in itself, is not a lien upon any property of the defendant against whom it is returned. Tanner v. Wilson, 184 Ga. 628, 192 S.E. 425 (1937).

**Execution not void where signature omitted.** — Though, under this section, it is grossly irregular to issue execution upon a judgment entered up but not signed, neither the judgment nor the execution is to be held void. Pollard v. King, 62 Ga. 103 (1878) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-13-1).

**Judgment may be voidable.** — While a judgment may be amendable at a subsequent term and thus perfect the verdict, where it will not prejudice the rights of intermediate parties, ordinarily a judgment entered after the time provided by law is voidable, and during the intervening time the verdict is lifeless as to intermediate parties. Tanner v. Wilson, 184 Ga. 628, 192 S.E. 425 (1937).

**Judgment is amendable by court to supply**

**proper signature** nunc pro tunc. Pollard v. King, 62 Ga. 103 (1878).

**Execution should be issued in name of party** though the party may die before it is issued. Mims v. McKenzie, 22 Ga. App. 571, 96 S.E. 441 (1918).

**Death of party does not revoke power of the party's attorney** to sign and enter judgment; it is a power conferred by law, and not by the client. Skidaway Shell-Road Co. v. Brooks, 77 Ga. 136 (1886).

**Clerk may not issue execution of own volition.** — The clerk of the superior court may issue execution at any time after a verdict is rendered and judgment entered thereon by this section; but there is no statutory provision imposing upon such a clerk the duty of issuing executions without express direction from the party or the party's counsel. Broyles v. Young, 19 Ga. App. 294, 91 S.E. 437 (1917) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-13-1).

**Failure of clerk to properly issue and docket executions.** — Clerk of court is liable for failing or refusing to properly issue and docket executions after expressed direction by the party or the party's attorney. Broyles v. Young, 19 Ga. App. 294, 91 S.E. 437 (1917).

**Cited in** Dodd v. Glover, 102 Ga. 82, 29 S.E. 158 (1897).

### RESEARCH REFERENCES

**Am. Jur. 2d.** — 30 Am. Jur. 2d, Executions and Enforcement of Judgments, §§ 5, 6, 54-61.

**C.J.S.** — 33 C.J.S., Executions, § 13.

**ALR.** — Mere rendition, or formal entry or docketing, of judgment as prerequisite to issuance of valid execution thereon, 65 ALR2d 1162.

### 9-13-2. Execution suspended by appeal.

If execution is issued before the expiration of the time allowed for entering an appeal, the execution will be suspended on the entering of an appeal by either party. (Orig. Code 1863, § 3556; Code 1868, § 3579; Code 1873, § 3634; Code 1882, § 3634; Civil Code 1895, § 5415; Civil Code 1910, § 6020; Code 1933, § 39-115.)

## JUDICIAL DECISIONS

**Supersedeas, during its pendency, prevents any steps to enforce judgment,** such as issuing an execution based thereon. *Tanner v. Wilson*, 184 Ga. 628, 192 S.E. 425 (1937); *Bank S. v. Roswell Jeep Eagle, Inc.*, 200 Ga. App. 489, 408 S.E.2d 503 (1991).

**Execution is not void because issued be-**

**fore expiration of time for appeal after judgment.** *Denton Bros. v. Hannah*, 12 Ga. App. 494, 77 S.E. 672 (1913).

**Cited in** *Hancock v. Tifton Guano Co.*, 19 Ga. App. 185, 91 S.E. 246 (1917); *Mock v. Canterbury Realty Co.*, 152 Ga. App. 872, 264 S.E.2d 489 (1980).

## RESEARCH REFERENCES

**Am. Jur. 2d.** — 5 Am. Jur. 2d, Appeal and Error, § 433.

**C.J.S.** — 33 C.J.S., Executions, § 152-154.

**ALR.** — Effect of supersedeas or stay on antecedent levy, 90 ALR2d 483.

## 9-13-3. Execution to follow judgment.

Every execution shall follow the judgment upon which it issued and shall describe the parties thereto as described in the judgment. (Orig. Code 1863, § 3558; Code 1868, § 3581; Code 1873, § 3636; Code 1882, § 3636; Civil Code 1895, § 5417; Civil Code 1910, § 6022; Code 1933, § 39-104.)

**Law reviews.** — For note discussing the procedure for the issuance and amendment

of a writ of execution, see 12 Ga. L. Rev. 814 (1978).

## JUDICIAL DECISIONS

**Executions are presumed to conform to judgments.** *Jones v. McCleod*, 61 Ga. 602 (1878); *Hadden v. Larned*, 87 Ga. 634, 13 S.E. 806 (1891).

**Execution must follow judgment as to parties, amount, and other details.** If it fails to follow the judgment, it is illegal and, if amended, the levy falls. *Williams v. Atwood*, 57 Ga. 190 (1876).

**Variance must be material to be good ground of illegality** authorizing the execution quashed. *Reese v. Burts*, 39 Ga. 565 (1869); *Zachry v. Zachry*, 68 Ga. 158 (1881); *Moughon v. Brown*, 68 Ga. 207 (1881).

**Minor variance not fatal.** — Where enough appears upon the face of the execution to connect it with the judgment, a variance will not vitiate the execution. *Smith v. Bell*, 107 Ga. 800, 33 S.E. 684, 73 Am. St. R. 151 (1899).

**Execution which fails to follow judgment is not admissible in evidence** over the objection of a claimant. *Bank of Tupelo v. Collier*, 191 Ga. 852, 14 S.E.2d 59 (1941).

**Generally, execution must describe parties thereto as described in judgment.** *Bank*

*of Tupelo v. Collier*, 191 Ga. 852, 14 S.E.2d 59 (1941).

**Errors in names of parties.** — Misdescription of the party's name will not invalidate the execution. But an execution in favor of an entirely different person from the one named in the judgment as plaintiff is absolutely void. *Mitchell v. Toole*, 63 Ga. 93 (1879); *Powell v. Perry*, 63 Ga. 417 (1879); *Moughon v. Brown*, 68 Ga. 207 (1881); *Underwood v. Harvey*, 106 Ga. 268, 32 S.E. 124 (1898); *Smith v. Bell*, 107 Ga. 800, 33 S.E. 684, 73 Am. St. R. 151 (1899); *Osborne Bonding & Sur. Co. v. State*, 232 Ga. App. 11, 501 S.E.2d 264 (1998).

**Middle letter of name is immaterial unless** it is shown that there are two persons of the same first name and surname. *Hicks v. Riley*, 83 Ga. 332, 9 S.E. 771 (1889).

**Suffix of "Jr." to name is material where** there is another person of such name. *Manry v. Shepperd*, 57 Ga. 68 (1876).

**Variance of name of corporation is material.** *Bradford v. Water Lot Co.*, 58 Ga. 280 (1877).



**If judgment is against party in representative capacity,** execution must follow it. Where it is issued against representative individually, it is a material variance. *Horne v. Spivey*, 44 Ga. 616 (1872); *Horn v. Bird*, 45 Ga. 610 (1872).

**Property must be substantially described in same manner as in judgment.** *Napier v. Saulsbury, Respass & Co.*, 63 Ga. 477 (1879).

**Misstatement of date is immaterial** so long as the execution is otherwise connected with the judgment. *Ward v. Miller*, 143 Ga. 164, 84 S.E. 480 (1915).

**Where party assumes cost by judgment,** execution levying costs is illegal. *Smith v. Lockett*, 73 Ga. 104 (1884).

**Judgment against firm is presumed good against firm and member of firm served.** Before a judgment could be obtained against the firm, it would be necessary that one of them be served, yet there is no presumption that any particular member of the firm was served. In this state, where any one member or the firm is served, the partnership is bound, but only the individual member who is served is bound. *Edmonds Shoe Co. v. Colson*, 41 Ga. App. 283, 152 S.E. 608 (1930).

**Judgment against copartnership** binds not only partnership property, but also individual property of each member of the same

who has been served with the process; but it does not bind, and execution issuing thereon cannot be levied on, the individual property of one not served. *Edmonds Shoe Co. v. Colson*, 41 Ga. App. 283, 152 S.E. 608 (1930).

**Interest must be specifically included in judgment.** — A claimant is not entitled to post-judgment interest on a judgment lien unless a provision for such interest is specifically included in the underlying judgment, and this is true in spite of a specific provision in the *feri facias*. *Pettigrew v. Houston's Bldg. Materials & Supply Co.* (In re Guevara), 67 Bankr. 982 (Bankr. N.D. Ga. 1986).

**Refusal of clerk to issue fieri facias with post-judgment interest when not so included in judgment.** — In performing the ministerial function of issuing executions, the clerk is required to follow the judgments of the superior court; thus, a clerk was not in error in refusing to issue *fi. fa.* with an award of post-judgment interest when the judgment handed down by the court did not include such an award of interest. *Bowers v. Price*, 171 Ga. App. 516, 320 S.E.2d 211 (1984).

**Cited in** *Saffold v. Banks*, 69 Ga. 289 (1882); *Stanfield v. Downing Co.*, 186 Ga. 568, 199 S.E. 113 (1938); *White v. Bowen*, 223 Ga. 94, 153 S.E.2d 706 (1967); *Leonard v. Leonard*, 236 Ga. 623, 225 S.E.2d 9 (1976).

## RESEARCH REFERENCES

**Am. Jur. 2d.** — 30 Am. Jur. 2d, Executions and Enforcement of Judgments, §§ 6, 54, 55.

**C.J.S.** — 33 C.J.S., Executions, §§ 6-14.

**ALR.** — Mere rendition, or formal entry or docketing, of judgment as prerequisite to issuance of valid execution thereon, 65 ALR2d 1162.

## 9-13-4. Judge may frame executions.

The judge of any superior court may frame and cause to be issued by the clerk thereof any writ of execution to carry into effect any lawful judgment or decree rendered in his court. (Orig. Code 1863, § 3561; Code 1868, § 3584; Code 1873, § 3639; Code 1882, § 3639; Civil Code 1895, § 5420; Civil Code 1910, § 6025; Code 1933, § 39-105.)

## JUDICIAL DECISIONS

**Cited in** *Southern Express Co. v. Lynch*, 65 Ga. 240 (1880).

## RESEARCH REFERENCES

**Am. Jur. 2d.** — 30 Am. Jur. 2d, Executions and Enforcement of Judgments, § 3.

**C.J.S.** — 33 C.J.S., Executions, § 6.

### 9-13-5. Amendment of execution — To conform to judgment or time of return.

A writ of fieri facias may be amended so as to conform to the judgment upon which it issued and to the time of its return; and such amendments shall in no manner affect the validity of the writ of fieri facias, nor shall the levy of the writ fall or be in any manner invalidated thereby. (Orig. Code 1863, § 3425; Code 1868, § 3445; Code 1873, § 3495; Code 1882, § 3495; Ga. L. 1890-91, p. 76, § 1; Civil Code 1895, § 5114; Civil Code 1910, § 5698; Code 1933, § 39-109.)

**Law reviews.** — For note discussing the procedure for the issuance and amendment

of a writ of execution, see 12 Ga. L. Rev. 814 (1978).

## JUDICIAL DECISIONS

**Judgment may be amended by order of court, in conformity to verdict** upon which it is predicated. *Jones v. Whitehead*, 167 Ga. 848, 146 S.E. 768 (1929).

**After proper order to amend, it is not requisite to issue new fieri facias.** *Saffold v. Wade*, 56 Ga. 174 (1876).

**Copy or alias fieri facias may be amended.** *Artope v. Barker*, 72 Ga. 186 (1883).

**Amendments to fieri facias relate back to original dates** and take effect therefrom. *Saffold v. Wade*, 56 Ga. 174 (1876).

**Execution on alimony judgment amended to show proper status of party.** — Where a judgment awarded alimony to a wife for the benefit of her minor daughter, and execution in favor of the wife individu-

ally did not follow the judgment, the husband was entitled to have it amended so as to show that the execution issued in the name of the wife for the benefit of her minor child, instead of in her individual capacity. *Jackson v. Jackson*, 204 Ga. 259, 49 S.E.2d 662 (1948).

**Where excess penalty included in tax execution is illegal**, such excess requires only amendment; a dismissal of the execution for this reason is unauthorized. *State Revenue Comm'n v. NABISCO*, 49 Ga. App. 409, 175 S.E. 607 (1934).

**Cited in** *Hollis v. Sales*, 103 Ga. 75, 29 S.E. 482 (1897); *Manley v. McKenzie*, 128 Ga. 347, 57 S.E. 705 (1907); *Rabon v. Brown*, 275 Ga. 46, 561 S.E.2d 816 (2002).

## RESEARCH REFERENCES

**Am. Jur. 2d.** — 30 Am. Jur. 2d, Executions and Enforcement of Judgments, §§ 108-114.

**C.J.S.** — 33 C.J.S., Executions, § 93.

**ALR.** — Power of court to compel officer to amend or perfect his return of execution or attachment, 132 ALR 904.

### 9-13-6. Amendment of execution — To conform to amended judgment.

Where a judgment has been amended by order of the court in conformity to the verdict upon which it is predicated and execution has previously issued thereon, the clerk of the court in which the judgment was rendered shall have power to amend the execution at any time so as to make it

conform to the amended judgment; and such amendment shall not cause any levy on the execution to fall. (Orig. Code 1863, § 3424; Code 1868, § 3444; Code 1873, § 3494; Code 1882, § 3494; Civil Code 1895, § 5113; Ga. L. 1902, p. 55, § 1; Civil Code 1910, § 5697; Code 1933, § 39-110.)

**Law reviews.** — For note discussing the procedure for the issuance and amendment of a writ of execution, see 12 Ga. L. Rev. 814 (1978).

JUDICIAL DECISIONS

**Judgment amendable after execution issued.** — A judgment must conform to the reasonable intendment of the verdict upon which it is based and it may be amended by order of the court in order to conform to the verdict, even after execution has been issued. *Frank E. Wood Co. v. Colson*, 43 Ga. App. 265, 158 S.E. 533 (1931).  
**Cited in** *Neely v. Mobley*, 49 Ga. App. 541, 176 S.E. 527 (1934).

RESEARCH REFERENCES

**Am. Jur. 2d.** — 30 Am. Jur. 2d, Executions and Enforcement of Judgments, §§ 108-114.  
**C.J.S.** — 33 C.J.S., Executions, § 93.

9-13-7. Amendment of execution — To correct mistake in issuance; alias execution.

(a) When the clerk of any court has made any mistake in issuing an execution, the clerk or any of his successors in office may correct the mistake by amending the execution and shall note and certify on the execution the fact that the amendment was made by him.

(b) Alternatively, the clerk may issue an alias execution to be signed and dated by him at the time it is issued instead of the execution in which the mistake was made. The clerk shall note the fact of the issuing of the alias on the original, which original shall remain on file in his office, and shall likewise make a memorandum thereof on the execution docket; he shall also transcribe upon the alias all the entries and credits from the original. No order of court shall be necessary in the cases contemplated by this Code section. (Ga. L. 1869, p. 137, § 1; Code 1873, § 3496; Code 1882, § 3496; Civil Code 1895, § 5115; Civil Code 1910, § 5699; Code 1933, § 39-111.)

**Law reviews.** — For note discussing the procedure for the issuance and amendment of a writ of execution, see 12 Ga. L. Rev. 814 (1978).

JUDICIAL DECISIONS

**When execution has been quashed because it was not conforming to the judgment,** the clerk may issue another which does conform to the judgment. *Westbrook v. Hays*, 89 Ga. 101, 14 S.E. 879 (1892). See also *Smith v. Bell*, 107 Ga. 800, 33 S.E. 684, 73 Am. St. R. 151 (1899).  
**Cited in** *Cooper v. Huff*, 55 Ga. 119 (1875); *Georgia Sec. Co. v. Sanders*, 74 Ga. App. 295, 39 S.E.2d 570 (1946).



## RESEARCH REFERENCES

**Am. Jur. 2d.** — 30 Am. Jur. 2d, Executions and Enforcement of Judgments, §§ 108-114. **C.J.S.** — 33 C.J.S., Executions, § 93.

**9-13-8. Issuance of alias execution to replace lost original.**

(a) When an execution which was regularly issued from a court is lost or destroyed, the judge or justice of the court from which the same was issued may at any time, upon proper application and proof of the facts by the affidavit of the applicant, his agent, or his attorney or by any other satisfactory proof, grant an order for the issuing of an alias execution in lieu of the lost original execution. The alias execution shall have all the legal force and effect of the lost or destroyed original execution.

(b) When an execution which was regularly issued by an officer of the state as authorized by law is lost or destroyed, the state officer or the successor to the state officer by whom the same was issued may at any time issue an alias execution in lieu of the lost original execution. The alias execution shall be dated the same date as the original execution and the officer shall endorse the word "alias" on the alias execution. The alias execution shall have all the legal force and effect of the lost or destroyed original execution.

(c) When an execution which was regularly issued by an officer of a county or local government as authorized by law is lost or destroyed, the judge of the probate court of the county in which the original execution was issued may issue an alias execution upon the filing by the party having the right to control the original execution of a statement under oath of the loss or destruction of such original execution. The judge shall endorse the word "alias" on the alias execution. The alias execution shall have all the legal force and effect of the lost or destroyed original execution. (Ga. L. 1857, p. 104, § 1; Code 1863, § 3892; Code 1868, § 3912; Code 1873, § 3988; Code 1882, § 3988; Civil Code 1895, § 4752; Civil Code 1910, § 5321; Code 1933, § 63-210; Ga. L. 1985, p. 1243, § 1.)

**Law reviews.** — For note discussing the procedure for the issuance and amendment of a writ of execution, see 12 Ga. L. Rev. 814 (1978).

## JUDICIAL DECISIONS

**Term "alias" is applied to execution issued in lieu of lost original.** *U-Driv-It Sys. v. Lyles*, 71 Ga. App. 70, 30 S.E.2d 111 (1944).

**Alias fieri facias is in effect a copy;** it would have no more force and effect than the original, and if the original was dormant and barred by the statute, so would the alias be. *U-Driv-It Sys. v. Lyles*, 71 Ga. App. 70, 30 S.E.2d 111 (1944).

**Alias execution not revivor of dormant judgment.** — Where a judgment is dormant or dead, the issuance of an alias execution in lieu of the lost original execution which issued on the judgment does not revive the judgment. *U-Driv-It Sys. v. Lyles*, 71 Ga. App. 70, 30 S.E.2d 111 (1944).

**Alias fieri facias cannot regularly issue without order of court** for that purpose,

which order should set forth all the previous proceedings which had taken place under the original execution. *Watson v. Halsted, Taylor & Co.*, 9 Ga. 275 (1851).

**Notice to defendant** in a proceeding under this section is not necessary. *Rogers v. Petty*, 43 Ga. App. 771, 160 S.E. 128 (1931) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-13-8).

**Defendant may show payment of judgment before alias is issued.** *Lowry v. Richards*, 62 Ga. 370 (1879).

**Levy on land.** — An alias fieri facias can be legally levied on land belonging to the defendant, and a purchaser at a sheriff's sale under such fieri facias would be protected. *Ward v. Miller*, 143 Ga. 164, 84 S.E. 480 (1915).

**Cited** in *Torrent v. Sulter*, 67 Ga. 32 (1881); *Drawdy v. Littlefield*, 75 Ga. 215 (1885); *Land v. Gormley*, 177 Ga. 497, 170 S.E. 510 (1933).

RESEARCH REFERENCES

**Am. Jur. 2d.** — 52 Am. Jur. 2d, Lost and Destroyed Instruments, § 3.

**C.J.S.** — 54 C.J.S., Lost Instruments, §§ 5, 8-10.

9-13-9. When execution returnable.

All executions, except as otherwise provided by this Code, shall be made returnable to the next term of the court from which they issued. (Orig. Code 1863, § 3557; Code 1868, § 3580; Code 1873, § 3635; Code 1882, § 3635; Civil Code 1895, § 5416; Civil Code 1910, § 6021; Code 1933, § 39-125.)

**Law reviews.** — For note discussing procedures required to effect a levy of execution, see 12 Ga. L. Rev. 814 (1978).

JUDICIAL DECISIONS

**Meaning of “next term”.** — This section means that executions shall be returnable to the next term after the money can be lawfully made. *Chamberlin & Co. v. Beck, Gregg & Co.*, 68 Ga. 346 (1882) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-13-9).

**Section applicable to foreclosure of security interest.** — Former Code 1933, § 67-701

(see O.C.G.A. § 44-14-230), relating to the foreclosure of security interests, did not make provision for the execution to be returnable to any particular term of court, so former Code 1933, § 39-125 (see O.C.G.A. § 9-13-9) would apply. *Youmans v. Consumers Fin. Corp.*, 77 Ga. App. 373, 48 S.E.2d 684 (1948).

RESEARCH REFERENCES

**Am. Jur. 2d.** — 30 Am. Jur. 2d, Executions and Enforcement of Judgments, §§ 217-248.

Return on execution as subject to contradiction, explanation, or amplification, 129 ALR 1364.

**C.J.S.** — 33 C.J.S., Executions, § 323.

**ALR.** — Execution: effect of return made after return day, 2 ALR 181.

9-13-10. Issuance of execution; to whom directed; on what property levied.

Except as otherwise provided by law, executions shall be issued by the clerk of the court in which judgment is obtained, shall bear teste in the

name of the judge of such court, shall bear date from the time of their issuing, shall be directed "To all and singular the sheriffs of this state and their lawful deputies," and may be levied on all the estate of the defendant, both real and personal, which is subject to levy and sale. (Laws 1799, Cobb's 1851 Digest, p. 510; Code 1863, § 3553; Code 1868, § 3576; Code 1873, § 3632; Code 1882, § 3632; Civil Code 1895, § 5413; Civil Code 1910, § 6018; Code 1933, § 39-101.)

**Law reviews.** — For note discussing the procedure for the issuance and amendment

of a writ of execution, see 12 Ga. L. Rev. 814 (1978).

### JUDICIAL DECISIONS

**All executions must be signed by clerk or by the clerk's authority,** and if not so signed, they are void. A deputy may be authorized to issue executions but the deputy should not sign with the name of the clerk as if the clerk personally had done it. The clerk cannot by oral authority confer general power upon another to sign the clerk's name to executions issued in the clerk's absence and not under the clerk's immediate authority. *Battle v. Warren County Fertilizer Co.*, 155 Ga. 650, 118 S.E. 362 (1923).

**Execution must be levied by one of the officers to whom directed.** *Peeples v. Garrison & Son*, 141 Ga. 411, 81 S.E. 116 (1914).

**What property of debtor is subject to levy and sale.** — There is no general statute prescribing definitely what property of debtor is subject to levy and sale; this section providing simply that executions may be levied on all the estate, real and personal, subject to levy and sale. Common-law executions in this state usually order the levying officer to seize enough of the goods and chattels, lands and tenements, of the debtor to make the sum due. *Rusk v. Hill*, 121 Ga. 379, 49 S.E. 261 (1904) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-13-10).

**Life estate is subject to levy and sale.** First Nat'l Bank v. Geiger, 61 Ga. App. 865, 7 S.E.2d 756 (1940).

**Vested remainder interest in land may be levied upon under execution,** although the life estate be not terminated; and since the greater includes the less, a levy upon a described tract or parcel of land is a levy upon the whole interest therein, including all vested remainder interests where such remainder interests exist. *Cox v. Hargrove*, 205 Ga. 12, 52 S.E.2d 312 (1949).

**Tax executions are "directed to all and singular the sheriffs and constables of this state."** The sheriff is the proper person to enforce such execution and, accordingly, to make a valid transfer thereof. *Beavers v. Interstate Bond Co.*, 189 Ga. 201, 6 S.E.2d 283 (1939).

**Cited in** *Tefft v. Sternberg*, 40 F. 2 (S.D. Ga. 1887); *Zugar v. Scarbrough*, 186 Ga. 310, 197 S.E. 854 (1938); *Shedden v. National Florence Crittenton Mission*, 191 Ga. 428, 12 S.E.2d 618 (1940); *Owen v. Cunningham*, 111 Ga. App. 399, 141 S.E.2d 912 (1965); *Riviera Equip., Inc. v. Omega Equip. Corp.*, 147 Ga. App. 412, 249 S.E.2d 133 (1978); *Life Ins. Co. v. Dodgen*, 148 Ga. App. 725, 252 S.E.2d 629 (1979).

### OPINIONS OF THE ATTORNEY GENERAL

**Writs of fieri facias issued by the magistrate court may be directed to the constables of that court** and, in executing these writs, constables may conduct judicial sales of personal property. 1984 Op. Att'y Gen. No. U84-36.

**Clerk's fees.** — Clerks of the superior

courts are entitled by Ga. L. 1972, p. 664 (see O.C.G.A. § 15-6-77) to charge a fee of 50¢ (now \$1.00) for each fieri facias entered against each defendant on the general execution docket. 1976 Op. Att'y Gen. No. U76-51.



## RESEARCH REFERENCES

**Am. Jur. 2d.** — 30 Am. Jur. 2d, Executions and Enforcement of Judgments, §§ 47 et seq., 177 et seq.

**C.J.S.** — 33 C.J.S., Executions, §§ 25-99.

### 9-13-11. Direction, levy, service, and return of execution where sheriff a party.

All executions, orders, decrees, attachments for contempt, and final process issued by the clerks of the courts in favor of or against any sheriff shall be directed to the coroner of the county in which the sheriff resides and to all and singular the sheriffs of the state, except the sheriff of the county in which the interested sheriff resides, and may be levied, served, and returned by the coroner, other sheriff, or constable of the county at the option of the plaintiff or the party seeking the remedy. (Laws 1847, Cobb's 1851 Digest, p. 517; Code 1863, § 3554; Code 1868, § 3577; Code 1873, § 3633; Code 1882, § 3633; Civil Code 1895, § 5414; Civil Code 1910, § 6019; Code 1933, § 39-114.)

## JUDICIAL DECISIONS

**Object of this section is to prevent party from handling process against oneself.** Gillis v. Smith, 67 Ga. 446 (1881) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-13-11).

**Sheriffs are disqualified to perform official duties where they have interest.** Abrams v. Abrams, 239 Ga. 866, 239 S.E.2d 33 (1977).

**Where sheriff is defendant, the sheriff cannot levy against a codefendant.** State v. Jeter, 60 Ga. 489 (1878).

**Sheriff may levy execution for costs** though the sheriff be interested. Vining v. Officers of Court, 86 Ga. 127, 12 S.E. 298 (1890).

**Coroner is without authority to levy execution unless it is expressly directed to the coroner.** But where it does not appear on the face of the proceedings that the sheriff is disqualified to act, then, upon affidavit being made of the fact and placed in the hands of the clerk of the court issuing the process, and by the clerk delivered to the coroner, that officer is authorized to make the levy. Blance & McGarough v. Mize, 72 Ga. 96 (1883).

**Cited in** Sanders v. State, 151 Ga. App. 590, 260 S.E.2d 504 (1979).

## OPINIONS OF THE ATTORNEY GENERAL

**This section does not give power to arrest sheriff in criminal matters;** it refers to the transferal of certain ministerial duties from a sheriff to the coroner, when the sheriff is a party to a proceeding, and precludes a sheriff handling an order for final process against the sheriff personally. 1973 Op. Att'y Gen. No. 73-93. (see O.C.G.A. § 9-13-11).

**This section applies to civil matters** involving orders, decrees, attachments, executions, and final processes, and does not give authority to arrest a sheriff in criminal matters. 1973 Op. Att'y Gen. No. 73-93. (see O.C.G.A. § 9-13-11).

## RESEARCH REFERENCES

**Am. Jur. 2d.** — 30 Am. Jur. 2d, Executions and Enforcement of Judgments, §§ 174-176.

**C.J.S.** — 33 C.J.S., Executions, § 76.

### 9-13-12. Entry of levy on process.

The officer making a levy shall enter the same on the process by virtue of which levy is made and in the entry shall plainly describe the property levied on and the amount of the interest of defendant therein. (Orig. Code 1863, § 3569; Code 1868, § 3592; Code 1873, § 3640; Code 1882, § 3640; Civil Code 1895, § 5421; Civil Code 1910, § 6026; Code 1933, § 39-103.)

**Law reviews.** — For note discussing procedures required to effect a levy of execution, see 12 Ga. L. Rev. 814 (1978).

## JUDICIAL DECISIONS

**Entry of levy is officer's declaration that the officer has seized property** for the purpose of sale. *Head v. Lee*, 203 Ga. 191, 45 S.E.2d 666 (1947).

**Entry of levy should be signed** in order that it may be authenticated as the official act of the officer. *Jones v. Easley*, 53 Ga. 454 (1873).

**Where entry is not signed, officer may amend it by adding the officer's signature.** *Sharp v. Kennedy*, 50 Ga. 208 (1873).

**Entry of levy may be made and levying officer's name signed by scrivener**, if done in the immediate presence and by the direction of the levying officer, and it will be upheld as the entry of the officer. *Ellis v. Francis*, 9 Ga. 325 (1851); *Cox v. Montford*, 66 Ga. 62 (1880); *Weaver v. Wood*, 103 Ga. 88, 29 S.E. 594 (1897); *Vickers v. Hawkins*, 128 Ga. 794, 58 S.E. 44 (1907); *Cooney v. City of Atlanta*, 136 Ga. 118, 70 S.E. 950 (1911).

**Where tax executions are levied by deputy sheriff**, entry of levy need not be signed by sheriff or by someone legally authorized to sign the sheriff's name for the sheriff. *Durham v. Smith*, 186 Ga. 565, 198 S.E. 734 (1938).

**Interest intended to be seized and sold must be defined or specified in levy**, and not set out generally as an interest, or as the interest of the defendant in the property. *Bledsoe v. Willingham*, 62 Ga. 550 (1879); *Thornton v. Ferguson*, 133 Ga. 825, 67 S.E. 97, 134 Am. St. R. 226 (1910).

**Levy must describe land with precision necessary to inform purchaser** of what the purchaser is buying and sufficient to enable the officer selling it to place the purchaser in possession; otherwise, it is void and a deed based thereon is likewise void. *Head v. Lee*, 203 Ga. 191, 45 S.E.2d 666 (1947); *Elliott v. Leathers*, 116 Ga. App. 842, 159 S.E.2d 167 (1967).

**Interest of defendant must be plainly set forth in entry of levy.** *Harden v. Bell*, 212 Ga. 711, 95 S.E.2d 375 (1956).

It is not sufficient that the entry recites that "the interest" or "all the interest" of the defendant in *feri facias* is levied on, but it should disclose with reasonable certainty what that interest is. *Harden v. Bell*, 212 Ga. 711, 95 S.E.2d 375 (1956).

**Description in entry of levy is sufficient where** it furnishes a key whereby the identity of the land may be made certain by extrinsic evidence. *Head v. Lee*, 203 Ga. 191, 45 S.E.2d 666 (1947); *Elliott v. Leathers*, 116 Ga. App. 842, 159 S.E.2d 167 (1967).

**Where entry of levy is so indefinite that land cannot be accurately identified**, entry is void and cannot be cured by amendment. *Ansley v. Wilson*, 50 Ga. 418 (1873); *Burson v. Shields*, 160 Ga. 723, 129 S.E. 22 (1925).

A levy or a deed which fails to describe any particular land or to furnish any key to the confines of the land purporting to be levied on or to be conveyed is void. *Elliott v. Leathers*, 116 Ga. App. 842, 159 S.E.2d 167 (1967).

**Misdescription of land in levy.** — If there is misdescription in the levy, it is not void provided the land can be identified notwithstanding the description. The error or misdescription may be treated as surplusage. *Burson v. Shields*, 160 Ga. 723, 129 S.E. 22 (1925).

**Defect in levy description may be cured by amendment where** entry describes the land seized with such particularity that there can be no doubt about its identity, and the defect in the entry refers to other matters than the description of the property seized, the defect may be cured by amendment. *Perkerson v. Overby*, 59 Ga. 414 (1877); *Williams v. Baynes*, 84 Ga. 116, 10 S.E. 541 (1889); *Manley v. McKenzie*, 128 Ga. 347, 57 S.E. 705 (1907); *Dominey v. De Lang*, 130 Ga. 618, 61 S.E. 475 (1908).

**Improper description cannot be cured in deed made by sheriff** pursuant to sale under such levy. *Burson v. Shields*, 160 Ga. 723, 129 S.E. 22 (1925).

Where a levy on land is void for lack of proper description, the defect cannot be cured by proper description of the land in the deed made by the sheriff in pursuance of the tax sale under said levy for the reason that the deed would not conform to entry of levy. *Craddock-Terry Co. v. Lazarus*, 180 Ga. 552, 179 S.E. 730 (1935).

**Where levy upon land is made under court order directing sale of specific property**, levying officer has no discretion, but the officer's duty is to levy on the specific property to pay the judgment; nor would the officer be authorized in the seizure of any person's interest in the property except that of the defendant. *Heaton v. Hayes*, 188 Ga. 632, 4 S.E.2d 570 (1939).

**Supreme Court cannot say as matter of law that a deed is void** because based upon excessive levy, unless it appears upon the face of the deed that the levy was so grossly excessive as to be a fraud upon the law. *Head v. Lee*, 203 Ga. 191, 45 S.E.2d 666 (1947).

**Levy upon larger estate authorizes sale of lesser estate actually owned.** *Floyd v. Braswell*, 45 Ga. App. 726, 166 S.E. 65 (1932).

**Return of levying officer is sufficient prima facie** to establish who was in possession at time of levy, but such an entry is not sufficient to show that the claimant had never been in possession of the property

under a previous conveyance. *Glenn v. Tankersley*, 187 Ga. 129, 200 S.E. 709 (1938), later appeal sub nom. *Bussell v. Glenn*, 197 Ga. 816, 30 S.E.2d 617 (1944).

**Entry reciting that land is levied on "as property of defendant,"** when there is only one defendant, is sufficient and will be construed as an assertion that the defendant in fieri facias is the owner in fee simple; but if there be more than one defendant named in the fieri facias such an entry would be too indefinite, and should go further and disclose either that the land is levied on as the common property of all the defendants, or as the individual property of one or more of them. *Clark v. C.T.H. Corp.*, 181 Ga. 710, 184 S.E. 592 (1936); *Harden v. Bell*, 212 Ga. 711, 95 S.E.2d 375 (1956).

**Description of land lot and acreage not void.** — A levy and the description contained in a deed based thereon which describes the land as being a definite number of acres located in a certain corner of a land lot which is in the form of a square with its lines running north and south, east and west, is not void for uncertainty. *Head v. Lee*, 203 Ga. 191, 45 S.E.2d 666 (1947).

**Execution levied upon "one-fifth undivided interest in" described tract of land** was not void because of an insufficient description of the property levied upon in that the amount of the interest of the defendant in the property was not set forth as required by this section and the fact that the undivided remainder interest of the defendant might be subject to a life estate in another person would not prevent the sale of whatever lesser interest the defendant actually had in the property under the levy. *Floyd v. Braswell*, 45 Ga. App. 726, 166 S.E. 65 (1932) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-13-12).

**Levy against property held by executrix failing to note representative capacity.** — An entry of levy by the officer upon an execution against specific property "only," based on a judgment of foreclosure of a security deed, rendered against the executrix of the estate of the grantor (since deceased), is not void on the ground that it states that the property was levied upon as the property of the named executrix, rather than that it was levied in the executrix's representative capacity. *Heaton v. Hayes*, 188 Ga. 632, 4 S.E.2d 570 (1939).

**Levy failing to specify buyer's and seller's respective interests in secured personalty.** —



When the seller of personalty has a leviable interest in the property, notwithstanding it may be in the possession of the purchaser, and the creditor's right is subject to the purchaser's equity in the contract, where the property has been levied on under an execution against the seller, and the purchaser files a claim thereto, the levy cannot proceed and the property be subjected to sale thereunder when the amount due by the purchaser on the purchase money and the respective interests of the seller and the purchaser in the property do not appear on the entry of levy. *D.A. Schulte, Inc. v. Varron*, 181 Ga. 542, 182 S.E. 912, answer conformed to, 52 Ga. App. 683, 184 S.E. 356 (1935).

**Execution against land in proceedings in rem.** — Where the proceeding and execution is one against the land itself, and not against any one person or persons or their interest therein, and the naming of a person in the execution as the owner of the property is only for the purpose of identification and further description of the land itself, and not the interest or title levied upon, the officer would be under no duty to levy on the property as the property of the person named in the execution, or to specify the

officer's interest in the property levied upon, and a recital in the entry of levy, which recital the officer was under no duty to make, that the property was levied on as the property of the person named in the execution, would not legally affect the extent of the levy or the extent of the title sold thereunder. *Clarke v. Mayor of Millen*, 187 Ga. 185, 200 S.E. 698 (1938).

**Constructive levy.** — Property tax sale was not void because the evidence established that the sheriff had effectuated a levy on the property, pursuant to O.C.G.A. § 9-13-12, prior to issuing the required notices, advertisements, and sale of the property; a constructive levy of the property was made by tacking the Notice of Execution and Tax Levy issued by the sheriff onto the property itself and the tacked notice also was issued to the tenant in possession and to the owner at the address of record. *Tharp v. Vesta Holdings I, LLC*, 276 Ga. App. 901, 625 S.E.2d 46 (2005).

**Cited in** *Wiley v. Martin*, 163 Ga. 381, 136 S.E. 151 (1926); *Speed Oil Co. v. Aldredge*, 192 Ga. 285, 15 S.E.2d 214 (1941); *Chastain v. Alford*, 193 Ga. 551, 19 S.E.2d 721 (1942); *Busey v. Milam*, 95 Ga. App. 198, 97 S.E.2d 533 (1957).

## OPINIONS OF THE ATTORNEY GENERAL

**Officer making levy shall enter same on tax fieri facias** and shall plainly describe property levied on; the officer making the levy can be a sheriff, or if there is a local Act

making the tax collector an ex officio sheriff for the purpose of levy and sale under tax execution, it can be the tax collector. 1969 Op. Att'y Gen. No. 69-250.

## RESEARCH REFERENCES

**Am. Jur. 2d.** — 30 Am. Jur. 2d, Executions and Enforcement of Judgments, § 196.

**C.J.S.** — 33 C.J.S., Executions, § 77.

### 9-13-13. Written notice of levy on land.

(a) In all cases of levying on land, written notice of the levy must be given personally or delivered by certified mail or statutory overnight delivery to the tenant in possession and to the defendant if not in possession.

(b) The officer levying on land under an execution, within five days thereafter, shall leave a written notice of the levy with the tenant in possession of the land, if any; and, if the defendant is not in possession, the officer shall also leave a written notice with the defendant if he is in the county or shall transmit the notice by mail to the defendant within the time aforesaid. (Laws 1808, Cobb's 1851 Digest, p. 509; Laws 1847, Cobb's 1851

Digest, p. 516; Code 1863, §§ 3572, 3573; Code 1868, §§ 3595, 3596; Code 1873, §§ 3643, 3644; Code 1882, §§ 3643, 3644; Civil Code 1895, §§ 5426, 5428; Civil Code 1910, §§ 6031, 6033; Code 1933, §§ 39-120, 39-122; Ga. L. 1990, p. 298, § 1; Ga. L. 2000, p. 1589, § 3.)

**Editor's notes.** — Ga. L. 2000, p. 1589, § 16, not codified by the General Assembly, provides that the amendment to this Code section is applicable with respect to notices delivered on or after July 1, 2000.

**Law reviews.** — For note discussing procedures required to effect a levy of execution, see 12 Ga. L. Rev. 814 (1978).

## JUDICIAL DECISIONS

**Entry of levy need not specify that notice was given.** — The requirement of this section that notice of the levy shall be given to the tenant in possession within five days after the levy is made does not contemplate that the entry of levy must itself state that notice has been given in order to render it valid. *Keaton v. Farkas*, 136 Ga. 188, 70 S.E. 1110 (1911); *Hopson v. Stuart Lumber Co.*, 22 Ga. App. 392, 95 S.E. 1015 (1918) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-13-13).

**Failure to give notice required by this section does not render levy ipso facto void.** *Solomon v. Peters*, 37 Ga. 251, 92 Am. Dec. 69 (1867); *Cox v. Montford*, 66 Ga. 62 (1880) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-13-13).

**Failure to give notice does not invalidate sale or purchaser's title.** — This section requiring an officer to give the tenant in possession written notice of the levy is directory to the officer, and a failure to give such notice does not affect the title acquired by a bona fide purchaser of the property under such levy. If any injury is sustained by reason of such failure to give notice, it is a matter between the party injured and the officer making the levy and failing to give the notice. *Solomon v. Peters*, 37 Ga. 251, 92 Am. Dec. 69 (1867); *Clark v. C.T.H. Corp.*, 181 Ga. 710, 184 S.E. 592 (1936); *Haden v. Liberty Co.*, 183 Ga. 209, 188 S.E. 29 (1936); *Chastain v. Alford*, 193 Ga. 551, 19 S.E.2d 721, answer conformed to, 67 Ga. App. 316, 20 S.E.2d 150 (1942) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-13-13).

The provision of this section which requires that the defendant in execution or other person in possession of realty shall be given five days' notice of levy upon realty is merely directory, and not so essential as to avoid the levy, and affords no ground for

avoiding a sale had pursuant thereto. *Bibb County v. Elkan*, 184 Ga. 520, 192 S.E. 7 (1937); *Tanner v. Williamson*, 199 Ga. 216, 33 S.E.2d 694 (1945); *Edenfield v. State*, 80 Ga. App. 716, 57 S.E.2d 288 (1950) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-13-13).

**Particularly where no tenant in possession to receive notice.** — The requirements of this section are merely directory, and failure to comply therewith will not void the levy, particularly where the petition discloses that there was no tenant in possession of the property, and that the plaintiff was not a resident of the county. *Sellers v. Johnson*, 207 Ga. 644, 63 S.E.2d 904 (1951) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-13-13).

**Suit for damages for noncompliance.** — Failure of officer to comply with this section may subject the officer to a suit for damages. *Payne v. Daniel*, 194 Ga. 549, 22 S.E.2d 47 (1942) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-13-13).

**Levy without notice insufficient to stop running of statute of limitations.** — Where a levy upon real property has been made by simple entry upon the execution, and no notice of such levy has been given either to the defendant in fi. fa. or to the tenant in possession, as required by this section, such a levy would not be sufficient to stop the running of the statute in favor of the purchaser. *William P. Anderson & Co. v. Chenney*, 51 Ga. 372 (1874); *Kendall v. Westbrook*, 54 Ga. 587 (1875); *Zimmer v. Dansby*, 65 Ga. 89 (1880); *Rosser v. Georgia Pac. Ry.*, 102 Ga. 164, 29 S.E. 171 (1897) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-13-13).

**Cited in** *Smith v. Brown*, 96 Ga. 274, 23 S.E. 849 (1895); *Banks v. Giles*, 20 Ga. App. 97, 92 S.E. 651 (1917); *Wiley v. Martin*, 163 Ga. 381, 136 S.E. 151 (1926); *Small Equip. Co. v. Walker*, 129 Ga. App. 710, 200 S.E.2d 904 (1973).

## RESEARCH REFERENCES

**Am. Jur. 2d.** — 30 Am. Jur. 2d, Executions and Enforcement of Judgments, §§ 195-200. **C.J.S.** — 33 C.J.S., Executions, §§ 69, 106, 107, 118.

**9-13-14. Bonds taken by executing officers valid; rights of plaintiffs not affected.**

(a) All bonds taken by sheriffs or other executing officers from defendants in execution for the delivery of property, on the day of sale or any other time, which they may have levied on by virtue of any fi. fa. or other legal process from any court shall be good and valid in law and recoverable in any court having jurisdiction thereof.

(b) No bond taken in conformity with subsection (a) of this Code section shall in any case prejudice or affect the rights of the plaintiff in execution; the bond shall relate to and have effect solely between the officer to whom it is given and the defendant in execution. The officer shall in no case excuse himself for not having made the money on an execution by having taken the bond but shall be liable to be ruled as prescribed by law. (Laws 1829, Cobb's 1851 Digest, pp. 534, 535; Code 1863, §§ 3599, 3600; Code 1868, §§ 3623, 3624; Code 1873, §§ 3673, 3674; Code 1882, §§ 3673, 3674; Civil Code 1895, §§ 5436, 5437; Civil Code 1910, §§ 6041, 6042; Code 1933, §§ 39-302, 39-303.)

## JUDICIAL DECISIONS

**Levying officer leaving property in custody of defendant.** — This section is peculiarly applicable where levying officer leaves property in custody of defendant, where no claim or affidavit of illegality is interposed. *Mullis v. Kennedy*, 143 Ga. 618, 85 S.E. 845 (1915) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-13-14).

**Bond creates agency relationship.** — The giving of forthcoming bond by the defendant in fi. fa. creates the relationship of an agency. *Roebuck v. Thornton*, 19 Ga. 149 (1855); *Smith v. Davis*, 3 Ga. App. 419, 60 S.E. 199 (1908); *Peacock Hdwe. Co. v. Allen*, 33 Ga. App. 654, 127 S.E. 780 (1925).

**Plaintiff may consent to taking of bond.** *Hand v. Brown*, 144 Ga. 272, 86 S.E. 1080 (1915).

**Obligor in forthcoming bond commits breach when the obligor fails to deliver all property at the time and place of sale, or delivers it in a damaged condition.** *Dickens v. Maxey*, 42 Ga. App. 783, 157 S.E. 368 (1931).

**After demand for property, sheriff may sue on bond, without advertising the prop-**

erty for sale. *Hatton v. Brown*, 1 Ga. App. 747, 57 S.E. 1044 (1907).

**Plaintiff in execution may sell property if found, though the bond is forfeited.** *Chesapeake Guano Co. v. Wilder*, 85 Ga. 550, 11 S.E. 618 (1890).

**Action under this section is properly brought in name of sheriff,** for the use of the plaintiff in fieri facias. *Hatton v. Brown*, 1 Ga. App. 747, 57 S.E. 1044 (1907) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-13-14).

**Plaintiff must show that there has been breach of bond with resulting damage.** *Grace v. Finleyson*, 10 Ga. App. 480, 73 S.E. 689 (1912); *Redwine Bros. v. Street*, 18 Ga. App. 77, 89 S.E. 163 (1916); *Arnold & Son v. Rhodes*, 26 Ga. App. 86, 105 S.E. 453, cert. denied, 26 Ga. App. 800 (1921). See also *Lane v. Johnson*, 22 Ga. App. 740, 97 S.E. 254 (1918).

**In action on forthcoming bond, no issue can properly be raised as to title to the property involved.** *O'Neill Mfg. Co. v. Harris*, 127 Ga. 640, 56 S.E. 739 (1907); *Hatton v. Brown*, 1 Ga. App. 747, 57 S.E. 1044 (1907);



Rowland v. Page, 4 Ga. App. 269, 61 S.E. 148 (1908).

**Defendant cannot show that property was misdescribed** in the bond. Bowden v. Taylor, 81 Ga. 199, 6 S.E. 277 (1888).

**Surety on bond cannot defend by showing fraudulent representations** on the part of

the levying officer. Rowland v. Page, 4 Ga. App. 269, 61 S.E. 148 (1908).

**Cited** in Moody v. Morgan, 25 Ga. 381 (1858); Wortsman v. Wade, 77 Ga. 651 (1886); Hobbs v. Taylor, 13 Ga. App. 451, 79 S.E. 356 (1913); Garmany v. Loach, 34 Ga. App. 722, 131 S.E. 108 (1925).

### RESEARCH REFERENCES

**Am. Jur. 2d.** — 70 Am. Jur. 2d, Sheriffs, Police, and Constables, § 67 et seq.

**C.J.S.** — 33 C.J.S., Executions, §§ 133-135.

**ALR.** — Right of obligor in action on forthcoming bond or receipt for return of

property seized under process to set up title in himself, 37 ALR 1402.

Right of sheriff or constable to demand indemnity bond as a condition of executing process or seizure of property, absent claim by third person, 95 ALR 943.

### 9-13-15. Measure of damages on forthcoming bond.

Whenever personal property is levied upon under any judicial process from the courts of this state and a forthcoming bond is given for the same, the measure of damages to be recovered upon the bond shall be the value of the property at the time of its delivery under the bond, with interest thereon; and, if the property deteriorates in value by reason of being used by the person giving the bond or otherwise and is then delivered to the officer making the seizure, the officer or the plaintiff in execution may recover on the bond the difference between the value at the time of the delivery of the property under the bond and its value when turned over to the officer making the levy, with interest thereon. The amount of damages shall in no case exceed the amount due on the execution levied. (Ga. L. 1893, p. 123, § 1; Civil Code 1895, § 5438; Civil Code 1910, § 6043; Code 1933, § 39-304.)

### JUDICIAL DECISIONS

**Measure of damages for obligor's breach of bond.** — The measure of the obligee's damage by reason of the obligor's breach of the bond in delivering the property, at the time and place of sale, in a damaged condition is the difference between the value of the property at the time the obligor received it under the bond and its value when produced at the time and place of sale with interest thereon. Dickens v. Maxey, 42 Ga. App. 783, 157 S.E. 368 (1931).

**Property need not be sold to establish damages.** — In order to establish the obligee's damage for such breach, it is not necessary that the property actually produced, which is in a damaged condition, or is not all the property mentioned in the

bond, be sold by the levying officer. Dickens v. Maxey, 42 Ga. App. 783, 157 S.E. 368 (1931).

**Effect of partial delivery.** — Where the obligor delivers only a portion of the property at the time and place of sale, or delivers the property in a damaged condition, and the production and tender of the property is not accepted by the levying officer as being a compliance with the condition of the bond, the obligee's damage may be established upon proof of the value of the property at the time of its delivery to the obligor under the bond and its value when produced at the time and place of sale. Dickens v. Maxey, 42 Ga. App. 783, 157 S.E. 368 (1931).

**No damage results where property deliv-**

ered is worth more than enough to satisfy execution. *Grace v. Finleyson*, 10 Ga. App. 480, 73 S.E. 689 (1912).

**Value of levied property is fixed by levying officer** in order to set the amount of the forthcoming bond, and that amount is prima facie evidence of the value of the property as against the claimant. *Bearden v. GMAC*, 122 Ga. App. 180, 176 S.E.2d 652 (1970).

**Defendant in fieri facias is bound by agreed valuations in bond** for the specific properties. *Jones v. Donaldson*, 19 Ga. App. 705, 91 S.E. 1061 (1917).

**Surety may defensively plead that amount**

**sought is not due.** — A surety may plead in defense to a suit on a bond that the amount sought to be recovered is not due, because of a payment made by the surety on the indebtedness and not credited on the mortgage. *O'Quinn v. Patterson*, 42 Ga. App. 499, 156 S.E. 464 (1931).

**Cited in** *Brand v. Craig*, 84 Ga. 12, 10 S.E. 369 (1889); *Law v. Mullis*, 37 Ga. App. 329, 140 S.E. 430 (1927); *Manufacturers' Fin. Acceptance Corp. v. Bradley*, 50 Ga. App. 138, 177 S.E. 272 (1934); *Dampier v. Citizens & S. Nat'l Bank*, 129 Ga. App. 240, 199 S.E.2d 330 (1973).

#### RESEARCH REFERENCES

**C.J.S.** — 33 C.J.S., Executions, §§ 133-135.

**ALR.** — Right of obligor in action on

forthcoming bond or receipt for return of property seized under process to set up title in himself, 37 ALR 1402.

#### 9-13-16. Penalty for fraudulent levy.

Any person who fraudulently causes any process, attachment, distress, or execution to be levied on any estrayed animal, lot of land, or other property, knowing that the same is not subject to the process or writ, shall, for the first offense, be guilty of a misdemeanor. For any subsequent conviction, the person shall be sentenced to confinement for not less than two nor more than four years. (Laws 1837, Cobb's 1851 Digest, pp. 849, 850; Code 1863, § 4333; Ga. L. 1865-66, p. 233, § 14; Code 1868, § 4369; Code 1873, § 4436; Code 1882, § 4436; Penal Code 1895, § 218; Penal Code 1910, § 215; Code 1933, § 39-9901.)

#### RESEARCH REFERENCES

**ALR.** — Recovery of damages for mental anguish, distress, suffering, or the like, in action for wrongful attachment, garnish-

ment, sequestration, or execution, 83 ALR3d 598.

#### JUDICIAL DECISIONS

**Construction.** — Although O.C.G.A. § 9-13-16 could have possibly been read to apply to tax executions, it was impliedly repealed by the amendments to and the repeal of former O.C.G.A. § 48-3-19, and as a trial court apparently relied on a misinterpretation of the law in that area, a property owner's request for interlocutory injunctive relief against the county tax commissioner's

selling or transferring tax executions on the owner's property to third parties required remand for further determination; as former O.C.G.A. § 48-3-19 was the specific statute, the repeal thereof meant that the general provisions of O.C.G.A. § 9-13-36 no longer guaranteed the rights therein. *E-Lane Pine Hills, LLC v. Ferdinand*, 277 Ga. App. 566, 627 S.E.2d 44 (2005).

## ARTICLE 2

## PARTIES IN EXECUTION

**9-13-30. Execution against sureties and endorsers.**

When, in a judgment against sureties or endorsers on a draft, promissory note, or other instrument in writing, the plaintiff or his attorney has designated and identified the relation of the parties under the contract on which the judgment was rendered, execution shall issue accordingly. (Laws 1845, Cobb's 1851 Digest, p. 598; Laws 1850, Cobb's 1851 Digest, p. 600; Code 1863, § 3491; Code 1868, § 3514; Code 1873, § 3572; Code 1882, § 3572; Civil Code 1895, § 5343; Civil Code 1910, § 5938; Code 1933, § 39-107.)

## JUDICIAL DECISIONS

**Plaintiff or plaintiff's attorney must specify status of parties to promissory note.** — Former Code 1933, § 39-107 (see O.C.G.A. § 9-13-30) placed the burden upon the plaintiff or the plaintiff's attorney in an action against a surety or an endorser on a

promissory note to specify the status of the parties to the note. Where this was not done, judgment and execution should be corrected under O.C.G.A. § 9-12-14. *Franklin v. Sea Island Bank*, 120 Ga. App. 654, 171 S.E.2d 866 (1969).

## RESEARCH REFERENCES

**Am. Jur. 2d.** — 74 Am. Jur. 2d, Suretyship, § 19 et seq.

**C.J.S.** — 33 C.J.S., Executions, § 85.

**9-13-31. Execution against principal and his surety on appeal.**

In all cases of appeal where security has been given and judgment has been entered against the principal and surety, jointly and severally, execution shall issue accordingly and shall proceed against either or both at the option of the plaintiff until his debt is satisfied. (Orig. Code 1863, § 3490; Code 1868, § 3513; Code 1873, § 3571; Code 1882, § 3571; Civil Code 1895, § 5342; Civil Code 1910, § 5937; Code 1933, § 39-106.)

## RESEARCH REFERENCES

**Am. Jur. 2d.** — 74 Am. Jur. 2d, Suretyship, § 19 et seq.

**C.J.S.** — 72 C.J.S., Principal and Surety, § 236.

**9-13-32. Execution following death of defendant.**

On the death of a defendant after final judgment when no execution has been issued prior to such death, execution may issue as though the death had not taken place. (Orig. Code 1863, § 3370; Code 1868, § 3389; Ga. L.



1873, p. 21, § 1; Code 1873, § 3437; Code 1882, § 3437; Civil Code 1895, § 5034; Civil Code 1910, § 5616; Code 1933, § 3-419.)

### JUDICIAL DECISIONS

**This section changed common-law rule.** Smith v. Lockett, 73 Ga. 104 (1884); Mims v. McKenzie, 22 Ga. App. 571, 96 S.E. 441 (1918) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-13-32).

**Death of defendant after issuance of execution** will not prevent sale of property. Brooks v. Rooney, 11 Ga. 423 (1852); Hudgins v. McLain, 116 Ga. 273, 42 S.E. 489 (1902).

**Death of defendant will not prevent officer from making entry** of levy to prevent dormancy. Hatcher v. Lord, 115 Ga. 619, 41 S.E. 1007 (1902).

**Cited in** Pursley v. Manley, 166 Ga. 809, 144 S.E. 242 (1928).

### RESEARCH REFERENCES

**Am. Jur. 2d.** — 1 Am. Jur. 2d, Abatement, Survival, and Revival, § 57. 30 Am. Jur. 2d, Executions and Enforcement of Judgments, § 52.

**C.J.S.** — 1 C.J.S., Abatement and Revival, § 139. 33 C.J.S., Executions, §§ 71-73.

### 9-13-33. Executions using partnership name valid.

Executions issued in favor of or against partners, where the partnership style is used therein instead of the individual names of the persons composing the firm, shall be valid. (Orig. Code 1863, § 3495; Code 1868, § 3518; Code 1873, § 3576; Code 1882, § 3576; Civil Code 1895, § 5346; Civil Code 1910, § 5941; Code 1933, § 39-108.)

### RESEARCH REFERENCES

**C.J.S.** — 33 C.J.S., Executions, § 85.

### 9-13-34. Right to transfer execution; status of transferee.

Any plaintiff in judgment or transferee may in good faith and for a valuable consideration transfer any execution to a third person. In all cases the transferee of any execution shall have the same rights and shall be subject to the same equities and the same defenses as was the original plaintiff in judgment. (Laws 1829, Cobb's 1851 Digest, p. 499; Code 1863, § 3516; Code 1868, § 3539; Code 1873, § 3597; Code 1882, § 3597; Civil Code 1895, § 5374; Civil Code 1910, § 5969; Code 1933, § 39-401.)

### JUDICIAL DECISIONS

**Construction of section.** — Former Civil Code 1910, § 5969 (see O.C.G.A. §§ 9-12-4 and 9-13-34) declare in express terms the same principles involved in former Civil

Code 1910, §§ 4342 and 5670 (see O.C.G.A. § 9-13-75). Odom v. Attaway, 173 Ga. 883, 162 S.E. 279 (1931).

**This section is silent as to any requirement**

**of notice to person liable**, but provides simply that the transferee shall have the same rights and be liable to the same equities and subject to the same defenses as the original plaintiff in the judgment was. The equities protected, irrespective of notice, are equities between parties to the judgment and not those in favor of strangers to the judgment, as to whose names and interest the record may be silent. *Sheffield v. Preacher*, 175 Ga. 719, 165 S.E. 742 (1932) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-13-34).

**Under the terms of this section, judgment may be transferred or assigned** any number of times, provided there was good faith, and in all cases where done in good faith the transferee shall have the same rights, be liable to the same equities, and subject to the same defenses as the original plaintiff in judgment was. *Odom v. Attaway*, 173 Ga. 883, 162 S.E. 279 (1931) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-13-34).

**Claim of judgment assignee is subject to equities and defenses** of judgment debtor at time of assignment, but is not subject to rights which did not then exist in favor of such judgment debtor and of which the judgment debtor did not become possessed until some time later, as by the subsequent purchase of judgments against the judgment creditor. Accordingly, a judgment which is held by an assignee is not subject to a set-off in favor of judgments existing against the

assignor, but not acquired by the judgment debtor until after the assignment of the former judgment. *Sheffield v. Preacher*, 175 Ga. 719, 165 S.E. 742 (1932).

**Regardless of whether assignee took with knowledge thereof.** — An assignee of an execution takes it subject to any defense which the defendant might have set up against the original plaintiff, whether such assignee took with or without notice of the defense. *Echols v. Tower Credit Corp.*, 223 Ga. 307, 154 S.E.2d 617 (1967).

**If judgment and execution are void as to original judgment creditor**, they are void even though transferred and assigned to another for valuable consideration, and may be so held in a proper proceeding. *Winn v. Armour & Co.*, 184 Ga. 769, 193 S.E. 447 (1937).

**Transferee of original defendant may seek amendment to judgment.** — Where the rights of an executrix of her husband's estate, as bona fide transferee of a judgment, are derivative of one of the original party defendants, the judgment is subject to amendment as between the parties. *Franklin v. Sea Island Bank*, 120 Ga. App. 654, 171 S.E.2d 866 (1969).

**Cited in** *Commercial Credit Co. v. Jones Motor Co.*, 46 Ga. App. 464, 167 S.E. 768 (1933); *Wilson v. Fulton Metal Bed Mfg. Co.*, 88 Ga. App. 884, 78 S.E.2d 360 (1953); *H-J Enters. v. Bennett*, 118 Ga. App. 179, 162 S.E.2d 838 (1968).

## RESEARCH REFERENCES

**Am. Jur. 2d.** — 30 Am. Jur. 2d, Executions and Enforcement of Judgments, § 8.

**C.J.S.** — 33 C.J.S., Executions, § 101.

## 9-13-35. Effect of transfer by attorney; ratification.

The transfer of an execution by the attorney of record shall be good to pass the title thereto as against every person except the plaintiff in execution or his assignee without notice. Ratification by the plaintiff shall estop him also from denying the transfer. Receipt of the money from the transfer shall be such a ratification. (Orig. Code 1863, § 3517; Code 1868, § 3540; Code 1873, § 3598; Code 1882, § 3598; Civil Code 1895, § 5375; Civil Code 1910, § 5970; Code 1933, § 39-402.)

## RESEARCH REFERENCES

C.J.S. — 33 C.J.S., Executions, § 101.

**9-13-36. Transfer of execution upon payment; status of transferee; recording necessary to preserve lien; exception for tax executions.**

(a) Except as otherwise provided for in subsection (b) of this Code section, whenever any person other than the person against whom the same has issued pays any execution, issued without the judgment of a court, under any law, the officer whose duty it is to enforce the execution, upon the request of the party paying the same, shall transfer the execution to the party. The transferee shall have the same rights as to enforcing the execution and priority of payment as might have been exercised or claimed before the transfer, provided that the transferee shall have the execution entered on the general execution docket of the superior court of the county in which the same was issued and, if the person against whom the same was issued resides in a different county, also in the county of such person's residence within 30 days from the transfer; in default thereof the execution shall lose its lien upon any property which has been transferred bona fide and for a valuable consideration before the recordation and without notice of the existence of the execution.

(b) This Code section shall not be applicable to tax executions. Tax executions shall be governed exclusively by Chapters 3 and 4 of Title 48. (Ga. L. 1872, p. 75, § 1; Code 1873, § 891a; Ga. L. 1875, p. 119, § 1; Code 1882, § 891a; Ga. L. 1894, p. 37, § 1; Civil Code 1895, § 888; Civil Code 1910, § 1145; Code 1933, § 39-403; Ga. L. 2006, p. 770, § 1/SB 585.)

**The 2006 amendment**, effective July 1, 2006, designated the existing provisions as subsection (a); in the first sentence of subsection (a), substituted "Except as otherwise provided for in subsection (b) of this Code section, whenever" for "Whenever" at the beginning, and inserted a comma following "any execution" near the middle; and added subsection (b).

**Code Commission notes.** — Pursuant to

Code Section 28-9-5, in 2006, a comma was deleted following "execution" in the first sentence of subsection (a).

**Editor's notes.** — Ga. L. 2006, p. 770, § 8, not codified by the General Assembly, provides: "The provisions of this Act shall apply to all executions transferred on or after July 1, 2006. Executions transferred prior to July 1, 2006, shall not be affected by this Act."

## JUDICIAL DECISIONS

**Words "any person," as used in this section**, are sufficient to include purchaser at judicial sale had in pursuance of a judgment in favor of such purchaser on promissory notes executed by the taxpayer in the purchase of the land upon which the taxes

subsequently accrued. *Graves v. Walker*, 182 Ga. 644, 186 S.E. 820 (1936) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-13-36).

**Main purpose and policy of this section** is to protect purchasers and others who might become interested after the date of the



transfer. *National Bank v. Danforth*, 80 Ga. 55, 7 S.E. 546 (1887) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-13-36).

**Terms of this section must be strictly complied with.** *Clarke v. Douglass*, 86 Ga. 125, 12 S.E. 209 (1890) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-13-36).

**Who may transfer.** — An officer whose duty it is to enforce an execution issued without the judgment of a court, has authority, as provided by this section, without the consent of the plaintiff in execution or the transferee thereof, to transfer the execution to any person paying the amount of the execution and requesting a transfer. *Ledbetter Bros. v. Farrar*, 51 Ga. App. 742, 181 S.E. 591 (1935) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-13-36).

**Failure to record does not release lien as to defendant.** — Though the execution was not entered on the docket in the office of the clerk of the superior court within 30 days, it did not thereby lose its lien as against the defendant. *Fuller v. Dowdell*, 85 Ga. 463, 11 S.E. 773 (1890).

**Insufficient entry on execution docket.** — An entry not disclosing the names of the plaintiffs, but giving the transferee as plaintiff, and not indicating that the execution is for taxes, is insufficient to uphold the lien as against the defendant. *National Bank v. Danforth*, 80 Ga. 55, 7 S.E. 546 (1887).

**Cited in** *Ledbetter Bros. v. Farrar*, 51 Ga. App. 742, 181 S.E. 591 (1935); *Moore v. Heard*, 213 Ga. 711, 101 S.E.2d 92 (1957).

## RESEARCH REFERENCES

C.J.S. — 33 C.J.S., Executions, § 101.

## ARTICLE 3

### PROPERTY AGAINST WHICH EXECUTION LEVIED

**Cross references.** — Exemption of school property from levy and sale, § 20-2-540. Homestead exemptions, Ch. 13, T. 44.

## RESEARCH REFERENCES

**ALR.** — Judgment lien or levy of execution on one joint tenant's share or interest as severing joint tenancy, 51 ALR4th 906.

### 9-13-50. Designation by defendant of property to be levied on; when sheriff bound thereby.

(a) The defendant in execution shall be at liberty to point out what part of his property he may think proper to be levied on, which property the sheriff or other officer shall be bound to take and sell first if the same is, in the opinion of the levying officer, sufficient to satisfy the judgment and costs.

(b) When a defendant in execution shall point out property on which to levy the execution which is in the possession of a person not a party to the judgment from which the execution issued, the sheriff or other officer shall not levy thereon but shall proceed to levy on such property as may be found in the possession of the defendant. (Laws 1811, Cobb's 1851 Digest, p. 510; Code 1863, § 3570; Code 1868, § 3593; Code 1873, § 3641; Code 1882,

§ 3641; Civil Code 1895, § 5423; Civil Code 1910, § 6028; Code 1933, § 39-116.)

### JUDICIAL DECISIONS

**This section does not apply where tax executions are levied** upon the property of the defendant in fieri facias. *Boyd v. Wilson*, 86 Ga. 379, 12 S.E. 744, rehearing denied, 86 Ga. 385, 13 S.E. 428 (1890); *Davis v. Moore*, 154 Ga. 152, 113 S.E. 174 (1922); *McDaniel v. Thomas*, 162 Ga. 592, 133 S.E. 624 (1926); *City of Leesburg v. Forrester*, 59 Ga. App. 503, 1 S.E.2d 584 (1939) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-13-50).

**This section is not applicable where** claimant points out property of defendant to be levied on and sold. *City of Leesburg v. Forrester*, 59 Ga. App. 503, 1 S.E.2d 584 (1939) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-13-50).

**It is not essential to validity of levy that defendant point out property** to be levied upon. *L.R. Sams Co. v. Hardy*, 218 Ga. 147, 126 S.E.2d 661 (1962).

**When plaintiff may point out property.** — If the defendant does not point out property to be levied on, as the defendant may do under this section, the plaintiff may designate the property and this will serve as an indemnity to the sheriff. *Benson & Coleman v. Dyer*, 69 Ga. 190 (1882) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-13-50).

**Necessity of title to property pointed out.** — That the sheriff failed to levy on land pointed out by the defendant, to which the defendant did not have title, furnished no

ground for an affidavit of illegality. *Thompson v. Mitchell*, 73 Ga. 127 (1884).

**No illegality results where surety was not notified** nor given opportunity to point out property either in the surety's possession or in the possession of one of the principals in the judgment. *Mulling v. Bank of Cobbtown*, 36 Ga. App. 55, 135 S.E. 222 (1926).

**Noncompliance with section does not invalidate levy.** — This section gives the levying officer discretion as to the value of the property levied on. It is to be sufficient to satisfy the execution. But if the officer violates the officer's duty, either by making an excessive levy or by refusing to levy on the property pointed out by the defendant, the officer is liable for such special damages as the defendant may incur thereby; but this will be no valid objection to the process. *Benson & Coleman v. Dyer*, 69 Ga. 190 (1882); *Barfield v. Barfield*, 77 Ga. 83 (1886); *Hollinshed v. Woodard*, 124 Ga. 721, 52 S.E. 815 (1906); *Payne v. Daniel*, 194 Ga. 549, 22 S.E.2d 47 (1942) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-13-50).

**Cited in** *Douglas v. Singer Mfg. Co.*, 102 Ga. 560, 27 S.E. 664 (1897); *Long Realty Co. v. First Nat'l Bank*, 177 Ga. 440, 170 S.E. 485 (1933); *Shedden v. National Florence Crittenton Mission*, 191 Ga. 428, 12 S.E.2d 618 (1940).

### RESEARCH REFERENCES

**Am. Jur. 2d.** — 30 Am. Jur. 2d, Executions and Enforcement of Judgments, § 125.

**C.J.S.** — 33 C.J.S., Executions, § 106, 107.

**ALR.** — Seat in chamber of commerce, board of trade, or stock exchange as subject of attachment, garnishment, or execution, 14 ALR 284.

Right of officer to break into building to levy under execution, 57 ALR 210.

Property of incompetent or infant under

guardianship as subject of execution, attachment, or garnishment, 92 ALR 919.

Money or other property taken from prisoner as subject of attachment, garnishment, or seizure under execution, 154 ALR 758.

Interest of vendee under executory contract as subject to execution, judgment lien, or attachment, 1 ALR2d 727.

Exemption of motor vehicle from seizure for debt, 37 ALR2d 714.

### 9-13-51. Sale of property subject to lien; order of application to payment.

Where property is subject to a lien and part of it is sold by the debtor, the part remaining shall be first applied to the payment of the lien. If the

property subject to the lien is sold in several parcels at different times, the parcels shall be charged in the inverse order of their alienation. (Civil Code 1895, § 5424; Civil Code 1910, § 6029; Code 1933, § 39-118.)

**History of section.** — The language of this section is derived in part from the decision

in *Craigmiles v. Gamble*, 85 Ga. 439, 11 S.E. 838 (1890).

### JUDICIAL DECISIONS

**History of section.** — While it is stated that this section is a codification of *Craigmiles v. Gamble*, 85 Ga. 439, 11 S.E. 838 (1890), that case and the principle of this section are really based upon *Cumming v. Cumming*, 3 Ga. 460 (1847). *Powell v. Federal Land Bank*, 175 Ga. 732, 165 S.E. 817 (1932) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-13-51).

**Purpose of section.** — The principle upon which this section is based is that where one has purchased from another and paid value for property, so long as other property is owned by the grantor such property should on equitable principles be first applied to the payment of the debts of the grantor; and where liens exist on all of it, that the lienors must make the money for which they have a lien out of the property owned by their grantor, before proceeding against that in the hands of the grantees for which the latter have paid value, thus making the debtor pay claims against the debtor out of the debtor's own property in preference to that belonging to others. *Merchants Nat'l Bank v. McWilliams*, 107 Ga. 532, 33 S.E. 860 (1899) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-13-51).

**This section applies to liens and not to debts.** — After property is sold, it is not subject to a debt existing at time of sale unless the debt constitutes a lien. *Merchants Nat'l Bank v. McWilliams*, 107 Ga. 532, 33 S.E. 860 (1899).

**This section is applicable if tax liens accrue before security deeds are executed;** on the other hand, if the tax lien accrued after the security deeds were executed, the taxes are prorated. *Federal Land Bank v. F & M Bank*, 177 Ga. 505, 170 S.E. 504 (1933) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-13-51).

**This section is rule of contribution among purchasers,** and does not affect right of creditor to levy upon any of the parcels subject to the execution. Much less would it affect the right of the state and county to levy upon any of the parcels for taxes. *Decatur*

*County Bldg. & Loan Ass'n v. Thigpen*, 173 Ga. 363, 160 S.E. 387 (1931); *City of Leesburg v. Forrester*, 59 Ga. App. 503, 1 S.E.2d 584 (1939) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-13-51).

**This section is not applicable as between purchaser and lien creditor.** — This section is restricted to the rights of the purchaser and the debtor as between themselves, and is applicable in all cases where their rights are to be settled. *Hollinshed v. Woodard*, 124 Ga. 721, 52 S.E. 815 (1906) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-13-51).

**Where owner encumbers property with security deed and then leases it.** — This section is not applicable to protect lessee's interest where owner encumbers property with security deed and then leases it, but by analogy the holder of the deed will be required to subject the other property of the debtor to protect the interests of the lessee. *Western Union Tel. Co. v. Brown & Randolph Co.*, 154 Ga. 229, 114 S.E. 36 (1922) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-13-51).

**This section does not apply where it is alleged that tax sale was void** for the reason that the tax executions should have been levied on the property of the defendant in execution last conveyed by security deed. *Bibb County v. Elkan*, 184 Ga. 520, 192 S.E. 7 (1937) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-13-51).

**Property not "sold" where executory contract cancelled.** — The rescission or cancellation of an executory contract for the sale of land and the release of the purchaser from the payment of the purchase money due by the purchaser, constitute an extinguishment of the contract of sale and put an end to it, and such transaction does not amount to a sale or alienation of the property by the vendee in such contract, in the sense in which the words "sold" and "alienation" are used in this section. *Planters Whse. Co. v. Simpson*, 164 Ga. 190, 138 S.E. 55 (1927) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-13-51).

**Sale by sheriff under foreclosure of mortgage** is in law treated as sale by owner, and



when such sale was of the last parcel of property sold, the owner being insolvent, that parcel of property is chargeable with the payment of all taxes due by the owner to the state and county at the time of the sale. *Powell v. Federal Land Bank*, 175 Ga. 732, 165 S.E. 817 (1932).

**Last property sold is primarily bound for payment of tax liens** where property is sold at different times to different purchasers, and taxes having a lien on all the property sold are due. *Powell v. Federal Land Bank*, 175 Ga. 732, 165 S.E. 817 (1932).

**Cited** in *Columbia Trust & Realty Co. v. Alston*, 163 Ga. 83, 135 S.E. 431 (1926); *Phoenix Mut. Life Ins. Co. v. Bank of Kestler*, 170 Ga. 734, 154 S.E. 247 (1930); *Richards v. Schoen Inv. Co.*, 174 Ga. 909, 164 S.E. 756 (1932); *Johnson v. Bank of Commerce*, 176 Ga. 699, 168 S.E. 767 (1933); *Harris Orchard Co. v. Tharpe*, 177 Ga. 547, 170 S.E. 811 (1933); *Federal Land Bank v. Moultrie Banking Co.*, 178 Ga. 150, 172 S.E. 455 (1934); *Boswell v. Federal Land Bank*, 181 Ga. 258, 182 S.E. 1 (1935); *Thomas v. Hudson*, 190 Ga. 622, 10 S.E.2d 396 (1940).

## RESEARCH REFERENCES

**ALR.** — Right of purchaser at judicial sale made subject to a purported lien to question validity thereof, 75 ALR 1370; 171 ALR 302.

### 9-13-52. When sheriff may levy on and sell land outside county.

A sheriff or other levying officer shall not sell land outside the county in which he is sheriff or such officer except when the defendant in execution owns a tract or tracts of land divided by the line of the county of his residence, in which case the land may be sold in the county of his residence; if such tract of land is in a county other than that of the defendant's residence, it may be levied on and sold in either county. (Laws 1808, Cobb's 1851 Digest, p. 509; Laws 1847, Cobb's 1851 Digest, p. 516; Code 1863, § 3573; Code 1868, § 3596; Code 1873, § 3644; Code 1882, § 3644; Civil Code 1895, § 5428; Civil Code 1910, § 6033; Code 1933, § 39-122.)

## JUDICIAL DECISIONS

**Meaning of "tract".** — The word "tract" in its common signification does not imply anything as to the size of the parcel of land. *Cade v. Larned*, 99 Ga. 588, 27 S.E. 166 (1896).

**Exception stated in this section was intended to apply** not only in cases where a land lot is divided by a county line, but where the county line is located exclusively upon original land-lot lines so long as the tract is divided by the county line. *Cade v. Larned*, 99 Ga. 588, 27 S.E. 166 (1896) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-13-52).

**Sheriff of county of residence may sell both tracts.** — When a tract of land is divided by the line of the county in which the defendant in execution resides, under

the terms of this section, the whole tract can be levied upon and sold, as defendant's property, by the sheriff of that county, but not by the sheriff of the adjoining county. *Fambrough v. Amis ex rel. Fambrrough*, 58 Ga. 519 (1877) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-13-52).

**Rule when new county organized.** — When a new county is organized, and an execution is issued by the tax collector of the original county, for state and county taxes due in that county by one residing in the new county, it may be levied by the sheriff of the original county on land of the defendant in fi. fa., situated in the new county, and sold by such sheriff at the courthouse of the original county. *Stafford v. McDonald*, 154 Ga. 637, 115 S.E. 72 (1922).

**9-13-53. When constable may levy on land; sale by sheriff.**

No constable, except as provided by this Code, shall be authorized to levy on any real estate unless there is no personal property to be found sufficient to satisfy the debt or unless the real estate, being in the possession of the defendant, was pointed out by the defendant. In such event the constable is authorized to levy on such real estate, if in his county, and to deliver over the execution to the sheriff of the county a return of the property levied upon; and the sheriff shall proceed to advertise and sell the same as in case of levies made by himself. (Orig. Code 1863, § 3574; Code 1868, § 3597; Code 1873, § 3645; Code 1882, § 3645; Civil Code 1895, § 5429; Civil Code 1910, § 6034; Code 1933, § 39-121.)

**RESEARCH REFERENCES**

**Am. Jur. 2d.** — 30 Am. Jur. 2d, Executions and Enforcement of Judgments, §§ 125, 137, 138.

**C.J.S.** — 33 C.J.S., Executions, § 103.

**9-13-54. When growing crop levied on and sold.**

No sheriff or other officer shall levy on any growing crop of corn, wheat, oats, rye, rice, cotton, potatoes, or any other crop usually raised or cultivated by planters or farmers nor sell the same until the crop has matured and is fit to be gathered. However, this Code section shall not prevent any levying officer from levying on and selling crops in cases where the defendant in execution absconds or removes himself from the county or state, or from selling growing crops with the land. (Laws 1836, Cobb's 1851 Digest, p. 514; Code 1863, § 3571; Code 1868, § 3594; Code 1873, § 3642; Code 1882, § 3642; Civil Code 1895, § 5425; Civil Code 1910, § 6030; Code 1933, § 39-119.)

**JUDICIAL DECISIONS**

**Stage of maturity required for levy.** — As to crops, such as cotton, which do not mature on the stalk at one time, but whose maturity is extended throughout the latter portion of the growing season, the rational construction of this section would be that the crop is subject to levy whenever it has reached that stage of maturity when it is ready for harvesting to commence. *Barnesville Bank v. Ingram*, 34 Ga. App. 269, 129 S.E. 112 (1925) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-13-54).

**Process is not deemed void merely because it cannot be immediately enforced** by levy upon growing crops, but is to be construed as authorizing and directing the levy-

ing officer to execute it when, and not before, a legal levy can be made thereunder. *Faircloth v. Webb*, 125 Ga. 230, 53 S.E. 592 (1906); *Hixon v. Callaway*, 2 Ga. App. 678, 58 S.E. 1120 (1907), later appeal, 5 Ga. App. 415, 63 S.E. 518 (1909).

**Fieri facias superior after maturity of crop to intervening lien.** — The lien of a judgment duly recorded on the general execution docket is, after the maturity of a growing crop of the defendant in fi. fa., superior to the title thereto obtained through a bill of sale to secure a debt, executed by the defendant in fi. fa. to a third person after the judgment is recorded, but before the crop is mature. *Hixon v. Callaway*, 2 Ga. 678, 58 S.E.

1120 (1907), later appeal, 5 Ga. App. 415, 63 S.E. 518 (1909).

**Grounds for levying on immature crop must appear in levy.** — By this section, immature crops cannot be levied on separately from the land on which they are growing, except where the debtor absconds or removes from the county or state. Such grounds for levying on growing crops, if they exist, should appear in the process or the levy; otherwise, the levy will be void. *Scott,*

*Horton & Co. v. Russell*, 72 Ga. 35 (1883) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-13-54).

**Power of owner to sell.** — Although growing crops cannot be sold under this section before maturity, they may be sold by the owner before that time. *Hamilton v. State*, 94 Ga. 770, 21 S.E. 995 (1894) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-13-54).

**Cited in** *Courson v. Land*, 54 Ga. App. 534, 188 S.E. 360 (1936); *Bivins v. State*, 64 Ga. App. 689, 13 S.E.2d 874 (1941).

## RESEARCH REFERENCES

**Am. Jur. 2d.** — 30 Am. Jur. 2d, Executions and Enforcement of Judgments, § 140.

**C.J.S.** — 33 C.J.S., Executions, § 27.

**ALR.** — Judicial or execution sale of realty as affecting debtor's share in crops grown by tenant or cropper, 13 ALR 1425; 113 ALR 1355.

Right in respect of crops grown during period of redemption after judicial or execution sale, 66 ALR 1420.

Growing crops as subject to levy and seizure under attachment or execution, 103 ALR 464.

## 9-13-55. Seizure prerequisite to sale of personalty.

To authorize a sale of personal property there shall be an actual or constructive seizure. (Orig. Code 1863, § 2581; Code 1868, § 2583; Code 1873, § 2625; Code 1882, § 2625; Civil Code 1895, § 5452; Civil Code 1910, § 6057; Code 1933, § 39-1310.)

## JUDICIAL DECISIONS

**Levy on personalty is made by actual or constructive seizure.** *Champion Box Co. v. Manatee Crate Co.*, 75 F.2d 340 (5th Cir. 1935).

**Officer must obtain custody and control of property** although an absolute seizure is not necessary. *Sheffield v. Key*, 14 Ga. 537 (1854); *Moore v. Brown, Bradbury & Catlett Furn. Co.*, 107 Ga. 139, 32 S.E. 835 (1899).

The officer making a levy must take control of the property. *Champion Box Co. v. Manatee Crate Co.*, 75 F.2d 340 (5th Cir. 1935).

**Officer must do some act for which the officer could be successfully prosecuted as trespasser**, if it were not for the protection afforded the officer by law. *Dean v. State*, 9 Ga. App. 303, 71 S.E. 597 (1911); *In re Brinn*, 262 F. 527 (N.D. Ga. 1919).

Officer must so deal with the property that the officer would be a trespasser but for the justification afforded by the officer's writ.

*Champion Box Co. v. Manatee Crate Co.*, 75 F.2d 340 (5th Cir. 1935).

**As to machinery or articles difficult to transport**, there need be no carrying away in making a levy. *Champion Box Co. v. Manatee Crate Co.*, 75 F.2d 340 (5th Cir. 1935).

**Inventory of property or entry on writ sufficient where defendant acquiesces.** — If the officer making a levy goes where the property is and where the officer can control it and does acts which indicate a levy, such as making an inventory or entering a levy on the writ, and persons representing the defendant in *fi. fa.* in charge of the property are notified and acquiesce, the levy is sufficient though no manual custody is taken and the goods are not locked up or removed. *Champion Box Co. v. Manatee Crate Co.*, 75 F.2d 340 (5th Cir. 1935).

**Insufficient seizure.** — Sheriff's entry of levy describing property used for telephone system as switchboards and wires, lines, and



instruments was not sufficient seizure. In re Brinn, 262 F. 527 (N.D. Ga. 1919).

**Constructive levy on lumber may be made where** defendant agrees to hold the property. Myers v. Lee & Co., 22 Ga. App. 20, 95 S.E. 475 (1918).

**Levy on large drying machine.** — Where marshall, in making levy on drying machine over 60 feet long and weighing 130,000 pounds, pasted a notice of levy on the machine, made an entry on the execution and

left a copy of the levy with a company employee and one on the desk of the absent president of the company, who afterward found it there, there was a sufficient levy on the machine. Champion Box Co. v. Manatee Crate Co., 75 F.2d 340 (5th Cir. 1935).

**Cited in** Scott, Horton & Co. v. Russell, 72 Ga. 35 (1883); Green v. Coast Line R.R., 97 Ga. 15, 24 S.E. 814 (1895); Keaton v. Farkas, 136 Ga. 188, 70 S.E. 1110 (1911); Ivey v. Gatlin, 194 Ga. 27, 20 S.E.2d 592 (1942).

### RESEARCH REFERENCES

**Am. Jur. 2d.** — 30 Am. Jur. 2d, Executions and Enforcement of Judgments, § 385.

**C.J.S.** — 33 C.J.S., Executions, § 26.

**ALR.** — Levy upon or garnishment of contents of safety deposit box, 19 ALR 863; 39 ALR 1215.

Leaving property in custody of debtor as abandonment of levy under attachment or execution, 86 ALR 1412.

### 9-13-56. Future interests in personalty.

A future interest in personalty may not be seized and sold but the lien of judgments shall attach thereto so as to prevent alienation before the right to present possession accrues. (Orig. Code 1863, § 2581; Code 1868, § 2583; Code 1873, § 2625; Code 1882, § 2625; Civil Code 1895, § 5452; Civil Code 1910, § 6057; Code 1933, § 39-1310.)

### 9-13-57. Choses in action.

Choses in action are not liable to be seized and sold under execution, unless made so specially by statute. (Orig. Code 1863, § 3501; Code 1868, § 3524; Code 1873, § 3582; Code 1882, § 3582; Civil Code 1895, § 5353; Civil Code 1910, § 5948; Code 1933, § 39-113.)

### JUDICIAL DECISIONS

**Chose in action is immune from levy, unless made subject by statute.** Harvey v. Wright, 80 Ga. App. 232, 55 S.E.2d 835 (1949).

**Judgment creates no lien on choses in action** belonging to the defendant. Anderson v. Ashford & Co., 174 Ga. 660, 163 S.E. 741 (1932).

A judgment does not bind a chose in action; and the judgment would constitute no lien upon money in the possession of the defendant, or upon wages in the possession of a nonresident. Southland Loan & Inv. Co.

v. Anderson, 178 Ga. 587, 173 S.E. 688 (1934).

Under Georgia law, a judgment creditor may not create a lien upon a debtor's chose in action except by way of summons of garnishment. Phillips & Jacobs, Inc. v. Color-Art, Inc., 553 F. Supp. 14 (N.D. Ga. 1982).

**Liens cannot be held to so attach to money or choses in action that they will prevent alienation by debtor** of that class of property before the suing out of a summons of garnishment, or some other collateral proceed-

ing necessary to fix absolutely the lien of such judgment so as to remove it from the personal dominion and control of the debtor. *Carmichael Tile Co. v. Yaarab Temple Bldg. Co.*, 177 Ga. 318, 170 S.E. 294 (1933).

**A bankruptcy debtor's pre-petition claim** constituted a chose-in-action against which a creditor's judgment lien did not attach because the creditor did not file a pre-petition garnishment action against it. *Jankowski v. Dixie Power Sys. (In re Rose Marine, Inc.)*, 203 Bankr. 511 (Bankr. S.D. Ga. 1996).

**Garnishment proper means to reach debtor's choses in action.** — In order to reach the property of the debtor in choses in action, some other additional proceeding is necessary to fix the lien of such judgments. The fund must be reached either by process of garnishment, or by some collateral proceeding instituted for the purpose of impounding it, so that it can be applied in satisfaction of the judgment. Until it has been so seized by the courts for the purpose of appropriating it to the payment of the judgment, it is still subject to the dominion and control of the debtor, and the debtor may make a bona fide assignment or transfer of the fund in satisfaction of preexisting debts; and the person receiving it in pursuance of such transfer and assignment

will take it freed from the general lien established by law in favor of a judgment creditor against the property of the assignor. *Carmichael Tile Co. v. Yaarab Temple Bldg. Co.*, 177 Ga. 318, 170 S.E. 294 (1933).

**Stock in corporation is chose in action** and, in the absence of a statute, would not be subject to levy and sale under execution. *Atlas Supply Co. v. United States Fid. & Guar. Co.*, 126 Ga. App. 483, 191 S.E.2d 103 (1972).

**Promissory note standing alone is chose in action**, and the proper way to get a chose in action is by garnishment. *Kilgore v. Buice*, 229 Ga. 445, 192 S.E.2d 256 (1972).

**Promissory note secured by security deed is not chose in action** in the sense of not being subject to seizure and sale under execution. *Kilgore v. Buice*, 229 Ga. 445, 192 S.E.2d 256 (1972).

**Indebtedness secured by security deed is property subject to lien** of properly recorded execution; and it can be seized and sold under execution. *Kilgore v. Buice*, 229 Ga. 445, 192 S.E.2d 256 (1972).

**Cited in** *Tow v. Evans*, 194 Ga. 160, 20 S.E.2d 922 (1942); *Summer v. Allison*, 127 Ga. App. 217, 193 S.E.2d 177 (1972); *Grossman v. Glass*, 239 Ga. 319, 236 S.E.2d 657 (1977); *JA-BE Distribs., Inc. v. Williford*, 152 Ga. App. 485, 263 S.E.2d 262 (1979).

## RESEARCH REFERENCES

**Am. Jur. 2d.** — 30 Am. Jur. 2d, Executions and Enforcement of Judgments, § 143.

**C.J.S.** — 33 C.J.S., Executions, § 33.

**ALR.** — Mortgagor or debtor's statutory

right to redeem or his right to possession after foreclosure as subject of levy and seizure by creditors, 57 ALR 1128.

## 9-13-58. Corporation's disclosure of worth of defendant's shares mandated; refusal treated as contempt.

Upon demand by any sheriff, constable, or other levying officer having in his hands any execution against any person who is the owner of any shares of stock of a bank or corporation upon the president, superintendent, manager, or other officer having access to the books of the bank or corporation, the president, superintendent, manager, or other officer aforesaid shall disclose to the levying officer the number of shares and the par value thereof owned by the defendant in execution and, on refusal to do so, shall be considered in contempt of court and punished accordingly. (Laws 1822, Cobb's 1851 Digest, p. 511; Code 1863, § 2582; Code 1868, § 2584; Code 1873, § 2626; Code 1882, § 2626; Ga. L. 1890-91, p. 73, § 1;

Ga. L. 1894, p. 45, § 1; Civil Code 1895, § 5430; Civil Code 1910, § 6035; Code 1933, § 39-123.)

### JUDICIAL DECISIONS

**Section changes common law.** — While stock in a corporation is a chose in action, and, therefore, in the absence of a statute would not be subject to levy and sale under execution, it is specially made subject thereto by this section. *Tuttle v. Walton*, 1 Ga. 43 (1846); *McGehee v. Cherry*, 6 Ga. 550 (1849); *Ross v. Ross*, 25 Ga. 297 (1858); *Buena Vista Loan & Sav. Bank v. Grier*, 114 Ga. 398, 40 S.E. 284 (1901); *Owens v. Atlanta Trust & Banking Co.*, 122 Ga. 521, 50 S.E. 379 (1905); *Tompkins v. American Land Co.*, 25 Ga. App. 326, 103 S.E. 190 (1920); *Fourth Nat'l Bank v. Swift & Co.*, 160 Ga. 372, 127 S.E. 729 (1925) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-13-58).

**Legislative intent to retain right to authorize levying on stock** is probably implicit in this section. *Central of Ga. Ry. v. Little*, 126 Ga. App. 502, 191 S.E.2d 105 (1972) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-13-58).

**This section provides remedy by discovery in favor of ordinary creditor without lien**, where the creditor's debtor is subject to attachment and the creditor's shares to seizure thereunder. *Coca-Cola Co. v. City of Atlanta*, 152 Ga. 558, 110 S.E. 730, cert. denied, 259 U.S. 581, 42 S. Ct. 585, 66 L. Ed. 1074 (1922) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-13-58).

**Corporation with no office in state.** — This section does not apply to corporation which has no office in this state. *Tow v. Evans*, 194 Ga. 160, 20 S.E.2d 922 (1942) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-13-58).

**Lien attaches under this section after levy and notice to corporation and not upon judgment.** Notice is necessary or the levy will be subject to arrest on illegality. *Owens v. Atlanta Trust & Banking Co.*, 122 Ga. 521, 50 S.E. 379 (1905); *Weaver v. Tuten*, 144 Ga. 8, 85 S.E. 1048 (1915) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-13-58).

**Situs of stock for levy.** — It is clear that, for the purpose of subjecting corporate stock to attachment and execution, this section fixes its situs at the domicile of the corporation. *People's Nat'l Bank v. Cleveland*, 117 Ga. 908, 44 S.E. 20 (1903) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-13-58).

**Numbers of stock certificates are not required by this section to be furnished to the levying officer.** See *Stanton v. First Nat'l Bank*, 26 Ga. App. 257, 105 S.E. 726 (1921) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-13-58).

**Cited in** *Peoples Loan Co. v. Allen*, 199 Ga. 537, 34 S.E.2d 811 (1945).

### RESEARCH REFERENCES

**C.J.S.** — 33 C.J.S., Executions, § 37.

**ALR.** — Shares of corporate stock as subject of execution or attachment, 1 ALR 653.

Exclusiveness of statutory remedy of sale or forfeiture of stock to enforce liability for assessment, 83 ALR 892.

Power of equity court to reach or to sequester, for seizure and sale, beneficial equitable interests in corporate stock shares, 42 ALR2d 920.

### 9-13-59. What property liable to execution in action against joint contractors or partners where not all served.

Where, in an action against two or more joint contractors, joint and several contractors, or partners, service is perfected on only part of the contractors or partners and the officer serving the writ returns that the others are not to be found, the judgment obtained shall bind, and execution may be levied on, the joint or partnership property as well as the individual property, real and personal, of the defendant or defendants who have been served with a copy of the process. However, the judgment shall



not bind nor shall execution be levied on the individual property of the defendant or defendants not served with process. (Laws 1820, Cobb's 1851 Digest, p. 485; Code 1863, §§ 3263, 3264; Code 1868, §§ 3274, 3275; Code 1873, §§ 3350, 3351; Code 1882, §§ 3350, 3351; Civil Code 1895, §§ 5009, 5010; Civil Code 1910, §§ 5591, 5592; Code 1933, § 39-117.)

## JUDICIAL DECISIONS

**This section changed common law.** Ross v. Executors of Everett, 12 Ga. 30 (1852); Raney v. McRae, 14 Ga. 589 (1854); Ells v. Bone, 71 Ga. 466 (1883); Fincher & Womble v. Hanson, 12 Ga. App. 608, 77 S.E. 1068 (1913) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-13-59).

**History of section.** — Under common law, a judgment was regarded as an entity which must stand or fall in toto, but in 1820 the legislature modified this rule with reference to actions against joint contractors; this statute was codified in this section. Crowe v. Fisher, 104 Ga. App. 725, 122 S.E.2d 755 (1961) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-13-59).

**This section is exception to general rule** that a recovery against a joint obligor on a joint contract merges the cause of action. Almand v. Hathcock, 140 Ga. 26, 78 S.E. 345 (1913) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-13-59).

**This section assumes that judgment would bind all partners and assets** if former were served. Porter v. Johnson, 81 Ga. 254, 7 S.E. 317 (1888); Hidgon v. Williamson, 10 Ga. App. 376, 73 S.E. 528 (1912) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-13-59).

**This section permits joint provisors in same county to be joined.** Booher v. Worrill, 43 Ga. 587 (1871) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-13-59).

**Judgment in action against partnership, where one partner was served,** will bind

assets of partnership and also the individual property of the partner who was served with the suit. Ragan v. Smith, 178 Ga. 774, 174 S.E. 622 (1934); Grogan v. Herrington, 79 Ga. App. 505, 54 S.E.2d 284 (1949).

**Judgment need not be rendered expressly against served partners** in order to bind individual assets. Ragan v. Smith, 178 Ga. 774, 174 S.E. 622 (1934).

**Liability of unserved partner is not merged.** Ells v. Bone, 71 Ga. 466 (1883).

**Joint contractor who has been served is bound by judgment.** Kitchens v. Hutchins, 44 Ga. 620 (1872).

**Joint executors are joint contractors.** Wynn v. Booker, 26 Ga. 553 (1858).

**Cited in** Tedlie v. Dill, 2 Ga. 128 (1847); Dennis v. Green, 20 Ga. 386 (1856); Clayton & Webb v. May, 68 Ga. 27 (1881); Graham v. Marks, 95 Ga. 38, 21 S.E. 986 (1894); Warren Brick Co. v. Lagarde Lime & Stone Co., 12 Ga. App. 58, 76 S.E. 761 (1912); Denton Bros. v. Hannah, 12 Ga. App. 494, 77 S.E. 672 (1913); Ragan v. Smith, 49 Ga. App. 118, 174 S.E. 180 (1934); Dillingham v. Cantrell, 54 Ga. App. 622, 188 S.E. 605 (1936); Rogers v. Carmichael, 184 Ga. 496, 192 S.E. 39 (1937); Williams Bros. Lumber Co. v. Anderson, 210 Ga. 198, 78 S.E.2d 612 (1953).

## RESEARCH REFERENCES

**Am. Jur. 2d.** — 30 Am. Jur. 2d, Executions and Enforcement of Judgments, §§ 120, 211.

**C.J.S.** — 33 C.J.S., Executions, §§ 21, 43.

**ALR.** — Survival of liability on joint obligation, 67 ALR 608.

Right to judgment, levy, or lien against individual in action under statute permitting

persons associated in business under a common name to be sued in that name, 100 ALR 997.

Obligation of owners who unite in contract relating to property which they own in severalty, as joint, several, or joint and several, 122 ALR 1336.

**9-13-60. Taking up of debt to give defendant legal title to property; notice of levy and sale; application of proceeds.**

(a) Where any person other than the vendor or other than the holder or assignee of the purchase money or secured debt has a judgment against a defendant in execution who does not hold legal title to property but has an interest or equity therein, such plaintiff in execution may take up the debt necessary to be paid by the defendant in order to give the defendant legal title to the property by paying the debt with interest to date if due and interest to maturity if not due; and thereupon a conveyance to the defendant in execution or, if he is dead, to his executor or administrator shall be made by the vendor or holder of title given to secure the debt or, if dead, by the executor or administrator thereof. When the conveyance has been filed and recorded, the property may be levied on and sold as property of the defendant.

(b) In all cases provided for in subsection (a) of this Code section, notice of the levy and time of sale shall be given by the levying officer to the vendor or holder of the title given to secure the debt, if known, and also to the defendant in execution and, in case of death, to their legal representatives. Depositing a properly addressed and stamped letter into the United States mail shall be deemed sufficient notice under this subsection.

(c) The proceeds of the sale shall be applied first to the payment of liens superior to the claims taken up by the plaintiff in execution, next to the payment of principal advanced by the plaintiff in execution to put title in defendant, with interest to date of sale, and the balance to the execution under which the property was sold, and to other liens according to priority, to be determined as provided by law. (Laws 1847, Cobb's 1851 Digest, p. 517; Laws 1850, Cobb's 1851 Digest, p. 518; Code 1863, § 3581; Ga. L. 1868, p. 16, § 1; Code 1868, § 3604; Code 1873, § 3654; Ga. L. 1877, p. 21, § 1; Code 1882, § 3654; Ga. L. 1894, p. 100, §§ 2, 3; Civil Code 1895, §§ 5433, 5434; Civil Code 1910, §§ 6038, 6039; Code 1933, §§ 39-201, 39-202.)

**Law reviews.** — For article, "Remedies of Judgment Creditor Against Land Conveyed by Security Deed," see 8 Ga. B.J. 61 (1945).

For note discussing procedures required to effect a levy of execution, see 12 Ga. L. Rev. 814 (1978).

### JUDICIAL DECISIONS

**This section was intended to prescribe remedy for judgment creditors** in cases where the legal title to property of which the debtor is otherwise the owner has been reserved or conveyed to secure debt, and for this reason is not subject to levy. *Cook v. Securities Inv. Co.*, 184 Ga. 544, 192 S.E. 179 (1937) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-13-60).

**This section provides remedy for judgment creditor** where land is conveyed by a

deed to secure a debt, and the debtor has no other property except the debtor's equity in the land. The remedy of another creditor who subsequently obtains a judgment against the debtor is to redeem the land or otherwise proceed according to this section. *Cook v. Securities Inv. Co.*, 184 Ga. 544, 192 S.E. 179 (1937) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-13-60).

**This section relates to payment of secured debt by holder of judgment** (a stranger to

the security deed) against the grantor, before the land can be subjected to the judgment last referred to. *Coley v. Altamaha Fertilizer Co.*, 147 Ga. 150, 93 S.E. 90 (1917) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-13-60).

**Judgment holder levying against defendant with only equitable interest.** — This section applies where holder of judgment levies against defendant with only equitable interest in property. *Gamble v. Pilcher*, 242 Ga. 556, 250 S.E.2d 416 (1978) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-13-60).

**This section has been applied to attachment cases before judgment.** *Jones v. Andrews*, 89 Ga. App. 734, 81 S.E.2d 304, aff'd, 210 Ga. 706, 82 S.E.2d 503 (1954) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-13-60).

**O.C.G.A. § 9-13-60 had no application where defendant had unencumbered legal title** to a one-half undivided interest in a tenancy in common to the 5.211 acres sought to be levied upon by the sheriff, since it applies only to defendants possessed of only equitable interest in the property. *Glover v. Ware*, 236 Ga. App. 40, 510 S.E.2d 895 (1999).

**Statutory conditions mandatory.** — Right to redeem and subject property to execution must be exercised upon statutory conditions as imposed in this section. *Dedge v. Bennett*, 138 Ga. 787, 76 S.E. 52 (1912) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-13-60).

**Only leviable interest in property is legal title in defendant in fieri facias.** — A levying on anything short of a legal title in the defendant in fi. fa., barring only some fatal defect in the claimant's case, is a nullity. *Manchester Motors, Inc. v. F & M Bank*, 91 Ga. App. 811, 87 S.E.2d 342 (1955).

**Security deed passes legal title to grantee-creditor;** thus, leaving no leviable interest in the property in the grantors. *Dean v. Andrews*, 236 Ga. 643, 225 S.E.2d 38 (1976).

**Security deed grantor's leviable interest in land.** — Grantor in security deed has no leviable interest in land thereby conveyed until judgment creditor redeems it by payment to the grantee of the full amount of the secured debt. *Shumate v. McLendon*, 120 Ga. 396, 48 S.E. 10 (1904); *Virginia-Carolina Chem. Co. v. Williams*, 146 Ga. 482, 91 S.E. 543 (1917); *First Nat'l Bank v. McFarlin*, 146 Ga. 717, 92 S.E. 69 (1917); *Miles v. Waters*, 47 Ga. App. 25, 169 S.E. 783 (1933).

**Levy improper until secured debt redeemed.** — Under this section, the property at the time of the levy was not subject to levy and sale by the plaintiff in execution until the plaintiff paid off the note in which title to the property had been previously reserved. *Black v. Gate City Coffin Co.*, 115 Ga. 15, 41 S.E. 259 (1902); *R.L. Deariso & Co. v. Lawrence*, 3 Ga. App. 580, 60 S.E. 330 (1908) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-13-60).

Judgment creditor cannot enforce the creditor's judgment by levy and sale of the property embraced in the security deed, without redemption. Ordinarily, the creditor must first pay in full the secured debt, procure the vendee in the security deed to reconvey the property thereby conveyed to the vendor, have the deed of reconveyance recorded, and then proceed to levy and sell. *Kidd v. Kidd*, 158 Ga. 546, 124 S.E. 45 (1924).

A judgment creditor cannot levy an execution on land conveyed by a prior security deed, without first redeeming the land and proceeding otherwise as required by this section. *Moncrief Furnace Co. v. Northwest Atlanta Bank*, 193 Ga. 440, 19 S.E.2d 155 (1942); *Perry v. Heflin*, 202 Ga. 143, 42 S.E.2d 378 (1947) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-13-60).

Where the defendant in execution does not hold legal title to property but has only an equity therein, an execution may not be levied against such equity until after payment or tender of any amounts owing to the vendor under the retention title contract. *Pethel v. Liberal Fin. Co.*, 86 Ga. App. 773, 72 S.E.2d 563 (1952).

In order for a creditor to have an execution levied upon property covered by a valid bill of sale to secure debt, such creditor must first redeem the property by paying the debt, and a levy on the property covered by the bill of sale without compliance with such provision is void. *Jones v. Andrews*, 210 Ga. 706, 82 S.E.2d 503 (1954); *Manchester Motors, Inc. v. F & M Bank*, 91 Ga. App. 811, 87 S.E.2d 342 (1955).

**Levy made before deed of reconveyance is void.** — *National Bank v. Danforth*, 80 Ga. 55, 7 S.E. 546 (1887); *McCalla v. American Freehold Land Mtg. Co.*, 90 Ga. 113, 15 S.E. 687 (1892); *Rogers v. Smith*, 98 Ga. 788, 25 S.E. 753 (1896); *Shumate v. McLendon*, 120 Ga. 396, 48 S.E. 10 (1904); *Dedge v. Bennett*, 138 Ga. 787, 76 S.E. 52 (1912);



Virginia-Carolina Chem. Co. v. Williams, 146 Ga. 482, 91 S.E. 543 (1917); Bank of La Grange v. Rutland, 27 Ga. App. 442, 108 S.E. 821 (1921), later appeal, 29 Ga. App. 478, 116 S.E. 49 (1923); Kidd v. Kidd, 158 Ga. 546, 124 S.E. 45 (1924); Citizens Mercantile Co. v. Easom, 158 Ga. 604, 123 S.E. 883 (1924).

**Levy properly dismissed where requirements of section not met.** — Where debt due under conditional-sale contract which took precedence over attachment levy had not been paid, and no tender thereof had been made by the plaintiff in attachment, it was not error to direct a verdict dismissing the levy on the ground that there had been no compliance with this section. Jones v. Andrews, 89 Ga. App. 734, 81 S.E.2d 304, aff'd, 210 Ga. 706, 82 S.E.2d 503 (1954) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-13-60).

**When judgment creditor must satisfy indebtedness on property.** — A judgment creditor must satisfy any indebtedness on property in which the judgment debtor has an equitable interest prior to levy and sale; except where the existing indebtedness on the property is assumable, and there is a wide disparity between the interest rate payable on such indebtedness and the interest rate at which any subsequent sale of the property would have to be financed. Hampton v. Gwinnett Bank & Trust Co., 251 Ga. 181, 304 S.E.2d 63 (1983).

To collect on a judgment against a person with only an equitable interest in property, a creditor must satisfy any outstanding debt on the property prior to a levy and sale. Equity will not create an exception to this general rule unless peculiar facts are shown that make the legal remedy inadequate. Dime Savs. Bank v. Sandy Springs Assocs., 261 Ga. 485, 405 S.E.2d 491 (1991).

**Requirements of section not relaxed by equity absent good cause.** — Equity will not aid a judgment creditor in subjecting to the creditor's lien the property conveyed by security deed, so as to authorize a relaxation of the general rule of this section, unless peculiar facts are shown, involving established equitable principles, such as would render the remedy at law under the statute inadequate, and would authorize a grant of the equitable relief prayed. Moncrief Furnace Co. v. Northwest Atlanta Bank, 193 Ga. 440, 19 S.E.2d 155 (1942); Perry v. Heflin, 202

Ga. 143, 42 S.E.2d 378 (1947) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-13-60).

**Financial inability of judgment creditor to purchase secured debt cause for equitable relief.** — Financial inability of the judgment creditor to pay an outstanding and prior lien created by a security deed, and that the judgment debtor has no other property subject to levy and sale, are such peculiar facts as will authorize a relaxation of the general rule and the granting of equitable relief. Perry v. Heflin, 202 Ga. 143, 42 S.E.2d 378 (1947).

**Substantial loss to creditor by redemption also cause.** — Where a debt secured by a deed to secure debt is interest bearing and not due, and a redemption under this section will cause the judgment creditor to lose a substantial sum approximating the amount of the unearned interest, the debtor having no other property from which to satisfy the judgment, a subsequent judgment creditor may proceed in equity for the appointment of a receiver for the purpose of selling the property subject to the principal of the debt and accrued interest. Cook v. Securities Inv. Co., 184 Ga. 544, 192 S.E. 179 (1937) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-13-60).

**When holder of judgment pays debt secured by deed, it is duty of grantee to convey property embraced therein to the defendant in fieri facias;** and when such conveyance is made and recorded, such property may be levied upon and sold as the property of the defendant. Carlton v. Reeves, 157 Ga. 602, 122 S.E. 320 (1924).

**Full payment of secured debt by grantor reverts title without reconveyance.** — The payment of a debt secured by deed to land reverts in the grantor of such deed such interest and title therein as can be levied upon under an execution issuing upon a judgment junior in date to such deed, without a reconveyance of the land to the grantor, as required in this section, and, in case of cancellation, without the record of the cancellation of security deed. Citizens Mercantile Co. v. Easom, 158 Ga. 604, 123 S.E. 883 (1924) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-13-60).

**Sale prevented if defendant tenders debt and costs to judgment creditor.** — Where a plaintiff holding a fieri facias as transferee desires to levy it upon land, if the defendant in fi. fa. then tenders the plaintiff the full amount of the principal, interest, and costs

due on the fi. fa., it is the plaintiff's duty to accept the same; and if the plaintiff declines to accept such tender, and undertakes to have the property sold, injunction will lie to prevent the sale. *Flemister Grocery Co. v. Burtz*, 147 Ga. 416, 94 S.E. 229 (1917).

**Security deed must be satisfied before materialman's lien enforced.** — Where a plaintiff materialman has obtained a lien against the property and a judgment against the contractor who used the materials, and the judgment has not been satisfied, that plaintiff is entitled to obtain a judgment foreclosing the lien, but cannot enforce it by levy and sale until any prior security deed is satisfied. *Bowen v. Kicklighter*, 124 Ga. App. 82, 183 S.E.2d 10 (1971).

If a materialman who has obtained a lien against the property and a judgment against the contractor properly tenders the amount due on a prior security deed to the holder of that deed, the holder is bound to accept it, cancel the security deed, and allow the materialman to proceed under its foreclosure. *Bowen v. Kicklighter*, 124 Ga. App. 82, 183 S.E.2d 10 (1971).

**Interest of obligee in bond for title** is not subject to levy without first tendering amount due upon purchase money. *Shumate v. McLendon*, 120 Ga. 396, 48 S.E. 10 (1904); *Burkhalter v. Durden*, 122 Ga. 427, 50 S.E. 144 (1905); *Protestant Episcopal Church v. Lowe Co.*, 131 Ga. 666, 63 S.E. 136 (1908).

**Conveyance by executors of deceased partner sufficient under section.** — Where the executors of a deceased partner acquire the whole interest in a promissory note payable to the partnership for land for which the partnerships had executed a bond for title, and where the executors then renew the note and execute a bond for title in their own name, they may make the conveyance to the debtor under the provisions of this section, irrespective of the joinder of the remaining partners. *Blalock v. Jackson*, 94 Ga. 469, 20 S.E. 346 (1894) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-13-60).

**Rights of debtor's trustee in bankruptcy.** — Under this section, one holding land under bond for title has no leviable interest

therein; but a judgment creditor nevertheless has a lien upon the creditor's interest which may be enforced as provided by this section, and the debtor's trustee in bankruptcy, having the rights of a judgment creditor, has a lien which takes precedence over an unrecorded assignment of the bond. *Fuller v. Atlanta Nat'l Bank*, 254 F. 278 (5th Cir. 1918), cert. denied, 249 U.S. 599, 39 S. Ct. 257, 63 L. Ed. 796 (1919) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-13-60).

**Cited in** *Jordan v. Central City Loan & Trust Ass'n*, 108 Ga. 495, 34 S.E. 132 (1899); *Wilkins, Neely & Jones v. Gibson*, 113 Ga. 31, 38 S.E. 374 (1901); *Black v. Gate City Coffin Co.*, 115 Ga. 15, 41 S.E. 259 (1902); *National Bank v. Ellis*, 148 Ga. 775, 98 S.E. 469 (1919); *Sloan v. Loftis*, 157 Ga. 93, 120 S.E. 781 (1923); *Hiers v. Exum*, 158 Ga. 19, 122 S.E. 784 (1924); *Carnes v. American Agric. Chem. Co.*, 158 Ga. 188, 123 S.E. 18 (1924); *Kidd v. Kidd*, 158 Ga. 546, 124 S.E. 45 (1924); *Miller v. First Nat'l Bank*, 35 Ga. App. 334, 132 S.E. 783 (1926); *Duke v. Ayers*, 163 Ga. 444, 136 S.E. 410 (1927); *Loftis v. Alexander*, 181 Ga. 358, 182 S.E. 2 (1935); *Tanner v. Wilson*, 183 Ga. App. 53, 187 S.E. 625 (1936); *Tanner v. Wilson*, 184 Ga. 628, 192 S.E. 425 (1937); *Campbell v. Gormley*, 184 Ga. 647, 192 S.E. 430 (1937); *S.T. & W.A. Dewees Co. v. Paul B. Carter & Co.*, 190 Ga. 68, 8 S.E.2d 376 (1940); *Bull v. Johnson*, 63 Ga. App. 750, 12 S.E.2d 96 (1940); *Shedden v. National Florence Crittenton Mission*, 191 Ga. 428, 12 S.E.2d 618 (1940); *Dwyer v. Jones*, 201 Ga. 259, 39 S.E.2d 313 (1946); *Pethel v. Liberal Fin. Co.*, 86 Ga. App. 773, 72 S.E.2d 563 (1952); *Jones v. Andrews*, 89 Ga. App. 734, 81 S.E.2d 304 (1954); *Bell v. Allied Fin. Co.*, 215 Ga. 631, 112 S.E.2d 609 (1960); *Milam v. Adams*, 101 Ga. App. 880, 115 S.E.2d 252 (1960); *Dixon v. GMAC*, 105 Ga. App. 413, 124 S.E.2d 660 (1962); *Southern Cem. Consultants, Inc. v. Peachtree Mem. Park*, 218 Ga. 389, 128 S.E.2d 200 (1962); *Stephens v. Stephens*, 220 Ga. 22, 136 S.E.2d 726 (1964); *Mack Trucks, Inc. v. Ryder Truck Rental, Inc.*, 110 Ga. App. 68, 137 S.E.2d 718 (1964); *Willingham v. Lee*, 124 Ga. App. 641, 185 S.E.2d 553 (1971); *Mason v. Fisher*, 143 Ga. App. 573, 239 S.E.2d 226 (1977).

OPINIONS OF THE ATTORNEY GENERAL

**Tax levy.** — O.C.G.A. § 48-2-55(c), pertaining to tax levies, authorizes the Commissioner of the Department of Revenue and the commissioner's agents to levy upon a delinquent taxpayer's equitable interest in

real property encumbered by a deed to secure debt, without first satisfying the requirements of O.C.G.A. § 9-13-60. 1990 Op. Att'y Gen. No. 90-19.

RESEARCH REFERENCES

**C.J.S.** — 33 C.J.S., Executions, § 45.  
**ALR.** — Judgment as lien on judgment debtor's equitable interest in real property, 30 ALR 504.  
 Interest of vendee under executory contract as subject to execution, judgment lien, or attachment, 1 ALR2d 727.  
 Power of equity court to reach or to

sequester, for seizure and sale, beneficial equitable interests in corporate stock shares, 42 ALR2d 920.  
 Right of purchaser at execution sale, upon failure of title, to reimbursement or restitution from judgment creditor, 33 ALR4th 1206.

ARTICLE 4

SATISFACTION OR DISCHARGE OF JUDGMENT  
AND EXECUTION

RESEARCH REFERENCES

**ALR.** — Judgment lien or levy of execution on one joint tenant's share or interest as severing joint tenancy, 51 ALR4th 906.

9-13-70. Suspension of execution for 60 days pending payment; bond.

(a) In all cases in which a verdict or judgment is rendered, the party against whom the same is entered may, either in open court or in the clerk's office, within four days after the adjournment of court, enter into bond with good and sufficient security for the payment of the verdict or judgment and costs within 60 days.

(b) When bond and security have been given as provided in this Code section, the verdict and judgment, or the execution thereon, shall be suspended for the 60 days. If the party fails to pay the verdict or judgment within that time, execution shall issue against the party and his security without further proceedings thereon. (Laws 1799, Cobb's 1851 Digest, p. 494; Code 1863, §§ 3588, 3589; Code 1868, §§ 3611, 3612; Code 1873, §§ 3661, 3662; Code 1882, §§ 3661, 3662; Civil Code 1895, §§ 5439, 5440; Civil Code 1910, §§ 6044, 6045; Code 1933, §§ 39-501, 39-502.)

**Law reviews.** — For note discussing legal and equitable relief from execution available to debtors, see 12 Ga. L. Rev. 814 (1978).



## JUDICIAL DECISIONS

**Purpose of this section** is to place upon the security of a stay bond the whole liability theretofore resting upon the defendant in fi. fa., and to suspend execution. *Walker v. Lott-Lewis Co.*, 15 Ga. App. 767, 84 S.E. 195 (1915) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-13-70).

**Giving of stay bond is recognition of validity of judgment**, and amounted to a waiver of want of jurisdiction as to the person. *Glennville Bank v. Deal*, 146 Ga. 127, 90 S.E. 958 (1916).

**Stay bond binds property of security from date of its execution.** *Hayden v. Anderson*, 57 Ga. 378 (1876); *Gwyer v. Kennedy*, 61 Ga. 255 (1878).

**Surety on stay bond is not discharged because bond was not given within time prescribed.** *Walker v. Lott-Lewis Co.*, 15 Ga. App. 767, 84 S.E. 195 (1915).

**Effect of bankruptcy on execution.** — A bankrupt discharged after judgment against the bankrupt in an action brought while the bankruptcy proceedings were pending is entitled to a perpetual stay of the execution on the judgment. If the discharge of the bankrupt had been granted before the judgment was rendered, the ruling would be otherwise. *Strickland v. Brown*, 19 Ga. App. 73, 90 S.E. 1039 (1916).

If judgment is entered before discharge in bankruptcy, the discharge may be availed of as a bar to further proceedings on the

judgment. *Wofford Oil Co. v. Womack*, 46 Ga. App. 246, 167 S.E. 331 (1933).

After discharge, a bankrupt is entitled to a perpetual stay of the execution on the judgment, although the bankrupt did not, before the rendition of the judgment, ask for a stay of the proceedings in the state court. *Wofford Oil Co. v. Womack*, 46 Ga. App. 246, 167 S.E. 331 (1933).

**Judgment debtor entitled to stay of execution pending bankruptcy proceedings.** — Where it did not appear from the petition of the defendants that a discharge in bankruptcy had been applied for, but it affirmatively appeared that the time for making such application had not expired, and where the defendants would have been entitled, on receiving their discharge in bankruptcy, to plead the same by petition in the court in which the judgment was rendered for the purpose of obtaining a perpetual stay of the execution issued against them on the debts sued on, which it appears were dischargeable in bankruptcy, there were entitled, pending their application for discharge, to have further proceedings to enforce the judgment against them stayed at least until the expiration of the time fixed by the statute, or until, during such time, the matter of their discharge could be determined by the bankruptcy court. *Wofford Oil Co. v. Womack*, 46 Ga. App. 246, 167 S.E. 331 (1933).

## RESEARCH REFERENCES

**Am. Jur. 2d.** — 30 Am. Jur. 2d, Executions and Enforcement of Judgments, § 301 et seq.

**C.J.S.** — 33 C.J.S., Executions, §§ 152-156.

**ALR.** — Effect of supersedeas or stay on antecedent levy, 90 ALR2d 483.

### 9-13-71. Sufficient levy on personalty prima-facie satisfaction; effect of dismissal.

A levy upon personal property sufficient to pay the debt, which levy is unaccounted for, shall be prima-facie evidence of satisfaction to the extent of the value of the property. The unexplained dismissal of the levy shall be an abandonment of the lien so far as third persons are concerned. (Orig. Code 1863, § 3584; Code 1868, § 3607; Code 1873, § 3657; Code 1882, § 3657; Civil Code 1895, § 5442; Civil Code 1910, § 6047; Code 1933, § 39-601.)

## JUDICIAL DECISIONS

**This section does not apply to levy upon real estate.** *DeLoach & Wilcoxson v. Myrick*, 6 Ga. 410 (1849); *Dowdell v. Neal*, 10 Ga. 148 (1851); *Overby v. Hart*, 68 Ga. 493 (1882) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-13-71).

**The first rule stated in this section relates to rights of immediate parties to levy**, which cast the burden of proof on the plaintiff in *fa. to account for said levy*. *Newsom v. McLendon*, 6 Ga. 392 (1849); *Lynch v. Pressley*, 8 Ga. 327 (1850) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-13-71).

**When execution satisfied.** — Legal presumption is that execution has been satisfied when levy is not accounted for, or the dismissal of the levy is not explained; but like any other legal presumption, it may be rebutted by the facts of the case. *Strobel v. Gormley*, 50 Ga. App. 358, 178 S.E. 192 (1935).

**When levy has been made and dismissed, it must be shown that execution was not satisfied thereby**; for if it is unexplained, it will be considered as an abandonment of the lien, so far as third persons are concerned. *Strobel v. Gormley*, 50 Ga. App. 358, 178 S.E. 192 (1935).

**No presumption of satisfaction arises where property is sold for sum insufficient to satisfy the execution.** *V.M.C. Prods., Inc. v. Henry*, 88 Ga. App. 261, 76 S.E.2d 451 (1953).

**Dismissal where levy unproductive sufficient to account for dismissal.** — A levy of personal property which has been dismissed by plaintiff or plaintiff's attorney, without being productive, and when no injury has resulted from such dismissal, sufficiently accounts for, and explains such levy to authorize plaintiff to proceed with its collection, and to enable it to participate in the distribution of a fund in court raised from the sale of the defendant's property according to its priority. *Strobel v. Gormley*, 50 Ga. App. 358, 178 S.E. 192 (1935).

**Dismissal of levy on senior fieri facias is not satisfaction of judgment**; it does not displace the lien of such execution of judgment to that of junior liens; the fact that the levy is dismissed and the property left in the possession of the defendant sufficiently accounts for and explains such levy, so as to enable the plaintiff to enforce the plaintiff's lien by levy, in claiming money in court, according to its priority, as effectually as though no such levy had been made, because if the property is left in the possession of the debtor the debtor is not injured and loses nothing, and the debtor cannot complain. *Strobel v. Gormley*, 50 Ga. App. 358, 178 S.E. 192 (1935).

**Cited in** *Strobel v. Gormley*, 50 Ga. App. 358, 178 S.E. 192 (1935); *V.M.C. Prods., Inc. v. Henry*, 88 Ga. App. 261, 76 S.E.2d 451 (1953).

## RESEARCH REFERENCES

**Am. Jur. 2d.** — 30 Am. Jur. 2d, Executions and Enforcement of Judgments, § 255.

**C.J.S.** — 33 C.J.S., Executions, § 338.

## 9-13-72. Release of property subject to execution.

If the plaintiff in execution, for a valuable consideration, releases property which is subject to execution, the release shall be a satisfaction of the execution to the extent of the value of the property so released insofar as purchasers and creditors are concerned. However, nothing in this Code section shall apply to any such release made by the transferee of any execution issued for taxes due the state or any county or municipality therein or of any execution issued by any municipality on account of assessments made against real estate for street or other improvements. In all such cases the execution shall be discharged or satisfied only to the extent of the amount of taxes or other assessments owing by the parcel released.

(Orig. Code 1863, § 3585; Code 1868, § 3608; Code 1873, § 3658; Code 1882, § 3658; Civil Code 1895, § 5443; Civil Code 1910, § 6048; Ga. L. 1929, p. 172, § 1; Code 1933, § 39-602.)

### JUDICIAL DECISIONS

**This section does not apply where secured creditor acted as agent of debtor** by paying claims of third persons. *Farmers & Merchants Bank v. Reeves*, 20 Ga. App. 219, 92 S.E. 971 (1917) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-13-72).

**Language, "a valuable consideration," in this section means** a consideration founded on money, or something convertible to money, or having a value in money, except marriage, which is a valuable consideration, and such valuable consideration must flow to the plaintiff in execution. *Saunders v. Citizens First Nat'l Bank*, 165 Ga. 558, 142 S.E. 127 (1928); *Bradley v. De Loach*, 176 Ga. 142, 167 S.E. 301 (1932) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-13-72).

**Principle embodied in this section is not applicable where** plaintiff in execution receives no benefit from a release, but a third person incidentally receives a benefit therefrom. *Saunders v. Citizens First Nat'l Bank*,

165 Ga. 558, 142 S.E. 127 (1928); *Bradley v. De Loach*, 176 Ga. 142, 167 S.E. 301 (1932) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-13-72).

**Release of property given for valuable consideration inures to benefit of third persons.** *Foster v. Rutherford*, 20 Ga. 676 (1856); *Molyneaux v. Collier*, 30 Ga. 731 (1860).

**Rights of contesting creditors, not parties to compromise** between plaintiff and defendant, are not affected. *Chisolm v. S.B. Chittenden & Co.*, 45 Ga. 213 (1872).

**Cited in** *Williams, Birnie & Co. v. Brown*, 57 Ga. 304 (1876); *Clark v. Monroe County Bank*, 33 Ga. App. 81, 125 S.E. 603 (1924); *Security Mtg. Co. v. Bailey*, 167 Ga. 119, 144 S.E. 899 (1928); *Bradley v. De Loach*, 176 Ga. 142, 167 S.E. 301 (1932); *Federal Land Bank v. Moultrie Banking Co.*, 178 Ga. 150, 172 S.E. 455 (1934); *Boswell v. Federal Land Bank*, 181 Ga. 258, 182 S.E. 1 (1935).

### RESEARCH REFERENCES

C.J.S. — 33 C.J.S., Executions, § 56.

### 9-13-73. Application of fund to younger lien with senior lienholder's consent.

If an execution creditor having the older lien on a fund in the hands of the sheriff or other officer allows the fund by his consent to be applied to a younger writ of execution, it shall be considered an extinguishment pro tanto of the creditor's lien insofar as third persons may be concerned. (Orig. Code 1863, § 3586; Code 1868, § 3609; Code 1873, § 3659; Code 1882, § 3659; Civil Code 1895, § 5444; Civil Code 1910, § 6049; Code 1933, § 39-603.)

### JUDICIAL DECISIONS

**This section imposes duty on execution creditor to assert the creditor's lien**, regardless of under which execution the money is raised. *Rushin v. Shields & Ball*, 11 Ga. 636 (1852) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-13-73).

**This section applies where creditor purchases younger fi. fa.**, and accepts satisfaction thereof. *Newton v. Nunnally*, 4 Ga. 356 (1848) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-13-73).



## RESEARCH REFERENCES

**Am. Jur. 2d.** — 30 Am. Jur. 2d, Executions and Enforcement of Judgments, §§ 516-519.

**C.J.S.** — 33 C.J.S., Executions, § 146.

## 9-13-74. Release by agreement.

An agreement for a valuable consideration never to enforce a judgment or execution shall release the judgment or execution.—(Orig. Code 1863, § 3587; Code 1868, § 3610; Code 1873, § 3660; Code 1882, § 3660; Civil Code 1895, § 5445; Civil Code 1910, § 6050; Code 1933, § 39-604.)

## JUDICIAL DECISIONS

**Fact that judgment is not to be enforced for limited time** will not preclude levy. *Tarver v. Tarver*, 53 Ga. 43 (1874).

**Necessity of consideration.** — An executory agreement by the plaintiff in execution with the defendant to accept in payment less than the whole amount of the debt is not obligatory without a fresh consideration to support it, and mere payment of a part of the sum agreed on will not serve as a consideration. *McLure v. McLure*, 159 Ga. App. 18, 282 S.E.2d 674 (1981).

**A covenant not to sue is not a release** nor a present abandonment or relinquishment of a right or claim, but merely an agreement not to enforce an existing cause of action; and, although it may operate as a release between the parties to the agreement, it will not release a claim against joint obligors or joint tortfeasors. *Georgia R.R. Bank & Trust Co. v. Griffith*, 176 Ga. App. 198, 335 S.E.2d 417 (1985).

**Covenant not to sue construed as release if action brought.** — Where there is a covenant not to sue, it is important that the parties to the covenant not be sued in fact or in fiction after the agreement has been executed. Otherwise, the substance of the agreement will be construed to be a release from judgment and will act to release all joint tortfeasors. *Weems v. Freeman*, 234 Ga. 575, 216 S.E.2d 774 (1975).

If a defendant has secured an agreement whereby the defendant is not to be sued, the defendant certainly should not thereafter be sued to judgment. If, in a continuation of the litigation, the defendant is sued to judgment, then regardless of what it is denominated, the agreement definitely cannot be a

covenant “not to sue,” but must instead be an agreement “not to enforce the judgment” which is subsequently rendered in the case. If the agreement is one “not to enforce a judgment” rather than a covenant “not to sue,” all defendants who would otherwise be jointly liable on the judgment are released thereby. *Bevill v. North Bros. Co.*, 168 Ga. App. 97, 308 S.E.2d 215 (1983).

**An otherwise valid covenant not to sue does not automatically become a general release** in the mere event that a suit is subsequently instituted jointly against the covenantees and others. The preexisting “covenant not to sue” is, as to the institution of the later action against the covenantees, solely a matter of defense, a defense which other tortfeasors do not share with the covenantees. The covenantees may be dismissed and the litigation can proceed without them. *Bevill v. North Bros. Co.*, 168 Ga. App. 97, 308 S.E.2d 215 (1983).

**Agreement not to enforce judgment subject to release covenant distinction.** — The distinction between a release and a covenant not to sue also applies to agreements not to enforce a judgment. *Georgia R.R. Bank & Trust v. Griffith*, 176 Ga. App. 198, 335 S.E.2d 417 (1985).

**Breach of contract not to enforce judgment.** — Where a creditor obtains a judgment, and the parties agree to settle the judgment for a lesser amount, but the creditor then levies a garnishment to collect the full amount, the debtor may not bring an action for malicious abuse of process, but the debtor may allege a claim for damages for breach of a contract not to enforce a judgment. *McKellar v. Associates Fin. Servs., Inc.*, 168 Ga. App. 9, 308 S.E.2d 410 (1983).

**Agreement held not release where judgment would be sought absent compliance. —**

A release by agreement was not reached pursuant to O.C.G.A. § 9-13-74 where the agreement contemplated that the full amount of the judgment would have been sought in the event the party failed to comply with the obligations under the agreement. *Crim v. Jones*, 204 Ga. App. 289, 419 S.E.2d 130 (1992).

**Covenant not in full satisfaction of judgment not release of all joint defendants. —**

Where a plaintiff in a medical malpractice action who was awarded 3.8 million dollars by a jury covenanted with all joint defendants but one not to enforce the judgment in consideration for 2.7 million dollars and abandonment of any further legal action by those defendants, the covenant did not release the noncovenanting joint tortfeasor when the covenant was not made in full satisfaction of the judgment, did not purport to release all the joint defendants, and did not represent an attempt to obtain jurisdiction fraudulently or to discredit the veracity of the record. *Revis v. Forsyth County Hosp. Auth.*, 170 Ga. App. 366, 317 S.E.2d 237 (1984).

**Release of judgment good as to all joint defendants. —** A release of judgment against two defendants in favor of one of them, without the knowledge or consent of the other, acts as an absolute release of both, even though the plaintiff stipulates that said release is not to affect collection from the one not a party thereto. *Weems v. Freeman*, 234 Ga. 575, 216 S.E.2d 774 (1975).

**Where judgment creditor settled with one of two judgment debtors for less than the**

**full amount** of the judgment and did not preclude the judgment creditor from enforcing the judgment against the second judgment debtor, even though the parties demonstrated the agreement was a release, the agreement must be considered a covenant not to enforce the judgment. *Georgia R.R. Bank & Trust Co. v. Griffith*, 176 Ga. App. 198, 335 S.E.2d 417 (1985).

**Consent judgment and agreement not to enforce it. —**

Where a single suit is brought against several joint tortfeasors in a county where one of them is a resident, and the others reside outside the county, a consent judgment and an agreement not to enforce it constitute a finding that the resident is liable and do not deprive the trial court of jurisdiction over the nonresident defendants in the county where suit was brought. *Motor Convoy, Inc. v. Brannen*, 194 Ga. App. 795, 391 S.E.2d 671, *aff'd*, 260 Ga. 340, 393 S.E.2d 262 (1990).

**Retention of right to proceed. —** Where a settlement agreement between a creditor and one of two guarantors of a note clearly provided that the guarantor's payments were not a full satisfaction of amounts due on the note and that the creditor retained the right to proceed against the second guarantor, the agreement could not be construed as a general release of the second guarantor under O.C.G.A. § 9-13-74 or O.C.G.A. § 13-4-80. *Groover v. Commercial Bancorp.*, 220 Ga. App. 13, 467 S.E.2d 355 (1996).

**Cited in** *Mercantile Nat'l Bank v. Founders Life Assurance Co.*, 236 Ga. 71, 222 S.E.2d 368 (1976); *Marret v. Scott*, 212 Ga. App. 427, 441 S.E.2d 902 (1994).

## RESEARCH REFERENCES

**Am. Jur. 2d. —** 30 Am. Jur. 2d, Executions and Enforcement of Judgments, §§ 249-252.

**C.J.S. —** 33 C.J.S., Executions, § 147.

**ALR. —** Failure to revive judgment against a number jointly, as to some of them, as making applicable the rule that a release of one is a release of all, 160 ALR 678.

Interest on consideration returned or tendered as condition of setting aside release or compromise, 53 ALR2d 749.

Validity of release from civil liability where release is executed by person while incarcerated, 86 ALR3d 1230.

Validity and effect, as between former spouses, of agreement releasing parent from payment of child support provided for in an earlier divorce decree, 100 ALR3d 1129.

### 9-13-75. Setoff of judgments; collection of balance.

One judgment may be set off against another, on motion, whether in the hands of an original party or an assignee. The balance on the larger is collectable under execution. The rights of an assignee shall not be interfered with if bona fide and for value. (Orig. Code 1863, §§ 2843, 3396; Code 1868, §§ 2851, 3415; Code 1873, §§ 2902, 3467; Code 1882, §§ 2902, 3467; Civil Code 1895, §§ 3748, 5086; Civil Code 1910, §§ 4342, 5670; Code 1933, § 39-605; Ga. L. 1993, p. 91, § 9.)

**Law reviews.** — For survey article on recent developments in Georgia law of remedies, see 34 Mercer L. Rev. 397 (1982).

### JUDICIAL DECISIONS

**This section applies where defendant had legal title to judgment** at commencement of suit. *Lee v. Lee*, 31 Ga. 26, 76 Am. Dec. 681 (1860); *Cleckley v. Beall*, 37 Ga. 607 (1868) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-13-75).

**This section provides that judgments may be set off against each other** regardless of when they were acquired, and it is not necessary for a setoff that a party own a judgment sought to be set off at the time of an action against the party resulting in a judgment against the party. It would be entirely unreasonable and unjust to say that the owner of a judgment would be entirely remediless to set off one judgment against another simply because the owner acquired it after an action was filed against the owner. *Piedmont Sav. Co. v. Davis*, 55 Ga. App. 386, 190 S.E. 386 (1937) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-13-75).

**Former Civil Code 1910, § 5969 (see O.C.G.A. §§ 9-12-21 and 9-13-34) declared in express terms the same principles** involved in former Civil Code 1910, §§ 4342 and 5670 (see O.C.G.A. § 9-13-75). *Odom v. Attaway*, 173 Ga. 883, 162 S.E. 279 (1931).

**Right conferred by express statute.** — Right of setting off one judgment against another is conferred by express statute. *Bradshaw v. George Thompson Ford, Inc.*, 153 Ga. App. 562, 266 S.E.2d 262 (1980).

**Motion is prerequisite.** — Setoff is not automatic, but, as provided by O.C.G.A. § 9-13-75, must be preceded by a motion. *Pinkerton & Laws, Inc. v. Macro Constr., Inc.*, 226 Ga. App. 169, 485 S.E.2d 797 (1997).

**Where judgment is obtained against several defendants**, one of them is entitled to setoff against the plaintiff. *Odom v. Attaway*, 173 Ga. 883, 162 S.E. 279 (1931); *Bradshaw v. George Thompson Ford, Inc.*, 153 Ga. App. 562, 266 S.E.2d 262 (1980).

**Judgments founded on actions ex contractu** may be set off to those founded ex delicto. *Langston v. Roby*, 68 Ga. 406 (1882).

**Where all parties to different judgments are not the same.** — One judgment may be set off against another, although all parties to different records are not the same. *Skrine v. Simmons*, 36 Ga. 402 (1867); *Langston v. Roby*, 68 Ga. 406 (1882); *Odom v. Attaway*, 173 Ga. 883, 162 S.E. 279 (1931); *Bradshaw v. George Thompson Ford, Inc.*, 153 Ga. App. 562, 266 S.E.2d 262 (1980).

**In order that judgment may be available as setoff, it must be owned absolutely** by party seeking to use it for that purpose; but there is no objection to a party purchasing a judgment for the purpose of using it as a setoff, if this be done bona fide; where a judgment is assigned, questions may arise between the assignor and the assignee in regard to their respective rights under an attempted use of the judgment as a setoff. *Odom v. Attaway*, 173 Ga. 883, 162 S.E. 279 (1931).

**Right of setoff may be exercised although practical result may be extinguishment** of such judgment in whole or in part, and thereby the attorney may lose the power of enforcing it for the attorney's fee. *Langston v. Roby*, 68 Ga. 406 (1882); *Bradshaw v. George Thompson Ford, Inc.*, 153 Ga. App. 562, 266 S.E.2d 262 (1980).



**Claim of judgment assignee is subject to equities and defenses** of judgment debtor at time of assignment, but is not subject to rights which did not then exist in favor of such judgment debtor and of which the judgment debtor did not become possessed until some time later, as by the subsequent purchase of judgments against the judgment creditor. Accordingly, a judgment which is held by an assignee is not subject to a setoff in favor of judgments existing against the assignor, but not acquired by the judgment debtor until after the assignment of the former judgment. *Sheffield v. Preacher*, 175 Ga. 719, 165 S.E. 742 (1932).

**Judgment against one in one's individual capacity** cannot be set off against one in one's favor as trustee. *Daniel v. Bush*, 80 Ga. 218, 4 S.E. 271 (1887).

**Requisites to sustaining action on judgment.** — To sustain an action on a judgment,

the plaintiff must show the defendant to have become bound by a personal judgment for the unconditional payment of a definite sum of money. *Lyons Mfg. Co. v. Wembley Indus., Inc.*, 253 Ga. 39, 315 S.E.2d 906 (1984).

**Accruing of post judgment interest until set-off effective.** — Trial court did not err in adding interest to the award before considering whether the judgment was greater than the demand for purposes of O.C.G.A. § 51-12-14, as § 51-12-14 had to be construed in *pari materia* with O.C.G.A. § 7-4-12; post-judgment interest continued to accrue under O.C.G.A. § 7-4-12 until the set-off became effective under O.C.G.A. § 9-13-75. *Sec. Life Ins. Co. v. St. Paul Marine & Fire Ins. Co.*, 263 Ga. App. 525, 588 S.E.2d 319 (2003).

**Cited in** *Attaway v. Attaway*, 193 Ga. 51, 17 S.E.2d 72 (1941).

## RESEARCH REFERENCES

**Am. Jur. 2d.** — 30 Am. Jur. 2d, Executions and Enforcement of Judgments, § 279.

**C.J.S.** — 33 C.J.S., Executions, § 337.

**ALR.** — Setoff as between judgments, 121 ALR 478.

Husband's right to set off wife's debt

against alimony or child support payments, 100 ALR2d 925.

Spouse's right to set off debt owed by other spouse against accrued spousal or child support payments, 11 ALR5th 259.

## 9-13-76. Execution by defendant after setoff.

In all cases of mutual debts and setoffs where the jury finds a balance for the defendant, the defendant may enter judgment for the amount and take out execution in the manner as plaintiffs may do by this Code, provided that the defendant at the time of filing his answer files therewith a true copy or copies of the subject matter of such setoffs. (Laws 1799, Cobb's 1851 Digest, p. 487; Code 1863, § 3398; Code 1868, § 3417; Code 1873, § 3469; Code 1882, § 3469; Civil Code 1895, § 5088; Civil Code 1910, § 5672; Code 1933, § 39-606.)

## JUDICIAL DECISIONS

**Jury may find balance for defendant where defendant's damages proven larger.**

— If the damages sustained by the defendant are proven larger than those shown to have been sustained by the plaintiff, the jury is authorized to find such balance for the defendant. *Seagraves v. Nunnally*, 99 Ga. App. 420, 108 S.E.2d 737 (1959).

**Requisites to sustaining action on judgment.** — To sustain an action on a judgment,

the plaintiff must show the defendant to have become bound by a personal judgment for the unconditional payment of a definite sum of money. *Lyons Mfg. Co. v. Wembley Indus., Inc.*, 253 Ga. 39, 315 S.E.2d 906 (1984).

**Cited in** *Davis v. Crane Co.*, 62 Ga. App. 334, 7 S.E.2d 783 (1940).

RESEARCH REFERENCES

**Am. Jur. 2d.** — 30 Am. Jur. 2d, Executions and Enforcement of Judgments, § 279.

**C.J.S.** — 33 C.J.S., Executions, § 337.

**ALR.** — Husband's right to set off wife's debt against alimony or child support payments, 100 ALR2d 925.

Spouse's right to set off debt owed by other spouse against accrued spousal or child support payments, 11 ALR5th 259.

9-13-77. Control of execution after payment — By security.

The security paying off an execution shall have control thereof. (Laws 1826, Cobb's 1851 Digest, p. 593; Code 1863, § 3590; Code 1868, § 3613; Code 1873, § 3663; Code 1882, § 3663; Civil Code 1895, § 5441; Civil Code 1910, § 6046; Code 1933, § 39-607.)

JUDICIAL DECISIONS

**Cited in** Beacham v. Cullens, 194 Ga. 739, 22 S.E.2d 508 (1942); Wilson v. Fulton Metal

Bed Mfg. Co., 88 Ga. App. 884, 78 S.E.2d 360 (1953).

RESEARCH REFERENCES

**C.J.S.** — 33 C.J.S., Executions, § 202.

1596; 32 ALR 568; 46 ALR 857; 53 ALR 304;

**ALR.** — Payment of entire claim of third person as condition of subrogation, 9 ALR

91 ALR 855.

9-13-78. Control of execution after payment — By joint debtor.

When judgments have been obtained against several persons and one of them has paid more than his just proportion of the same, he may have full power to control and use the execution as securities in execution control the same against principals or cosureties by having this payment entered on the execution issued to enforce the judgment, and he shall not be compelled to bring an action against the codebtors for the excess of payment on the judgment. (Ga. L. 1871-72, p. 54, § 1; Code 1873, § 3599; Code 1882, § 3599; Civil Code 1895, § 5376; Civil Code 1910, § 5971; Code 1933, § 39-608.)

**Cross references.** — Right to contribution among joint trespassers; effect of settlement, § 51-12-32.

JUDICIAL DECISIONS

**Remedy not exclusive.** — There is nothing in this section to indicate that the legislature intended to make this statutory remedy exclusive and, thus, deprive a person of the right to pursue a preexisting accredited

method of enforcing contribution from a joint defendant. City of Rome v. Southern Ry., 50 Ga. App. 185, 177 S.E. 520 (1934) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-13-78).

**This section is but cumulative remedy for**

**enforcing contribution.** *City of Rome v. Southern Ry.*, 50 Ga. App. 185, 177 S.E. 520 (1934); *Powell v. Barker*, 96 Ga. App. 592, 101 S.E.2d 113 (1957) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-13-78).

**This section does not preclude joint defendant from setting up agreement** with party who paid, that the defendant's note should be taken for the defendant's part. *Babb v. Brumby*, 141 Ga. 792, 82 S.E. 249 (1914). (see O.C.G.A. § 9-13-78).

**This section applies to judgments against partners, based on service upon all of them.** *Higdon v. Williamson*, 10 Ga. App. 376, 73 S.E. 528 (1912) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-13-78).

**Word "may" is ordinarily permissive, and not mandatory.** Furthermore, the phrase "and shall not be compelled to sue," (now "to bring an action") etc., lends countenance to the conclusion that "may" is used in the statute in its ordinary signification. *City of Rome v. Southern Ry.*, 50 Ga. App. 185, 177 S.E. 520 (1934).

**Equal extension to actions ex contractu and ex delicto.** — Under this section, right of contribution extends equally to actions ex contractu and actions ex delicto, where all are equally bound to bear the common burden, and one has paid more than one's share. *City of Rome v. Southern Ry.*, 50 Ga. App. 185, 177 S.E. 520 (1934) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-13-78).

**Showing of payment of debt in full unnecessary.** — It is unnecessary to show that common debt has been paid in full either by plaintiff or by any other person. In some decisions there are expressions which might imply that the whole debt must be paid before an action for contribution will lie, but such was not the rule at common law, nor is there any such requirement under this section. *Herrington v. Wimberly*, 177 Ga. 536, 170 S.E. 670 (1933) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-13-78).

**Failure to enter amount paid on execution precludes contribution under this section.** — Where an execution issues against two defendants, and is afterwards by the plaintiff in fi. fa. transferred to one of the defendants for "value received," and the transfer is endorsed upon the execution, and there is no entry upon the execution of any amount paid thereon by such defendant, such action amounts to a settlement of the execution, and such defendant taking the transfer of

the execution cannot, under this section, enforce the execution against the other defendant to compel a contribution; nor would the case be altered by the fact that the defendants were partners and the execution was against the partnership. *Easterling v. Adamson*, 28 Ga. App. 257, 110 S.E. 757 (1922); *D.G. Bland Lumber Co. v. Perkins*, 46 Ga. App. 401, 167 S.E. 707 (1933) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-13-78).

**If fieri facias is paid off by joint defendant, that defendant is entitled to have it revived** on becoming dormant, in the name of the plaintiff for the defendant's use. *Huckaby v. Sasser*, 69 Ga. 603 (1882).

**Transferee of joint debtor paying off execution** would have like right to enforce execution against co-obligor as would the joint debtor personally. *O'Bryan Bros. v. Neel*, 84 Ga. 134, 10 S.E. 598 (1889); *Register v. Southern States Phosphate & Fertilizer Co.*, 157 Ga. 561, 122 S.E. 323 (1924).

**Under this section, justice of peace is collecting officer** as to debts sued in that court, and may make, upon an execution issued from the Supreme Court against joint defendants, the entry of payment by one of them, which is required in order that the paying defendant may control the judgment against the others. *Higdon v. Williamson*, 10 Ga. App. 376, 73 S.E. 528 (1912) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-13-78).

**Payment made to clerk of superior court on judgment** is not good as payment against plaintiff. *Bank of Georgetown v. Ault & Ault*, 31 Ga. 359 (1860); *Wilcher v. Williams*, 33 Ga. App. 797, 127 S.E. 795 (1925).

**Applicability.** — Trial court erred in entering summary judgment for a creditor in a debtor's suit seeking to quiet title as: (1) a co-debtor paid the creditor's note in full, which extinguished the debt; (2) once the note was paid, the collateral should have been released; (3) the creditor could not assign the note to the co-debtor; (4) the co-debtor had only a right to contribution, as there was no indication that the co-debtor was a surety under the agreement with the debtor; and (5) O.C.G.A. § 9-13-78 was inapplicable as it pertained to co-defendants against whom a judgment had been obtained. *Johnson v. AgSouth Farm Credit*, 267 Ga. App. 567, 600 S.E.2d 664 (2004).

**Cited in** *Miller v. Perkerson*, 128 Ga. 465, 57 S.E. 787 (1907); *Wallace v. Boddie*, 138



Ga. 30, 74 S.E. 756 (1912); Johnson v. Washington, 152 Ga. 635, 110 S.E. 889 (1922); Autry v. Southern Ry., 167 Ga. 136, 144 S.E. 741 (1928); City of Rome v. Southern Ry., 47 Ga. App. 489, 170 S.E. 695 (1933); Chapman

v. Lamar-Rankin Drug Co., 64 Ga. App. 493, 13 S.E.2d 734 (1941); Wilson v. Fulton Metal Bed Mfg. Co., 88 Ga. App. 884, 78 S.E.2d 360 (1953); Wages v. State Farm Mut. Auto. Ins. Co., 132 Ga. App. 79, 208 S.E.2d 1 (1974).

#### RESEARCH REFERENCES

**C.J.S.** — 33 C.J.S., Executions, § 202.

**ALR.** — Payment of entire claim of third person as condition of subrogation, 9 ALR 1596; 32 ALR 568; 46 ALR 857; 53 ALR 304; 91 ALR 855.

Right of one co-judgment debtor who pays judgment to be subrogated thereto as against the other co-judgment debtors, 157 ALR 495.

### 9-13-79. Partial payments to be entered.

When a payment on an execution is made which does not entirely satisfy the judgment upon which the execution has been issued, the plaintiff in execution or his attorney shall authorize the clerk to enter the amount of the payments upon the execution. (Code 1933, § 39-609, enacted by Ga. L. 1966, p. 408, § 1.)

#### RESEARCH REFERENCES

**Am. Jur. 2d.** — 30 Am. Jur. 2d, Executions and Enforcement of Judgments, § 249 et seq.

**C.J.S.** — 33 C.J.S., Executions, § 159.

### 9-13-80. Execution to be canceled when satisfied; private right of action; damages.

(a) Upon the satisfaction of the entire debt upon which an execution has been issued, the plaintiff in execution or his or her attorney shall timely direct the clerk to cancel the execution and mark the judgment satisfied. Such direction shall be delivered to the clerk not later than 30 days following the date upon which the execution was fully satisfied.

(b)(1) A private right of action shall be granted to a judgment debtor upon the failure of such plaintiff or counsel to comply with the provisions of subsection (a) of this Code section.

(2) Failure to direct cancellation and satisfaction within 60 days after satisfaction of the entire debt shall be prima-facie evidence of untimeliness.

(3) Recovery may be had by way of motion in the action precipitating the judgment and execution or by separate action in any court of competent jurisdiction.

(4) Damages shall be presumed in the amount of \$100.00 and the court may award reasonable attorney's fees. Actual damages may be

recovered, but in no event shall recovery exceed \$500.00; provided, however, the court may also award reasonable attorney's fees.

(c) In order to authorize the clerk of superior court to make an entry of satisfaction with respect to an execution on the general execution docket, there shall be presented for filing on the general execution docket:

- (1) A satisfaction upon the original execution or alias execution itself;
- (2) A satisfaction as provided in subsection (d) of this Code section; or
- (3) A satisfaction as provided in subsection (e) of this Code section.

Any clerk of superior court who cancels of record any execution in the manner authorized in this subsection shall be immune from any civil liability, either in such clerk's official capacity or personally, for so canceling of record such security deed.

(d) Proof of satisfaction of an execution, the original of which has been lost, stolen, or otherwise mislaid, may be made based upon an affidavit executed by the plaintiff in execution or owner or holder of record of such execution and who so swears in such affidavit, which affidavit shall be recorded in the execution docket and shall be in the following form:

\_\_\_\_\_ County, Georgia

Affidavit for Satisfaction of Execution

The original execution having been lost or destroyed and the indebtedness, penalties, and interest referred to in that certain writ of fi. fa. styled \_\_\_\_\_ v. \_\_\_\_\_, dated \_\_\_\_\_, and of record in General Execution Docket Book \_\_\_\_\_, Page \_\_\_\_\_, in the office of the clerk of the Superior Court of \_\_\_\_\_ County, Georgia, having been satisfied in full and the undersigned being the present owner of such writ of fi. fa. by virtue of being the plaintiff in fi. fa. or the heir, assign, transferee, or devisee of the original plaintiff in fi. fa., the clerk of such superior court is authorized and directed to make an entry of satisfaction with respect to such writ of fi. fa.

In witness whereof, the undersigned has set his or her hand and seal, this \_\_\_\_\_ day of \_\_\_\_\_, \_\_\_\_\_.

\_\_\_\_\_ (SEAL)

Signature

Signed, sealed, and  
delivered on the  
date above shown

\_\_\_\_\_  
Notary Public

(SEAL)

My commission expires: \_\_\_\_\_.

(e) In the event that a plaintiff in execution or any person that owns or holds an execution has failed to properly transmit a legally sufficient satisfaction or cancellation to authorize and direct the clerk or clerks to cancel the execution of record within 60 days after a written notice mailed to such plaintiff in execution or owner or holder of record by registered or certified mail or statutory overnight delivery, return receipt requested, the clerk or clerks are authorized and directed to cancel the execution upon recording an affidavit by the attorney for the judgment debtor against whom the execution was issued or any attorney who has caused the indebtedness and other obligations under the execution to be paid in full or any attorney who has actual knowledge that the indebtedness has been paid in full. The notice shall be mailed to the plaintiff in execution or owner or holder of record, shall identify the execution, and shall include a recital or explanation of this subsection. The affidavit shall include a recital of actions taken to comply with this subsection. Such affidavit shall include as attachments the following items:

(1) A written verification which was given at the time of payment by the plaintiff in execution or owner or holder of record of the amount necessary to pay off such obligations; and

(2) Any one of the following:

(A) Copies of the front and back of a canceled check to the plaintiff in execution or owner or holder of record showing payment of such obligations;

(B) Confirmation of a wire transfer to the owner or holder of record showing payment of such obligations; or

(C) A bank receipt showing payment to the plaintiff in execution or owner or holder of record of such obligations.

(f) Any person who files an affidavit in accordance with subsection (d) or (e) of this Code section which affidavit is fraudulent shall be guilty of a felony and shall be punished by imprisonment for not less than one year nor more than three years or by a fine of not less than \$1,000.00 nor more than \$5,000.00, or both. (Code 1933, § 39-610, enacted by Ga. L. 1966, p. 408, § 1; Ga. L. 1996, p. 1093, § 1; Ga. L. 1997, p. 143, § 9; Ga. L. 2004, p. 407, § 1.)

**The 2004 amendment**, effective July 1, 2004, added the last sentence in subsection (a); in paragraph (b)(4), added “and the court may award reasonable attorney’s fees” at the end of the first sentence and added the proviso at the end of the second sen-

tence; and added subsections (c) through (f).

**Code Commission notes.** — Pursuant to Code Section 28-9-5, in 1997, in subsection (b), a period was substituted for a semicolon at the end of paragraph (b)(2) and a period



was substituted for “; and” at the end of paragraph (b)(3).

### JUDICIAL DECISIONS

**Cited in** *Threatt v. Forsyth County*, 262 Ga. App. 186, 585 S.E.2d 159 (2003); *Gerschick v. Pounds*, 262 Ga. App. 554, 586 S.E.2d 22 (2003).

### RESEARCH REFERENCES

**Am. Jur. 2d.** — 30 Am. Jur. 2d, Executions and Enforcement of Judgments, § 254 et seq. **C.J.S.** — 33 C.J.S., Executions, § 159.

## ARTICLE 5

### CLAIMS

#### 9-13-90. Claims authorized; to be on oath.

When any sheriff or other officer shall levy an execution or other process on property claimed by a third person not a party to the execution, the person, his agent, or his attorney may make oath claiming the property. (Laws 1839, Cobb’s 1851 Digest, p. 535; Code 1863, § 3650; Code 1868, § 3675; Code 1873, § 3725; Ga. L. 1877, p. 22, § 1; Code 1882, § 3725; Civil Code 1895, § 4611; Civil Code 1910, § 5157; Code 1933, § 39-801.)

**Law reviews.** — For note discussing procedure under which third parties may file claims for property levied upon, see 12 Ga. L. Rev. 814 (1978).

### JUDICIAL DECISIONS

**Claim is statutory proceeding**, which is authorized where levy has been made on property; the statute contemplates that this shall be done by some person who claims the property and “shall make oath” thereto. *A.J. Evans Mktg. Agency v. Federated Fruit & Vegetable Growers, Inc.*, 170 Ga. 30, 152 S.E. 49 (1930).

**Claim is really intervention authorized by statute** in a proceeding to which the claimant is not a party; therefore, a claim case partakes of the nature of an equitable proceeding. *Georgia Power Co. v. City of Decatur*, 170 Ga. 699, 154 S.E. 268 (1930).

**Claim proceeding provides adequate remedy at law, and precludes injunction** against the enforcement of an execution. *Chambliss v. Kindred*, 214 Ga. 712, 107 S.E.2d 205 (1959).

Where plaintiff has an adequate remedy by claim, the plaintiff does not need an

injunction. *Hope v. Glass*, 182 Ga. 514, 185 S.E. 803 (1936).

**Claim laws are cumulative.** — Claim laws, as remedy for true owner, are cumulative, not exclusive. *Whittington v. Doe*, 9 Ga. 23 (1850); *Bodega v. Perkerson*, 60 Ga. 516 (1878); *Southern Ry. v. Moore*, 133 Ga. 806, 67 S.E. 85 (1910).

**Claim laws do not abrogate or supersede prior existing remedies.** *Georgia Power Co. v. City of Decatur*, 170 Ga. 699, 154 S.E. 268 (1930).

**Correct method of contesting levy and sale, by one not party**, is interposition of claim to the property. *George v. Davison-Paxon Co.*, 90 Ga. App. 717, 84 S.E.2d 122 (1954).

Statutory claim is the ordinary remedy where property belonging to some person other than a party to the proceeding has

been levied upon. *Allen v. Giddens*, 118 Ga. App. 755, 165 S.E.2d 606 (1968).

**Real parties in claim proceeding are plaintiff and claimant**, as it is their rights alone that are settled by the verdict. *First Nat'l Bank v. Roberson*, 53 Ga. App. 142, 184 S.E. 887 (1936).

**Defendant in execution is not party to statutory claim case**, where the only issue made is the ordinary one between the plaintiff in execution and the claimant. *First Nat'l Bank v. Roberson*, 53 Ga. App. 142, 184 S.E. 887 (1936).

**Interest which will support claim under this section** is any interest which renders the property not subject to the levying *fi. fa.* or attachment, or which is inconsistent with the plaintiff's right to proceed in selling the property. *Smith v. Francis*, 221 Ga. 260, 144 S.E.2d 439 (1965) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-13-90).

**Person may interpose claim affidavit although the person does not claim all property**. *Smith v. Francis*, 221 Ga. 260, 144 S.E.2d 439 (1965).

**Claimant need not join other parties with interests in property**. — It is necessary that a person having a valid interest in the property levied upon and advertised for sale under an execution join with that person other parties having similar or identical interests in the property levied upon. *Smith v. Francis*, 221 Ga. 260, 144 S.E.2d 439 (1965).

**Parties or their agents cannot test validity of execution by claim proceedings**. *Zimmerman v. Tucker*, 64 Ga. 432 (1879); *Wynn v. Irvine's Ga. Music House*, 109 Ga. 287, 34 S.E. 582 (1899); *Goolsby v. Board of Drainage Comm'rs*, 156 Ga. 213, 119 S.E. 644 (1923).

**Issue in each case is whether property belongs to claimant**. *Pierce v. DeGraf-fenried*, 43 Ga. 392 (1871).

**Claim must be filed before property is sold**, or before the property has been delivered to another claimant under a forthcoming bond. *Peacock Hdwe. Co. v. Allen*, 33 Ga. App. 654, 127 S.E. 780 (1925).

**Oath required by this section must assert right of property in deponent**. *James Selman & Co. v. Shackelford*, 17 Ga. 615 (1855) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-13-90).

**Affidavit may be made by person claiming title to property or by that person's agent**. *General Motors Acceptance Corp. ex rel. GMAC v. Allen*, 59 Ga. App. 614, 1 S.E.2d 705 (1939).

**Affidavit under this section is amendable** to the same extent as ordinary petitions. *GMAC v. Allen*, 59 Ga. App. 614, 1 S.E.2d 705 (1939); *Roberts v. Wilson*, 198 Ga. 428, 31 S.E.2d 707 (1944) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-13-90).

**Mistake in immaterial part of affidavit will not vitiate proceedings**. *James Selman & Co. v. Shackelford*, 17 Ga. 615 (1855).

**Commercial notary may administer oath**. *Singletary v. Watson*, 136 Ga. 241, 71 S.E. 162 (1911).

**Claim papers executed in another state**. — Claim affidavit and bond, purporting to be executed in another state before a notary public thereof, cannot be received by a levying officer in this state without due authentication by the judge. *Charles v. Foster*, 56 Ga. 612 (1876).

**Claimant must prove title or superior interest**. — On the trial of a claim, after the plaintiff has made out a *prima facie* case, in order to successfully overcome it the claimants must show title in themselves, or such an interest as would be superior to the right of the plaintiff in *fi. fa.* to proceed with the execution or attachment. *A.J. Evans Mktg. Agency v. Federated Fruit & Vegetable Growers, Inc.*, 170 Ga. 30, 152 S.E. 49 (1930).

**Claimant cannot protect property by showing paramount title in third person**. *Rowland v. Gregg & Son*, 122 Ga. 819, 50 S.E. 949 (1905); *A.J. Evans Mktg. Agency v. Federated Fruit & Vegetable Growers, Inc.*, 170 Ga. 30, 152 S.E. 49 (1930).

**Plaintiff in execution in claim case may bring independent equitable petition** in aid of the plaintiff's levy and set up therein any matter which would make the enforcement of the plaintiff's execution legal and proper. And the plaintiff can likewise offer an amendment in the claim case and set up any matter which is germane to the issue or which tends to show that the property is subject to the execution. *Georgia Power Co. v. City of Decatur*, 170 Ga. 699, 154 S.E. 268 (1930).

**In claim cases, possession of property after sale is badge of fraud**; the badge, however, is only *prima facie*, and may be explained, the sufficiency of the explanation being for the jury. *Fincher v. Harlow*, 56 Ga. App. 578, 193 S.E. 452 (1937).

**Law does not put upon creditor burden of establishing fraud** in conveyance to third

party claimant. On the contrary, it puts the burden upon the claimant and debtor. They must show that the transaction as a whole is free from fraud. *Moore v. Loganville Mercantile Co.*, 184 Ga. 351, 191 S.E. 121 (1937).

**Administrator has remedy at law, by filing of claim** to property where land is levied on as property of an estate and the administrator claims that the title thereto is in the administrator individually. *Arrington v. Spear*, 181 Ga. 419, 182 S.E. 521 (1935).

**Factors who have made advances may file claim**, but the agent of a third party cannot interpose a claim in the agent's own name to protect the agent's principal. *Rowland v. Gregg & Son*, 122 Ga. 819, 50 S.E. 949 (1905).

**Partner, or joint owner, may interpose claim in behalf of all.** *Blackwell v. Pennington & Sons*, 66 Ga. 240 (1880).

**Third party may file claim to funds caught by process of garnishment.** *Drummond v. Drummond*, 71 Ga. App. 474, 31 S.E.2d 74 (1944).

**Claim for remainder interests in real estate.** — Where remainder interests in real estate were in fact levied on under an execution which was issued in personam and to which the remaindermen were not parties, they had the right and privilege of asserting a claim to such remainder interests, notwithstanding the life tenant was still in life; and a claim of the whole title would necessarily comprehend lesser interests such as estates in remainder. *Cox v. Hargrove*, 205 Ga. 12, 52 S.E.2d 312 (1949).

**Junior security holder may file claim to funds garnished in hands of senior.** —

Where the creditor of the grantor in both the senior and junior security deeds undertakes to reach the funds in the hands of the holder of the senior security deed by the process of garnishment the holder of the junior security deed may file a claim to the funds. *Columbus Plumbing, Heating & Mill Supply Co. v. Home Fed. Sav. & Loan Ass'n*, 216 Ga. 706, 119 S.E.2d 118 (1961).

**Cited in** *Becker v. Truitt*, 39 Ga. App. 286, 146 S.E. 654 (1929); *Perry v. Gormley*, 177 Ga. 372, 170 S.E. 223 (1933); *Wilson v. City of Eatonton*, 180 Ga. 598, 180 S.E. 227 (1935); *D.A. Schulte, Inc. v. Varron*, 181 Ga. 542, 182 S.E. 912 (1935); *D.A. Schulte, Inc. v. Varron*, 52 Ga. App. 683, 184 S.E. 356 (1936); *Tippins v. Lane*, 184 Ga. 331, 191 S.E. 134 (1937); *Fincher v. Harlow*, 56 Ga. App. 578, 193 S.E. 452 (1937); *State Banking Co. v. Miller*, 185 Ga. 653, 196 S.E. 47 (1938); *Hodges v. Tattnell Bank*, 185 Ga. 657, 196 S.E. 421 (1938); *Huling v. Huling*, 194 Ga. 819, 22 S.E.2d 832 (1942); *Rowland v. Rich's, Inc.*, 212 Ga. 640, 94 S.E.2d 688 (1956); *Associates Disct. Corp. v. Willard*, 99 Ga. App. 116, 108 S.E.2d 110 (1959); *Hardy v. George C. Murdock Freight Lines*, 99 Ga. App. 459, 108 S.E.2d 739 (1959); *Fowler v. Stansell*, 221 Ga. 630, 146 S.E.2d 726 (1966); *Drillers Serv., Inc. v. Moody*, 242 Ga. 123, 249 S.E.2d 607 (1978); *Walter E. Heller & Co. v. Aetna Bus. Credit, Inc.*, 158 Ga. App. 249, 280 S.E.2d 144 (1981).

#### RESEARCH REFERENCES

**Am. Jur. 2d.** — 30 Am. Jur. 2d, Executions and Enforcement of Judgments, §§ 129-136.

**C.J.S.** — 33 C.J.S., Executions, § 201.

#### 9-13-91. Bond and security for damages; how damages determined.

The person claiming the property levied on, or his agent or attorney, shall give bond to the sheriff or other levying officer, with good and sufficient security in a sum not larger than double the amount of the execution levied, made payable to the plaintiff in execution. Where the property levied on is of less value than the execution, the amount of the bond shall be double the value of the property levied upon, at a reasonable valuation to be judged by the levying officer, conditioned to pay the plaintiff in execution all damages which the jury on the trial of the claim may assess against the person claiming the property in case it appears that the claim was made for the



purpose of delay only. (Laws 1821, Cobb's 1851 Digest, p. 533; Code 1863, §§ 3651, 3654; Code 1868, §§ 3676, 3679; Ga. L. 1872, p. 41, § 1; Code 1873, §§ 3726, 3729; Code 1882, §§ 3726, 3729; Civil Code 1895, §§ 4612, 4615; Civil Code 1910, §§ 5158, 5161; Code 1933, § 39-802.)

### JUDICIAL DECISIONS

**Former Code 1933, § 39-802 (see O.C.G.A. § 9-13-91) made mandatory giving of bond made payable to plaintiff in execution** in at least double the amount of the value of the property levied upon, conditioned to pay all damages which the plaintiff may sustain if the jury found that the claim was made for purposes of delay only, but former Code 1933, § 39-807 (see O.C.G.A. § 9-13-92) provided that a pauper's affidavit may be given where the claimant shall be unable to give the bond and security required. *George v. Davison-Paxon Co.*, 90 Ga. App. 717, 84 S.E.2d 122 (1954).

**It is mandatory that claimant either give bond or file pauper's affidavit.** *Hand v. Frank W. Hall Merchandise Co.*, 91 Ga. 130, 16 S.E. 644 (1893); *George v. Davison-Paxon Co.*, 90 Ga. App. 717, 84 S.E.2d 122 (1954).

**Presumption that claimant has given damage bond** required by this section is present where the claim is pending in superior court. *Hand v. Frank W. Hall Merchandise Co.*, 91 Ga. 130, 16 S.E. 644 (1893); *Drummond v. Drummond*, 71 Ga. App. 474, 31 S.E.2d 74 (1944) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-13-91).

**Court will also presume bond given where no objection made** as to lack of bond in the trial court and in the absence of a clear showing to the contrary. *First Nat'l Bank & Trust Co. v. McElmurray*, 120 Ga. App. 134, 169 S.E.2d 720 (1969).

**Bond conditioned to pay whatever damages are assessed under O.C.G.A. § 9-13-105** was valid under former Code 1910, §§ 5158 and 5161 (see O.C.G.A. § 9-13-91). *Mutual Fertilizer Co. v. White & Son*, 26 Ga. App. 134, 106 S.E. 19, cert. denied, 26 Ga. App. 801 (1921).

**Forthcoming bond under former Code 1868, §§ 3678 — 3680 (see O.C.G.A. § 9-13-94) cannot be substituted** for damages bond under former Code 1868, §§ 3676 and 3679 (see O.C.G.A. § 9-13-91). *Raiford v. Taylor*, 43 Ga. 250 (1871).

**No attestation or approval of bond for damages is necessary** other than acceptance

of a properly executed bond by the levying officer. *GMAC v. Allen*, 59 Ga. App. 614, 1 S.E.2d 705 (1939).

**It is no ground for dismissal of claim that damage bonds were not approved** or attested by levying officer, or by anyone else. *GMAC v. Allen*, 59 Ga. App. 614, 1 S.E.2d 705 (1939).

**Sheriff is not obligated to accept improperly executed bond for damages.** *Allen v. Giddens*, 118 Ga. App. 755, 165 S.E.2d 606 (1968).

**Defective claim bond may be amended.** *Lee v. Mills*, 69 Ga. 740 (1882).

If a claim bond does not conform to this section, it may be amended. If it be so defective as not to protect the plaintiff in fieri facias and no amendment be offered, the claim will be dismissed. *Sabin Robbins Paper Co. v. Wilson*, 70 Ga. App. 42, 27 S.E.2d 254 (1943) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-13-91).

**Corporate agent must show authority for execution of bond.** — Where the purported surety on a bond is a corporation, and its signature is made by one who purports to act as its attorney in fact, the claim is subject to dismissal unless the bond is accompanied by a power of attorney showing the authority of the one purporting to act for the corporation in executing a bond. *Sabin Robbins Paper Co. v. Wilson*, 70 Ga. App. 42, 27 S.E.2d 254 (1943).

**Where part of property is found not subject to execution, verdict for damages on bond is improper.** *Burt v. Lorentz & Rittler*, 102 Ga. 121, 29 S.E. 137 (1897).

**Security on claim is bound by judgment for damages and costs.** *Harvey v. Head*, 68 Ga. 247 (1881).

**Surety may control fi. fa. after payment of damages** for the purpose of securing reimbursement from the principal. *Keith v. Welch*, 9 Ga. 179 (1850).

**Section not applicable to garnishment action.** — This section applies where property has been levied on under process by a sheriff or other officer and impounded, and not in

a garnishment action, since there is no seizure of property under process by an officer. *Bryant v. J. Scott Rentals, Inc.*, 144 Ga. App. 231, 241 S.E.2d 12 (1977) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-13-91).

**Cited in** *Goggins v. Jones*, 115 Ga. 596, 41 S.E. 995 (1902); *Beeland v. Reynolds Banking Co.*, 145 Ga. 839, 90 S.E. 46 (1916); *Few v. Pou*, 32 Ga. App. 620, 124 S.E. 372 (1924); *Brooks v. Goette*, 52 Ga. App. 408, 183 S.E. 633 (1936); *McKenzie v. Bank of Ga.*, 76 Ga.

App. 539, 46 S.E.2d 356 (1948); *Gordon v. Commercial Auto Loan Corp.*, 85 Ga. App. 808, 70 S.E.2d 406 (1952); *Associates Disct. Corp. v. Willard*, 99 Ga. App. 116, 108 S.E.2d 110 (1959); *Hardy v. George C. Murdock Freight Lines*, 99 Ga. App. 459, 108 S.E.2d 739 (1959); *General Guar. Ins. Co. v. Land-Wilson Motors*, 112 Ga. App. 337, 145 S.E.2d 119 (1965); *Bankston v. Smith*, 134 Ga. App. 882, 216 S.E.2d 634 (1975).

## RESEARCH REFERENCES

**Am. Jur. 2d.** — 30 Am. Jur. 2d, Executions and Enforcement of Judgments, § 295.

**C.J.S.** — 33 C.J.S., Executions, § 186.

## 9-13-92. Affidavit of indigence.

In all claim cases where claimants are unable to give bond and security as required in this article, the claimants may file, in addition to the oath required in Code Section 9-13-90, an affidavit as follows:

“I, A.B., do swear that I do not interpose this claim for delay only; that I bona fide claim the right and title to the same; that I am advised and believe that the claim will be sustained; and that because of my indigence I am unable to give bond and security as required by law.”

When the affidavit has been made and delivered to the levying officer, it shall suspend the sale in the same manner as if bond and security had been given. (Ga. L. 1870, p. 411, § 1; Code 1873, § 3733; Code 1882, § 3733; Civil Code 1895, § 4618; Civil Code 1910, § 5164; Code 1933, § 39-807.)

## JUDICIAL DECISIONS

**This section provides that pauper's affidavit may be given where the claimant shall be unable to give the bond and security required.** *George v. Davison-Paxon Co.*, 90 Ga. App. 717, 84 S.E.2d 122 (1954) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-13-92).

**Affidavit of indigence cannot be filed by claimant's agent.** *Selma, R. & D.R.R. v. Tyson*, 48 Ga. 351 (1873); *Lester v. Haynes*, 80 Ga. 120, 5 S.E. 250 (1887); *Hadden v. Larned*, 83 Ga. 636, 10 S.E. 278 (1889).

**Claim properly dismissed where neither affidavit of indigence nor bond filed.** — Where no damage bond was given as provided in former Code 1882, §§ 3726 and 3729 (see O.C.G.A. § 9-13-91) nor an affidavit in forma pauperis has been filed under former Code 1882, § 3733 (see O.C.G.A.

§ 9-13-92), the claim, on motion made by counsel for the plaintiff in fi. fa. before issue joined, should be dismissed. *Hand v. Frank W. Hall Merchandise Co.*, 91 Ga. 130, 16 S.E. 644 (1893).

If neither the damage bond provided by former Code 1933, § 39-802 (see O.C.G.A. § 9-13-91) nor the pauper's affidavit provided by former Code 1933, § 39-807 (see O.C.G.A. § 9-13-92) was filed, a motion to dismiss the claim should be sustained. *George v. Davison-Paxon Co.*, 90 Ga. App. 717, 84 S.E.2d 122 (1954).

**Claim cannot be interposed in forma pauperis to property levied on under tax execution** issued by a municipal corporation. Such claims must be made under the provisions of former Code 1882, §§ 896 and

3732 (see O.C.G.A. § 48-3-24), and did not fall within former Code 1882, § 3733 (see O.C.G.A. § 9-13-92). *Lingo v. Harris*, 73 Ga. 28 (1884).

**Cited** in *Mincey v. Edwards*, 24 Ga. App. 478, 101 S.E. 305 (1919); *Few v. Pou*, 32 Ga. App. 620, 124 S.E. 372 (1924).

#### RESEARCH REFERENCES

**C.J.S.** — 33 C.J.S., Executions, § 202.

**ALR.** — Right to sue or appeal in forma pauperis as dependent on showing of financial disability of attorney or other nonparty or nonapplicant, 11 ALR2d 607.

What costs or fees are contemplated by statute authorizing proceeding in forma pauperis, 98 ALR2d 292.

What constitutes "fees" or "costs" within meaning of Federal Statutory Provision (28 USCS § 1915 and similar predecessor statutes) permitting party to proceed in forma pauperis without prepayment of fees and costs or security therefor, 142 ALR Fed 627.

#### 9-13-93. Postponement of sale.

When affidavit and bond have been made and delivered as required in Code Sections 9-13-90 and 9-13-91, it shall be the duty of the sheriff or other levying officer to postpone the sale of the property until otherwise ordered. (Laws 1821, Cobb's 1851 Digest, p. 532; Code 1863, § 3652; Code 1868, § 3677; Code 1873, § 3727; Code 1882, § 3727; Civil Code 1895, § 4613; Civil Code 1910, § 5159; Code 1933, § 39-803.)

#### JUDICIAL DECISIONS

**Sheriff will be enjoined from turning land over to buyer where the sheriff refused to postpone sale.** This is especially true where the sheriff announced at sale that the sheriff refused to accept claim. *Cook v. Dixon*, 154 Ga. 373, 114 S.E. 429 (1922).

**Pendency of claim deeds not make it illegal for other judgment creditors to sell land at sheriffs sale.** *Walker v. Zorn*, 50 Ga. 370 (1873).

**Cited** in *Perkerson v. Overby*, 59 Ga. 414 (1877).

#### RESEARCH REFERENCES

**C.J.S.** — 33 C.J.S., Executions, § 220.

#### 9-13-94. Forthcoming bond for possession of property; amount and condition; not authorized for realty; when and where recoverable.

(a) In all cases where a levy is made upon property that is claimed by a third person and the person desires the possession thereof, it shall be the duty of the sheriff or other levying officer to take bond, made payable to the sheriff with good security for a sum equal to double the value of the property levied on to be estimated by the levying officer, for the delivery of the property at the time and place of sale, provided the property so levied upon shall be found subject to the execution. However, it shall not be lawful to require or take a forthcoming bond for real estate.



(b) When bond and security have been given as provided in this Code section, it shall be the duty of the sheriff or other levying officer to leave the property in the possession of the claimant. In the event that the claimant or his security fails to deliver the property after it has been found to be subject to execution, the bond shall be made recoverable in any court having cognizance of the same. (Laws 1811, Cobb's 1851 Digest, p. 532; Laws 1841, Cobb's 1851 Digest, p. 536; Code 1863, §§ 3653, 3654, 3655; Code 1868, §§ 3678, 3679, 3680; Ga. L. 1872, p. 40, § 1; Code 1873, §§ 3728, 3729, 3730; Code 1882, §§ 3728, 3729, 3730; Civil Code 1895, §§ 4614, 4615, 4616; Civil Code 1910, §§ 5160, 5161, 5162; Code 1933, §§ 39-804, 39-805.)

### JUDICIAL DECISIONS

**Purpose of forthcoming bond under this section** is to indemnify levying officer. *Aycock v. Austin*, 87 Ga. 566, 13 S.E. 582 (1891); *Turner v. Camp*, 110 Ga. 631, 36 S.E. 76 (1900) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-13-94).

**Forthcoming bond is privilege to claimant**, and not a requisite with which the claimant must comply. *Bonner v. Little*, 29 Ga. 538 (1859).

**Agent may give forthcoming bond.** Where said bond is given the claimant may retain possession. *Phillips v. State ex rel. Saunders*, 15 Ga. 518 (1854).

**Forthcoming bond containing different conditions** from those prescribed by this section is invalid. *King v. Castlen*, 91 Ga. 488, 18 S.E. 313 (1893) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-13-94).

**Bond improperly made payable to plaintiff in fi. fa. is defective** as a forthcoming bond yet may be good as a common-law obligation. *Wall v. Mount*, 121 Ga. 831, 49 S.E. 778 (1905).

**No attestation or approval of the bond for damages, or forthcoming bond, is necessary** other than acceptance of a properly executed bond by the levying officer. *GMAC v. Allen*, 59 Ga. App. 614, 1 S.E.2d 705 (1939).

**It is no ground for dismissal of claim that forthcoming bonds were not approved** or attested by levying officer, or by anyone else. *GMAC v. Allen*, 59 Ga. App. 614, 1 S.E.2d 705 (1939).

**Before breach of bond, sheriff cannot seize property** and charge the plaintiff in execution with the expense of keeping it. *Houser v. Williams*, 84 Ga. 601, 11 S.E. 129 (1890).

**It is unnecessary to prove personal demand for property**, where advertisement was a sufficient notice to the party. *Thompson v. Mapp*, 6 Ga. 260 (1849).

**No advertisement need be shown where claimant refused to deliver property on demand.** *Stinson v. Hall*, 54 Ga. 676 (1875).

**Suit on forthcoming bond brought in plaintiff's name** under this section where the value of the property levied on under the plaintiff's fi. fa. does not exceed the amount of the judgment, the plaintiff in execution has such an interest in a forthcoming bond as authorizes the suit upon the bond to be brought in the plaintiff's name. *Hart v. Thomas & Co.*, 75 Ga. 529 (1885); *Bowman v. Kidd*, 13 Ga. App. 351, 79 S.E. 167 (1913) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-13-94).

**Petition in action on forthcoming bond is not defective in failing to allege** that property in controversy is that of plaintiff in execution, or to attach a copy of execution thereto. *O'Neill Mfg. Co. v. Harris*, 120 Ga. 467, 47 S.E. 934 (1904).

**Invalid defenses to valid bonds.** — Plea of tender after day of sale is no defense to a valid bond. *Mapp v. Thompson*, 9 Ga. 42 (1850).

Oral promise of sheriff not to require property to be brought to court is no defense to a valid bond. *King v. Castlen*, 91 Ga. 488, 18 S.E. 313 (1893).

Fact that property was given to same officer on bond given in another case is no defense to a valid bond. *Reese v. Worsham & Co.*, 110 Ga. 449, 35 S.E. 680 (1900).

**Jury instructions.** — The jury may be charged that the fact that the forthcoming bond was executed may be a circumstance to determine the value of the property. *Hobbs v. Tindol*, 32 Ga. App. 609, 124 S.E. 112 (1924).

**Cited in** *Wade v. Wortsman*, 29 F. 754 (S.D. Ga. 1887); *Hill v. George*, 47 Ga. App. 272,

170 S.E. 326 (1933); General Guar. Ins. Co. v. v. Mercer, 221 Ga. 449, 145 S.E.2d 237  
Land-Wilson Motors, 112 Ga. App. 337, 145 (1965); Seagraves v. Kelley, 121 Ga. App. 412,  
S.E.2d 119 (1965); A.A. Parker Produce, Inc. 173 S.E.2d 885 (1970).

RESEARCH REFERENCES

**Am. Jur. 2d.** — 30 Am. Jur. 2d, Executions and Enforcement of Judgments, §§ 209-211. forthcoming bond or receipt for return of  
**C.J.S.** — 33 C.J.S., Executions, § 202. property seized under process to set up title  
**ALR.** — Right of obligor in action on in himself, 37 ALR 1402.

9-13-95. Execution of affidavit and bond by partner or joint owner.

One of several partners or persons jointly interested may make the affidavit and execute the bond in the name of the firm or persons jointly interested, who shall be bound thereby as though each individual had signed it himself. (Laws 1838, Cobb’s 1851 Digest, p. 589; Code 1863, § 3656; Code 1868, § 3681; Code 1873, § 3731; Code 1882, § 3731; Civil Code 1895, § 4617; Civil Code 1910, § 5163; Code 1933, § 39-806.)

JUDICIAL DECISIONS

**Member of partnership is authorized to execute claim affidavit** in behalf of the partnership. GMAC v. Allen, 59 Ga. App. 614, 1 S.E.2d 705 (1939).

RESEARCH REFERENCES

**Am. Jur. 2d.** — 12 Am. Jur. 2d, Bonds, §§ 12, 13. **C.J.S.** — 33 C.J.S., Executions, § 202.

9-13-96. When plaintiff in execution may give forthcoming bond.

If the claimant to personal property levied on is unable to give a forthcoming bond, it shall be the privilege of the plaintiff in execution to give the bond, to be approved by the levying officer, and, upon the bond being given and approved, it shall be the duty of the levying officer to deliver the property to the plaintiff. However, in no event shall the plaintiff be allowed any compensation for keeping the property. (Ga. L. 1870, p. 411, § 2; Code 1873, § 3734; Code 1882, § 3734; Civil Code 1895, § 4619; Civil Code 1910, § 5165; Code 1933, § 39-808.)

JUDICIAL DECISIONS

**Cited** in Wilson v. Garrick, 72 Ga. 60 (1884).

## RESEARCH REFERENCES

**Am. Jur. 2d.** — 30 Am. Jur. 2d, Executions and Enforcement of Judgments, §§ 209-211.

**C.J.S.** — 33 C.J.S., Executions, § 202.

**9-13-97. Sale of property on claimants' application; order; advertisement; disposition of proceeds.**

In the event the claimant is unable, and the plaintiff neglects or refuses, to give bond for the forthcoming of the property, the claimant may apply to the judge of the probate court and procure an order for the sale of the same; and, when the order has been granted, it shall be the duty of the levying officer to advertise the time and place of sale at not less than three public places, to be selected in different parts of the county in which the sale is to take place, for 15 days immediately preceding the time of sale. On the day of sale, between the hours of 10:00 A.M. and 4:00 P.M., the property shall be sold; and the money arising from the sale shall remain in the hands of the levying officer subject to the order of court upon the final hearing of the claim. (Ga. L. 1870, p. 411, § 3; Code 1873, § 3735; Code 1882, § 3735; Civil Code 1895, § 4620; Civil Code 1910, § 5166; Code 1933, § 39-809.)

## RESEARCH REFERENCES

**C.J.S.** — 33 C.J.S., Executions, forthcoming bond or receipt for return of property seized under process to set up title §§ 211-244.

**ALR.** — Right of obligor in action on in himself, 37 ALR 1402.

**9-13-98. When and where claim, levy, and execution to be returned.**

When an execution issued from a court is levied upon personal property and claimed by a person not a party to the execution, it shall be the duty of the levying officer to return the same, together with the execution, to the next term of the court from which the execution issued. Where an execution is levied upon real property and the same is claimed in the manner aforesaid, it shall be the duty of the officer making the levy to return the same, together with the execution and claim, to the next term of the superior court of the county in which the land so levied upon lies. (Laws 1821, Cobb's 1851 Digest, p. 532; Code 1863, § 3658; Code 1868, § 3683; Code 1873, § 3736; Code 1882, § 3736; Civil Code 1895, § 4621; Civil Code 1910, § 5167; Code 1933, § 39-901.)

## JUDICIAL DECISIONS

**Where claim is interposed to personalty,** it must be returned to court which issued it. *Bosworth v. Clark*, 62 Ga. 286 (1879).

**proper court is one where defendant resides.** *Fambrough v. Amis ex rel. Fambrrough*, 58 Ga. 519 (1877).

**Where land is divided by county line,**

**Plaintiff in fieri facias cannot sue on**



**forthcoming bond** where claim is not returned to superior court. *Brannan v. Cheek*, 103 Ga. 353, 29 S.E. 937 (1898).

**Either party may compel sheriff to return claim.** *Cottle v. Dodson*, 25 Ga. 633 (1858); *Brannon v. Barnes*, 111 Ga. 850, 36 S.E. 689 (1900).

**Equity will require sheriff to return claim** to superior court if the sheriff refused to do so. *Cook v. Dixon*, 154 Ga. 373, 114 S.E. 429 (1922).

**Where sheriff failed to return claim for over year**, claimant may presume levying abandoned. *Glisson v. Moore*, 12 Ga. App. 291, 77 S.E. 108 (1913).

**Cited in** *Gray v. Riley*, 47 Ga. App. 348, 170 S.E. 537 (1933); *Burt v. Crawford*, 180 Ga. 331, 179 S.E. 82 (1935); *Drillers Serv., Inc. v. Moody*, 242 Ga. 123, 249 S.E.2d 607 (1978).

RESEARCH REFERENCES

**Am. Jur. 2d.** — 30 *Am. Jur. 2d*, Executions and Enforcement of Judgments, § 217 et seq.

**C.J.S.** — 33 *C.J.S.*, Executions, §§ 320-334.

9-13-99. Return of claim or illegality against execution from probate court.

Whenever an execution issued from a probate court is levied upon personal property and a claim to the property or an affidavit of illegality is interposed, it shall be the duty of the sheriff or other levying officer to return the same, together with the execution and all the other papers, to the next term of the superior court of the county from which the execution was issued. If the levy has been made upon realty, the execution, with the claim or illegality papers, shall be returned by the levying officer to the next term of the superior court of the county where the land lies and the issue shall be tried as is provided for the trial of claim and illegality cases. (Ga. L. 1876, p. 100, § 1; Code 1882, § 3742a; Civil Code 1895, § 4628; Civil Code 1910, § 5174; Code 1933, § 39-908.)

**Law reviews.** — For note discussing problems with venue in Georgia, and proposing statutory revisions to improve the resolution of venue questions, see 9 Ga. St. B.J. 254 (1972).

RESEARCH REFERENCES

**Am. Jur. 2d.** — 30 *Am. Jur. 2d*, Executions and Enforcement of Judgments, § 217 et seq.

**C.J.S.** — 33 *C.J.S.*, Executions, §§ 171-174, 328.

9-13-100. Claim to be tried by jury.

The court to which a claim is returned shall cause the right of property to be decided by a jury at the first term thereof, unless continued in the same manner as other cases. (Laws 1821, Cobb's 1851 Digest, pp. 532, 533; Code 1863, § 3660; Code 1868, § 3684; Code 1873, § 3737; Code 1882, § 3737; Civil Code 1895, § 4622; Civil Code 1910, § 5168; Code 1933, § 39-902.)

## JUDICIAL DECISIONS

**Proper disposition of claim is by verdict of jury**, unless withdrawn or dismissed by the claimant. *Hodges v. Holiday*, 29 Ga. 696 (1859).

**Evidence considered by jury in determining ownership at time of levy.** — The purchasing of property, and the exercising of dominion over it in the way of possession and use prior to the rendition of the judgment, is admissible, at least as a circumstance, and the jury may consider this along

with all the other evidence in the case, in determining who was the owner of the property at the time of the levy. *Webb v. Biggers*, 71 Ga. App. 90, 30 S.E.2d 59 (1944).

**Cited** in *McNeil v. Harker*, 40 Ga. 26 (1869); *Ladson v. Gaskins*, 30 Ga. App. 676, 118 S.E. 765 (1923); *Callaway v. Life Ins. Co.*, 166 Ga. 818, 144 S.E. 381 (1928); *Burt v. Crawford*, 180 Ga. 331, 179 S.E. 82 (1935); *Jones v. Major*, 80 Ga. App. 223, 55 S.E.2d 846 (1949).

## RESEARCH REFERENCES

C.J.S. — 33 C.J.S., Executions, § 196.

### 9-13-101. Additional oath of jurors; damages and costs where claim made for delay.

Every juror on the trial of the claim of property either real or personal shall be sworn, in addition to the oath usually administered, to give such damages as may seem reasonable and just, in an amount not less than 10 percent of the amount due upon the execution when the value of the property in dispute exceeds the amount of the execution, or of the value of the property when the value of the property is less than the execution levied, to the plaintiff against the claimant in case it shall be shown that the claim was made for delay only. The jury may give a verdict in the manner aforesaid and judgment may be entered thereon against the claimant and his security for the damages so assessed and the costs of the trial. (Laws 1821, Cobb's 1851 Digest, p. 533; Code 1863, § 3661; Code 1868, § 3685; Code 1873, § 3738; Code 1882, § 3738; Civil Code 1895, § 4623; Civil Code 1910, § 5169; Code 1933, § 39-903.)

## JUDICIAL DECISIONS

**Where verdict is for claimant, failure to administer oath is immaterial.** *Hawes v. Smith*, 16 Ga. App. 458, 85 S.E. 616 (1915).

**Damages that jury assess may be recovered on bond** given under former Civil Code 1910, §§ 5158 and 5161 (see O.C.G.A. § 9-13-91). *Mutual Fertilizer Co. v. White & Son*, 26 Ga. App. 134, 106 S.E. 19, cert. denied, 26 Ga. App. 801 (1921).

**Jury instructions regarding damages for delay.** — A charge in a claim case, that if the jury believed that the claim was interposed

for delay only, they should award damages to the plaintiff against the claimant, is a correct statement of the law. The charge is not subject to the exception that it was incorrect and tended to confuse the jury, to the prejudice of the claimant's case, and that the court in so charging erred in ignoring other phases of the case than that of delay. *Nesmith v. Nesmith*, 37 Ga. App. 779, 142 S.E. 176 (1928).

**Cited** in *Walker v. Walker*, 42 Ga. 141 (1871); *Baker v. Boozer*, 58 Ga. 195 (1877);

Traders Ins. Co. v. Mann, 118 Ga. 381, 45 S.E. 426 (1903); Bankston v. Smith, 134 Ga. App. 882, 216 S.E.2d 634 (1975).

### RESEARCH REFERENCES

**Am. Jur. 2d.** — 47 Am. Jur. 2d, Jury, §§ 191-197. **C.J.S.** — 50A C.J.S., Juries, §§ 496-499.

### 9-13-102. Burden of proof.

Upon the trial of all claims provided for in this article, the burden of proof shall lie upon the plaintiff in execution in all cases where the property levied on is not in possession of the defendant in execution at the time of the levy. (Laws 1821, Cobb's 1851 Digest, p. 533; Code 1863, § 3662; Code 1868, § 3686; Code 1873, § 3739; Code 1882, § 3739; Civil Code 1895, § 4624; Civil Code 1910, § 5170; Code 1933, § 39-904.)

### JUDICIAL DECISIONS

**This section applies to liens created by rendition of common-law judgment** rather than to those created by security instrument, in which case the lien or title is created as of the time of the execution of the contract. Exchange Bank v. Slocumb, 112 Ga. App. 399, 145 S.E.2d 285 (1965) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-13-102).

**This section imposes burden of proof on plaintiff in fieri facias** in all cases where the property levied on is, at the time of such levy, not in possession of the defendant in execution. Roughton v. Roughton, 178 Ga. 367, 173 S.E. 673 (1934) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-13-102).

**Where claimant is in possession, burden of proof is on plaintiff in execution.** Southern Mining Co. v. Brown, 107 Ga. 264, 33 S.E. 73 (1899); Spraggins v. Brooks, 154 Ga. 822, 115 S.E. 495 (1923).

Where the levy recites that the claimant was in possession of the mortgaged property at the time of the levy, the burden is then on the plaintiff in execution to prove the plaintiff's title. Tanner v. Tanner, 52 Ga. App. 460, 183 S.E. 666 (1936).

**Where husband of claimant is in possession, burden is on plaintiff.** Whitley v. Foster, 132 Ga. 32, 63 S.E. 698 (1909).

**Burden on plaintiff in fieri facias when possession not shown.** — Where it does not appear in whose possession the property was found, the burden of proof is upon the

plaintiff in fieri facias. Singer Sewing Mach. Co. v. Crawford, 34 Ga. App. 719, 131 S.E. 103 (1925).

Burden of proof is upon plaintiff when entry of levy does not show that defendant in execution was in possession of the property levied upon; and in such case the plaintiff in execution is entitled to the opening and conclusion of the argument. Miller v. Clermont Banking Co., 180 Ga. 556, 179 S.E. 718 (1935).

Where the entry of the officer's levy does not show who was in possession of the land levied on, the burden is on the plaintiff in fieri facias. Hicks v. Hicks, 193 Ga. 382, 18 S.E.2d 763 (1942); Smith v. Hartrampf, 105 Ga. App. 40, 123 S.E.2d 417 (1961), later appeal, 106 Ga. App. 603, 127 S.E.2d 814 (1962).

**Shifting of burden to claimant.** — To change the onus under this section from the plaintiff in execution to the claimant in a claim case, the plaintiff must show either title in the defendant in fieri facias, or possession in the defendant since the date of the judgment. Butt v. Maddox, 7 Ga. 495 (1849); Knowles v. Jourdan, 61 Ga. 300 (1878); S.T. Coleman & Burden Co. v. Rice, 105 Ga. 163, 31 S.E. 424 (1898) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-13-102).

**Burden is on claimant when defendant in fieri facias is in possession** to show the claimant's title to the property in defen-



dant's possession. *Jones Motor Co. v. W.R. Finch Motor Co.*, 34 Ga. App. 399, 129 S.E. 915 (1925).

The burden is on the claimant wherever the entry of levy recites that the property claimed was levied on in the possession of the defendant in execution, or the plaintiff offers other evidence to make that proof. *Sealy v. Beeland*, 183 Ga. 709, 189 S.E. 524 (1937).

Where the defendant in *fiери facias* is in possession of the property levied upon, the burden of proof is upon the claimant. *Parker v. Boyd*, 208 Ga. 829, 69 S.E.2d 760 (1952).

**Burden is on claimant where claimant admits title in defendant prior to judgment.** *S.T. Coleman & Burden Co. v. Rice*, 105 Ga. 163, 31 S.E. 424 (1898); *Sealy v. Beeland*, 183 Ga. 709, 189 S.E. 524 (1937).

**Evidence that defendant was in possession prior to judgment** on which execution based will change burden. *Deloach & Wilcoxson v. Myrick*, 6 Ga. 410 (1849); *Morgan v. Sims & Nance*, 26 Ga. 283 (1858).

**Effect of proof of defendant's possession at time of levy.** *Greene v. Mathews*, 31 Ga. App. 265, 120 S.E. 434 (1923).

Evidence of entry on levy or other proof that the property was levied on in the possession of the defendant, places the burden on the claimant to prove the claimant's claim. *Smith v. Hartrampf*, 105 Ga. App. 40, 123 S.E.2d 417 (1961), later appealed, 106 Ga. App. 603, 127 S.E.2d 814 (1962).

**Effect of nonappearance of claimant.** — Where the claimant fails to appear, the plaintiff may take a verdict upon proof of possession of defendant. An entry of this fact on the execution is sufficient. *Bank of S.W. Ga. v. Empire Life Ins. Co.*, 10 Ga. App. 320, 73 S.E. 597 (1912).

**It is duty of plaintiff in fieri facias to prove,** *prima facie* at least, that property levied upon is property of defendant in *fiери facias*; and where in a contest between plaintiff in *fiери facias* and claimant, the sheriff's entry of levy does not disclose that the property levied upon was in the possession of defendant in *fiери facias* at the time of levy, it devolves upon the plaintiff in *fiери facias* to show, if the plaintiff can, by proper proof aliunde that the defendant was in possession. *Jarrard v. Mobley*, 170 Ga. 847, 154 S.E. 251 (1930).

**Entry of levy showing defendant in possession.** — Recital in entry of levy that defen-

dant was in possession at time of levy makes a *prima facie* case in favor of plaintiff in execution on issue raised by claim interposed. *Thompson v. Vanderbilt*, 166 Ga. 132, 142 S.E. 665 (1928).

Where in a claim case the plaintiff in an ordinary *fiери facias* introduces in evidence the execution, with entry of levy showing that the defendant in execution was in possession of the property at the date of the levy, such evidence makes a *prima facie* case in favor of the plaintiff in *fiери facias*. *Veal v. Veal*, 192 Ga. 503, 15 S.E.2d 725 (1941).

The execution, with the entry of the levying officer reciting that the officer levied on the property in possession of the defendant in *fiери facias*, makes out a *prima facie* case in favor of the plaintiff in *fiери facias*. *Smith v. Hartrampf*, 105 Ga. App. 40, 123 S.E.2d 417 (1961), later appeal, 106 Ga. App. 603, 127 S.E.2d 814 (1962).

**Proof of possession in defendant after rendition of judgment** will raise presumption of title in defendant and require a finding in favor of the plaintiff in *fiери facias*, in the absence of rebutting evidence. *Roughton v. Roughton*, 178 Ga. 367, 173 S.E. 673 (1934).

**Failure to timely request burden of proof instruction.** — In absence of timely request, it is not error because judge omitted instruction on burden of proof. *Watson v. Sudderth*, 32 Ga. App. 383, 123 S.E. 143 (1924).

**Property levied upon in possession of defendant.** — It was error to charge jury that burden of proof rests upon plaintiff if property was levied on in possession of defendant in execution, and that otherwise, the burden of proof rests upon the claimant; when the plaintiff in *fiери facias* introduced the execution with the return of the officer showing the property levied on in the possession of the defendant in *fiери facias* at the time of the levy, the burden was then upon the claimant to show the claimant's title. *N. Seligman & Co. v. Daniels*, 61 Ga. App. 643, 7 S.E.2d 207 (1940).

**Plaintiff has burden where claimant in possession of mortgaged property.** — Where it appears from the levy in a claim case that the mortgaged property was in possession of the claimant at the time of the levy, the burden is on the plaintiff in execution to prove title to the property in the mortgagor

or defendant in execution at the time of the execution of the mortgage, or to prove possession in the mortgagor at the time, and when this is done the claimant is put upon an exhibition of the claimant's title. *Tanner v. Tanner*, 52 Ga. App. 460, 183 S.E. 666 (1936).

When mortgaged property is levied on under a mortgage *fieri facias*, and a claim is filed, the plaintiff in *fieri facias* must prove title to the property in the mortgagor at the date of the mortgage, or make out a *prima facie* case by proof of possession in the mortgagor at that time, before the claimant is put to an exhibition of the claimant's title. *Tanner v. Tanner*, 52 Ga. App. 460, 183 S.E. 666 (1936).

**Evidence showing defendant husband in support case died in possession of property.**

— Where an execution is based on a judgment for year's support and is levied on the land as property of the deceased husband, and it is made to appear from the evidence that the husband claimed the property as his own, was in possession of it for many years, and died in possession, a *prima facie* case is made out and the burden shifts from the plaintiff in *fieri facias*, and it is then incumbent upon the claimants to establish their title. *Hicks v. Hicks*, 193 Ga. 382, 18 S.E.2d 763 (1942).

**Proof that defendant had title when the defendant made security deed to plaintiff** is sufficient to make *prima facie* case against claimant in favor of the plaintiff in *fieri facias*, notwithstanding that the entry of levy stated the claimant was in possession at the time of the levy. *Heaton v. Hayes*, 188 Ga. 632, 4 S.E.2d 570 (1939).

**Estoppel from objecting to incorrect imposition of burden.** — Where the burden of

proof may have been upon the plaintiff in a suit to foreclose upon a bill of sale, under the provisions of this section, if it does not appear that a claimant to the chattel made or urged any objection to the ruling of the court placing the burden of proof upon the claimant at the time such ruling was made, it is too late after judgment for the plaintiff for the claimant's counsel to interpose an objection. *Gravitt v. Employees Loan & Thrift Corp.*, 75 Ga. App. 561, 44 S.E.2d 159 (1947) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-13-102).

**Cited in** *First Nat'l Bank v. Spicer*, 10 Ga. App. 503, 73 S.E. 753 (1912); *Blount v. Dunlap*, 34 Ga. App. 666, 130 S.E. 693 (1925); *Peterson v. Wilbanks*, 163 Ga. 742, 137 S.E. 69 (1927); *Scruggs v. Blackshear Mfg. Co.*, 45 Ga. App. 855, 166 S.E. 249 (1932); *Downs v. Brandon*, 49 Ga. App. 198, 174 S.E. 647 (1934); *Foremost Dairies, Inc. v. Kelley*, 51 Ga. App. 722, 181 S.E. 204 (1935); *Johnson v. Sherrer*, 185 Ga. 340, 195 S.E. 149 (1938); *Baldwin v. Davis*, 188 Ga. 587, 4 S.E.2d 458 (1939); *Heaton v. Hayes*, 188 Ga. 632, 4 S.E.2d 570 (1939); *Krasner v. Croswell*, 76 Ga. App. 421, 46 S.E.2d 207 (1948); *Ayares Small Loan Co. v. Maston*, 78 Ga. App. 628, 51 S.E.2d 699 (1949); *Jones v. Major*, 80 Ga. App. 223, 55 S.E.2d 846 (1949); *Whitlock v. Michael*, 206 Ga. 749, 58 S.E.2d 833 (1950); *Jones v. Major*, 83 Ga. App. 78, 62 S.E.2d 729 (1950); *Yancey Bros. Co. v. Caldwell*, 93 Ga. App. 445, 91 S.E.2d 837 (1956); *Dillard v. Jackson's Atlanta Ready Mix Concrete Co.*, 105 Ga. App. 607, 125 S.E.2d 656 (1962); *Gresham v. O'Rear*, 109 Ga. App. 711, 137 S.E.2d 395 (1964); *Germaine v. Webster's Shopping Ctr., Inc.*, 116 Ga. App. 547, 158 S.E.2d 682 (1967); *Swanson v. Universal Promotions, Inc.*, 144 Ga. App. 591, 241 S.E.2d 474 (1978).

## RESEARCH REFERENCES

C.J.S. — 33 C.J.S., Executions, § 150.

### 9-13-103. Withdrawal or discontinuance of claim limited.

Whenever a claim of property is made in terms of this article and is returned to the proper court by the sheriff or other levying officer, the claimant shall not be permitted to withdraw or discontinue his claim more than once without the consent of the plaintiff in execution or some person duly authorized to represent the plaintiff; rather, the court shall proceed to the trial of the claim of the property and it shall be the duty of the jury to

assess damages accordingly: (Laws 1821, Cobb's 1851 Digest, p. 533; Code 1863, § 3663; Code 1868, § 3687; Code 1873, § 3740; Code 1882, § 3740; Civil Code 1895, § 4625; Civil Code 1910, § 5171; Code 1933, § 39-905.)

### JUDICIAL DECISIONS

**Claim may be withdrawn once without consent of plaintiff in execution.** *Mize v. Ells*, 22 Ga. 565 (1857).

**Claimant may not more than one time voluntarily dismiss claimant's claim and interpose another.** *Burt v. Crawford*, 180 Ga. 331, 179 S.E. 82 (1935).

**Withdrawal of first claim terminates suit under this section.** *Rucker v. Womack*, 55 Ga. 399 (1875) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-13-103).

**After return of verdict, it is too late to withdraw claim.** *Houser v. Brown*, 60 Ga. 366 (1878).

**Where there has been no verdict claimant may withdraw the claimant's claim**, although the case be on the appeal. *Attaway v. Dyer*, 8 Ga. 184 (1850); *Renneker & Glover v. McMichael*, 33 Ga. 94 (1861).

**Withdrawal of second claim not matter of right.** — A claimant who has once withdrawn the claimant's claim, and afterwards inter-

posed a second claim to the same levy, cannot again withdraw it as a matter of right. *Hart v. Thomas & Co.*, 61 Ga. 470 (1878); *Brady v. Brady*, 68 Ga. 831 (1882).

**Appeal after withdrawal.** — A claimant who, pending the trial of the claimant's case, before verdict, voluntarily withdraws the claimant's claim upon the court, cannot afterwards appeal any decision of the court made prior to such withdrawal. *Macrea v. Nolan*, 33 Ga. 205 (1862).

**Upon withdrawal or dismissal of claim, forthcoming bond continues in force** throughout the whole litigation, whether a second claim is filed or not. *Houser v. Williams*, 84 Ga. 601, 11 S.E. 129 (1890).

**Cited in** *Council v. Stevens*, 19 Ga. App. 250, 91 S.E. 286 (1917); *Burt v. Crawford*, 180 Ga. 331, 179 S.E. 82 (1935); *James Talcott, Inc. v. Swim-A-Rama Pool & Equip. Co.*, 112 Ga. App. 61, 143 S.E.2d 677 (1965).

### RESEARCH REFERENCES

**C.J.S.** — 33 C.J.S., Executions, §§ 101, 207.

### 9-13-104. Trial of damage issue where claim dismissed or withdrawn.

Whenever a claim is dismissed for insufficiency or is withdrawn, the plaintiff in execution may have a case made up and submitted to the jury charging that the claim was filed for the purpose of delay. Upon proof of the same, defendant and claimant having the same power to resist the case as in claim cases where damages are claimed, the jury, under instructions from the court, may give damages as in cases where the claim is not withdrawn but is submitted for trial to the jury. The cases so submitted shall be tried at the time of the disposal of the claim if the parties are ready, but continuances shall be granted as in other cases. (Ga. L. 1871-72, p. 52, § 1; Code 1873, § 3741; Code 1882, § 3741; Civil Code 1895, § 4626; Civil Code 1910, § 5172; Code 1933, § 39-906.)

### JUDICIAL DECISIONS

**Withdrawal of claim is suggestion that it was made for purpose of delay.** *National Exch. Bank v. Walker*, 80 Ga. 281, 4 S.E. 763 (1887).



**Formal pleading not necessary.** — In a case under this section, it is enough that a plain issue charging that the claim was interposed for delay only be tendered, and no formal pleading is necessary, especially if no objection is made to it before or at the trial. *Shealy v. Toole*, 62 Ga. 170 (1878) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-13-104).

**Burden of proving that claim is filed for delay only** rests upon plaintiff in execution under this section. *Dobbs Lumber Co. v. Appling*, 97 Ga. 375, 24 S.E. 441 (1895) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-13-104).

**Where claim was dismissed for insufficiency**, plaintiff was entitled to proceed at once with claim for damages, in the absence

of some valid reason for a continuance or postponement. *Franklin v. Mobley*, 202 Ga. 212, 42 S.E.2d 755 (1947).

**Where administrator named specific amount of damages from claim**, the administrator could not recover more. *Rexford v. Bleckley*, 131 Ga. 678, 63 S.E. 337 (1908); *Crawford v. Crawford*, 139 Ga. 68, 76 S.E. 564 (1912).

**Cited in** *Mercer v. Baldwin*, 85 Ga. 651, 11 S.E. 846 (1890); *Shelnutt v. Whitesburg Banking Co.*, 141 Ga. 678, 81 S.E. 1106 (1914); *McDaniel v. Norris*, 80 Ga. App. 734, 57 S.E.2d 299 (1950); *Bankston v. Smith*, 134 Ga. App. 882, 216 S.E.2d 634 (1975).

RESEARCH REFERENCES

C.J.S. — 25A C.J.S., Damages, § 321.

9-13-105. How damages assessed.

Upon the trial of claims to property which may be pending in the court, when damages are found by the jury, the damages shall be assessed upon the whole amount then due upon the execution when the value of the property in dispute exceeds the amount of the execution and upon the value of the property when the value of the property is less than the execution levied. (Laws 1821, Cobb's 1851 Digest, p. 534; Code 1863, § 3664; Code 1868, § 3688; Code 1873, § 3742; Code 1882, § 3742; Civil Code 1895, § 4627; Civil Code 1910, § 5173; Code 1933, § 39-907.)

JUDICIAL DECISIONS

**Cited in** *Houser v. Brown*, 60 Ga. 366 (1878); *Adams v. Carnes*, 111 Ga. 505, 36 S.E. 597 (1900); *Mutual Fertilizer Co. v. White & Son*, 26 Ga. App. 234, 106 S.E. 19 (1921); *O'Leary v. Costello*, 169 Ga. 754, 151 S.E. 487 (1930); *Gordon v. Commercial Auto Loan Corp.*, 85 Ga. App. 808, 70 S.E.2d 406 (1952).

RESEARCH REFERENCES

**Am. Jur. 2d.** — 22 Am. Jur. 2d, Damages, §§ 473-479. **C.J.S.** — 25 C.J.S., Damages, §§ 105-107.

9-13-106. Withdrawal of original execution and filing of copy.

The plaintiff in execution in all claim cases shall have the right to withdraw the original execution from the files of the court by making application therefor, in person or by attorney, to the clerk of the court if there is a clerk or to the court if there is no clerk. Upon application being made, the clerk or court shall make a true copy of the execution with all the

entries thereon and shall certify the same to be true, which certified copy shall be filed with the claim papers in lieu of the original execution; and an entry of the filing shall be made thereon. (Ga. L. 1887, p. 62, § 1; Civil Code 1895, § 4629; Civil Code 1910, § 5175; Code 1933, § 39-909.)

### JUDICIAL DECISIONS

**Under this section, plaintiff in execution in claim case may lawfully withdraw fieri facias** from the files of the court without an order from the judge granting leave so to do, on application to the clerk or presiding

judge. *Bird v. Burgsteiner*, 108 Ga. 654, 34 S.E. 183 (1899) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-13-106).

**Cited in** *Porter Fertilizer Co. v. Cox*, 169 Ga. 391, 150 S.E. 582 (1929).

### RESEARCH REFERENCES

**Am. Jur. 2d.** — 30 Am. Jur. 2d, Executions and Enforcement of Judgments, §§ 70, 90.

**C.J.S.** — 33 C.J.S., Executions, § 7.

## ARTICLE 6

### ILLEGALITY

#### 9-13-120. Affidavit of illegality — When authorized; bond and security.

When an execution against the property of any person issues illegally, or is proceeding illegally, and the execution is levied on such property, the person may make oath in writing, stating the cause of the illegality, and deliver the same to the sheriff or other executing officer together with bond and good security for the forthcoming of the property, as provided by this article. (Laws 1799, Cobb's 1851 Digest, p. 509; Laws 1838, Cobb's 1851 Digest, p. 514; Code 1863, § 3591; Code 1868, § 3614; Code 1873, § 3664; Code 1882, § 3664; Civil Code 1895, § 4736; Civil Code 1910, § 5305; Code 1933, § 39-1001.)

**Law reviews.** — For note discussing legal and equitable relief from execution available to debtors, see 12 Ga. L. Rev. 814 (1978).

### JUDICIAL DECISIONS

**Former Code 1933, § 39-1001 et seq. (see O.C.G.A. Art. 6, Ch. 13, T. 9) sets out how illegalities shall be filed and tried**, but Ga. L. 1962, p. 609, § 1 et seq. (see O.C.G.A. Ch. 11, T. 9) applied when the proceeding was filed and issue joined in the superior court. *Whitehurst v. Universal C.I.T. Credit Corp.*, 131 Ga. App. 202, 205 S.E.2d 489 (1974).

**This section provides remedy whenever**

**execution may be proceeding illegally**, though it issued legally. *Robison v. Banks*, 17 Ga. 211 (1855) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-13-120).

**Word "issue" in this section has sense of word "proceed."** *Robison v. Banks*, 17 Ga. 211 (1855) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-13-120).

**Degree of specificity required.** — This section does not require that "the cause of the illegality" shall be stated in detail, or that

the specific facts upon which the cause may be based shall be given. *Dixon v. Mayor of Savannah*, 20 Ga. App. 511, 93 S.E. 274 (1917) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-13-120).

**Purpose and only office of affidavit of illegality** is to arrest executions illegally proceeding against the property of a defendant in fieri facias; and being purely statutory, it affords no remedy except such as the statute provides. *Tanner v. Wilson*, 183 Ga. App. 53, 187 S.E. 625 (1936); *Hamilton v. Hamilton*, 80 Ga. App. 750, 57 S.E.2d 301 (1950).

**Provisions for affidavits of illegality are purely statutory** and cannot be employed unless right is specifically given by statute. *Georgia Power Co. v. Selman*, 87 Ga. App. 323, 73 S.E.2d 597 (1952).

**Affidavit of illegality is proper defensive remedy to attack void judgment.** *Walker v. Tate*, 47 Ga. App. 340, 170 S.E. 403 (1933).

**Title to property levied upon is not involved in illegality proceedings.** *Harris v. Woodard*, 133 Ga. 104, 65 S.E. 250 (1909); *Ragan v. Smith*, 49 Ga. App. 118, 174 S.E. 180 (1934).

**To what judgments affidavit applicable.** — The remedy by affidavit of illegality applies only to the arrest of executions based upon judgments of courts, and not to the arrest of executions issued ex parte by some ministerial officer as a city clerk. *Hill v. DeLaunay*, 34 Ga. 427 (1866); *Manning v. Phillips*, 65 Ga. 548 (1880); *City of Atlanta v. Jacobs*, 125 Ga. 523, 54 S.E. 534 (1906); *Cochran v. Whitworth*, 21 Ga. App. 406, 94 S.E. 609 (1917); *Cook & Kimbrell v. City of Colquitt*, 29 Ga. App. 494, 116 S.E. 37 (1923); *Georgia Power Co. v. Selman*, 87 Ga. App. 323, 73 S.E.2d 597 (1952).

**Affidavit of illegality lies only in favor of defendants in execution.** *Artope v. Barker*, 72 Ga. 186 (1883); *State v. Sallade*, 111 Ga. 700, 36 S.E. 922 (1900); *Ragan v. Smith*, 49 Ga. App. 118, 174 S.E. 180 (1934).

**If an affidavit is filed by one who is not a defendant but claims ownership**, it will be dismissed. In such a case, a claim may properly be interposed by the party claiming title to the property levied upon. *Ragan v. Smith*, 49 Ga. App. 118, 174 S.E. 180 (1934).

**Owner of property cannot file affidavit if execution is issued against someone else alleged to be the owner of the property.** *City of Atlanta v. Seaboard Air-Line Ry.*, 137 Ga. 805, 74 S.E. 268 (1912).

One cannot file an affidavit of illegality to a levy on another's property. *H-J Enters. v. Bennett*, 118 Ga. App. 179, 162 S.E.2d 838 (1968).

**Where appellees are partners in the business levied upon** and only one of them is liable, only latter could file affidavit of illegality; the two other partners would have to file their own separate claim suits. *Fowler v. Stansell*, 221 Ga. 630, 146 S.E.2d 726 (1966).

**Right to file affidavit of illegality does not include right to go behind judgment**, contrary to former Civil Code 1910, § 5311 (see O.C.G.A. § 9-13-121). *Childs v. State Bank*, 31 Ga. App. 533, 121 S.E. 254 (1924).

**Affidavit of illegality must be sworn to.** *Howland v. Donehoo*, 141 Ga. 687, 82 S.E. 32 (1914).

**Affidavit properly dismissed where not verified or signed.** — Where the affidavit or illegality was not verified or signed by the person against whom the execution issued, as required by this section, the affidavit was a nullity, and the court did not err in dismissing it on motion. *Burgess v. Calhoun Nat'l Bank*, 28 Ga. App. 534, 112 S.E. 292 (1922); *Goodwyn v. Bennett*, 41 Ga. App. 285, 152 S.E. 605 (1930) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-13-120).

**Sufficiency of oath.** — An oath qualified by the words, "to the best of his knowledge and belief," is not sufficient. This section contemplates a positive affidavit. *Sprinz v. Vannucki*, 80 Ga. 774, 6 S.E. 816 (1888); *Winn v. Miller*, 136 Ga. 388, 71 S.E. 658 (1911) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-13-120).

**Affidavits are to be strictly construed** against the affiant. *Wactor v. Marshall*, 102 Ga. 746, 29 S.E. 703 (1897).

**Affiant may be required to make brief of grounds taken in affidavit**, but material omissions may be proved by other evidence. *Shorter v. Moore, Trimble & Co.*, 41 Ga. 691 (1871).

**Affidavit of illegality must distinctly present matter relied upon**, so that, if not denied, the court may pass judgment intelligently, or if denied, the jury may have distinctly before it the matter in issue. *Sharpe v. Kennedy*, 50 Ga. 208 (1873).

**Grounds for affidavit must allege facts showing** that execution has been issued or is proceeding illegally. *Tanner v. Wilson*, 183 Ga. 53, 187 S.E. 625 (1936).

**Affidavit of illegality may bring up any good reason** why it will be illegal to raise money. *Davis v. Conley*, 53 Ga. App. 259, 185 S.E. 526 (1936).



**Defense of part payment must allege** when and to whom such payments were made. *Terry v. Bank of Americus*, 77 Ga. 528, 3 S.E. 154 (1886); *Smith v. Tokio Marine Ins. Co.*, 31 Ga. App. 631, 121 S.E. 846 (1924).

**Proper method to attack judgment for lack of service.** — An affidavit of illegality is a proper method of attack on a judgment when the defendant claims lack of service. *Rawlins v. Busbee*, 169 Ga. App. 658, 315 S.E.2d 1 (1984).

**Alleging want of service as cause of illegality.** — On an affidavit of illegality, attacking a judgment by a court of general jurisdiction as void for want of service, it is necessary not only for the defendant to show affirmatively that the defendant has not been served, but that the defendant has not waived service by appearance, pleading, or otherwise, since all presumptions are in favor of the regularity of that judgment; however, the rule is different if there is a recital in the judgment showing affirmatively that the return of service made by the sheriff was the only basis of jurisdiction of the court over the person of the defendant. *Green v. Spires*, 189 Ga. 719, 7 S.E.2d 246 (1940).

**Sufficiency of stated cause of illegality.** — Where levying officer's entry of levy on an execution describes the property levied on and recites that it was levied on as the property of defendant and was found in the defendant's possession, an affidavit of illegality to arrest the levy, filed by defendant in execution, which contains an identical description of the property as described in the execution, and recites that the execution has been levied on the property and is proceeding illegally, is not defective because of a failure of defendant to allege specifically that the property levied on belonged to the defendant. *Oliver v. Rutland*, 48 Ga. App. 326, 172 S.E. 660 (1934).

An affidavit of illegality which alleges that the property involved is not covered by a security agreement or by any court order meets the requirements of this section that the affiant state the cause of such illegality. *Riviera Equip., Inc. v. Omega Equip. Corp.*, 147 Ga. App. 412, 249 S.E.2d 133 (1978) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-13-120).

**Where affidavit of illegality has been filed, execution itself becomes part of record** in the case, and necessarily with it the entries which are thereon written. *Dever v. Akin*, 40

Ga. 423 (1869); *Wactor v. Marshall*, 102 Ga. 746, 29 S.E. 703 (1897).

**Identifying premises by reference to levy.** — An affidavit of illegality which does not otherwise identify the premises levied upon than by reference to the levy is sufficient. *Wactor v. Marshall*, 102 Ga. 746, 29 S.E. 703 (1897).

**Court improperly overruled motion for new trial where want of service shown.** — Where it was admitted that there was no return of service whatever before judgment was rendered and an execution levied on property of the defendant, who filed an affidavit of illegality on the grounds that the defendant was not served with process or other notice of the suit out of which the execution issued, and that the defendant did not waive service or appear in or defend the suit, and where, after the judgment was rendered, an entry of service nunc pro tunc was made by the officer and judgment was rendered against the affidavit of illegality, the court erred in overruling the defendant's motion for new trial. *Elliott v. Porch*, 59 Ga. App. 181, 200 S.E. 190 (1938).

**Interposition where judgment has been fully satisfied by payment.** — Affidavit of illegality may be interposed where judgment has been fully satisfied by payment. *Bosson v. Bosson*, 117 Ga. App. 629, 161 S.E.2d 433 (1968).

**Article applicable to affidavit filed in proceedings for foreclosure on personalty.** — An affidavit of illegality filed by a defendant in foreclosure proceeding under former Code 1933, § 67-701 (see O.C.G.A. § 44-14-230) must be considered in the manner prescribed by former Code 1933, § 39-1001 et seq. (see O.C.G.A. Art. 6, Ch. 13, T. 9). *Riviera Equip., Inc. v. Omega Equip. Corp.*, 147 Ga. App. 412, 249 S.E.2d 133 (1978).

**Execution issued upon award of appraisers in condemnation proceeding** may not be arrested by affidavit of illegality. *Georgia Power Co. v. Selman*, 87 Ga. App. 323, 73 S.E.2d 597 (1952).

**Errors in advertisement of property levied on** cannot properly be made ground of affidavit of illegality under this section, but the party suffering thereby will be remitted to a remedy against the officer. *Fitzgerald Granitoid Co. v. Alpha Portland Cement Co.*, 15 Ga. App. 174, 82 S.E. 774 (1914); *Walker*

v. Tate, 47 Ga. App. 340, 170 S.E. 403 (1933); Felker v. Johnson, 189 Ga. 797, 7 S.E.2d 668 (1940) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-13-120).

**Defendant's discharge in bankruptcy is no ground of illegality** to levy on judgment for plaintiff in trover. Barnes v. Moseley, 41 Ga. App. 713, 154 S.E. 388 (1930).

**Pending motion in arrest of judgment** does not of itself afford ground for affidavit of illegality. Walker v. Tate, 47 Ga. App. 340, 170 S.E. 403 (1933).

**Levy of executions for state and county taxes.** — There is no statutory provision for contesting levy of executions for state and county taxes issued by tax collector of a county, and the levy of such an execution cannot be arrested by affidavit of illegality. Means v. Myrick, 46 Ga. App. 263, 167 S.E. 323 (1933); Atkinson v. Fitzgerald, 46 Ga. App. 264, 167 S.E. 340 (1933).

Affidavit of illegality is not available to arrest levy of tax execution made for benefit of transferee thereof. Means v. Myrick, 46 Ga. App. 263, 167 S.E. 323 (1933); Atkinson v. Fitzgerald, 46 Ga. App. 264, 167 S.E. 340 (1933).

As to county tax executions, the remedy of affidavit of illegality is not available. City of Carrollton v. Word, 215 Ga. 104, 109 S.E.2d 37 (1959).

**Adequate remedy under this section precludes enjoining levy.** — Petition does not lie to enjoin levy when defendant in execution has adequate remedy by illegality under this section. Hitchcock v. Culver, 107 Ga. 184, 33 S.E. 35 (1899); Grading, Inc. v. Cook, 211 Ga. 749, 88 S.E.2d 364 (1955) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-13-120).

**City tax execution not enjoined where affidavit of illegality authorized by city charter.** — Where the remedy of affidavit of illegality to test the validity of city tax executions was expressly provided in the city charter, which is an adequate remedy at law, equity had no jurisdiction to enjoin such tax executions or assessments, and the petition by taxpayers seeking such equitable relief was not maintainable. City of Carrollton v. Word, 215 Ga. 104, 109 S.E.2d 37 (1959).

**Affidavit of illegality does not have to be accompanied by bond unless** the defendant desires to maintain possession of the property. Riviera Equip., Inc. v. Omega Equip. Corp., 147 Ga. App. 412, 249 S.E.2d 133 (1978).

**Cited in** Horne v. Spivey, 44 Ga. 616 (1872); Manning v. Phillips, 65 Ga. 548 (1880); Mitchell v. Cooper, 73 Ga. 796 (1884); Gregory & Bro. v. Hendricks, 12 Ga. App. 486, 77 S.E. 585 (1913); Howland v. Donehoo, 141 Ga. 687, 82 S.E. 32, 1917B L.R.A. 513 (1914); Rawlings v. Brown, 15 Ga. App. 162, 82 S.E. 803 (1914); Dixon v. Mayor of Savannah, 20 Ga. App. 511, 93 S.E. 274 (1917); Felker v. Johnson, 189 Ga. 797, 7 S.E.2d 668 (1940); Huling v. Huling, 194 Ga. 819, 22 S.E.2d 832 (1942); McClenton v. Wetherington, 89 Ga. App. 61, 78 S.E.2d 550 (1953); Powell v. Powell, 95 Ga. App. 122, 97 S.E.2d 193 (1957); Iannicelli v. Iannicelli, 169 Ga. App. 155, 311 S.E.2d 850 (1983); Holloway v. State, 178 Ga. App. 141, 342 S.E.2d 363 (1986); Hunt v. Lee, 199 Ga. App. 130, 404 S.E.2d 446 (1991).

## RESEARCH REFERENCES

**Am. Jur. 2d.** — 30 Am. Jur. 2d, Executions and Enforcement of Judgments, §§ 269-271.

**C.J.S.** — 33 C.J.S., Executions, §§ 171-174.

**ALR.** — Inadequacy of legal remedy as basis for equitable relief from levy of execution, 171 ALR 221.

## 9-13-121. Affidavit of illegality — To show lack of service; not available to go behind judgment.

If the defendant was not served and did not appear, he may take advantage of the defect by affidavit of illegality. However, if he has had his day in court, he may not go behind the judgment by an affidavit of illegality. (Orig. Code 1863, § 3597; Code 1868, § 3621; Code 1873, § 3671; Code

1882, § 3671; Civil Code 1895, § 4742; Civil Code 1910, § 5311; Code 1933, § 39-1009.)

### JUDICIAL DECISIONS

**Defendant cannot go behind judgment by affidavit of illegality** under this section. *Fitzgerald Granitoid Co. v. Alpha Portland Cement Co.*, 15 Ga. App. 174, 82 S.E. 774 (1914) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-13-121).

**Where there has been no service, affidavit of illegality will lie.** *Parker v. Jennings*, 26 Ga. 140 (1858); *Duke v. Randolph*, 52 Ga. 523 (1874); *Dozier v. Lamb*, 59 Ga. 461 (1877).

If the defendant has not been served, and does not appear, the defendant may take advantage of the defect by affidavit of illegality. *Courson v. Manufacturers' Fin. Acceptance Corp.*, 41 Ga. App. 551, 153 S.E. 624 (1930).

Where there is no service, nor acknowledgment or waiver thereof, and no appearance by the defendant, the judgment is a nullity, and the defendant can take advantage thereof by an affidavit of illegality. *Robinson v. T.A. Bryson & Sons*, 45 Ga. App. 440, 165 S.E. 158 (1932).

**Defendant against whom judgment is rendered after due service** has had, in legal contemplation, the defendant's "day in court," and cannot go behind the judgment by affidavit of illegality. *Fitzgerald Granitoid Co. v. Alpha Portland Cement Co.*, 15 Ga. App. 174, 82 S.E. 774 (1914); *Courson v. Manufacturers' Fin. Acceptance Corp.*, 41 Ga. App. 551, 153 S.E. 624 (1930); *Nix v. Baxter*, 46 Ga. App. 153, 167 S.E. 115 (1932).

**Where defendant has acknowledged service and waived further service**, the defendant has had the defendant's "day in court"; this is true irrespective of what induced the defendant to waive further service. *Ray v. Hixon*, 107 Ga. 768, 33 S.E. 692 (1899).

**Where even with actual service court would have no jurisdiction**, defendant has not had the defendant's day in court. *Rhodes v. Southern Flour & Grain Co.*, 45 Ga. App. 13, 163 S.E. 237 (1932), later appeal, 49 Ga. App. 517, 176 S.E. 121 (1934).

**Defendant in making an affidavit must negative existence of service.** *Georgia N. Ry. v. Home Mercantile Co.*, 17 Ga. App. 755, 88 S.E. 413 (1916).

**Defendant is not obliged to make any mention of return of service.** See *Dozier v. Lamb*, 59 Ga. 461 (1877).

It is necessary for defendant to show affirmatively that the defendant has not waived service by appearance, pleading, or otherwise, since all presumptions are in favor of the regularity of that judgment; however, the rule is different if there is a recital in the judgment showing affirmatively that the return of service made by the sheriff was the only basis of jurisdiction of the court over the person of the defendant. *Green v. Spires*, 189 Ga. 719, 7 S.E.2d 246 (1940).

**Defendant should swear that the defendant did not appear in the case and have the defendant's day in court** before the rendition of the judgment against the defendant. *Cobb v. Pitman*, 49 Ga. 578 (1873).

**Affidavit of illegality proper mode to attack void judgments.** — Where the judgment is not merely voidable, but wholly void, as where the court was entirely and under all circumstances without jurisdiction, or where service on the defendant was never effected or waived, nor appearance made, affidavit of illegality is a proper mode of attacking an execution issued under the judgment so obtained. *Cochran v. Whitworth*, 21 Ga. App. 406, 94 S.E. 609 (1917); *Ivey v. Kerce*, 42 Ga. App. 336, 156 S.E. 239 (1930).

**Unless judgment is absolutely void**, affidavit of illegality is never proper method to attack it. *Mason v. Fisher*, 143 Ga. App. 573, 239 S.E.2d 226 (1977).

**Judgment is not invalid in that it was rendered in absence of evidence** having been adduced upon the trial. *Sikes v. Bird*, 52 Ga. App. 654, 183 S.E. 825 (1936).

**Judgment is not invalid merely because it was rendered in absence of one and one's counsel**, although their absence was caused by a statement to them by the judge, on the day when the case was expected to be tried, that the court had closed for the day and the case would not be tried that day, but would stand for trial at the next term of court, and where the judge later in the day, without the knowledge of the party or the party's counsel and in their absence, called the case for trial and rendered judgment. *Sikes v. Bird*, 52 Ga. App. 654, 183 S.E. 825 (1936).



**Judgment rendered without jurisdiction over nonresident defendants.** — Where a suit was brought against three separate defendants, alleging their residence in three separate counties, and second originals were served upon the two nonresident defendants, and where the resident defendant filed a plea, denying that the resident defendant was ever liable to the plaintiff in any sum, upon which plea the jury found a verdict in that defendant's favor, the court could not proceed to judgment against the two nonresident defendants merely because they had been served with second originals and had failed to file a defense, because in such a case it is apparent from the face of the record that the court is without jurisdiction to render judgment against the nonresident defendants, and a judgment so rendered, though by default, is absolutely void and may be attacked by affidavit of illegality. *Rhodes v. Southern Flour & Grain Co.*, 45 Ga. App. 13, 163 S.E. 237 (1932), later appeal, 49 Ga. App. 517, 176 S.E. 121 (1934).

**Judgment where service valid though venue improper.** — Where there has been an apparently valid service upon a suit which indicates that with service the court has jurisdiction of the defendant's person, the defendant cannot attack the judgment by affidavit of illegality, even though because of the defendant's residence in another county the defendant should not have been sued in the county where the action was brought. *Rhodes v. Southern Flour & Grain Co.*, 45 Ga. App. 13, 163 S.E. 237 (1932), later appeal, 49 Ga. App. 517, 176 S.E. 121 (1934).

**Affidavit does not go behind judgment where** it merely alleges that property advertised was not property that the marshal was authorized to sell. *Riviera Equip., Inc. v. Omega Equip. Corp.*, 147 Ga. App. 412, 249 S.E.2d 133 (1978).

**Garnishment judgment by default.** — Where a summons of garnishment is issued and served upon the garnishee, who fails to appear in obedience to the summons and to answer either at the first term of the court at which the garnishee is required to appear, or at the next term thereafter, and judgment is rendered against the garnishee for the amount of the judgment previously obtained by the plaintiff against the defendant in the suit, the garnishee cannot attack the judgment under this section by affidavit of ille-

gality for causes anterior to it. *Henderson v. Mutual Fertilizer Co.*, 150 Ga. 465, 104 S.E. 229 (1920) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-13-121).

**Judgment by fraud, accident, or mistake.** — If a judgment was rendered against a defendant by fraud, accident, or mistake, or the acts of the adverse party, unmixed with negligence on that party's part, an affidavit of illegality is not the proper remedy. *Markham v. Angier*, 57 Ga. 43 (1876); *Tumlin v. O'Bryan & Bros.*, 68 Ga. 65 (1881); *Nix v. Baxter*, 46 Ga. App. 153, 167 S.E. 115 (1932).

**Suits prematurely brought.** — If a suit is prematurely brought, objection should be made by demurrer (now motion to dismiss), if the defect appears in the petition. A judgment in favor of the plaintiff in such cases cannot be attacked by an affidavit of illegality. *Cooper v. Ricketson*, 14 Ga. App. 63, 80 S.E. 217 (1913); *Nix v. Baxter*, 46 Ga. App. 153, 167 S.E. 115 (1932).

**Client cannot by affidavit of illegality go behind consent judgment** entered by an attorney at law who has no authority to bind the attorney's client by a compromise agreement. *Patterson v. Georgia Gravel Co.*, 151 Ga. 813, 108 S.E. 237 (1921); *Childs v. State Bank*, 31 Ga. App. 533, 121 S.E. 254 (1924).

**Judgment, which shows on its face that it is a consent judgment,** cannot be attacked collaterally for want of assent. *Evans v. Evans*, 62 Ga. App. 618, 9 S.E.2d 99 (1940).

Court erred in allowing amendment to affidavit of illegality seeking to attack consent judgment. *Evans v. Evans*, 62 Ga. App. 618, 9 S.E.2d 99 (1940).

**Cause that could have initially been set up as defense.** — Defendant cannot attack judgment for any cause that the defendant could have set up as a defense in the original suit. *Mayor of Macon v. Trustees of Bibb County Academy*, 7 Ga. 204 (1849); *Harbig v. Freund & Co.*, 69 Ga. 180 (1882); *Butler, Stevens & Co. v. Hall*, 7 Ga. App. 777, 68 S.E. 331 (1910); *Murphey v. Smith*, 16 Ga. App. 472, 85 S.E. 791 (1915).

Affidavit of illegality interposed thereto is properly dismissed where all the grounds therein alleged might have been interposed in action on the note. *Stewart v. Youmans*, 61 Ga. App. 773, 7 S.E.2d 582 (1940).

**Setting up defense which had been settled by verdict.** — Defendant cannot by affidavit of illegality go behind judgment by setting

up defense of tender of debt, which issue was settled by verdict. The defendant's remedy would be a review of the case by a motion for a new trial. *Drake v. Ludden & Bates S. Music House*, 46 Ga. App. 745, 169 S.E. 213 (1933).

A defendant in execution may not by affidavit of illegality make the defense of payment of the debt, but only the payment of the execution itself. *Felker v. Johnson*, 189 Ga. 797, 7 S.E.2d 668 (1940).

**Alleging verdict not authorized by pleadings or judgment not following verdict.** — Defendant cannot go behind judgment for purpose of alleging that verdict was not authorized by the pleadings or that the judgment did not follow the verdict. *Bird v. Burgsteiner*, 108 Ga. 654, 34 S.E. 183 (1899); *Elliott v. Wilks*, 16 Ga. App. 466, 85 S.E. 679 (1915).

**Raising questions overruled in trial court and not appealed.** — An affidavit of illegality based on the ground that the garnishment was proceeding illegally because it was based on a void judgment was properly dismissed by a municipal court, where it appeared that the affidavit sought to raise substantially the same questions raised by defendant in a motion to set aside the judgment, which motion had been overruled, and the judgment overruling the motion was not appealed. *Clary v. Citizens Loan & Inv. Co.*, 65 Ga. App. 859, 16 S.E.2d 782 (1941).

**Alleging that trial court sat in improper place.** — The defendant, having had the defendant's day in court, could not go back on the judgment and attack by affidavit of illegality the prior justice court proceedings merely upon the ground that such court during the pendency of the case was not sitting at a place required by law. *Bryant v. Connell*, 50 Ga. App. 320, 178 S.E. 157 (1935).

**To deny that judgment ought to have been rendered on account of preexisting facts is**

to go behind the judgment. *Tuff v. Loh*, 38 Ga. App. 526, 144 S.E. 670 (1928).

**If defects in judgment amount only to irregularities**, it cannot be attacked by illegality, by virtue of this section. *Brantley v. Greer*, 71 Ga. 11 (1883) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-13-121).

**Where defendant attempts to go behind judgment as means of delay only**, the court may award damages for the delay. *Drake v. Ludden & Bates S. Music House*, 46 Ga. App. 745, 169 S.E. 213 (1933).

**Cited in** *Kite v. Lumpkin*, 40 Ga. 506 (1869); *Bland v. Strange*, 52 Ga. 93 (1874); *Southern Ry. v. Daniels*, 103 Ga. 541, 29 S.E. 761 (1897); *Fitzgerald Granitoid Co. v. Alpha Portland Cement Co.*, 15 Ga. App. 174, 82 S.E. 774 (1914); *Orr v. Chattooga County Bank*, 145 Ga. 248, 88 S.E. 978 (1916); *Hancock v. Tifton Guano Co.*, 19 Ga. App. 185, 91 S.E. 246 (1917); *Ragan-Malone Co. v. Padgett*, 33 Ga. App. 111, 125 S.E. 605 (1924); *Barnes v. West Publishing Co.*, 33 Ga. App. 626, 127 S.E. 668 (1925); *Owen v. Federal Land Bank*, 37 Ga. App. 394, 140 S.E. 425 (1927); *Flanigan v. Hutchins*, 39 Ga. App. 220, 146 S.E. 500 (1929); *Leath v. Hardman*, 43 Ga. App. 270, 158 S.E. 453 (1931); *Payne v. Brown Constr. Co.*, 44 Ga. App. 592, 162 S.E. 410 (1932); *Swords v. Roach*, 175 Ga. 774, 166 S.E. 185 (1932); *Rhodes v. Southern Flour & Grain Co.*, 45 Ga. App. 13, 163 S.E. 237 (1932); *Oliver v. Rutland*, 48 Ga. App. 326, 172 S.E. 660 (1934); *Felker v. Johnson*, 189 Ga. 797, 7 S.E.2d 668 (1940); *Strickland v. Arnall*, 76 Ga. App. 439, 46 S.E.2d 195 (1948); *Hamilton v. Hamilton*, 80 Ga. App. 750, 57 S.E.2d 301 (1950); *Grading, Inc. v. Cook*, 211 Ga. 749, 88 S.E.2d 364 (1955); *Aetna Cas. & Sur. Co. v. Williams*, 131 Ga. App. 376, 206 S.E.2d 91 (1974); *West Point Pepperell, Inc. v. Springfield*, 238 Ga. 655, 235 S.E.2d 24 (1977); *Rawlins v. Busbee*, 169 Ga. App. 658, 315 S.E.2d 1 (1984).

## RESEARCH REFERENCES

**Am. Jur. 2d.** — 30 Am. Jur. 2d, Executions and Enforcement of Judgments, §§ 269-271.

**C.J.S.** — 33 C.J.S., Executions, §§ 171-174.

**ALR.** — Estoppel of or waiver by parties or participants regarding irregularities or defects in execution or judicial sale, 2 ALR2d 6.

**9-13-122. Affidavit of illegality — Not available for excessive levy generally.**

An affidavit of illegality shall not be a remedy for an excessive levy except where authorized by statute. (Code 1933, § 39-1004.)

**History of section.** — The language of this section is derived in part from the decision in *Pinkston v. Harrell*, 106 Ga. 102, 31 S.E. 808 (1898).

**JUDICIAL DECISIONS**

**Cited in** *Investors Fin. Co. v. Hill*, 194 Ga. 236, 21 S.E.2d 220 (1942); *Henry v. Slack*, 86 Ga. App. 198, 71 S.E.2d 96 (1952).

**RESEARCH REFERENCES**

**Am. Jur. 2d.** — 30 Am. Jur. 2d, Executions and Enforcement of Judgments, §§ 127, 128, 269. **C.J.S.** — 33 C.J.S., Executions,

**9-13-123. Affidavit of illegality — By whom filed.**

An affidavit of illegality may be filed by an attorney in fact or by an executor, administrator, or other trustee. (Orig. Code 1863, § 3596; Code 1868, § 3620; Code 1873, § 3670; Code 1882, § 3670; Civil Code 1895, § 4741; Civil Code 1910, § 5310; Code 1933, § 39-1002.)

**JUDICIAL DECISIONS**

**Agent may make affidavit of illegality.** *Van Dyke v. Besser*, 34 Ga. 268 (1866).

**Attaching to affidavit writing showing agent's authority to file.** — It is not necessary that any writing showing agent's authority to file be attached to affidavit of illegality. *Cook v. Buchanan*, 86 Ga. 760, 13 S.E. 83 (1891); *Lewis v. Beck & Gregg Hdwe. Co.*, 137 Ga. 515, 73 S.E. 739 (1912).

**Attorney in fact under this section** is not

necessarily an attorney at law. *Misenheimer v. Gainey*, 11 Ga. App. 509, 75 S.E. 844 (1912) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-13-123).

**Temporary administrator may file affidavit of illegality** to an execution proceeding to sell the intestate's lands, and the permanent administrator will, on motion, be allowed to become a party to the proceeding. *Reese v. Burts*, 39 Ga. 565 (1869).

**RESEARCH REFERENCES**

**Am. Jur. 2d.** — 30 Am. Jur. 2d, Executions and Enforcement of Judgments, §§ 269-271. **C.J.S.** — 33 C.J.S., Executions,

**9-13-124. Affidavit of illegality — When received.**

No affidavit of illegality shall be received by any sheriff or other executing officer until a levy has been made. (Laws 1838, Cobb's 1851 Digest, p. 514; Code 1863, § 3592; Code 1868, § 3615; Code 1873, § 3665; Code 1882,



§ 3665; Civil Code 1895, § 4737; Civil Code 1910, § 5306; Code 1933, § 39-1003.)

### JUDICIAL DECISIONS

**Until there is levy, affidavit of illegality cannot legally be filed** and is subject to dismissal. *Associates Disct. Corp. v. Gentry*, 96 Ga. App. 856, 101 S.E.2d 891 (1958).

**Affidavit properly dismissed where no showing that execution issued or levy made.** — Where there is nothing in the record to show that an execution had been issued, the trial court did not err in dismissing the affidavit of illegality. *Robbins v. Kinman*, 177 Ga. 46, 169 S.E. 304 (1933).

An affidavit of illegality interposed by the defendant in the main case to a garnishment proceeding should be dismissed where it does not appear that there was any levy upon the property of the defendant. *Powell v. Powell*, 95 Ga. App. 122, 97 S.E.2d 193 (1957).

**Party estopped to deny levy once admitted in affidavit of illegality.** — A defendant in

*fieri facias* who has recited a levy in the defendant's affidavit of illegality will not be heard to controvert the fact of such levy at the trial of the affidavit. *Smith v. Camp*, 84 Ga. 117, 10 S.E. 539 (1889).

**Affidavit improper where levy on property of another.** — Where an execution against an individual has been levied upon property of a corporation, the former cannot interpose an affidavit of illegality thereto. *State v. Sallade*, 111 Ga. 700, 36 S.E. 922 (1900).

**Cited in** *Georgia Ry. & Power Co. v. Head*, 150 Ga. 177, 103 S.E. 158 (1920); *Carter v. Alma State Bank*, 34 Ga. App. 766, 131 S.E. 184 (1926); *McClenton v. Wetherington*, 89 Ga. App. 61, 78 S.E.2d 550 (1953); *Lenett v. Lutz*, 215 Ga. 369, 110 S.E.2d 628 (1959); *Marietta Broadcasting Co. v. Advance Mktg. Research, Inc.*, 231 Ga. 13, 200 S.E.2d 134 (1973).

### RESEARCH REFERENCES

**Am. Jur. 2d.** — 30 Am. Jur. 2d, Executions and Enforcement of Judgments, §§ 269-271.

**C.J.S.** — 33 C.J.S., Executions, § 173.

### 9-13-125. Affidavit of illegality — When and how amendable.

Affidavits of illegality are, upon motion and leave of court, amendable instantly by the insertion of new and independent grounds, provided that the defendant shall swear that he did not know of such grounds when the original affidavit was filed. (Laws 1850, Cobb's 1851 Digest, p. 518; Code 1863, § 3430; Code 1868, § 3450; Code 1873, § 3501; Code 1882, § 3501; Civil Code 1895, § 5120; Civil Code 1910, § 5704; Code 1933, § 39-1005.)

### JUDICIAL DECISIONS

**This section permits affidavit of illegality to be amended** by setting up new grounds of fact, provided that the affiant swears that the affiant had no knowledge of them when the affidavit was filed. The absence of the oath is ground for demurrer (now motion to dismiss). *Mosley v. Fryer & Son*, 102 Ga. 564, 27 S.E. 667 (1897); *Ray v. Hixon*, 107 Ga. 768,

33 S.E. 692 (1899); *Georgia N. Ry. v. Cone*, 17 Ga. App. 786, 88 S.E. 701 (1916) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-13-125).

**This section has no particular reference to amendments setting up purely equitable defenses**, or defenses praying for ordinary or extraordinary relief, and the right to such amendments must be determined by the law

in reference thereto. *Tanner v. Wilson*, 183 Ga. App. 53, 187 S.E. 625 (1936) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-13-125).

**Affidavit of illegality is amendable by adding new and distinct grounds.** *Head v. Edgar Bros. Co.*, 60 Ga. App. 482, 4 S.E.2d 71 (1939), appeal dismissed, 309 U.S. 630, 60 S. Ct. 617, 84 L. Ed. 989 (1940).

**Amendment of affidavit cannot raise pure questions of law.** *Savannah v. Wade*, 148 Ga. 766, 98 S.E. 464 (1919).

**Amendments may alter grounds of illegality already filed.** *Inman v. Miller*, 71 Ga. 293 (1883).

**New affidavit cannot be substituted for void one.** *Van Dyke v. Besser*, 34 Ga. 268 (1866).

**Jurat to affidavit of illegality is amendable** by adding the official designation of the person who administered the oath. *Smith v. Walker*, 93 Ga. 252, 18 S.E. 830 (1894).

**Demurrer (now motion to dismiss) by defendant in execution** cannot raise defenses which are subject matter of affidavit of illegality. *Glynn County v. Dubberly*, 148 Ga. 290, 96 S.E. 566 (1918).

**Amendment not legal where not filed within time allowed by court.** — Where a demurrer (now motion to dismiss) to an affidavit of illegality is sustained with leave to the affiant to amend within 30 days by setting out the manner and method of an alleged payment, an amendment meeting the conditions contained in the court's order, which is filed in the office of the clerk of the court within the specified period, but which was not, within that period, allowed by an order of the court, does not constitute a legal amendment to the affidavit of the illegality. *Clark v. J.R. Watkins Co.*, 43 Ga. App. 697, 159 S.E. 911 (1931).

**Amendment properly disallowed where no oath filed.** — Where an amendment to an affidavit of illegality was offered and the amendment contained no averment under oath that the additional grounds set out therein were unknown to the affiant at the time of the filing of the original affidavit, the amendment was properly disallowed. *Kile v. City of Marietta*, 42 Ga. App. 169, 155 S.E. 498 (1930).

It is not error for the court to disallow the amendments offered by the deponent in absence of the oath of the deponent that the deponent did not know of the grounds set out in the amendments when the original affidavit was filed. *Aycock v. Universal C.I.T. Credit Corp.*, 80 Ga. App. 797, 57 S.E.2d 510 (1950).

Where upon demurrer (now motion to dismiss) hearing, affiant tendered an amendment to the affiant's original affidavit of illegality, which did not contain any averment that the affiant did not know of such grounds when the original affidavit was filed, under the provisions of this section the court properly disallowed the amendment upon objection thereto on this ground. *Deese v. City of Dublin*, 88 Ga. App. 341, 76 S.E.2d 629 (1953) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-13-125).

**Amendment which merely amplifies or amends ground in original affidavit**, need not be sworn to. *McCook v. Laughlin*, 9 Ga. App. 550, 71 S.E. 917 (1911); *Cooper Co. v. Lanier*, 17 Ga. App. 688, 87 S.E. 1092 (1916); *Savannah v. Wade*, 148 Ga. 766, 98 S.E. 464 (1919); *Head v. Wilkinson*, 186 Ga. 739, 198 S.E. 782 (1938); *Williamson v. Tracy Bldrs., Inc.*, 94 Ga. App. 203, 94 S.E.2d 139 (1956).

**Effect of failure to amend.** — The failure to amend an affidavit which was subsequently dismissed permits the plaintiff to assert all the plaintiff's rights. *Ansley v. Wilson*, 47 Ga. 280 (1872).

**Failure to object will be held to be waiver of requirement for verification.** *Evans v. Evans*, 62 Ga. App. 618, 9 S.E.2d 99 (1940).

**Amendment attacking judgment which was facially consent judgment.** — Court erred in allowing amendment seeking to attack judgment which showed on its face that it was a consent judgment. *Evans v. Evans*, 62 Ga. App. 618, 9 S.E.2d 99 (1940).

**Cited in** *Heard v. Sibley*, 52 Ga. 310 (1874); *Rawlings v. Brown*, 15 Ga. App. 162, 82 S.E. 803 (1914); *Carmichael v. Mobley*, 50 Ga. App. 574, 178 S.E. 418 (1934); *Thompson v. Georgia Power Co.*, 73 Ga. App. 587, 37 S.E.2d 622 (1946); *McLendon v. Lemon*, 79 Ga. App. 751, 54 S.E.2d 437 (1949); *Sirmans v. Citizens & S. Nat'l Bank*, 132 Ga. App. 894, 209 S.E.2d 697 (1974).

## RESEARCH REFERENCES

**Am. Jur. 2d.** — 30 Am. Jur. 2d, Executions and Enforcement of Judgments, §§ 269-271.

**C.J.S.** — 33 C.J.S., Executions, § 173.

### 9-13-126. Amount and condition of forthcoming bond.

When an execution is levied on personal property and an affidavit of illegality is filed thereto and the party filing the illegality desires to take or keep possession of the property, he shall deliver to the sheriff or other levying officer a bond payable to the levying officer, with good security in a sum equal to double the value of the property so levied upon, to be judged of by the levying officer, conditioned for the delivery of the property levied upon at the time and place of sale in the event that the illegality is dismissed by the court or withdrawn, which bond shall be recoverable in any court having cognizance thereof. (Orig. Code 1863, § 3598; Code 1868, § 3622; Code 1873, § 3672; Code 1882, § 3672; Civil Code 1895, § 5435; Civil Code 1910, § 6040; Code 1933, § 39-301.)

**Law reviews.** — For note discussing legal and equitable relief from execution available to debtors, see 12 Ga. L. Rev. 814 (1978).

## JUDICIAL DECISIONS

**Former Civil Code 1910, § 6040 (see O.C.G.A. § 9-13-126) prescribed requirements of forthcoming bond** which may be filed to affidavit of illegality interposed, under former Civil Code 1910, § 5305 (see O.C.G.A. § 9-13-120), to an execution against personalty. *Dawson v. Planters' Bank*, 31 Ga. App. 530, 121 S.E. 242 (1924).

**Bond should be payable to levying officer.** *Dawson v. Planters' Bank*, 31 Ga. App. 530, 121 S.E. 242 (1924).

**No bond is required where execution is against realty.** *Murphey v. Smith*, 16 Ga. App. 472, 85 S.E. 791 (1915).

**It is optional with defendant to file bond,** and a failure to do so will not affect the defendant's rights concerning the questions raised by the affidavit. *Herring v. Saulsbury, Respass & Co.*, 52 Ga. 396 (1874); *Wynn v. Knight*, 53 Ga. 568 (1874); *Crayton v. Fox*, 100 Ga. 781, 28 S.E. 510 (1897); *Humphreys v. Avery & Co.*, 28 Ga. App. 787, 113 S.E. 49 (1922).

Where personal property is levied upon under a process of the court, it is optional with the defendant to exercise the right given the defendant by law to take posses-

sion of the property by giving the required bond. *Rogers v. Echols*, 50 Ga. App. 711, 179 S.E. 131 (1935).

**Owner of personal property levied on who has given bond to replevy is not required to pay costs,** including the expense of keeping the property while it is under levy and in the possession of the levying officer, as a condition precedent to obtaining possession of the property from the levying officer. *Rogers v. Echols*, 50 Ga. App. 711, 179 S.E. 131 (1935).

**Levying officer not bailee where defendant refuses to accept property after bond posted.** — Where the defendant has given the required bond which entitles the defendant to possession of the property and the bond has been approved and accepted by the levying officer, and the property is tendered to the defendant, the defendant may, notwithstanding, refuse to accept and take possession of the property, and the property while continuing in the possession of the levying officer is in the officer's possession by virtue of the levy and in the officer's capacity as levying officer; the officer does not, by the defendant's refusal to accept the property,



hold it as bailee or agent for the defendant. *Rogers v. Echols*, 50 Ga. App. 711, 179 S.E. 131 (1935).

**Cited in** *Wade v. Wortsman*, 29 F. 754 (S.D. Ga. 1887); *Small Equip. Co. v. Walker*, 126 Ga. App. 827, 192 S.E.2d 167 (1972).

### RESEARCH REFERENCES

**Am. Jur. 2d.** — 30 Am. Jur. 2d, Executions and Enforcement of Judgments, §§ 209-211.

**C.J.S.** — 33 C.J.S., Executions, § 171.

**ALR.** — Right of obligor in action on

forthcoming bond or receipt for return of property seized under process to set up title in himself, 37 ALR 1402.

### 9-13-127. Suspension of execution; return of execution, affidavit, and bond; determination by court; issue tried by jury.

When levy has been made and affidavit and bond delivered to the levying officer, it shall be the duty of the officer to suspend further proceedings on the execution and to return the execution, affidavit, and bond to the next term of the court from which the execution issued. It shall be the duty of the court to make a determination thereon at the first term thereof unless the plaintiff or his attorney desires to controvert the facts contained in the affidavit, in which case an issue shall be joined and tried by a jury at the same term unless good cause is shown for a continuance. (Orig. Code 1863, § 3593; Code 1868, § 3616; Code 1873, § 3666; Code 1882, § 3666; Civil Code 1895, § 4738; Civil Code 1910, § 5307; Code 1933, § 39-1006.)

### JUDICIAL DECISIONS

**This section is applicable to executions issued upon common-law judgments.** *Owen v. Cunningham*, 111 Ga. App. 399, 141 S.E.2d 912 (1965) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-13-127).

**This section does not mean that, if proceeding is not tried at first term, court loses jurisdiction of the case and is without the right or authority to dispose of the case at a later term.** *Kamp Kill Kare v. Liabastre*, 89 Ga. App. 119, 79 S.E.2d 13 (1953) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-13-127).

**Section applicable to levy on land.** — No exception to the rule laid down in this section arises by reason of the fact that the levy is upon land. *Padgett v. Waters*, 4 Ga. App. 306, 61 S.E. 293 (1908) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-13-127).

**Where papers returnable to justice of peace court.** — Where an execution issues from a justice of peace court and affidavit of illegality is filed, it is the duty of the levying officer to return the papers to the justice of peace court for trial. *Padgett v. Waters*, 4 Ga. App. 306, 61 S.E. 293 (1908).

**Return to adjourned session.** — If the sheriff makes the sheriff's return to an adjourned session, and the clerk enters the case on the docket, it is error in the court to call the case up, and dismiss it at that term. *Beall v. Bailey*, 45 Ga. 300 (1872).

**No notice of hearing necessary to affiant where return made to county court.** — When an affidavit of illegality is returned to a county court for trial, no notice of the time and place of hearing need be given to the party filing the affidavit. *Berry v. Jordan*, 121 Ga. 537, 49 S.E. 607 (1904).

**Sheriff protected though property not sold.** — A sheriff, whose term of office expires pending trial of an illegality, is not in default for not selling the property, where a proper bond has been taken and returned. *Tucker v. Keen*, 60 Ga. 410 (1878).

**Recitals of fact in affidavit of illegality must be taken as true,** unless written traverse or joinder of issue is filed, and where the affidavit of illegality had not been traversed at the time of the hearing, and in view of the recitals therein as to the settlement of the

indebtedness by accord and satisfaction, the judge was authorized to find in favor of the defendant in execution as a matter of law. *Beavers v. Cassells*, 56 Ga. App. 146, 192 S.E. 249 (1937), *aff'd*, 186 Ga. 98, 196 S.E. 716 (1938).

**Allegations of fact contained in affidavit of illegality are taken as true** upon mere motion to strike. *Georgia Creosoting Co. v. Moody*, 41 Ga. App. 701, 154 S.E. 294 (1930).

**Proper method of joining issue on facts in affidavit**, where execution is based on common law judgment, is by writing. It cannot be done orally. *Thompson v. Fain*, 139 Ga. 310, 77 S.E. 166 (1913).

**When written traverse not required.** — Where an execution is based on a non-common law judgment, a written traverse is not necessary. *Owen v. Cunningham*, 111 Ga. App. 399, 141 S.E.2d 912 (1965).

**Jury trial proper where written traverse is filed.** — Where written traverse to affidavit is filed, issue thus raised is properly tried by jury. *Rogers v. Petty*, 43 Ga. App. 771, 160 S.E. 128 (1931).

**Motion to dismiss affidavit was rightly denied** when at least one of the grounds thereof presented a legal defense against the further progress of the execution. *American Mtg. Co. v. Tennille*, 87 Ga. 28, 13 S.E. 158 (1891).

**When parties are at issue on facts set forth in affidavit**, the defendant in *fieri facias* cannot set up new grounds of illegality not contained in the defendant's affidavit. *Dever v. Akin*, 40 Ga. 423 (1869); *Brown v. Gill*, 49 Ga. 549 (1873).

**On trial of affidavit, burden of proof is on plaintiff** in *fieri facias* to make out *prima facie* case by putting in evidence an execution fair on its face and a legal levy entered thereon. *Hill v. City of Calhoun*, 47 Ga. App. 753, 171 S.E. 459 (1933).

**Burden of proof on affiant where affidavit raises affirmative defenses.** — Where an affidavit of illegality contains allegations of fact in the nature of affirmative defenses, upon issue joined the burden of establishing them rests on the affiant. *Thompson v. Fain*, 139 Ga. 310, 77 S.E. 166 (1913); *Hill v. City of Calhoun*, 47 Ga. App. 753, 171 S.E. 459 (1933).

**Effect of want of prosecution by affiant.** — An affidavit of illegality having been filed before the time for the preceding regular term, and, counsel for the affiant being present and declining to try the case when it was called for trial at the special term, the court did not err in dismissing it for want of prosecution. *Walker v. O'Connor*, 23 Ga. App. 22, 97 S.E. 276 (1918).

**Cited in** *Bowen v. Groover*, 76 Ga. 101 (1885); *Moore v. O'Barr*, 87 Ga. 205, 13 S.E. 464 (1891); *Jackson v. Maner*, 95 Ga. 702, 22 S.E. 705 (1895); *Mobley v. Goodwyn*, 39 Ga. App. 64, 146 S.E. 28 (1928); *Scott v. Mayor of Mount Airy*, 186 Ga. 652, 198 S.E. 693 (1938); *Cain v. Dixie Trading Co.*, 73 Ga. App. 458, 36 S.E.2d 876 (1946); *McLendon v. Lemon*, 79 Ga. App. 751, 54 S.E.2d 437 (1949); *Powell v. Powell*, 95 Ga. App. 122, 97 S.E.2d 193 (1957); *Bosson v. Bosson*, 117 Ga. App. 629, 161 S.E.2d 433 (1968); *Riviera Equip., Inc. v. Omega Equip. Corp.*, 147 Ga. App. 412, 249 S.E.2d 133 (1978).

#### RESEARCH REFERENCES

**Am. Jur. 2d.** — 30 Am. Jur. 2d, Executions and Enforcement of Judgments, §§ 269-271, 301 et seq.

**C.J.S.** — 33 C.J.S., Executions, §§ 171-174.

#### 9-13-128. Damages for delay; upon trial or following dismissal or withdrawal.

Upon the trial of an issue formed on an affidavit of illegality, the jury trying the case shall have power to assess such damages as may seem reasonable and just, not exceeding 25 percent of the principal debt, where it is made to appear that the illegality was interposed for delay only. Whenever an illegality is dismissed for insufficiency or informality or is

withdrawn, plaintiff in execution may proceed as is provided in cases where claims are dismissed or withdrawn. (Ga. L. 1859, p. 49, § 1; Code 1863, § 3594; Code 1868, § 3617; Ga. L. 1871-72, p. 52, § 1; Code 1873, § 3667; Code 1882, § 3667; Civil Code 1895, § 4739; Civil Code 1910, § 5308; Code 1933, § 39-1007.)

### JUDICIAL DECISIONS

**First sentence of this section permits assessment of damages for delay**, even though the affidavit is filed under a legislative Act later declared unconstitutional. *White v. Haslett*, 49 Ga. 280 (1873) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-13-128).

**Under second sentence, affidavit of illegality may be withdrawn** by the party interposing it, subject to the right of the plaintiff in fieri facias to proceed, as in claim cases where the claims are withdrawn. *Thomas & Co. v. Parker*, 69 Ga. 283 (1882). See also *Rawlings v. Brown*, 15 Ga. App. 162, 82 S.E. 803 (1914).

**Circumstances authorizing jury to infer purpose of delay.** — Where a portion of an affidavit of illegality has been dismissed on demurrer (now motion to dismiss) for insufficiency, and the remainder is admitted to be incorrect, the jury may be authorized to

infer from this that it was filed for delay only, and a verdict assessing damages in favor of the plaintiff in execution, at less than 25 percent of the principal debt, will not be disturbed, where there is any evidence to support it, unless for some material error of law. *Felker v. Still*, 35 Ga. App. 236, 133 S.E. 519 (1926).

**Lack of discretion of court.** — Where the trial court ruled on matters of law as to the claims in an affidavit of illegality and as a matter of law found that the claims lacked merit, it had no legal discretion to deny damages. *Glover v. Ware*, 236 Ga. App. 40, 510 S.E.2d 895 (1999).

**Cited in** *Baker v. Akerman*, 77 Ga. 89 (1886); *Franklin v. Mobley*, 202 Ga. 212, 42 S.E.2d 755 (1947); *Hunt v. Lee*, 199 Ga. App. 130, 404 S.E.2d 446 (1991).

### RESEARCH REFERENCES

**C.J.S.** — 33 C.J.S., Executions, §§ 171-174.

### 9-13-129. Property subject to other executions; retention of sale proceeds to satisfy first execution; release of bond pro tanto.

When an execution has been levied on property and an affidavit of illegality has been filed to stay proceedings thereon, the property so levied on shall be subject to levy and sale under other executions. The officer making the first levy shall claim, receive, hold, and retain the amount of the proceeds of the sale as the court deems sufficient to pay the execution first levied, including interest up to the time of the court at which the illegality shall be determined. Any bond given by the defendant on filing the affidavit shall be released and discharged so far as relates to the property sold. (Laws 1845, Cobb's 1851 Digest, p. 516; Code 1863, § 3595; Code 1868, § 3619; Code 1873, § 3669; Code 1882, § 3669; Civil Code 1895, § 4740; Civil Code 1910, § 5309; Code 1933, § 39-1008.)



## RESEARCH REFERENCES

C.J.S. — 33 C.J.S., Executions, § 22.

## ARTICLE 7

## JUDICIAL SALES

**Cross references.** — Procedure for tax sales, § 48-2-55.

## PART 1

## ADVERTISEMENT

**9-13-140. How judicial sales advertised; description of property; advertisement and sale of livestock.**

(a) The sheriff, coroner, or other officer shall publish weekly for four weeks in the legal organ for the county, or if there is no newspaper designated as such, then in the nearest newspaper having the largest general circulation in such county, notice of all sales of land and other property executed by the officer. In the advertisement the officer shall give a full and complete description of the property to be sold, making known the names of the plaintiff, the defendant, and any person who may be in the possession of the property. In the case of real property, such advertisement shall include the legal description of such real property and may include the street address of such real property, if available, but provided that no foreclosure shall be invalidated by the failure to include a street address or by the insertion of an erroneous street address.

(b) However, horses, hogs, and cattle may be sold at any time by the consent of the defendant, in which case it shall be the duty of the officer to give the plaintiff ten days' notice thereof and also to advertise the same at three or more public places in the county where the property may be at least ten days before the sale. (Laws 1799, Cobb's 1851 Digest, p. 509; Laws 1850, Cobb's 1851 Digest, p. 580; Ga. L. 1851-52, p. 78, § 1; Code 1863, § 3576; Ga. L. 1866, p. 163, § 1; Code 1868, § 3599; Code 1873, § 3647; Code 1882, § 3647; Civil Code 1895, § 5457; Civil Code 1910, § 6062; Code 1933, § 39-1101; Ga. L. 1995, p. 931, § 1; Ga. L. 1998, p. 213, § 1; Ga. L. 1999, p. 6, § 1.)

**Law reviews.** — For survey article on commercial law, see 44 Mercer L. Rev. 99 (1992). For review of 1998 legislation relating to judicial sales, see 15 Ga. St. U. L. Rev. 177 (1998).

For note discussing procedures governing execution sales and the application of the proceeds of the sales, see 12 Ga. L. Rev. 814 (1978).

## JUDICIAL DECISIONS

**This section is constitutional**, and a foreclosure pursuant to it does not violate procedural due process rights. *National Community Bldrs., Inc. v. Citizens & S. Nat'l Bank*, 232 Ga. 594, 207 S.E.2d 510 (1974) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-13-140).

**Purpose of section.** — This section was meant to bring about encouragement of newspapers to own their local plant, or the payment of rent to owners of local real estate, or to encourage the employment of citizens or residents of the locality which the newspapers serve, and in turn to bring about patronage of local merchants, schools, churches, and other establishments. *Carter v. Land*, 174 Ga. 811, 164 S.E. 205 (1932) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-13-140).

**Intention of General Assembly** was to aid in building up locality to be served by newspaper advertisements. *Carter v. Land*, 174 Ga. 811, 164 S.E. 205 (1932).

**Purpose of legal advertisement is to have adequate notice to parties involved, and to public.** *Georgia Cracker v. Hesters*, 193 Ga. 706, 20 S.E.2d 7, answer conformed to, 67 Ga. App. 327, 20 S.E.2d 197 (1942).

**It is duty of officers to publish legal advertisements** in newspaper published in county. *McGinty v. Chambers*, 182 Ga. 341, 185 S.E. 513 (1936).

**Duty where no newspaper published in county.** — This section requires that if there be no newspaper published in county, it becomes sheriff's duty to publish notice in nearest newspaper having the largest or a general circulation in such county. *Lamb v. Allen*, 50 Ga. 207 (1873) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-13-140).

**Liberal construction.** — General Assembly intended that county officers should be held only to substantial compliance with this section which was to be liberally construed. *Carter v. Land*, 174 Ga. 811, 164 S.E. 205 (1932) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-13-140).

**Publishing newspaper, as contemplated by General Assembly** with reference to this section, means something more than mere distribution of a newspaper, and something more than having it entered at the post office for distribution in the mails. *Carter v. Land*, 174 Ga. 811, 164 S.E. 205 (1932) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-13-140).

Under O.C.G.A. §§ 9-13-140 and 9-13-142,

there exists no requirement that a journal or newspaper must in fact be distributed to the public "as a whole" in order for the advertisement to be deemed legally and sufficiently published. *Sparti v. Joslin*, 230 Ga. App. 346, 496 S.E.2d 490 (1998).

**Words "nearest to the county"** do not necessarily mean nearest to county line. *Carter v. Land*, 174 Ga. 811, 164 S.E. 205 (1932).

Mere nearness to the county line does not necessarily determine that such newspaper is the nearest within the meaning of this section. *McGinty v. Chambers*, 182 Ga. 341, 185 S.E. 513 (1936) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-13-140).

**Newspaper need not be mechanically printed in county** it serves as official organ. *Southeastern Newspapers Corp. v. Griffin*, 245 Ga. 748, 267 S.E.2d 21 (1980).

**As between two or more papers published at county site**, the sheriff has discretion of making a selection. *Braddy v. Whiteley*, 113 Ga. 746, 39 S.E. 317 (1901).

The officers have discretion as to whether the award shall be made to the one having the largest circulation or to the one merely having general circulation. *Carter v. Land*, 174 Ga. 811, 164 S.E. 205 (1932).

**Advertisement was sufficient where published four times at weekly intervals** though less than full four weeks intervened between the first publication and the day of sale. *Champion Box Co. v. Manatee Crate Co.*, 75 F.2d 340 (5th Cir. 1935).

While former Code 1933, § 39-1101 (see O.C.G.A. § 9-13-140) required publications weekly, for four weeks, former Code 1933, § 39-1102 (see O.C.G.A. § 9-13-140) made it clear that a publication on any day of each of the four weeks preceding the sale is sufficient, regardless of the number of days between the date of the first publication and the sale. *Champion Box Co. v. Manatee Crate Co.*, 75 F.2d 340 (5th Cir. 1935).

The required weekly publication for four weeks is complied with by the insertion of the advertisement in each of the four calendar weeks preceding that in which the sale was had, although 28 days did not elapse between the date of the first insertion and the date of the sale. *Heist v. Dunlap & Co.*, 193 Ga. 462, 18 S.E.2d 837 (1942).

**Sunday advertisement is void.** *Sawyer v. Cargile*, 72 Ga. 290 (1884).

**Naming parties unnecessary in sale under power in security deed.** — As there is no plaintiff or defendant in sale under power contained in security deed, it is not necessary to name parties in the legal advertisement. Nor does the law require the advertisement to name the persons in possession. *Southern Mut. Inv. Corp. v. Thornton*, 131 Ga. App. 765, 206 S.E.2d 846 (1974).

**Sale is valid, notwithstanding omission to advertise it** as required by this section, but the sheriff is liable to make good any loss happening to anyone interested, occasioned by the omission to advertise. *Brooks v. Rooney*, 11 Ga. 423 (1852); *Johnson v. Reese*, 28 Ga. 353 (1859) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-13-140).

A failure to advertise as required by this section is an irregularity which would not affect the purchaser not shown to have had knowledge of the defect. *Ryals v. Lindsay*, 176 Ga. 7, 167 S.E. 284 (1932) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-13-140).

**Sale not absolutely void because of failure to advertise four weeks.** — The alleged failure to advertise the four weeks immediately preceding the sale pursuant to O.C.G.A. § 9-13-141 would not render the sale absolutely void. *Stripling v. F & M Bank*, 175 Ga. App. 75, 332 S.E.2d 373 (1985).

**Innocent purchaser was not chargeable with sheriff's neglect to advertise** as required by former Code 1933, § 39-1101 (see O.C.G.A. § 9-13-140); the purchaser was only required to see, pursuant to O.C.G.A. § 9-13-168, that the officer had authority to sell, and that the officer was apparently proceeding under the prescribed forms, and the title of such an innocent purchaser was not affected by the sheriff's failure to advertise the sale. *Dooley v. Bohannon*, 191 Ga. 7, 11 S.E.2d 188 (1940).

**Sale by consent of creditors, not advertised**, though at public outcry, is not sheriff's sale. *Davis v. Collier & Beers*, 13 Ga. 485 (1853).

**Advertisement published in newspaper is best original evidence** of existence of legal advertisement under the levy, and unless accounted for, a copy is not admissible. *Southwestern R.R. v. Papot*, 67 Ga. 675 (1881). See also *Schley v. Lyon*, 6 Ga. 530 (1849).

**The amount of debt is not required in the advertisement** and so a misstatement or

overstatement of the debt does not render the advertisement legally defective. *South-east Timberlands, Inc. v. Security Nat'l Bank*, 220 Ga. App. 359, 469 S.E.2d 454 (1996).

**Defects in an advertisement** will prevent confirmation only if the factfinder determines those defects "chilled" bidding and caused an inadequate selling price. *South-east Timberlands, Inc. v. Security Nat'l Bank*, 220 Ga. App. 359, 469 S.E.2d 454 (1996).

**Contention that contents of advertisement interfered with sale.** — There was sufficient evidence to support the trial court's finding that the advertisement of foreclosure did not have a chilling effect on the sale of the property where, even though the advertisement contained an error, there was evidence that there were parties in addition to the purchasing bank present at the foreclosure sale, and appellant's appraisal witness testified that the witness encountered no difficulty in locating the property using the description in the legal advertisement. *Oates v. Sea Island Bank*, 172 Ga. App. 178, 322 S.E.2d 291 (1984).

**Lifting of automatic stay provisions of Bankruptcy Code not stated.** — The fact that the advertisement did not state that the automatic stay provisions of the Bankruptcy Code had been lifted with respect to the debtor's property did not tend to "chill" the sale of the property. *Shingler v. Coastal Plain Prod. Credit Ass'n*, 180 Ga. App. 539, 349 S.E.2d 785 (1986).

**Cited in** *Patterson v. Lemon*, 50 Ga. 231 (1873); *Williams & Co. v. Hart*, 65 Ga. 201 (1880); *Dollar v. Wind*, 135 Ga. 760, 70 S.E. 335 (1911); *Hill v. Kitchens*, 39 Ga. App. 789, 148 S.E. 754 (1929); *Bush v. Growers' Fin. Corp.*, 176 Ga. 99, 167 S.E. 105 (1932); *Smith v. Associated Mtg. Cos.*, 186 Ga. 121, 197 S.E. 222 (1938); *Zugar v. Scarbrough*, 186 Ga. 310, 197 S.E. 854 (1938); *Georgia Cracker v. Hesters*, 193 Ga. 706, 20 S.E.2d 7 (1942); *Sellers v. Johnson*, 207 Ga. 644, 63 S.E.2d 904 (1951); *Moore v. Heard*, 213 Ga. 711, 101 S.E.2d 92 (1957); *Reed v. Southland Publishing Co.*, 222 Ga. 523, 150 S.E.2d 817 (1966); *Law v. USDA*, 366 F. Supp. 1233 (N.D. Ga. 1973); *Roberts v. Cameron-Brown Co.*, 410 F. Supp. 988 (S.D. Ga. 1975); *Oglethorpe Co. v. United States*, 558 F.2d 590 (Ct. Cl. 1977); *Shantha v. West Ga. Nat'l Bank*, 145 Ga. App. 712, 244 S.E.2d 643 (1978); *Williams v. Athens Newspapers, Inc.*,



241 Ga. 274, 244 S.E.2d 822 (1978); Wachovia Mtg. Co. v. DeKalb County, 241 Ga. 416, 246 S.E.2d 183 (1978); Five Dee Ranch Corp. v. Federal Land Bank, 148 Ga. App. 734, 252 S.E.2d 662 (1979); Sanders v.

State, 151 Ga. App. 590, 260 S.E.2d 504 (1979); Weems v. McCloud, 619 F.2d 1081 (5th Cir. 1980); Community Newspapers, Inc. v. Baker, 198 Ga. App. 680, 402 S.E.2d 545 (1991).

### OPINIONS OF THE ATTORNEY GENERAL

**County commissioner must publish official tax levy** in currently constituted county official organ. 1948-49 Op. Att'y Gen. p. 470.

**Newspaper may be mechanically printed outside county.** — A bona fide county newspaper which was otherwise qualified under

former Code 1933, §§ 39-1101 through 1103 and 1107 (see O.C.G.A. §§ 9-13-140 and 9-13-142) may be chosen as the official organ of the county even if it was mechanically printed outside of the county. 1973 Op. Att'y Gen. No. U73-15.

### RESEARCH REFERENCES

**Am. Jur. 2d.** — 47 Am. Jur. 2d, Judicial Sales, §§ 59-64.

**C.J.S.** — 50A C.J.S., Judicial Sales, §§ 9, 10.

**ALR.** — Necessity that newspaper be published in English language to satisfy require-

ments regarding publication of legal or official notice, 90 ALR 500.

What constitutes newspaper of "general circulation" within meaning of state statutes requiring publication of official notices and the like in such newspaper, 24 ALR4th 822.

### 9-13-141. Timing of advertisements.

In all cases where the law requires citations, notices, or advertisements by probate court judges, clerks, sheriffs, county bailiffs, administrators, executors, guardians, trustees, or others to be published in a newspaper for 30 days or for four weeks or once a week for four weeks, it shall be sufficient and legal to publish the same once a week for four weeks, that is, one insertion each week for each of the four weeks, immediately preceding the term or day when the order is to be granted or the sale is to take place. The number of days between the date of the first publication and the term or day when the order is to be granted or the sale is to take place, whether more or less than 30 days, shall not in any manner invalidate or render irregular the notice, citation, advertisement, order, or sale. (Ga. L. 1876, p. 99, § 1; Code 1882, § 2628a; Ga. L. 1890-91, p. 241, § 1; Civil Code 1895, § 5458; Civil Code 1910, § 6063; Code 1933, § 39-1102.)

### JUDICIAL DECISIONS

**This section is constitutional**, and a foreclosure pursuant to it does not violate procedural due process rights. National Community Bldrs., Inc. v. Citizens & S. Nat'l Bank, 232 Ga. 594, 207 S.E.2d 510 (1974) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-13-141).

**Legislative intent.** — The week of seven days was not intended to be taken as the period in which one publication only of the

notice must necessarily be made, because such was the statute as interpreted by the court at the time of the passage of the Act codified in this section; hence this section, in referring to the publication to be made once a week for four weeks, means a calendar week, and if notice shall be made on any day of a calendar week, that shall be counted as a publication for that week. Bush v. Growers'

Fin. Corp., 176 Ga. 99, 167 S.E. 105 (1932) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-13-141).

**Modification of previous rule as to stated weeks.** — This section modifies the rule that advertisement for stated weeks means full weeks must elapse between the first appearance of the advertisement and the sale. *Arthur v. Terry*, 131 F.2d 73 (5th Cir. 1942) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-13-141).

**This section is without reference to number of days which may elapse** between the day of the first insertion and the day of sale. *Smith v. Associated Mtg. Cos.*, 186 Ga. 121, 197 S.E. 222 (1938) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-13-141).

**Day of sale not to be within same week as last publication.** — This section requires that day of sale shall not be within same week as last publication. *Conley v. Redwine*, 109 Ga. 640, 35 S.E. 92 (1900). But see *Bush v. Growers' Fin. Corp.*, 176 Ga. 99, 167 S.E. 105 (1932) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-13-141).

**Notice may be made within week when sale to occur.** — This section appears to allow notice to be made on day within week when sale is to take place because the act expressly excludes computation of days. *Bush v. Growers' Fin. Corp.*, 176 Ga. 99, 167 S.E. 105 (1932). But see *Conley v. Redwine*, 109 Ga. 640, 35 S.E. 92 (1900) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-13-141).

**This section does not apply to creditor holding deed as security with power of sale.** *Wright v. Harris*, 221 F. 736 (S.D. Ga.), *aff'd*, 228 F. 1021 (5th Cir. 1915), *cert. denied*, 241 U.S. 658, 36 S. Ct. 287, 60 L. Ed. 1225 (1916); *Proudfit v. Oliver*, 150 Ga. 707, 105 S.E. 241 (1920) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-13-141).

**Municipal charter provisions relating to advertisement of tax sales.** — This section does not affect provisions of municipal charter relating to advertisement of tax sales. *Montford v. Allen*, 111 Ga. 18, 36 S.E. 305 (1900) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-13-141).

**"Week" in required notices** is calendar week and not period of seven days. *DeKalb County v. Carriage Woods Civic Ass'n*, 228 Ga. 380, 185 S.E.2d 752 (1971).

**Powers of sale executed in individual transactions** may be construed in light of this section as to the length of time requisite for advertisement of such sales. *Plainville Brick Co. v. Williams*, 170 Ga. 75, 152 S.E. 85 (1930) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-13-141).

**Advertisement was sufficient where published four times at weekly intervals** though

less than full four weeks intervened between the first publication and the day of sale. *Champion Box Co. v. Manatee Crate Co.*, 75 F.2d 340 (5th Cir. 1935).

While former Code 1933, § 39-1101 (see O.C.G.A. § 9-13-140) required publications weekly, for four weeks, former Code 1933, § 39-1102 (see O.C.G.A. § 9-13-141) made it clear that a publication on any day of each of the four weeks preceding the sale is sufficient, regardless of the number of days between the date of the first publication and the sale. *Champion Box Co. v. Manatee Crate Co.*, 75 F.2d 340 (5th Cir. 1935).

The required weekly publication for four weeks is complied with by the insertion of the advertisement in each of the four calendar weeks preceding that in which the sale was had, although 28 days did not elapse between the date of the first insertion and the date of the sale. *Heist v. Dunlap & Co.*, 193 Ga. 462, 18 S.E.2d 837 (1942).

Where the return of the appraisers to record was entered within less than 28 days from the first publication of citation and it appears that the citation was published once a week for four calendar weeks next preceding the date of the order, this was a compliance with the law, even though the first publication may have been made less than 28 days before the order was passed. *Johnson v. City of Blackshear*, 196 Ga. 652, 27 S.E.2d 316 (1943).

Foreclosure sale was void where the required legal advertisement was not published during the week immediately preceding the sale. *Foster v. F & M Bank*, 108 Bankr. 361 (Bankr. M.D. Ga. 1989).

**Not every irregularity furnishes a basis for voiding a foreclosure sale.** The crucial point of the inquiry on confirmation is to insure that the sale was not chilled and the price bid was in fact market value. *Stripling v. F & M Bank*, 175 Ga. App. 75, 332 S.E.2d 373 (1985).

**Sale not absolutely void because of failure to advertise four weeks.** — The alleged failure to advertise the four weeks immediately preceding the sale pursuant to O.C.G.A. § 9-13-141 would not render the sale absolutely void. *Stripling v. F & M Bank*, 175 Ga. App. 75, 332 S.E.2d 373 (1985).

**Cited in** *Hammond v. Clark*, 136 Ga. 313, 71 S.E. 479 (1911); *McDonald v. City of Baxley*, 40 Ga. App. 713, 151 S.E. 413 (1930);

Hardin v. Dodd, 176 Ga. 119, 167 S.E. 277 (1932); Heist v. Dunlap & Co., 193 Ga. 462, 18 S.E.2d 837 (1942); Georgia Cracker v. Hesters, 193 Ga. 706, 20 S.E.2d 7 (1942); Sellers v. Johnson, 207 Ga. 644, 63 S.E.2d 904 (1951); Bracewell v. Warnock, 208 Ga. 388, 67 S.E.2d 114 (1951); Verner v. McLarty, 213

Ga. 472, 99 S.E.2d 890 (1957); DeKalb County v. Carriage Woods Civic Ass'n, 228 Ga. 380, 185 S.E.2d 752 (1971); Law v. USDA, 366 F. Supp. 1233 (N.D. Ga. 1973); Roberts v. Cameron-Brown Co., 410 F. Supp. 988 (S.D. Ga. 1975); Foster v. F & M Bank, 105 Bankr. 746 (Bankr. M.D. Ga. 1989).

#### RESEARCH REFERENCES

**Am. Jur. 2d.** — 47 Am. Jur. 2d, Judicial Sales, §§ 56, 57.

**C.J.S.** — 50A C.J.S., Judicial Sales, §§ 9, 10.

#### **9-13-142. Requirements for official organ of publication; designation where no journal or newspaper qualifies; how official organ changed; notice to Secretary of State.**

(a) No journal or newspaper published in this state shall be declared, made, or maintained as the official organ of any county for the publication of sheriff's sales, citations of probate court judges, or any other advertising commonly known in terms of "official or legal advertising" and required by law to be published in such county official newspaper unless the newspaper shall meet and maintain the following qualifications:

(1) "Newspaper" as used in this Code section means a printed product of multiple pages containing not greater than 75 percent advertising content in no more than one-half of its issues during the previous 12 months, excluding separate advertising supplements inserted into but separately identifiable from any regular issue or issues of the newspaper;

(2) The newspaper shall be published within the county and continuously at least weekly for a period of two years or is the direct successor of such a newspaper. Failure to publish for not more than two weeks in any calendar year shall not disqualify a newspaper otherwise qualified;

(3) For a period of two years prior to designation and thereafter, the newspaper shall have and maintain at least 75 percent paid circulation as established by an independent audit. Paid circulation shall not include newspapers that are distributed free or in connection with a service or promotion at no additional charge to the ultimate recipient. For circulation to be considered paid, the recipient of the newspaper or such recipient's employer or household must pay reasonable and adequate consideration for the newspaper. No rules of circulation of audit companies, the United States Postal Service, or accounting principles may be considered in determining paid circulation if they are inconsistent with the provisions of this subsection;

(4) Based on the published results of the 1990 United States decennial census or any future such census, the newspaper shall have and maintain



at least the following paid circulation within the county for which it is designated as the legal organ newspaper:

(A) Five hundred copies per issue in counties having a population of less than 20,000;

(B) Seven hundred fifty copies per issue in counties having a population of at least 20,000 but less than 100,000; or

(C) One thousand five hundred copies per issue in counties having a population of 100,000 or greater; and

(5) For purposes of this Code section, paid circulation shall include home or mail delivery subscription sales, counter, vendor and newsrack sales, and sales to independent newspaper contract carriers for resale. Paid circulation shall not include multiple copies purchased by one entity unless the multiple copies are purchased for and distributed to the purchaser's officers, employees, or agents, or within the purchaser's household.

(b) However, in counties where no journal or newspaper meets the qualifications set forth in subsection (a) of this Code section, the official organ may be designated by the judge of the probate court, the sheriff, and the clerk of the superior court, a majority of these officers governing from among newspapers otherwise qualified to be a legal organ that meet the minimum circulation in the preceding subsection for the county, or if there is no such newspaper, then the newspaper having the greatest general paid circulation in the county.

(c) Any selection or change in the official organ of any county shall be made upon the concurrent action of the judge of the probate court, the sheriff, and the clerk of the superior court of the county or a majority of the officers. No change in the official legal organ shall be effective without the publication for four weeks of notice of the decision to make a change in the newspaper in which legal advertisements have previously been published. All changes in the official legal organ shall be made effective on January 1 unless a change has to be made where there is no other qualified newspaper.

(d) Notwithstanding the other provisions of this Code section, an official organ of any county meeting the qualifications under the statute in force at the time of its appointment and which was appointed prior to July 1, 1999, may remain the official organ of that county until a majority of the judge of the probate court, the sheriff, and the clerk of the superior court determine to appoint a new official organ for the county.

(e) During the month of December in each year, the judge of the probate court of each county shall notify the Secretary of State, on a form supplied by the Secretary of State, of the name and mailing address of the journal or newspaper currently serving as the official organ of the county.

The judge of the probate court shall also likewise notify the Secretary of State of any change in the official organ of the county at the time that such change is made. The Secretary of State shall maintain at all times a current listing of the names and addresses of all county organs and shall make such list available to any person upon request. (Laws 1850, Cobb's 1851 Digest, p. 580; Code 1863, § 3577; Code 1868, § 3600; Code 1873, § 3650; Code 1882, § 3650; Civil Code 1895, § 5460; Ga. L. 1910, p. 87, § 1; Code 1910, § 6065; Code 1933, §§ 39-1103, 39-1107; Ga. L. 1953, Nov-Dec. Sess., p. 271, § 1; Ga. L. 1989, p. 1248, § 1; Ga. L. 1992, p. 1035, § 1; Ga. L. 1997, p. 528, § 1; Ga. L. 1999, p. 6, § 2.)

**Code Commission notes.** — Pursuant to Code Section 28-9-5, in 1999, in subsection (a), punctuation was revised at the end of paragraphs (a)(1) through (a)(3), "United States" was substituted for "U.S." in paragraph (a)(3), and ";" and "and" was substituted for a period at the end of subparagraph (a)(4)(C); and a comma was inserted in subsections (d) and (e).

**Law reviews.** — For article commenting on the 1997 amendment of this section, see 14 Georgia St. U. L. Rev. 13 (1997).

For note discussing procedures governing execution sales and the application of the proceeds of the sales, see 12 Ga. L. Rev. 814 (1978).

## JUDICIAL DECISIONS

**Continuous-publication requirement was intended as evidence of stability** that newspaper ought to have before it could enjoy the status of a legal gazette which must carry legal advertisements that affect the lives and property of citizens of this state. This statutory purpose is subserved if the newspaper does in fact have 85 percent paid circulation at the time of its designation as an official legal organ, and not necessarily by an 85 percent paid circulation of a two year duration. *Williams v. Athens Newspapers Inc.*, 241 Ga. 274, 244 S.E.2d 822 (1978).

**Duties of designating officials.** — Officials charged with designating a newspaper as an official organ were not required to ensure that the newspaper met the statutory requirements at the time of the annual report to the Secretary of State. *Atlanta Journal v. Clarke*, 269 Ga. 33, 497 S.E.2d 358 (1998).

**Newspapers to which section applicable.** — This section applies alike to newspapers published in county and those nearest county having largest or general circulation therein. *McGinty v. Chambers*, 182 Ga. 341, 185 S.E. 513 (1936) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-13-142).

**Publication in county newspaper where county has newspaper.** — Under this section, newspaper selected as official organ must be

published in county, if at time of selection a newspaper is published in the county. *Dooly v. Gates*, 194 Ga. 787, 22 S.E.2d 730 (1942) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-13-142).

**Subscriber list requirements.** — O.C.G.A. § 9-13-142 requires that the subscribers be legitimate subscribers who have paid adequate consideration for their subscriptions and who regularly receive the publication, not persons fraudulently listed by the newspaper who have not actually purchased subscriptions or whose subscriptions were paid for by the newspaper to inflate its subscriber list. *Community Newspapers, Inc. v. Baker*, 198 Ga. App. 680, 402 S.E.2d 545 (1991).

**Distribution.** — Under O.C.G.A. §§ 9-13-140 and 9-13-142, there exists no requirement that a journal or newspaper must in fact be distributed to the public "as a whole" in order for the advertisement to be deemed legally and sufficiently published. *Sparti v. Joslin*, 230 Ga. App. 346, 496 S.E.2d 490 (1998).

**"Change" construed.** — A mere private declaration of an intention to make a change in the future, or an agreement with a publisher that at some future time a change should be made, was not a completed change within the provisions of this section. *Dollar v. Wind*, 135 Ga. 760, 70 S.E. 335

(1911) (but see *Southern Crescent Newspapers L.P. v. Dorsey*, 269 Ga. 41, 497 S.E.2d 360 (1998)). (see O.C.G.A. § 9-13-142).

**Interpretation of word "successor"** as used in this section is question of law. *New Era Publishing Co. v. Guess*, 231 Ga. 250, 201 S.E.2d 142 (1973) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-13-142).

**Newspapers jointly serving as official medium.** — There is no provision of law authorizing two newspapers to be jointly designated as official medium for a county's legal advertisements. *Rish v. Clements*, 21 Ga. App. 287, 94 S.E. 318 (1917).

**Newspaper need not be mechanically printed in county** it serves as official organ. *Southeastern Newspapers Corp. v. Griffin*, 245 Ga. 748, 267 S.E.2d 21 (1980).

**Requirement that newspaper have 85 percent paid circulation rate** applies to newspaper chosen and not its predecessor before merger which must have only been continuously published and mailed to a list of subscribers for two years. *Southeastern Newspapers Corp. v. Griffin*, 245 Ga. 748, 267 S.E.2d 21 (1980).

**Statutory circulation rate requirement.** — Newspaper failed to statutorily qualify to serve as official legal organ of a county where its circulation had fallen below 75 percent paid circulation for approximately 6 months out of the 2-year period prior to designation. *Henry County Record, Inc. v. Community Newspaper Holdings, Inc.*, 274 Ga. 353, 554 S.E.2d 150 (2001).

**Newspaper's failure to publish during Christmas week for previous two years** does not disqualify it under this section from being the legal organ of a county. *Williams v. Athens Newspapers, Inc.*, 241 Ga. 274, 244

S.E.2d 822 (1978) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-13-142).

**Challenge by competitor.** — A competing publication could not challenge the status of a legal organ on the ground that its paid circulation had dropped below the statutory requirement. *Atlanta Journal v. Clarke*, 269 Ga. 33, 497 S.E.2d 358 (1998).

**When newspaper published outside county preferred.** — A journal or newspaper which has been published and mailed to a bona fide list of subscribers for a period of 20 years, and which for a like period of time has published the official and legal advertisements of the county, though such journal or newspaper be not published in the county, is the official organ of the county, and has a legal right to publish the official and legal advertisements in preference to one which has not been continuously published and mailed to a bona fide list of subscribers for a period of two years, even though such latter journal or newspaper be published in the county. *McGinty v. Chambers*, 182 Ga. 341, 185 S.E. 513 (1936).

**Change in statutory criteria.** — Because the newspaper satisfied the statutory criteria required of legal organs at the time it was appointed, and the designation process was complete when the criteria was amended in 1997, the amended criteria was inapplicable to the newspaper's designation. *Southern Crescent Newspapers v. Dorsey*, 269 Ga. 41, 497 S.E.2d 360 (1998).

**Cited in** *Champion Box Co. v. Manatee Crate Co.*, 75 F.2d 340 (5th Cir. 1935); *Georgia Cracker v. Hesters*, 193 Ga. 706, 20 S.E.2d 7 (1942); *Dooly v. Gates*, 194 Ga. 787, 22 S.E.2d 730 (1942); *Reed v. Southland Publishing Co.*, 222 Ga. 523, 150 S.E.2d 817 (1966).

## OPINIONS OF THE ATTORNEY GENERAL

**No date is specified upon which choice of organ shall be made**, and a record should be kept of the meeting at which this is done. 1948-49 Op. Att'y Gen. p. 469.

**Changing of organ allowed.** — Ordinary (now probate judge), clerk and sheriff may change official organ during year. 1948-49 Op. Att'y Gen. p. 469.

**Publication in currently constituted county official organ.** — County commissioner must publish official tax levy in cur-

rently constituted county official organ. 1948-49 Op. Att'y Gen. p. 470.

**Size of circulation irrelevant in choice of official newspaper.** — Where two journals or newspapers circulate generally in a county, and both meet the statutory requirements, thereby qualifying for selection as the official organ of the county, the officials, who are designated to select which journal or newspaper shall be the official organ, are not bound by statute to base their selection upon



size of circulation, but are free to choose either. 1960-61 Op. Att'y Gen. p. 311.

**Circulation requirement.** — Official organ for publication of legal advertising must continually have paid circulation of 85 percent. 1962 Op. Att'y Gen. p. 68.

An independent audit must show that a proposed new legal organ has had an 85% paid circulation rate for the 12 months prior to its being declared the county's official legal organ. 1997 Op. Att'y Gen. No. U97-14.

**Concurrent designation of county organ.** — Ordinary (now probate judge), sheriff, and clerk of superior court have authority to concurrently designate county organ, should it become necessary. 1968 Op. Att'y Gen. No. 68-181.

**Newspaper may be mechanically printed outside county.** — A bona fide county newspaper which was otherwise qualified under former Code 1933, §§ 39-1101 through 39-1103 and 39-1107 (see O.C.G.A. §§ 9-13-140 and 9-13-142) may be chosen as the official organ of the county even if it is

mechanically printed outside of the county. 1973 Op. Att'y Gen. No. U73-15.

**County newspaper may be selected by Constitutional Amendments Publications Board** for publishing of general constitutional amendments as provided in former Ga. Const. 1976, Art. XIII, so long as this newspaper is designated as the "official organ of that county." 1976 Op. Att'y Gen. No. 76-71.

**Official publisher may maintain action against official required to publish legal notices.** — For a newspaper which has been properly selected as the official organ of a county, the publisher of that newspaper may maintain an action against the sheriff, the probate judge or other governmental officers who are required to publish legal or official advertising in a county's official newspaper. 1979 Op. Att'y Gen. No. U79-25.

**All advertisements mandated by law are not required to be published in official organ of a county.** 1979 Op. Att'y Gen. No. U79-25.

#### RESEARCH REFERENCES

**Am. Jur. 2d.** — 47 Am. Jur. 2d, Judicial Sales, §§ 59-62. 58 Am. Jur. 2d, Newspapers, Periodicals, and Press Associations, §§ 29, 30.

**C.J.S.** — 50A C.J.S., Judicial Sales, §§ 9, 10.

**ALR.** — Necessity that newspaper be published in English language to satisfy requirements regarding publication of legal or official notice, 90 ALR 500.

What constitutes newspaper of "general circulation" within meaning of state statutes requiring publication of official notices and the like in such newspaper, 24 ALR4th 822.

Application of requirement that newspaper be locally published for official notice publication, 85 ALR4th 581.

#### 9-13-143. Rates for legal advertisements.

(a) The rates to be allowed to publishers for publishing legal advertisements shall be as follows:

(1) For each 100 words, not more than the sum of \$10.00 for each insertion for the first four insertions; and

(2) For each subsequent insertion, not more than the sum of \$9.00 per 100 words.

In all cases fractional parts shall be charged for at the same rates.

(b) For the purpose of the computation in subsection (a) of this Code section, a block of numbers or a block of letters and numbers shall be counted as one word. If the block of numbers or letters or any combination

thereof contains a hyphen, a semicolon, a colon, or other similar character or punctuation mark, the block shall still be counted as one word, provided there are no intervening spaces. When an intervening space does occur, this space shall mark the start of a new word.

(c) No judge of the probate court, sheriff, coroner, clerk, marshal, or other officer shall receive or collect from the parties, plaintiff or defendant, other or greater rates than set forth in this Code section. (Ga. L. 1878-79, p. 81, § 1; Code 1882, § 3704a; Civil Code 1895, § 5461; Civil Code 1910, § 6066; Ga. L. 1920, p. 86, § 1; Code 1933, § 39-1105; Ga. L. 1949, p. 566, § 1; Ga. L. 1953, Nov.-Dec. Sess., p. 271, § 2; Ga. L. 1964, p. 77, § 1; Ga. L. 1965, p. 174, § 1; Ga. L. 1968, p. 126, § 1; Ga. L. 1975, p. 52, § 1; Ga. L. 1981, p. 1808, § 1; Ga. L. 1985, p. 1042, § 1; Ga. L. 1989, p. 325, § 1; Ga. L. 1993, p. 91, § 9; Ga. L. 1995, p. 992, § 1; Ga. L. 1996, p. 6, § 9.)

**Cross references.** — Penalty for demand, etc., by judge of probate court, sheriff, etc., for advertising fees in excess of those provided by law, § 45-11-6.

### JUDICIAL DECISIONS

**Multiple tax advertisements published en bloc treated as separate paragraphs.** — Where a sheriff has caused to be published a notice of a large number of tax advertisements, written en bloc, with one general heading and one general closing, with the sheriff's name at the end, but set forth in separate paragraphs therein a complete advertisement of property of each defendant in each tax execution, with all necessary jurisdictional facts, each of the paragraphs is a separate and distinct advertisement for the purpose of computing advertising rates, so

as to entitle the publisher to collect fees therefor on said paragraphs on the basis that each paragraph is a separate advertisement, as per the rates prescribed by this section. *Georgia Cracker v. Hesters*, 193 Ga. 706, 20 S.E.2d 7, answer conformed to, 67 Ga. App. 327, 20 S.E.2d 197 (1942) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-13-143).

**Cited in** *Champion Box Co. v. Manatee Crate Co.*, 75 F.2d 340 (5th Cir. 1935); *Zugar v. Scarborough*, 186 Ga. 310, 197 S.E. 854 (1938).

### OPINIONS OF THE ATTORNEY GENERAL

**Punctuation marks not considered words.** — This section fixes basis for legal rate on number of "words" and on words only, and in dealing with this section, "punctuation marks" cannot be in any sense construed as "words." 1948-49 Op. Att'y Gen. p. 32. (see O.C.G.A. § 9-13-143).

In legal advertisements, figures may be charged for but punctuation marks may not. 1948-49 Op. Att'y Gen. p. 33.

**Sale at less than legal rate.** — There is no law prohibiting the sale of legal advertising at less than the legal rate; however, any agreement to charge less than the rate prescribed by law would be in violation of this section. 1948-49 Op. Att'y Gen. p. 469. (see O.C.G.A. § 9-13-143).

**Construction.** — This section must be construed in connection with its companion sections in this part relating to "Judicial Sales." 1958-59 Op. Att'y Gen. p. 181. (see O.C.G.A. § 9-13-143).

**Proposed constitutional amendments published at rates specified in section.** — The rate to be paid publishers for publishing proposed constitutional amendments is the rate for publishing legal advertisements specified in this section. 1968 Op. Att'y Gen. No. 68-478. (see O.C.G.A. § 9-13-143).

Constitutional Amendments Publication Board may contract to pay rates in excess of rate authorized by this section where reasonably necessary to provide notice to the people of the proposed amendments. 1974 Op.

Att'y Gen. No. 74-127. (see O.C.G.A. § 9-13-143).

### RESEARCH REFERENCES

**Am. Jur. 2d.** — 58 Am. Jur. 2d, Newspapers, Periodicals, and Press Associations, §§ 65-67.

**C.J.S.** — 66 C.J.S., Newspapers, § 20.

**ALR.** — Steps to be taken by officer before resale upon default of purchaser at judicial or execution sale, 24 ALR 1330

### 9-13-144. Alternate advertising when rates not agreed on.

(a) If the judge of the probate court, the sheriff, or other officer is unable to procure advertisements at the rate prescribed in Code Section 9-13-143 in a newspaper published at the county site of the county, he may have the advertisements published in any newspaper in this state having the largest general circulation in the county, provided that any paper published in the county shall be next entitled to the public advertisements and provided, further, that the rates shall be agreed upon.

(b) If contracts cannot be made with newspapers at the rates prescribed, then the sheriff and the judge of the probate court or other advertising officers shall post their advertisements at the courthouse and in a public place in each militia district in the county for the length of time required by law for advertising in newspapers. (Ga. L. 1878-79, p. 81, § 3; Code 1882, § 3704c; Civil Code 1895, § 5462; Ga. L. 1899, p. 40, § 1; Civil Code 1910, § 6067; Code 1933, § 39-1104.)

### JUDICIAL DECISIONS

**Cited in** Dollar v. Wind, 135 Ga. 760, 70 S.E. 335 (1911); Rish v. Clements, 21 Ga. App. 287, 94 S.E. 318 (1917); Champion Box

Co. v. Manatee Crate Co., 75 F.2d 340 (5th Cir. 1935); Georgia Cracker v. Hesters, 193 Ga. 706, 20 S.E.2d 7 (1942).

### OPINIONS OF THE ATTORNEY GENERAL

**Concurrent authority to designate county organ.** — Probate judge, sheriff, and clerk of superior court have authority to concur-

rently designate county organ, should it become necessary. 1968 Op. Att'y Gen. No. 68-181.

### RESEARCH REFERENCES

**Am. Jur. 2d.** — 58 Am. Jur. 2d, Newspapers, Periodicals, and Press Associations, §§ 29-32.

**C.J.S.** — 50A C.J.S., Judicial Sales, §§ 9, 10.

**ALR.** — Steps to be taken by officer before resale upon default of purchaser at judicial or execution sale, 24 ALR 1330



**9-13-145. Advertising costs paid in advance; exception where affidavit of indigence filed.**

No sheriff or deputy sheriff shall be required to advertise the property of any defendant in execution for sale until the cost of the advertisement shall have been first paid by the plaintiff in execution, his agent, or his attorney, provided that when any such party plaintiff, or his agent or attorney for him, shall make and file an affidavit in writing that because of his indigence he is unable to pay such cost, it shall be the duty of the sheriff or his deputy to proceed as required by law. (Ga. L. 1872, p. 42, § 1; Code 1873, § 3649; Code 1882, § 3649; Civil Code 1895, § 5459; Civil Code 1910, § 6064; Code 1933, § 39-1106.)

**JUDICIAL DECISIONS**

**Newspaper owner may demand fees in advance.** Ward v. County of Appling, 80 Ga. 672, 6 S.E. 914 (1888).

**Where plaintiff failed to tender costs of advertising to sheriff, latter is not liable for**

damages for not selling the property. Slaton v. Fisher, 145 Ga. 375, 89 S.E. 362 (1916).

**Cited in** Small Equip. Co. v. Walker, 126 Ga. App. 827, 192 S.E.2d 167 (1972).

**OPINIONS OF THE ATTORNEY GENERAL**

**Newspapers may require cash in advance on legal advertising.** 1958-59 Op. Att'y Gen. p. 1.

**RESEARCH REFERENCES**

C.J.S. — 66 C.J.S., Newspapers, § 20.

ALR. — Steps to be taken by officer before

resale upon default of purchaser at judicial or execution sale, 24 ALR 1330.

**PART 2**

**CONDUCT AND EFFECT**

**9-13-160. Time of conducting public sale.**

(a) For the purposes of this Code section, the term “public sale” means any sale, the notice of which must by law in any manner be given to the public.

(b) All public sales conducted within this state shall be between the hours of 10:00 A.M. and 4:00 P.M. eastern standard time or eastern daylight time, whichever is applicable, on the date fixed for the sale. (Ga. L. 1963, p. 366, § 1; Ga. L. 1979, p. 833, § 1.)

**Law reviews.** — For article surveying recent legislative and judicial developments in

Georgia’s real property laws, see 31 Mercer L. Rev. 187 (1979).

JUDICIAL DECISIONS

**Failure to comply not reversible error.** — Trial court properly denied first tenant in common’s protest on the ground that public sale of the first tenant in common and second tenant in common’s sign, ordered by the trial court, took place one hour before the time allowed for in the statute, as the commissioners conducted the sale at the time provided for in the trial court’s order that was produced, proffered, and procured by the first tenant in common and the first tenant in common could not complain about a ruling which the first tenant in common caused. *Caudell v. Toccoa Inn, Inc.*, 261 Ga. App. 209, 582 S.E.2d 180 (2003).

**Sale at courthouse.** — Trial court did not err in denying first tenant in common’s

protest of public sale of sign owned by the first tenant in common and the second tenant in common, as the statutory requirement was fulfilled when the sale took place at the county building where the courts were located even though the building was referred to as the “County Government Building,” since that building was the only place where the superior court convened; the statute did not require the sale take place at a building which carried the name “courthouse.” *Caudell v. Toccoa Inn, Inc.*, 261 Ga. App. 209, 582 S.E.2d 180 (2003).

**Cited in** *Oglethorpe Co. v. United States*, 558 F.2d 590 (Ct. Cl. 1977); *Butler v. Forsyth County Bank*, 153 Ga. App. 122, 264 S.E.2d 502 (1980).

RESEARCH REFERENCES

**Am. Jur. 2d.** — 47 Am. Jur. 2d, Judicial Sales, § 39.

**C.J.S.** — 50A C.J.S. Judicial Sales, §§ 9, 10.

**9-13-161. Where and when sales under execution held; change of place of public sales by court order.**

(a) Unless otherwise provided, sales of property taken under execution shall be made by the sheriffs or coroners only at the courthouse of the county where the levy was made on the first Tuesday in each month, between the hours of 10:00 A.M. and 4:00 P.M., and at public outcry; provided, however, that, should the first Tuesday of the month fall on New Year’s Day or Independence Day, such sales shall take place on the immediately following Wednesday. A change in the time of such sales from the first Tuesday of the month to the first Wednesday of the month as provided in this subsection shall also apply to all public sales within the county required to be conducted at the time of the sheriff’s sales.

(b) In all cases where any sheriff, coroner, or other levying officer shall levy any execution or other legal process upon any corn, lumber, timber of any kind, bricks, machinery, or other articles difficult and expensive to transport, the officer may sell the property without carrying and exposing the same at the courthouse door on the day of sale, but the levying officer shall give a full description of the property and the place where it is located in the advertisement of the sale.

(c) By general order of the presiding judge of the superior court of the county, published in the official newspaper of the county and entered on the minutes of the court, all sales of property under execution within a county may be held at a place other than at the courthouse when, in the

opinion of the judge, the holding of such sales before the courthouse door would create an undue traffic hazard or unnecessarily endanger the person or property of persons using the public streets. However, no such property shall be sold at a place different from that shown in the advertisement of the sale. Any change in the place of such sales within any county, as provided in this Code section, shall also apply to all public sales within the county required to be conducted in the manner of sheriff's sales. (Laws 1799, Cobb's 1851 Digest, p. 509; Laws 1821, Cobb's 1851 Digest, p. 511; Code 1863, § 3575; Code 1868, § 3598; Ga. L. 1871-72, p. 49, § 1; Code 1873, § 3646; Code 1882, § 3646; Civil Code 1895, § 5455; Civil Code 1910, § 6060; Code 1933, § 39-1201; Ga. L. 1956, p. 701, § 1; Ga. L. 1990, p. 1731, § 1; Ga. L. 1993, p. 91, § 9.)

### JUDICIAL DECISIONS

**This section is constitutional**, and a foreclosure pursuant to it does not violate procedural due process rights. *National Community Bldrs., Inc. v. Citizens & S. Nat'l Bank*, 232 Ga. 594, 207 S.E.2d 510 (1974) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-13-161).

**Ordinarily, judicial sales are made at the courthouse**, and are for cash. *Jones, Drumwright & Co. v. Thacker & Co.*, 61 Ga. 329 (1878).

**Sale not conducted at courthouse must be conducted at place designated** in court order and advertisement, since otherwise it would be easy to conceal the true place of sale and defraud persons seeking to bid. *Warren Co. v. Little River Farms, Inc.*, 125 Ga. App. 332, 187 S.E.2d 568 (1972).

**Beginning sale shortly before prescribed hour will not invalidate sale.** *Gower v. New England Mtg. Sec. Co.*, 152 Ga. 822, 111 S.E. 422 (1922).

**Proviso in subsection (b) of this section was made for benefit of officers**, and not a person who has contracted to deliver the property at the courthouse. *King v. Castlen*, 91 Ga. 488, 18 S.E. 313 (1893); *Scruggs v. Bennett*, 34 Ga. App. 131, 128 S.E. 703 (1925) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-13-161).

**Officer must not lose control of property.** *O'Pry v. Kennedy*, 86 Ga. 662, 12 S.E. 940 (1891); *Johns v. Robinson*, 119 Ga. 59, 45 S.E. 727 (1903).

**As to machinery or other articles difficult to transport**, there need be no carrying away in making levy. *Champion Box Co. v. Manatee Crate Co.*, 75 F.2d 340 (5th Cir. 1935).

**Sale voidable where statutory requirements not met.** — A sale at a place other

than at the courthouse, and other than that designated in the judicial order and announced in the notice and advertisements, is such an irregularity as renders the sale voidable at the option of one who was thereby deprived of a bid. *Warren Co. v. Little River Farms, Inc.*, 125 Ga. App. 332, 187 S.E.2d 568 (1972).

**In absence of valid sale, execution debtor retains title to the property.** *Cargle v. Knox*, 143 Ga. 597, 85 S.E. 764 (1915).

**Sheriff in making sale is agent of and acts for defendant in fieri facias** and the proceeds of a sheriff's sale belong to the defendant in fieri facias. *Falls v. Fickling*, 621 F.2d 1362 (5th Cir. 1980).

**Sale on legal holiday not void.** — A sale of property in this state under the power of sale contained in a deed to secure debt is not void because the sale is had on a legal holiday. *Miller Grading Contractors v. Georgia Fed. Sav. & Loan Ass'n*, 247 Ga. 730, 279 S.E.2d 442 (1981).

**Mortgagee may purchase mortgaged property at sale** by the mortgagee under a power of sale in the mortgage, if by the terms of the mortgage the mortgagee is expressly authorized to do so. *Miller Grading Contractors v. Georgia Fed. Sav. & Loan Ass'n*, 247 Ga. 730, 279 S.E.2d 442 (1981).

**Notice of sale by mortgage holder.** — In the absence of a specific provision to that effect, the holder of a mortgage or trust deed with power of sale is not required to give notice of the exercise of the power to a subsequent purchaser or encumbrancer; and the validity of the sale is not affected by



the fact that such notice is not given. *Miller Grading Contractors v. Georgia Fed. Sav. & Loan Ass'n*, 247 Ga. 730, 279 S.E.2d 442 (1981).

**Upon the failure of a purchaser to comply with a high bid**, the property sold at public auction may not be conveyed to the next highest bidder without complying with the terms of O.C.G.A. §§ 9-13-161 and 44-14-162. *Little v. Fleet Fin.*, 224 Ga. App. 498, 481 S.E.2d 552 (1997).

**Cited in** *Mathews v. Starr*, 68 Ga. 521 (1882); *Williams v. Moore & Watkins*, 68 Ga. 585 (1882); *Garrett v. Crawford*, 128 Ga. 519, 57 S.E. 792 (1907); *County of DeKalb v. City of Atlanta*, 132 Ga. 727, 65 S.E. 72 (1909); *Carrington v. Citizens Bank*, 140 Ga. 798, 80 S.E. 12 (1913); *Bush v. Growers' Fin. Corp.*,

176 Ga. 99, 167 S.E. 105 (1932); *Zugar v. Scarbrough*, 186 Ga. 310, 197 S.E. 854 (1938); *Citizens Bank v. Lamar County*, 187 Ga. 123, 200 S.E. 257 (1938); *Gooch v. Citizens & S. Nat'l Bank*, 196 Ga. 322, 26 S.E.2d 727 (1943); *Sellers v. Johnson*, 207 Ga. 644, 63 S.E.2d 904 (1951); *Copeland v. Beckham*, 87 Ga. App. 34, 73 S.E.2d 34 (1952); *Small Equip. Co. v. Walker*, 126 Ga. App. 827, 192 S.E.2d 167 (1972); *Law v. USDA*, 366 F. Supp. 1233 (N.D. Ga. 1973); *Roberts v. Cameron-Brown Co.*, 410 F. Supp. 988 (S.D. Ga. 1975); *Wilson v. Citizens Bank*, 143 Ga. App. 402, 238 S.E.2d 754 (1977); *Sanders v. State*, 151 Ga. App. 590, 260 S.E.2d 504 (1979); *Geibank Indus. Bank v. Martin*, 97 Bankr. 1013 (Bankr. N.D. Ga. 1989).

## RESEARCH REFERENCES

**Am. Jur. 2d.** — 47 Am. Jur. 2d, *Judicial Sales*, §§ 37, 39, 40, 41.

**C.J.S.** — 50A C.J.S., *Judicial Sales*, §§ 16-24.

**ALR.** — Effect of receipt of advance bid before confirmation upon the confirmation of judicial sale, 11 ALR 399; 152 ALR 530.

Judicial, execution, or tax sale on election day, holiday, or Sunday, 58 ALR 1273.

Presence of chattels at place of sale as a condition of a sale by "public auction," required by statute or ordinance, or of a judicial or execution sale, 69 ALR 1194.

When "sale" deemed to have taken place for purposes of statute of limitations which

fixes commencement of period at time of foreclosure sale or other judicial sale, 101 ALR 1348.

Construction, application, and effect of statutory provision requiring seizure and possession of property before sale for delinquent taxes, 105 ALR 635.

Validity of judicial, execution, tax, or other public sale as affected by the particular point in courthouse or other place identified by notice, or designated by statute or by mortgage or trust deed, at which the sale was made, or by indefiniteness of notice as regards that point, 120 ALR 660.

### 9-13-161.1. Holding of sales of personal property at place other than courthouse; advertisement of general order as to sale location.

(a) In any county of this state having a population of 600,000 or more according to the United States decennial census of 1990 or any future such census, the chief judge of the superior court shall be authorized and empowered to provide, by general order published in the official newspaper of the county and also in two other newspapers having general circulation in such county and entered upon the minutes of the court, that all sales of personal property by the sheriff of such county may be held at a place other than at the courthouse where, in the opinion of the chief judge, the holding of such sales before the courthouse door would create an undue traffic hazard or unnecessarily endanger the person or property of persons using the public streets.

(b) No such property shall be sold at a place different from that shown in the advertisement of the sale.

(c) After the issuance of the first general order as provided in subsection (a) of this Code section, the chief judge may from time to time change the place of holding such sales by another general order published as provided in subsection (a) of this Code section.

(d) This Code section shall be supplemental to other provisions of law, with a view towards efficient and orderly handling of sheriff's sales.

(e) Nothing in this Code section shall be construed to affect the time, manner, or place of any sale not made by the sheriff but required to be made at the same time, manner, or place as sheriff's sales. (Ga. L. 1965, p. 3260, §§ 1-5; Code 1981, § 9-13-161.1, enacted by Ga. L. 1982, p. 2107, § 3; Ga. L. 1992, p. 1229, § 1.)

### 9-13-162. Continuance of sale from day to day.

Any sheriff, coroner, constable, tax collector, guardian, trustee, or any other officer of this state, when selling property at public sale by virtue of any law of this state, may continue the sale from day to day until the sale is completed, provided that the trustee or other officer has given notice of the intended continuance in the advertisement of the sale. (Ga. L. 1851-52, p. 242, § 1; Code 1882, § 3646a; Civil Code 1895, § 5456; Civil Code 1910, § 6061; Code 1933, § 39-1202.)

## JUDICIAL DECISIONS

**Officer conducting judicial sale must keep sale open until competent bid is received** or until the officer is satisfied that such a bid will not be offered. *Wachovia Mtg. Co. v. DeKalb County*, 241 Ga. 416, 246 S.E.2d 183 (1978).

**Upon failure of purchaser to comply with**

**the purchaser's bid, the sheriff may resell,** within legal hours, on same day, without readvertisement. *Williams v. Barlow*, 49 Ga. 530 (1873); *Humphrey v. McGill*, 59 Ga. 649 (1877); *Wachovia Mtg. Co. v. DeKalb County*, 241 Ga. 416, 246 S.E.2d 183 (1978).

## RESEARCH REFERENCES

**Am. Jur. 2d.** — 47 Am. Jur. 2d, Judicial Sales, §§ 56-65.

**C.J.S.** — 50A C.J.S., Judicial Sales, § 16.

### 9-13-163. Sale of perishable property — When and by whom ordered; where held.

Whenever any personal property which is of a perishable nature or liable to deteriorate from keeping or the keeping of which is attended by expense is levied on by virtue of any fi. fa., attachment, or other process, and the defendant fails to recover possession of the same and it remains in the hands of the levying officer, upon the facts being made plainly to appear to

the judge of the court from which the process has issued or to the judge of the superior court of the county or to the judge of the probate court of the county in which the levy has been made during the absence of the judge of the superior court, it shall be the duty of the judge to order a sale of the property. The sale shall be at the usual place of holding sheriff's sales for the county where the property is located. (Ga. L. 1873, p. 48, § 1; Code 1873, § 3648; Ga. L. 1880-81, p. 60, § 1; Code 1882, § 3648; Civil Code 1895, § 5463; Civil Code 1910, § 6068; Code 1933, § 39-1203; Ga. L. 1983, p. 884, § 3-6.)

**Law reviews.** — For note discussing procedures governing execution sales and the

application of the proceeds of the sales, see 12 Ga. L. Rev. 814 (1978).

### JUDICIAL DECISIONS

**Short-order sale is not sale under final judgment.** *Bradley v. GMAC*, 51 Ga. App. 609, 181 S.E. 188 (1935).

**Short-order sale is equitable remedy** provided for the convenience of the parties and preservation of the property. *Bradley v. GMAC*, 51 Ga. App. 609, 181 S.E. 188 (1935).

**Whenever speedy sale was made under former Code 1933, § 39-1203 (see O.C.G.A. § 9-13-163) it must affirmatively appear that two days' notice was duly given as to the applicant's intention to apply for an order of sale, unless the case fell within one of the exceptions specified in former Code 1933, § 39-1204 (see O.C.G.A. § 9-13-164).** *Jackson v. Parks*, 49 Ga. App. 29, 174 S.E. 203 (1934).

**Sale of property under this section would be void if judgment ordering it were void,** and such a judgment is void where it is not affirmatively made to appear that the requisite two-day notice had been given, or legally waived. *Hodges v. Cousins*, 88 Ga. App. 645, 77 S.E.2d 83 (1953) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-13-163).

**Where perishable property is sold in accordance with this section,** sale divests all liens on the property sold, and the liens so divested attach to the money raised by the sale. *Welsh v. Lewis & Son*, 71 Ga. 387 (1883); *Cincinnati Cordage & Paper Co. v. Dodson Printers Supply Co.*, 131 Ga. 516, 62 S.E. 810 (1908); *Davis v. Peagler*, 21 Ga. App. 778, 95 S.E. 268 (1918).

Property which is of a perishable nature may, under proper order, be sold and the liens divested and made to attach to the

funds. *Bradley v. GMAC*, 51 Ga. App. 609, 181 S.E. 188 (1935).

**Tax liens not divested.** — Where property is sold pursuant to this section, the short-order sale divests liens on the property, and they attach to the proceeds of such sale, but this rule will not affect property covered by a tax lien of the state. *State Revenue Comm'n v. Rich*, 49 Ga. App. 271, 175 S.E. 394 (1934) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-13-163).

**Proceeds of sale credited upon indebtedness.** — Where personal property levied upon is afterwards regularly sold by virtue of a so-called short-order sale, the proceeds of the sale, less the costs, should be credited upon the indebtedness due by the defendant in execution. *Jones Motor Co. v. Macon Sav. Bank*, 37 Ga. App. 767, 142 S.E. 199 (1928), *aff'd*, 168 Ga. 805, 149 S.E. 217 (1929).

**Under this section, probate judge is authorized** to issue order in absence of judge of superior court. *Simmons v. Cooledge*, 95 Ga. 50, 21 S.E. 1001 (1894) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-13-163).

**Mortgage foreclosure proceeding that is void ab initio cannot be revived** by a "short-order" proceeding for a sale of the property. *Bacon v. Hansley*, 22 Ga. App. 704, 97 S.E. 101, *cert. denied*, 22 Ga. App. 803 (1918).

**Cited in** *Epstin v. Levenson & Co.*, 79 Ga. 718, 4 S.E. 328 (1887); *Luke v. Gilley*, 18 Ga. App. 327, 89 S.E. 343 (1916); *Chambers v. Planters' Bank*, 161 Ga. 535, 131 S.E. 280 (1926); *Parker & Dunn v. State*, 36 Ga. App. 370, 136 S.E. 800 (1927); *Spires v. Beane*, 46 Ga. App. 843, 169 S.E. 386 (1933); C.I.T.



Corp. v. Carter, 61 Ga. App. 479, 6 S.E.2d 409 (1939); Smith v. Beavers, 62 Ga. App. 535, 8 S.E.2d 719 (1940); Hodges v. Cousins, 88 Ga. App. 645, 77 S.E.2d 83 (1953); James Talcott,

Inc. v. De Witt, 216 Ga. 366, 116 S.E.2d 563 (1960); Johnson v. American Credit Co., 581 F.2d 526 (5th Cir. 1978).

### RESEARCH REFERENCES

**C.J.S.** — 50A C.J.S., Judicial Sales, §§ 16-24.

**ALR.** — Construction and effect of provision for execution sale on short notice, or

sale in advance of judgment under writ of attachment, where property involved is subject to decay or depreciation, 3 ALR3d 593.

### 9-13-164. Sale of perishable property — Advertisement; notice; when notice dispensed with; disposition of proceeds.

(a) The time and place of holding a sale under Code Section 9-13-163 shall be advertised at the courthouse and at two other public places at least ten days before the day of sale.

(b) The judge or judge of the probate court may order a sale of livestock, fruit, or other personal property in a perishable condition, after three days' notice.

(c) No judicial officer shall grant any order for the sale of personal property where the defendant in execution or other process or his attorney has not had at least two days' notice of applicant's intention to apply for such order, which notice shall specify the time and place of hearing. In cases of attachment for purchase money falling within this Code section, like notice shall be furnished the plaintiff or his attorney. In no case shall the notice be dispensed with, except where it is made to appear that it is impracticable to have the notice perfected or where the case is an urgent one, in which latter event the court may, in the exercise of a sound discretion, grant the order without notice.

(d) The money arising from the sale shall be held by the officer making the same, subject to the order of the court having jurisdiction of the same. (Ga. L. 1873, p. 48, § 1; Code 1873, § 3648; Ga. L. 1880-81, p. 60, § 1; Code 1882, § 3648; Civil Code 1895, § 5464; Civil Code 1910, § 6069; Code 1933, § 39-1204; Ga. L. 1983, p. 884, § 3-7.)

**Law reviews.** — For note discussing procedures governing execution sales and the

application of the proceeds of the sales, see 12 Ga. L. Rev. 814 (1978).

### JUDICIAL DECISIONS

**Livestock includes mule**, and may be properly classed as property that is expensive to keep, or "livestock, fruit or other personal property in a perishable condition." Jackson v. Parks, 49 Ga. App. 29, 174 S.E. 203 (1934).

**Two days' notice of intention to apply for sale order.** — It must affirmatively appear that two days' notice of intention to apply for sale order was duly given, unless the case falls within one of the exceptions specified

in this section. *Jackson v. Parks*, 49 Ga. App. 29, 174 S.E. 203 (1934) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-13-164).

**Sale of property under provisions of this section would be void** if judgment ordering sale were void, and such a judgment is void where it is not affirmatively made to appear that the requisite two-day notice had been given, or legally waived. *Hodges v. Cousins*, 88 Ga. App. 645, 77 S.E.2d 83 (1953) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-13-164).

**Mere failure of sheriff to advertise sale for requisite full ten days.** — The provisions of law governing the advertisement of the property for a particular time or in a particular way are merely directory to the sheriff, and any such neglect on the sheriff's part

may subject the sheriff to a suit for damages at the instance of the party injured, but does not affect the title of the purchaser unless there was actual fault on the purchaser's part, such as collusion between the purchaser and the sheriff. *Hodges v. Cousins*, 88 Ga. App. 645, 77 S.E.2d 83 (1953).

**Cited in** *Parker & Dunn v. State*, 166 Ga. 256, 142 S.E. 879 (1928); *Spires v. Beane*, 46 Ga. App. 843, 169 S.E. 386 (1933); *State Revenue Comm'n v. Rich*, 49 Ga. App. 271, 175 S.E. 394 (1934); *Smith v. Beavers*, 62 Ga. App. 535, 8 S.E.2d 719 (1940); *Hodges v. Cousins*, 88 Ga. App. 645, 77 S.E.2d 83 (1953); *James Talcott, Inc. v. De Witt*, 216 Ga. 366, 116 S.E.2d 563 (1960).

#### RESEARCH REFERENCES

**Am. Jur. 2d.** — 47 Am. Jur. 2d, *Judicial Sales*, §§ 56-65.

**C.J.S.** — 50A C.J.S., *Judicial Sales*, §§ 9, 10, 16-24.

**ALR.** — *Construction and effect of provi-*

*sion for execution sale on short notice, or sale in advance of judgment under writ of attachment, where property involved is subject to decay or depreciation*, 3 ALR3d 593.

#### 9-13-165. Sale of perishable property — Under tax executions.

Whenever a tax fi. fa. is levied on property which is of a perishable nature or is liable to deteriorate in value from keeping or which is attended with expense in keeping, the same may be sold under Code Sections 9-13-163 and 9-13-164. (Ga. L. 1873, p. 48, § 1; Code 1882, § 3648a; Civil Code 1895, § 5465; Civil Code 1910, § 6070; Code 1933, § 39-1205; Ga. L. 1983, p. 884, § 3-8.)

#### RESEARCH REFERENCES

**C.J.S.** — 50A C.J.S., *Judicial Sales*, §§ 16-20.

**ALR.** — *Construction and effect of provision for execution sale on short notice, or*

*sale in advance of judgment under writ of attachment, where property involved is subject to decay or depreciation*, 3 ALR3d 593.

#### 9-13-166. Form of tender.

Purchasers at judicial sales need not tender cash but, as an alternative, may tender a cashier's or certified check which is drawn for the amount of the purchase price and which is issued by or certified by any financial institution insured by the Federal Deposit Insurance Corporation or the Federal Savings and Loan Insurance Corporation. (Ga. L. 1976, p. 367, § 1.)

## JUDICIAL DECISIONS

Cited in *Buffington v. Sigler*, 259 Ga. 478, 383 S.E.2d 876 (1989).

## RESEARCH REFERENCES

**Am. Jur. 2d.** — 47 Am. Jur. 2d, Judicial Sales, §§ 131-134.

**C.J.S.** — 50A C.J.S., Judicial Sales, §§ 37-41.

**ALR.** — Conditional bid at judicial or execution sale, 104 ALR 632.

Propriety of accepting check or promissory note in satisfaction of bid at execution or judicial sale had for cash, 86 ALR2d 292.

**9-13-167. Purchaser to ascertain title and condition; under what conditions officer personally liable.**

(a) The purchaser shall look for himself as to the title and soundness of all property sold under judicial process.

(b) Actual fraud or misrepresentation by the officer or his agent may bind the officer personally. No covenant of warranty shall bind him individually unless made with that intention and for a valuable consideration. (Ga. L. 1853-54, p. 56, § 1; Code 1863, § 2578; Code 1868, § 2580; Code 1873, § 2622; Code 1882, § 2622; Civil Code 1895, § 5449; Civil Code 1910, § 6054; Code 1933, § 39-1307.)

## JUDICIAL DECISIONS

**Purpose of this section** is merely to give notice that sheriff's sale does not pass title to property not owned by defendant in fieri facias even though it be actually included in the sale, unless under other facts and circumstances the true owner is estopped from asserting the owner's own title. *Brooks v. Guthrie*, 42 Ga. App. 296, 155 S.E. 793 (1930).

**Applicability of caveat emptor doctrine.** — First sentence of this section makes doctrine of caveat emptor apply to judicial sales. But a purchaser is not affected by secret equities between the parties. *Johnson v. Equitable Sec. Co.*, 114 Ga. 604, 40 S.E. 787 (1902); *Equitable Loan & Sec. Co. v. Lewman*, 124 Ga. 190, 52 S.E. 599 (1905); *Scarborough v. Holder*, 127 Ga. 256, 56 S.E. 293 (1906) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-13-167).

Caveat emptor applies to judicial sales. *Milam v. Adams*, 216 Ga. 440, 117 S.E.2d 343 (1960).

Rule of caveat emptor stated in this section applies to administrator's sales. *Moore v.*

*Hartford Accident & Indem. Co.*, 102 Ga. App. 514, 117 S.E.2d 206 (1960) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-13-167).

Doctrine of caveat emptor is applicable where purchaser at sheriff's sale gets defective title, and also where no title to the property sold passes to the purchaser, the sheriff's sale being void on account of a grossly excessive levy. *Brady v. Smotherman*, 51 Ga. App. 480, 180 S.E. 862 (1935).

**Purchaser at tax sale comes within rule of caveat emptor**, and is chargeable with knowledge of defects which the record discloses, notwithstanding statements of individuals. *Pittman Constr. Co. v. City of Marietta*, 177 Ga. 573, 170 S.E. 669 (1933); *Timpson v. Simmons*, 188 Ga. App. 793, 374 S.E.2d 356 (1988).

**Purchaser at judicial sale must keep one's eyes open, and look personally** as to the state of title the purchaser will obtain by the sale. The execution dockets and other records are open to the purchaser; and it is the purchaser's duty, if the purchaser wishes to



be protected, to ascertain the status of the title. *Kurfees v. Davis*, 178 Ga. 429, 173 S.E. 157 (1934).

**Purchaser must at the purchaser's peril ascertain that officer has competent authority to sell** under prescribed forms. *Brady v. Smotherman*, 51 Ga. App. 480, 180 S.E. 862 (1935).

**Purchaser must personally determine the validity of judgment and execution issued thereon**, the levy made by the sheriff, and the sale or deed of the property. The purchaser buys at the purchaser's peril insofar as the judgment, the levy, and the deed are concerned; and where the deed conveys no title because the defendant in *fi. fa.* has no leviable interest in the property, the purchaser acquires no title. *Milam v. Adams*, 216 Ga. 440, 117 S.E.2d 343 (1960); *May v. Macioce*, 191 Ga. App. 491, 382 S.E.2d 198 (1989).

**Purchaser must take such title as examination of proceedings will show that the purchaser can get** and is bound to ascertain personally beforehand what title the purchaser will obtain by the sale. *Kurfees v. Davis*, 178 Ga. 429, 173 S.E. 157 (1934).

**Fraud as prerequisite to repudiation.** — Purchaser cannot repudiate a bid where there is defective title or no title, unless there is fraud, and a purchaser at a judicial sale is bound to look to the judgment, the levy, and the deed. *Brady v. Smotherman*, 51 Ga. App. 480, 180 S.E. 862 (1935).

A purchaser of land at a sheriff's sale under an execution is bound by the doctrine of caveat emptor; and where the levy under the execution is grossly excessive and the sale is declared void and the sheriff's deed canceled, the purchaser gets no title, but the purchaser cannot maintain an action against the sheriff for the purchase money paid where that officer has turned it over to the plaintiff in execution, and where there was no actual fraud or misrepresentation on the part of the sheriff. *Brady v. Smotherman*, 51 Ga. App. 480, 180 S.E. 862 (1935).

Purchaser seeking equitable relief from judicial sale would be obliged to show actual fraud, or mistake, unaffected by the purchaser's own negligence, of a character so gross as to amount to fraud. *Kurfees v. Davis*, 178 Ga. 429, 173 S.E. 157 (1934).

**Court of equity cannot relieve purchaser, if to do so would be to prejudicially affect rights of any one.** *Kurfees v. Davis*, 178 Ga. 429, 173 S.E. 157 (1934).

**Cited in** *Worthy v. Johnson*, 8 Ga. 236 (1850); *McWhorter v. Beavers*, 8 Ga. 300 (1850); *Methvin v. Bexly*, 18 Ga. 551 (1855); *Dotterer v. Pike*, 60 Ga. 29 (1878); *Colbert v. Moore*, 64 Ga. 502 (1880); *Kenner v. Connally*, 22 Ga. App. 94, 95 S.E. 308 (1918); *Franklin Mtg. Co. v. McDuffie*, 43 Ga. App. 604, 159 S.E. 599 (1931); *Harris Orchard Co. v. Tharpe*, 177 Ga. 547, 170 S.E. 811 (1933); *Pan-American Life Ins. Co. v. Orr*, 49 Ga. App. 257, 175 S.E. 32 (1934); *Milam v. Adams*, 216 Ga. 440, 117 S.E.2d 343 (1960).

## RESEARCH REFERENCES

**Am. Jur. 2d.** — 47 Am. Jur. 2d, Judicial Sales, §§ 71, 155-158.

**C.J.S.** — 50A C.J.S., Judicial Sales, §§ 58-70.

**ALR.** — Effect of destruction of or damage to property after judicial or execution sale on rights and liability of successful bidder, 25 ALR 71.

Remedy for fraud preventing redemption from judicial sale, 44 ALR 690.

Doctrine of caveat emptor as applied to

purchaser at judicial or executor's sale, 68 ALR 659.

Rights and remedies of one purchasing at judicial or execution sale where there was misrepresentation or mistake as to acreage or location of boundaries of tract sold, 69 ALR2d 254.

Right of purchaser at execution sale, upon failure of title, to reimbursement or restitution from judgment creditor, 33 ALR4th 1206.

## 9-13-168. Obligations of purchaser.

The purchaser at a judicial sale shall not be bound to look to the appropriation of the proceeds of the sale nor to the returns made by the officer, nor shall he be required to see that the officer has complied fully

with all regulations prescribed in such cases. All such irregularities shall create questions and liabilities between the officer and the parties interested in the sale. An innocent purchaser shall be bound only to see that the officer has competent authority to sell and that he is apparently proceeding to sell under the prescribed forms. (Orig. Code 1863, § 2584; Code 1868, § 2586; Code 1873, § 2628; Code 1882, § 2628; Civil Code 1895, § 5454; Civil Code 1910, § 6059; Code 1933, § 39-1311.)

### JUDICIAL DECISIONS

**First two sentences of this section protect innocent purchaser from secret equity.** *Johnson v. Equitable Sec. Co.*, 114 Ga. 640, 40 S.E. 787 (1902) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-13-168).

**Innocent purchaser is protected though execution is not returned.** *Brooks v. Rooney*, 11 Ga. 423 (1852).

**Innocent purchaser was not chargeable with sheriff's neglect to advertise** as required by former Code 1933, § 39-1101 (see O.C.G.A. § 9-13-140); the purchaser was only required to see, pursuant to former Code 1933, § 39-1311 (see O.C.G.A. § 9-13-168), that the officer has authority to sell, and that the officer is apparently proceeding under the prescribed forms, and the title of such an innocent purchaser is not affected by the sheriff's failure to advertise the sale. *Dooley v. Bohannon*, 191 Ga. 7, 11 S.E.2d 188 (1940).

The mere failure of the sheriff to advertise the sale for the requisite full ten days under the provisions of former Code 1933, § 39-1204 (see O.C.G.A. § 9-13-164) would not of itself render the sale void. The provisions of law governing the advertisement of the property for a particular time or in a particular way are merely directory to the sheriff, and any such neglect on the sheriff's part may subject the sheriff to a suit for damages at the instance of the party injured, but does not affect the title of the purchaser unless there was actual fault on the purchaser's part, such as collusion between the purchaser and the sheriff. *Hodges v. Cousins*, 88 Ga. App. 645, 77 S.E.2d 83 (1953).

**Last sentence of this section imposes duty on purchaser to see that judgment and levy are complete.** *Jones v. Easley*, 53 Ga. 454 (1873) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-13-168).

**Purchaser must personally determine the validity of judgment and execution issued**

thereon, the levy made by the sheriff, and the sale or deed of the property. The purchaser buys at the purchaser's peril insofar as the judgment, the levy, and the deed are concerned. *Milam v. Adams*, 216 Ga. 440, 117 S.E.2d 343 (1960); *May v. Macioce*, 191 Ga. App. 491, 382 S.E.2d 198 (1989).

**Caveat emptor applies to judicial sales.** *Milam v. Adams*, 216 Ga. 440, 117 S.E.2d 343 (1960).

In all judicial sales in Georgia the doctrine of caveat emptor applies: that the purchaser at such a sale must at the purchaser's peril ascertain that the officer making the sale has competent authority to sell under prescribed forms, that such purchaser cannot repudiate a bid where there is a defective title or no title at all, unless there is fraud, and that a purchaser at such a sale is bound to look to the judgment, the levy, and the deed. *Brady v. Smotherman*, 51 Ga. App. 480, 180 S.E. 862 (1935).

The doctrine of caveat emptor is applicable where the purchaser at a sheriff's sale gets a defective title, and also where no title to the property sold passes to the purchaser, the sheriff's sale being void on account of a grossly excessive levy. *Brady v. Smotherman*, 51 Ga. App. 480, 180 S.E. 862 (1935).

**Judicial sale which is declared void passes no title to purchaser.** *Brady v. Smotherman*, 51 Ga. App. 480, 180 S.E. 862 (1935).

**Purchaser acquires no title where deed conveys no title** because defendant in fieri facias has no leviable interest in property. *Milam v. Adams*, 216 Ga. 440, 117 S.E.2d 343 (1960).

**Sale is invalid where court ordering it had no jurisdiction.** *Walker v. Morris*, 14 Ga. 323 (1853).

**Purchaser at sheriff's sale acquires no title if sheriff has no authority to sell.** *Bell v. Chandler*, 23 Ga. 356 (1857).

**Misdescription in levy upon land does not render levy void** if the land can be readily identified. *Boggess v. Lowrey*, 78 Ga. 539, 3 S.E. 771 (1887); *Burson v. Shields*, 160 Ga. 723, 129 S.E. 22 (1925).

**Failure of officer levying on real estate to give tenant written notice** does not affect title acquired by a bona fide purchaser under such levy; an innocent purchaser is bound only to see that the officer has competent

authority to sell, and that the officer is apparently proceeding to sell under the prescribed form. *Clark v. C.T.H. Corp.*, 181 Ga. 710, 184 S.E. 592 (1936).

**Cited** in *Dotterer v. Pike*, 60 Ga. 20 (1878); *Brunswick Sav. & Trust Co. v. National Bank*, 102 Ga. 776, 29 S.E. 688 (1898); *Copelan v. Kimbrough*, 149 Ga. 683, 102 S.E. 162 (1920); *Holt v. Laurens*, 193 Ga. 136, 17 S.E.2d 571 (1941).

#### RESEARCH REFERENCES

**Am. Jur. 2d.** — 47 Am. Jur. 2d, Judicial Sales, § 94 et seq.

**C.J.S.** — 50A C.J.S., Judicial Sales, §§ 58-70.

#### 9-13-169. Note or memorandum unnecessary.

No note or memorandum in writing shall be necessary to charge any person at a judicial sale. (Laws 1831, Cobb's 1851 Digest, p. 514; Code 1863, § 2577; Code 1868, § 2579; Code 1873, § 2621; Code 1882, § 2621; Civil Code 1895, § 5448; Civil Code 1910, § 6053; Code 1933, § 39-1306.)

#### JUDICIAL DECISIONS

**This section applies to administrator's sale made under order of court.** *Green v. Freeman*, 126 Ga. 274, 55 S.E. 45 (1906) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-13-169).

**Section does not apply to a sale by administrator under power conferred by deed.** *Davis v. Davis*, 28 Ga. App. 306, 110 S.E. 919 (1922) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-13-169).

**This section does not apply to sale under power conferred by mortgage.** *Seymour v. National Bldg. & Loan Ass'n*, 116 Ga. 285, 42 S.E. 518 (1902) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-13-169).

**Cited** in *James v. Safari Enters., Inc.*, 244 Ga. App. 813, 537 S.E.2d 103 (2000).

#### RESEARCH REFERENCES

**C.J.S.** — 50A C.J.S., Judicial Sales, §§ 37-41.

#### 9-13-170. Liability for purchase money; officer's collection options.

(a) Any person who becomes the purchaser of any real or personal property at any sale made at public outcry by any executor, administrator, or guardian or by any sheriff or other officer under and by virtue of any execution or other legal process, who fails or refuses to comply with the terms of the sale when requested to do so, shall be liable for the amount of the purchase money. It shall be at the option of the sheriff or other officer either to proceed against the purchaser for the full amount of the purchase money or to resell the real or personal property and then proceed against the first purchaser for any deficiency arising from the sale.



(b) The action provided for in subsection (a) of this Code section may be brought in the name of the sheriff or other officer making the sale for the use of the plaintiff or defendant in execution or any other person in interest, as the case may be. (Laws 1831, Cobb's 1851 Digest, p. 514; Code 1863, §§ 3582, 3583; Code 1868, §§ 3605, 3606; Code 1873, §§ 3655, 3656; Code 1882, §§ 3655, 3656; Civil Code 1895, §§ 5466, 5467; Civil Code 1910, §§ 6071, 6072; Code 1933, §§ 39-1301, 39-1302; Ga. L. 1982, p. 3, § 9.)

### JUDICIAL DECISIONS

**This section grants to officer right to sell property and sue for deficiency**, rather than bring suit for the entire purchase price. *Collier v. Perkerson*, 31 Ga. 117 (1860); *Oliver v. State*, 66 Ga. 602 (1881) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-13-170).

**This section does not apply where second sale was under older executions.** *Barlow v. Toole*, 80 Ga. 9, 5 S.E. 246 (1887) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-13-170).

**This section does not apply where only part of property is resold.** *Smith v. Roberts*, 106 Ga. 409, 32 S.E. 375 (1899) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-13-170).

**Bidder takes risk when the bidder refuses to comply with the bid and lets the property be sold again**, in that the bidder takes the chance of the property bringing more or less than the bidder, thus eliminating or increasing the bidder's liability. *Womack v. Tidewell*, 38 Ga. App. 232, 143 S.E. 620 (1928).

**Plaintiff and defendant in execution have same rights under subsection (b) of this section.** *Cureton v. Wright*, 73 Ga. 8 (1884) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-13-170).

**Resale must be made as soon as practicable.** *Saunders v. Bell*, 56 Ga. 442 (1876); *Roberts v. Smith*, 137 Ga. 30, 72 S.E. 410 (1911); *Hardin v. Adair*, 140 Ga. 263, 78 S.E. 1073 (1913).

**It is questionable whether executor or administrator could elect to resell after delay**

**of 13 months at the instance of the purchaser.** *Peek v. Peek*, 166 Ga. 166, 142 S.E. 663 (1928).

**Sheriff cannot give bidder certain time to raise money.** *Willbanks v. Untriner*, 98 Ga. 801, 25 S.E. 841 (1896); *Wood v. Henry*, 107 Ga. 389, 33 S.E. 410 (1899).

**Notice of resale may be given on day of original sale.** *Suttles v. Sewell*, 109 Ga. 707, 35 S.E. 224 (1900); *Brockhan v. Hirsch*, 128 Ga. 819, 58 S.E. 468 (1907).

**Notice of resale need not state that original bidder is held liable for deficiency.** *Gay v. Parish*, 138 Ga. 399, 75 S.E. 323 (1912).

**Agent who bid for purchaser need not be made party to action against the purchaser under this section.** *Sproull v. Seay*, 74 Ga. 676 (1885) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-13-170).

**To charge purchaser at first sale, sheriff would have to show that second sale was consummated.** *Hicks v. Ayer*, 5 Ga. 298 (1848); *Orr v. Brown*, 5 Ga. 400 (1848); *Henderick v. Davis*, 27 Ga. 167 (1859).

**Cited in** *Morgan v. Wolpert*, 164 Ga. 462, 139 S.E. 15 (1927); *Zugar v. Scarbrough*, 186 Ga. 310, 197 S.E. 854 (1938); *Sims v. Ramsey*, 186 Ga. 732, 198 S.E. 770 (1938); *Citizens Bank v. Lamar County*, 187 Ga. 123, 200 S.E. 257 (1938); *Allen v. Bemis*, 193 Ga. 556, 19 S.E.2d 516 (1942); *Timpson v. Simmons*, 188 Ga. App. 793, 374 S.E.2d 356 (1988).

### RESEARCH REFERENCES

**Am. Jur. 2d.** — 47 Am. Jur. 2d, Judicial Sales, §§ 135-137, 141-145.

**C.J.S.** — 50A C.J.S., Judicial Sales, §§ 37-41.

**ALR.** — Grounds, other than resale or defective title or irregularity in sale, for relief of successful bidder at judicial sale from obligation to comply with bid, 63 ALR 974.

Conclusiveness on purchaser at judicial

sale of provisions of order or decree of confirmation regarding terms and conditions, 95 ALR 1492.

Attack upon judgment by purchasers at judicial sale for purpose of preventing confirmation, or otherwise relieving them from the obligation assumed, 174 ALR 538.

Enforceability as between the parties of agreement to purchase property at judicial

or tax sale for their joint benefit, 14 ALR2d 1267.

### 9-13-171. When defendant bound by sale under void process.

Where property is sold under void process and the proceeds are applied to valid liens against the defendant or the defendant receives the benefit thereof, he shall be bound thereby if he is present and does not object to the sale. (Civil Code 1895, § 5472; Civil Code 1910, § 6077; Code 1933, § 39-1315.)

**History of section.** — The language of this section is derived in part from the decisions in *Tribble v. Anderson*, 63 Ga. 31 (1878);

*Reichert v. Voss*, 78 Ga. 54, 2 S.E. 558 (1886) and *O'Kelley v. Gholston*, 89 Ga. 1, 15 S.E. 123 (1892).

### JUDICIAL DECISIONS

**This section may apply to sale under execution issued by clerk without authority.** *Torbert v. Collier*, 141 Ga. 700, 81 S.E. 1103 (1914) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-13-171).

**Origin in doctrine of equitable estoppel.** — Principle underlying this section had its origin in doctrine of equitable estoppel, and, in construing it, it should be given that meaning which will accomplish the object and purpose intended to be effected by equitable estoppel. *Greenwood v. McGee*, 48 Ga. App. 578, 173 S.E. 468 (1934) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-13-171).

**Estoppel arises where defendant knowingly accepts purchase money,** or directs its payment to another creditor. *Parks v. Williams*, 137 Ga. 578, 73 S.E. 839 (1912).

Defendant in execution may estop oneself from denying the validity of the sale by knowingly accepting a balance of the purchase money left in the hands of the officer after discharging the executions of the plaintiff in attachment, or directing its payment to another creditor, under a settlement with that creditor. *Greenwood v. McGee*, 48 Ga. App. 578, 173 S.E. 468 (1934).

**Where defendant was present at sale and made no objection,** the defendant thereby waived the right to afterwards deny validity of the sale. *Greenwood v. McGee*, 48 Ga. App. 578, 173 S.E. 468 (1934).

**Defendant bound by sale.** — Where a levy entered on a *feri facias* was void for uncertainty, and where the defendant in execution was present at the sale and mentally competent to consent to the sale, and did consent,

and got the benefit of it in the application of the proceeds to valid judgments against the defendant, the defendant's administrator, as well as defendant personally, would be bound thereby. *Greenwood v. McGee*, 48 Ga. App. 578, 173 S.E. 468 (1934).

If a judgment is executed by selling the property levied on, and the defendant in execution stands by and sees it sold and helps sell it, the defendant is bound, not because the sale was a valid one, but because the defendant had stood by and allowed an innocent party to purchase the property without any notice on the defendant's part. *Greenwood v. McGee*, 48 Ga. App. 578, 173 S.E. 468 (1934).

**Defendant estopped from complaining of illegal levy.** — One whose personal property was levied upon under an illegal or void process, and who not only failed to take any steps to prevent its sale thereunder, but, by one's attorney, consented to an order of court directing a speedy sale, and who was present at the sale, making no objection, and either then or previously informed others that the purchaser at the sale would get a good title, was estopped from complaining of the illegal levy and denying the validity of the sale, though one gave no express consent to the same. *Greenwood v. McGee*, 48 Ga. App. 578, 173 S.E. 468 (1934).

**Defendant estopped from recovering property or value from purchaser.** — Where a defendant's property is levied on and properly advertised, and the defendant voluntarily brings it to the place of sale and

stands by and sees it sold, without giving notice or raising any objection, the defendant is estopped from recovering the property or its value from the purchaser, though the officer as such had no legal authority to sell. *Greenwood v. McGee*, 48 Ga. App. 578, 173 S.E. 468 (1934).

**Defendant may not bring ejectment action.** — Where the execution is based upon the foreclosure of a mortgage on the property sold, and the defendant, who is present at the sale, knows the fact that the execution was not signed, and makes no objection to the sale on that account, and where, after the purchase of the property at such sale by the plaintiff in fieri facias, the defendant surrenders possession to the plaintiff, who afterwards conveys the property to an innocent purchaser for value, the defendant is bound by the sale, and cannot maintain an action of ejectment for the recovery of the property on account of its sale under void process. *Greenwood v. McGee*, 48 Ga. App. 578, 173 S.E. 468 (1934).

**Where price result of collusion between plaintiff and defendant.** — Where a plaintiff and defendant in fieri facias make an agreement to depress the bidding at a sheriff's sale under the execution, whereby the plaintiff or a person designated by the plaintiff is to become the purchaser, although such an agreement is illegal as contrary to public policy, the defendant in fieri facias will not thereafter be heard to attack the validity of the sale, by cancelling the sheriff's deed made in pursuance of the sale under such agreement, on account of the consequent inadequacy of the purchase price unless the defendant is of weak mind, and advantage is taken of this fact. *Guthrie v. Gaskins*, 184 Ga. 537, 192 S.E. 36 (1937).

**Cited in** *Gibbs v. Golden Live Stock Co.*, 40 Ga. App. 808, 151 S.E. 556 (1930); *Henry v. Slack*, 86 Ga. App. 198, 71 S.E.2d 96 (1952).

#### RESEARCH REFERENCES

**Am. Jur. 2d.** — 47 Am. Jur. 2d, *Judicial Sales*, §§ 227-229.

**C.J.S.** — 50A C.J.S., *Judicial Sales*, § 92.

**ALR.** — Estoppel of or waiver by parties or participants regarding irregularities or defects in execution or judicial sale, 2 ALR2d 6.

#### 9-13-172. When execution sale set aside.

Courts shall have full power over their officers making execution sales. Whenever the court is satisfied that a sale made under process is infected with fraud, irregularity, or error to the injury of either party, the court shall set aside the sale. (Civil Code 1895, § 5427; Civil Code 1910, § 6032; Code 1933, § 39-1316.)

**History of section.** — The language of this section is derived in part from the decision in *Parker v. Glenn*, 72 Ga. 637 (1884).

**Law reviews.** — For note discussing legal and equitable relief from execution available to debtors, see 12 Ga. L. Rev. 814 (1978).

#### JUDICIAL DECISIONS

**This section gives to court full power over its officers making judicial sale.** The same authority further authorizes the court to set aside such sale whenever it is infected with fraud, irregularity, or error. *Parker v. Glenn*, 72 Ga. 637 (1884) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-13-172).

Courts have full power over their officers

and their acts in making execution sales, so far as to correct wrongs and abuses, errors, irregularities, mistakes, omissions, and frauds. *Wachovia Mtg. Co. v. DeKalb County*, 241 Ga. 416, 246 S.E.2d 183 (1978).

**Court upon whose judgment execution issues has full power to set aside sale** whenever the ends of justice and fair dealing



require it, and to order a resale, or award execution anew at the court's discretion. *Johnson v. Dooly*, 72 Ga. 297 (1884); *Suttles v. Sewell*, 109 Ga. 707, 35 S.E. 224 (1900).

Whenever courts are satisfied that a sale made under process is infected with fraud, irregularity, or error, to the injury of either party, or that the officer selling is guilty of any wrong, irregularity, or breach of duty, to the injury of the parties in interest, or either or any of them, the sale will be set aside; and so also where there had been a willful disregard of the law as to the manner of selling. *Wachovia Mtg. Co. v. DeKalb County*, 241 Ga. 416, 246 S.E.2d 183 (1978).

**Any contemplated fraud, irregularity, or error on the officer's part may, upon proper proceeding, be prevented.** *Fears v. State*, 102 Ga. 274, 29 S.E. 463 (1897); *Suttles v. Sewell*, 109 Ga. 707, 35 S.E. 224 (1900); *Smith v. Georgia Loan & Trust Co.*, 114 Ga. 189, 39 S.E. 846 (1901); *Stark v. Cummings*, 119 Ga. 35, 45 S.E. 722 (1903); *Ruis v. Branch*, 138 Ga. 150, 74 S.E. 1081 (1912).

**Inadequacy of price alone is not sufficient to set aside sale**, unless coupled with other circumstances, such as fraud, mistake, misapprehension, surprise, or collusion. *McInvale v. Walter E. Heller & Co.*, 116 Ga. App. 71, 156 S.E.2d 371 (1967).

Mere inadequacy of price is not of itself sufficient ground for setting aside a sale, but where coupled with other circumstances showing fraud, accident, or mistake tending to bring about such inadequacy a sufficient reason is presented. *Warren Co. v. Little River Farms, Inc.*, 125 Ga. App. 332, 187

S.E.2d 568 (1972); *Small Equip. Co. v. Walker*, 126 Ga. App. 827, 192 S.E.2d 167 (1972).

Inadequacy of the price alone is not enough to cause the sale to be set aside. There must also be a showing of "fraud, irregularity, or error to the injury of either party." *Wilson v. Citizens Bank*, 143 Ga. App. 402, 238 S.E.2d 754 (1977).

**Sale of subdividable land for grossly inadequate amount** without officer's offering to sell land in parcels is void. *Pierce v. Gaskins*, 168 Ga. App. 446, 309 S.E.2d 658 (1983).

**Allegations that sheriff misled plaintiff's attorneys as to time of foreclosure sale** may be insufficient grounds to set aside the sale, unless it appears that the purchaser knew of or had some hand in the misleading. *American Sec. Inv. Co. v. Poppell*, 114 Ga. App. 268, 150 S.E.2d 697 (1966).

**Sale at improper place voidable.** — A sale at a place other than at the court house, and other than that designated in the judicial order and announced in the notice and advertisements, is such an irregularity as renders the sale voidable at the option of one who was thereby deprived of a bid. *Warren Co. v. Little River Farms, Inc.*, 125 Ga. App. 332, 187 S.E.2d 568 (1972).

**Cited** in *Davis & Brandon v. Elliott*, 163 Ga. 169, 135 S.E. 731 (1926); *Wiley v. Martin*, 163 Ga. 381, 136 S.E. 151 (1926); *Bibb County v. Elkan*, 184 Ga. 520, 192 S.E. 7 (1937); *Caldwell v. Northwest Atlanta Bank*, 194 Ga. 370, 21 S.E.2d 619 (1942); *Riviera Equip., Inc. v. Omega Equip. Corp.*, 147 Ga. App. 412, 249 S.E.2d 133 (1978).

## RESEARCH REFERENCES

**Am. Jur. 2d.** — 47 Am. Jur. 2d, *Judicial Sales*, §§ 218-226.

**C.J.S.** — 50A C.J.S., *Judicial Sales*, §§ 75-85.

**ALR.** — Grounds of collateral attack on judicial and execution sales, 1 ALR 1431.

Effect of reversal or vacation of judgment on execution sale, 29 ALR 1071.

Remedy for fraud preventing redemption from judicial sale, 44 ALR 690.

Rights and remedies of purchaser at judicial or execution sale, where sale is void or is

set aside because proceedings are imperfect or irregular, or where description of property is defective, 142 ALR 310.

Rights and remedies of one purchasing at judicial or execution sale where there was misrepresentation or mistake as to acreage or location of boundaries of tract sold, 69 ALR2d 254.

Right of purchaser at execution sale, upon failure of title, to reimbursement or restitution from judgment creditor, 33 ALR4th 1206.

**9-13-172.1. “Eligible sale” defined; rescision of sale; damages.**

(a) As used in this Code section, “eligible sale” means a judicial or nonjudicial sale that was conducted in the usual manner of a sheriff’s sale and that was rescinded by the seller within 30 days after the sale but before the deed or deed under power has been delivered to the purchaser.

(b) Upon rescision of an eligible sale, the seller shall return to the purchaser, within five days of the rescision, all bid funds paid by the purchaser.

(c) Where the eligible sale was rescinded due to an automatic stay pursuant to the filing of bankruptcy by a person with an interest in the property, the damages that may be awarded to the purchaser in any civil action shall be limited to the amount of the bid funds tendered at the sale.

(d) Where the eligible sale was rescinded due to:

- (1) The statutory requirements for the sale not being fulfilled;
- (2) The default leading to the sale being cured prior to the sale; or
- (3) The plaintiff in execution and the defendant in execution having agreed prior to the sale to cancel the sale based upon an enforceable promise by the defendant to cure the default,

the damages that may be awarded to the purchaser in any civil action shall be limited solely to the amount of the bid funds tendered at the sale plus interest on the funds at the rate of 18 percent annually, calculated daily. Notwithstanding any other provision of law, specific performance shall not be a remedy available under this Code section. (Code 1981, § 9-13-172.1, enacted by Ga. L. 2003, p. 413, § 1.)

**Code Commission notes.** — Pursuant to Code Section 28-9-5, in 2003, “usual” was substituted for “ususal” in subsection (a).

property law for the period from June 1, 2002 to May 31, 2003, see 55 Mercer L. Rev. 397 (2003).

**Law reviews.** — For survey article on real

**9-13-173. Effect of judicial sale on title.**

A sale regularly made by virtue of judicial process issuing from a court of competent jurisdiction shall convey the title as effectually as if the sale were made by the person against whom the process was issued. (Orig. Code 1863, § 2575; Code 1868, § 2577; Code 1873, § 2619; Code 1882, § 2619; Civil Code 1895, § 5446; Civil Code 1910, § 6051; Code 1933, § 39-1303.)

**JUDICIAL DECISIONS**

**This section states cardinal rule that purchaser at judicial sale acquires title and interest of the defendant in execution.**

Andrews v. Murphy, 12 Ga. 431 (1853); Roberts v. Boylon, 24 Ga. 40 (1858) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-13-173).

**Rule of this section applies to sale of property by federal revenue officer.** *Walters v. Taylor*, 19 Ga. App. 822, 92 S.E. 352 (1917) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-13-173).

**Purchaser under void judgment may acquire title by adverse possession.** *Gitten's Lessee v. Lowry*, 15 Ga. 336 (1854); *Rogers v. Smith*, 146 Ga. 373, 91 S.E. 414 (1917).

**Sale regularly made by virtue of proper judicial process** issuing from court of competent jurisdiction conveys title as effectually as if the sale were made by the person against whom the process issues; and the purchaser at such sale is ordinarily entitled to immediate possession, which the purchaser may obtain by writ of possession; but this is not the purchaser's exclusive remedy. *Hill v. Kitchens*, 39 Ga. App. 789, 148 S.E. 754 (1929); *Hunter v. Ranitz*, 88 Ga. App. 182, 76 S.E.2d 542 (1953).

**Judicial sale of property does not divest it of lien for taxes.** *Harris Orchard Co. v. Tharpe*, 177 Ga. 547, 170 S.E. 811 (1933).

**Purchaser at judicial sale takes property subject to homestead** set apart by prior judgment of the ordinary (now probate judge). *Cook v. Hendricks*, 146 Ga. 63, 90 S.E. 383 (1916).

**Purchaser at judicial sale is subject to lease.** *Field v. Howell*, 6 Ga. 423 (1849).

**Purchaser at judicial sale is subject to other claims where garnishee sold property to bona fide purchaser** prior to judgment. *McCranie v. Gaskins*, 146 Ga. 802, 92 S.E. 533 (1917).

**Unrecorded rights of vendor, under retention of title contract, will not be protected.** *Pickard & Hogg v. Garrett*, 141 Ga. 831, 82 S.E. 251 (1914).

**Errors by sheriff in sale of property.** — If the sheriff has authority to sell property, a failure in the performance of any part of the sheriff's duty, and for which the sheriff would be compelled to indemnify the owner to the extent of the injury received, would not destroy the title of an innocent purchaser. *Ryals v. Lindsay*, 176 Ga. 7, 167 S.E. 284 (1932).

**Sale of property where security deed foreclosed as equitable mortgage.** — Where a security deed was foreclosed as an equitable mortgage, and the equity of redemption forever barred, and the land was sold under order of the court by a commissioner, and the sale was approved by the court, the approval of the sale was a confirmation of all previous steps in the proceeding, and the purchaser at such sale received as full title as was held by the holder of the security deed. *Ryals v. Lindsay*, 176 Ga. 7, 167 S.E. 284 (1932).

**Cited in** *Holt v. Laurens*, 193 Ga. 136, 17 S.E.2d 571 (1941); *J.R. Watkins Co. v. Farmers Fertilizer Co.*, 195 Ga. 455, 24 S.E.2d 660 (1943); *Townsend v. Tattnall Bank*, 76 Ga. App. 500, 46 S.E.2d 607 (1948); *McGinley v. Goette*, 205 Ga. 225, 52 S.E.2d 848 (1949); *Tow v. Forrester*, 122 Ga. App. 718, 178 S.E.2d 692 (1970); *Gilbert v. Reynolds*, 233 Ga. 488, 212 S.E.2d 332 (1975).

## RESEARCH REFERENCES

**Am. Jur. 2d.** — 47 Am. Jur. 2d, *Judicial Sales*, § 146 et seq.

**C.J.S.** — 50A C.J.S., *Judicial Sales*, §§ 59-61.

**ALR.** — Effect of destruction of or damage to property after judicial or execution sale on rights and liability of successful bidder, 17 ALR 970; 25 ALR 71.

Violation of direction of decree or order as regards sale of land in parcels or in gross as affecting validity of sale and title of purchaser, 84 ALR 324.

Sheriff's deed as making a prima facie case for one seeking to recover land thereunder, 108 ALR 667.

Right of purchaser at execution or judicial

sale to value of personal use and occupation by judgment debtor or his successor in interest during period of redemption, 153 ALR 739.

Reversal, upon writ of error or appeal, of decree directing judicial sale as affecting title of stranger to litigation who purchased at such sale before appeal or pending appeal without supersedeas, 155 ALR 1252.

Purchase of cotenant's interest at judicial sale as making purchaser cotenant, 159 ALR 395.

Right of purchaser at judicial or execution sale made subject to a purported lien to question validity thereof, 171 ALR 302.



**9-13-174. When sheriff's successor empowered to make titles.**

If a sheriff fails to make titles to a purchaser, his successor in office may make them in the same manner as if he had sold the property. (Laws 1799, Cobb's 1851 Digest, p. 576; Code 1863, § 2583; Code 1868, § 2585; Code 1873, § 2627; Code 1882, § 2627; Civil Code 1895, § 5453; Civil Code 1910, § 6058; Code 1933, § 39-1304.)

**JUDICIAL DECISIONS**

**This section is mandatory in its term,** and (1849); *Clements v. Lyon ex rel. Moyas*, 51  
an order of the court to make a title to land Ga. 126 (1874) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-13-174).  
is unnecessary. *Fretwell v. Doe*, 7 Ga. 264

**RESEARCH REFERENCES**

**C.J.S.** — 50A C.J.S., Judicial Sales, §§ 12, similar public officer as affected by previous  
13. removal, resignation, or expiration of term,  
**ALR.** — Validity of sale by sheriff or 10 ALR 1341.

**9-13-175. Duty of officer to place purchaser in possession; which persons he may dispossess.**

When any sheriff or other officer sells any real estate or present interest in land by virtue of and under any execution or otherwise, it shall be his duty, upon application, to place the purchaser or his agent or attorney in possession of the real estate. To this end, the officer may dispossess the defendant, his heirs, his tenants, or his lessees, vendees, or assignees since the judgment. However, he may not dispossess other persons claiming under an independent title. (Laws 1811, Cobb's 1851 Digest, p. 510; Laws 1823, Cobb's 1851 Digest, p. 512; Code 1863, §§ 2580, 3578; Code 1868, §§ 2582, 3601; Code 1873, §§ 2624, 3651; Code 1882, §§ 2624, 3651; Civil Code 1895, §§ 5451, 5468; Civil Code 1910, §§ 6056, 6073; Code 1933, §§ 39-1309, 39-1312.)

**JUDICIAL DECISIONS**

**Legislative intent.** — It was the intention of the General Assembly to provide that the general rule should be that, in all cases where a present interest in real estate was sold by a judicial officer, under any execution, the purchaser at such sale should be entitled to be placed in possession by the officer making the sale in a summary way, and thereby be saved the delay and annoyance incident to acquiring possession by an ordinary suit at law founded upon the title acquired by the officer at the sale. It is incumbent upon anyone who is attacking

the right of the sheriff to dispossess the sheriff to show that the person comes within an exception. *Alexander v. Holmes*, 180 Ga. 397, 179 S.E. 77 (1935).

**This section does not authorize writ of possession** against holder of independent title. *Bigelow v. Smith*, 23 Ga. 318 (1857); *Seymour v. Morgan*, 45 Ga. 201 (1872); *Strickland v. Griffin*, 70 Ga. 541 (1883); *Lang v. Yearwood*, 127 Ga. 155, 56 S.E. 305 (1906) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-13-175).

**To whom possession intended to be given.** — Under this section, possession is intended

to be given, only as against defendant in execution, and those holding under the defendant. *Voyles v. Federal Land Bank*, 182 Ga. 569, 186 S.E. 405 (1936) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-13-175).

By "judicial officer," in this section, is meant an agent or officer of the court in making a sale under judicial orders or process, so that a receiver making a sale under order of the court is in that sense a judicial officer, though the receiver's duties are ministerial; and it is the receiver's duty to put the purchaser in possession of the property so sold. *Alexander v. Holmes*, 180 Ga. 397, 179 S.E. 77 (1935) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-13-175).

**Purchaser at judicial sale is ordinarily entitled to immediate possession;** such right of possession in the purchaser would imply a correlative duty on the part of the defendant in *fi. fa.* to vacate the premises promptly on notice of the sale, or on demand by the purchaser. *Hunter v. Ranitz*, 88 Ga. App. 182, 76 S.E.2d 542 (1953).

**Where applicant has made out prima facie case,** the applicant is entitled to writ of possession. *Voyles v. Federal Land Bank*, 182 Ga. 569, 186 S.E. 405 (1936).

**Person claiming to be within exception to sheriff's right to dispossess** under this section must make a showing to the court, and it is for the court to decide whether or not such a showing makes the claimant exempt from summary dispossession. *Voyles v. Federal Land Bank*, 182 Ga. 569, 186 S.E. 405 (1936) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-13-175).

**Court has authority to make claimant party to petition seeking possession** under this section in order to settle the rights of all parties in one action, without remitting the petitioner to a common-law action of ejectment. *Voyles v. Federal Land Bank*, 182 Ga. 569, 186 S.E. 405 (1936) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-13-175).

**Federal marshal has only powers of sheriff in matters under this section.** *Paramore v. Persons*, 57 Ga. 473 (1876) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-13-175).

**Defendant in *fi. fa.* is entitled to possession** where only estate in remainder was sold. *Bledsoe v. Willingham*, 62 Ga. 550 (1879).

**Summary dispossession of lessee from grantor in security deed.** — Lessee from grantor in security deed, duly filed and recorded, can be summarily dispossessed by the sheriff for the purpose of placing in possession a purchaser of the property at a sale had under a judgment setting up a special lien upon the same, rendered in an action by the creditor on the debt secured by such deed. *Voyles v. Federal Land Bank*, 182 Ga. 569, 186 S.E. 405 (1936).

**Title resulting from tax sale would constitute sufficient ground for court's refusing application from the holder of a security deed,** who, after obtaining judgment upon notes secured thereby and becoming the purchaser of the property at an execution sale made in pursuance of such judgment, applied to the superior court for an order to require the sheriff to place the applicant in possession of the property, where it appeared from the evidence that the execution of writ of possession as applied for would require the officer to dispossess another person who held the property under a valid independent title. *Edwards v. Hall*, 176 Ga. 632, 168 S.E. 254 (1933).

**Cited in** *Raisin v. Satham*, 22 F. 144 (S.D. Ga. 1884); *Suttles v. Sewell*, 105 Ga. 129, 31 S.E. 41 (1898); *Hines v. Lavant*, 158 Ga. 336, 123 S.E. 611 (1924); *Zugar v. Scarbrough*, 186 Ga. 310, 197 S.E. 854 (1938); *Interstate Bond Co. v. Cullars*, 189 Ga. 283, 5 S.E.2d 756 (1939); *Home Fed. Sav. & Loan Ass'n v. Cobb*, 236 Ga. 684, 225 S.E.2d 51 (1976).

## RESEARCH REFERENCES

**Am. Jur. 2d.** — 47 Am. Jur. 2d, Judicial Sales, §§ 110, 111.

**C.J.S.** — 50A C.J.S., Judicial Sales, §§ 66, 67.

## 9-13-176. How possession obtained after expiration of court term or replacement of officer.

If the purchaser of real estate at sheriff's and other sales under execution fails to make application for possession thereof until the next term of the

superior court after the sale has taken place or until the officer making the sale has gone out of office, the possession may be obtained only under an order of the superior court. (Orig. Code 1863, § 3579; Code 1868, § 3602; Code 1873, § 3652; Code 1882, § 3652; Civil Code 1895, § 5469; Civil Code 1910, § 6074; Code 1933, § 39-1313.)

### JUDICIAL DECISIONS

**Former Civil Code 1895, § 5469 (see O.C.G.A. § 9-13-176) has been construed with former Civil Code 1895, §§ 5451 and 5468 (see O.C.G.A. § 9-13-175).** *Mattlage v. Mulherin*, 106 Ga. 834, 32 S.E. 940 (1899).

**Purchaser may waive the right to possession** by a contract with the defendant in executions. *Chambers v. Collier*, 4 Ga. 193 (1848).

**Pendency of suit respecting sale will not postpone right to order.** *Williamson v. White*, 101 Ga. 276, 28 S.E. 846 (1897); *Suttles v. Sewell*, 105 Ga. 129, 31 S.E. 41 (1898).

**Injunction will lie to prevent defendant in fieri facias from cutting timber**, although purchaser failed to apply for possession. *Hines v. Lavant*, 158 Ga. 336, 123 S.E. 611 (1924).

**Title resulting from tax sale would constitute sufficient ground for court's refusing**

**application** under this section where the holder of a security deed, after obtaining judgment upon notes secured thereby and becoming the purchaser of the property at an execution sale made in pursuance of such judgment, applied to the superior court for an order to require the sheriff to place the applicant in possession of the property, where it appeared from the evidence that the execution of writ of possession as applied for would require the officer to dispossess another person who held the property under a valid independent title. *Edwards v. Hall*, 176 Ga. 632, 168 S.E. 254 (1933).

**Cited in** *Alexander v. Holmes*, 180 Ga. 397, 179 S.E. 77 (1935); *Voyles v. Federal Land Bank*, 182 Ga. 569, 186 S.E. 405 (1936); *Interstate Bond Co. v. Cullars*, 189 Ga. 283, 5 S.E.2d 756 (1939).

### RESEARCH REFERENCES

**Am. Jur. 2d.** — 47 Am. Jur. 2d, Judicial Sales, §§ 110, 111.

**C.J.S.** — 50A C.J.S., Judicial Sales, §§ 66, 67.

### 9-13-177. Right to enforce covenants.

The purchaser at a judicial sale may enforce any covenants of warranty running with the land which are incorporated in the previous title deeds. (Orig. Code 1863, § 2578; Code 1868, § 2581; Code 1873, § 2623; Code 1882, § 2623; Civil Code 1895, § 5450; Civil Code 1910, § 6055; Code 1933, § 39-1308.)

**Cross references.** — Rights to which purchaser at public or private sale succeeds generally, § 44-5-60.

### RESEARCH REFERENCES

**Am. Jur. 2d.** — 47 Am. Jur. 2d, Judicial Sales, § 153.

**C.J.S.** — 50A C.J.S., Judicial Sales, §§ 66, 67.

**ALR.** — Waiver of right to enforce restrictive covenant by failure to object to other violations, 25 ALR5th 123.

Change in character of neighborhood as



affecting validity or enforceability of restrictive covenant, 76 ALR5th 337.

### 9-13-178. When title deeds back of purchase must be proved.

In all controversies in the courts of this state, the purchaser at a judicial sale shall not be required to show title deeds prior to his purchase unless it is necessary for his case to show good title in the person whose interest he purchased. (Orig. Code 1863, § 2576; Code 1868, § 2578; Code 1873, § 2620; Code 1882, § 2620; Civil Code 1895, § 5447; Civil Code 1910, § 6052; Code 1933, § 39-1305.)

**History of section.** — The language of this section is derived in part from the decision in *Whatley v. Doe*, 10 Ga. 74 (1851).

## JUDICIAL DECISIONS

**Purchaser cannot demand that original owner give the purchaser certain deeds constituting chain of title.** *Gay v. Warren*, 115 Ga. 733, 42 S.E. 86, 90 Am. St. R. 151 (1902).

**Sheriff's deed must be supported by proof of defendant in execution's title to maintain trespass action.** *Parker v. Martin*, 68 Ga. 453 (1882); *Wood v. Haines*, 72 Ga. 189 (1883); *Ault v. Meager*, 112 Ga. 148, 37 S.E. 185 (1900).

**Requirements to maintain action for ejectment.** — Where neither the petition in an action for ejectment nor the abstract at-

tached thereto and made a part thereof shows title in the plaintiffs, purchasers of land obtained from an execution sale, to the lands in dispute, from the original source or from a common grantor, and fails to show either title in or possession by a defendant in execution in the sheriff's deed at the time of the levy, the petition fails to set out a cause of action. *McGinley v. Goette*, 205 Ga. 225, 52 S.E.2d 848 (1949).

**Cited in** *Walton v. Sikes*, 165 Ga. 422, 141 S.E. 188 (1927); *Sinclair v. Friedlander*, 197 Ga. 797, 30 S.E.2d 398 (1944).

## RESEARCH REFERENCES

**Am. Jur. 2d.** — 47 Am. Jur. 2d, Judicial Sales, §§ 146-175.

**C.J.S.** — 50A C.J.S., Judicial Sales, §§ 59-61.

**ALR.** — Sheriff's deed as making a prima facie case for one seeking to recover land thereunder, 36 ALR 986; 108 ALR 667.

## CHAPTER 14

## HABEAS CORPUS

Article 1		Sec.	
General Provisions			
Sec.		9-14-21.	Costs of proceedings.
9-14-1.	Who may seek writ.	9-14-22.	Appeals; speedy hearing; transmittal of remittitur.
9-14-2.	Habeas corpus on account of detention of spouse or child.	9-14-23.	Attachment for contempt for disobedience of writ.
9-14-3.	Petition for writ — Contents.		
9-14-4.	Petition for writ — Verification; to whom presented.	Article 2	
9-14-5.	When writ granted.	Procedure for Persons under Sentence of State Court of Record	
9-14-6.	Form of writ.	9-14-40.	Legislative intent.
9-14-7.	Return day for writ.	9-14-41.	Article as exclusive procedure.
9-14-8.	Service of writ.	9-14-42.	Grounds for writ; waiver of objection to jury composition.
9-14-9.	When warrant for arrest of person detained to be issued along with writ.	9-14-43.	Jurisdiction and venue.
9-14-10.	Respondent's return to writ — When and where made.	9-14-44.	Petition — Contents and verification.
9-14-11.	Respondent's return to writ — Verification; production of person detained.	9-14-45.	Petition — Service.
9-14-12.	Respondent's return to writ — Statement of transfer of custody; procedure when transfer made to avoid writ.	9-14-46.	Custody and production of petitioner.
9-14-13.	Production of legal process.	9-14-47.	Time for answer and hearing.
9-14-14.	Hearing of issue.	9-14-47.1.	Petitions challenging for the first time state court proceedings resulting in a death sentence.
9-14-15.	To whom notice of hearing given.	9-14-48.	Hearing; evidence; depositions; affidavits; determination of compliance with procedural rules; disposition.
9-14-16.	When person not to be discharged.	9-14-49.	Findings of fact and conclusions of law.
9-14-17.	Discharge for defect in affidavit, warrant, or commitment.	9-14-50.	Transcription of proceedings.
9-14-18.	Discharge after arrest for offense committed in another state.	9-14-51.	Effect of failure to raise grounds for relief in original or amended petition.
9-14-19.	Powers of court in cases not covered by Code Sections 9-14-16 through 9-14-18.	9-14-52.	Appeal procedure; application to Supreme Court by petitioner for certificate of probable cause; effect of appeal by respondent.
9-14-20.	Recordation of proceedings by clerk of court; fees.	9-14-53.	Reimbursement to counties for habeas corpus costs.

**Cross references.** — Prohibition against suspension of writ of habeas corpus, Ga. Const. 1983, Art. I, Sec. I, Para. XV. Provision that defendant shall not be discharged on writ of habeas corpus because of informality in commitment or in proceedings prior

thereto, § 17-7-34. Right to apply for writ of habeas corpus to test legality of arrest made pursuant to extradition proceedings, § 17-13-30. Payment of fees from prisoner's inmate account upon filing of habeas corpus petition, § 42-12-7.1.

**Law reviews.** — For article on habeas corpus, see 41 *Emory L.J.* 515 (1992).

### JUDICIAL DECISIONS

**The law provides for two different kinds of habeas corpus:** (1) by a person restrained or by someone in the person's behalf, in which case the only parties before the court are the person detained and the person detaining, and the only issue is the legality of such restraint, either under pretext of legal process or under no process or right of restraint; and (2) by one claiming right of custody against another holding custody, seeking not to release but to claim custody of the person detained, which covers not only cases involving detention of a wife or child but also what has been termed "habeas corpus ad prosequendum," which issues when necessary to remove a prisoner to another jurisdiction having the right to try the prisoner under a previous indictment or to imprison the prisoner under a previous sentence. *Faughnan v. Ross*, 197 Ga. 21, 28 S.E.2d 119 (1943).

**No habeas corpus relitigation of issues decided on appeal.** — Absent change in facts or law, issues decided on appeal cannot be

relitigated in habeas corpus proceedings. *Gibson v. Ricketts*, 244 Ga. 482, 260 S.E.2d 877 (1979), cert. denied, 445 U.S. 920, 100 S. Ct. 1285, 63 L. Ed. 2d 606 (1980).

**Cited in** *Harris v. Whittle*, 190 Ga. 850, 10 S.E.2d 926 (1940); *Great Am. Indem. Co. v. Beverly*, 150 F. Supp. 134 (M.D. Ga. 1956); *Cooper v. Stephens*, 214 Ga. 825, 108 S.E.2d 274 (1959); *West v. Hatcher*, 219 Ga. 540, 134 S.E.2d 603 (1964); *Clarke v. Grimes*, 374 F.2d 550 (5th Cir. 1967); *Mobley v. Dutton*, 380 F.2d 14 (5th Cir. 1967); *Kerry v. Brown*, 224 Ga. 200, 160 S.E.2d 832 (1968); *Strauss v. Stynchombe*, 224 Ga. 859, 165 S.E.2d 302 (1968); *Moore v. Dutton*, 396 F.2d 782 (5th Cir. 1968); *Crosby v. Smith*, 404 F.2d 876 (5th Cir. 1968); *Reid v. State*, 119 Ga. App. 368, 166 S.E.2d 900 (1969); *Beasley v. Lamb*, 227 Ga. 266, 180 S.E.2d 240 (1971); *Harris v. Hopper*, 236 Ga. 389, 224 S.E.2d 1 (1976); *Bryant v. Wigley*, 246 Ga. 155, 269 S.E.2d 418 (1980); *Brand v. State*, 154 Ga. App. 781, 270 S.E.2d 206 (1980); *Earp v. Boylan*, 260 Ga. 112, 390 S.E.2d 577 (1990).

## ARTICLE 1

### GENERAL PROVISIONS

**Law reviews.** — For article, "Interstate Extradition and State Sovereignty," see 1 *Mercer L. Rev.* 147 (1950). For article advocating consistency in statutory provisions governing review of administrative conduct in this state, see 15 *Ga. B.J.* 153 (1952). For article discussing Georgia's habeas corpus statutes in light of federal courts' require-

ments of exhaustion of state remedies prior to entertaining a habeas petition, see 9 *Ga. St. B.J.* 29 (1972). For article, "Georgia's Constitutional Scheme for State Appellate Jurisdiction," see 6 *Ga. St. B.J.* 24 (2001).

For note, "Interstate Extradition," see 1 *J. Pub. L.* 463 (1952).

### JUDICIAL DECISIONS

**Editor's notes.** — Article 2 of this chapter now provides the exclusive procedure for seeking a writ of habeas corpus for persons whose liberty is being restrained by virtue of sentence of a state court of record, expanding the scope of habeas in such cases. See O.C.G.A. §§ 9-14-40 and 9-14-41.

**Common-law nature of habeas corpus.** — Habeas corpus is a common-law remedy, not

a statutory or equitable remedy. *Duke v. Duke*, 181 Ga. 21, 181 S.E. 161 (1935).

**Habeas corpus is a civil proceeding** under the laws of this state. *Ward v. Smith*, 228 Ga. 137, 184 S.E.2d 592 (1971).

**Habeas corpus proceeding is not a criminal prosecution.** *Nolley v. Caldwell*, 229 Ga. 441, 192 S.E.2d 151 (1972).

**Not technically a suit.** — In a habeas



corpus proceeding, there is no plaintiff and no defendant, and there is no suit in the technical sense. *Delinski v. Dunn*, 209 Ga. 402, 73 S.E.2d 171 (1952).

**Illegal detention or restraint is the gist of a habeas corpus proceeding.** *Wilbanks v. Wilbanks*, 220 Ga. 665, 141 S.E.2d 161 (1965).

**Question to be determined on return of writ of habeas corpus** is legality of detention at the time of the hearing. *Harris v. Norris*, 188 Ga. 610, 4 S.E.2d 840 (1939); *Paulk v. Sexton*, 203 Ga. 82, 45 S.E.2d 768 (1947); *Balkcom v. Craton*, 220 Ga. 216, 138 S.E.2d 163 (1964).

**Habeas corpus is available to test legality of present confinement only.** *Sorrow v. Vickery*, 228 Ga. 191, 184 S.E.2d 462 (1971).

**Present confinement.** — Writ of habeas corpus looks only to the lawfulness of present confinement. *Balkcom v. Hurst*, 220 Ga. 405, 139 S.E.2d 306 (1964).

**Cannot test legality of future imprisonment.** — Habeas corpus proceedings cannot be used to test legality of possible future imprisonment. *Stynchcombe v. Hardy*, 228 Ga. 130, 184 S.E.2d 356 (1971).

**Habeas court cannot direct trial date.** — It is beyond the authority of the habeas court to direct that the defendant be retried by the trial court within a certain period of time. *State v. Hernandez-Cuevas*, 202 Ga. App. 861, 415 S.E.2d 713 (1992).

**Trial judge in habeas proceeding lacks authority to bar future prosecution** of applicant. *Stynchcombe v. Hardy*, 228 Ga. 130, 184 S.E.2d 356 (1971).

**Guilt or innocence of accused is not open to inquiry** by courts of this state in habeas corpus proceedings. *Hart v. Mount*, 196 Ga. 452, 26 S.E.2d 453 (1943).

It is not the function of the writ of habeas corpus to determine guilt or innocence of one accused of crime. *Paulk v. Sexton*, 203 Ga. 82, 45 S.E.2d 768 (1947).

**Appointment of counsel.** — There is no federal or state constitutional right to appointment of counsel in a habeas corpus proceeding. *Stephens v. Balkcom*, 245 Ga. 492, 265 S.E.2d 596 (1980).

Application for writ of habeas corpus is not a criminal proceeding, and neither U.S. Const., Amend. 6 nor Ga. Const., 1983, Art. I, Sec. 1, Para. XI requires appointment of counsel for petitioner. *Wyatt v. Caldwell*, 229

Ga. 597, 193 S.E.2d 607 (1972); *Wallace v. Ault*, 229 Ga. 717, 194 S.E.2d 88 (1972).

Habeas corpus is not a criminal proceeding and there is not a constitutional requirement for appointment of counsel in such cases. *Stephens v. Balkcom*, 245 Ga. 492, 265 S.E.2d 596 (1980); *McClure v. Hopper*, 234 Ga. 45, 214 S.E.2d 503 (1975); *Moye v. Hopper*, 234 Ga. 230, 214 S.E.2d 920 (1975).

Indigent habeas petitioners are not entitled to appointed counsel. *State v. Davis*, 246 Ga. 200, 269 S.E.2d 461 (1980), cert. denied, 449 U.S. 1057, 101 S. Ct. 631, 66 L. Ed. 2d 511 (1980).

Meaningful access to the courts does not require providing funds or appointing counsel to indigent habeas petitioners. *State v. Davis*, 246 Ga. 200, 269 S.E.2d 461 (1980), cert. denied, 449 U.S. 1057, 101 S. Ct. 631, 66 L. Ed. 2d 511 (1980).

**State is not required to pay petitioner's expenses** in habeas corpus proceedings. *State v. Davis*, 246 Ga. 200, 269 S.E.2d 461 (1980), cert. denied, 449 U.S. 1057, 101 S. Ct. 631, 66 L. Ed. 2d 511 (1980).

**Law does not require court to subpoena witnesses** at request of petitioner for habeas corpus. *Nolley v. Caldwell*, 229 Ga. 441, 192 S.E.2d 151 (1972).

**Judgments in habeas corpus cases are final judgments.** *Camp v. Camp*, 213 Ga. 65, 97 S.E.2d 125 (1957).

**Res judicata applies to habeas corpus proceedings.** *Balkcom v. Townsend*, 219 Ga. 708, 135 S.E.2d 399, cert. denied, 377 U.S. 1009, 84 S. Ct. 1939, 12 L. Ed. 2d 1055 (1964).

In this state, the common-law rule that the doctrine of res judicata did not extend to the trial of habeas corpus proceedings was not of force, and such proceedings were subject to former Code 1933, § 110-501 (see O.C.G.A. § 9-12-40). *Mitchem v. Balkcom*, 219 Ga. 47, 131 S.E.2d 562 (1963).

Order or judgment discharging a person in habeas corpus proceedings is conclusive in the person's favor that the person is illegally held in custody, and is res judicata of all issues of law and fact necessarily involved in that result. *Sanders v. McHan*, 206 Ga. 155, 56 S.E.2d 281 (1949).

**Habeas granted in extradition proceeding for technical objections.** — While grant of writ of habeas corpus is generally to be given res judicata effect in a subsequent habeas proceeding based on the same issues of law

and fact, where a previous writ of habeas corpus in an extradition proceeding was granted because of insufficiency of supporting documents or other technical defects which may be subsequently corrected, prior judgment granting the writ would not be res judicata in a subsequent extradition demand brought to avoid the technical objections fatal to the first proceeding. *Broughton v. Griffin*, 244 Ga. 365, 260 S.E.2d 75 (1979).

**Discharge under writ precludes reconfinement under same process.** — Discharge of a party under a writ of habeas corpus from the process under which the party is imprisoned discharges the party from further confinement under the process. *Sanders v. McHan*, 206 Ga. 155, 56 S.E.2d 281 (1949).

**Discharge for same cause or under same sentence.** — Person discharged in habeas corpus proceedings cannot lawfully be again arrested, imprisoned, restrained, or kept in custody for the same cause or under the same sentence. *Sanders v. McHan*, 206 Ga. 155, 56 S.E.2d 281 (1949).

**Cited in** *Jones v. Hicks*, 172 Ga. 907, 159 S.E. 233 (1931); *Ellis v. Grimes*, 198 Ga. 51, 30 S.E.2d 921 (1944); *Porch v. Cagle*, 199 F.2d 865 (5th Cir. 1952); *McGarrah v. Dutton*, 381 F.2d 161 (5th Cir. 1967); *Moore v. Dutton*, 432 F.2d 1281 (5th Cir. 1970); *Leonard v. Benjamin*, 253 Ga. 718, 324 S.E.2d 185 (1985).

## OPINIONS OF THE ATTORNEY GENERAL

**Habeas corpus lies in behalf of an accused who has been denied benefit of counsel.** 1954-56 Op. Att'y Gen. p. 134.

**It is not mandatory that counsel be ap-**

**pointed to habeas corpus proceeding.** 1954-56 Op. Att'y Gen. p. 133.

**Res judicata applies to habeas corpus cases.** 1954-56 Op. Att'y Gen. p. 133.

## RESEARCH REFERENCES

**ALR.** — Habeas corpus to test constitutionality of ordinance under which petitioner is held, 32 ALR 1054.

Mistreatment of prisoner as contempt, 40 ALR 1278.

Right to prove absence from demanding state or alibi on habeas corpus in extradition proceedings, 51 ALR 797; 61 ALR 715.

Supersedeas, stay, or bail, upon appeal in habeas corpus, 63 ALR 1460; 143 ALR 1354.

Determination in extradition proceedings, or on habeas corpus in such proceedings, whether a crime is charged, 81 ALR 552; 40 ALR2d 1151.

Liability of judge, court, administrative officer, or other custodian of person for whose release the writ is sought, in connection with habeas corpus proceedings, 84 ALR 807.

Habeas corpus on ground of unlawful treatment of prisoner lawfully in custody, 155 ALR 145.

Right to aid of counsel in application of hearing for habeas corpus, 162 ALR 922.

Former jeopardy as ground for habeas corpus, 8 ALR2d 285.

Discharge in habeas corpus proceedings as constituting favorable termination of criminal proceedings requisite to maintenance of malicious prosecution action, 30 ALR2d 1128.

Right of accused to have his witnesses free from handcuffs, manacles, shackles, or the like, 75 ALR2d 762.

Discharge on habeas corpus of one held in extradition proceedings as precluding subsequent extradition proceedings, 33 ALR3d 1443.

Modern status of rule relating to jurisdiction of state court to try criminal defendant brought within jurisdiction illegally or as result of fraud or mistake, 25 ALR4th 157.

When is a person in custody of governmental authorities for purpose of exercise of state remedy of habeas corpus — modern cases, 26 ALR4th 455.

Jurisdiction of federal court to try criminal defendant who alleges that he was brought within United States' jurisdiction illegally or as result of fraud or mistake, 28 ALR Fed 685.

### 9-14-1. Who may seek writ.

(a) Any person restrained of his liberty under any pretext whatsoever, except under sentence of a state court of record, may seek a writ of habeas corpus to inquire into the legality of the restraint.

(b) Any person alleging that another person in whom for any cause he is interested is kept illegally from the custody of the applicant may seek a writ of habeas corpus to inquire into the legality of the restraint.

(c) Any person restrained of his liberty as a result of a sentence imposed by any state court of record may seek a writ of habeas corpus to inquire into the legality of the restraint. (Cobb's 1851 Digest, pp. 1131-1134; Code 1863, § 3909; Code 1868, § 3933; Code 1873, § 4009; Code 1882, § 4009; Penal Code 1895, § 1210; Penal Code 1910, § 1291; Code 1933, § 50-101; Ga. L. 1967, p. 835, § 2.)

**Cross references.** — Procedure for seeking writ of habeas corpus by person whose liberty is being restrained by virtue of sentence imposed by state court of record, § 9-14-40 et seq.

**Law reviews.** — For survey article on

domestic relations, see 34 Mercer L. Rev. 113 (1982).

For comment, "Has Habeas Corpus Been Suspended in Georgia? Representing Indigent Prisoners on Georgia's Death Row," see 17 Ga. St. U.L. Rev. 605 (2000).

## JUDICIAL DECISIONS

**Editor's notes.** — Article 2 of this chapter now provides the exclusive procedure for seeking a writ of habeas corpus for persons whose liberty is being restrained by virtue of sentence of a state court of record, expanding the scope of habeas in such cases. See O.C.G.A. §§ 9-14-40 and 9-14-41.

**Any person may petition for writ of habeas corpus in behalf of one imprisoned,** as interest arising from humanity alone comes within both the letter and spirit of this section. *Broomhead v. Chisolm*, 47 Ga. 390 (1872) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-14-1).

When any person in whom applicant, for any cause, is interested is kept illegally from applicant's custody, applicant may sue out a writ of habeas corpus to inquire into the legality of such restraint. *Smith v. Scott*, 216 Ga. 506, 117 S.E.2d 528 (1960).

**Writ does not issue as matter of course.** — While writ of habeas corpus is a "writ of right," it does not issue as a matter of course, but only when the application therefor contains allegations which, if true, would authorize discharge of the person held in custody. *Simmons v. Georgia Iron & Coal Co.*, 117 Ga. 305, 43 S.E. 780, 61 L.R.A. 739 (1903).

**Large discretion is vested in trial judge in habeas corpus cases,** and Supreme Court will not interfere unless there is an abuse of discretion. *Walden v. Morris*, 16 Ga. App. 408, 85 S.E. 452 (1915).

**Denial of commitment hearing grounds for preindictment habeas.** — Although not ground for post-conviction habeas corpus due to mootness, denial of commitment hearing would be ground for preindictment habeas corpus. *McClure v. Hopper*, 234 Ga. 45, 214 S.E.2d 503 (1975).

**Mere irregularities in commitment hearing insufficient.** — Writ of habeas corpus cannot be employed to correct errors or irregularities in commitment hearing held by justice of the peace, committing defendant to jail to await action of the grand jury, but the judgment committing defendant must be absolutely void. *Harris v. Norris*, 188 Ga. 610, 4 S.E.2d 840 (1939).

**Habeas as means to address setting or denial of bail.** — Remedy of habeas corpus is a proper means with which to address trial judge's exercise of discretion in setting or denying bail. *Fields v. Tankersley*, 487 F. Supp. 1389 (S.D. Ga. 1980).



**Habeas corpus properly issued where individual was illegally imprisoned** with or without any form of law. *Cathing v. State*, 62 Ga. 243 (1879); *Southern Express Co. v. Lynch*, 65 Ga. 240 (1880).

**Habeas proper in case of confinement during probationary period.** — Prisoner's petition for a writ of habeas corpus was properly filed where, through no fault of the prisoner's own, the prisoner had been released during the confinement portion of the prisoner's sentence and was subsequently imprisoned, without a hearing, during what should have been the probationary period of the sentence. *Derr v. Anthony*, 265 Ga. 892, 463 S.E.2d 690 (1995).

**Petitioner suffering adverse collateral consequences from conviction.** — Habeas corpus petition challenging the petitioner's habitual violator conviction alleged adverse collateral consequences to sustain petitioner's claim because the state introduced that conviction as non-statutory evidence in petitioner's death penalty trial. *Tharpe v. Head*, 272 Ga. 596, 533 S.E.2d 368 (2000).

**Rearrest for same offense after pardon.** — Writ of habeas was properly issued where individual was pardoned by Governor and afterwards rearrested for same offense. *Dominick v. Bowdoin*, 44 Ga. 357 (1871).

**Habeas corpus not proper where another adequate remedy exists.** — Where proceedings under which petitioner is detained are still pending undisposed of, and the ordinary established procedure is still available to the petitioner, the orderly procedure by trial and appeal should not be interfered with by writ of habeas corpus, as there is another adequate remedy. *Jackson v. Lowry*, 170 Ga. 755, 154 S.E. 228 (1930); *Kearse v. Paulk*, 264 Ga. 509, 448 S.E.2d 369 (1994).

**Exhaustion of statutory remedies for release from insanity commitment.** — Where a person has been adjudged insane and committed to an institution, and thereafter seeks to be discharged upon the ground that the person's sanity has been restored, the person cannot invoke writ of habeas corpus without showing that the person has exhausted such specific statutory remedies as are provided; however, the person might perhaps show some valid reason excusing failure to pursue a statutory remedy, even in a case where ordinarily the person should pursue it. *Richardson v. Hall*, 199 Ga. 602, 34 S.E.2d 888 (1945).

Where a person charged with a criminal offense filed a special plea of insanity under former Code 1933, § 27-1502 (see O.C.G.A. § 17-7-130), and on such plea was found insane and committed, and after such commitment left the hospital without permission and was later taken into custody by a sheriff for return to such institution, the person could not maintain a habeas petition on the ground that the person had regained the person's sanity, without showing that the person had pursued or attempted to pursue the statutory method of obtaining release from the institution, or without alleging and proving some valid reason for failure to invoke such remedy. *Richardson v. Hall*, 199 Ga. 602, 34 S.E.2d 888 (1945).

**Quashing of petition which shows legality of detention on its face.** — Where petition for habeas corpus clearly shows on its face that detention is lawful, there is nothing to investigate, and the writ should be quashed. *Mathews v. Swatts*, 16 Ga. App. 208, 84 S.E. 980 (1915); *Smith v. Milton*, 149 Ga. 28, 98 S.E. 607 (1919).

**Completion of sentence not bar to writ.** — The mere fact that the state sentence has been completely served should no longer be a bar to attacking it through habeas corpus even though the petition is not initially filed until after the sentence is completed. *Hardison v. Martin*, 254 Ga. 719, 334 S.E.2d 161 (1985).

**Release on own recognizance.** — Defendant who had been released on the defendant's own recognizance did not have sufficient restraint of liberty to warrant writ of habeas corpus to require district attorney to dismiss charges brought against the defendant. *Farris v. Slaton*, 262 Ga. 713, 425 S.E.2d 291 (1993).

**Habeas corpus proper remedy to obtain child from wrongful custody.** — Where a natural mother brought a habeas corpus action under subsection (b) of O.C.G.A. § 9-14-1, alleging that her infant daughter was being detained illegally from her custody by the respondent and contending that there had never been a transfer of custody to respondent, the mother properly brought the complaint as habeas corpus. *Johnson v. Smith*, 251 Ga. 1, 302 S.E.2d 542 (1983).

**Habeas corpus proper remedy for revocation of driver's license.** — The revocation of one's driver's license may place a significant

restraint on that person's liberty within the meaning of subsection (c) of O.C.G.A. § 9-14-1; therefore, one not in physical custody may petition for habeas corpus to challenge the revocation of one's driver's license on the ground that the underlying sentence upon which the revocation is based is void for a reason not appearing on the face of the record. The petitioner must be able to demonstrate that the revocation significantly restrains the petitioner's liberty, or that other adverse collateral consequences flow from the petitioner's sentence of conviction. *Hardison v. Martin*, 254 Ga. 719, 334 S.E.2d 161 (1985).

An action for a writ of habeas corpus is appropriate to contest a revocation of a driver's license, but the appellate procedure available under O.C.G.A. § 40-5-66 must be followed. *Earp v. Lynch*, 257 Ga. 633, 362 S.E.2d 55 (1987).

**Applicability to ineffective assistance claim.**

— Since petitioner showed that petitioner's appellate counsel provided ineffective assis-

tance of counsel by not raising a chain of custody issue on appeal after the state was required to prove a chain of custody of a controlled substance at trial, the petitioner was entitled to have the petitioner's application for habeas corpus relief granted, as any competent attorney would have raised that issue on appeal, the petitioner's appellate counsel was ineffective in failing to do so, and petitioner was prejudiced because the error, if raised, would have led to a different outcome on appeal. *Phillips v. Williams*, 276 Ga. 691, 583 S.E.2d 4 (2003).

**Cited in** *Ballenger v. McLain*, 54 Ga. 159 (1875); *Moore v. Wheeler*, 109 Ga. 62, 35 S.E. 116 (1900); *Jackson v. Baxter*, 145 Ga. 223, 88 S.E. 819 (1916); *Parris v. State*, 232 Ga. 687, 208 S.E.2d 493 (1974); *Jones v. Hopper*, 233 Ga. 531, 212 S.E.2d 367 (1975); *Vaughn v. State*, 248 Ga. 325, 283 S.E.2d 263 (1981); *Johnson v. Smith*, 164 Ga. App. 611, 299 S.E.2d 387 (1982); *Horton v. Wilkes*, 250 Ga. 902, 302 S.E.2d 94 (1983); *Zant v. Cook*, 259 Ga. 299, 379 S.E.2d 780 (1989).

## RESEARCH REFERENCES

**Am. Jur. 2d.** — 39 Am. Jur. 2d, Habeas Corpus and Postconviction Remedies, §§ 109, 155, 156.

**C.J.S.** — 39A C.J.S., Habeas Corpus, § 283.

**ALR.** — Right of one detained pursuant to quarantine to habeas corpus, 2 ALR 1542.

Habeas corpus to test the sufficiency of indictment or information as regards the offense sought to be charged, 57 ALR 85.

## 9-14-2. Habeas corpus on account of detention of spouse or child.

In all writs of habeas corpus sought on account of the detention of a spouse or child, the court on hearing all the facts may exercise its discretion as to whom the custody of the spouse or child shall be given and shall have the power to give the custody of a child to a third person. (Laws 1845, Cobb's 1851 Digest, p. 335; Code 1863, § 3925; Code 1868, § 3948; Code 1873, § 4024; Code 1882, § 4024; Civil Code 1895, § 2453; Penal Code 1895, § 1226; Civil Code 1910, § 2972; Penal Code 1910, § 1307; Code 1933, § 50-121; Ga. L. 1976, p. 1050, § 2.)

**Cross references.** — Child custody, generally, Art. 1, Ch. 9, T. 19. For Child Custody Intrastate Jurisdiction Act, Art. 2, Ch. 9, T. 19. For Uniform Child Custody Jurisdiction Act, Art. 3, Ch. 9, T. 19. Prohibition against use of complaint in nature of habeas corpus to seek change of child custody, § 19-9-23.

**Law reviews.** — For article, "Custody Disputes and the Proposed Model Act," see 2

Ga. L. Rev. 162 (1968). For article criticizing parental rights doctrine and advocating best interests of child doctrine in parent-third party custody disputes, see 27 Emory L.J. 209 (1978). For article surveying legislative and judicial developments in Georgia's divorce, alimony, and child custody laws for 1978-79, see 31 Mercer L. Rev. 75 (1979).

For comment on "Grandparents' Visita-

tion Rights in Georgia," see 29 Emory L.J. 1083 (1980).

## JUDICIAL DECISIONS

### ANALYSIS

#### GENERAL CONSIDERATION

#### DISCRETION OF COURT

#### THIRD PERSONS

#### PROCEDURAL MATTERS

#### SPECIFIC APPLICATION

### General Consideration

**Editor's notes.** — Section 19-9-23 now provides that a complaint seeking to obtain a change in the legal custody of a child shall be brought as a separate action. Habeas corpus may not be used for this purpose, nor may such complaint be made as a counterclaim or otherwise in response to a habeas petition seeking to enforce a child custody order. Hence, decisions rendered prior to enactment of § 19-9-23 should be consulted with care.

**Superior court without jurisdiction where juvenile court order in effect.** — Where a juvenile court order relating to disposition of a deprived child, entered pursuant to former Code 1933, § 24A-2301 (see O.C.G.A. § 15-11-55) after notice and hearing, was still in effect, superior court had no jurisdiction of the related habeas corpus petition. *West v. Cobb County Dep't of Family & Children Servs.*, 243 Ga. 425, 254 S.E.2d 373 (1979).

**Uses of habeas compared.** — There is a clear distinction between a writ to acquire freedom from a person who is illegally depriving one of one's liberty, and a writ to secure the custody of a child awarded in a divorce decree; in the former, the issue is lawful or unlawful imprisonment while in the latter no imprisonment or liberty is involved, but only the question of who shall have custody of the child. *McBurnett v. Warren*, 208 Ga. 225, 66 S.E.2d 49 (1951).

**In habeas corpus case involving custody of minor child,** writ of habeas corpus was appropriate process to bring defendant into court. *Tyree v. Jackson*, 226 Ga. 690, 177 S.E.2d 160 (1970).

In father's habeas action against divorced

wife for daughter's custody, applicable law was former Code 1933, § 74-107 (see O.C.G.A. § 19-9-3) rather than former Code 1933, § 50-121 (see O.C.G.A. § 9-14-2). *Knox v. Knox*, 226 Ga. 619, 176 S.E.2d 712 (1970).

**Welfare of child paramount.** — In a habeas corpus proceeding for the possession of a minor, the paramount consideration is the welfare of the child. *Weathersby v. Jordan*, 124 Ga. 68, 52 S.E. 83 (1905); *Walker v. Jones*, 1 Ga. App. 70, 57 S.E. 903 (1907); *Evans v. Lane*, 8 Ga. App. 826, 70 S.E. 603 (1911).

Ordinarily, when habeas corpus is brought to determine custody of a child, the court has broad discretion, and may award it even to a stranger, the best interest of the child being the paramount consideration. *Crapps v. Smith*, 9 Ga. App. 400, 71 S.E. 501 (1911).

In all cases of habeas corpus to determine the custody of a child, the welfare of the child is the paramount consideration, and the court will look into all the circumstances and ascertain what is best for the interest and welfare of the child. *Yancey v. Watson*, 217 Ga. 215, 121 S.E.2d 772 (1961).

**Wishes of minor over 14 not controlling.** — In habeas corpus proceedings to determine who is entitled to custody of a minor over the age of 14, the wish of the minor, while entitled to due consideration, is not in all circumstances necessarily controlling. *Chunn v. Graham*, 117 Ga. 551, 43 S.E. 987 (1903); *Brown v. Harden*, 150 Ga. 99, 102 S.E. 864 (1920).

**Provision for child support.** — In an order in a habeas corpus action changing child custody from one party to the other, the court can provide therein that child support shall be payable to or by the person



to whom custody is awarded. *Anglon v. Grif-fin*, 241 Ga. 546, 246 S.E.2d 666 (1978).

**Rights of third parties governed by section.** — Provision of former Code 1933, § 74-107 (see O.C.G.A. § 19-9-3), providing that there was no prima facie right to custody of the child in the father, did not enlarge the rights of third parties, which were governed by former Code 1933, § 50-121 (see O.C.G.A. § 9-14-2). *Knox v. Knox*, 226 Ga. 619, 176 S.E.2d 712 (1970).

**Habeas not available to one without legal right to custody.** — While former Code 1933, §§ 50-121 and 74-106 (see O.C.G.A. §§ 9-14-2 and 19-9-2) authorized habeas corpus court to exercise discretion as to possession of a minor child in the circumstances stated therein, no right was given by said sections to a person claiming no legal right of custody to institute a habeas corpus proceeding. *Spitz v. Holland*, 243 Ga. 9, 252 S.E.2d 406 (1979).

**Interest in humanity** — Habeas corpus is not an available remedy to inquire into the legality of custody of a child where the alleged detention is not against the right of the applicant for habeas corpus. *Bennett v. Schaffer*, 229 Ga. 59, 183 S.E.2d 760 (1971).

An interest arising from humanity is sufficient to entitle a person to bring a writ of habeas corpus in behalf of one imprisoned, but an interest in humanity is not sufficient to sustain the writ where petitioner claims custody of the person against another holding custody; in such case, habeas will lie only where detention is against the right of the applicant. *Hall v. Hall*, 222 Ga. 820, 152 S.E.2d 737 (1966).

**Grandparents held without standing to bring habeas.** — Maternal grandparents, praying for custody of grandchildren or, alternatively, visitation rights, had no standing to bring habeas corpus action against surviving parent, children's father. *Spitz v. Holland*, 243 Ga. 9, 252 S.E.2d 406 (1979).

**Petition seeking recognition of court-awarded visitation rights of custodial parent.** — Where petition alleged that father was given visitation right in final divorce decree and that child was being illegally withheld from him by the mother, who absolutely refused to allow such visitations, the superior court did not err in overruling defendant mother's general demurrer (now motion to dismiss) to father's petition for

writ of habeas corpus. *Smith v. Scott*, 216 Ga. 506, 117 S.E.2d 528 (1960).

**Nonresident custodial parent bringing habeas against resident noncustodial parent.** — Suit in the nature of habeas corpus to change a decree of custody may not be brought against a custodial parent by a noncustodial parent in the county in which the noncustodial parent resides. *Matthews v. Matthews*, 238 Ga. 201, 232 S.E.2d 76 (1977).

Where nonresident parent who has been awarded custody of a child by court order enters this state to regain that child from the noncustodial parent and files a habeas corpus petition, the trial court may not reconsider the question of legal custody. *Bayard v. Willis*, 241 Ga. 459, 246 S.E.2d 315 (1978).

Despite a child's attaining the age of 14 and residing in this state with the noncustodial parent, the Georgia court is not authorized to relitigate the issue of legal custody; only a court where the custodial parent resides has the right to award a change in custody. *Bayard v. Willis*, 241 Ga. 459, 246 S.E.2d 315 (1978).

**Attack on foreign decree for lack of jurisdiction.** — On habeas corpus by a father to recover custody of his minor child living with the mother in this state, predicated upon a decree of a Michigan court dissolving his marriage and awarding the child to him, full faith and credit clause of the federal Constitution did not preclude court of this state from declaring the Michigan decree void for lack of jurisdiction of the child. *Elliott v. Elliott*, 181 Ga. 545, 182 S.E. 845 (1935).

**Jurisdiction of court not affected by child's location.** — In habeas corpus proceedings to recover custody of a child, mere fact that such child, at the time of the petition, is in a foreign jurisdiction will not deprive the court of jurisdiction, nor be sufficient excuse for not producing the child in obedience to the writ. *Crowell v. Crowell*, 190 Ga. 501, 9 S.E.2d 628 (1940).

**Awarding custody pending divorce where habeas proceeding is pending.** — In determining custody of children, upon a pending suit for divorce, alimony, and custody, judge of the superior court, despite pendency of a habeas corpus proceeding between the same parties, after hearing all the facts and circumstances may exercise sound discretion in awarding custody of the children. *Duke v. Duke*, 181 Ga. 21, 181 S.E. 161 (1935).

Where a habeas corpus proceeding is filed in the probate court involving custody of a minor child, and subsequently a petition is filed involving divorce, alimony, and custody of such child, equity has the power to enjoin the habeas corpus proceeding and determine all the issues in one action. *Duke v. Duke*, 181 Ga. 21, 181 S.E. 161 (1935).

Superior court is not without jurisdiction to make an award of custody of minor children pending divorce litigation, despite pendency of a habeas corpus proceeding involving one of the children before the judge of the probate court between the same parties. *Moody v. Moody*, 193 Ga. 699, 19 S.E.2d 504 (1942).

**Common-law rule abolished.** — In controversies over custody of children, the common-law rule vesting custody in father was abolished by this section. *Adams v. State*, 218 Ga. 130, 126 S.E.2d 624, answer conformed to, 106 Ga. App. 531, 127 S.E.2d 477 (1962) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-14-2).

**Mother and father have equal status before habeas court.** *Gambrell v. Gambrell*, 244 Ga. 178, 259 S.E.2d 439 (1979).

**Change of custody where circumstances have changed.** — This section does not vest in the court discretion to change a previous judgment awarding custody of the child, in the absence of a change of circumstances involving the welfare of the child which has taken place since rendition of such former judgment. *Beavers v. Williams*, 194 Ga. 875, 23 S.E.2d 171 (1942) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-14-2).

This section means that even in the face of a former judgment awarding custody that has become final, habeas corpus court is authorized to change custody of a child if conditions affecting child's welfare have changed since rendition of the former judgment. *Robinson v. Ashmore*, 232 Ga. 498, 207 S.E.2d 484 (1974), overruled on other grounds, *Durden v. Barron*, 249 Ga. 686, 290 S.E.2d 923 (1982) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-14-2).

**Vesting of custody in surviving parent on death of custodial parent subject to court's discretion.** — General rule that upon death of the parent who has custody of a child under a divorce decree the right of custody is vested in the surviving parent is subject to the discretionary power of habeas corpus courts. *Perkins v. Courson*, 219 Ga. 611, 135 S.E.2d 388 (1964).

It was the general rule that on the death of a parent who held custody of a child under a divorce decree, right of custody vested in the surviving parent, but this rule was subject to the discretionary power of habeas corpus courts under former Code 1933, §§ 50-121 and 74-106 (see O.C.G.A. §§ 9-14-2 and 19-9-2), looking to the child's interest and welfare. *Peck v. Shierling*, 222 Ga. 60, 148 S.E.2d 491 (1966), later appeal, 223 Ga. 1, 152 S.E.2d 868 (1967).

**Cited in** *Beck v. Beck*, 134 Ga. 137, 67 S.E. 543 (1910); *Crapps v. Smith*, 9 Ga. App. 400, 71 S.E. 501 (1911); *Williman v. Williman*, 138 Ga. 188, 74 S.E. 1077 (1912); *Rourke v. O'Neill*, 150 Ga. 282, 103 S.E. 428 (1920); *Jackson v. Jackson*, 182 Ga. 131, 185 S.E. 89 (1936); *Shippo v. Shippo*, 186 Ga. 494, 198 S.E. 230 (1938); *Pruitt v. Butterfield*, 189 Ga. 593, 6 S.E.2d 786 (1940); *Willingham v. Willingham*, 192 Ga. 405, 15 S.E.2d 514 (1941); *Kniepkamp v. Richards*, 192 Ga. 509, 16 S.E.2d 24 (1941); *Kilgore v. Tiller*, 194 Ga. 527, 22 S.E.2d 150 (1942); *Bond v. Norwood*, 195 Ga. 383, 24 S.E.2d 289 (1943); *Fortson v. Fortson*, 195 Ga. 750, 25 S.E.2d 518 (1943); *Faughnan v. Ross*, 197 Ga. 21, 28 S.E.2d 119 (1943); *Beavers v. Williams*, 199 Ga. 114, 33 S.E.2d 343 (1945); *Harter v. Davis*, 199 Ga. 503, 34 S.E.2d 657 (1945); *Richardson v. Hall*, 199 Ga. 602, 34 S.E.2d 888 (1945); *Moody v. Pike*, 200 Ga. 243, 36 S.E.2d 752 (1946); *Waller v. Waller*, 202 Ga. 535, 43 S.E.2d 535 (1947); *Good v. Good*, 205 Ga. 112, 52 S.E.2d 610 (1949); *Walker v. Steele*, 206 Ga. 674, 58 S.E.2d 421 (1950); *Cons v. Wipert*, 207 Ga. 621, 63 S.E.2d 370 (1951); *Bridgman v. Elders*, 213 Ga. 257, 98 S.E.2d 547 (1957); *Perry v. Perry*, 213 Ga. 847, 102 S.E.2d 534 (1958); *Bartlett v. Bartlett*, 99 Ga. App. 770, 109 S.E.2d 821 (1959); *Adams v. Heffernan*, 217 Ga. 404, 122 S.E.2d 735 (1961); *Blood v. Earnest*, 217 Ga. 642, 123 S.E.2d 913 (1962); *Bosson v. Bosson*, 223 Ga. 793, 158 S.E.2d 231 (1967); *Bowen v. Bowen*, 223 Ga. 800, 158 S.E.2d 233 (1967); *Kerry v. Brown*, 224 Ga. 200, 160 S.E.2d 832 (1968); *Harper v. Ballensinger*, 121 Ga. App. 390, 174 S.E.2d 182 (1970); *White v. Bryan*, 237 Ga. 349, 223 S.E.2d 710 (1976); *Childs v. Childs*, 237 Ga. 177, 227 S.E.2d 49 (1976); *Edwards v. Edwards*, 237 Ga. 779, 229 S.E.2d 632 (1976); *Dyer v. Allen*, 238 Ga. 516, 233 S.E.2d 772 (1977); *George v. Sizemore*, 238 Ga. 525, 233 S.E.2d 779 (1977); *Warren v.*



Warren, 238 Ga. 532, 233 S.E.2d 785 (1977); Guest v. Williams, 240 Ga. 316, 240 S.E.2d 705 (1977); Gazaway v. Brackett, 241 Ga. 127, 244 S.E.2d 238 (1978); Sanders v. Sanders, 242 Ga. 641, 250 S.E.2d 488 (1978); Harbin v. Sandlin, 243 Ga. 677, 256 S.E.2d 360 (1979); Munday v. Munday, 243 Ga. 863, 257 S.E.2d 282 (1979); Bryant v. Wigley, 246 Ga. 155, 269 S.E.2d 418 (1980).

### Discretion of Court

**This section allows trial court judge to exercise legal discretion** in ruling on whether or not person having custody is unfit or has otherwise forfeited custody rights to the child. Wood v. McGee, 241 Ga. 242, 244 S.E.2d 846 (1978) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-14-2).

**Discretion of judge.** — On the hearing of a writ of habeas corpus brought by father on account of detention of his child, he is not entitled as matter of right to its custody, but the matter is in the discretion of the court, on hearing all the facts; such discretion is vested in the court hearing the habeas corpus, and not in the reviewing court. Smith v. Bragg, 68 Ga. 650 (1882).

In passing upon the questions raised by the petition and answer in a habeas corpus case for possession of minor children, discretion is given by law to the trial judge, who sees and hears the parties, witnesses, and children, and who necessarily has superior opportunities for determining correctly the issues involved. Weathersby v. Jordan, 124 Ga. 68, 52 S.E. 83 (1905). See also Starr v. Barton, 34 Ga. 99 (1864); Payne v. Payne, 39 Ga. 174 (1869).

In all habeas corpus cases for custody of a wife or child, the court, on the hearing, is authorized and required to exercise sound discretion in awarding custody, and is empowered to give custody of a child to a third person. Pruitt v. Butterfield, 189 Ga. 593, 6 S.E.2d 786 (1940).

**Discretion conferred on courts by this section is applicable to all courts** authorized to grant writ including probate court. Barlow v. Barlow, 141 Ga. 535, 81 S.E. 433, 52 L.R.A. (n.s.) 683 (1914) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-14-2).

**Discretion given to judge under this section is not arbitrary** and unlimited discretion, but a sound discretion guided by law. Hill v. Rivers, 200 Ga. 354, 37 S.E.2d 386 (1946); Boge v. McCollum, 212 Ga. 741, 95

S.E.2d 665 (1956) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-14-2).

### Discretion is not arbitrary and unlimited.

— In writs of habeas corpus sued out on account of detention of child, the court, on hearing all facts, may exercise its discretion as to the person to whom custody of the child will be given; but the discretion to be exercised is not an arbitrary and unlimited discretion, but sound discretion guided by law. Saxon v. Brantley, 174 Ga. 641, 163 S.E. 504 (1932).

### Discretion should ordinarily be exercised in favor of party with legal custody.

— Discretion vested in trial judge upon a hearing on writ of habeas corpus for custody of a child should ordinarily be exercised in favor of the party having legal right to custody of said child. Boge v. McCollum, 212 Ga. 741, 95 S.E.2d 665 (1956).

**Unless child's interest and welfare justifies award to another.** — While judge, on a hearing of writ of habeas corpus for child's custody, is vested with discretion in determining to whom custody should be given, such discretion should be governed by rules of law and exercised in favor of the party having the legal right, unless the evidence shows that the child's interest and welfare justify the award of custody to another, where rivalry between parents as to their child's custody is not involved. Connor v. Rainwater, 200 Ga. 866, 38 S.E.2d 805 (1946).

Discretion vested in trial judge in habeas corpus proceedings with respect to award of custody of minor children ought to be exercised in favor of the party having the legal right, unless the circumstances of the case and the precedents established would justify the court, acting for the welfare of the child, to refuse to do so. Lucas v. Smith, 201 Ga. 834, 41 S.E.2d 527 (1947).

In contest between admitted father of an illegitimate child and third persons, where mother, the only recognized parent, voluntarily released her parental right of custody and control to the third persons, discretion reposed in the trial court in habeas corpus hearing is not arbitrary, but should be exercised in favor of the party having the legal right unless the interest and welfare of the child justifies an award of another. Day v. Hatton, 210 Ga. 749, 83 S.E.2d 6 (1954).

While judge, upon hearing of a writ of habeas corpus for detention of a child, is



vested with discretion in determining to whom its custody shall be given, such discretion should be governed by rules of law and be exercised in favor of the party having the legal right, unless evidence shows that the interest and welfare of the child justify the judge in awarding custody to another. *Harwell v. Gay*, 186 Ga. 80, 196 S.E. 758 (1938); *Butts v. Griffith*, 189 Ga. 296, 5 S.E.2d 907 (1939); *Fowler v. Fowler*, 190 Ga. 453, 9 S.E.2d 760 (1940); *Girtman v. Girtman*, 191 Ga. 173, 11 S.E.2d 782 (1940); *Shope v. Singleton*, 196 Ga. 506, 27 S.E.2d 26 (1943), overruled in part, *Stills v. Johnson*, 272 Ga. 645, 533 S.E.2d 695 (2000); *Hill v. Rivers*, 200 Ga. 354, 37 S.E.2d 386 (1946); *Johnson v. Johnson*, 211 Ga. 791, 89 S.E.2d 166 (1955); *Perkins v. Courson*, 219 Ga. 611, 135 S.E.2d 388 (1964).

This section is not arbitrary, but should be exercised in favor of the party having the legal right, unless the interest and welfare of the child justifies an award for another. *Fort v. Alewine*, 223 Ga. 359, 155 S.E.2d 12 (1967) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-14-2).

**Child's welfare justifies overriding rights of person with legal claim.** — While judge, upon a hearing of a writ of habeas corpus for detention of a child, is vested with discretion in determining to whom custody shall be given, such discretion is not free or arbitrary, but is to be governed by rules of law, and should be exercised in favor of the party having the legal right, unless the evidence shows that the interest and welfare of the child would justify judge in overriding the rights of the person holding the legal claim. *Sherrill v. Sherrill*, 202 Ga. 288, 42 S.E.2d 921 (1947); *Camp v. Bookman*, 204 Ga. 670, 51 S.E.2d 391 (1949).

**Trial court's discretion not controlled by appellate court.** — In a habeas corpus proceeding involving contest between parents over custody of minor children, the paramount issue is the welfare and best interest of the children, and an award made by the judge, based upon the evidence and in the exercise of sound discretion, will not be controlled by the Supreme Court. *Handley v. Handley*, 204 Ga. 57, 48 S.E.2d 827 (1948).

In a habeas corpus proceeding involving a contest between parents over custody of minor children, award made by the trial judge, based upon the evidence and in the exercise of sound discretion, will not be

controlled by the appellate court. *Benefield v. Benefield*, 216 Ga. 593, 118 S.E.2d 464 (1961); *Griffis v. Griffis*, 229 Ga. 587, 193 S.E.2d 620 (1972).

Changed conditions affecting the welfare of a child, occurring after rendition of a former final custody judgment, which will warrant issuance of new judgment by a habeas corpus court effecting a change of custody or visitation rights, is essentially a fact issue in each individual case which must be decided by the habeas corpus court, and if there is reasonable evidence in the record to support the court's decision in changing custody or visitation rights, then the decision of the habeas corpus court must prevail as a final judgment and will be affirmed on appeal. *Robinson v. Ashmore*, 232 Ga. 498, 207 S.E.2d 484 (1974), overruled on other grounds, *Durden v. Barron*, 249 Ga. 686, 290 S.E.2d 923 (1982).

**Absent gross abuse.** — In habeas corpus proceedings involving custody of children, the judge must look to the welfare of the children and has very wide discretion, within legal limits, in reference to such matters; where the judge's decision is within the judge's discretion, gross abuse must appear in order to work reversal of the judge's judgment. *Lucas v. Smith*, 201 Ga. 834, 41 S.E.2d 527 (1947).

**Judgment without supporting evidence as gross abuse.** — On hearing a writ of habeas corpus, it is an improper exercise of discretion to render a judgment depriving one legally entitled to custody of a minor child of the same, and awarding such custody to another, where there is undisputed evidence showing right and fitness of the former to have such custody and no evidence to the contrary. *Saxon v. Brantley*, 174 Ga. 641, 163 S.E. 504 (1932).

While trial court has wide discretion in passing on the evidence upon a writ of habeas corpus for child custody, a judgment without any evidence to support it is a gross abuse of discretion and cannot be allowed to stand. *Dutton v. Freeman*, 213 Ga. 445, 99 S.E.2d 204 (1957).

### Third Persons

**Court's discretion limited where parent and third person dispute custody.** — Former Code 1933, §§ 50-121 and 74-106 (see O.C.G.A. §§ 9-14-2 and 19-9-2) have been

**Third Persons (Cont'd)**

construed to give only limited discretion to a trial judge where a parent and a third person are disputing custody of a child. *Spitz v. Holland*, 243 Ga. 9, 252 S.E.2d 406 (1979).

**Discretion to award custody to third person where parent is found unfit.** — Legal or parental right to custody is subject to challenge on the ground of unfitness for the trust, and court in habeas corpus cases has discretion to award custody to a third person where such unfitness is found. *Perkins v. Courson*, 219 Ga. 611, 135 S.E.2d 388 (1964).

Under this section, court in habeas corpus cases has discretion to award custody to a third person where parental unfitness is found. *Peck v. Shierling*, 222 Ga. 60, 148 S.E.2d 491 (1966), later appealed, 223 Ga. 1, 152 S.E.2d 868 (1967) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-14-2).

**No discretion to award custody to third person unless parental rights have been lost.**

— Where there was a contest between a parent and a third party over custody of a minor child, the first question to be determined was whether or not parental control had been lost by the parent; while former Code 1933, § 50-121 (see O.C.G.A. § 9-14-2) stated that the court may exercise discretion as to whom custody shall be given, it can apply only where the parent had lost control by one of the methods stated in former Code 1933, §§ 74-108 — 74-1101 (see O.C.G.A. §§ 19-7-1 and 19-7-4). *Morris v. Grant*, 196 Ga. 692, 27 S.E.2d 295 (1943), overruled on other grounds, *White v. Bryan*, 236 Ga. 349, 223 S.E.2d 710 (1976); *Skinner v. Skinner*, 204 Ga. 635, 51 S.E.2d 420 (1949); *Morrison v. Morrison*, 212 Ga. 48, 90 S.E.2d 402 (1955); *Woods v. Martin*, 212 Ga. 405, 93 S.E.2d 339 (1956), overruled on other grounds, *White v. Bryan*, 236 Ga. 349, 223 S.E.2d 710 (1976).

Discretion vested in the judge by this section is not free or arbitrary, but is to be governed by rules of law and should be exercised in favor of the party having the legal right, unless evidence shows that such party has lost the party's right in some way recognized by law. *Watkins v. Terrell*, 196 Ga. 651, 27 S.E.2d 329 (1943) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-14-2).

In reaching judgment on a habeas corpus

proceeding involving custody of a minor child, the presiding judge should award custody to the person legally entitled thereto, unless it is made to appear that the person lost this right or that the security, morals, or welfare and interest of the child require another disposition. *Hill v. Rivers*, 200 Ga. 354, 37 S.E.2d 386 (1946).

This section is applicable only where parental control has been lost. *Waldrup v. Crane*, 203 Ga. 388, 46 S.E.2d 919 (1948), overruled on other grounds, *Perkins v. Courson*, 219 Ga. 611, 135 S.E.2d 388 (1964) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-14-2).

Where mother of child to whom custody had been awarded by a divorce decree died, prima facie right of custody automatically inures to father; in such circumstances, father's right to custody can be lost only by one of the grounds provided under former Code 1933, §§ 74-108 — 74-110 (see O.C.G.A. §§ 19-7-1 and 19-7-4), and unless so lost, discretion reposed in trial judge former Code 1933, § 50-121 (see O.C.G.A. § 9-14-2) did not apply. *Baynes v. Cowart*, 209 Ga. 376, 72 S.E.2d 716 (1952), overruled on other grounds, *Perkins v. Courson*, 219 Ga. 611, 135 S.E.2d 388 (1964).

Trial court, upon hearing a writ of habeas corpus for detention of a child, was vested with discretion in determining to whom its custody shall be given; such discretion should be governed by the rules of law and be exercised in favor of the party having the prima facie legal right to custody of the child, unless the evidence showed that such person had lost the right to custody through one of the ways recognized in former Code 1933, §§ 74-108 — 74-110 (see O.C.G.A. §§ 19-7-1 and 19-7-4) or through unfitness. *Wentworth v. Middleton*, 242 Ga. 43, 247 S.E.2d 846 (1978); *Dein v. Mossman*, 244 Ga. 866, 262 S.E.2d 83 (1979).

**Tests for determining custody as between parents and as between parent and third person distinguished.** — In divorce action in which child custody is an issue, test for use by the trial court in determining which parent shall have child custody is the best interests of the child, but where a third party, such as a grandparent, is being awarded custody of a child as part of a divorce case, or where third party sues to obtain child custody from a parent, test is not simply the "best interests" or "welfare" of the child; in such cases, a



parent is entitled to be awarded custody by the trial court, unless it is shown by clear and convincing evidence that such parent is unfit or otherwise not entitled to custody under the laws. *Higbee v. Tuck*, 242 Ga. 376, 249 S.E.2d 62 (1978). But see *Durden v. Barron*, 249 Ga. 686, 290 S.E.2d 923 (1982).

**Clear and satisfactory proof required for award to third person.** — Rule in habeas corpus cases is that a parent may lose custody to a third person upon the ground that the parent is unfit for custody, if it is shown by clear and satisfactory proof that the circumstances of the case justify the court in acting for the best interest and welfare of the child. *Shaddrix v. Womack*, 231 Ga. 628, 203 S.E.2d 225 (1974).

### Procedural Matters

**Strict technical pleadings are not required in habeas corpus proceeding** between rival contestants for custody of minor children; where a writ has been issued and in response thereto the children have been brought into court, the better practice is to inquire into the evidence necessary to a proper decision of the case, unless the petition alleges facts which show affirmatively as a matter of law that respondent is entitled to custody of the children. *Sheppard v. Sheppard*, 208 Ga. 422, 67 S.E.2d 131 (1951).

**Lack of application for writ of habeas corpus.** — Where custody of an infant child was sought by one having a right thereto, writ of habeas corpus would not be dismissed on the ground that the judge who issued the warrant directing the sheriff to take custody of the child until the date of the habeas hearing fixed in the warrant based the warrant upon an affidavit, and that no regular application for the writ of habeas corpus had been filed; the judge did not err in allowing an amendment which was in substance a regular application for the writ, to make the proceedings regular and formal, before writ was issued authorizing sheriff to take custody of the child. *Vincent v. Vincent*, 181 Ga. 355, 182 S.E. 180 (1935), overruled on other grounds sub nom. *Camp v. Camp*, 213 Ga. 65, 97 S.E.2d 125 (1957).

**Procedure for trial of habeas.** — No different procedure is provided for obtaining trial of writ of habeas corpus under this section than for trial of habeas corpus generally; rather, it is contemplated that the writ

shall issue and be tried under this section as provided for habeas corpus generally. *Collard v. McCormick*, 162 Ga. 116, 132 S.E. 757 (1926) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-14-2).

**Evidence in habeas proceedings.** — Court is not required to sanction the use of affidavits in habeas corpus proceedings, and on hearing under writ of habeas corpus involving custody of a child, the better practice is to require testimony to be delivered from the stand or by depositions or interrogatories duly taken, with the privilege of cross-examination preserved, where practicable. *Camp v. Camp*, 213 Ga. 65, 97 S.E.2d 125 (1957).

Pursuant to former Code 1933, §§ 50-121 and 74-107 (see O.C.G.A. §§ 19-9-3 and 19-14-2), it was incumbent upon a trial judge to hear evidence from both contesting parties with respect to what disposition of the child would be in the child's best interest; for one of the parties to be prohibited from presenting evidence would be an improper exercise of the discretion lodged in the trial court. *Mitchell v. Ward*, 231 Ga. 671, 203 S.E.2d 484 (1974).

**All facts and conditions up to entry of judgment to be considered.** — Judgment in a habeas corpus case establishes the rights of the parents to custody of their children under the facts existing at the time of rendition of the judgment; thus, the trial court must consider all facts and conditions which present themselves up to the time of rendering the judgment, not merely facts and conditions which occur prior to filing of the petition. *Westmoreland v. Westmoreland*, 243 Ga. 77, 252 S.E.2d 496 (1979).

**Conclusiveness of judgments on habeas.**

— While judgments in habeas corpus proceedings instituted by parents to secure custody of their minor children are conclusive upon them, such conclusiveness relates to the status existing at the time of the rendition of such judgments; change of status may authorize a different judgment in a subsequent proceeding. *Handley v. Handley*, 204 Ga. 57, 48 S.E.2d 827 (1948).

Judgment in a habeas corpus proceeding instituted by parents to secure custody of their minor children is conclusive upon them unless a material change of circumstances affecting the welfare of the children is made to appear. *Handley v. Handley*, 204 Ga. 57, 48 S.E.2d 827 (1948).



**Procedural Matters (Cont'd)**

Judgment in a habeas corpus case is impressed with the same degree of finality on the facts as they then exist as is any other decision of any court involving custody of minor children. *Johnson v. Johnson*, 211 Ga. 791, 89 S.E.2d 166 (1955).

**Reversal of probate court by superior court held error.** — Where probate court hearing a habeas corpus case awarded custody of the children to the mother, it was error for the superior court to reverse the probate court's judgment. *Coleman v. Way*, 217 Ga. 366, 122 S.E.2d 104 (1961).

**Specific Application**

**Award to mother rather than brother upheld.** — Upon trial of a habeas corpus proceeding, involving right to custody of 13 year old girl, court did not err in awarding such custody to child's widowed mother, rather than to the child's unmarried 21 year old brother, it being shown that the mother was of good character and able to care for her daughter. *Beck v. Beck*, 134 Ga. 137, 67 S.E. 543 (1910).

**Award to grandmother as abuse of discretion where father not unfit.** — Where father

of a child is a man of good character, has a regular job, is well able financially to support a child, maintains a home of good environment, and there is no evidence showing his abuse or ill treatment of the child, the trial judge abused his discretion in awarding custody of the child to the maternal grandmother. *Hill v. Rivers*, 200 Ga. 354, 37 S.E.2d 386 (1946).

**Grandparents held to have no equitable or prescriptive right to custody.** — Where, in a habeas corpus proceeding, divorced father sought to regain custody of son from the boy's grandfather, fact that final order granting custody to the father was not filed until six months after the evidentiary hearing did not create an equitable or prescriptive right to custody in the grandparents. *Hilliard v. Hilliard*, 243 Ga. 424, 254 S.E.2d 372 (1979).

**Discretion of court as to custody of minor wife.** — Where a husband and a parent are both claiming custody of a minor wife, the discretion of the presiding judge in awarding the possession of her person will not be interfered with unless grossly abused. *Boyd v. Glass*, 34 Ga. 253, 89 Am. Dec. 252 (1866); *Gibbs v. Brown*, 68 Ga. 803 (1882). See also *Atkinson v. Atkinson*, 160 Ga. 480, 128 S.E. 765 (1925).

**RESEARCH REFERENCES**

**Am. Jur. 2d.** — 39 Am. Jur. 2d, Habeas Corpus and Postconviction Remedies, §§ 78, 80, 81, 156, 165, 180, 191, 194.

**C.J.S.** — 39 C.J.S., Habeas Corpus, §§ 217, 222-224. 39A C.J.S., Habeas Corpus, § 427, 428.

**ALR.** — Pending suit for annulment, divorce, or separation as affecting remedy by habeas corpus for custody of child, 82 ALR 1146.

Jurisdiction of court in divorce suit to award custody of child as affected by orders

in, or pendency of, proceedings in habeas corpus for custody of child, 110 ALR 745.

Child custody provisions of divorce or separation decree as subject to modification on habeas corpus, 4 ALR3d 1277.

Court's power in habeas corpus proceedings relating to custody of child to adjudicate questions as to child's support, 17 ALR3d 764.

Right of putative father to visitation with child born out of wedlock, 58 ALR5th 669.

**9-14-3. Petition for writ — Contents.**

The application for the writ of habeas corpus shall be by petition in writing, signed by the applicant, his attorney or agent, or some other person in his behalf, and shall state:

- (1) The name or description of the person whose liberty is restrained;
- (2) The person restraining, the mode of restraint, and the place of detention as nearly as practicable;

(3) The cause or pretense of the restraint. If the restraint is under the pretext of legal process, a copy of the process must be annexed to the petition if this is within the power of the applicant;

(4) A distinct averment of the alleged illegality in the restraint or of any other reason why the writ of habeas corpus is sought; and

(5) A prayer for the writ of habeas corpus. (Orig. Code 1863, § 3910; Code 1868, § 3934; Code 1873, § 4010; Code 1882, § 4010; Penal Code 1895, § 1211; Penal Code 1910, § 1292; Code 1933, § 50-102.)

### JUDICIAL DECISIONS

**Editor's notes.** — Article 2 of this chapter now provides the exclusive procedure for seeking a writ of habeas corpus for persons whose liberty is being restrained by virtue of sentence of a state court of record, expanding the scope of habeas in such cases. See O.C.G.A. §§ 9-14-40 and 9-14-41.

**Duty to issue writ where petition sufficient.** — One who is empowered to issue writ of habeas corpus is under duty to do so if the petition contains the requisite matter, is in due form, duly authenticated, duly presented, and does not show on its face that the imprisonment is in fact legal. *Rhodes v. Glenn*, 69 Ga. App. 163, 24 S.E.2d 721 (1943).

**Prayer for issuance of writ required.** — Complaint does not meet requirements of this section where it does not pray for issuance of writ. *Harper v. Ballensinger*, 225 Ga. 863, 171 S.E.2d 609 (1969) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-14-3).

**Strict pleadings not necessary.** — While this section provides that there must be a distinct averment of the alleged illegality in the restraint and that the cause or pretense of the restraint must be stated, it will not do to apply to a proceeding of this character the strict rules applicable to pleadings in suits between parties. *Simmons v. Georgia Iron & Coal Co.*, 117 Ga. 305, 43 S.E. 780, 61 L.R.A. 739 (1903); *Wilkinson v. Lee*, 138 Ga. 360, 75 S.E. 477, 42 L.R.A. (n.s.) 1013 (1912) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-14-3).

**Question on habeas corpus** is whether detention is lawful or not, rather than whether niceties of pleading and exactness of allegation have been duly followed. *Plunkett v. Hamilton*, 136 Ga. 72, 70 S.E. 781, 35 L.R.A. (n.s.) 583, 1972B Ann. Cas. 1259 (1911); *Peebles v. Mangum*, 142 Ga. 699, 83 S.E. 522 (1914).

Strict technical pleadings are not required in a habeas corpus proceeding between rival contestants for custody of minor children, and unless petition alleges facts which show affirmatively, as a matter of law, that respondent is entitled to custody of the children, it is proper to fully inquire into the evidence. *Singleton v. Singleton*, 216 Ga. 790, 119 S.E.2d 558 (1961).

Where petition is merely lacking in that fullness which this section and good pleading require, but it shows that a claim is made by the applicant that detention is illegal, the writ ought not to be quashed after the person detained has been brought into court, but an inquiry into the cause of the detention ought to be instituted. *Vincent v. Vincent*, 181 Ga. 355, 182 S.E. 180 (1935), overruled on other grounds, *Camp v. Camp*, 213 Ga. 65, 97 S.E.2d 125 (1957) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-14-3).

**Amendment to regularize proceedings properly allowed.** — Where custody of an infant child is sought by one having a right thereto, writ of habeas corpus will not be dismissed on the ground that the judge who issued the warrant directing the sheriff of the county to take custody of the child until the date of the hearing fixed in the warrant, based the warrant upon an affidavit, and that no regular application for the writ had been filed; such judge did not err in allowing an amendment which in substance was a regular application for the writ, to make the proceedings regular and formal, before the writ was issued authorizing the sheriff to take custody of the child. *Vincent v. Vincent*, 181 Ga. 355, 182 S.E. 180 (1935), overruled on other grounds, *Camp v. Camp*, 213 Ga. 65, 97 S.E.2d 125 (1957).

**Quashing of petition showing legality of restraint.** — Motion to quash will lie to

petition for habeas corpus which shows on its face that the restraint is not illegal. *Singleton v. Singleton*, 216 Ga. 790, 119 S.E.2d 558 (1961).

**Dismissal where petition failed to show illegality.** — Where habeas corpus proceedings were started to effect release from sheriff's custody of one charged with being a deserter from the army, and it did not appear on the face of the petition that the party alleged to be deprived of one's liberty

and unlawfully detained in custody was not in fact a deserter, there was no error in dismissing the proceedings. *Huff v. Watson*, 149 Ga. 139, 99 S.E. 307 (1919).

**Cited in** *Broomhead v. Chisolm*, 47 Ga. 390 (1872); *Sumner v. Sumner*, 117 Ga. 229, 43 S.E. 485 (1903); *Simmons v. Georgia Iron & Coal Co.*, 117 Ga. 305, 43 S.E. 780, 61 L.R.A. 739 (1903); *McBride v. Graeber*, 16 Ga. App. 240, 85 S.E. 86 (1915); *Faughnan v. Ross*, 197 Ga. 21, 28 S.E.2d 119 (1943).

## RESEARCH REFERENCES

**Am. Jur. 2d.** — 39 Am. Jur. 2d, Habeas Corpus and Postconviction Remedies, §§ 157-165.

**C.J.S.** — 39A C.J.S., Habeas Corpus, §§ 288-295. 55 C.J.S., Marriage, §§ 10-13.

**ALR.** — Disqualification of judge who

presided at trial or of juror as ground of habeas corpus, 124 ALR 1079.

Judgment favorable to convicted criminal defendant in subsequent civil action arising out of same offense as ground for reversal of conviction, 96 ALR3d 1174.

## 9-144. Petition for writ — Verification; to whom presented.

The petition for the writ of habeas corpus must be verified by the oath of the applicant or some other person in his behalf. It may be presented to the judge of the superior court of the circuit in which the illegal detention exists who may order the party restrained of his liberty to be brought before him from any county in his circuit, or it may be presented to the judge of the probate court of the county, except in cases of capital felonies or in which a person is held for extradition under warrant of the Governor. (Cobb's 1851 Digest, p. 543; Code 1863, § 3911; Ga. L. 1868, p. 128, § 1; Code 1868, § 3935; Ga. L. 1872, p. 44, § 1; Code 1873, § 4011; Code 1882, § 4011; Ga. L. 1884-85, p. 50, § 1; Ga. L. 1884-85, p. 470, § 10; Penal Code 1895, § 1212; Penal Code 1910, § 1293; Code 1933, § 50-103.)

## JUDICIAL DECISIONS

**Editor's notes.** — Article 2 of this chapter now provides the exclusive procedure for seeking a writ of habeas corpus for persons whose liberty is being restrained by virtue of sentence of a state court of record, expanding the scope of habeas in such cases. See O.C.G.A. §§ 9-14-40 and 9-14-41.

**Concurrent jurisdiction of probate court and superior court.** — Judges of the probate court and the superior court have equal and concurrent jurisdiction in a habeas corpus proceeding between husband and wife and over the custody of children. *Duke v. Duke*, 181 Ga. 21, 181 S.E. 161 (1935).

**Retention of jurisdiction by court first**

**taking it.** — Generally, where two courts have concurrent jurisdiction over subject matter and parties, the court first taking jurisdiction will retain it unless some good reason be shown for equitable interference. *Breeden v. Breeden*, 202 Ga. 740, 44 S.E.2d 667 (1947).

Where superior court acquired jurisdiction of the question of custody of a child in a divorce case, it retained that jurisdiction for the purpose of rendering a final judgment, and where attempted dismissal of the proceeding by the wife was ineffectual, the ordinary (now judge of probate court) of the county, to whom the wife presented a petition for the writ of habeas corpus, was



without jurisdiction to act upon the petition. *Breeden v. Breeden*, 202 Ga. 740, 44 S.E.2d 667 (1947).

**Jurisdiction of judge of probate court.** — Judge of the probate court of the county in which a person alleged to be restrained of one's liberty is found has jurisdiction to issue the writ of habeas corpus and to inquire into the legality of such restraint, except in capital felonies and in cases where a person is held for extradition under warrant of the Governor. *Day v. Smith*, 172 Ga. 467, 157 S.E. 639 (1931).

**Jurisdiction of superior court over illegal detentions within circuit.** — Judge of the superior court has full jurisdiction to entertain a petition for habeas corpus for any person detained within the judge's circuit, even if the detention is under a judgment of a superior court of another circuit. *Wilcoxon v. Aldredge*, 192 Ga. 634, 15 S.E.2d 873 (1941), later appeal, 193 Ga. 661, 19 S.E.2d 499, cert. denied, 317 U.S. 626, 63 S.Ct. 36, 87 L. Ed. 506 (1942).

Judge of the superior court sitting in the judge's circuit has no authority to grant a writ of habeas corpus unless the illegal detention exists in a county of that circuit. *Girtman v. Girtman*, 191 Ga. 173, 11 S.E.2d 782 (1940).

**Application to be brought in judicial circuit where restraint is taking place.** — Application for a writ of habeas corpus must be brought in the judicial circuit in which the restraint or detention is taking place. *Dyer v. Allen*, 238 Ga. 516, 233 S.E.2d 772 (1977).

**Application against individual with custody and control.** — Petition for the writ of habeas corpus by one who is being illegally deprived of one's liberty must be filed in the county where the illegal detention exists and against the individual having the actual physical custody and control of the person detained. *McBurnett v. Warren*, 208 Ga. 225, 66 S.E.2d 49 (1951).

**Venue proper in county of residence of person exercising control.** — Writ of habeas corpus may properly be directed against one who illegally detains another, in the county where the person exercising such illegal restraint resides, even though at the time of issuance of the writ the person detained was in another county or circuit, as illegal detention exists where the power of control is exercised. *Fielder v. Sadler*, 193 Ga. 268, 18 S.E.2d 486 (1942).

Where father exercised ultimate control over child by virtue of the agency of his family in Pakistan, venue was proper in DeKalb County since DeKalb County was where control over the child was exercised, and was within this section as construed. *Salim v. Salim*, 244 Ga. 513, 260 S.E.2d 894 (1979) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-14-4).

**Presence of child in foreign jurisdiction not fatal to jurisdiction.** — In habeas corpus proceedings to recover custody of a child, mere fact that such child is in a foreign jurisdiction at the time of the petition will not deprive the court of jurisdiction, nor be sufficient excuse for not producing child in obedience to the writ. *Crowell v. Crowell*, 190 Ga. 501, 9 S.E.2d 628 (1940).

**Petitioner who is not serving state sentence** must bring petition where illegal detention exists. *Smith v. State*, 234 Ga. 390, 216 S.E.2d 111 (1975).

**Place of conviction as equivalent of place of restraint when petitioner not incarcerated.** — Individual who is not incarcerated anywhere can attack an old conviction, and in such a case the place of restraint, the equivalent of "illegal detention," would be the place of conviction. *Smith v. State*, 234 Ga. 390, 216 S.E.2d 111 (1975).

**Venue when petitioner is confined in federal prison.** — Where a petitioner is restrained of one's liberty within the federal penal system in this state, the venue of action in the nature of habeas corpus against the state is in the superior court of the county where one is incarcerated by federal authorities. *Smith v. State*, 234 Ga. 390, 216 S.E.2d 111 (1975).

**Venue does not become improper merely because party subsequently moves to another county.** *Westmoreland v. Westmoreland*, 243 Ga. 77, 252 S.E.2d 496 (1979).

**Waiver of personal jurisdiction by respondent.** — Although a judge may have no authority to issue writ of habeas corpus beyond certain territorial limits, yet where the judge does and respondent obeys its mandate, plea that the court had no jurisdiction to issue the writ should be overruled and the cause of the detention inquired into. *Simmons v. Georgia Iron & Coal Co.*, 117 Ga. 305, 43 S.E. 780, 61 L.R.A. 739 (1903); *Fielder v. Sadler*, 193 Ga. 268, 18 S.E.2d 486 (1942).

**No waiver of personal jurisdiction where § 9-14-9 utilized.** — Waiver of personal jurisdiction brought about by production of the person detained would not have application where such person's presence was brought about by recourse to former Code 1933, § 50-109 (see O.C.G.A. § 9-14-9). *Fielder v. Sadler*, 193 Ga. 268, 18 S.E.2d 486 (1942).

**No jurisdiction to make award where parent with legal custody not made party.** — Superior court was without jurisdiction to award custody of child to mother in habeas corpus proceeding by mother against child's grandparents, where the evidence disclosed that legal and physical custody of the child was in the father, who was not a party to the proceeding. *Gibson v. Wood*, 209 Ga. 535, 74 S.E.2d 456 (1953).

**Failure to show jurisdiction over respondent.** — In habeas corpus action for child custody where the petition did not allege that defendant was a resident of the county but alleged belief that he was a resident, petition failed to show that the court had jurisdiction of father and was subject to general demurrer (now motion to dismiss) specifically pointing out this defect. *Dutton v. Freeman*, 213 Ga. 445, 99 S.E.2d 204 (1957).

**Averments on information and belief held**

**not fatal to writ.** — Fact that averments of a petition for habeas corpus which it was claimed showed the detention to be illegal were made on "information and belief" was not ground for quashing the writ or refusing to issue it, especially where the application was made by a person other than the one alleged to be restrained of one's liberty. *Simmons v. Georgia Iron & Coal Co.*, 117 Ga. 305, 43 S.E. 780, 61 L.R.A. 739 (1903).

**Motion for custody construed as application for habeas.** — Motion for custody of a minor filed by the natural father is nothing more than an application for a writ of habeas corpus or a complaint in the nature of habeas corpus, and such an action must originate in the superior court or probate court. In re J.R.T., 233 Ga. 204, 210 S.E.2d 684 (1974).

**Cited in** *Hobbs v. Evans*, 173 Ga. 610, 160 S.E. 872 (1931); *Vincent v. Vincent*, 181 Ga. 355, 182 S.E. 180 (1935); *Hardy v. MacKinnon*, 107 Ga. App. 120, 129 S.E.2d 391 (1962); *Gude v. State*, 229 Ga. 831, 194 S.E.2d 445 (1972); *Hancock v. Lewis*, 230 Ga. 642, 198 S.E.2d 673 (1973); *Mathis v. Sapp*, 232 Ga. 620, 208 S.E.2d 446 (1974); *Griggs v. Griggs*, 233 Ga. 752, 213 S.E.2d 649 (1975); *Whitlock v. Barrett*, 158 Ga. App. 100, 279 S.E.2d 244 (1981).

## OPINIONS OF THE ATTORNEY GENERAL

**Former Code 1933, § 50-103 (see O.C.G.A. § 9-14-4) should be construed in connection with former Code 1933, § 50-104 (see O.C.G.A. § 9-14-5).** 1945-47 Op. Att'y Gen. p. 353.

**Writ returnable to any county in circuit.** — Superior court judge may make a writ of

habeas corpus returnable to any county in the circuit, but the proceedings should be recorded in the county where the detention occurred. 1945-47 Op. Att'y Gen. p. 353.

## RESEARCH REFERENCES

**Am. Jur. 2d.** — 39 Am. Jur. 2d, Habeas Corpus and Postconviction Remedies, §§ 108, 158.

**C.J.S.** — 39A C.J.S., Habeas Corpus, § 272.

**ALR.** — Right of one arrested on extradition warrant to delay to enable him to present evidence that he is not subject to extradition, 11 ALR 1410.

Right to prove absence from demanding

state or alibi on habeas corpus in extradition proceedings, 51 ALR 797; 61 ALR 715.

Determination in extradition proceedings, or on habeas corpus in such proceedings, whether a crime is charged, 81 ALR 552; 40 ALR2d 1151.

Discharge on habeas corpus of one held in extradition proceedings as precluding subsequent extradition proceedings, 33 ALR3d 1443.

### 9-14-5. When writ granted.

When upon examination of the petition for a writ of habeas corpus it appears to the judge that the restraint of liberty is illegal, he shall grant the writ, requiring the person restraining the liberty of another or illegally detaining such person in his custody to bring the person before him at a time and place to be specified in the writ for the purpose of an examination into the cause of the detention. (Orig. Code 1863, § 3912; Code 1868, § 3936; Code 1873, § 4012; Code 1882, § 4012; Penal Code 1895, § 1213; Penal Code 1910, § 1294; Code 1933, § 50-104.)

### JUDICIAL DECISIONS

**Editor's notes.** — Article 2 of this chapter now provides the exclusive procedure for seeking a writ of habeas corpus for persons whose liberty is being restrained by virtue of sentence of a state court of record, expanding the scope of habeas in such cases. See O.C.G.A. §§ 9-14-40 and 9-14-41.

**Trial judge to whom petition for habeas corpus is presented may take judicial notice of record** in the case and of what has taken place in the judge's presence, and when it plainly appears therefrom that there is no legal ground for the writ, under this section, the judge may decline to grant the writ. *Woodruff v. Balkcom*, 205 Ga. 445, 53 S.E.2d 680, cert. denied, 338 U.S. 829, 70 S. Ct. 79, 94 L. Ed. 504 (1949) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-14-5).

**Dismissal without hearing authorized where petition without merit.** — Petitioner in a habeas corpus proceeding is generally entitled to a hearing on the questions raised by the petition; however, where the petition and exhibits attached thereto disclose without contradiction that the petition is without merit, it is not error to dismiss the writ without a hearing. *Marshall v. Hutson*, 245 Ga. 849, 268 S.E.2d 338 (1980).

**Reservation of allegations for use in second writ as abuse of habeas.** — Applicant for the writ of habeas corpus may not, without excuse, withhold allegations from the applicant's petition, and thereafter use them on a second attempt, if the first should fail, since to reserve such allegations for use in a later writ is to make an abusive use of habeas

corpus. *Woodruff v. Balkcom*, 205 Ga. 445, 53 S.E.2d 680, cert. denied, 338 U.S. 829, 70 S. Ct. 79, 94 L. Ed. 504 (1949).

**Detention of the applicant was not shown to be unlawful** by the fact that the applicant had been arrested under a previous warrant and discharged therefrom on habeas corpus, where it appeared that such previous warrant was issued for an offense different from that stated in either the misdemeanor or the felony warrant under which the applicant was last arrested. *Paulk v. Sexton*, 203 Ga. 82, 45 S.E.2d 768 (1947).

**Petition should have been granted.** — Since a trial court did not inform an inmate that by entering guilty pleas to multiple burglary counts, the inmate was waiving important rights under U.S. Const. Amend. VI to the inmate's privilege against compulsory self-incrimination, the inmate's right to trial by jury, and the inmate's right to confront the inmate's accusers, the inmate's pleas were not constitutionally valid and, accordingly, the inmate's habeas petition pursuant to O.C.G.A. § 9-14-5 should have been granted; where there was no affirmative showing that an inmate's pleas were made knowingly, intelligently, and voluntarily, the pleas were not valid, as there was only evidence that a form which the inmate had executed at the time indicated that the inmate had the right to plead not guilty and to be tried by a jury. *Foskey v. Battle*, 277 Ga. 480, 591 S.E.2d 802 (2004).

**Cited in** *Harwell v. Gay*, 186 Ga. 80, 196 S.E. 758 (1938).



OPINIONS OF THE ATTORNEY GENERAL

**Former Code 1933, § 39-105 (see O.C.G.A. § 9-13-4) should be construed in connection with former Code 1933, § 50-104 (see O.C.G.A. § 9-14-5).** 1945-47 Op. Att’y Gen. p. 353.

**Meaning of section.** — This section provides that when a petition is presented, and it appears to the judge that the restraint is illegal, the judge shall grant the writ and require the person restraining the liberty of another to bring such person before the

judge, at a time and place specified in the writ, for examination into the cause of detention. 1945-47 Op. Att’y Gen. p. 353 (see O.C.G.A. § 9-14-5).

**Writ returnable to any county in circuit.** — Superior court judge may make a writ of habeas corpus returnable to any county in the circuit, but the proceedings should be recorded in the county where the detention occurred. 1945-47 Op. Att’y Gen. p. 353.

RESEARCH REFERENCES

**Am. Jur. 2d.** — 39 Am. Jur. 2d, Habeas Corpus and Postconviction Remedies, § 13.

**C.J.S.** — 39 C.J.S., Habeas Corpus, §§ 52, 53.

**ALR.** — Habeas corpus to test constitutionality of ordinance under which petitioner is held, 32 ALR 1054.

Power to grant writ of habeas corpus pending appeal from conviction, 52 ALR 876.

Illegal or erroneous sentence as ground for habeas corpus, 76 ALR 468.

Determination in extradition proceed-

ings, or on habeas corpus in such proceedings, whether a crime is charged, 81 ALR 552; 40 ALR2d 1151.

Liability of judge, court, administrative officer, of other custodian of person for whose release the writ is sought, in connection with habeas corpus proceedings, 84 ALR 807.

Former jeopardy as ground for habeas corpus, 8 ALR2d 285.

Habeas corpus on ground of deprivation of right to appeal, 19 ALR2d 789.

9-14-6. Form of writ.

The writ of habeas corpus may be substantially as follows:

IN THE \_\_\_\_\_ COURT OF \_\_\_\_\_ COUNTY  
STATE OF GEORGIA

A.B.,	)	
Petitioner	)	
	)	
v.	)	Civil action
	)	
C.D.,	)	File no. _____
Respondent	)	

WRIT OF HABEAS CORPUS

To C.D.:

You are hereby commanded to produce the body of \_\_\_\_\_, alleged to be illegally detained by you, together with the cause of the detention,

before me on the \_\_\_\_\_ day of \_\_\_\_\_, \_\_\_\_\_, at \_\_\_\_: \_\_\_\_ M., then and there to be disposed of as the law directs.

Given under my hand and official signature, this \_\_\_\_\_ day of \_\_\_\_\_, \_\_\_\_\_.

\_\_\_\_\_  
Judge

(Orig. Code 1863, § 3913; Code 1868, § 3937; Code 1873, § 4013; Code 1882, § 4013; Penal Code 1895, § 1214; Penal Code 1910, § 1295; Code 1933, § 50-106; Ga. L. 1999, p. 81, § 9.)

### JUDICIAL DECISIONS

**Editor's notes.** — Article 2 of this chapter now provides the exclusive procedure for seeking a writ of habeas corpus for persons whose liberty is being restrained by virtue of sentence of a state court of record, expanding the scope of habeas in such cases. See O.C.G.A. §§ 9-14-40 and 9-14-41.

**Writ as appropriate process to bring defendant into court.** — In a habeas case involving custody of a minor child, the writ of habeas corpus, as prescribed by former Code 1933, § 50-106 (see O.C.G.A. § 9-14-6), was an appropriate process to

bring defendant into court, and the complaint was not subject to dismissal because the summons prescribed in Ga. L. 1969, p. 487, § 1 and Ga. L. 1966, p. 609, § 11 (see O.C.G.A. §§ 9-11-4 and 9-11-101) was not issued and served on defendant. *Tyree v. Jackson*, 226 Ga. 690, 177 S.E.2d 160 (1970).

**Cited in** *Moody v. Moody*, 193 Ga. 699, 19 S.E.2d 504 (1942); *Moore v. Berry*, 210 Ga. 136, 78 S.E.2d 6 (1953); *Harper v. Ballensinger*, 225 Ga. 863, 171 S.E.2d 609 (1969); *Tyree v. Jackson*, 226 Ga. 690, 177 S.E.2d 160 (1970).

### RESEARCH REFERENCES

**Am. Jur. 2d.** — 39 Am. Jur. 2d, Habeas Corpus and Postconviction Remedies, § 167.

**C.J.S.** — 39A C.J.S., Habeas Corpus, §§ 306, 307.

### 9-14-7. Return day for writ.

The return day of the writ of habeas corpus in civil cases shall always be within 20 days after the presentation of the petition therefor. The return day of the writ in criminal cases shall always be within eight days after the presentation of the petition therefor. (Orig. Code 1863, § 3914; Code 1868, § 3938; Code 1873, § 4014; Code 1882, § 4014; Penal Code 1895, § 1215; Penal Code 1910, § 1296; Code 1933, § 50-107; Ga. L. 1956, p. 374, § 1.)

### JUDICIAL DECISIONS

**Editor's notes.** — Article 2 of this chapter now provides the exclusive procedure for seeking a writ of habeas corpus for persons whose liberty is being restrained by virtue of sentence of a state court of record, expanding the scope of habeas in such cases. See O.C.G.A. §§ 9-14-40 and 9-14-41.

**Constitutional jurisdiction of Supreme**

**Court not restricted by this section.** — This section, pertaining to the return day for a writ of habeas corpus in a criminal case, does not purport to restrict or limit the constitutional jurisdiction of the Supreme Court in habeas corpus cases. *Goble v. Reese*, 214 Ga. 697, 107 S.E.2d 175 (1959) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-14-7).

**Return day for civil cases.** — Civil Practice Act (see O.C.G.A. Ch. 9, T. 11) did not change the requirement that the return day in habeas corpus cases of a civil nature should always be within 20 days after presentation of the petition for the writ. *Tyree v. Jackson*, 226 Ga. 690, 177 S.E.2d 160 (1970).

**Thirty-day show cause order held not writ.** — Order requiring defendant to show cause 30 days thereafter “why the prayers of said petition should not be granted” is not a writ within the meaning of this section. *Harper v. Ballensinger*, 225 Ga. 863, 171 S.E.2d 609 (1969) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-14-7).

**Delay caused by petitioner.** — Where it was the petitioner’s actions which frustrated the ability of the county judges to consider the merits of the petitioner’s habeas corpus petition and delayed the holding of the required hearing for months, the court declined the opportunity to order the petitioner released because the temporal requirements of the statute were not met. *Smith v. Nichols*, 270 Ga. 550, 512 S.E.2d 279 (1999).

**Cited in** *McClure v. Hopper*, 234 Ga. 45, 214 S.E.2d 503 (1975).

## RESEARCH REFERENCES

**Am. Jur. 2d.** — 39 Am. Jur. 2d, Habeas Corpus and Postconviction Remedies, §§ 112, 172.

**C.J.S.** — 39A C.J.S., Habeas Corpus, §§ 310, 311.

## 9-14-8. Service of writ.

The writ of habeas corpus shall be served by delivery of a copy thereof by any officer authorized to make a return of any process or by any other citizen. The entry of the officer or the affidavit of the citizen serving the writ shall be sufficient evidence of the service. The person serving the writ shall exhibit the original if required to do so. If personal service cannot be effected, the writ may be served by leaving a copy at the house, jail, or other place in which the party in whose behalf the writ issues is detained. (Orig. Code 1863, § 3915; Code 1868, § 3939; Code 1873, § 4015; Code 1882, § 4015; Penal Code 1895, § 1216; Penal Code 1910, § 1297; Code 1933, § 50-108.)

## JUDICIAL DECISIONS

**Editor’s notes.** — Article 2 of this chapter now provides the exclusive procedure for seeking a writ of habeas corpus for persons whose liberty is being restrained by virtue of sentence of a state court of record, expand-

ing the scope of habeas in such cases. See O.C.G.A. §§ 9-14-40 and 9-14-41.

**Cited in** *Nichols v. Love*, 227 Ga. 659, 182 S.E.2d 439 (1971).

## RESEARCH REFERENCES

**Am. Jur. 2d.** — 39 Am. Jur. 2d, Habeas Corpus and Postconviction Remedies, §§ 166, 168.

**C.J.S.** — 39A C.J.S., Habeas Corpus, § 274.



### 9-14-9. When warrant for arrest of person detained to be issued along with writ.

If the affidavit of the applicant to the effect that he has reason to apprehend that the party detaining or holding another in custody will remove him beyond the limits of the county or conceal him from the officers of the law is filed with the petition, the judge granting the writ shall at the same time issue his warrant directed to the sheriff, deputy sheriff, coroner, or any lawful constable of the county requiring the officers to search for and arrest the body of the person detained and to bring him before the judge to be disposed of as he may direct. (Orig. Code 1863, § 3916; Code 1868, § 3940; Code 1873, § 4016; Code 1882, § 4016; Penal Code 1895, § 1217; Penal Code 1910, § 1298; Code 1933, § 50-109.)

## JUDICIAL DECISIONS

**Editor's notes.** — Article 2 of this chapter now provides the exclusive procedure for seeking a writ of habeas corpus for persons whose liberty is being restrained by virtue of sentence of a state court of record, expanding the scope of habeas in such cases. See O.C.G.A. §§ 9-14-40 and 9-14-41.

**No waiver of personal jurisdiction effected by production of person detained where this section utilized.** — Although where a respondent who is beyond the territorial limits of the court's jurisdiction nevertheless obeys the mandate of the court by

producing the person detained, a plea that the court had no jurisdiction to issue habeas writ should be overruled and the cause of the detention inquired into, such waiver does not apply where the presence of the person detained is brought about by recourse to this section, so that the person detained is brought into court, not by act of the respondent, but under process directed to the arresting officer. *Fielder v. Sadler*, 193 Ga. 268, 18 S.E.2d 486 (1942) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-14-9).

## RESEARCH REFERENCES

**Am. Jur. 2d.** — 39 Am. Jur. 2d, Habeas Corpus and Postconviction Remedies, §§ 117, 179.

**C.J.S.** — 39A C.J.S., Habeas Corpus, § 316.

**ALR.** — Determination, in extradition proceedings, or on habeas corpus in such proceedings, whether a crime is charged, 40 ALR2d 1151.

### 9-14-10. Respondent's return to writ — When and where made.

The return of the party served with the writ shall be made at the time and place specified by the court. Two days from the time of service shall be allowed for every 20 miles which the party has to travel from the place of detention to the place appointed for the hearing. If service has not been made a sufficient time before the hearing to cover the time allowed in this Code section to reach the place of hearing, the return shall be made within the time so allowed immediately after the service. (Orig. Code 1863, § 3917; Code 1868, § 3941; Code 1873, § 4017; Code 1882, § 4017; Penal Code 1895, § 1218; Penal Code 1910, § 1299; Code 1933, § 50-110.)

## JUDICIAL DECISIONS

**Editor's notes.** — Article 2 of this chapter now provides the exclusive procedure for seeking a writ of habeas corpus for persons whose liberty is being restrained by virtue of sentence of a state court of record, expanding the scope of habeas in such cases. See O.C.G.A. §§ 9-14-40 and 9-14-41.

**Person to whom writ is directed makes response to the writ, not the petition,** and when an answer is made to the writ, responsibility of the respondent ceases. *Delinski v. Dunn*, 209 Ga. 402, 73 S.E.2d 171 (1952).

**Return to writ of habeas corpus may be amended** at any time before final disposition of the cause. *Wright v. Davis*, 120 Ga. 670, 48 S.E. 170 (1904); *Harwell v. Gay*, 186 Ga. 80, 196 S.E. 758 (1938).

**Mere failure to comply literally with this section not to cause reversal.** — See *Bearden v. Donaldson*, 141 Ga. 529, 81 S.E. 441 (1914) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-14-10).

## RESEARCH REFERENCES

**Am. Jur. 2d.** — 39 Am. Jur. 2d, Habeas Corpus and Postconviction Remedies, §§ 112, 172.

**C.J.S.** — 39A C.J.S., Habeas Corpus, §§ 306, 307.

### 9-14-11. Respondent's return to writ — Verification; production of person detained.

Every return to a writ of habeas corpus shall be under oath. If the custody or detention of the party on whose behalf the writ issues is admitted, his body shall be produced unless prevented by providential cause or prohibited by law. (Orig. Code 1863, § 3918; Code 1868, § 3942; Code 1873, § 4018; Code 1882, § 4018; Penal Code 1895, § 1219; Penal Code 1910, § 1300; Code 1933, § 50-111.)

## JUDICIAL DECISIONS

**Editor's notes.** — Article 2 of this chapter now provides the exclusive procedure for seeking a writ of habeas corpus for persons whose liberty is being restrained by virtue of sentence of a state court of record, expanding the scope of habeas in such cases. See O.C.G.A. §§ 9-14-40 and 9-14-41.

**Person detained must be produced with return.** — No response will satisfy the writ unless accompanied by the body of the person held in custody, or unless a satisfactory reason for the person's nonproduction is given; if nothing to the contrary appears, it will be presumed on review that the person claimed to have been illegally restrained was before the court at that time. *Simmons v. Georgia Iron & Coal Co.*, 117 Ga. 305, 43 S.E. 780, 61 L.R.A. 739 (1903).

**Amendment to return making mere legal**

**conclusions need not be verified.** — It is not necessary that amendment to return, containing mere formal averments of legal conclusions upon the facts stated in the return, should be under oath. *Wright v. Davis*, 120 Ga. 670, 48 S.E. 170 (1904).

**Verification by one other than respondent held not ground for discharge.** — Under this section, where it appeared from the application itself, as well as from the return, that the applicant was held in custody by the jailer of the county under a sentence of a court, it was proper to refuse to discharge the applicant, on motion, merely because the return was verified by someone other than respondent. *Plunkett v. Hamilton*, 136 Ga. 72, 70 S.E. 781, 35 L.R.A. (n.s.) 583, 1972B Ann. Cas. 1259 (1911) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-14-11).

**There is no requirement that traverse to**

**respondent's answer state any facts or law.** Cited in *Harwell v. Gay*, 186 Ga. 80, 196 S.E. 758 (1938).  
*Beavers v. Smith*, 227 Ga. 344, 180 S.E.2d 717 (1971).

RESEARCH REFERENCES

**Am. Jur. 2d.** — 39 Am. Jur. 2d, *Habeas Corpus and Postconviction Remedies*, §§ 112, 123, 171-176. **C.J.S.** — 39A C.J.S., *Habeas Corpus*, §§ 310-315.

**9-14-12. Respondent's return to writ — Statement of transfer of custody; procedure when transfer made to avoid writ.**

If the return denies the custody or detention of the person in question, it shall further state distinctly the latest date, if ever, at which custody was had and when and to whom custody was transferred. If it appears that a transfer of custody was made to avoid the writ of habeas corpus, the party making the return may be imprisoned, in the discretion of the judge hearing the case, until the body of the party kept or detained is produced. (Orig. Code 1863, § 3920; Code 1868, § 3944; Code 1873, § 4020; Code 1882, § 4020; Penal Code 1895, § 1221; Penal Code 1910, § 1302; Code 1933, § 50-113.)

JUDICIAL DECISIONS

**Editor's notes.** — Article 2 of this chapter now provides the exclusive procedure for seeking a writ of habeas corpus for persons whose liberty is being restrained by virtue of sentence of a state court of record, expanding the scope of habeas in such cases. See O.C.G.A. §§ 9-14-40 and 9-14-41.

**Record held sufficient to show that father sent child to family in Pakistan to avoid writ of habeas corpus, and father's arrest and detention was authorized under this section.** *Salim v. Salim*, 244 Ga. 513, 260 S.E.2d 894 (1979) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-14-12).

OPINIONS OF THE ATTORNEY GENERAL

**Return of prisoner to county of conviction not authorized where execution of sentence stayed.** — Under this section, director of the State Board of Correction (now commissioner of offender rehabilitation) would not be authorized to return a prisoner to the county of conviction where execution of the sentence was stayed by a habeas corpus proceeding. 1954-56 Op. Att'y Gen. p. 135. (see O.C.G.A. § 9-14-12).

RESEARCH REFERENCES

**Am. Jur. 2d.** — 39 Am. Jur. 2d, *Habeas Corpus and Postconviction Remedies*, §§ 117, 179. **C.J.S.** — 39A C.J.S., *Habeas Corpus*, § 316.

**9-14-13. Production of legal process.**

In every case in which detention is justified under legal process, the legal process shall be produced and submitted to the judge at the hearing of the



return. (Orig. Code 1863, § 3919; Code 1868, § 3943; Code 1873, § 4019; Code 1882, § 4019; Penal Code 1895, § 1220; Penal Code 1910, § 1301; Code 1933, § 50-112.)

### JUDICIAL DECISIONS

**Editor's notes.** — Article 2 of this chapter now provides the exclusive procedure for seeking a writ of habeas corpus for persons whose liberty is being restrained by virtue of sentence of a state court of record, expanding the scope of habeas in such cases. See O.C.G.A. §§ 9-14-40 and 9-14-41.

**Presumption of compliance with law.** — Where respondent held petitioner under an

executive warrant based upon an extradition proceeding, and the warrant was regular on its face, the presumption was that the Governor had complied with the Constitution and the law. *Blackwell v. Jennings*, 128 Ga. 264, 57 S.E. 484 (1907).

#### 9-14-14. Hearing of issue.

If the return denies any of the material facts stated in the petition or alleges other facts upon which issue is taken, the judge hearing the return may in a summary manner hear testimony as to the issue. To that end, he may compel the attendance of witnesses and the production of papers, may adjourn the examination of the question, or may exercise any other power of a court which the principles of justice may require. (Orig. Code 1863, § 3922; Code 1868, § 3945; Code 1873, § 4021; Code 1882, § 4021; Penal Code 1895, § 1222; Penal Code 1910, § 1303; Code 1933, § 50-114.)

### JUDICIAL DECISIONS

**Editor's notes.** — Article 2 of this chapter now provides the exclusive procedure for seeking a writ of habeas corpus for persons whose liberty is being restrained by virtue of sentence of a state court of record, expanding the scope of habeas in such cases. See O.C.G.A. §§ 9-14-40 and 9-14-41.

**Return to writ of habeas corpus is to be heard and determined by judge** granting the writ, not by a jury. *Sumner v. Sumner*, 117 Ga. 229, 43 S.E. 485 (1903).

**State habeas courts will not adjudicate issues already decided** by appellate court on direct appeal unless either the facts or the law has changed. *Zant v. Campbell*, 245 Ga. 368, 265 S.E.2d 22 (1980).

**Guilt or innocence not at issue.** — Courts of the asylum state cannot, upon a writ of habeas corpus by a fugitive, inquire into the guilt or innocence of the accused. *Barranger v. Baum*, 103 Ga. 465, 30 S.E. 524, 68 Am. St. R. 113 (1898); *Blackwell v. Jennings*, 128 Ga.

264, 57 S.E. 484 (1907); *Ellis v. Grimes*, 198 Ga. 51, 30 S.E.2d 921 (1944).

On trial of a habeas corpus proceeding, only the legality of the detention is to be determined, and whether or not one is guilty of the charge upon which the right of custody is claimed is not in issue. *Stephens v. Henderson*, 120 Ga. 218, 47 S.E. 498 (1904); *Hudson v. Jennings*, 134 Ga. 373, 67 S.E. 1037 (1910); *Cross v. Foote*, 17 Ga. App. 802, 88 S.E. 594 (1916).

**Matters to be determined where extradition challenged.** — Once Governor has granted extradition, court in a habeas corpus proceeding can do no more than decide whether extradition documents on their face are in order; whether petitioner has been charged with a crime in the demanding state; whether petitioner is the person named in request for extradition; and whether petitioner is a fugitive. *Stynchcombe v. Smith*, 244 Ga. 548, 261 S.E.2d 342 (1979).

**Substantial charging of crime at issue in habeas cases involving extradition.** — In cases involving extradition, it is a question of law open to judicial inquiry on habeas corpus as to whether the person demanded was substantially charged with a crime against the laws of the demanding state, but this rule applies to the sufficiency of the indictment or affidavit as a pleading, and not to extraneous evidence as to actual guilt. *Ellis v. Grimes*, 198 Ga. 51, 30 S.E.2d 921 (1944).

**Burden is on applicant for habeas to make out the applicant's case.** *Jones v. Leverett*, 230 Ga. 310, 196 S.E.2d 885 (1973).

In habeas corpus proceeding, burden was upon petitioner to establish by proof contention that the petitioner was denied the benefit of counsel. *Plocar v. Foster*, 211 Ga. 153, 84 S.E.2d 360 (1954), cert. denied, 349 U.S. 962, 75 S. Ct. 893, 99 L. Ed. 1284 (1955).

**Burden on petitioner** — There is a presumption in favor of the conviction or judgment unreversed, and that the decision of the court convicting the prisoner was well founded, and the burden is upon the prisoner to overcome this presumption. *Gay v. Balkcom*, 219 Ga. 554, 134 S.E.2d 600 (1964).

**Burden in challenging extradition to overcome presumption favoring executive warrant.** — Where, on trial of a habeas corpus case, it appears that respondent holds petitioner in custody under an executive warrant based upon an extradition proceeding, and the warrant is regular on its face, burden is cast upon petitioner to show some valid and sufficient reason why the warrant should not be executed; the presumption is that the Governor has complied with the Constitution and the law, and this presumption continues until the contrary appears. *King v. Mount*, 196 Ga. 461, 26 S.E.2d 419 (1943); *Broyles v. Mount*, 197 Ga. 659, 30 S.E.2d 48

(1944); *Ellis v. Grimes*, 198 Ga. 51, 30 S.E.2d 921 (1944).

Where, in the trial of a habeas corpus case, it appears that the prisoner is in custody under an executive warrant based upon an extradition proceeding, and the warrant is regular on its face, burden is cast upon prisoner to show some valid and sufficient reason why the warrant should not be executed, since there is a presumption that the Governor complied with the Constitution and law, and this presumption continues until the contrary appears. *Shelton v. Grimes*, 224 Ga. 451, 162 S.E.2d 426 (1968), cert. denied, 393 U.S. 1089, 89 S. Ct. 853, 21 L. Ed. 2d 782, rehearing denied, 394 U.S. 967, 89 S. Ct. 1301, 22 L. Ed. 2d 569 (1969).

**Question of determining credibility of testimony** in habeas corpus hearing is vested in judge. *Jones v. Leverett*, 230 Ga. 310, 196 S.E.2d 885 (1973).

**Uncontradicted testimony need not be accepted.** — In a habeas corpus hearing, even the uncontradicted testimony of a witness does not have to be accepted. *Jones v. Leverett*, 230 Ga. 310, 196 S.E.2d 885 (1973).

**Ex parte affidavits not admissible over objection.** — Allowance in evidence of ex parte affidavits over timely objection in cases such as habeas corpus proceedings where final judgments are rendered is not authorized. *Camp v. Camp*, 213 Ga. 65, 97 S.E.2d 125 (1957).

**Cited in** *Robertson v. Heath*, 132 Ga. 310, 64 S.E. 73 (1909); *Harwell v. Gay*, 186 Ga. 80, 196 S.E. 758 (1938); *Beavers v. Williams*, 199 Ga. 114, 33 S.E.2d 343 (1945); *Kittel v. Comstock*, 219 Ga. 161, 132 S.E.2d 77 (1963); *Hill v. Griffin*, 224 Ga. 378, 162 S.E.2d 397 (1968); *Johnson v. Caldwell*, 229 Ga. 548, 192 S.E.2d 900 (1972); *Moore v. State*, 141 Ga. App. 245, 233 S.E.2d 236 (1977); *Pulliam v. Balkcom*, 245 Ga. 99, 263 S.E.2d 123 (1980).

## RESEARCH REFERENCES

**Am. Jur. 2d.** — 39 Am. Jur. 2d, Habeas Corpus and Postconviction Remedies, §§ 117, 131, 178.

**C.J.S.** — 39A C.J.S., Habeas Corpus, § 319.

## 9-14-15. To whom notice of hearing given.

If the person who is the subject of a petition for the writ of habeas corpus is detained upon a criminal charge and the district attorney is in the county,

he shall be notified of the hearing. If he is not, the notice shall be given to the prosecutor of the criminal charge. (Ga. L. 1851-52, p. 236, § 1; Code 1863, § 3931; Code 1868, § 3954; Code 1873, § 4030; Code 1882, § 4030; Penal Code 1895, § 1233; Penal Code 1910, § 1314; Code 1933, § 50-120.)

### JUDICIAL DECISIONS

**Editor's notes.** — Article 2 of this chapter now provides the exclusive procedure for seeking a writ of habeas corpus for persons whose liberty is being restrained by virtue of sentence of a state court of record, expanding the scope of habeas in such cases. See O.C.G.A. §§ 9-14-40 and 9-14-41.

**Compliance with this section is not jurisdictional,** and failure to raise objection of lack of notice until after judgment amounts to waiver. *Pridgen v. James*, 168 Ga. 770, 149 S.E. 48 (1929) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-14-15).

**Cited in** *Bruce v. Smith*, 274 Ga. 432, 553 S.E.2d 808 (2001).

### RESEARCH REFERENCES

**C.J.S.** — 39A C.J.S., Habeas Corpus, § 275.

#### 9-14-16. When person not to be discharged.

No person shall be discharged upon the hearing of a writ of habeas corpus in the following cases:

(1) When he is imprisoned under lawful process issued from a court of competent jurisdiction unless his case is one in which bail is allowed and proper bail is tendered;

(2) By reason of any irregularity in the warrant or commitment where the same substantially conforms to the requirements of law;

(3) For want of bond to prosecute;

(4) When the person is imprisoned under a bench warrant which is regular upon its face;

(5) By reason of any misnomer in the warrant or commitment when the court is satisfied that the person detained is the party charged with the offense;

(6) When the person is in custody for a contempt of court and the court has not exceeded its jurisdiction in the length of the imprisonment imposed; or

(7) In any other case in which it appears that the detention is authorized by law. (Orig. Code 1863, § 3924; Code 1868, § 3947; Code 1873, § 4023; Code 1882, § 4023; Penal Code 1895, § 1224; Penal Code 1910, § 1305; Code 1933, § 50-116.)



**Cross references.** — For further provisions regarding discharge on writ of habeas corpus because of informality in the commit-

ment or the proceedings prior thereto, see § 17-7-34.

## JUDICIAL DECISIONS

### ANALYSIS

#### IN GENERAL

#### HABEAS AFTER CONVICTION

##### In General

**Editor's notes.** — Article 2 of this chapter now provides the exclusive procedure for seeking a writ of habeas corpus for persons whose liberty is being restrained by virtue of sentence of a state court of record, expanding the scope of habeas in such cases. See O.C.G.A. §§ 9-14-40 and 9-14-41.

**Function of writ of habeas corpus is to inquire into and determine legality of detention** at the time of hearing, such detention being illegal if judgment of conviction is void. *Riley v. Garrett*, 219 Ga. 345, 133 S.E.2d 367 (1963).

**Habeas corpus not substitute for other remedial procedures.** — Habeas corpus cannot be used as a substitute for motion for new trial, writ of error (see §§ 5-6-49, 5-6-50), or other remedial procedure. *Gibson v. Balkcom*, 217 Ga. 824, 125 S.E.2d 504 (1962).

Habeas corpus cannot be made a substitute for certiorari, bill of exceptions, or other similar remedial procedure, by which errors and irregularities in judgments or convictions are to be corrected. *Davis v. Smith*, 7 Ga. App. 192, 66 S.E. 401 (1909); *Harrell v. Avera*, 139 Ga. 340, 77 S.E. 160 (1913).

Habeas corpus cannot be substituted for writ of error (see §§ 5-6-49, 5-6-50). *Jackson v. Lowry*, 170 Ga. 755, 154 S.E. 228 (1930).

Habeas corpus cannot be used as a substitute for appeal, writ of error (see §§ 5-6-49, 5-6-50), or other remedial procedure. *Shiflett v. Dobson*, 180 Ga. 23, 177 S.E. 681 (1934); *Riley v. Garrett*, 219 Ga. 345, 133 S.E.2d 367 (1963).

Writ of habeas corpus cannot be used as a substitute for a writ of error (see §§ 5-6-49, 5-6-50), or other remedial procedure to correct errors of law, of which defendant has

had opportunity to avail oneself. *Moore v. Burnett*, 215 Ga. 146, 109 S.E.2d 605 (1959); *Smith v. Balkcom*, 217 Ga. 51, 120 S.E.2d 617 (1961).

Writ of habeas corpus cannot be substituted for a motion for new trial, writ of error, or other remedial procedure, or be used as a remedy for the review of alleged errors in the trial court. *Coates v. Balkcom*, 216 Ga. 564, 118 S.E.2d 376 (1961).

Habeas corpus cannot be used as a substitute for appeal, writ of error (see §§ 5-6-49, 5-6-50), or other remedial procedure for the correction of errors or irregularities alleged to have been committed by a trial court. *Grimes v. Harvey*, 219 Ga. 675, 135 S.E.2d 281 (1964).

Writ of habeas corpus is never a substitute for review to correct mere errors of law. *Moore v. Dutton*, 223 Ga. 585, 157 S.E.2d 267 (1967).

**Writ of habeas corpus cannot be properly employed as substitute for motion to withdraw guilty plea.** — Writ of habeas corpus cannot be properly employed as a substitute for a motion to withdraw a plea of guilty improperly entered. *Dean v. Balkcom*, 214 Ga. 222, 104 S.E.2d 126 (1958).

**Habeas court cannot direct trial date.** — It is beyond the authority of the habeas court to direct that the defendant be retried by the trial court within a certain period of time. *State v. Hernandez-Cuevas*, 202 Ga. App. 861, 415 S.E.2d 713 (1992).

**Defendant not entitled to release where bench warrant issued.** — Where judge of city court presided in superior court, verdict and judgment did not of themselves afford any cause for detaining in custody a person against whom they were rendered, but such person ought not to be discharged upon habeas corpus if imprisoned under a bench warrant originally issued against the person

in the case, but should be held until lawfully tried upon the indictment. *Wells v. Newton*, 101 Ga. 141, 28 S.E. 640 (1897).

**Habeas not available remedy for valid imprisonment for contempt.** — Where an individual is imprisoned by valid order of court for contempt, the imprisonment is not unlawful, and the remedy of the party to purge oneself of contempt is not by habeas corpus, but by application to the court by whose order the individual is in confinement. *Tolleson v. Greene*, 83 Ga. 499, 10 S.E. 120 (1889).

Habeas corpus is not an available remedy for direct contempt where no question of jurisdiction of the court is involved. *Hall v. Martin*, 177 Ga. 238, 170 S.E. 41 (1933).

Where receiver has been adjudged in contempt and imprisoned for refusal to deliver property, the receiver will not be discharged under a writ of habeas corpus sued out before another judge on the ground that the receiver is unable by reason of poverty to comply with the order. *Tindall v. Westcott*, 113 Ga. 1114, 39 S.E. 450, 55 L.R.A. 225 (1901).

**Exhaustion of statutory remedies necessary to obtain release from commitment.** — Where a person has been adjudged insane and committed to an institution and thereafter seeks to be discharged upon the ground that the person's sanity has been restored, the person cannot invoke writ of habeas corpus without showing that the person has exhausted specific statutory remedies, where such are provided; however, a party might perhaps show some valid reason excusing failure to pursue a statutory remedy. *Richardson v. Hall*, 199 Ga. 602, 34 S.E.2d 888 (1945).

Where a person charged with a criminal offense filed a special plea of insanity and on such plea was found insane and committed, and after commitment left the hospital without permission and was later taken into custody by a sheriff for the purpose of being returned to such institution, the person could not maintain a petition for the writ of habeas corpus on the ground that the person had regained the person's sanity, without showing that the person had pursued or attempted to pursue the statutory method of obtaining release from the institution, or without alleging and proving some valid reason for the person's failure to invoke

such remedy. *Richardson v. Hall*, 199 Ga. 602, 34 S.E.2d 888 (1945).

**Unlawful arrest held insufficient cause for release.** — Where a person accused of violating an ordinance was brought before municipal court having jurisdiction and a formal charge was served on the person according to law, it was not sufficient cause for the person's release in advance of the time set for trial, on writ of habeas corpus, that the person's arrest was unlawful. *Holder v. Beavers*, 141 Ga. 217, 80 S.E. 715 (1914).

**Errors in commitment hearing.** — Writ of habeas corpus cannot bring into review alleged irregularities or errors of procedure before the committal court, or questions as to the sufficiency of the evidence upon which the applicant in the writ was committed. *Young v. Fain*, 121 Ga. 737, 49 S.E. 731 (1905).

Writ of habeas corpus cannot be employed to correct errors or irregularities in commitment hearing before justice of the peace, but the judgment committing defendant must be absolutely void for habeas to issue. *Harris v. Norris*, 188 Ga. 610, 4 S.E.2d 840 (1939).

While it was the absolute duty of justice of the peace to cause an abstract of all the evidence to be made and return same to the superior court, failure of the justice to comply with such duty did not so vitiate hearing and commitment as to render them absolutely void, so as to authorize grant of writ of habeas corpus. *Harris v. Norris*, 188 Ga. 610, 4 S.E.2d 840 (1939).

**Bail trover.** — Proof by defendant in bail trover of inability to produce the property sued for, on the return of a writ of habeas corpus issued at the defendant's instance, would not authorize the defendant's discharge. *Harris v. Bridges*, 57 Ga. 407, 24 Am. R. 495 (1876).

Defendant in bail trover could not procure discharge on habeas corpus sued out by the defendant or at the defendant's instance on the ground that plaintiff had not met the plaintiff's legal obligations in respect to fees due or to become due the jailor. *Perry v. McLendon*, 62 Ga. 598 (1879).

**Refusal of writ held error.** — Refusal of writ of habeas was error where individual was arrested and committed to jail to answer before superior court, but before being actually imprisoned, was carried before the county court, charged with the same offense,



pleaded guilty, was fined, and after a third party agreed to pay fine, was discharged, but afterwards placed in jail when third party failed to pay the fine. *Williams v. Mize*, 72 Ga. 129 (1883); *Howard v. Tucker*, 12 Ga. App. 353, 77 S.E. 191 (1913).

**Refusal of writ upheld.** — Where one refusing to work the public roads was fined and in default of payment imprisoned, such imprisonment was lawful, and there was no error in refusing to discharge petitioner under writ of habeas corpus. *Singleton v. Holmes*, 70 Ga. 407 (1883).

Defendant held not entitled to habeas on ground that revocation of order releasing the defendant was void. *Aldredge v. Potts*, 187 Ga. 290, 200 S.E. 113 (1938).

Refusal on hearing of a writ of habeas corpus to discharge applicant, held under an extradition warrant as a fugitive from justice for allegedly violating parole, held not error. *Broyles v. Mount*, 197 Ga. 659, 30 S.E.2d 48 (1944).

Allegations in petition for habeas corpus that order of revocation under attack was premature in that probationer was entitled to a jury trial on the question of whether or not the probationer had committed the offense alleged to have been committed in violation of the terms of the probationer's probation prior to said revocation, that three days' notice of revocation hearing was not sufficient or adequate notice, that the probationer had been acquitted by a jury, subsequent to the order of revocation, of the offense alleged to have constituted the probation violation, and that the evidence on the hearing was insufficient to sustain exercise of the judge's discretion in revoking said probation, were insufficient to sustain prisoner's discharge under the writ, in that such allegations failed to show that the judgment of revocation was void, which is requisite to such relief. *Balkcom v. Parris*, 215 Ga. 123, 109 S.E.2d 48 (1959).

**Rearrest unlawful after discharge on habeas.** — Where a person has been discharged by a commissioner on a writ of habeas corpus, the sheriff has no authority to rearrest and imprison the person upon the same sentence upon which the person was imprisoned the first time, and such rearrest is unlawful. *Sanders v. McHan*, 206 Ga. 155, 56 S.E.2d 281 (1949).

**Cited in** *Smith v. McLendon*, 59 Ga. 523 (1877); *Smith v. Milton*, 149 Ga. 28, 98 S.E.

607 (1919); *Jackson v. Lowry*, 170 Ga. 755, 154 S.E. 228 (1930); *Sanders v. Paschal*, 186 Ga. 837, 199 S.E. 153 (1938); *Rhodes v. Pearce*, 189 Ga. 623, 7 S.E.2d 251 (1940); *Harris v. Whittle*, 190 Ga. 850, 10 S.E.2d 926 (1940); *Paulk v. Sexton*, 203 Ga. 82, 45 S.E.2d 768 (1947); *Johnson v. Plunkett*, 215 Ga. 353, 110 S.E.2d 745 (1959); *Gilbert v. Balkcom*, 217 Ga. 168, 121 S.E.2d 648 (1961); *Goodine v. Griffin*, 309 F. Supp. 590 (S.D. Ga. 1970); *Baez v. Lemacks*, 264 Ga. 808, 452 S.E.2d 491 (1994).

### Habeas after Conviction

**Writ of habeas corpus is appropriate remedy only when the court was without jurisdiction** in the premises, or when it exceeded its jurisdiction in passing sentence by virtue of which the party is imprisoned, or where defendant in the defendant's trial was denied due process of law. *Balkcom v. Parris*, 215 Ga. 123, 109 S.E.2d 48 (1959).

**Writ of habeas corpus is never allowable as a substitute for a writ of error** or other remedial procedure to correct errors in the trial of a criminal case, but is the appropriate remedy only when the court was without jurisdiction in the premises, or where it exceeded its jurisdiction in passing the sentence by virtue of which the party is imprisoned, so that such sentence is not merely erroneous, but is absolutely void. *Harris v. Norris*, 188 Ga. 610, 4 S.E.2d 840 (1939).

**Void judgments or sentences.** — Habeas corpus proceeding brought by a person under sentence is the appropriate remedy only when the court is without jurisdiction in making the order, rendering the judgment, or passing sentence by virtue of which the party is imprisoned, so that such order, judgment, or sentence is not merely erroneous, but is absolutely void. *Stewart v. Sanders*, 199 Ga. 497, 34 S.E.2d 649 (1945).

Habeas corpus is the appropriate remedy only when the court was without jurisdiction in the premises, or where it exceeded its jurisdiction in making the order, rendering the judgment, or passing the sentence by virtue of which the party is imprisoned, so that such order, judgment, or sentence is not merely erroneous, but is absolutely void. *Coates v. Balkcom*, 216 Ga. 564, 118 S.E.2d 376 (1961); *Grimes v. Harvey*, 219 Ga. 675, 135 S.E.2d 281 (1964).



**Habeas after Conviction (Cont'd)**

Discharge under writ of habeas corpus, after conviction, cannot be granted unless the judgment is absolutely void. *Jackson v. Houston*, 200 Ga. 399, 37 S.E.2d 399 (1946).

**Judgment must be absolutely void.** — Discharge under a writ of habeas corpus after conviction, cannot be granted unless judgment is absolutely void, as where the convicting court was without jurisdiction, or where defendant in the defendant's trial was denied due process of law in violation of the Constitution. *Aldredge v. Williams*, 188 Ga. 607, 4 S.E.2d 469 (1939), cert. denied, 309 U.S. 661, 60 S. Ct. 512, 84 L. Ed. 1009 (1940); *Stroup v. Mount*, 197 Ga. 804, 30 S.E.2d 477 (1944).

Discharge under a writ of habeas corpus, after a plea of guilty by one accused of crime, cannot be granted except in cases where the judgment is absolutely void, for the reason that the function of the writ in criminal cases is not to test the truth of any fact essential to the establishment of guilt, but only to discharge one convicted of crime where the judgment is wholly void. *Dean v. Balkcom*, 214 Ga. 222, 104 S.E.2d 126 (1958).

Rule that habeas corpus is not a substitute for writ of error (see §§ 5-6-49, 5-6-50) means that habeas corpus will not lie to correct voidable judgments, that is, judgments which are merely erroneous, but will lie to secure release from detention under a judgment which is utterly void. *Riley v. Garrett*, 219 Ga. 345, 133 S.E.2d 367 (1963).

Habeas corpus is an available remedy to attack a void judgment. *Sims v. Balkcom*, 220 Ga. 7, 136 S.E.2d 766 (1964); *Balkcom v. Roberts*, 221 Ga. 339, 144 S.E.2d 524 (1965).

**Questions as to guilt, innocence, or irregularities not considered absent void judgment.** — Since writ of habeas cannot be used merely as a substitute for a writ of error or other remedial procedure to correct errors of law of which defendant had opportunity to avail oneself, no question as to guilt or innocence or as to any irregularity can be so raised, unless it was such as to render the judgment wholly void. *Aldredge v. Williams*, 188 Ga. 607, 4 S.E.2d 469 (1939), cert. denied, 309 U.S. 661, 60 S. Ct. 512, 84 L. Ed. 1009 (1940); *Stroup v. Mount*, 197 Ga. 804, 30 S.E.2d 477 (1944).

No question as to any irregularity can be

raised by writ of habeas corpus, unless it is such as would render the judgment wholly void. *Smith v. Balkcom*, 217 Ga. 51, 120 S.E.2d 617 (1961).

**Conviction not void where day in court had.** — Habeas is proper to attack a void conviction, but a conviction is not void if defendant has had the defendant's day in court. *Davis v. Smith*, 7 Ga. App. 192, 66 S.E. 401 (1909); *Harrell v. Avera*, 139 Ga. 340, 77 S.E. 160 (1913).

**Writ not a substitute for other remedial procedures.** — Writ of habeas corpus, sought by one convicted of crime who seeks thereby to obtain one's liberty, can be maintained only for defects such as render judgment of conviction void, and cannot be made a substitute for a writ of error (see §§ 5-6-49, 5-6-50) or other remedial procedure for the correction of errors and irregularities. *Wilcoxon v. Aldredge*, 192 Ga. 634, 15 S.E.2d 873 (1941), later appeal, 193 Ga. 661, 19 S.E.2d 499, cert. denied, 317 U.S. 626, 63 S. Ct. 36, 87 L. Ed. 506 (1942).

Habeas corpus is never a substitute for a writ of error or other remedial procedure to correct errors in the trial of a criminal case. *Stroup v. Mount*, 197 Ga. 804, 30 S.E.2d 477 (1944).

Writ of habeas corpus cannot be used as a substitute for appeal, writ of certiorari, writ of error (see §§ 5-6-49, 5-6-50), or other remedial procedure for the correction of errors of law of which defendant had opportunity to avail oneself, nor can it be used as a second appeal or writ of error for such purpose. *Hodges v. Balkcom*, 209 Ga. 856, 76 S.E.2d 798 (1953).

Where a person charged with a criminal offense has been sentenced by a court having jurisdiction of one's person and of the offense, habeas corpus cannot be used as a substitute for appeal, writ of error, or other remedial procedure for the correction of errors. *Plocar v. Foster*, 211 Ga. 153, 84 S.E.2d 360 (1954), cert. denied, 349 U.S. 962, 75 S. Ct. 893, 99 L. Ed. 1284 (1955).

Where one has been convicted of a crime, habeas corpus cannot be used as a substitute for appeal or other remedial procedure for the correction of errors and irregularities, nor can it be used as a second appeal for such purpose. *Ferguson v. Balkcom*, 222 Ga. 676, 151 S.E.2d 707 (1966), rev'd on other grounds sub nom. *Ferguson v. Georgia*, 365

U.S. 570, 81 S. Ct. 756, 5 L. Ed. 2d 783 (1961), cert. denied, 375 U.S. 913, 84 S. Ct. 210, 11 L. Ed. 2d 152 (1963).

Writ of habeas corpus is never a substitute for review to correct mere errors of law. *Sims v. Balkcom*, 220 Ga. 7, 136 S.E.2d 766 (1964).

**Waiver of issues not raised at trial.** — Petitioner cannot complain, in a petition for habeas corpus, of matters to which the petitioner should have excepted at trial. *McFarland v. Donaldson*, 115 Ga. 567, 41 S.E. 1000 (1902).

**Defense of former jeopardy** should be interposed on arraignment; and where this is not done, defendant cannot, subsequent to conviction, set up this constitutional inhibition by habeas corpus. *Yeates v. Roberson*, 4 Ga. App. 573, 62 S.E. 104 (1908). See also *Holder v. Beavers*, 141 Ga. 217, 80 S.E. 715 (1914).

Applicant is not at liberty to prove, by way of habeas, that confession was involuntary, where issue not raised at trial. *Wilcoxon v. Aldredge*, 192 Ga. 634, 15 S.E.2d 873 (1941), later appeal, 193 Ga. 661, 19 S.E.2d 499, cert. denied, 317 U.S. 626, 63 S. Ct. 36, 87 L. Ed. 506 (1942).

Objection on the grounds of systematic racial exclusion involving grand jury should have been presented in a proper way at trial, and upon failure to do so is considered waived and hence does not present a ground for habeas corpus. *Wilcoxon v. Aldredge*, 192 Ga. 634, 15 S.E.2d 873 (1941), later appeal, 193 Ga. 661, 19 S.E.2d 499, cert. denied, 317 U.S. 626, 63 S. Ct. 36, 87 L. Ed. 506 (1942).

Complaint that confession introduced at trial was obtained by duress did not present a good ground for habeas corpus, for the reason that such objection should have been made at trial, and upon failure to do so, it was considered waived. *Booth v. Aderhold*, 199 Ga. 655, 34 S.E.2d 869 (1945).

Objections to accusation under which petitioner pleaded *nolo contendere* and was sentenced, on ground that the accusation was void and did not charge defendant with any offense, could have been raised at trial, and were not jurisdictional. *Plocar v. Foster*, 211 Ga. 153, 84 S.E.2d 360 (1954), cert. denied, 349 U.S. 962, 75 S. Ct. 893, 99 L. Ed. 1284 (1955).

**Issue decided at trial res judicata.** — While one indicted and tried under an un-

constitutional statute may, even after final conviction, obtain discharge from custody on a writ of habeas corpus, where the accused, at trial, brings into question the validity of the statute under which one has been indicted, and the point is decided against the person, it then becomes *res adjudicata*, and cannot be reviewed collaterally on habeas corpus. *Moore v. Burnett*, 215 Ga. 146, 109 S.E.2d 605 (1959).

Where petitioner, by general demurrer, attacked constitutionality of ordinance under which the petitioner was convicted in recorder's court, which ruling thereon was adverse to the petitioner, and thereafter voluntarily dismissed the petition for certiorari therefrom in the superior court, question of the constitutionality of the ordinance became *res adjudicata* and could not thereafter be reviewed collaterally by habeas corpus. *Moore v. Burnett*, 215 Ga. 146, 109 S.E.2d 605 (1959).

**Judgment confirmed on appeal not subject to attack on habeas except for lack of jurisdiction.** — Where judgment has been confirmed by Supreme Court on writ of error (see §§ 5-6-49, 5-6-50), the legality of the conviction cannot be drawn into question by habeas corpus, save for want of jurisdiction appearing on the face of the record. *Daniels v. Towers*, 79 Ga. 785, 7 S.E. 120 (1887).

**Writ not available to attack only one of two counts of conviction.** — Habeas corpus is not an available remedy to state prisoner under a valid judgment of conviction under first count of a two-count indictment, even though the judgment of conviction under count two is void. *Riley v. Garrett*, 219 Ga. 345, 133 S.E.2d 367 (1963).

**Writ not available on four of seven sentences.** — Where four of the seven sentences were binding upon petitioner and had not been served out, the petitioner could not be discharged upon a writ of habeas corpus, even though three remaining sentences were unwarranted by law and void. *Brady v. Joiner*, 101 Ga. 190, 28 S.E. 679 (1897).

**Habeas held proper.** — Where there is a general law punishing the carrying of certain concealed weapons and a city ordinance prohibits under the same penalties each of several distinct and separate acts, some of which are within the corporate power to punish and some are not, due to the general



**Habeas after Conviction** (Cont'd)

law, plea of guilty to an accusation which merely charges generally a violation of the ordinance, without specifying any act whatever, cannot be applied to one class of the acts embraced in the ordinances rather than the other; hence, judgment of conviction was void and petitioner should be discharged on writ of habeas corpus. *Collins v. Hall*, 92 Ga. 411, 17 S.E. 622 (1893).

Where mere usurper was acting as mayor and sentenced the accused, habeas properly issued. *Stroup v. Pruden*, 104 Ga. 721, 30 S.E. 948 (1898).

One indicted, convicted, and sentenced, under a repealed statute may be discharged by habeas corpus, if at trial the question of the validity of such statute was not made and adjudicated against the person. *Griffin v. Eaves*, 114 Ga. 65, 39 S.E. 913 (1901).

Habeas corpus properly issued where indictment was void and no question as to its validity was adjudicated at trial. *McDonald v. State*, 126 Ga. 536, 55 S.E. 235 (1906).

Deprivation of counsel is such a fundamental and radical error that it operates to render trial illegal and void, and denial of benefit of counsel constitutes ground for issuance of writ of habeas corpus. *Wilcox v. Aldredge*, 192 Ga. 634, 15 S.E.2d 873 (1941), later appeal, 193 Ga. 661, 19 S.E.2d 499, cert. denied, 317 U.S. 626, 63 S. Ct. 36, 87 L. Ed. 506 (1942).

Where prisoner contends that the prisoner has executed the sentence imposed, habeas corpus is a proper remedy to call into question the prisoner's restraint. *Goble v. Reese*, 214 Ga. 697, 107 S.E.2d 175 (1959).

Person who is held in custody by reason of conviction under an accusation which fails to charge an offense against the laws of this state may secure the person's release by habeas corpus. *McCain v. Smith*, 221 Ga. 353, 144 S.E.2d 522 (1965).

**Refusal of habeas held proper.** — Writ of habeas corpus would not be allowed on grounds of illegal conviction where individual was convicted of keeping a bar open on Sunday in violation of a city ordinance, even though there was a general law to the same effect, since the legislature had passed a local statute allowing the city council to pass all ordinances in relation to keeping open tippling houses on Sunday in the city. *Hood v. Von Glahn*, 88 Ga. 405, 14 S.E. 564 (1892).

Where verdict of the jury found petitioner guilty of vagrancy, even if sentence was improperly passed upon the petitioner without affording the petitioner an opportunity to give bond for future good behavior, the petitioner would not be entitled to be discharged on writ of habeas corpus, but would be held in custody for proper sentence. *Coleman v. Nelms*, 119 Ga. 307, 46 S.E. 451 (1904).

Fact that certain members of the grand jury who returned bill of indictment under which accused was tried and convicted had served at the previous term of the court was no reason for allowing writ. *Phillips v. Brown*, 122 Ga. 571, 50 S.E. 361 (1905).

When sentence is lawful and not unauthorized by law, writ of habeas corpus will be denied. *Flagg v. Sisson*, 125 Ga. 277, 54 S.E. 171 (1906); *Lyons v. Collier*, 125 Ga. 231, 54 S.E. 183 (1906); *Harper v. Terry*, 139 Ga. 763, 78 S.E. 175 (1913).

Retention of petitioner in habeas corpus proceeding under authority of city officials for the purpose of carrying into execution the judgment of the mayor, held not unauthorized by law, and defendants were not, for any reason assigned, entitled to discharge. *Shuler v. Willis*, 126 Ga. 73, 54 S.E. 965 (1906).

Writ of habeas was properly refused where applicant was sentenced, but subsequently the judge instructed the sheriff to release the applicant and not enforce the sentence if the applicant stayed out of the Western Circuit, the judge stating at the same time that if the applicant came back in the circuit the sentence would no longer be suspended, and before the expiration of the sentence, applicant reappeared in the circuit and was arrested upon written order of the judge. *O'Dwyer v. Kelly*, 133 Ga. 824, 67 S.E. 106 (1910).

Allegation that conviction was not warranted under the evidence does not furnish a reason for discharging a person convicted upon a writ of habeas corpus. *Hicks v. Hamrick*, 144 Ga. 403, 87 S.E. 415 (1915).

Error in verdict held no cause for writ. *Naylor v. Dixon*, 145 Ga. 833, 90 S.E. 74 (1916).

Complaint that confession introduced at trial was obtained by duress did not present a good ground for habeas corpus, for the reason that such an objection should have



been properly made at the trial, and upon failure to do so was considered waived. *Stroup v. Mount*, 197 Ga. 804, 30 S.E.2d 477 (1944).

Where court had jurisdiction of the offense and the offender, sufficiency of the accusation or of the acts therein set forth to constitute a crime cannot be considered on habeas corpus. *Plocar v. Foster*, 211 Ga. 153, 84 S.E.2d 360 (1954), cert. denied, 349 U.S. 962, 75 S. Ct. 893, 99 L. Ed. 1284 (1955).

In habeas corpus proceedings where record is silent on the question of whether defendant had counsel, was furnished with a list of witnesses, and was notified of the nature of the offense charged against the defendant, it will be presumed that whatever ought to have been done in the trial court was rightly done. *Plocar v. Foster*, 211 Ga. 153, 84 S.E.2d 360 (1954), cert. denied, 349 U.S. 962, 75 S. Ct. 893, 99 L. Ed. 1284 (1955).

Petition for habeas corpus which fails to allege that petitioner is being held under a void judgment and fails to make any attack upon such judgment, but simply alleges facts which petitioner contends show a conspiracy on the part of certain individuals to prevent the petitioner being heard in superior court on a motion to withdraw the petitioner's plea of guilty, which the petitioner contends the petitioner entered improperly, fails to set forth any legal basis for issuance of the writ. *Dean v. Balkcom*, 214 Ga. 222, 104 S.E.2d 126 (1958).

Record showing that petitioner was being held under valid, unexpired sentences which were not contested, showed that petitioner's detention was not unlawful and release on habeas corpus was not authorized. *Balkcom*

*v. Chastain*, 220 Ga. 265, 138 S.E.2d 319 (1964).

Where there was no testimony to show that lack of counsel at commitment hearing in any way prejudiced petitioner at trial wherein the petitioner's appointed counsel entered a plea of guilty and the petitioner was sentenced to life imprisonment, it was error to release him for lack of counsel at commitment hearing. *Smith v. Fuller*, 223 Ga. 673, 157 S.E.2d 447 (1967).

**Refusal of Supreme Court to review adverse ruling not within purview of habeas.** — Claim of illegal detention in refusal by Supreme Court to review adverse ruling on motion for new trial because of improper preparation of brief of evidence on previous appeal was not within the purview of habeas corpus. *Coates v. Balkcom*, 216 Ga. 564, 118 S.E.2d 376 (1961).

**Remand to respondent held only authorized disposition under circumstances.** — Where it is unquestioned that detention of petitioner under sentences from other counties is legal, the trial judge has no authority to make any other disposition of the writ of habeas corpus except to remand petitioner to the custody of the respondent. *Balkcom v. Hurst*, 220 Ga. 405, 139 S.E.2d 306 (1964).

**Judge without authority to direct crediting of time on future sentence.** — Trial judge in habeas corpus proceeding was without authority to direct that applicant be given credit for time served on sentences involved upon any sentence which might be imposed in the event of conviction for either or both of the offenses for which the applicant was previously sentenced, and the applicant's effort to do so was a nullity. *Balkcom v. Williams*, 220 Ga. 359, 138 S.E.2d 873 (1964).

## RESEARCH REFERENCES

**ALR.** — Habeas corpus to test constitutionality of ordinance under which petitioner is held, 32 ALR 1054.

Power to grant writ of habeas corpus pending appeal from conviction, 52 ALR 876.

Discharge on habeas corpus in federal court from custody under process of state court for acts done under federal authority, 65 ALR 733.

Illegal or erroneous sentence as ground for habeas corpus, 76 ALR 468.

Bar of limitations as proper subject of investigation in extradition proceedings or in habeas corpus proceedings for release of one sought to be extradited, 77 ALR 902.

Disqualification of judge who presided at trial or of juror as ground of habeas corpus, 124 ALR 1079.

When is a person in custody of governmental authorities for purpose of exercise of state remedy of habeas corpus — modern cases, 26 ALR4th 455.

**9-14-17. Discharge for defect in affidavit, warrant, or commitment.**

If the person in question is detained upon a criminal charge and it appears to the court that there is probable cause for his detention, he shall not be discharged for any defect in the affidavit, warrant, or commitment until a reasonable time has been given to the prosecutor to remedy the defect by a new proceeding. (Laws 1808, Cobb's 1851 Digest, p. 856; Code 1863, § 3926; Code 1868, § 3949; Code 1873, § 4025; Code 1882, § 4025; Penal Code 1895, § 1227; Penal Code 1910, § 1308; Code 1933, § 50-117.)

**JUDICIAL DECISIONS**

**Editor's notes.** — Article 2 of this chapter now provides the exclusive procedure for seeking a writ of habeas corpus for persons whose liberty is being restrained by virtue of a sentence of a state court of record, expanding the scope of habeas in such cases. See O.C.G.A. §§ 9-14-40 and 9-14-41.

**Commitment must be void to authorize habeas.** — Writ of habeas corpus cannot be employed to correct errors or irregularities in commitment hearing before justice of the peace, but the judgment committing defendant must be absolutely void for the writ to issue. *Harris v. Norris*, 188 Ga. 610, 4 S.E.2d 840 (1939).

**Failure to return abstract of evidence to**

**superior court.** — While it was the absolute duty of justice of the peace to cause an abstract of all the evidence to be made and return the abstract to the superior court, failure to comply with such duty did not so vitiate the hearing and commitment as to render them absolutely void, so as to authorize grant of writ of habeas corpus. *Harris v. Norris*, 188 Ga. 610, 4 S.E.2d 840 (1939).

**Cited** in *Rhodes v. Pearce*, 189 Ga. 623, 7 S.E.2d 251 (1940); *Stynchcombe v. Hardy*, 228 Ga. 130, 184 S.E.2d 356 (1971); *Treadaway v. Baker*, 241 Ga. 95, 243 S.E.2d 41 (1978); *Treadaway v. Baker*, 243 Ga. 354, 254 S.E.2d 327 (1979).

**RESEARCH REFERENCES**

**Am. Jur. 2d.** — 39 Am. Jur. 2d, Habeas Corpus and Postconviction Remedies, §§ 33, 112, 173, 189.

**C.J.S.** — 39A C.J.S., Habeas Corpus, § 337.

**ALR.** — Discharge on habeas corpus in federal court from custody under process of

state court for acts done under federal authority, 65 ALR 733.

Illegal or erroneous sentence as ground for habeas corpus, 76 ALR 468.

Discharge on habeas corpus after conviction as affecting claim or plea of former jeopardy, 97 ALR 160.

**9-14-18. Discharge after arrest for offense committed in another state.**

If a person is arrested on suspicion of the commission of an offense in another state and the suspicion is reasonable, the person shall not be discharged until a sufficient time has been given for a demand to be made on the Governor for his rendition. (Orig. Code 1863, § 3926; Code 1868, § 3949; Code 1873, § 4025; Code 1882, § 4025; Penal Code 1895, § 1228; Penal Code 1910, § 1309; Code 1933, § 50-118.)

## JUDICIAL DECISIONS

**Editor's notes.** — Article 2 of this chapter now provides the exclusive procedure for seeking a writ of habeas corpus for persons whose liberty is being restrained by virtue of a sentence of a state court of record, expanding the scope of habeas in such cases. See O.C.G.A. §§ 9-14-40 and 9-14-41.

**Court in asylum state has three issues before it in examining extradition by way of habeas corpus:** (1) whether a crime has been properly charged in the demanding state; (2) whether the fugitive in custody is the person so charged; and (3) whether the fugitive was in the demanding state at the time the crime alleged was committed. *Collins v. Stynchcombe*, 226 Ga. 776, 177 S.E.2d 682 (1970).

**Constitutionality of incarceration not considered on habeas case involving extradition.** — It is fundamental to the federal system that neither the courts of the asylum state nor federal courts sitting in that state will seek to determine the constitutionality of incarceration in the demanding state from which a fugitive has fled. *Collins v. Stynchcombe*, 226 Ga. 776, 77 S.E.2d 682 (1970).

**Absence from state no defense to extradition.** — Lack of presence in demanding state at the time of the commission of an alleged crime is no longer a defense which is cogni-

zable in a habeas corpus extradition proceeding. *Hooten v. State*, 245 Ga. 250, 264 S.E.2d 192, cert. denied, 446 U.S. 942, 100 S. Ct. 2168, 64 L. Ed. 2d 797 (1980).

**Warrant of a governor in extradition is prima facie evidence** of the existence of every fact of a crime necessary for its issuance. *Sellers v. Griffin*, 226 Ga. 565, 176 S.E.2d 75 (1970).

**Burden of petitioner held for extradition.** — Person held upon a governor's warrant in an extradition proceeding who is seeking to be released on a habeas corpus writ must introduce evidence sufficient to overcome the prima facie case on the issue for which the person is being prosecuted in the demanding state. *Sellers v. Griffin*, 226 Ga. 565, 176 S.E.2d 75 (1970).

When, on trial of a habeas corpus case, it appears that respondent holds petitioner in custody under an executive warrant based upon an extradition proceeding, and the warrant is regular on its face, the burden is cast upon the petitioner to show some valid and sufficient reason why the warrant should not be executed, since there is a presumption that governor has complied with the Constitution and the law, and this presumption continues until the contrary appears. *King v. Mount*, 196 Ga. 461, 26 S.E.2d 419 (1943); *Baldwin v. Grimes*, 216 Ga. 390, 116 S.E.2d 207 (1960).

## RESEARCH REFERENCES

**Am. Jur. 2d.** — 39 Am. Jur. 2d, Habeas Corpus, §§ 93-96, 99-109.

**C.J.S.** — 39 C.J.S., Habeas Corpus, §§ 237-266.

**ALR.** — Right of one arrested on extradition warrant to delay to enable him to present evidence that he is not subject to extradition, 11 ALR 1410.

One charged with desertion or failure to support wife or child as fugitive from justice, subject to extradition, 32 ALR 1167; 54 ALR 281.

Right to prove absence from demanding state or alibi on habeas corpus in extradition proceedings, 51 ALR 797; 61 ALR 715.

Extradition of escaped or paroled convict, or one at liberty on bail, 78 ALR 419.

Determination in extradition proceedings, or on habeas corpus in such proceedings, whether a crime is charged, 81 ALR 552; 40 ALR2d 1151.

Sufficiency of recitals in rendition warrant in extradition as regards copy of indictment or affidavit, 89 ALR 595.

Discharge on habeas corpus of one held in extradition proceedings as precluding subsequent extradition proceedings, 33 ALR3d 1443.



### 9-14-19. Powers of court in cases not covered by Code Sections 9-14-16 through 9-14-18.

In cases other than those specified in Code Sections 9-14-16, 9-14-17, and 9-14-18, the judge hearing the return shall discharge, remand, or admit the person in question to bail or shall deliver him to the custody of the officer or person entitled thereto, as the principles of law and justice may require. (Orig. Code 1863, § 3927; Code 1868, § 3950; Code 1873, § 4026; Code 1882, § 4026; Penal Code 1895, § 1229; Penal Code 1910, § 1310; Code 1933, § 50-119.)

## JUDICIAL DECISIONS

**Editor's notes.** — Article 2 of this chapter now provides the exclusive procedure for seeking a writ of habeas corpus for persons whose liberty is being restrained by virtue of a sentence of a state court of record, expanding the scope of habeas in such cases. See O.C.G.A. §§ 9-14-40 and 9-14-41.

**Return to writ of habeas corpus is to be heard by judge granting the writ not by jury.** *Sumner v. Sumner*, 117 Ga. 229, 43 S.E. 485 (1903).

**Duty of court in habeas proceeding.** — In habeas corpus proceeding, duty of the court is not necessarily to discharge one illegally restrained, but to determine whether at the time of the hearing the ends of justice require that such person be committed to the proper custody. *Lowe v. Taylor*, 180 Ga. 654, 180 S.E. 223 (1935).

**Investigation of whether law and justice require release intended.** — It is the plain intent of the law of this state that upon the hearing of a writ of habeas corpus, the investigation is not concerned with whether original confinement was illegal, but whether or not the principles of law and justice require at the time of the hearing that a person be released. *Lowe v. Taylor*, 180 Ga. 654, 180 S.E. 223 (1935).

**Release of convict on private chain gang.** — Convicts may not be worked on private chain gangs controlled by private individuals, and a convict confined on such a chain gang should be released from the individuals controlling the chain gang and remanded to the custody of the authorities. *Simmons v. Georgia Iron & Coal Co.*, 117 Ga. 305, 43 S.E. 780, 61 L.R.A. 739 (1903). See also *Russell v. Tatum*, 104 Ga. 332, 30 S.E. 812 (1898).

**Release of involuntary detainee.** — Trial court did not exceed its authority by granting a writ of habeas corpus, pursuant to O.C.G.A. § 9-14-19, to an involuntary detainee who had been committed to a state hospital upon a finding of not guilty by reason of insanity in the deaths of the detainee's grandparents and ordering that the state hospital officials prepare a plan for supervision and outpatient services upon the detainee's release; the detainee was entitled to seek relief by that route, pursuant to O.C.G.A. § 37-3-148(a), or by seeking a release petition pursuant to O.C.G.A. § 17-7-131(f). *Hogan v. Nagel*, 276 Ga. 197, 576 S.E.2d 873 (2003).

**Cited in** *Beavers v. Williams*, 199 Ga. 114, 33 S.E.2d 343 (1945).

## RESEARCH REFERENCES

**Am. Jur. 2d.** — 39 Am. Jur. 2d, Habeas Corpus and Postconviction Remedies, § 188.

**C.J.S.** — 39A C.J.S., Habeas Corpus, §§ 368-371.

**9-14-20. Recordation of proceedings by clerk of court; fees.**

In all habeas corpus cases, the proceedings shall be returned to the clerk of the superior court of the county the judge of which heard the same or to the probate court if the case was heard by the judge of the probate court and shall be recorded by such officer as are other cases. For such services, the officer shall receive the fees provided by Code Section 15-6-77. (Orig. Code 1863, § 3930; Code 1868, § 3953; Code 1873, § 4029; Code 1882, § 4029; Penal Code 1895, § 1232; Penal Code 1910, § 1313; Code 1933, § 50-124; Ga. L. 1970, p. 497, § 5.)

**JUDICIAL DECISIONS**

**Editor's notes.** — Article 2 of this chapter now provides the exclusive procedure for seeking a writ of habeas corpus for persons whose liberty is being restrained by virtue of a sentence of a state court of record, expanding the scope of habeas in such cases. See O.C.G.A. §§ 9-14-40 and 9-14-41.

**This section has reference to pleadings and orders in habeas corpus cases** and does not require the trial judge to order all habeas hearings to be reported and transcribed. *Hilliard v. Hilliard*, 243 Ga. 424, 254 S.E.2d 372 (1979) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-14-20).

**Failure to order hearing transcribed not error.** — Trial court did not err in failing to order hearing of habeas corpus proceeding, in which divorced father sought to regain custody of his son, transcribed. *Hilliard v. Hilliard*, 243 Ga. 424, 254 S.E.2d 372 (1979).

**Proceeding should be recorded in county where detention occurred.** *Simmons v. Georgia Iron & Coal Co.*, 117 Ga. 305, 43 S.E. 780, 61 L.R.A. 739 (1903).

**RESEARCH REFERENCES**

**C.J.S.** — 39A C.J.S., Habeas Corpus, §§ 354, 355.

**9-14-21. Costs of proceedings.**

The judge hearing the return to a writ of habeas corpus may in his discretion award the costs of the proceeding against either party and may order execution to issue therefor by the clerk. (Orig. Code 1863, § 3929; Code 1868, § 3952; Code 1873, § 4028; Code 1882, § 4028; Penal Code 1895, § 1231; Penal Code 1910, § 1312; Code 1933, § 50-125.)

**JUDICIAL DECISIONS**

**Meaning of "costs of the proceeding".** — Term "costs of the proceeding," as used in this section, embraces only charges fixed by statute, as compensation for services rendered by officers of court in the progress of the habeas corpus cause, and does not authorize judge hearing the return to the writ

to award attorney's fees to respondent. *Bell v. McNair*, 160 Ga. 853, 129 S.E. 94 (1925). See also *Davis v. State*, 33 Ga. 531 (1863) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-14-21).

**Cited in** *Harvey v. Harvey*, 244 Ga. 199, 259 S.E.2d 456 (1979).

## OPINIONS OF THE ATTORNEY GENERAL

**Payment of costs by Board of Offender Rehabilitation in habeas corpus cases brought against wardens** of various institutions should only be done upon compliance

by the clerk of the taxing court with the statutory provisions; such compliance is not established by the rendering of a statement of account. 1969 Op. Att'y Gen. No. 69-218.

## RESEARCH REFERENCES

**Am. Jur. 2d.** — 39 Am. Jur. 2d, Habeas Corpus and Postconviction Remedies, § 196.

**C.J.S.** — 39A C.J.S., Habeas Corpus, §§ 377, 378.

**ALR.** — Costs in habeas corpus, 81 ALR 151.

### 9-14-22. Appeals; speedy hearing; transmittal of remittitur.

(a) Appeals in habeas corpus cases shall be governed, in all respects where applicable, by the laws in reference to appeals in other cases regarding the practice in the lower courts and in the Supreme Court relating to the time and manner of signing, filing, serving, transmitting, and hearing.

(b) It shall be the duty of the Supreme Court to give a speedy hearing and determination in habeas corpus cases either under existing rules or under special rules to be formulated by the court for such purpose.

(c) If the judgment of the court below is affirmed by the Supreme Court, the clerk of the Supreme Court shall promptly transmit the remittitur to the clerk of the court from which the appeal was taken. Upon the receipt of the remittitur, the clerk shall notify the judge of the court who shall have full power to pass an order, sentence, or judgment necessary to carry into execution the judgment of the court. (Ga. L. 1897, p. 53, § 1; Penal Code 1910, § 1316; Code 1933, § 50-126; Ga. L. 1946, p. 726, § 1.)

**Cross references.** — Certification and transmittal of transcript and record, Rules of the Supreme Court of the State of Georgia.

Rule 15. Granting of application where there is arguable merit, Rules of the Supreme Court of the State of Georgia, Rule 26.

## JUDICIAL DECISIONS

**This section is applicable to a case involving detention of a minor.** *Weaver v. Thompson*, 11 Ga. App. 132, 74 S.E. 901 (1912) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-14-22).

**Review of judgments made by superior and probate courts.** — Judgments on habeas corpus are subject to review by writ of error (see §§ 5-6-49, 5-6-50) if rendered by the judge of the superior court and by certiorari if rendered by the judge of the probate court. *Perry v. McLendon*, 62 Ga. 598

(1879). See also *Livingston v. Livingston*, 24 Ga. 379 (1858).

**Appeal by custodians of prisoners.** — Writ of error (see §§ 5-6-49, 5-6-50) lies in favor of wardens, sheriffs, and other custodians of prisoners, where it is sought by habeas corpus to release from custody prisoners held under criminal proceedings. *Davis v. Smith*, 7 Ga. App. 192, 66 S.E. 401 (1909).

**Disposition of petitioner pending appeal of habeas corpus decision in extradition**



**case.** — Filing of bill of exceptions (see §§ 5-6-49, 5-6-50) to decision of the judge in the hearing of a habeas corpus case, where petitioner is being detained under an extradition warrant, does not operate as a supersedeas, and pending decision on appeal, petitioner must remain in the condition in which the petitioner is placed by judgment of the lower court; in such a case there is no provision in the law for bail. *Hames v. Sturdivant*, 181 Ga. 472, 182 S.E. 601 (1935).

**Appeal not dismissed at expiration of time covered by sentence.** — Where habeas corpus and writ of error (see §§ 5-6-49, 5-6-50) thereon are brought to free individual from imprisonment under a sentence alleged to have been illegal, writ of error will not be dismissed on the ground that the period of time covered by the sentence has expired. *Lark v. State*, 55 Ga. 435 (1875).

**Custody awaiting probation revocation hearing.** — Where the appellant filed a habeas petition while in custody in lieu of bond awaiting a probation revocation hearing, the appellant was authorized under O.C.G.A. § 9-14-22 to appeal directly the denial of habeas relief. *Smith v. Nichols*, 270 Ga. 550, 512 S.E.2d 279 (1999).

**Dismissal of appeal held proper where petitioner subsequently released on bond.** — Where a writ of error (see §§ 5-6-49, 5-6-50) to order remanding petitioner to jail was sued out, same would be dismissed where it appeared that, subsequent to the order complained of, the petitioner was indicted by the grand jury of the county for the same offense for which the petitioner had been committed, and upon giving bond had been released from custody. *Carter v. Gabrels*, 136 Ga. 177, 71 S.E. 3 (1911).

**Judgment of lower court not disturbed on review if supported by evidence.** — On

habeas corpus proceeding, judge is the trier of law and facts, and the judge's decision, if supported by any evidence, is not subject to review in the Supreme Court. *Grier v. Balkcom*, 213 Ga. 133, 97 S.E.2d 151 (1957).

Judgment of the lower court upon the facts in cases of habeas corpus is analagous to the verdict of the jury, and will not be disturbed by the reviewing court if there is enough to support it, although there may have been other testimony strongly in conflict with it. *Balkcom v. Vickers*, 220 Ga. 345, 138 S.E.2d 868 (1964).

**Jurisdiction of appeal of decisions of the habeas court.** — When a habeas court found the trial court had violated O.C.G.A. § 17-8-57 and that appellate counsel was ineffective for failing to raise the issue on appeal, it was error for the habeas court to order that defendant was entitled to a new appeal since this action: (1) violated the rule that a criminal defendant was not entitled to a second appeal; (2) wasted judicial resources, as an appeal required the appellate court to engage in the same analysis the habeas court had just performed; and (3) created the possibility, realized in this case, that an appellate court would be presented with a matter outside of its jurisdiction, as appeals of decisions of a habeas court were the sole province of the Georgia Supreme Court. *Milliken v. Stewart*, 276 Ga. 712, 583 S.E.2d 30 (2003).

**Cited in** *Broomhead v. Chisolm*, 47 Ga. 390 (1872); *Mansfield v. State*, 94 Ga. 74, 20 S.E. 249 (1894); *Thompson v. Thompson*, 124 Ga. 874, 53 S.E. 507 (1906); *Weaver v. Thompson*, 11 Ga. App. 132, 74 S.E. 901 (1912); *Richards v. McHan*, 139 Ga. 37, 76 S.E. 382 (1912); *Cooley v. Dixon*, 149 Ga. 506, 101 S.E. 181 (1919); *Warnock v. Burch*, 181 Ga. 586, 183 S.E. 563 (1936); *McClure v. Hopper*, 234 Ga. 45, 214 S.E.2d 503 (1975).

## RESEARCH REFERENCES

**Am. Jur. 2d.** — 39 Am. Jur. 2d, Habeas Corpus and Postconviction Remedies, §§ 119, 200.

**C.J.S.** — 39A C.J.S., Habeas Corpus, §§ 398, 401.

**ALR.** — Right of state or public officer to appeal from an order in habeas corpus releasing one from custody, 30 ALR 1322.

Supersedeas, stay, or bail, upon appeal in habeas corpus, 63 ALR 1460; 143 ALR 1354.

Right of extraditee to bail after issuance of governor's warrant and pending final disposition of habeas corpus claim. 13 ALR5th 118.

### 9-14-23. Attachment for contempt for disobedience of writ.

Any person disregarding the writ of habeas corpus in any manner whatever shall be liable to attachment for contempt, issued by the judge granting the writ, under which attachment the person may be imprisoned until he complies with the legal requirements of the writ. (Orig. Code 1863, § 3923; Code 1868, § 3946; Code 1873, § 4022; Code 1882, § 4022; Penal Code 1895, § 1223; Penal Code 1910, § 1304; Code 1933, § 50-115.)

## JUDICIAL DECISIONS

**Contempt order held authorized.** — Where father sent child in dispute to his family in Pakistan, trial court did not err in ordering confinement of father until child was returned, as trial court was authorized to

find that father had disobeyed, without defense, a legal requirement of a writ of habeas corpus. *Salim v. Salim*, 244 Ga. 513, 260 S.E.2d 894 (1979).

## RESEARCH REFERENCES

**Am. Jur. 2d.** — 39 Am. Jur. 2d, Habeas Corpus and Postconviction Remedies, §§ 208, 209.

**C.J.S.** — 39A C.J.S., Habeas Corpus, § 270.

**ALR.** — Mistreatment of prisoner as contempt, 40 ALR 1278.

Liability of judge, court, administrative officer, or other custodian of person for

whose release the writ is sought, in connection with habeas corpus proceedings, 84 ALR 807.

Oral court order implementing prior written order or decree as independent basis of charge of contempt within contempt proceedings based on violation of written order, 100 ALR3d 889.

## ARTICLE 2

### PROCEDURE FOR PERSONS UNDER SENTENCE OF STATE COURT OF RECORD

**Law reviews.** — For article, "Federalism in Current Perspective," see 1 Ga. L. Rev. 586 (1967). For article discussing Georgia's habeas corpus statutes in light of federal courts' requirements of exhaustion of state remedies prior to entertaining a habeas petition, see 9 Ga. St. B.J. 29 (1972). For article, "A New Role for an Ancient Writ: Post-Conviction Habeas Corpus Relief in Georgia," see 8 Ga. L. Rev. 313 (1974). For article, "Providing Legal Services to Prisoners," see 8 Ga. L. Rev. 363 (1974). For article examining the background and passage of this article and suggesting several possible revisions, see 9 Ga. L. Rev. 13 (1974). For article discussing developments in Georgia criminal law in 1976 to 1977, see 29 Mercer

L. Rev. 55 (1977). For article discussing history of post-conviction habeas corpus relief in this state, see 12 Ga. L. Rev. 249 (1978). For article discussing this state's long arm statute, prejudgment attachment, and habeas corpus, with respect to judicial developments in practice and procedure in the Fifth Circuit, see 30 Mercer L. Rev. 925 (1979).

For note surveying Georgia protection of the constitutional rights of criminal defendants through habeas corpus proceedings, see 16 Mercer L. Rev. 281 (1964). For note, "Discretionary Appointment of Counsel at Post-Conviction Proceedings: An Unconstitutional Barrier to Effective Post-Conviction Relief," see 8 Ga. L. Rev. 434 (1974). For

note on 1995 amendments and enactments of sections in this article, see 12 Ga. St. U.L. Rev. 18 (1995).

### JUDICIAL DECISIONS

**Editor's notes.** — For cases concerning the general provisions as to habeas corpus, see the annotations following Article 1 of this chapter.

**Constitutionality of article.** — Ga. L. 1967, p. 835 is not unconstitutional as violating Ga. Const. 1945, Art. I, Sec. I, Para. IV (see Ga. Const. 1983, Art. I, Sec. I, Para. XII) as denying the right to prosecute one's cause. *Reed v. Hopper*, 235 Ga. 298, 219 S.E.2d 409 (1975).

Ga. L. 1967, p. 835 does not violate Ga. Const. 1945, Art. I, Sec. I, Para. IV (see Ga. Const. 1983, Art. I, Sec. I, Para. XV), providing that the writ of habeas corpus shall not be suspended. *Reed v. Hopper*, 235 Ga. 298, 219 S.E.2d 409 (1975).

**Post-conviction habeas not constitutionally required.** — This state is not constitutionally required to afford prisoners either direct appeals from criminal convictions or a procedure for petitioning for writ of habeas corpus. *Gibson v. Jackson*, 443 F. Supp. 239 (M.D. Ga. 1977), vacated on other grounds, 578 F.2d 1045 (5th Cir. 1978), cert. denied, 439 U.S. 1119, 99 S. Ct. 1028, 59 L. Ed. 2d 79 (1979).

**Ga. L. 1967, p. 835 provides an adequate post-conviction remedy to a prisoner seeking relief upon a claim arising from substantial denial of rights guaranteed by the federal and state Constitutions or by the laws of the state, including denial of right of appeal or of effective assistance of counsel on appeal.** *Neal v. State*, 232 Ga. 96, 205 S.E.2d 284 (1974).

**Similarity of article to federal law.** — Except that it commits the power to the court having territorial jurisdiction over the place of confinement, rather than vesting it in the original sentencing court, Ga. L. 1967, p. 835 is remarkably like 28 U.S.C., § 2255. *Peters v. Rutledge*, 397 F.2d 731 (5th Cir. 1968).

**Scope of article.** — Ga. L. 1967, p. 835 deals only with habeas corpus cases where the prisoner is being restrained by virtue of a sentence of a state court of record. *Shelton v. Grimes*, 224 Ga. 451, 162 S.E.2d 426 (1968),

cert. denied, 393 U.S. 1089, 89 S. Ct. 853, 21 L. Ed. 2d 782, rehearing denied, 394 U.S. 967, 89 S. Ct. 1301, 22 L. Ed. 2d 569 (1969).

**Application of Civil Practice Act to article.** — The Civil Practice Act (see O.C.G.A. Ch. 11, T. 9) applies to habeas corpus proceedings insofar as questions arise therein regarding the sufficiency of pleadings, the admissibility of evidence under the petition as drawn, amendments, and those other elements of pleading and practice enumerated in Ga. L. 1968, p. 1104, § 12 (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-81). *Johnson v. Caldwell*, 229 Ga. 548, 192 S.E.2d 900 (1972).

Legislature intended, in enacting the 1968 amendment to Ga. L. 1968, p. 1104, § 12 (see O.C.G.A. § 9-11-81), to repeal pro tanto the provisions of Ga. L. 1967, p. 835 insofar as it prescribed any different rules governing the sufficiency of pleadings, amendments, and what evidence would be admissible in support of a claim of illegal imprisonment, and intended that thereafter the Civil Procedure Act (see O.C.G.A. Ch. 11, T. 9) should apply. *Johnson v. Caldwell*, 229 Ga. 548, 192 S.E.2d 900 (1972).

**Habeas corpus is not an available remedy for recovery of a fine.** *Bunn v. Burden*, 237 Ga. 439, 228 S.E.2d 830 (1976).

**No right to appointed counsel.** — Petitioner in habeas corpus attacking illegality of the petitioner's detention pursuant to sentencing for a crime is not entitled to appointed counsel. *Reese v. Ault*, 229 Ga. 694, 194 S.E.2d 79 (1972). See also annotations to Art. 1 of this chapter.

**State habeas prerequisite to federal petition.** — Although Ga. L. 1967, p. 835 is technical and difficult of application, it is a procedure that prisoners of this state must utilize and complete before they can petition in a United States District Court for a writ of habeas corpus. *Gibson v. Jackson*, 443 F. Supp. 239 (M.D. Ga. 1977), vacated on other grounds, 578 F.2d 1045 (5th Cir. 1978), cert. denied, 439 U.S. 1119, 99 S. Ct. 1028, 59 L. Ed. 2d 79 (1979). But see *Davis v. Smith*, 430 F.2d 1256 (5th Cir. 1970), wherein federal court declined to require



petitioner to appeal denial of habeas petition by superior court to Supreme Court.

**Improper application of state law by habeas court not ground for federal relief.** — One cannot state a federal claim for habeas relief by alleging that the state habeas court failed to properly apply state law. *Stewart v. Ricketts*, 451 F. Supp. 911 (M.D. Ga. 1978).

**Cited in** *Ramirez v. State*, 223 Ga. 815, 158 S.E.2d 238 (1967); *McGarrah v. Dutton*, 381 F.2d 161 (5th Cir. 1967); *Tolver v. Smith*, 224 Ga. 270, 161 S.E.2d 266 (1968); *Henderson v. Dutton*, 397 F.2d 375 (5th Cir. 1968); *Rearden v. Smith*, 403 F.2d 773 (5th Cir. 1968); *Picklesimer v. Smith*, 405 F.2d 186 (5th Cir. 1968); *Montos v. Smith*, 406 F.2d 1243 (5th Cir. 1969); *Elkins v. Kelley*, 410 F.2d 734 (5th Cir. 1969); *O'Neal v. Smith*, 413 F.2d 269 (5th Cir. 1969); *Poss v. Smith*, 227 Ga. 43, 178 S.E.2d 859 (1970); *Moore v. Dutton*, 432 F.2d 1281 (5th Cir. 1970); *Johnson v. Smith*, 449 F.2d 127 (5th Cir.

1971); *Sneed v. Caldwell*, 229 Ga. 507, 192 S.E.2d 263 (1972); *Sims v. State*, 230 Ga. 589, 198 S.E.2d 298 (1973); *Whitlock v. State*, 230 Ga. 700, 198 S.E.2d 865 (1973); *Mosley v. Smith*, 470 F.2d 1320 (5th Cir. 1973); *Farmer v. Caldwell*, 476 F.2d 22 (5th Cir. 1973); *Riggins v. Stynchcombe*, 231 Ga. 589, 203 S.E.2d 208 (1974); *Ardister v. Hopper*, 500 F.2d 229 (5th Cir. 1974); *McClure v. Hopper*, 234 Ga. 45, 214 S.E.2d 503 (1975); *Fuller v. Ricketts*, 234 Ga. 104, 214 S.E.2d 541 (1975); *Samuels v. Hopper*, 234 Ga. 246, 215 S.E.2d 250 (1975); *Crowell v. State*, 234 Ga. 313, 215 S.E.2d 685 (1975); *Justice v. State Bd. of Pardons & Paroles*, 234 Ga. 749, 218 S.E.2d 45 (1975); *Mason v. Balcom*, 531 F.2d 717 (5th Cir. 1976); *Dixon v. Hopper*, 407 F. Supp. 58 (M.D. Ga. 1976), overruled on other grounds, *Jarrell v. Balkcom*, 735 F.2d 1242 (11th Cir. 1984); *Lumpkin v. Ricketts*, 551 F.2d 680 (5th Cir. 1977); *Chenault v. Stynchcombe*, 581 F.2d 444 (5th Cir. 1978).

### OPINIONS OF THE ATTORNEY GENERAL

**Article inapplicable to habeas of one committed for mental illness.** — Ga.L. 1967, p. 835 would be inapplicable to habeas corpus proceedings under former Code 1933, § 88-517, as it concerned itself with the

exclusive procedures for suing out a writ by one restrained by virtue of a "sentence" imposed by a state court of record. 1967 Op. Att'y Gen. No. 67-320.

### RESEARCH REFERENCES

**ALR.** — Power to grant writ of habeas corpus pending appeal from conviction, 52 ALR 876.

Discharge on habeas corpus in federal court from custody under process of state

court for acts done under federal authority, 65 ALR 733.

Discharge on habeas corpus after conviction as affecting claim or plea of former jeopardy, 97 ALR 160.

### 9-14-40. Legislative intent.

(a) The General Assembly finds that:

(1) Expansion of the scope of habeas corpus in federal court by decisions of the United States Supreme Court together with other decisions of the court substantially curtailing the doctrine of waiver of constitutional rights by an accused and limiting the requirement of exhaustion of state remedies to those currently available have resulted in an increasingly large number of convictions of the courts of this state being collaterally attacked by federal habeas corpus based upon issues and contentions not previously presented to or passed upon by courts of this state;

(2) The increased reliance upon federal courts tends to weaken state courts as instruments for the vindication of constitutional rights with a resultant deterioration of the federal system and federal-state relations; and

(3) To alleviate such problems, it is necessary that the scope of state habeas corpus be expanded and the state doctrine of waiver of rights be modified.

(b) The General Assembly further finds that expansion of state habeas corpus to include many sharply contested issues of a factual nature requires that only the superior courts have jurisdiction of such cases. (Ga. L. 1967, p. 835, § 1.)

### JUDICIAL DECISIONS

**This article clearly expresses a new and liberal policy** on the part of the state as to entertaining habeas corpus petitions by state prisoners. *Hill v. Dutton*, 277 F. Supp. 324 (N.D. Ga. 1967) (see O.C.G.A. Art. 2, Ch. 14, T. 9).

**Restrictions on right of access to court** must be drawn so as to avoid unjustifiably obstructing access to the courts and be clearly warranted by the particular circumstances of each case. *Howard v. Sharpe*, 266 Ga. 771, 470 S.E.2d 678 (1996).

**Prisoner given wide latitude in filing petition.** — Under the expanded view in O.C.G.A. Ch. 14, T. 9, the assumption is that a prisoner should have wide latitude in filing a petition for habeas corpus. *Giles v. Ford*, 258 Ga. 245, 368 S.E.2d 318 (1988).

**Court may not prohibit filing of complaint.** — O.C.G.A. § 9-15-2(d), which permits a trial court to deny the filing of a pro se in forma pauperis complaint after determining that on its face the pleading completely lacks justiciable law or fact, was not meant to apply to habeas corpus proceedings; therefore, a court may address a petition for habeas corpus only after it has been filed. *Giles v. Ford*, 258 Ga. 245, 368 S.E.2d 318 (1988).

**Intent to make state remedy coextensive with federal remedy.** — This article was not designed to alter longstanding criminal trial procedure rules of this state with respect to waiver, but rather to allow the courts of this state to hear and adjudicate collateral attacks of criminal convictions in as broad a fashion as the federal courts, and to make the state

remedy coextensive with the federal remedy. *Stewart v. Ricketts*, 451 F. Supp. 911 (M.D. Ga. 1978) (see O.C.G.A. Art. 2, Ch. 14, T. 9).

This article was intended to enable state habeas corpus courts to hear all claims which a federal court would hear. *Stewart v. Ricketts*, 451 F. Supp. 911 (M.D. Ga. 1978) (see O.C.G.A. Art. 2, Ch. 14, T. 9).

**This article expanded the scope of state habeas corpus**, modified the state doctrine of waiver of rights, and gave the superior court exclusive jurisdiction to try such cases because of "many sharply contested issues of a factual nature." *McCorquodale v. Stynchcombe*, 239 Ga. 138, 236 S.E.2d 486, cert. denied, 434 U.S. 975, 98 S. Ct. 534, 54 L. Ed. 2d 467 (1977) (see O.C.G.A. Art. 2, Ch. 14, T. 9).

**Habeas made more readily available.** — It was the intent of the legislature in enacting this article to make the remedy of habeas corpus more readily available to prisoners resorting to the courts of this state and to facilitate a determination in each case of the ultimate issue of the legality or illegality of the imprisonment. *Johnson v. Caldwell*, 229 Ga. 548, 192 S.E.2d 900 (1972) (see O.C.G.A. Art. 2, Ch. 14, T. 9).

**Unencumbered hearing assured.** — By its plain terms, this article assures a hearing unencumbered by the strict conditions arising from some case law in this state. *Peters v. Rutledge*, 397 F.2d 731 (5th Cir. 1968) (see O.C.G.A. Art. 2, Ch. 14, T. 9).

**This article is an effective remedy for securing state court review of federal challenges** to state convictions, and more than

that, it is a legislative recognition by this state of its responsibilities to vindicate federally guaranteed, federally protected rights in the administration of justice. *Peters v. Rutledge*, 397 F.2d 731 (5th Cir. 1968) (see O.C.G.A. Art. 2, Ch. 14, T. 9).

**Adjudication of guilt or innocence not authorized.** — This article has enlarged the scope of matters that will be considered on habeas corpus, but it does not authorize another adjudication of the question of guilt or innocence of the accused. *Bush v. Chappell*, 225 Ga. 659, 171 S.E.2d 128 (1969) (see O.C.G.A. Art. 2, Ch. 14, T. 9).

**Following the statutory structure set out in this article serves a triple public interest:** (1) the system, if followed and faithfully applied, puts responsibility on the state; (2) it affords to the one contesting the conviction an effective remedy; and (3) it represents a mutual, even though not jointly expressed, state legislative judgment and a federal judicial comity conclusion that the rapid, explosive expansion of federal habeas cases in state convictions represents a substantial threat to the administration of justice. *Peters*

*v. Rutledge*, 397 F.2d 731 (5th Cir. 1968) (see O.C.G.A. Art. 2, Ch. 14, T. 9).

**Two sets of full-blown post-conviction trials not necessary.** — While it is important that federal constitutional claims may be asserted after conviction and that finally there be access to the federal court for its own independent judgment, these rights do not call for two sets of full-blown post-conviction trials; this article serves that end. *Peters v. Rutledge*, 397 F.2d 731 (5th Cir. 1968) (see O.C.G.A. Art. 2, Ch. 14, T. 9).

**Denial of right to proceed under article to parolee as subversion of purpose.** — This article's statement of legislative intent and purpose includes the intent to accord persons convicted in this state an adequate state remedy, and this purpose would be subverted if a state parolee were denied the right to proceed hereunder. *Fox v. Dutton*, 406 F.2d 123 (5th Cir. 1968), cert. denied, 395 U.S. 916, 89 S. Ct. 1764, 23 L. Ed. 2d 229 (1969) (see O.C.G.A. Art. 2, Ch. 14, T. 9).

**Cited in** *In re Stoner*, 252 Ga. 397, 314 S.E.2d 214 (1984).

## 9-14-41. Article as exclusive procedure.

Notwithstanding the other provisions of this chapter, this article provides the exclusive procedure for seeking a writ of habeas corpus for persons whose liberty is being restrained by virtue of a sentence imposed against them by a state court of record. (Code 1933, § 50-127, enacted by Ga. L. 1967, p. 835, § 3.)

## JUDICIAL DECISIONS

**Appellate jurisdiction.** — Habeas corpus is the exclusive post-appeal procedure available to a criminal defendant who asserts the denial of a constitutional right. Therefore, defendant's claim that defendant's appellate counsel was ineffective in defendant's initial appeal could not be heard by the appellate court as it lacked original jurisdiction to consider whether appellate counsel was ineffective in the prior appeal. *Mallon v. State*, 266 Ga. App. 394, 597 S.E.2d 497 (2004).

Petition for writ of habeas corpus must be filed in the superior court of the county in which the petitioner is detained, and because at the time a defendant filed the amended extraordinary motion for a new trial alleging ineffective assistance of counsel

the defendant was incarcerated in a different county from that in which the defendant was tried and filed the motion, that motion could not be treated as a petition for writ of habeas corpus, and the trial court was without authority to consider those contentions. *Johnson v. State*, 272 Ga. App. 294, 612 S.E.2d 29 (2005).

**The exclusive means for seeking review of life sentences, after review by the sentence review panel and after direct appeal, is through a petition for a writ of habeas corpus under the procedures set forth in O.C.G.A. § 9-14-40 et seq.** *Saleem v. Forrester*, 262 Ga. 693, 424 S.E.2d 623, cert. denied, 507 U.S. 1054, 113 S. Ct. 1952, 123 L. Ed. 2d 656 (1993).



**Article liberally applied.** — A petition for writ of habeas corpus should not be dismissed for failure to comply with the technical requirements of O.C.G.A. Art. 2, Ch. 14, T. 9; only when the habeas court is able to determine from the face of the petition that it is without merit is it appropriate to dismiss the petition without a hearing. *Mitchell v. Forrester*, 247 Ga. 622, 278 S.E.2d 368 (1981).

**Parolees as applicants.** — Mention in this

section of applicants as “persons whose liberty is being restrained by virtue of a sentence” clearly seems to include parolees. *Fox v. Dutton*, 406 F.2d 123 (5th Cir. 1968), cert. denied, 395 U.S. 916, 89 S. Ct. 1764, 23 L. Ed. 2d 229 (1969) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-14-41).

**Cited in** *Patterson v. Earp*, 257 Ga. 729, 363 S.E.2d 248 (1988); *Derrer v. Anthony*, 265 Ga. 892, 463 S.E.2d 690 (1995).

## RESEARCH REFERENCES

**ALR.** — Statutory remedy as exclusive of remedy by habeas corpus otherwise available, 73 ALR 567.

### 9-14-42. Grounds for writ; waiver of objection to jury composition.

(a) Any person imprisoned by virtue of a sentence imposed by a state court of record who asserts that in the proceedings which resulted in his conviction there was a substantial denial of his rights under the Constitution of the United States or of this state may institute a proceeding under this article.

(b) The right to object to the composition of the grand or trial jury will be deemed waived under this Code section unless the person challenging the sentence shows in the petition and satisfies the court that cause exists for his being allowed to pursue the objection after the conviction and sentence have otherwise become final.

(c) Any action brought pursuant to this article shall be filed within one year in the case of a misdemeanor, except as otherwise provided in Code Section 40-13-33, or within four years in the case of a felony, other than one challenging a conviction for which a death sentence has been imposed or challenging a sentence of death, from:

(1) The judgment of conviction becoming final by the conclusion of direct review or the expiration of the time for seeking such review; provided, however, that any person whose conviction has become final as of July 1, 2004, regardless of the date of conviction, shall have until July 1, 2005, in the case of a misdemeanor or until July 1, 2008, in the case of a felony to bring an action pursuant to this Code section;

(2) The date on which an impediment to filing a petition which was created by state action in violation of the Constitution or laws of the United States or of this state is removed, if the petitioner was prevented from filing such state action;

(3) The date on which the right asserted was initially recognized by the Supreme Court of the United States or the Supreme Court of Georgia, if

that right was newly recognized by said courts and made retroactively applicable to cases on collateral review; or

(4) The date on which the facts supporting the claims presented could have been discovered through the exercise of due diligence.

(d) At the time of sentencing, the court shall inform the defendant of the periods of limitation set forth in subsection (c) of this Code section. (Code 1933, § 50-127, enacted by Ga. L. 1967, p. 835, § 3; Ga. L. 1975, p. 1143, § 1; Ga. L. 1982, p. 786, §§ 1, 3; Ga. L. 1984, p. 22, § 9; Ga. L. 2004, p. 917, § 1.)

**The 2004 amendment**, effective July 1, 2004, added subsections (c) and (d).

**Code Commission notes.** — Pursuant to Code Section 28-9-5, in 2004, in paragraph (c)(1), “July 1, 2004” was substituted for “the effective date of this Code section”, “until July 1, 2005,” was substituted for “from the effective date of this Code section one year”, and “until July 1, 2008,” was substituted for “four years”.

**Editor’s notes.** — Ga. L. 1982, p. 786, § 5, not codified by the General Assembly, declared that that Act is inapplicable to habeas corpus petitions filed prior to January 1, 1983.

**Law reviews.** — For survey of 1986 Eleventh Circuit cases on constitutional criminal procedure, see 38 Mercer L. Rev. 1141 (1987).

## JUDICIAL DECISIONS

### ANALYSIS

#### IN GENERAL

#### COMPOSITION OF GRAND OR TRIAL JURIES EFFECTIVE ASSISTANCE OF COUNSEL

#### In General

**Construction with O.C.G.A. § 17-7-131.** — Since the 1982 amendment of O.C.G.A. § 9-14-42, the question of whether the requirements of O.C.G.A. § 17-7-131 were violated is not cognizable in a habeas action, and, accordingly, the habeas court erred in granting the writ based on its construction of those requirements. *Parker v. Abernathy*, 253 Ga. 673, 324 S.E.2d 191 (1985).

**Scope of section.** — Not only can a substantial denial of a federal or state constitutional right be raised on habeas corpus, but a substantial denial of rights under the laws of this state can also be raised pursuant to O.C.G.A. § 9-14-42. *McDuffie v. Jones*, 248 Ga. 544, 283 S.E.2d 601 (1981), overruled on other grounds, *West v. Waters*, 272 Ga. 591, 533 S.E.2d 88 (2000) (decided prior to 1982 amendment).

**Criminal trial procedure rules with respect to waiver.** — This article was not designed to alter state’s longstanding criminal trial pro-

cedure rules with respect to waiver; rather, the purpose was to allow courts of this state to hear and adjudicate collateral attacks of criminal convictions in as broad a fashion as the federal courts, and to make the state remedy coextensive with the federal remedy. *Stewart v. Ricketts*, 451 F. Supp. 911 (M.D. Ga. 1978) (see O.C.G.A. Art. 2, Ch. 14, T. 9).

**Right of petitioner to bring federal claims in state habeas court.** — This section was designed to allow a state prisoner to bring in state habeas court any federal claim which the prisoner might also bring in federal court. *Stewart v. Ricketts*, 451 F. Supp. 911 (M.D. Ga. 1978) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-14-42).

**This section seems to have expressly adopted federal standards of waiver.** *Peters v. Rutledge*, 397 F.2d 731 (5th Cir. 1968) (see O.C.G.A. Art. 2, Ch. 14, T. 9).

**Valid plea of guilty waives all known or unknown defenses.** *Clark v. Caldwell*, 229 Ga. 612, 193 S.E.2d 816 (1972).

**Review of plea agreement.** — Habeas corpus was the proper procedure for defendant

to challenge a plea agreement whereby the defendant promised not to seek any form of relief from life imprisonment in exchange for the state's waiver of the death penalty. *Allen v. Thomas*, 265 Ga. 518, 458 S.E.2d 107 (1995).

Defendant's habeas petition was properly granted as the state failed to meet its burden to show that defendant voluntarily, knowingly, and intelligently entered a guilty plea because there was no transcript of the plea hearing and plea counsel had no independent recollection of the case but testified that neither the counsel nor the trial court would have advised defendant of the rights the defendant was waiving and that defendant was not provided with the plea form before entry of the plea; further, laches was inapplicable and the habeas petition was timely under O.C.G.A. § 9-14-42(c)(1). *State v. Futch*, 279 Ga. 300, 612 S.E.2d 796 (2005).

**Ultimate question in any habeas corpus case is whether the petitioner's rights were violated in the trial and sentence.** *Atkins v. Martin*, 229 Ga. 815, 194 S.E.2d 463 (1972).

**Writ of habeas corpus looks only to lawfulness of present confinement.** *Steed v. Ault*, 229 Ga. 649, 193 S.E.2d 851 (1972).

Where petitioner did not challenge the validity of the petitioner's sentence or the petitioner's incarceration but challenged only the failure of the board of pardons and paroles to release the petitioner on parole, the petitioner's remedy lay, not in habeas corpus, but in a suit against the board. *Lewis v. Griffin*, 258 Ga. 887, 376 S.E.2d 364 (1989).

**Lawfulness of possible future imprisonment cannot be determined.** — Only question which this court can entertain in a habeas corpus proceeding is the validity or legality of the present confinement and the sentence under which the petitioner is restrained; lawfulness of a possible future imprisonment under another sentence cannot be therein determined. *Lewis v. Smith*, 227 Ga. 220, 179 S.E.2d 745 (1971).

**Function of writ of habeas corpus** is not to determine guilt or innocence of person accused of crime, and is not a substitute for review to correct errors of law. *Perdue v. Smith*, 228 Ga. 770, 187 S.E.2d 862 (1972); *Coleman v. Caldwell*, 229 Ga. 656, 193 S.E.2d 846 (1972).

**Full hearing required.** — Grant of a writ was vacated where the habeas court termi-

nated the proceeding in the middle of petitioner's examination of trial counsel, thereby depriving the warden of the right to cross-examine that witness and any other called by the petitioner, and effectively prevented the warden from presenting evidence supportive of the presumption of the conviction's validity. *Gaither v. Gibby*, 267 Ga. 96, 475 S.E.2d 603 (1996).

**Writ of habeas corpus is not a substitute for review** to correct mere errors of law, and may not be used for another adjudication of the question of guilt or innocence of the accused. *Johnson v. Smith*, 227 Ga. 611, 182 S.E.2d 101 (1971).

It is not the function of writ of habeas corpus to determine guilt or innocence of one accused of crime. *Bennefield v. Brown*, 228 Ga. 705, 187 S.E.2d 865 (1972).

**Nor to review issues already decided on appeal.** — It is not the function of habeas corpus courts to review issues already decided by an appellate court, nor is it the function of the Supreme Court to review, on denial of the writ of habeas corpus, issues previously decided on appeal. *Brown v. Ricketts*, 233 Ga. 809, 213 S.E.2d 672 (1975).

Where the issue that there was insufficient corroboration of accomplice testimony was actually litigated, i.e., raised and decided, in the appellant's direct appeal, the issue cannot be reasserted in habeas corpus proceedings. *Gunter v. Hickman*, 256 Ga. 315, 348 S.E.2d 644 (1986).

**Habeas corpus is an available remedy to attack a void judgment.** *Parris v. State*, 232 Ga. 687, 208 S.E.2d 493 (1974).

**Habeas corpus is never a substitute for appeal or other remedial review procedure.** — Where one has been convicted of crime, habeas corpus cannot be used as a substitute for appeal or other remedial procedure for correction of errors and irregularities; it is an appropriate remedy only when judgment or sentence under which applicant is being restrained is not merely erroneous but is absolutely void. *Brown v. Holland*, 228 Ga. 628, 187 S.E.2d 246 (1972), overruled on other grounds, *Hall v. Hopper*, 234 Ga. 625, 216 S.E.2d 839 (1975).

**Writ of habeas corpus is never a substitute for a review to correct mere errors of law;** it is an available remedy to attack a void judgment. *Bush v. Chappell*, 225 Ga. 659, 171 S.E.2d 128 (1969).



### In General (Cont'd)

Habeas corpus is never a substitute for review to correct errors of law, nor can it be used as a second appeal for such purpose; it is an appropriate remedy only when the judgment is absolutely void. *Thrash v. Caldwell*, 229 Ga. 585, 193 S.E.2d 605 (1972).

Habeas corpus is not a substitute for appeal for the correction of errors or irregularities. *Green v. Caldwell*, 229 Ga. 650, 193 S.E.2d 847 (1972).

Writ of habeas corpus is never a substitute for appellate review to correct mere errors of law; its function is to attack a void judgment. *Atkins v. Martin*, 229 Ga. 815, 194 S.E.2d 463 (1972).

Habeas corpus may not be used as means of obtaining a second appeal. *Brown v. Ricketts*, 233 Ga. 809, 213 S.E.2d 672 (1975).

**Discharge under habeas cannot be granted unless judgment is void.** — Discharge under a writ of habeas corpus, after conviction, cannot be granted unless the judgment is absolutely void, as where the conviction court was without jurisdiction, or where defendant in the defendant's trial was denied due process of law. *Shoemake v. Whitlock*, 226 Ga. 771, 177 S.E.2d 677 (1970).

**Only questions rendering judgment void may be raised.** — Since writ of habeas corpus cannot be used merely as a substitute for a writ of error or other remedial procedure to correct errors of law of which defendant had opportunity to avail oneself, no question as to guilt or innocence or as to any irregularity can be so raised, unless it was such as to render the judgment wholly void. *Shoemake v. Whitlock*, 226 Ga. 771, 177 S.E.2d 677 (1970).

**Contentions of alleged irregularities and errors on original trial cannot be raised in a habeas corpus proceeding.** *Perdue v. Smith*, 228 Ga. 770, 187 S.E.2d 862 (1972).

**Only substantive defects cognizable on habeas.** — Substantive defects, such as failure of the indictment to allege conduct which constitutes a crime, are cognizable on habeas corpus, because they would render the entire proceedings void ab initio; where, on the other hand, the defect is merely one of form, the defect is waived if not raised prior to trial. *Hopper v. Hampton*, 244 Ga. 361, 260 S.E.2d 73 (1979).

**Issue of improper revocation of probation cognizable.** — Claim that a probation was improperly revoked due to lack of substantial compliance with O.C.G.A. § 42-8-34.1 regarding the conditions imposed on the probation was a cognizable issue for purposes of a habeas corpus proceeding under O.C.G.A. § 9-14-42(a), as confinement under a sentence that was longer than that permitted by state law invoked a constitutional right. *Harvey v. Meadows*, 280 Ga. 166, 626 S.E.2d 92 (2006).

**Full and fair opportunity to litigate determinative.** — Habeas corpus review test on fourth amendment claims is whether defendant had a "full and fair" opportunity to litigate, not whether the claim was, in fact, litigated. *Jacobs v. Hopper*, 238 Ga. 461, 233 S.E.2d 169 (1977).

**Habeas corpus available only when conviction is final.** — A person imprisoned by virtue of a sentence of a state court of record cannot institute a petition for habeas corpus until the conviction is final. *Horton v. Wilkes*, 250 Ga. 902, 302 S.E.2d 94 (1983).

**Appeal or objection prerequisite to writ.** — A failure to make timely objection to any alleged error or deficiency or to pursue the same on appeal ordinarily will preclude review by writ of habeas corpus. *Black v. Hardin*, 255 Ga. 239, 336 S.E.2d 754 (1985).

**Habeas corpus is available to review constitutional deprivations only.** *Valenzuela v. Newsome*, 253 Ga. 793, 325 S.E.2d 370 (1985).

A state habeas petitioner's entitlement to relief is limited to the denial of state or federal constitutional rights. *Battle v. State*, 235 Ga. App. 101, 508 S.E.2d 467 (1998).

**Consideration of alleged constitutional errors.** — An otherwise valid procedural bar will not preclude a habeas corpus court from considering alleged constitutional errors or deficiencies if there is a showing of adequate cause for the failure to object or to pursue it on appeal and a showing of actual prejudice to the accused. *Black v. Hardin*, 255 Ga. 239, 336 S.E.2d 754 (1985).

**Where state court both applies procedural bar and addresses claims on merits,** federal habeas review is precluded only if the state court's adjudication on the merits is made in the alternative and does not constitute the principal basis for the state court's denial of relief on collateral challenge of the conviction.

tion. *Hardin v. Black*, 845 F.2d 953 (11th Cir. 1988).

**Trial under unconstitutional statute.** — One indicted and tried under an unconstitutional statute may, even after final conviction, obtain discharge from custody on a writ of habeas corpus. *Hammock v. Zant*, 243 Ga. 299, 253 S.E.2d 727 (1979).

When a challenge to the constitutionality of the statute under which a defendant was indicted and convicted has not been ruled upon at trial, defendant does not waive the defendant's right to raise the issue on habeas corpus. *Barnes v. State*, 244 Ga. 302, 260 S.E.2d 40 (1979).

Individual may challenge constitutionality of the statute under which the individual was convicted for the first time on habeas corpus, and may challenge constitutionality of such statute for the first time on appeal. *Simmons v. State*, 246 Ga. 390, 271 S.E.2d 468 (1980), cert. denied, 449 U.S. 1125, 101 S. Ct. 942, 67 L. Ed. 2d 111 (1981).

**No waiver of constitutional challenge not ruled on.** — Where a constitutional challenge has not already been ruled on at trial or on appeal and is thus not barred by res judicata, defendant has not waived the defendant's right to raise the issue on habeas corpus. *Hammock v. Zant*, 243 Ga. 259, 253 S.E.2d 727 (1979).

**Litigant's procedural defaults in state proceedings do not prevent vindication of the litigant's federal rights** unless state's insistence on compliance with its procedural rule serves a legitimate state interest. *Morgan v. Kiff*, 230 Ga. 277, 196 S.E.2d 445 (1973), overruled on other grounds, *Jacobs v. Hopper*, 238 Ga. 461, 233 S.E.2d 169 (1977).

**Prisoner may raise, by habeas petition, constitutional right** to be tried and sentenced in person. *Anthony v. Hopper*, 235 Ga. 336, 219 S.E.2d 413 (1975).

**Petitioner aggrieved by an unconstitutional search and seizure** is entitled to habeas relief on that basis alone. *Wilson v. Hopper*, 234 Ga. 859, 218 S.E.2d 573 (1975).

**Civil complaint not appropriate to challenge conviction.** — The refusal of a prisoner's complaint against district attorneys and assistant district attorneys for violation of the prisoner's constitutional rights and false imprisonment was proper since a petition for a writ of habeas corpus was the appropriate procedure for challenging the conduct of

the defendants. *Battle v. Sparks*, 211 Ga. App. 106, 438 S.E.2d 185 (1993).

**Illegal search is no ground for relief absent introduction of evidence seized therein.** — An illegal search is not a ground for relief in habeas corpus in the absence of a showing that evidence obtained thereby was introduced against petitioner at trial. *Bennefield v. Brown*, 228 Ga. 705, 187 S.E.2d 865 (1972).

**Failure to advise accused of rights or charges not ground for habeas.** — Failure to advise an accused of the accused's rights, which failure does not produce a confession or other incriminating evidence which is used against the accused on trial, and failure to give him a hearing prior to trial so as to be advised of the charges against the accused, presents no ground for a writ of habeas corpus. *Atkins v. Martin*, 229 Ga. 815, 194 S.E.2d 463 (1972).

**No ground for relief based on absence of corroboration of the testimony of an accomplice.** — Corroboration of the testimony of an accomplice is a statutory requirement, not a constitutional right. Violation of a state law no longer constitutes a basis for habeas corpus relief. Thus, there is no constitutional nor habeas corpus ground for relief where the contention is the absence of corroboration of the testimony of an accomplice. *Gunter v. Hickman*, 256 Ga. 315, 348 S.E.2d 644 (1986) (concurring opinions).

**Waiver of right to counsel.** — Burden is on prosecution to affirmatively establish valid waiver of right to counsel, and waiver may not be presumed from a silent record. *Blaylock v. Hopper*, 233 Ga. 504, 212 S.E.2d 339 (1975).

Anything less than a showing, from the record, or from allegation and evidence, that accused was offered counsel but intelligently and understandingly rejected the offer, is not waiver of the right of counsel. *Blaylock v. Hopper*, 233 Ga. 504, 212 S.E.2d 339 (1975).

In the absence of any showing that indigent petitioner was aware of the petitioner's right to appointed counsel, it cannot be said that the petitioner intentionally abandoned or waived that right. *Blaylock v. Hopper*, 233 Ga. 504, 212 S.E.2d 339 (1975).

**Waiver established.** — Habeas corpus petitioner's claim of ineffective assistance of trial counsel was waived, where appellate



**In General (Cont'd)**

counsel, who was not the petitioner's trial counsel, failed to assert it on direct appeal, and petitioner failed to demonstrate cause for the failure to raise the claim and prejudice arising therefrom. *White v. Kelso*, 261 Ga. 32, 401 S.E.2d 733 (1991).

**No waiver of rights established.** — Record failed to show that federal or state constitutional rights asserted to have been violated were waived. *Stynchcombe v. Floyd*, 252 Ga. 113, 311 S.E.2d 828 (1984).

**Denial of a preliminary hearing is not a valid ground for writ of habeas corpus.** *Wilson v. Hopper*, 234 Ga. 859, 218 S.E.2d 573 (1975).

**Remedy for newly discovered evidence is by extraordinary motion for new trial,** not by habeas corpus. *Bush v. Chappell*, 225 Ga. 659, 171 S.E.2d 128 (1969).

**Insufficiency of evidence is not grounds for habeas corpus relief.** *Allen v. Hopper*, 234 Ga. 642, 217 S.E.2d 156 (1975).

**Venue.** — Having failed to obtain a new trial in the trial court or the Court of Appeals on the ground of insufficiency of the evidence to prove venue, one convicted of a crime cannot relitigate this issue by habeas corpus. *Bush v. Chappell*, 225 Ga. 659, 171 S.E.2d 128 (1969).

Contentions of prisoner that the evidence was insufficient to support verdict against the prisoner and that trial court erred in admitting certain evidence over objection of the prisoner's attorney did not raise any question which would authorize the setting aside of the prisoner's conviction under this article. *Coleman v. Caldwell*, 229 Ga. 656, 193 S.E.2d 846 (1972) (see O.C.G.A. Art. 2, Ch. 14, T. 9).

Contention that petitioner was not guilty of the offense with which the petitioner was charged seeks to raise issue as to whether the trial court was authorized from the evidence presented to find the petitioner guilty, and presents no ground for writ of habeas corpus. *Atkins v. Martin*, 229 Ga. 815, 194 S.E.2d 463 (1972).

Claims as to sufficiency of evidence may not be raised in a state habeas corpus proceeding. *Littles v. Balkcom*, 245 Ga. 285, 264 S.E.2d 219 (1980).

Law of this state requires claims as to the sufficiency of the evidence to be raised on

direct appeal; such a claim may not be raised in a state habeas corpus proceeding. *Stephens v. Balkcom*, 245 Ga. 492, 265 S.E.2d 596 (1980).

**Subornation of perjury as ground for writ.** — Subornation of perjury by the state in order to obtain a conviction is a denial of defendant's right to due process, and constitutes grounds for the writ of habeas corpus. *Phillips v. Hopper*, 237 Ga. 68, 227 S.E.2d 1 (1976).

**Failure to charge jury on defense.** — Trial court's failure to charge the jury on the state's burden to disprove defendant's accident defense did not entitle defendant to habeas corpus relief because the omission of the requested jury charge at defendant's murder trial affected only a substantive claim and did not violate defendant's constitutional right to due process. *Bruce v. Smith*, 274 Ga. 432, 553 S.E.2d 808 (2001).

**Power of Supreme Court to review charges to jury.** — Although the general rule is that jury charges are not reviewable on habeas except for a charge which is so defective that it renders the trial fundamentally unfair, the Supreme Court always has power to review charges, whether objected to or not. *Stephens v. Hopper*, 241 Ga. 596, 247 S.E.2d 92, cert. denied, 439 U.S. 991, 99 S. Ct. 593, 58 L. Ed. 2d 667 (1978).

**Including sentencing charge in capital case.** — In a death case, sentencing charge is so crucial to the outcome of the trial that the Supreme Court will exercise its power to review those charges when the issue is placed before it on habeas, whether or not objection was made in the trial court. *Stephens v. Hopper*, 241 Ga. 596, 247 S.E.2d 92, cert. denied, 439 U.S. 991, 99 S. Ct. 593, 58 L. Ed. 2d 667 (1978).

**Refusal to consider or grant parole.** — Prisoner cannot be discharged from the penitentiary before the expiration of the prisoner's sentence merely because the Board of Pardons and Paroles refuses to hear the prisoner's application for parole or to grant the prisoner a parole. *Davis v. Caldwell*, 229 Ga. 605, 193 S.E.2d 617 (1972).

On habeas corpus, court has no authority to control or in any manner interfere with the functions of the executive department in issuing pardons or paroles; these are discretionary matters, and habeas corpus does not



lie to control exercise of that discretion. *Davis v. Caldwell*, 229 Ga. 605, 193 S.E.2d 617 (1972); *Whippler v. Caldwell*, 231 Ga. 41, 200 S.E.2d 144 (1973).

Defendant's claim arising from the parole board's determination that defendant was no longer eligible for parole was not cognizable in habeas corpus proceedings. *Johnson v. Griffin*, 271 Ga. 663, 522 S.E.2d 657 (1999).

**Denial of appeal resulting from prisoner's escape after conviction** is not ground for grant of writ of habeas corpus, dismissal of such an appeal being on the theory that the escaped prisoner should not be allowed to reap the benefit of a decision in the prisoner's favor when the state could not enforce a decision in its favor; if, however, information or proof reaches the appellate court of the surrender or recapture of the escaped appellant before the dismissal, the appeal should not be dismissed summarily. *Yates v. Brown*, 235 Ga. 391, 219 S.E.2d 729 (1975).

**Conviction after temporary release to another sovereignty.** — Permanent waiver of custody and jurisdiction need not be inferred from temporary release to another sovereignty, and such argument does not present a valid ground on which to grant habeas corpus relief from a valid conviction and sentence. *Lenear v. Hopper*, 234 Ga. 338, 216 S.E.2d 95 (1975).

**Conditions of confinement.** — Application for writ of habeas corpus is not the proper procedure for attacking treatment, discipline, or conditions of confinement being imposed upon an inmate by the Department of Corrections (now Department of Offender Rehabilitation). *Brown v. Caldwell*, 231 Ga. 795, 204 S.E.2d 137 (1974).

**Claim to credit for time incarcerated.** — Claim seeking credit for time incarcerated on a previous conviction which had been set aside is not a proper one for habeas corpus relief. *Whippler v. Caldwell*, 231 Ga. 41, 200 S.E.2d 144 (1973).

**Claim of confinement beyond the term of a lawful sentence** was cognizable in a habeas corpus proceeding. *Lillard v. Head*, 267 Ga. 291, 476 S.E.2d 736 (1996).

**Violation of federal statute.** — Violation of a federal statute in proceedings leading to a prisoner's conviction and detention is not grounds for relief on habeas corpus, though relief is available for violations of rights

guaranteed by state and federal Constitutions and state statutes. *Gooding v. Dudley*, 232 Ga. 321, 206 S.E.2d 490 (1974).

**Old idea that immediate release from physical custody is only remedy** available under habeas corpus is dead. *Parris v. State*, 232 Ga. 687, 208 S.E.2d 493 (1974).

**Mere fact that sentence has been completely served** should not bar attack through habeas corpus, even though the petition is not initially filed until after sentence is completed. *Parris v. State*, 232 Ga. 687, 208 S.E.2d 493 (1974).

**If adverse consequences remain.** — Habeas corpus petitioner's cause does not become moot simply because prior to final adjudication the petitioner is unconditionally released from custody, if adverse collateral consequences of the conviction continue to plague the petitioner. *Parris v. State*, 232 Ga. 687, 208 S.E.2d 493 (1974).

Habeas corpus petition which alleges that petitioner's conviction is void will not be dismissed as being moot, even though the petitioner's sentence has been completely served, where the petitioner is suffering collateral consequences in the nature of a due process violation. *Nix v. State*, 233 Ga. 73, 209 S.E.2d 597 (1974); *Shakur v. State*, 239 Ga. 548, 238 S.E.2d 85 (1977).

**Enhancement of federal sentence by void state sentence.** — Petitioner is suffering collateral consequences in the nature of a due process violation if a void state conviction is used to enhance a federal sentence. *Parris v. State*, 232 Ga. 687, 208 S.E.2d 493 (1974).

**Attacking one of multiple concurrent sentences.** — Prisoner may, in some circumstances, on habeas corpus attack one of multiple concurrent sentences on habeas; habeas court should consider whether prisoner's confinement pursuant to sentence being attacked is enhancing the prisoner's imprisonment under other concurrent sentences by, for example, delaying the prisoner's eligibility for parole, or whether the prisoner is for any other reason "restrained of his liberty" by the attacked sentence, within the meaning of this section, beyond the restraint flowing from other sentences. *Jones v. Hopper*, 233 Ga. 531, 212 S.E.2d 367 (1975) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-14-42).

**New trial on issue of punishment held necessary where sentence was aggravated by unconstitutional convictions.** — Where evi-

**In General (Cont'd)**

dence adduced at habeas proceeding clearly showed that at least two of the prior convictions submitted in aggravation of punishment were wholly unconstitutional, a new trial on the issue of punishment must be given, even though no objection was made to the admission of prior invalid convictions at the criminal trial. *Hopper v. Thompson*, 232 Ga. 417, 207 S.E.2d 57 (1974).

**Cited in** *King v. Adams*, 410 F.2d 455 (5th Cir. 1969); *Proctor v. Ault*, 230 Ga. 669, 198 S.E.2d 671 (1973); *Spencer v. Hopper*, 243 Ga. 532, 255 S.E.2d 1 (1979); *Birt v. Hopper*, 245 Ga. 221, 265 S.E.2d 276 (1980); *Alderman v. Austin*, 498 F. Supp. 1134 (S.D. Ga. 1980); *Littles v. DeFrancis*, 517 F. Supp. 1137 (M.D. Ga. 1981); *Goodwin v. Balkcom*, 684 F.2d 794 (11th Cir. 1982); *Mitchell v. Hopper*, 538 F. Supp. 77 (S.D. Ga. 1982); *Birt v. Montgomery*, 725 F.2d 587 (11th Cir. 1984); *Westbrook v. Zant*, 743 F.2d 764 (11th Cir. 1984); *Lancaster v. Newsome*, 880 F.2d 362 (11th Cir. 1989); *Derrer v. Anthony*, 265 Ga. 892, 463 S.E.2d 690 (1995); *Manville v. Hampton*, 266 Ga. 857, 471 S.E.2d 872 (1996); *Bruce v. Smith*, 274 Ga. 432, 553 S.E.2d 808 (2001).

**Composition of Grand or Trial Juries**

**Editor's notes.** — Prior to amendment by Ga. L. 1975, p. 1143, § 1, O.C.G.A. § 9-14-42 made no special requirement as to showing cause for objecting to jury composition after conviction and sentence. Hence, decisions rendered prior to the 1975 amendment should be consulted with care.

**Retroactive application of 1975 amendment to O.C.G.A. § 9-14-42**, exempting from the blanket non-waiver rule (deleted by the 1982 amendment) challenges to the composition of grand or traverse juries, is not an independent and adequate state ground sufficient to preclude federal court consideration of the merits of a petitioner's claim. *Spencer v. Kemp*, 781 F.2d 1458 (11th Cir. 1986), cert. denied, 500 U.S. 960, 111 S. Ct. 2276, 114 L. Ed. 2d 727 (1991).

**Showing of "cause" required to object to composition of grand or trial jury.** — Right to object to the composition of grand and trial juries in habeas corpus proceedings is deemed waived under this section unless petitioner demonstrates that "cause" exists

for the petitioner's being allowed to pursue the objection after conviction and sentence have otherwise become final, and in order to satisfy this requirement, petitioner must make a showing of "cause" for the petitioner's failure to challenge the jury composition in a timely fashion either at or before trial. *Pulliam v. Balkcom*, 245 Ga. 99, 263 S.E.2d 123, cert. denied, 447 U.S. 927, 100 S. Ct. 3023, 65 L. Ed. 2d 1121 (1980) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-14-42).

Where there was no timely challenge to the composition of the grand or traverse juries before or during trial and the federal habeas petitioner did not show cause for noncompliance or actual prejudice, the petitioner was not entitled to habeas relief. *Dix v. Newsome*, 584 F. Supp. 1052 (N.D. Ga. 1984).

**Mandatory "cause" requirement as legitimate state interest.** — Showing of "cause" is mandatory under subsection (b) of this section, and represents a legitimate state interest in finality of litigation. *Fountain v. York*, 237 Ga. 784, 229 S.E.2d 629 (1976) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-14-42).

**Showing of "cause" under subsection (b) involves two matters:** (1) justification of the failure to raise jury composition questions in timely fashion; and (2) a showing of actual prejudice. *Fountain v. York*, 237 Ga. 784, 229 S.E.2d 629 (1976) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-14-42).

**Prejudice relevant to existence of "cause".** — In determining whether "cause" has been shown for allowing an untimely jury challenge, it is entirely appropriate to take prejudice or the absence thereof into account. *Patterson v. Balkcom*, 245 Ga. 563, 266 S.E.2d 179 (1980).

**Actual composition of juries may be considered.** — In determining whether or not a defendant has been prejudiced by allegedly unconstitutional jury selection procedures, so as to allow the defendant to make an untimely jury challenge, it is entirely appropriate to inquire into the actual composition of the grand or trial juries in the defendant's case. *Patterson v. Balkcom*, 245 Ga. 563, 266 S.E.2d 179 (1980).

**Prejudice presumed if jury pool challenged prior to trial.** — If challenged prior to trial, a movant is not required to demonstrate prejudice flowing from an unconstitutionally composed jury pool. The prejudice is presumed. *Birt v. Montgomery*, 709 F.2d



690 (11th Cir. 1983), cert. denied, 469 U.S. 874, 105 S. Ct. 232, 83 L. Ed. 2d 161 (1984).

**Failure to challenge jury as trial tactic not “cause”.** — Where the trial counsel’s failure to file timely jury challenges was the result of a tactical decision, the reliance by defendant upon ineffectiveness of counsel to satisfy the “cause” requirement of O.C.G.A. § 9-14-42 must fail. *Zant v. Gaddis*, 247 Ga. 717, 279 S.E.2d 219, cert. denied, 454 U.S. 1037, 102 S. Ct. 579, 70 L. Ed. 2d 483 (1981).

**Challenge to composition of grand jury, not filed prior to return of indictment,** cannot be asserted as a ground for writ of habeas corpus unless it is shown in the petition that cause exists for being allowed to pursue the objection to the grand jury’s composition after the conviction and sentence have otherwise become final. *Godfrey v. Francis*, 251 Ga. 652, 308 S.E.2d 806 (1983), cert. denied, 466 U.S. 945, 104 S. Ct. 1930, 80 L. Ed. 2d 475 (1984).

**Disadvantage must be shown to establish violation of jury pool composition warranting reversal.** — Assuming that a county traverse the jury pool was composed unconstitutionally, defendant could benefit from such violation only if it worked to the defendant’s actual and substantial disadvantage. *Birt v. Montgomery*, 709 F.2d 690 (11th Cir. 1983), cert. denied, 469 U.S. 874, 105 S. Ct. 232, 83 L. Ed. 2d 161 (1984).

**Failure to raise question as to make-up of jury until after verdict** constitutes waiver of any contention as to legality of the jury’s make-up. *Atkins v. Martin*, 229 Ga. 815, 194 S.E.2d 463 (1972).

**Six appeals without objection to jury composition as waiver.** — Although there is no specific standard in this section which delineates at what point defendant has waived a constitutional claim, it strains the mind to incredulity to think that after six appeals without an objection to the composition of the jury which indicted and convicted the defendant, the defendant has not waived the objection. *Ferguson v. Caldwell*, 233 Ga. 887, 213 S.E.2d 855 (1975) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-14-42).

**Drawing of jurors in open court not due process violation.** — Petitioner in a habeas corpus hearing has not been deprived of due

process or equal protection simply because jurors must be drawn in open court. *Hill v. Stynchcombe*, 225 Ga. 122, 166 S.E.2d 729 (1969).

**Issue considered on appeal not subject to relitigation on habeas.** — Where issue as to excusing two jurors for opposition to the death penalty was considered on direct appeal, it could not be relitigated on habeas. *Smith v. Hopper*, 240 Ga. 93, 239 S.E.2d 510 (1977).

**Refusal to consider illegal composition of jury held error.** — Habeas corpus court was in error in refusing to hear evidence on the question of the illegal composition of the jury, where that question had not previously been decided. *Mitchell v. Smith*, 229 Ga. 781, 194 S.E.2d 414 (1972).

### Effective Assistance of Counsel

**When ineffective assistance claim warrants overturning conviction.** — Defendant would be entitled to have conviction overturned on ground of ineffective assistance of counsel upon proof that defense counsel, who had not raised a question as to the grand jury’s composition, was actively involved in county’s defense to constitutional challenge of grand jury composition in another case. *Westbrook v. Zant*, 704 F.2d 1487 (11th Cir. 1983), overruled on other grounds, *Peek v. Kemp*, 784 F.2d 1479 (11th Cir. 1986), cert. denied, 479 U.S. 939, 107 S. Ct. 421, 93 L. Ed. 2d 371 (1986).

**Counsel representing both defendant and district attorney.** — Inmate who pled guilty to malice murder and aggravated assault and was serving a sentence of life plus years was entitled to habeas corpus relief because the counsel who represented the inmate at the guilty plea was simultaneously representing the district attorney, creating an actual conflict of interest and, given the enormity of the penalty the inmate faced, the conflict was impermissible. *Howerton v. Danenberg*, 279 Ga. 861, 621 S.E.2d 738 (2005).

**A noncognizable, statutory claim regarding voir dire examination** was not converted into a cognizable, constitutional claim merely by the allegation of ineffective assistance of counsel. *Green v. Dunn*, 257 Ga. 66, 355 S.E.2d 61 (1987).



## RESEARCH REFERENCES

**Am. Jur. 2d.** — 39 Am. Jur. 2d, Habeas Corpus and Postconviction Remedies, §§ 109, 155, 156.

**C.J.S.** — 39A C.J.S., Habeas Corpus, § 283.

**ALR.** — Habeas corpus to test constitutionality of ordinance under which petitioner is held, 32 ALR 1054.

Habeas corpus in case of sentence which is excessive because imposing both fine and imprisonment, 49 ALR 494.

Power to grant writ of habeas corpus pending appeal from conviction, 52 ALR 876.

Habeas corpus to test the sufficiency of indictment or information as regards the offense sought to be charged, 57 ALR 85.

Illegal or erroneous sentence as ground for habeas corpus, 76 ALR 468.

Bar of limitations as proper subject of investigation in extradition proceedings or in habeas corpus proceedings for release of one sought to be extradited, 77 ALR 902.

Remedy of one convicted of crime while insane, 121 ALR 267.

Disqualification of judge who presided at trial or of juror as ground of habeas corpus, 124 ALR 1079.

Failure to examine witnesses to determine degree of guilt before pronouncing sentence upon plea of guilty as ground for habeas corpus, 134 ALR 968.

Change of judicial decision as ground of habeas corpus for release of one held upon

previous adjudication or conviction of contempt, 136 ALR 1032.

Relief in habeas corpus for violation of accused's right to assistance of counsel, 146 ALR 369.

Habeas corpus as remedy where one is convicted, upon plea of guilty or after trial, of offense other than one charged in indictment or information, 154 ALR 1135.

Habeas corpus on ground of unlawful treatment of prisoner lawfully in custody, 155 ALR 145.

Habeas corpus on ground of defective title to office of judge, prosecuting attorney, or other officer participating in petitioner's trial or confinement, 158 ALR 529.

Invalidity of prior conviction or sentence as ground of habeas corpus where one is sentenced as second offender, 171 ALR 541.

Former jeopardy as ground for habeas corpus, 8 ALR2d 285.

Habeas corpus on ground of deprivation of right to appeal, 19 ALR2d 789.

Insanity of accused at time of commission of offense, not raised at trial, as ground for habeas corpus or coram nobis after conviction, 29 ALR2d 703.

When is a person in custody of governmental authorities for purpose of exercise of state remedy of habeas corpus — modern cases, 26 ALR4th 455.

Ineffective assistance of counsel: use or nonuse of interpreter at prosecution of foreign language speaking defendant, 79 ALR4th 1102.

## 9-14-43. Jurisdiction and venue.

A petition brought under this article must be filed in the superior court of the county in which the petitioner is being detained. The superior courts of such counties shall have exclusive jurisdiction of habeas corpus actions arising under this article. If the petitioner is not in custody or is being detained under the authority of the United States, any of the several states other than Georgia, or any foreign state, the petition must be filed in the superior court of the county in which the conviction and sentence which is being challenged was imposed. (Code 1933, § 50-127, enacted by Ga. L. 1967, p. 835, § 3; Ga. L. 2004, p. 917, § 2.)

**The 2004 amendment**, effective July 1, 2004, added the last sentence.

## JUDICIAL DECISIONS

**Jurisdiction vested exclusively in superior court of county of detention.** — Under this section, jurisdiction to hear petitions for habeas corpus is vested exclusively in the superior court of the county wherein petitioner is being detained. *Strauss v. Synchronombe*, 224 Ga. 859, 165 S.E.2d 302 (1968) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-14-43).

**Motion to vacate or set aside may not be treated as habeas corpus petition except in superior court.** — While a motion to vacate and set aside sentence, made after the original term has passed, may, in appropriate circumstances, be treated as a habeas corpus petition, where the trial court is not a superior court, it has no jurisdiction to adopt such an approach. *Thigpen v. State*, 165 Ga. App. 837, 303 S.E.2d 81 (1983).

**Petition for habeas corpus must be filed in county of petitioner's confinement.** *Jones v. Luzier*, 345 F. Supp. 724 (N.D. Ga. 1972).

Venue in habeas corpus cases involving restraint of the personal liberty of a prisoner within the state lies in the county where the actual physical detention exists. *Smith v. Garner*, 236 Ga. 81, 222 S.E.2d 351 (1976).

Jurisdiction and venue lie in the superior court of the county in which petitioner is actually and physically detained, even though the petitioner's custody has been transferred there under authority of the State Board of Corrections (now Board of Offender Rehabilitation). *Smith v. Garner*, 236 Ga. 81, 222 S.E.2d 351 (1976).

When an inmate is incarcerated in a federal prison located in Georgia, venue for any habeas corpus action filed by that inmate against the state is in the superior court for the county in which the inmate is being held by federal authorities; thus, since the petitioner sought to file an action against federal prison authorities and the state, the superior court's finding that it lacked jurisdiction was erroneous. *Hicks v. Scott*, 273 Ga. 358, 541 S.E.2d 27 (2001).

The proper method for challenging the validity of a guilty plea and resulting sentence is through habeas corpus proceedings; however, a petition for habeas corpus must be filed in a superior court of the county where a prisoner is detained. *Goodrum v. State*, 259 Ga. App. 704, 578 S.E.2d 484 (2003).

Habeas corpus is the exclusive post-appeal procedure available to a criminal defendant who asserts the denial of a constitutional right such as effective assistance of counsel, and a habeas corpus action must be filed in the superior court of the county in which the petitioner is detained, which is the only court that has jurisdiction over such a petition; because, at the time defendant filed the amended extraordinary motion for new trial raising ineffective assistance of counsel contentions, the defendant was incarcerated in a different county from that in which the defendant was tried and brought the motions, that motion could not have been treated as a petition for writ of habeas corpus, and the trial court was without authority to consider those contentions. *Johnson v. State*, 272 Ga. App. 294, 612 S.E.2d 29 (2005).

**Petition for habeas corpus not filed in convicting court.** — Motion to appeal a conviction, in the nature of a petition for the writ of habeas corpus, should have been filed in the superior court of the county wherein petitioner was being detained, not in the convicting court. *Neal v. State*, 232 Ga. 96, 205 S.E.2d 284 (1974).

Criminal defendant's motion in arrest of judgment filed three years late could not be construed as a petition for habeas corpus because it was filed in the county in which the defendant was convicted, rather than against the warden in the county in which the defendant was incarcerated. *Lacey v. State*, 253 Ga. 711, 324 S.E.2d 471 (1985).

Defendant's pleading, which sought an out-of-time appeal under circumstances where such an appeal was not permitted, could not be considered a petition for writ of habeas corpus since defendant, while a prisoner in a state facility, filed the pleading against the state in the superior court of the county of conviction rather than against the warden of the institution in which defendant was incarcerated and in the superior court of the county of defendant's incarceration as required by O.C.G.A. § 9-14-43. *Richards v. State*, 275 Ga. 190, 563 S.E.2d 856 (2002).

**Location of filing if future consecutive sentence is being attacked.** — Person who is being restrained under sentence of a state court of record must file a petition in the

county where the person is detained; this rule applies even if the sentence being attacked is not the one being served, that is, even if a future consecutive sentence is being attacked. *Smith v. State*, 234 Ga. 390, 216 S.E.2d 111 (1975).

**Transfer of habeas petition proper where petitioner transferred after filing petition.**

— Superior court properly permitted the transfer of an inmate's habeas corpus petition from the county in which it was filed to the county to which the inmate was transferred after filing the petition, as only the superior court of the county where a habeas petitioner is currently detained has jurisdiction to address the merits of the claim; however, such a holding is limited to instances when a petitioner's county of incarceration is changed for legitimate or routine reasons and not to frustrate habeas relief. *Preer v. Johnson*, 279 Ga. 90, 610 S.E.2d 46 (2005).

**Petitioner incarcerated within federal penal system.** — Where petitioner is restrained of the petitioner's liberty within the federal penal system in this state, venue of the petitioner's action against the state in the nature of habeas corpus is in the superior court of the county where the petitioner is incarcerated by federal authorities. *Smith v. State*, 234 Ga. 390, 216 S.E.2d 111 (1975).

Where petitioner is incarcerated by federal authorities within this state, proper county in which to bring petition for writ of habeas corpus is the county in which the petitioner is detained. *Craig v. State*, 234 Ga. 398, 216 S.E.2d 296 (1975).

**Petitioner restrained by federal authorities outside state.** — Where petitioner who desires to attack an allegedly void conviction is restrained by federal authorities in an-

other state, proper jurisdiction to entertain the petitioner's habeas petition is the one in which the petitioner was sentenced. *Craig v. State*, 234 Ga. 398, 216 S.E.2d 296 (1975).

A habeas petitioner who is being held by federal authorities in a prison outside of Georgia and seeks to attack a Georgia conviction should file the application for habeas relief in the Georgia county in which the petitioner was sentenced. *Capote v. Ray*, 276 Ga. 1, 573 S.E.2d 25 (2002).

**Section governs habeas petitions arising out of delinquency proceedings.** — This section is controlling as to jurisdiction and venue for habeas corpus petitions arising out of delinquency proceedings in the juvenile court, even though such proceedings are civil in nature, in order to protect minors from a criminal record. *Colton v. Martins*, 230 Ga. 482, 197 S.E.2d 729 (1973) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-14-43).

**Jurisdiction when petitioner challenges driver's license revocation.** — Where a person whose driver's license has been revoked by the commissioner of public safety seeks reinstatement of the license, venue in a resulting habeas corpus proceeding resulting from denial of reinstatement is proper not only in the county in which the agency which is restraining the driver is located, but also in the place of conviction. *Hardison v. Martin*, 254 Ga. 719, 334 S.E.2d 161 (1985).

**Cited in** *Parks v. Ault*, 229 Ga. 228, 190 S.E.2d 540 (1972); *Chandler v. Ault*, 234 Ga. 346, 216 S.E.2d 101 (1975); *Grant v. State*, 159 Ga. App. 2, 282 S.E.2d 668 (1981); *James v. Hight*, 251 Ga. 563, 307 S.E.2d 660 (1983); *Stargell v. State*, 204 Ga. App. 45, 418 S.E.2d 372 (1992); *Worle v. State*, 227 Ga. App. 575, 489 S.E.2d 374 (1997); *State v. Smith*, 276 Ga. 14, 573 S.E.2d 64 (2002).

## RESEARCH REFERENCES

**Am. Jur. 2d.** — 39 Am. Jur. 2d, Habeas Corpus and Postconviction Remedies, §§ 108, 158.

**C.J.S.** — 39A C.J.S., Habeas Corpus, § 272.

## 9-14-44. Petition — Contents and verification.

A petition brought under this article shall identify the proceeding in which the petitioner was convicted, give the date of rendition of the final judgment complained of, clearly set forth the respects in which the petitioner's rights were violated, and state with specificity which claims were



raised at trial or on direct appeal, providing appropriate citations to the trial or appellate record. The petition shall have attached thereto affidavits, records, or other evidence supporting its allegations or shall state why the same are not attached. The petition shall identify any previous proceedings that the petitioner may have taken to secure relief from his or her conviction and, in the case of prior habeas corpus petitions, shall state which claims were previously raised. Argument and citations of authorities shall be omitted from the petition; however, a brief may be submitted in support of the petition setting forth any applicable argument. The petition must be verified by the oath of the applicant or of some other person in his or her behalf. (Code 1933, § 50-127, enacted by Ga. L. 1967, p. 835, § 3; Ga. L. 1995, p. 381, § 3.)

**Editor's notes.** — Ga. L. 1995, p. 381, § 1, not codified by the General Assembly, provides that: "this Act shall be known and may be cited as the 'Death Penalty Habeas Corpus Reform Act of 1995.'"

Ga. L. 1995, p. 381, § 2, not codified by the General Assembly, provides for legislative intent and purpose for this Act.

### JUDICIAL DECISIONS

**Petition for habeas corpus must set out facts upon which it is predicated,** as distinguished from allegations of mere conclusions, and these facts should be specific and not merely general. *Salisbury v. Grimes*, 223 Ga. 776, 158 S.E.2d 412 (1967).

**Mere allegations insufficient.** — Mere allegation that one has been denied constitutional guarantees, without setting forth facts substantiating a violation of such rights, is not a sufficient reason for setting aside a sentence on habeas corpus. *Salisbury v. Grimes*, 223 Ga. 776, 158 S.E.2d 412 (1967).

**Verification of habeas corpus petition.** — Where a prisoner completed a form provided by the Administrative Office of the Courts in filing the prisoner's habeas corpus petition, dismissal of the application was improper even though the verification statement did not comply with the traditional form. *Heaton v. Lemacks*, 266 Ga. 189, 466 S.E.2d 7 (1996).

**Separate or joint petitions maintainable for attack on separate convictions.** — Separate convictions pursuant to different trials, with separate grounds for habeas corpus relief, may be attacked by separate petitions, as different convictions under separate trials would necessarily involve different offenses and proceedings, and could possibly involve different attorneys and completely different circumstances, but this does not foreclose the option of attacking both convictions in a single habeas corpus petition. *Hunter v. Brown*, 236 Ga. 168, 223 S.E.2d 145 (1976).

**Cited in** *Beavers v. Smith*, 227 Ga. 344, 180 S.E.2d 717 (1971); *Calhoun v. Caldwell*, 228 Ga. 804, 188 S.E.2d 498 (1972); *Proctor v. Ault*, 230 Ga. 669, 198 S.E.2d 671 (1973); *Horton v. Wilkes*, 250 Ga. 902, 302 S.E.2d 94 (1983).

### RESEARCH REFERENCES

**Am. Jur. 2d.** — 39 Am. Jur. 2d, Habeas Corpus and Postconviction Remedies, §§ 108, 159-163.

**C.J.S.** — 39A C.J.S., Habeas Corpus, §§ 288-294.

**9-14-45. Petition — Service.**

Service of a petition brought under this article shall be made upon the person having custody of the petitioner. If the petitioner is being detained under the custody of the Department of Corrections, an additional copy of the petition shall be served on the Attorney General. If the petitioner is being detained under the custody of some authority other than the Department of Corrections, an additional copy of the petition shall be served upon the district attorney of the county in which the petition is filed. Service upon the Attorney General or the district attorney may be had by mailing a copy of the petition and a proper certificate of service. (Code 1933, § 50-127, enacted by Ga. L. 1967, p. 835, § 3; Ga. L. 1985, p. 283, § 1.)

**JUDICIAL DECISIONS**

**District attorney's authority outside judicial circuit.** — A district attorney lacks authority to assert the state's interest in that official capacity in a habeas action originating outside of the district attorney's own judicial circuit. *Wiggins v. Lemley*, 256 Ga. 152, 345 S.E.2d 584 (1986).

**Motion not construed as habeas petition where filed in county of conviction.** — Criminal defendant's motion in arrest of judgment filed three years late could not be construed as a petition for habeas corpus because it was filed in the county in which the defendant was convicted, rather than against the warden in the county in which the defendant was incarcerated. *Lacey v. State*, 253 Ga. 711, 324 S.E.2d 471 (1985).

**Petitioner challenging driver's license revocation must file against commissioner of public safety.** — Where a petitioner whose license has been revoked is not in physical custody, but alleges that the petitioner's liberty is otherwise restrained, the proper party respondent is not the State of Georgia but rather the commissioner of public safety who, in the exercise of a statutory duty, is restricting the petitioner's liberty. *Hardison v. Martin*, 254 Ga. 719, 334 S.E.2d 161 (1985).

**Dismissal of application for failure to comply with section.** — Where application for writ of habeas corpus did not comply with the requirements of O.C.G.A. § 9-14-45, the trial court did not err in dismissing it. *Baker v. Tanner*, 231 Ga. 723, 204 S.E.2d 136 (1974). But see *Mitchell v.*

*Forrester*, 247 Ga. 622, 278 S.E.2d 368 (1981).

**Required service by petitioner in federal custody outside state.** — An application for relief by a petitioner who is being held by federal authorities in a prison outside of Georgia and seeks to attack a Georgia conviction should be brought (i.e., styled as) against the State of Georgia and should be served on both the person having custody of the petitioner and on the district attorney for the county in which the petition is filed, such service may be made by regular United States mail. *Capote v. Ray*, 276 Ga. 1, 573 S.E.2d 25 (2002).

Habeas corpus petitioner who was challenging Georgia convictions while incarcerated in a federal penitentiary should have filed the petitioner's action against the State of Georgia only, and not against the prison warden; additionally, since the petition did not list the State, but the petitioner's memorandum of law indicated that it was filed against the State, remand was required in order to properly serve the district attorney by regular mail. *Scott v. Wright*, 276 Ga. 12, 573 S.E.2d 49 (2002).

**Service on district attorney.** — Trial court did not err in refusing to dismiss the petitioner's application for a writ of habeas corpus; even assuming that a requirement existed that the district attorney had to be served with a copy of the application, the state failed to timely raise the argument that it applied since it did not set forth the argument either in its answer to his applica-

tion or by motion filed before or simultaneously with the answer, and thus the defense of insufficiency of service was waived. State v. Jaramillo, 279 Ga. 691, 620 S.E.2d 798 (2005).

RESEARCH REFERENCES

Am. Jur. 2d. — 39 Am. Jur. 2d, Habeas Corpus and Postconviction Remedies, §§ 108, 158. C.J.S. — 39A C.J.S., Habeas Corpus, §§ 284-287.

9-14-46. Custody and production of petitioner.

Custody and control of the petitioner shall be retained by the Department of Corrections or other authority having custody of the petitioner. It shall be the duty of the department or authority to produce the petitioner at such times and places as the court may direct. (Code 1933, § 50-127, enacted by Ga. L. 1967, p. 835, § 3; Ga. L. 1985, p. 283, § 1.)

JUDICIAL DECISIONS

This section contemplates custodians other than the Board of Corrections (now Department of Offender Rehabilitation), including the State Parole Board (now State Board of Pardons and Paroles). Fox v. Dutton, 406 F.2d 123 (5th Cir. 1968), cert. denied, 395 U.S. 916, 89 S. Ct. 1764, 23 L. Ed. 2d 229 (1969) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-14-46). the duty of the department or other authority having custody of a habeas petitioner to produce the petitioner at such times and places as the superior court may direct, it is not necessary that the commissioner of the department be joined as a party in a habeas action. James v. Hight, 251 Ga. 563, 307 S.E.2d 660 (1983). Commissioner of department need not be joined as party in habeas action. — As it is Cited in Heaton v. Lemacks, 266 Ga. 189, 466 S.E.2d 7 (1996).

OPINIONS OF THE ATTORNEY GENERAL

Transfer of applicant from one institution to another. — Applicant for habeas corpus relief may be transferred from one institution to another, so long as the Board of Corrections (now Department of Offender Rehabilitation) retains the applicant's custody and the applicant is produced at such times, and places as the habeas court may direct, subject to the sole restriction that an applicant for habeas corpus relief becomes ineligible during the pendency of the applicant's application for transfer to a county work camp or other institution or form of restraint not maintained by the Board of Corrections (now Department of Offender Rehabilitation). 1971 Op. Att'y Gen. No. 71-160.

RESEARCH REFERENCES

Am. Jur. 2d. — 39 Am. Jur. 2d, Habeas Corpus and Postconviction Remedies, §§ 117, 179, 180.



**9-14-47. Time for answer and hearing.**

Except as otherwise provided in Code Section 9-14-47.1 with respect to petitions challenging for the first time state court proceedings resulting in a sentence of death, within 20 days after the filing and docketing of a petition under this article or within such further time as the court may set, the respondent shall answer or move to dismiss the petition. The court shall set the case for a hearing on the issues within a reasonable time after the filing of defensive pleadings. (Code 1933, § 50-127, enacted by Ga. L. 1967, p. 835, § 3; Ga. L. 1995, p. 381, § 4.)

**Editor's notes.** — Ga. L. 1995, p. 381, § 1, not codified by the General Assembly, provides that "this Act shall be known and may be cited as the 'Death Penalty Habeas Corpus Reform Act of 1995.'"

Ga. L. 1995, p. 381, § 2, not codified by the General Assembly, provides for legislative intent and purpose for this Act.

**JUDICIAL DECISIONS**

**Failure of respondent to file timely answer not grounds for release.** — Failure of respondent to file an answer within 20 days of filing of petition does not provide grounds for release of the prisoner. Gooding v. Dudley, 232 Ga. 321, 206 S.E.2d 490 (1974).

**Default judgment in prisoners favor.** — Failure of state to respond to habeas corpus petition within 20 days as required by this section does not require habeas corpus court to grant a default judgment in prisoner's favor. Huddleston v. Ricketts, 233 Ga. 112, 210 S.E.2d 319 (1974) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-14-47).

**Disobedience of respondent may subject respondent to contempt.** — Disobedience of respondent to writ of habeas corpus requiring the respondent to answer within 20 days may subject the respondent to punishment for contempt, but does not require release of the prisoner. Bailey v. Baker, 232 Ga. 84, 205 S.E.2d 278 (1974).

**Late answer held harmless to petitioner.** — Where petitioner made no objection to

lateness of answer, was given time to read it, and was afforded opportunity to prepare and file a traverse to it, no harm to the petitioner appeared from its lateness. Beavers v. Smith, 227 Ga. 344, 180 S.E.2d 717 (1971), overruled on other grounds, Holloway v. Hopper, 233 Ga. 615, 212 S.E.2d 795 (1975).

**There is no requirement that traverse to respondent's answer state any facts or law.** Beavers v. Smith, 227 Ga. 344, 180 S.E.2d 717 (1971), overruled on other grounds, Holloway v. Hopper, 233 Ga. 615, 212 S.E.2d 795 (1975).

**Petitioner out-of-state.** — Habeas court erred in failing to hold a hearing on the prisoner's petition for relief; the fact that the prisoner was incarcerated in Florida was of no consequence as the prisoner was responsible for providing the necessary evidence at the hearing or be subject to the same sanctions as could be imposed against any other petitioner for civil relief. Rickett v. State, 276 Ga. 609, 581 S.E.2d 32 (2003).

**RESEARCH REFERENCES**

**Am. Jur. 2d.** — 39 Am. Jur. 2d, Habeas Corpus and Postconviction Remedies, §§ 112, 171, 172.

**C.J.S.** — 39A C.J.S., Habeas Corpus, §§ 310, 311.

**9-14-47.1. Petitions challenging for the first time state court proceedings resulting in a death sentence.**

(a) In petitions filed under this article challenging for the first time state court proceedings resulting in a death sentence, the provisions of this article shall apply except as specifically provided otherwise in this Code section.

(b) Within ten days of the filing of a petition challenging for the first time state court proceedings resulting in a death sentence, the superior court clerk of the county where the petition is filed shall give written notice to The Council of Superior Court Judges of Georgia of the filing of the petition which shall serve as a request for judicial assistance under paragraph (3) of subsection (b) of Code Section 15-1-9.1. Within 30 days of receipt of such notice, the president of the council shall, under guidelines promulgated by the executive committee of the council, assign the case to a judge of a circuit other than the circuit in which the conviction and sentence were imposed.

(c) The Council of Superior Court Judges of Georgia shall establish, by uniform court rules, appropriate time periods and schedules applicable to petitions filed on or after January 1, 1996, challenging for the first time state court proceedings resulting in a sentence of death. Such rules shall be adopted by the Supreme Court of Georgia on or before December 31, 1995. Such new time periods and schedules shall include, but specifically not be limited to, the following:

- (1) Respondent's filing of an answer or motion to dismiss the petition;
- (2) Petitioner's filing of any amendments to the petition;
- (3) Filing by either party of motions and responses to motions;
- (4) Scheduling and conducting of evidentiary hearings; and
- (5) Date of final order.

(d) In petitions filed under this article challenging for a second or subsequent time a state court proceeding resulting in a death sentence, the petitioner shall not be entitled to invoke any of the provisions set forth in this Code section to delay the proceedings. To the extent the court deems it necessary to have an evidentiary hearing on any such petition, the court shall expedite the proceedings and the time limits shall not exceed those set for initial petitions. (Code 1981, § 9-14-47.1, enacted by Ga. L. 1995, p. 381, § 5; Ga. L. 1996, p. 6, § 9.)

**Editor's notes.** — Ga. L. 1995, p. 381, § 1, not codified by the General Assembly, provides that: "this Act shall be known and may be cited as the 'Death Penalty Habeas Corpus Reform Act of 1995.'"

Ga. L. 1995, p. 381, § 2, not codified by the General Assembly, provides for legislative intent and purpose for this Act.

**9-14-48. Hearing; evidence; depositions; affidavits; determination of compliance with procedural rules; disposition.**

(a) The court may receive proof by depositions, oral testimony, sworn affidavits, or other evidence. No other forms of discovery shall be allowed except upon leave of court and a showing of exceptional circumstances.

(b) The taking of depositions or depositions upon written questions by either party shall be governed by Code Sections 9-11-26 through 9-11-32 and 9-11-37; provided, however, that the time allowed in Code Section 9-11-31 for service of cross-questions upon all other parties shall be ten days from the date the notice and written questions are served.

(c) If sworn affidavits are intended by either party to be introduced into evidence, the party intending to introduce such an affidavit shall cause it to be served upon the opposing party at least ten days in advance of the date set for a hearing in the case. The affidavit so served shall include the address and telephone number of the affiant, home or business, if known, to provide the opposing party a reasonable opportunity to contact the affiant; failure to include this information in any affidavit shall render the affidavit inadmissible. The affidavit shall also be accompanied by a notice of the party's intention to introduce it into evidence. The superior court judge considering the petition for writ of habeas corpus may resolve disputed issues of fact upon the basis of sworn affidavits standing by themselves.

(d) The court shall review the trial record and transcript of proceedings and consider whether the petitioner made timely motion or objection or otherwise complied with Georgia procedural rules at trial and on appeal and whether, in the event the petitioner had new counsel subsequent to trial, the petitioner raised any claim of ineffective assistance of trial counsel on appeal; and absent a showing of cause for noncompliance with such requirement, and of actual prejudice, habeas corpus relief shall not be granted. In all cases habeas corpus relief shall be granted to avoid a miscarriage of justice. If the court finds in favor of the petitioner, it shall enter an appropriate order with respect to the judgment or sentence challenged in the proceeding and such supplementary orders as to rearraignment, retrial, custody, or discharge as may be necessary and proper.

(e) A petition, other than one challenging a conviction for which a death sentence has been imposed or challenging a sentence of death, may be dismissed if there is a particularized showing that the respondent has been prejudiced in its ability to respond to the petition by delay in its filing unless the petitioner shows by a preponderance of the evidence that it is based on grounds of which he or she could not have had knowledge by the exercise of reasonable diligence before the circumstances prejudicial to the respondent occurred. This subsection shall apply only to convictions had before July 1, 2004. (Code 1933, § 50-127, enacted by Ga. L. 1967, p. 835, § 3; Ga.



L. 1975, p. 1143, § 2; Ga. L. 1982, p. 786, §§ 2, 4; Ga. L. 1995, p. 381, § 6; Ga. L. 2004, p. 917, § 3.)

**The 2004 amendment**, effective July 1, 2004, added subsection (e).

**Editor's notes.** — Georgia Laws 1982, p. 786, § 5 declared that that Act is inapplicable to habeas corpus petitions filed prior to January 1, 1983.

Ga. L. 1995, p. 381, § 1, not codified by

the General Assembly, provides that: "this Act shall be known and may be cited as the 'Death Penalty Habeas Corpus Reform Act of 1995.'"

Ga. L. 1995, p. 381, § 2, not codified by the General Assembly, provides for legislative intent and purpose for this Act.

## JUDICIAL DECISIONS

**Affidavits or depositions may be used at habeas hearing as primary evidence** even though witnesses' presence may not be required. *Phillips v. Hopper*, 237 Ga. 68, 227 S.E.2d 1 (1976).

Affidavits may be considered in prisoner habeas corpus cases. *Harper v. Harper*, 241 Ga. 19, 243 S.E.2d 74 (1978).

**Weighing of evidence.** — Habeas court is authorized to give greater credence to the transcript of evidence at petitioner's trial than to petitioner's testimony at subsequent habeas hearing in resolving disputed issues of fact. *Wilson v. Hopper*, 234 Ga. 859, 218 S.E.2d 573 (1975).

**Alleged incompetency of legal counsel.** — Court considering petitioner's contentions of coercion in pleading guilty, along with incompetence of appointed counsel, supported solely by petitioner's own testimony, could in its discretion give credit to testimony of attorney, taken upon written interrogatories, and to the transcript of the guilty plea hearing, a copy of which was duly certified and introduced into evidence, and find in accordance with that evidence rather than in accordance with the testimony of the petitioner. *Crawford v. Caldwell*, 229 Ga. 809, 194 S.E.2d 470 (1972).

**Burden of proof on petitioner.** — Burden is on petitioner in a habeas corpus proceeding to show that sentence is invalid. *Perry v. Holland*, 228 Ga. 660, 187 S.E.2d 286 (1972).

Burden is on petitioner in habeas proceeding to prove that an alleged violation of the petitioner's constitutional rights did, in fact, occur. *Wilson v. Hopper*, 234 Ga. 859, 218 S.E.2d 573 (1975).

Where petitioner was procedurally barred from raising a claim of jury-bailiff miscon-

duct, the petitioner had the burden to establish actual prejudice and the habeas court erred in placing the burden on the state to show that any error was harmless and in applying the presumption of prejudice. *Turpin v. Todd*, 268 Ga. 820, 493 S.E.2d 900 (1997).

**Petitioner out-of-state.** — Prisoner, incarcerated in Florida, was entitled to have a hearing set on the prisoner's habeas petition, filed in Georgia, since the prisoner was not required to be present at the hearing and could submit evidentiary proof through depositions, oral testimony, sworn affidavits, or other evidence. *Rickett v. State*, 276 Ga. 609, 581 S.E.2d 32 (2003).

**No presumption of prejudice benefit.** — Absent compelling circumstances, a convicted defendant seeking to overcome a procedural bar is not entitled to the benefit of a presumption of prejudice that would otherwise prevail. *Turpin v. Todd*, 268 Ga. 820, 493 S.E.2d 900 (1997).

**Error involving alleged unconstitutionally burden-shifting instruction** did not amount to a "miscarriage of justice", where the jury was well instructed on the state's burden of proving guilt beyond a reasonable doubt. *Gavin v. Vasquez*, 261 Ga. 568, 407 S.E.2d 756 (1991).

**Presumptions in favor of judgment.** — Habeas corpus is a collateral attack on a judgment, sentence, or order, and on habeas proceedings the same presumptions are indulged in favor of the validity of the judgment as are indulged in other collateral assaults on a judgment. *Porter v. Johnson*, 242 Ga. 188, 249 S.E.2d 608 (1978).

**Application of miscarriage of justice analysis limited.** — The Supreme Court has never authorized a habeas court to apply the

miscarriage of justice analysis in order to substitute its judgment for that of a court of competent jurisdiction which reviewed identical evidence. *Walker v. Penn*, 271 Ga. 609, 523 S.E.2d 325 (1999).

Where defendant did not seek a jury determination of defendant's alleged mental retardation, as defined by O.C.G.A. § 17-7-131(a)(3), at defendant's criminal trial for murder, that issue was procedurally defaulted pursuant to O.C.G.A. § 9-14-48(d); however, the court reviewed the issue under the miscarriage of justice standard and determined that *Ring v. Arizona*, 536 U.S. 584 (2002) did not have a retroactive effect in defendant's collateral review proceeding instituted after the appeals from the original trial were completed. *Head v. Hill*, 277 Ga. 255, 587 S.E.2d 613 (2003).

**Failure to raise constitutional issue on appeal.** — Where petitioner failed to raise allegation of constitutional violations on direct appeal from the resentencing trial and did not raise the allegation until the subsequent state habeas corpus proceeding, the district court correctly determined the issue to be subject to procedural default pursuant to subsection (d) of O.C.G.A. § 9-14-48. *Alderman v. Zant*, 22 F.3d 1541 (11th Cir.), cert. denied, 513 U.S. 1061, 115 S. Ct. 673, 130 L. Ed. 2d 606 (1994).

**No right to free transcript of original trial for habeas purposes.** — While an indigent is entitled to a copy of the indigent's trial transcript for a direct appeal of the indigent's conviction, such is not the case in collateral post-conviction proceedings. *Orr v. Couch*, 244 Ga. 374, 260 S.E.2d 82 (1979).

**Right to a trial transcript is tied to the right of appeal,** and once an appeal has been dismissed, defendant no longer has a right to a trial transcript at state expense. *Yates v. Brown*, 235 Ga. 391, 219 S.E.2d 729 (1975).

**Free transcript of habeas corpus trial shall be furnished to indigent defendants for appeal** in the event they request it. *Harper v. State*, 229 Ga. 843, 195 S.E.2d 26 (1972).

**Reversal and remand of habeas case where no evidentiary hearing held.** — Where defendants were given no evidentiary hearing on application for habeas corpus, judgment denying relief will be reversed and the case remanded for trial, which trial shall be transcribed by a reporter. *Harper v. State*, 229 Ga. 843, 195 S.E.2d 26 (1972).

**Remand of a habeas proceeding to another superior court was improper.** — Trial court was not authorized to remand a habeas proceeding to another superior court, or to order the filing of an extraordinary motion for new trial in another superior court; a final order transferring the defendant's ineffective assistance of counsel claims to another county was void ab initio as an unauthorized exercise of authority. *Martin v. Astudillo*, 280 Ga. 295, 627 S.E.2d 34 (2006).

**Claim of ignorance of plea consequences inconsistent with invocation to attorney-client privilege.** — Where there was no claim of misconduct or incompetent representation, habeas corpus petitioner could not claim that the petitioner was not informed of the sentence consequences of a guilty plea, and then invoke the attorney-client privilege to prevent the attorney from testifying. *Bailey v. Baker*, 232 Ga. 84, 205 S.E.2d 278 (1974).

**Proper cause for failure to raise issue on appeal found.** — Petitioner established cause for the petitioner's failure on appeal to raise a claim of jury-bailiff misconduct at the sentencing phase of the petitioner's trial because the bailiff concealed the facts and there was no evidence that would have alerted trial or appellate counsel to the misconduct. *Turpin v. Todd*, 268 Ga. 820, 493 S.E.2d 900 (1997).

**Remand to custody held only authorized disposition in light of other sentences.** — Where it was unquestioned that detention of petitioner under sentences from other counties was legal, the trial judge had no authority to make any other disposition of the matter except to remand the petitioner to custody of respondent. *Steed v. Ault*, 229 Ga. 649, 193 S.E.2d 851 (1972).

**Denial of a motion for trial severance** does not rise to the level of a claimed "miscarriage of justice." *Gunter v. Hickman*, 256 Ga. 315, 348 S.E.2d 644 (1986).

**Ineffectiveness claim raised at earliest practical moment.** — Where counsel notified the defendant that counsel did not believe there were grounds for appeal and sought to dismiss it, and the defendant notified the court that the defendant disagreed with the dismissal and attached copies of the defendant's correspondence with counsel, indicating, inter alia, that the defendant particularly objected to second counsel's fail-



ure to raise the ineffectiveness issue, these facts establish that the defendant took steps in perhaps the only manner available to a lay person to see that the issue of ineffectiveness was raised at the earliest practicable moment. *Norman v. State*, 208 Ga. App. 830, 432 S.E.2d 216 (1993).

**Ineffective assistance argument can overcome subsection (d) default.** — Constitutional ineffective assistance of counsel can constitute a sufficient cause to overcome a procedural default under subsection (d) of O.C.G.A. § 9-14-48. *Turpin v. Todd*, 268 Ga. 820, 493 S.E.2d 900 (1997).

Where the trial court did not make a specific finding as to the cause for appellate counsel's failure to raise trial counsel's ineffectiveness, the matter had to be remanded for defendant to show, pursuant to O.C.G.A. § 9-14-48(d), that appellate counsel's decision to forego that issue was an unreasonable tactical move that no competent attorney in the same situation would have made. *State v. Smith*, 276 Ga. 14, 573 S.E.2d 64 (2002).

**Failure to make a timely objection to an alleged error or deficiency** will not preclude review by a habeas corpus court where there is a showing of adequate cause for failure to object and a showing of actual prejudice to the accused. Even absent such a showing of cause and prejudice, the relief of the writ will remain available to avoid a miscarriage of justice. *Valenzuela v. Newsome*, 253 Ga. 793, 325 S.E.2d 370 (1985); *Newsome v. Black*, 258 Ga. 787, 374 S.E.2d 733 (1989); *Baxter v. Kemp*, 260 Ga. 184, 391 S.E.2d 754 (1990), cert. denied, 498 U.S. 1041, 111 S. Ct. 714, 112 L. Ed. 2d 703 (1991).

**Where state court both applies procedural bar and addresses claims on merits**, federal habeas review is precluded only if the state court's adjudication on the merits is made in the alternative and does not constitute the principal basis for the state court's denial of relief on collateral challenge of the conviction. *Hardin v. Black*, 845 F.2d 953 (11th Cir. 1988).

**Procedural default.** — Habeas petitioner's mental retardation claim was not subject to procedural default. *Turpin v. Hill*, 269 Ga. 302, 498 S.E.2d 52 (1998), cert. denied, 525 U.S. 969, 119 S. Ct. 418, 142 L. Ed. 2d 340 (1998).

When a trial court granted an inmate's habeas corpus petition based on a seven-year

delay between the inmate's conviction and the filing of the direct appeal without finding whether the inmate's procedural default, due to not raising the issue in the direct appeal of the inmate's conviction, was overcome by adequate cause for failing to pursue the issue on appeal and actual prejudice to the inmate, or that there had been a substantial denial of the inmate's constitutional rights and it was necessary to hear the inmate's petition to avoid a miscarriage of justice, the trial court's judgment had to be vacated, and the matter had to be remanded to determine if the inmate's procedural default had been overcome. *Chatman v. Mancill*, 278 Ga. 488, 604 S.E.2d 154 (2004).

**Failure to disclose Brady information about confidential informant.** — Convicted capital murder defendant's habeas corpus petition was granted, the conviction was reversed, and the defendant was awarded a new trial because the defendant prevailed on a Brady claim that the state failed to disclose that it had paid a confidential informant money for information that led to the defendant's conviction; the payment of money was exculpatory since it indicated that the informant could be impeached since the informant had a motive to lie. *Schofield v. Palmer*, 279 Ga. 848, 621 S.E.2d 726 (2005).

Defendant did not have to show that the defendant would have been acquitted if the defendant had been able to obtain the Brady information; defendant simply had to show, and did show, that the state's evidentiary suppression undermined confidence in the outcome of the trial. *Schofield v. Palmer*, 279 Ga. 848, 621 S.E.2d 726 (2005).

**Procedural bars not found.** — Inmate did not overcome procedural default for alleged ineffective assistance of counsel in a competency trial, because counsel's failure to object to the prosecutor's questions about the inmate's refusal to discuss the crimes during mental examinations and the request for counsel before one examination, did not change the trial's result because the evidence of the inmate's competence was overwhelming. *Waldrip v. Head*, 279 Ga. 826, 620 S.E.2d 829 (2005).

Inmate did not overcome procedural default by claiming that various documents had been suppressed by the state prior to a murder trial, because the inmate did not show any prejudice, as the various docu-



ments, either singly or cumulatively, would not have caused a different result in the trial. *Waldrip v. Head*, 279 Ga. 826, 620 S.E.2d 829 (2005).

Defendant's habeas corpus petition based upon the failure to obtain Brady information was not procedurally barred since the defendant tried to obtain that information from the state but was not able to obtain it until discovery in conjunction with the habeas corpus hearings. *Schofield v. Palmer*, 279 Ga. 848, 621 S.E.2d 726 (2005).

When an inmate claimed, in a habeas corpus petition, that the inmate received ineffective assistance of counsel in a competency trial because of the counsel's failure to object to the prosecutor's comments about the inmate's refusal to discuss the crimes with mental health examiners and the request to consult with counsel, the inmate did not show that, had counsel objected, the result of the trial finding the inmate competent would have changed, because the evidence of competency was overwhelming. *Waldrip v. Head*, Ga. , S.E.2d , 2005 Ga. LEXIS 663 (Oct. 11, 2005).

When an inmate claimed, in a habeas corpus petition, that the state had suppressed exculpatory material, the material specified was either inadmissible or, had it been admitted, would not have changed the outcomes of the competency or criminal trials, so the inmate did not overcome the bar of procedural default. *Waldrip v. Head*, Ga. , S.E.2d , 2005 Ga. LEXIS 663 (Oct. 11, 2005).

**Habeas relief erroneously granted.** — Inmate was not entitled to habeas corpus relief pursuant to O.C.G.A. § 9-14-48 as application of the modified Barker factors indicated that although the delay prior to trial was

excessive, there was no showing that the inmate suffered prejudice, nor that the delay was attributable to the appellate counsel's ineffectiveness; the Georgia Supreme Court agreed that speedy appeal claims arise under the Fifth Amendment and that many of the interests protected under the Sixth Amendment were not implicated where a defendant has already been convicted of an offense. *Chatman v. Mancill*, 280 Ga. 253, 626 S.E.2d 102 (2006).

**Cited in** *Brawner v. Smith*, 225 Ga. 296, 167 S.E.2d 753 (1969); *House v. Stynchcombe*, 239 Ga. 222, 236 S.E.2d 353 (1977); *Reeves v. Allen*, 242 Ga. 696, 251 S.E.2d 286 (1978); *Maddox v. Seay*, 243 Ga. 793, 256 S.E.2d 904 (1979); *Pulliam v. Balkcom*, 245 Ga. 99, 263 S.E.2d 123 (1980); *Mulligan v. Zant*, 531 F. Supp. 458 (M.D. Ga. 1982); *Birt v. Montgomery*, 709 F.2d 690 (11th Cir. 1983); *Moore v. Kemp*, 254 Ga. 279, 328 S.E.2d 725 (1985); *Baxter v. Kemp*, 260 Ga. 184, 391 S.E.2d 754 (1990); *Goodwin v. Cruz-Padillo*, 265 Ga. 614, 458 S.E.2d 623 (1995); *Roulain v. Martin*, 266 Ga. 353, 466 S.E.2d 837 (1996); *Turpin v. Christenson*, 269 Ga. 226, 497 S.E.2d 216 (1998), cert. denied, 525 U.S. 869, 119 S. Ct. 163, 142 L. Ed. 2d 133 (1998); *Parker v. Turpin*, 60 F. Supp. 2d 1332 (N.D. Ga. 1999), aff'd sub nom. *Parker v. Head*, 244 F.3d 831 (11th Cir. 2001); *Byrd v. Owen*, 272 Ga. 807, 536 S.E.2d 736 (2000); *Head v. Carr*, 273 Ga. 613, 544 S.E.2d 409, cert. denied, 534 U.S. 905, 122 S. Ct. 238, 151 L. Ed. 2d 172 (2001); *Head v. Ferrell*, 274 Ga. 399, 554 S.E.2d 155 (2001); *Stanford v. Stewart*, 274 Ga. 468, 554 S.E.2d 480 (2001); *Crawford v. Head*, 311 F.3d 1288 (11th Cir. 2002), cert. denied, U.S. , 124 S. Ct. 408, 157 L. Ed. 2d 293 (2003).

## RESEARCH REFERENCES

**Am. Jur. 2d.** — 39 Am. Jur. 2d, Habeas Corpus and Postconviction Remedies, §§ 118, 133, 135, 136, 181.

**C.J.S.** — 39A C.J.S., Habeas Corpus, §§ 322-324, 333-343.

## 9-14-49. Findings of fact and conclusions of law.

After reviewing the pleadings and evidence offered at the trial of the case, the judge of the superior court hearing the case shall make written findings of fact and conclusions of law upon which the judgment is based. The findings of fact and conclusions of law shall be recorded as part of the

record of the case. (Code 1933, § 50-127, enacted by Ga. L. 1967, p. 835, § 3.)

### JUDICIAL DECISIONS

**This section simply requires trial judge to set out the judge's findings of fact,** showing a consideration of the facts of the case and a determination in relation to these facts. *Day v. Mills*, 224 Ga. 741, 164 S.E.2d 828 (1968) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-14-49).

**This section does not require trial court at a habeas hearing to set forth each fact** upon which the court bases its finding, as these facts appear in the record, and no useful purpose would be accomplished by having the trial judge repeat them. *Day v. Mills*, 224 Ga. 741, 164 S.E.2d 828 (1968) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-14-49).

This section does not require trial court at a habeas corpus hearing to set forth each fact upon which the court bases its finding. *Brown v. Holland*, 228 Ga. 628, 187 S.E.2d 246 (1972), overruled on other grounds, *Hall v. Hopper*, 234 Ga. 625, 216 S.E.2d 839 (1975) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-14-49).

**Remand for finding not authorized.** — O.C.G.A. § 9-14-49 did not authorize the superior court in a habeas corpus proceeding to remand the proceeding to another superior court for a finding as to whether defendant voluntarily made a statement to a prison official which was used in cross-examination at defendant's trial. *Newsome v. Black*, 258 Ga. 787, 374 S.E.2d 733 (1989).

**Remand of a habeas proceeding to another superior court was improper.** — Trial court was not authorized to remand a habeas proceeding to another superior court, or to order the filing of an extraordinary motion for new trial in another superior court; a final order transferring the defendant's ineffective assistance of counsel claims to another county was void ab initio as an unauthorized exercise of authority. *Martin v. Astudillo*, 280 Ga. 295, 627 S.E.2d 34 (2006).

**Ruling that no rights were violated and that trial was fair held sufficient.** — Trial court makes sufficient findings of fact by expressly ruling as a matter of fact that none of petitioner's constitutional rights have been violated by the arresting officers, and that petitioner has had a fair and legal trial. *Brown v. Holland*, 228 Ga. 628, 187 S.E.2d 246 (1972), overruled on other grounds, *Hall v. Hopper*, 234 Ga. 625, 216 S.E.2d 839 (1975).

**Adoption of prior ruling held adequate.** — Where trial court referred in habeas corpus proceeding to the records admitted in prior proceeding, and at least by implication, adopted the court's prior ruling on dismissal of the criminal appeal, the trial court complied with this section. *McAuliffe v. Rutledge*, 231 Ga. 1, 200 S.E.2d 100 (1973) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-14-49).

**Cursory oral ruling embodying finding that no rights violated.** — Oral ruling that was cursory and not in compliance with the exact language of this section, but nonetheless embodied a finding that none of petitioner's constitutional rights were violated, did not constitute reversible error. *Bailey v. Baker*, 232 Ga. 84, 205 S.E.2d 278 (1974) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-14-49).

**Judge's finding not disturbed if supported by any evidence.** — On trial of a habeas corpus case, the judge is the trier of both the law and the facts, and where there is any evidence to support the finding of the trial court, even though there is evidence to the contrary, such finding will not be disturbed. *Williams v. Caldwell*, 229 Ga. 453, 192 S.E.2d 378 (1972).

**Cited in** *White v. Gnann*, 225 Ga. 398, 169 S.E.2d 301 (1969); *Stynchcombe v. Walden*, 226 Ga. 63, 172 S.E.2d 402 (1970); *Law v. Smith*, 226 Ga. 298, 174 S.E.2d 893 (1970); *Hughes v. Sikes*, 273 Ga. 804, 546 S.E.2d 518 (2001).

## RESEARCH REFERENCES

**Am. Jur. 2d.** — 39 Am. Jur. 2d, Habeas Corpus and Postconviction Remedies, § 188.  
**C.J.S.** — 39A C.J.S., Habeas Corpus, §§ 368-371.

## 9-14-50. Transcription of proceedings.

All trials held under this article shall be transcribed by a court reporter designated by the superior court hearing the case. (Code 1933, § 50-127, enacted by Ga. L. 1967, p. 835, § 3.)

## JUDICIAL DECISIONS

**Cited in** Hilliard v. Hilliard, 243 Ga. 424, 254 S.E.2d 372 (1979).

## OPINIONS OF THE ATTORNEY GENERAL

**This section would not require a transcript of “mental illness” habeas corpus proceedings.** 1967 Op. Att’y Gen. No. 67-320. (see O.C.G.A. § 9-14-50).

## RESEARCH REFERENCES

**C.J.S.** — 39A C.J.S., Habeas Corpus, §§ 354, 355.

## 9-14-51. Effect of failure to raise grounds for relief in original or amended petition.

All grounds for relief claimed by a petitioner for a writ of habeas corpus shall be raised by a petitioner in his original or amended petition. Any grounds not so raised are waived unless the Constitution of the United States or of this state otherwise requires or unless any judge to whom the petition is assigned, on considering a subsequent petition, finds grounds for relief asserted therein which could not reasonably have been raised in the original or amended petition. (Code 1933, § 50-127, enacted by Ga. L. 1967, p. 835, § 3; Ga. L. 1973, p. 1315, § 1.)

## JUDICIAL DECISIONS

**Purpose of this section** is to discontinue practice of filing multiple habeas corpus petitions under a single conviction. Hunter v. Brown, 236 Ga. 168, 223 S.E.2d 145 (1976) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-14-51).

**Pro se petitioners.** — The Georgia procedural default rule does not provide an exception to its requirements for pro se prisoners. McCoy v. Newsome, 953 F.2d 1252 (11th Cir.), cert. denied, 504 U.S. 944, 112 S. Ct. 2283, 119 L. Ed. 2d 208 (1992).

**One review on merits sufficient.** — One review on the merits, whether on habeas corpus or on appeal of conviction, is sufficient where neither facts nor law has changed. Brown v. Ricketts, 233 Ga. 809, 213 S.E.2d 672 (1975).

**Alternative ruling on the merits.** — As long as a state court explicitly invokes a state procedural bar rule as a separate basis for a decision, an alternative ruling on the merits does not preclude the federal courts from



applying the state procedural bar. *Alderman v. Zant*, 22 F.3d 1541 (11th Cir.), cert. denied, 513 U.S. 1061, 115 S. Ct. 673, 130 L. Ed. 2d 606 (1994).

**Failure to raise issue in first petition waives it on second petition.** — Where defendant did not raise any challenge to the defendant's grand or traverse juries prior to trial or in the defendant's first habeas petition, nor did the defendant ever raise any question as to the competency of the defendant's trial counsel or the defendant's first habeas corpus, habeas court upon second petition did not err in refusing to hear merits of claim that women were under-represented on grand and petit jury panels. *Smith v. Zant*, 250 Ga. 645, 301 S.E.2d 32, cert. denied, 464 U.S. 807, 104 S. Ct. 55, 78 L. Ed. 2d 74 (1983).

Where petitioner committed a procedural default when the petitioner failed to assert an ineffective assistance of counsel claim in the petitioner's first habeas proceeding, preferring to stand on the petitioner's claim of attorney-client privilege, absent a showing of cause and prejudice, the petitioner was subsequently barred from bringing the claim in a federal habeas corpus proceeding. *Morris v. Kemp*, 809 F.2d 1499 (11th Cir.), cert. denied, 482 U.S. 907, 107 S. Ct. 2486, 96 L. Ed. 2d 378 (1987).

**Court to determine whether matter could "reasonably have been raised" before.** — Petitioner who failed to allege a violation in the petitioner's original state petition is not barred from raising it in state court until a state court judge considers the subsequent petition and decides the matter could "reasonably have been raised" before. *Cherry v. Director, State Bd. of Cors.*, 613 F.2d 1262 (5th Cir. 1980), cert. denied, 454 U.S. 840, 102 S. Ct. 150, 70 L. Ed. 2d 124 (1981).

**Where counsel's failure to assert grounds contravened client's wishes.** — Individual did not waive rights to a habeas corpus proceeding where, contrary to the individual's wishes and the individual's counsel's assurance, counsel failed to assert grounds for habeas corpus in preceding hearing. *Smith v. Garner*, 236 Ga. 81, 222 S.E.2d 351 (1976), later appeal, *State Bd. of Cors. v. Smith*, 238 Ga. 565, 233 S.E.2d 797 (1977).

**Appeal on newly asserted ground held meritless.** — Where it appeared that petitioner was fully apprised of the provisions of

this section, and there was a total absence of any explanation on the petitioner's part to afford trial judge any basis for determining that the petitioner had not previously deliberately withheld a newly asserted ground, the petitioner's appeal was without merit. *Reese v. Ault*, 229 Ga. 694, 194 S.E.2d 79 (1972) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-14-51).

**Relitigation of ineffective assistance claim allowed.** — Where a petitioner calls the state court's attention to ineffective assistance problems and the court examines the crucial aspect of counsel's representation, the petitioner may relitigate the constitutional claim in federal court, though the petitioner failed to specify counsel's closing argument as a ground supporting the petitioner's ineffective assistance claim. *Francis v. Spraggins*, 720 F.2d 1190 (11th Cir. 1983), cert. denied, 470 U.S. 1059, 105 S. Ct. 1776, 84 L. Ed. 2d 835 (1985).

**Cause for failure to raise ineffective assistance issue.** — There was "cause" for petitioner's failure to raise the ineffective assistance issue in the petitioner's first state habeas petition in the fact that petitioner's trial counsel, whose effectiveness is challenged in federal proceedings, also represented the petitioner in the first state habeas proceeding, and such counsel's failings caused petitioner to suffer an "actual and substantial disadvantage," thus constituting the "prejudice" that must be established before a procedurally defaulted claim may be heard by a federal habeas court. *Stephens v. Kemp*, 846 F.2d 642 (11th Cir.), cert. denied, 488 U.S. 872, 109 S. Ct. 189, 102 L. Ed. 2d 158 (1988).

**Consideration claims denied although courts did not expressly apply this section.** — Where neither the Georgia Supreme Court nor the superior court expressly addressed the application of O.C.G.A. § 9-14-51 to the ineffective assistance issues which a defendant had failed to raise in the defendant's first state habeas petition, and the defendant did not challenge the finding that the defendant's ineffective assistance of counsel claims were ruled on in the defendant's original habeas petition, so the Supreme Court relied on the uncontested finding and barred consideration of the defendant's ineffective assistance claims without reaching the express application of O.C.G.A. § 9-14-51, then the Georgia court's subsequent application of that section was not inconsistent to bar consideration of the

ineffective assistance claims raised in the defendant's second state petition. *Stevens v. Zant*, 968 F.2d 1076 (11th Cir. 1992), cert. denied, 507 U.S. 929, 113 S. Ct. 1306, 122 L. Ed. 2d 695 (1993).

**Claim of erroneous psychiatric evaluation.** — Capital defendant's claim that the defendant was subject to an erroneous psychiatric evaluation was procedurally barred on habeas appeal because the defendant did not raise it in the defendant's first or second state habeas corpus petitions. *Burger v. Zant*, 984 F.2d 1129 (11th Cir. 1993), cert. denied, 510 U.S. 847, 114 S. Ct. 141, 126 L. Ed. 2d 104 (1993).

**Cited in** *Brown v. Smith*, 230 Ga. 661, 198 S.E.2d 672 (1973); *Bloodworth v. Hopper*, 539 F.2d 1382 (5th Cir. 1976); *Jarrell v. Zant*, 248 Ga. 492, 284 S.E.2d 17 (1981); *Blake v. Zant*, 513 F. Supp. 772 (S.D. Ga. 1981); *Crane v. State*, 249 Ga. 501, 292 S.E.2d 67 (1982); *Dix v. Zant*, 249 Ga. 810, 294 S.E.2d 527 (1982); *Williams v. State*, 251 Ga. 83, 303

S.E.2d 111 (1983); *Brown v. Francis*, 254 Ga. 83, 326 S.E.2d 735 (1985); *Stevens v. Kemp*, 254 Ga. 228, 327 S.E.2d 185 (1985); *Moore v. Kemp*, 254 Ga. 279, 328 S.E.2d 725 (1985); *Tucker v. Kemp*, 256 Ga. 571, 351 S.E.2d 196 (1987); *Presnell v. Kemp*, 835 F.2d 1567 (11th Cir. 1988); *Jones v. Kemp*, 706 F. Supp. 1534 (N.D. Ga. 1989); *Smith v. Newsome*, 876 F.2d 1461 (11th Cir. 1989); *Lancaster v. Newsome*, 880 F.2d 362 (11th Cir. 1989); *Gaither v. Sims*, 259 Ga. 807, 387 S.E.2d 889 (1990); *High v. Turpin*, 14 F. Supp. 2d 1358 (S.D. Ga. 1998), aff'd sub nom. *High v. Head*, 209 F.3d 1257 (11th Cir. 2000); *Collier v. Turpin*, 177 F.3d 1184 (11th Cir. 1999); *Putman v. Turpin*, 53 F. Supp. 2d 1285 (M.D. Ga. 1999); *Parker v. Turpin*, 60 F. Supp. 2d 1332 (N.D. Ga. 1999), aff'd sub nom. *Parker v. Head*, 244 F.3d 831 (11th Cir. 2001); *Mincey v. Head*, 206 F.3d 1106 (11th Cir. 2000), cert. denied, 532 U.S. 926, 121 S. Ct. 1369, 149 L. Ed. 2d 297 (2001); *Spivey v. Head*, 207 F.3d 1263 (11th Cir. 2000).

#### RESEARCH REFERENCES

**ALR.** — Denial of relief to prisoner on habeas corpus as bar to second application, 161 ALR 1331.

#### 9-14-52. Appeal procedure; application to Supreme Court by petitioner for certificate of probable cause; effect of appeal by respondent.

(a) Appeals in habeas corpus cases brought under this article shall be governed by Chapter 6 of Title 5 except that as to final orders of the court which are adverse to the petitioner no appeal shall be allowed unless the Supreme Court of this state issues a certificate of probable cause for the appeal.

(b) If an unsuccessful petitioner desires to appeal, he must file a written application for a certificate of probable cause to appeal with the clerk of the Supreme Court within 30 days from the entry of the order denying him relief. The petitioner shall also file within the same period a notice of appeal with the clerk of the concerned superior court. The Supreme Court shall either grant or deny the application within a reasonable time after filing. In order for the Supreme Court to consider fully the request for a certificate, the clerk of the concerned superior court shall forward, as in any other case, the record and transcript, if designated, to the clerk of the Supreme Court when a notice of appeal is filed. The clerk of the concerned superior court need not prepare and retain and the court reporter need not file a copy of the original record and a copy of the original transcript of proceedings. The clerk of the Supreme Court shall return the original



record and transcript to the clerk of the concerned superior court upon completion of the appeal if the certificate is granted. If the Supreme Court denies the application for a certificate of probable cause, the clerk of the Supreme Court shall return the original record and transcript and shall notify the clerk of the concerned superior court and the parties to the proceedings below of the determination that probable cause does not exist for appeal.

(c) If the trial court finds in favor of the petitioner, no certificate of probable cause need be obtained by the respondent as a condition precedent to appeal. A notice of appeal filed by the respondent shall act as a supersedeas and shall stay the judgment of the superior court until there is a final adjudication by the Supreme Court; provided, however, that, while such case is on appeal, the petitioner may be released on bail as is provided in criminal cases except when the petitioner has been convicted of a crime which the Supreme Court has jurisdiction to consider on direct appeal. The right to bail and the amount of bond shall be within the discretion of the judge of the superior court in which the sentence successfully challenged under this article was originally imposed. (Code 1933, § 50-127, enacted by Ga. L. 1967, p. 835, § 3; Ga. L. 1975, p. 1143, § 3.)

**Editor's notes.** — Section 6 of Ga. L. 1979, p. 619, which Act amended § 5-6-34 and

added § 5-6-35, provided that the 1979 Act would not affect this section.

### JUDICIAL DECISIONS

**Constitution gives General Assembly authority to enact laws placing conditions on appeals.** *Reed v. Hopper*, 235 Ga. 298, 219 S.E.2d 409 (1975).

**Constitutionality of section.** — Provision that this court may refuse to entertain a habeas corpus appeal for lack of probable cause is not unconstitutional. *Reed v. Hopper*, 235 Ga. 298, 219 S.E.2d 409 (1975).

Habeas corpus judgment adverse to the warden reverses sentence already imposed and presumed to be legal, and requires further proceedings by the state, while judgment adverse to the prisoner reaffirms such sentence; under these circumstances, giving the warden a right to appeal and giving the prisoner the right to appeal upon a showing of probable cause is not a denial of equal protection of the law. *Reed v. Hopper*, 235 Ga. 298, 219 S.E.2d 409 (1975).

**Intent of 1975 amendment.** — Legislative intent in passing the 1975 amendment to this section (Ga. L. 1975, p. 1143, § 3) was to require judicial certification of probable cause as a prerequisite to appeal in a habeas case decided adversely to petitioner, and to

establish the procedure for obtaining such certification and for pursuing such appeal. *Reed v. Hopper*, 235 Ga. 298, 219 S.E.2d 409 (1975) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-14-52).

**Time limits.** — While O.C.G.A. § 9-14-52(a) provides that appeals in habeas corpus cases shall be governed by the Appellate Practice Act (Act), O.C.G.A. § 5-6-30 et seq., that provision only means that appeals in habeas corpus cases, once begun, are to be handled in the same way as other civil appeals, and the Act does not provide for every single act involved in an appeal as there is no provision in the Act for computing time limits, and it is necessary to supplement the provisions of the Act by reference to O.C.G.A. § 9-11-6. *Head v. Thomason*, 276 Ga. 434, 578 S.E.2d 426, cert. denied, 540 U.S. 957, 124 S. Ct. 409, 157 L. Ed. 2d 294 (2003).

Where an inmate appealed a habeas court's original order granting the inmate a new appeal in the inmate's criminal case, and the state failed to file a cross-appeal from that original order, the state was not allowed to pursue an appeal of the habeas



court's later order on remand granting the inmate a new trial; the merits of the issue were reached and resolved in the habeas court's earlier final order, and the state's attempt to challenge those merits in the instant appeal was untimely. *Stewart v. Milliken*, 277 Ga. 659, 593 S.E.2d 344 (2004).

**Compliance with requirements jurisdictional.** — An unsuccessful petitioner for habeas corpus must timely file both a notice of appeal and an application for a certificate of probable cause in order to invoke the jurisdiction of the Supreme Court. *Fullwood v. Sivley*, 271 Ga. 248, 517 S.E.2d 511 (1999).

When a prisoner, who is proceeding pro se, appeals from a decision on the prisoner's habeas corpus petition, under O.C.G.A. § 9-14-52 (b), the prisoner's application for certificate of probable cause to appeal and notice of appeal is deemed filed on the date the prisoner delivers them to the prison authorities for forwarding to the clerks of the supreme court and the superior court, respectively. *Massaline v. Williams*, 274 Ga. 552, 554 S.E.2d 720 (2001).

Pursuant to 28 U.S.C.S. § 2254(c), the district court had properly concluded that a state prisoner's habeas petition alleging ineffective assistance of state appellate counsel was procedurally barred where the prisoner had not applied for a certificate of probable cause to appeal the denial of the prisoner's state habeas petition to the Georgia Supreme Court as allowed under O.C.G.A. § 9-14-52 and, as a result, the prisoner had not exhausted all available state remedies. *Pope v. Rich*, 358 F.3d 852 (11th Cir. 2004).

**Motions to vacate judgments in criminal cases** are not normally treated as petitions for habeas corpus subject to appeal to the Supreme Court. *Martin v. State*, 240 Ga. 488, 241 S.E.2d 246 (1978).

**Appeal from habeas judgment remanding petitioner to custody not mooted by parole.** — Fact that petitioner has been paroled and is serving the balance of the petitioner's sentence on parole does not moot an appeal from a habeas corpus judgment remanding the petitioner to custody. *Morgan v. Kiff*, 230 Ga. 277, 196 S.E.2d 445 (1973), overruled on other grounds, *Jacobs v. Hopper*, 238 Ga. 461, 233 S.E.2d 169 (1977).

**Pretrial habeas corpus proceedings.** — Certificate of probable cause not prerequi-

site for appeal in pretrial habeas corpus proceedings filed by petitioner while in custody in lieu of bond pending trial on criminal charges. *Reed v. Stynchcombe*, 249 Ga. 344, 290 S.E.2d 469 (1982).

**Petition seeking relief from driver's license revocation.** — The requirement for an application for a certificate of probable cause extends to habeas corpus petitions seeking relief from a driver's license revocation. *Patterson v. Earp*, 257 Ga. 729, 363 S.E.2d 248 (1988).

**Improper transcript retention against indigent prisoner.** — Where the habeas court has assessed costs against an indigent prisoner/petitioner, and the prisoner/petitioner has shown that the prisoner/petitioner is unable to pay those costs by filing in forma pauperis, the clerk of the superior court must forward to the Supreme Court the record and transcript of the habeas proceeding on the filing of the notice of appeal. *Brand v. Szabo*, 263 Ga. 119, 428 S.E.2d 325 (1993).

**Trial court lacked jurisdiction to grant bail.** — Trial court exceeded its authority by granting bail to the inmate who sought a writ of habeas corpus; as the challenged sentence was originally imposed in a trial court of a different county, under O.C.G.A. § 9-14-52(c), only that court had authority to grant or deny the inmate's bail. *O'Donnell v. Durham*, 275 Ga. 860, 573 S.E.2d 23 (2002).

**Motion for a new trial.** — Where defendant's extraordinary motion for new trial was construed as a petition for a writ of habeas corpus, the issue of appellate counsel's ineffectiveness was directly appealable by the state pursuant to O.C.G.A. § 9-14-52(c). *State v. Smith*, 276 Ga. 14, 573 S.E.2d 64 (2002).

**Transfer to Georgia Supreme Court not possible where trial court lacked jurisdiction.** — Trial court's order denying defendant's extraordinary motion for new trial/habeas petition was a nullity and void under O.C.G.A. § 9-12-16, and the appellate court could not transfer defendant's case to the Georgia Supreme Court to consider the grant of a certificate of probable cause under O.C.G.A. § 9-14-52(b), even though the Georgia Supreme Court had exclusive jurisdiction over habeas cases, as the trial court was without subject matter jurisdiction to

entertain defendant's habeas claim upon a transfer from a habeas court with instructions to determine whether trial counsel was ineffective; however, as defendant's habeas claims had not been addressed by a court of competent jurisdiction, the appellate court remanded the matter to the habeas court for resolution of defendant's habeas claims of ineffective assistance of counsel, with the final order subject to the appellate procedures outlined in O.C.G.A. § 9-14-52. *Herrington v. State*, 265 Ga. App. 454, 594 S.E.2d 682 (2004).

**Cited in** *Austin v. Carter*, 248 Ga. 775, 285 S.E.2d 542 (1982); *Smith v. Zant*, 250 Ga. 645, 301 S.E.2d 32 (1983); *Williams v. State*, 251 Ga. 83, 303 S.E.2d 111 (1983); *Baxter v. Kemp*, 260 Ga. 184, 391 S.E.2d 754 (1990); *Brasuell v. State*, 243 Ga. App. 176, 531 S.E.2d 732 (2000); *Ray v. Barber*, 273 Ga. 856, 548 S.E.2d 283 (2001); *Collins v. State*, 277 Ga. 586, 591 S.E.2d 820 (2004); *Martin v. Barrett*, 279 Ga. 593, 619 S.E.2d 656 (2005); *Murrell v. Ricks*, 280 Ga. 427, 627 S.E.2d 546 (2006).

OPINIONS OF THE ATTORNEY GENERAL

**Superior court clerk has qualified immunity only** in carrying out the clerk's ministerial duties in filing and disbursing of record and transcript of habeas corpus case on appeal under subsection (b) of O.C.G.A. § 9-14-52. 1981 Op. Att'y Gen. No. U81-9.

**Superior court may, by local rule, direct clerk to require and maintain additional**

**copy of record** and transcript of habeas corpus case on appeal under subsection (b) of O.C.G.A. § 9-14-52, and the cost of the additional transcript copy, in cases proceeding in forma pauperis, may be charged to the respondent. 1981 Op. Att'y Gen. No. U81-9.

RESEARCH REFERENCES

**Am. Jur. 2d.** — 39 Am. Jur. 2d, Habeas Corpus and Postconviction Remedies, §§ 119, 137, 200-207.

**C.J.S.** — 39A C.J.S., Habeas Corpus, §§ 397-431.

**ALR.** — Right of state or public officer to

appeal from an order in habeas corpus releasing one from custody, 10 ALR 385; 30 ALR 1322.

Supersedeas, stay, or bail, upon appeal in habeas corpus, 143 ALR 1354.

9-14-53. Reimbursement to counties for habeas corpus costs.

Each county of this state shall be reimbursed from state funds for court costs both at the trial level and in any appellate court for each writ of habeas corpus sought in the superior court of the county by indigent petitioners when the granting of the writ is denied or when the court costs are cast upon the respondent, but such reimbursement shall not exceed \$10,000.00 per annum total for each county. By not later than September 1 of each calendar year, the clerk of the superior court of each county shall send a certified list to the commissioner of administrative services of each writ of habeas corpus sought in the superior court of the county during the 12 month period immediately preceding July 1 of that calendar year by indigent petitioners for which the granting of the writ was denied or for which the court costs were cast upon the respondent; and such list shall include the court costs both at the trial level and in any appellate court for each such writ of habeas corpus. By not later than December 15 of each calendar year, the commissioner shall pay to the county from funds appropriated or otherwise made available for the operation of the superior

courts the reimbursement as set forth in the certified list, subject to the maximum reimbursement provided for in this Code section. The list sent to the commissioner as provided in this paragraph shall be certified as correct by the governing authority of the county and by the judge of the superior court of the county. The commissioner is authorized to devise and make available to the counties such forms as may be reasonably necessary to carry out this paragraph and to establish such procedures as may be reasonably necessary for such purposes. This Code section shall not be construed to amend or repeal the provisions of Code Section 15-6-28 or any other provision of law for funds for any judicial circuit. (Code 1933, § 50-128, enacted by Ga. L. 1978, p. 2051, § 1; Ga. L. 1985, p. 283, § 1; Ga. L. 1993, p. 1402, § 19; Ga. L. 1994, p. 97, § 9; Ga. L. 1999, p. 660, § 1.)

### JUDICIAL DECISIONS

**Attorney's fees not reimbursable.** — O.C.G.A. § 9-14-53 allowing the state's reimbursement of certain counties for "court costs" for indigent habeas corpus petitioners, does not embrace attorney fees. *Willis v. Price*, 256 Ga. 767, 353 S.E.2d 488 (1987).



CHAPTER 15

COURT AND LITIGATION COSTS

Sec.		Sec.	
9-15-1.	Which party liable for costs.		ful neglect or misconduct for costs.
9-15-2.	Affidavit of indigence; effect; how contested; finality of court's judgment; inquiry on court's own motion; order to pay costs; effect on merits; procedure when filing party not represented by counsel.	9-15-8.	Liability for costs of witnesses of adverse party.
9-15-3.	When costs may be demanded.	9-15-9.	Costs when recovery on contract is less than \$50.00.
9-15-4.	Deposit prior to filing by clerk; exception if affidavit of indigence filed; repayment of excess; exemptions.	9-15-10.	Costs in personal actions when damages are less than \$10.00.
9-15-5.	Deposit by nonresident plaintiff; additional deposit; refund of excess [Repealed].	9-15-11.	Inclusion of costs in judgment; itemization and endorsement on execution.
9-15-6.	Liability of attorney of nonresident plaintiff for costs; prior payment of costs in action brought by nonresident attorney and plaintiff.	9-15-12.	Liability of plaintiff and attorney for costs when execution returned unsatisfied.
9-15-7.	Liability of attorney guilty of will-	9-15-13.	Judgment and execution against attorney for costs.
		9-15-14.	Litigation costs and attorney's fees assessed for frivolous actions and defenses.
		9-15-15.	Attorney's fees and expenses assessed in civil actions brought against judicial officers.

**Cross references.** — Costs, Rules of the Supreme Court of the State of Georgia, Rule 11. Costs, Rules of the Court of Appeals of the State of Georgia, Rule 17.

RESEARCH REFERENCES

**ALR.** — Right to costs as between attorney and client, 22 ALR 1203.  
Attorney's personal liability for expenses incurred in relation to services for client, 66 ALR4th 256.  
Validity of law or rule requiring state court party who requests jury trial in civil case to pay costs associated with jury, 68 ALR4th 343.  
Recovery of attorneys' fees and costs of litigation incurred as result of breach of agreement not to sue, 9 ALR5th 933.

9-15-1. Which party liable for costs.

In all civil cases in any of the courts of this state, except as otherwise provided, the party who dismisses, loses, or is cast in the action shall be liable for the costs thereof. (Orig. Code 1863, § 3601; Code 1868, § 3625; Code 1873, § 3675; Code 1882, § 3675; Civil Code 1895, § 5385; Civil Code 1910, § 5980; Code 1933, § 24-3401.)

## JUDICIAL DECISIONS

**Costs mean legal costs.** *Smith v. Shaffer & Ham*, 65 Ga. 459 (1880).

**Costs include all charges fixed by statute for services rendered by officers of court** during the progress of the cause. *Walton County v. Dean*, 23 Ga. App. 97, 97 S.E. 561 (1918).

**Witness fees are properly included.** *Holmes v. Huguley*, 136 Ga. 758, 72 S.E. 38 (1911).

**All officers charging costs must show authority of law to do so.** *Stamper v. State*, 11 Ga. 643 (1852); *Ward v. Barnes*, 95 Ga. 103, 22 S.E. 133 (1894); *Leonard v. Mayor of Eatonton*, 126 Ga. 63, 54 S.E. 963 (1906); *Walton County v. Dean*, 23 Ga. App. 97, 97 S.E. 561 (1918).

**Sheriff's expenses.** — Necessary and reasonable expenses of a sheriff in seizing property and caring for it are to be levied. *Eskind v. Harvey*, 20 Ga. App. 412, 93 S.E. 39 (1917).

**Costs do not embrace expenses involved in taking depositions.** *Almand v. Atlantic Coast Line R.R.*, 118 Ga. 468, 45 S.E. 302 (1903).

**Assessment of costs constitutes no part of verdict, but is duty of court.** *Markan Realty Co. v. Klarman*, 99 Ga. App. 703, 109 S.E.2d 907 (1959).

**Decree assessing costs of court against one of parties is final decree**, which the trial court is without authority to enter at an interlocutory hearing on an interlocutory matter, such as the grant or denial of an injunction. *Kight v. Gilliard*, 214 Ga. 445, 105 S.E.2d 333 (1958).

**This section applies only to actions at law;** in equity, the judge may apportion the costs as the judge sees fit. *Lowe v. Byrd*, 148 Ga. 388, 96 S.E. 1001 (1918); *Lavender v. Shackelford*, 152 Ga. 363, 110 S.E. 1 (1921) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-15-1).

**There can be no apportionment of costs** in an action at law. *Story v. Howell*, 85 Ga. App. 661, 70 S.E.2d 29 (1952).

**Usual rule is that in court of law costs are to be paid by losing party**, not out of the estate or fund in controversy. *Irwin v. Peek*, 171 Ga. 375, 155 S.E. 515 (1930).

**Application against losing party.** — The principle of this section that the losing party shall be taxed for costs has been applied in the following specific instances: landlord in

distress warrant, *Reynolds v. Howard*, 113 Ga. 349, 38 S.E. 849 (1901), and action on surety bond where no recovery was had. *Avera Loan & Inv. Co. v. National Sur. Co.*, 32 Ga. App. 319, 123 S.E. 45 (1924) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-15-1).

**Parties liable.** — It follows that a person holding a fi. fa. as collateral cannot be taxed for costs. *Lewis v. Beck & Gregg Hdw. Co.*, 137 Ga. 515, 73 S.E. 739 (1912).

As a general rule, costs are not taxable against a person not a party to the record. *Eskind v. Harvey*, 20 Ga. App. 412, 93 S.E. 39 (1917).

**Where verdict was vacated as to both defendants**, costs should not be taxed against a party between whom and the plaintiff there was really no issue. *Stubbs v. Mendel*, 148 Ga. 802, 98 S.E. 476 (1919).

**Next of kin are not generally liable for costs in calling on executor** to prove will in solemn form, if the proceeding is not vexatious. *Irwin v. Peek*, 171 Ga. 375, 155 S.E. 515 (1930).

**Next of kin have right to put executors on proof of will**, and this has been held a sufficient reason for not giving costs against them in such an action. *Irwin v. Peek*, 171 Ga. 375, 155 S.E. 515 (1930).

**Usual rule ought to apply as to additional cost for resisting probate.** — In an action by the next of kin calling on an executor to prove a will in solemn form, to the extent of the costs that would necessarily have accrued on the executor's application to probate the will, the estate ought to bear the burden; but as to any cost that resulted from resisting the probate, the usual rule ought to apply, and the losing party ought to bear it. *Irwin v. Peek*, 171 Ga. 375, 155 S.E. 515 (1930).

**Usual rule applies where will is not admitted.** — The usual rule as to payment by the losing party, and not out of the estate in controversy applies to probate of a will where the will is not admitted. *Williams v. Tolbert*, 66 Ga. 127 (1880); *Francis v. Holbrook*, 68 Ga. 829 (1882); *Baker v. Bancroft*, 79 Ga. 672, 5 S.E. 46 (1887); *Young v. Freeman*, 153 Ga. 827, 113 S.E. 204 (1922).

**Accounting for costs is to be settled when final judgment determines which party is cast.** *Ward v. Barnes*, 95 Ga. 103, 22 S.E. 133

(1894); *Johns v. Lewis Drug Co.*, 120 Ga. 640, 48 S.E. 127 (1904).

**Verdict is necessary before costs will be taxed on issue of fact.** *McWilliams v. Boswell*, 145 Ga. 192, 88 S.E. 821 (1916).

**Where there is demurrer (now motion to dismiss) to affidavit of illegality** against an execution and levy, and the demurrer (now motion to dismiss) is sustained, nothing is settled as to costs. *Sims v. Hatcher*, 77 Ga. 389, 3 S.E. 92 (1886).

**Judgment may be diminished but should include all costs.** — Although the defendant may sustain a plea of partial failure of consideration and cause the recovery to be diminished to a sum less than that originally claimed by the plaintiff, the judgment should include costs against the plaintiff, unless the plaintiff has made a valid continuing tender equal in amount to the sum found by the jury, and has duly filed a plea of tender. *Livingston Bros. v. Salter*, 6 Ga. App. 377, 65 S.E. 60 (1909).

**Where motion for new trial is dismissed**, plaintiff moving for new trial is alone liable for costs. *Greer v. Southwestern R.R.*, 58 Ga. 266 (1877).

**Where ownership of property is litigated** and the property is divided equally, the costs should be so divided between the claimant and the defendant. *Postell v. Chapman*, 80 Ga. 679, 7 S.E. 119 (1888). But see *Vaughn v. Howard*, 75 Ga. 285 (1885), where the division was not equal.

**Purpose of appeal bond**, on an appeal from the court of ordinary (now probate court), is to protect the appellee, should the appellee prevail, from the payment of the costs should the appellant fail to pay the costs. If litigation ensues after the judgment of the ordinary (now probate judge) approving the return of appraisers, the costs accruing from that litigation are to be taxed as in ordinary cases between adversary parties. In all civil cases, except as provided in the Code, the costs are assessed against the losing party. *Marks v. Henry*, 85 Ga. App. 275, 68 S.E.2d 923 (1952).

**Where appeal from justice court to superior court results in favor of appellant**, the legal costs paid by the appellant on entering the appeal are a part of the costs for which judgment is to be rendered. *Abrams v. Lang, Sons*, 60 Ga. 218 (1878).

**Where amount awarded by superior court is less than that awarded by ordinary** (now

probate judge), on an appeal by the defendant for excessiveness, the costs of the entire proceedings should be taxed against the applicant. *Chambliss v. Bolton*, 146 Ga. 734, 92 S.E. 204 (1917).

**Consent to correction of error in superior court will not authorize taxing of costs** upon applicant for certiorari. *Western & A.R.R. v. Greeson*, 68 Ga. 180 (1881).

**Costs will not be decided in Supreme Court except upon review.** *Atlanta & W.P.R.R. v. Golightly*, 148 Ga. 582, 97 S.E. 516 (1918).

**Cost paid despite eventual success.** — Even though the party cast in the Supreme Court eventually succeeds in the superior court, the party cannot recover such costs. *McGuire v. Johnson*, 25 Ga. 604 (1858); *Walker v. Hillyer*, 130 Ga. 466, 61 S.E. 8 (1908).

**Ordinarily, reversal in Supreme Court carries judgment for costs in favor of plaintiff in error.** *Pope v. Jones*, 79 Ga. 487, 4 S.E. 860 (1887).

**Where conditional affirmance of judgment of Supreme Court is complied with**, plaintiff in error is not entitled to costs incurred in the superior court. *Smith v. Turnley*, 46 Ga. 454 (1872). See also *Summerville Macadamized Rd. Co. v. Baker*, 70 Ga. 513 (1883).

**Motion to retax costs.** — Where a defendant has complied with the demands of a plaintiff after an action has been instituted against the defendant, the costs of court should be assessed against the defendant; however, such question cannot be raised by a motion for new trial but should be raised by a timely motion to retax the costs, since the judgment of costs is not part of the verdict but a duty of the court. *Markan Realty Co. v. Klarman*, 99 Ga. App. 703, 109 S.E.2d 907 (1959).

Where a defendant pays a plaintiff the amount claimed to be due in a petition after the action is filed against the defendant, or performs in accordance with the prayers of a petition for a writ of mandamus, the court costs, as a matter of law, in the absence of an agreement between the parties, should be assessed against the defendant; but where no effort has been made by the plaintiff, in a case where the trial court orders such costs to be paid by the plaintiff, to have the costs retaxed, no question for decision is pre-



sented to the appellate courts and a motion for new trial would not raise such question. *Markan Realty Co. v. Klarman*, 99 Ga. App. 703, 109 S.E.2d 907 (1959).

**Equity cases.** — Judge in equity, as under the old English practice, may do in an equity case what could not be done by the presiding judge in a case at law, thus relaxing the rule found in this section; upon this principle of equity power, the right to fix counsel fees, no less than statutory costs, in an equity case resides in the judge and not in the jury. *Georgia Veneer & Package Co. v. Florida Nat'l Bank*, 198 Ga. 591, 32 S.E.2d 465 (1944) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-15-1).

**Judge to determine upon whom costs fall in equity.** — While in all civil actions at law, except as otherwise provided, party who shall discontinue, fail, or be cast in such suit shall be liable for the costs thereof, under the statutes in equity cases it is the province of the judge to determine upon whom the costs shall fall, and the Supreme Court will not interfere unless the judge's discretion has been abused. *Walden v. S.M. Whitney Co.*, 201 Ga. 65, 38 S.E.2d 744 (1946).

**Indigent not relieved of liability.** — O.C.G.A. § 9-15-2 does not relieve an indigent inmate from paying costs required under O.C.G.A. § 9-15-1. *Newsome v. Graham*, 254 Ga. 711, 334 S.E.2d 183 (1985).

**Local court rule provision for taxing the costs of arbitration** against a party who demands a trial de novo and does not improve that party's position did not constitute a conflict with O.C.G.A. § 9-15-1, since such a party is a loser within the scheme of the arbitration project. *Davis v. Gaona*, 260 Ga. 450, 396 S.E.2d 218 (1990).

**Cited in** *Bremen Foundry & Mach. Works v. McLendon*, 19 Ga. App. 650, 91 S.E. 1049 (1917); *Grizzard v. Ford*, 167 Ga. 531, 146 S.E. 126 (1928); *Hartsfield Co. v. Shoaf*, 184 Ga. 378, 191 S.E. 693 (1937); *Hicks v. Atlanta Trust Co.*, 187 Ga. 314, 200 S.E. 301 (1938); *Board of Educ. v. Fowler*, 192 Ga. 35, 14 S.E.2d 478 (1941); *Hyndman v. Hyndman*, 208 Ga. 797, 69 S.E.2d 859 (1952); *Mendenhall v. Kingloff*, 215 Ga. 726, 113 S.E.2d 449 (1960); *Fulton County v. Woodside*, 223 Ga. 316, 155 S.E.2d 404 (1967); *King v. Cox*, 130 Ga. App. 91, 202 S.E.2d 216 (1973); *Herring v. Ferrell*, 137 Ga. App. 156, 223 S.E.2d 213 (1976); *Paul v. Paul*, 236 Ga. 692, 225 S.E.2d 45 (1976); *Brown v. Donahoo*, 141 Ga. App. 309, 233 S.E.2d 269 (1977); *City of Atlanta v. International Ass'n of Firefighters Local 134*, 240 Ga. 24, 239 S.E.2d 353 (1977); *King v. Loyd*, 170 Ga. App. 638, 317 S.E.2d 879 (1984); *Caldwell v. State*, 253 Ga. 400, 321 S.E.2d 704 (1984); *Weprin v. Peterson*, 736 F. Supp. 1131 (N.D. Ga. 1988).

## OPINIONS OF THE ATTORNEY GENERAL

**Payment by Board of Offender Rehabilitation of costs in habeas corpus cases brought against wardens** of the various institutions should only be done upon compli-

ance by the clerk of the taxing court with the statutory provisions; such compliance is not established by the rendering of a statement of account. 1969 Op. Att'y Gen. No. 69-218.

## RESEARCH REFERENCES

**ALR.** — Right to costs where judgment is against plaintiff on his complaint and against defendant on his counterclaim, 75 ALR 1400.

Award of costs to defendant on causes of action where claims of some, but not all, of coplaintiffs were successful, 68 ALR2d 1058.

Liability of state, or its agency or board, for costs in civil action to which it is a party, 72 ALR2d 1379.

Liability insurer's liability for interest and costs on excess of judgment over policy limit, 76 ALR2d 983.

Taxable costs and disbursements as including expenses for bonds incident to steps taken in action, 90 ALR2d 448.

Allowance of attorney's fees in civil contempt proceedings, 43 ALR3d 793.

Dismissal of plaintiff's action as entitling defendant to recover attorneys' fees or costs as "prevailing party" or "successful party," 66 ALR3d 1087.

Who is the "successful party" or "prevailing party" for purposes of awarding costs where both parties prevail on affirmative claims, 66 ALR3d 1115.

Continuance of civil case as conditioned upon applicant's payment of costs or expenses incurred by other party, 9 ALR4th 1144.

**9-15-2. Affidavit of indigence; effect; how contested; finality of court's judgment; inquiry on court's own motion; order to pay costs; effect on merits; procedure when filing party not represented by counsel.**

(a)(1) When any party, plaintiff or defendant, in any action or proceeding held in any court in this state is unable to pay any deposit, fee, or other cost which is normally required in the court, if the party shall subscribe an affidavit to the effect that because of his indigence he is unable to pay the costs, the party shall be relieved from paying the costs and his rights shall be the same as if he had paid the costs.

(2) Any other party at interest or his agent or attorney may contest the truth of an affidavit of indigence by verifying affirmatively under oath that the same is untrue. The issue thereby formed shall be heard and determined by the court, under the rules of the court. The judgment of the court on all issues of fact concerning the ability of a party to pay costs or give bond shall be final.

(b) In the absence of a traverse affidavit contesting the truth of an affidavit of indigence, the court may inquire into the truth of the affidavit of indigence. After a hearing, the court may order the costs to be paid if it finds that the deposit, fee, or other costs can be paid and, if the costs are not paid within the time permitted in such order, may deny the relief sought.

(c) The adjudication of the issue of indigence shall not affect a decision on the merits of the pending action.

(d) When a civil action is presented for filing under this Code section by a party who is not represented by an attorney, the clerk of court shall not file the matter but shall present the complaint or other initial pleading to a judge of the court. The judge shall review the pleading and, if the judge determines that the pleading shows on its face such a complete absence of any justiciable issue of law or fact that it cannot be reasonably believed that the court could grant any relief against any party named in the pleading, then the judge shall enter an order denying filing of the pleading. If the judge does not so find, then the judge shall enter an order allowing filing and shall return the pleading to the clerk for filing as in other cases. An order denying filing shall be appealable in the same manner as an order dismissing an action. (Ga. L. 1955, p. 584, §§ 1, 2; Ga. L. 1982, p. 933, § 1; Ga. L. 1983, p. 3, § 7; Ga. L. 1984, p. 22, § 9; Ga. L. 1985, p. 1256, § 1.)

**Cross references.** — Filing of affidavit of indigence for renewal of action after dismissal or discontinuance, § 9-2-63.

**Editor's notes.** — Ga. L. 1985, p. 1256, § 2, not codified by the General Assembly, provided that that Act would apply to actions filed or presented for filing on or after July 1, 1985.

## JUDICIAL DECISIONS

**Constitutionality.** — Since there is no constitutional per se right to appeal, defendant suffers no denial of due process because of the provision of O.C.G.A. § 9-15-2 that the trial court's findings concerning a party's ability to pay costs or post bond are not subject to review. *Penland v. State*, 256 Ga. 641, 352 S.E.2d 385 (1987).

Where defendant did not claim that the defendant was being treated differently from other individuals similarly situated in regard to the provisions of O.C.G.A. § 9-15-2, i.e., that findings of the court concerning the ability of a party to pay costs shall be final, there was no merit to the defendant's claim that the defendant was suffering discrimination because the defendant was indigent. *Penland v. State*, 256 Ga. 641, 352 S.E.2d 385 (1987).

**O.C.G.A. § 9-15-2 does not relieve an indigent inmate from paying costs** required under O.C.G.A. §§ 9-15-1 and 9-15-11. *Newsome v. Graham*, 254 Ga. 711, 334 S.E.2d 183 (1985).

**No further affidavit of indigence where affidavit filed in prior action.** — Provision in subsection (a) of O.C.G.A. § 9-15-2 that an affidavit of indigence relieves a party of "any deposit, fee, or other cost" requires that when a plaintiff files such an affidavit upon bringing an action, takes a voluntary dismissal, then seeks to renew the action, no payment of accrued costs and no further affidavit of indigence are required for the filing of the renewal action. *McKenzie v. Seaboard Sys. R.R.*, 173 Ga. App. 402, 326 S.E.2d 502 (1985).

**Hearing on contested affidavit not mandated.** — Although paragraph (a)(2) of O.C.G.A. § 9-15-2 provides that the matter of indigence "shall be heard and determined by the court, under the rules of the court," after a party at interest or the party's agent has contested the truth of the affidavit of indigence, the statute does not mandate an oral hearing. *Morris v. DOT*, 209 Ga. App. 40, 432 S.E.2d 638 (1993).

**Separate hearing on court's inquiry into validity of affidavit.** — In a dispossessionary action, an inquiry by the court in the absence of a traverse affidavit into the truthfulness of a pauper's affidavit filed by defendant should have taken place during a

separate hearing, and defendant was entitled to adequate notice of such hearing. *Walker v. Crane*, 216 Ga. App. 765, 455 S.E.2d 855 (1995).

**No hearing required where affidavit invalid.** — Affidavit of indigence which did not contain a jurat was invalid, and the trial court therefore was authorized to rule on the affiant's motion without a hearing. *D'Zesati v. Poole*, 174 Ga. App. 142, 329 S.E.2d 280 (1985).

**Trial court's ruling on indigency nonreviewable.** — Ruling of trial court on factual issue of appellant's indigency is final and not subject to appellate review. *Harris v. State*, 170 Ga. App. 726, 318 S.E.2d 315 (1984).

A trial court's findings that the plaintiff was able to pay the costs of preparing a record is not reviewable even though no opposing affidavit challenging the plaintiff's affidavit of indigency was filed. *Saylors v. Emory Univ.*, 187 Ga. App. 460, 370 S.E.2d 625, cert. denied, 187 Ga. App. 908, 370 S.E.2d 625 (1988).

Ordinarily, under O.C.G.A. § 5-6-47(b) and subsection (a)(2) of O.C.G.A. § 9-15-2, a trial court's findings concerning a party's indigency are not reviewable in cases where the affidavit of indigence has been traversed by an opposing affidavit. *Quaterman v. Weiss*, 212 Ga. App. 563, 442 S.E.2d 813 (1994).

**Findings of fact not required.** — There is no statutory authority which requires that findings of fact be made in an order denying a motion to proceed in forma pauperis. *Harris v. State*, 170 Ga. App. 726, 318 S.E.2d 315 (1984).

**Court may not prohibit filing of habeas complaint.** — Subsection (d) of O.C.G.A. § 9-15-2, which permits a trial court to deny the filing of a pro se in forma pauperis complaint after determining that on its face the pleading completely lacks justiciable law or fact, was not meant to apply to habeas corpus proceedings; therefore, a court may address a petition for habeas corpus only after it has been filed. *Giles v. Ford*, 258 Ga. 245, 368 S.E.2d 318 (1988).

O.C.G.A. § 9-15-2 does not apply to petitions for habeas corpus relief. *Hicks v. Scott*, 273 Ga. 358, 541 S.E.2d 27 (2001).



**In absence of traverse to affidavit, error to deny in forma pauperis motion.** — In the absence of a traverse to the affidavit, it is error to deny the appellant's motion to proceed in forma pauperis. When this error occurs, the appellant must be reimbursed for all costs actually paid by the appellant because of the requirements of O.C.G.A. § 5-6-46. However, the appellant is not entitled to be reimbursed for attorney's fees incurred during the appeal. *Heath v. McGuire*, 167 Ga. App. 489, 306 S.E.2d 741 (1983) (decided prior to 1982 amendment).

**Free transcript required.** — Prior to the 1982 amendment of O.C.G.A. § 9-15-2, the trial court was required to grant a motion for an in forma pauperis copy of the transcript in the absence of a traverse. *Quick v. State*, 166 Ga. App. 492, 304 S.E.2d 916 (1983).

**Refusal to file pleading absent justiciable issues.** — Where the pleading sought to be filed by the pro se plaintiff demonstrated a complete absence of any justiciable issue of law or fact, the trial court did not err in entering an order denying filing of the pleading against any of the parties. *Hawkins v. Rice*, 203 Ga. App. 537, 417 S.E.2d 174 (1992).

The filing of a pro se plaintiff's complaint was properly denied where claims alleging wrongdoing by officials did not present justiciable issues; no facts were alleged showing illegal conduct and bald assertions of impropriety were insufficient absent specific allegations as to how the defendant's conduct violated the law. *Williams v. Skandalakis*, 265 Ga. 693, 461 S.E.2d 226 (1995).

**Sovereign immunity results in no justiciable issue.** — Trial court properly refused to allow plaintiff's pro se complaint based on state law and damage claims pursuant to 42 U.S.C. § 1983 when such claims are barred by a sovereign immunity defense, thus presenting no justiciable issue. *Mosier v. State Bd. of Pardons & Paroles*, 213 Ga. App. 545, 445 S.E.2d 535 (1994), cert. denied, 5 U.S. 1040, 115 S. Ct. 1409, 131 L. Ed. 2d 295 (1995).

**Petition sufficient to state negligence action.** — Where an indigent prisoner filed suit alleging that after the prisoner's fall on a wet floor, the prisoner was left unattended in the prison infirmary for over 14 hours until the prisoner was transported to another medical center for surgery to repair a bro-

ken leg, asserted that prison officials were negligent, requested damages for the prisoner's residual pain and disabilities, requested a jury trial, and filed the requisite pauper's affidavit and proceeded in forma pauperis, the petition was more than sufficient to set forth a cause of action under O.C.G.A. § 9-11-8, as it is only necessary that the defendants be placed on notice of the claim against them. *Gonzalez v. Zant*, 199 Ga. App. 13, 403 S.E.2d 880 (1991).

**Subsequent order denying filing of a claim was a nullity**, where the procedure prescribed in subsection (d) of O.C.G.A. § 9-15-2 was followed, and the judge to whom the claim was presented found that the complaint set forth a justiciable issue, and had issued an earlier order directing the clerk to file the pleadings. *Barber v. Collins*, 194 Ga. App. 385, 390 S.E.2d 633 (1990).

**Ruling on ability to pay costs and give bond not reviewable.** — The ruling of the trial court on all issues of fact concerning the ability of a party to pay costs or give bond is final under the provisions of subsection (b) of O.C.G.A. § 9-15-2 and is not subject to review. *Morris v. DOT*, 209 Ga. App. 40, 432 S.E.2d 638 (1993).

**Consideration of inmate's pro se pleadings.** — The pleadings of an inmate proceeding pro se are treated with considerable indulgence, and a complaint should not be dismissed without filing unless it appears beyond doubt that the plaintiff can prove no set of facts in support of the plaintiff's claim which would entitle the plaintiff to some relief. *Jackson v. Zant*, 210 Ga. App. 581, 436 S.E.2d 771 (1993).

Where an inmate sought permission to commence a pro se civil action against the warden alleging inhumane and oppressive treatment, in that the inmate was forced to sleep on the floor for several months, and making a claim for money damages, the superior court erred in denying the filing of the complaint in toto; even though there was no issue of law or fact as to the claim for money damages, it was conceivable that a judge would order the provision of suitable bedding for the inmate. *Jackson v. Zant*, 210 Ga. App. 581, 436 S.E.2d 771 (1993).

Where an inmate's pro se petition for mandamus to compel the inmate's transfer to another prison alleged that because the inmate had served in law enforcement, the

inmate faced substantial risk of harm in the facility in which the inmate was housed, and that prison officials were aware of this condition, the denial of the filing of this petition was error because of the fact questions raised therein. *Yizar v. Ault*, 265 Ga. 708, 462 S.E.2d 141 (1995).

**Denial of civil complaint where habeas appropriate.** — Refusal of prisoner's complaint against district attorneys and assistant district attorneys for violation of the prisoner's constitutional rights and false imprisonment was proper since petition for a writ of habeas corpus was the appropriate procedure for challenging the conduct of the defendants. *Battle v. Sparks*, 211 Ga. App. 106, 438 S.E.2d 185 (1993).

**Review of denial of pro se pleading.** — In reviewing a decision denying the filing of a pro se pleading pursuant to subsection (d) of O.C.G.A. § 9-15-2, the pleading is construed in the light most favorable to the losing party. *Grant v. Byrd*, 265 Ga. 684, 461 S.E.2d 871 (1995).

**Denial of indigence was error.** — Denial of plaintiff's affidavit of indigence was error since it was not contested and there was no evidence showing that plaintiff was not indigent. *Barham v. Levy*, 228 Ga. App. 594, 492 S.E.2d 325 (1997).

**Denial of indigency appropriate.** — Mortgagor's purported affidavit of indigency was found to be invalid and was not subject to

review pursuant to O.C.G.A. § 9-15-2(b), where the mortgagor had been previously ordered to pay attorney's fees and costs arising from a foreclosure action wherein the mortgagor refused to surrender the property, because the trial court found that the mortgagor was not indigent, based on the mortgagor's own statements to the court and the court's knowledge of the mortgagor and the mortgagor's prior actions within the proceeding, as well as the traverse of the mortgagor's affidavit of indigency by the mortgagee. *Hurt v. Norwest Mortg., Inc.*, 260 Ga. App. 651, 580 S.E.2d 580 (2003).

**Cited in** *Portis v. Evans*, 249 Ga. 396, 291 S.E.2d 511 (1982); *Whitehead v. Lavoie*, 176 Ga. App. 666, 337 S.E.2d 357 (1985); *Evans v. City of Atlanta*, 189 Ga. App. 566, 377 S.E.2d 31 (1988); *Conklin v. Zant*, 198 Ga. App. 543, 402 S.E.2d 319 (1991); *Barber v. Collins*, 201 Ga. App. 104, 410 S.E.2d 444 (1991); *McBride v. Gaither*, 203 Ga. App. 885, 418 S.E.2d 67 (1992); *Vanalstine v. Roach*, 265 Ga. 820, 461 S.E.2d 539 (1995); *Shelby v. McDaniel*, 266 Ga. 215, 465 S.E.2d 433 (1996); *Gamble v. Diamond "D" Auto Sales*, 221 Ga. App. 688, 472 S.E.2d 446 (1996); *Jones v. Townsend*, 267 Ga. 489, 480 S.E.2d 24 (1997); *Cooper v. State*, 235 Ga. App. 66, 508 S.E.2d 447 (1998); *In re Carter*, 235 Ga. App. 551, 510 S.E.2d 91 (1998); *Moore v. First Family Fin. Servs.*, 246 Ga. App. 89, 539 S.E.2d 598 (2000).

## RESEARCH REFERENCES

**ALR.** — Attorney's liability under state law for opposing party's counsel fees, 56 ALR4th 486.

What constitutes "fees" or "costs" within meaning of Federal Statutory Provision (28

USCS § 1915 and similar predecessor statutes) permitting party to proceed in forma pauperis without prepayment of fees and costs or security therefor, 142 ALR Fed 627.

### 9-15-3. When costs may be demanded.

The several officers of court are prohibited from demanding the costs in any civil case or any part thereof until after judgment in the same, except as otherwise provided by law. (Laws 1834, Cobb's 1851 Digest, p. 506; Laws 1842, Cobb's 1851 Digest, p. 507; Code 1863, § 3609; Code 1868, § 3634; Code 1873, § 3684; Code 1882, § 3684; Civil Code 1895, § 5393; Civil Code 1910, § 5991; Code 1933, § 24-3409.)

## JUDICIAL DECISIONS

**No fee in advance for entering motion.** — The clerk is not entitled to claim a fee in advance for entering a case upon the motion docket. *Ball v. Duncan*, 30 Ga. 938 (1860); *Dickson v. Hutchinson*, 173 Ga. 644, 161 S.E. 139 (1931).

**Decree assessing costs of court against one of parties is final decree**, which the trial court is without authority to enter at an interlocutory hearing on an interlocutory matter, such as the grant or denial of an injunction. *Kight v. Gilliard*, 214 Ga. 445, 105 S.E.2d 333 (1958).

**Payment on judgment.** — Under former Code 1882, §§ 3684 and 3685 (see O.C.G.A. §§ 9-15-3 and 9-15-11), the costs of a case were payable to the officers on the rendition of the judgment. *Erwin v. United States*, 37 F. 470 (S.D. Ga. 1889), rev'd on other grounds, 47 U.S. 676, 13 S. Ct. 439, 37 L. Ed. 328 (1893).

**Funds in receiver's hand.** — The clerk has no right to the clerk's costs out of the fund in a receiver's hands, until the fund has been adjudged subject to costs, on the termination of the case. *Eugene S. Ballin & Co. v. M. Ferst & Co.*, 55 Ga. 546 (1875); *Dickson v. Hutchinson*, 173 Ga. 644, 161 S.E. 139 (1931).

**Judgments cannot be set off in amounts**

**including unpaid court costs.** — Where one party, as transferee of a judgment against another, seeks to have a judgment obtained by such other party against the transferee set off and credited on the transferee's large judgment, and the costs due court officers in the judgment sought to be applied against the judgment have not been paid, the judgments cannot be set off in amounts which include the unpaid court costs. *Hollomon v. Humber*, 180 Ga. 470, 179 S.E. 365 (1935).

**Statutory lien as absolute right.** — While court officers cannot demand their fees in advance, except in a few specified cases, but must await the outcome of the trial, they are compensated with a statutory lien which comes into existence as an absolute right, not a mere dormant or conditional right, even before it is determined in a given case whether the plaintiff or the defendant shall recover. Though it is not determined until after verdict who is to pay the fees, the officers become entitled to them before the rendition of the verdict. *Hollomon v. Humber*, 180 Ga. 470, 179 S.E. 365 (1935).

**Cited in** *Rutherford v. Jones*, 12 Ga. 618 (1853); *Land v. Jolley*, 175 Ga. 788, 166 S.E. 271 (1932); *Mendenhall v. Kingloff*, 215 Ga. 726, 113 S.E.2d 449 (1960); *MacMurphey v. Dobbins*, 53 Ga. 294 (1974).

## OPINIONS OF THE ATTORNEY GENERAL

**Clerk may not be required to file divorce case until deposit** of amount due under former Code 1933, § 24-2727 (see O.C.G.A. § 15-6-77) was made. 1969 Op. Att'y Gen. No. 69-99.

**Clerk of superior court may not demand more than amount due as advance costs**

**deposit** under former Code 1933, § 24-2727 (see O.C.G.A. § 15-6-77) for the filing of a divorce proceeding, although the clerk may accept such additional costs as the party volunteers to pay towards the total anticipated court costs of the proceeding. 1969 Op. Att'y Gen. No. 69-111.

## RESEARCH REFERENCES

**ALR.** — Taxable costs and disbursements as including expenses for bonds incident to steps taken in action, 90 ALR2d 448.

Continuance of civil case as conditioned

upon applicant's payment of costs or expenses incurred by other party, 9 ALR4th 1144.



**9-15-4. Deposit prior to filing by clerk; exception if affidavit of indigence filed; repayment of excess; exemptions.**

(a) A clerk of the superior court shall not be required to file any civil case or proceeding until the fee required by Code Section 15-6-77 and Code Section 15-6-77.2, relating to fees of clerks of the superior courts, has been paid to the clerk. The fee shall not be required if the party desiring to file the case or proceeding is unable because of his indigence to pay the fee and the party files with the clerk an affidavit to such effect.

(b) The deposit required to be filed by this Code section shall not affect any other law which requires a deposit in excess of or in addition to the deposit of cost required by this Code section.

(c) Nothing contained in this Code section shall be deemed to require a deposit of cost by the state, its agencies, or its political subdivisions; and, without limiting the generality of the foregoing, no clerk of any court shall be authorized to require any deposit of costs in any action or proceeding for the collection of criminal penalties as authorized under Code Section 42-8-34.2. (Ga. L. 1890-91, p. 100, § 1; Civil Code 1895, § 5398; Civil Code 1910, § 5986; Code 1933, § 24-3406; Ga. L. 1945, p. 207, § 1; Ga. L. 1957, p. 405, § 2; Ga. L. 1958, p. 398, § 1; Ga. L. 1970, p. 497, § 4; Ga. L. 1971, p. 214, § 2; Ga. L. 1972, p. 664, § 5; Ga. L. 1981, p. 1396, § 2; Ga. L. 1986, p. 1002, § 4; Ga. L. 1991, p. 1051, § 2.)

### JUDICIAL DECISIONS

**Clerk's filing without deposit or affidavit not waiver of costs.** — Clerk's filing of a complaint without having received a deposit or an affidavit of indigence did not constitute a waiver of assessment of court costs against the complainant. *Whitehead v. Lavoie*, 176 Ga. 666, 337 S.E.2d 357 (1985).

**Contempt motion filed more than 30 days after judgment.** — Plaintiff's motion for contempt for failure to comply with court-ordered postjudgment discovery that was submitted more than 30 days after judgment was considered a new proceeding

within the meaning of O.C.G.A. § 15-6-77(e)(1) for purposes of calculating the costs the superior court clerk was entitled to charge and collect. *McFarland & Assocs. v. Hewatt*, 242 Ga. App. 454, 529 S.E.2d 902 (2000).

**Cited in** *Harper v. Burgess*, 225 Ga. 420, 169 S.E.2d 297 (1969); *Hospital Auth. v. Stewart*, 226 Ga. 530, 175 S.E.2d 857 (1970); *Portis v. Evans*, 249 Ga. 396, 291 S.E.2d 511 (1982); *Rivergate Corp. v. Atlanta Indoor Adv. Concepts, Inc.*, 210 Ga. App. 501, 436 S.E.2d 697 (1993).

### OPINIONS OF THE ATTORNEY GENERAL

**Clerk may not be required to file any divorce case until deposit of amount due under former Code 1933, § 24-2727** (see O.C.G.A. § 15-6-77) was made. 1969 Op. Att'y Gen. No. 69-99.

**Clerk of superior court may not demand more than amount due as advance costs deposit under former Code 1933, § 24-2727**

(see O.C.G.A. § 15-6-77) for the filing of a divorce proceeding, although the clerk may accept such additional costs as the party volunteers to pay towards the total anticipated court costs of the proceeding. 1969 Op. Att'y Gen. No. 69-111.

**Appeals to superior court.** — Party who files notice of appeal under former Code

1933, § 92-6912 (see O.C.G.A. § 48-5-311(f)) was party bearing burden of cost deposit under former Code 1933, §§ 24-2727 and 24-3406 (see O.C.G.A. §§ 15-6-77 and 9-15-4). 1974 Op. Att'y Gen. No. U74-46.

Appellants contesting a decision rendered by a county board of equalization in superior court must pay the advance court cost deposit set forth in O.C.G.A. §§ 9-15-4 and 15-6-77. 1985 Op. Att'y Gen. No. U85-17.

Taxpayers appealing from decisions of the state revenue commissioner pursuant to O.C.G.A. § 48-2-59 need only comply with the specific requirements of that section with regard to court costs; they need not pay the advance court cost deposit set forth in O.C.G.A. §§ 9-14-4 and 15-6-77. 1985 Op. Att'y Gen. No. U85-17.

Appellants contesting the award of a special master need not pay the advance court cost deposit set forth in O.C.G.A. §§ 9-15-4 and 15-6-77 if they have properly paid the required costs for filing the initial condemnation petition. 1985 Op. Att'y Gen. No. U85-17.

**Clerk of superior court must refund portion of advance costs deposit exceeding actual costs.** 1976 Op. Att'y Gen. No. U76-61.

**Advance deposit not increased by increase in sheriffs' fees.** — Increase in sheriffs' fees under former Code 1933, § 24-2823 (see O.C.G.A. § 15-16-21) did not serve to increase the amount designated in former Code 1933, § 24-3406 (see O.C.G.A. § 9-15-4) as advance deposit, but must be collected at the termination of the case as were other costs. 1968 Op. Att'y Gen. No. 68-325.

**Sheriff's fees in addition to deposit.** — The sheriff's fee set forth in the 1976 amendment to former Code 1933, § 24-2823 (see O.C.G.A. § 15-16-21) should be paid at the clerk's office at the time of filing, if required in a particular case; and that payment of the sheriff's fees was required in addition to the deposit for the clerk's fees which were payable at the time of filing appropriate cases. 1976 Op. Att'y Gen. No. U76-37.

## RESEARCH REFERENCES

**ALR.** — Exception as regards payments to officers of court to rule preventing recovery back of payments made under mistake of law, 111 ALR 637.

Taxable costs and disbursements as including expenses for bonds incident to steps taken in action, 90 ALR2d 448.

### 9-15-5. Deposit by nonresident plaintiff; additional deposit; refund of excess.

Reserved. Repealed by Ga. L. 1981, p. 1396, § 23, effective July 1, 1981.

**Editor's notes.** — Ga. L. 2006, p. 72, § 9, correct the Code, reserved this Code section of an act to revise, modernize, and

### 9-15-6. Liability of attorney of nonresident plaintiff for costs; prior payment of costs in action brought by nonresident attorney and plaintiff.

(a) When any attorney institutes an action in any of the courts of this state for any person who resides outside this state, the attorney shall be liable to pay all costs of the officers of court in the event that the action is dismissed or the plaintiff is cast in the action.

(b) When the plaintiff and his attorney both reside outside the limits of this state, the proper officers may demand their full costs before they shall

be bound to perform any service in any case commenced by the nonresident attorney or plaintiff. (Laws 1812, Cobb's 1851 Digest, p. 505; Laws 1839, Cobb's 1851 Digest, p. 507; Code 1863, §§ 3603, 3605; Code 1868, §§ 3627, 3629; Code 1873, §§ 3677, 3679; Code 1882, §§ 3677, 3679; Civil Code 1895, §§ 5387, 5389; Civil Code 1910, § 5982; Code 1933, § 24-3403.)

### JUDICIAL DECISIONS

**Section only applies where plaintiffs are all nonresidents.** — This section only applies when the plaintiff or plaintiffs are all nonresidents; therefore, when an attorney institutes a suit in behalf of plaintiffs some of whom are resident and some not, the attorney is not liable for any of the costs. *Berrie v. Atkinson*, 114 Ga. 708, 40 S.E. 708 (1902) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-15-6).

**Liability of nonresident plaintiff's attorney though balance recovered by set off.** — Nonresident plaintiff's attorney is liable for costs though the defendant had recovered a balance under the plea of set off. *Mackey v. Blake*, 15 Ga. 402 (1854).

**Cited in** *Benson v. Aiken*, 117 Ga. App. 245, 160 S.E.2d 453 (1968).

### RESEARCH REFERENCES

**ALR.** — Nonresident's duty to furnish security for costs as affected by joinder or addition of resident, 158 ALR 737.

### 9-15-7. Liability of attorney guilty of willful neglect or misconduct for costs.

If any plaintiff is involuntarily dismissed or cast in the action by reason of the willful neglect or misconduct of his attorney, his attorney shall be liable for the costs which may have accrued in the case. In like manner, if any defendant is cast in the action by reason of the willful neglect or misconduct of his attorney, his attorney shall be liable for the costs thereof. (Laws 1799, Cobb's 1851 Digest, p. 505; Code 1863, § 3602; Code 1868, § 3626; Code 1873, § 3676; Code 1882, § 3676; Civil Code 1895, § 5386; Civil Code 1910, § 5981; Code 1933, § 24-3402.)

### JUDICIAL DECISIONS

**Attorney's lack of preparation as leading to dismissal.** — Evidence of plaintiff's attorney's failure to prepare adequately for a trial which the attorney had demanded and of which the attorney had ample notice supplied a basis for the trial court's determination that the involuntary dismissal of appel-

lant's case was due to the willful neglect or misconduct of plaintiff's attorney, so as to justify the imposition of costs against the attorney personally. *Cramer, Inc. v. South-eastern Office Furn. Whsle. Co.*, 171 Ga. App. 514, 320 S.E.2d 223 (1984).

### RESEARCH REFERENCES

**ALR.** — Attorney's liability for negligence in preparing or conducting litigation, 45 ALR2d 5; 6 ALR4th 342.

Measure and elements of damages recov-

erable for attorney's negligence with respect to maintenance or prosecution of litigation or appeal, 45 ALR2d 62.

Legal malpractice in connection with at-



torney's withdrawal as counsel, 6 ALR4th 342.

Measure and elements of damages recoverable for attorney's negligence in prepar-

ing or conducting litigation—Twentieth Century cases, 90 ALR4th 1033.

Legal malpractice: negligence or fault of client as defense, 10 ALR5th 828.

### 9-15-8. Liability for costs of witnesses of adverse party.

No party plaintiff or defendant shall be liable for the costs of any witness of the adverse party unless the witness is subpoenaed, sworn, and examined on the trial of the case or unless the plaintiff voluntarily dismisses his case before trial. No party shall be liable for the costs of more than two witnesses to the same point unless the court certifies that the question at issue was of such a character as rendered a greater number of witnesses necessary. (Laws 1799, Cobb's 1851 Digest, p. 277; Code 1863, § 3608; Code 1868, § 3632; Code 1873, § 3682; Code 1882, § 3682; Civil Code 1895, § 5392; Civil Code 1910, § 5990; Code 1933, § 24-3408.)

## JUDICIAL DECISIONS

**Witnesses compelled to testify.** — When a witness is compelled to testify before the court, the party cast in the suit is liable to pay the fees of a limited number of them. *Almand v. Atlantic Coast Line R.R.*, 118 Ga. 468, 45 S.E. 302 (1903).

**Incompetent witnesses.** — Where a witness is rejected for incompetency, the cost can be only collected from the party at whose instance the incompetent witness was subpoenaed. *Crozier v. Berry*, 27 Ga. 346 (1859).

**Costs are not allowed for more than two witnesses on one point.** *Holmes v. Huguley*, 136 Ga. 758, 72 S.E. 38 (1911).

**Where witnesses not sworn, costs cannot be taxed.** *Mason & Waldrip v. Dean & Nash*, 110 Ga. 443 (1851).

**Witnesses must be subpoenaed, sworn, and examined on trial.** *Hix v. Gully*, 113 Ga. 83, 38 S.E. 399 (1901).

**Expenses of taking depositions are not included** as costs under this section. *Almand v. Atlantic Coast Line R.R.*, 118 Ga. 468, 45 S.E. 302 (1903) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-15-8).

**Conclusion that expenses in discovery are**

**not taxed as costs** flows from the reasoning of this section, which implies that the expenses incident to actual trial testimony are what is meant to be included in costs. *City of Atlanta v. International Ass'n of Firefighters Local 134*, 240 Ga. 24, 239 S.E.2d 353 (1977) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-15-8).

**Agreement between parties as to costs.** — Where parties entered into agreement as to payment of costs, it was proper for the judge to refuse an entry nunc pro tunc for costs on account of the agreement. *Calhoun v. Mayor of Atlanta*, 42 Ga. 187 (1871).

Where there is settlement without trial and an agreement as to witness fees, it is otherwise. *Southern Ry. v. Dalton Tel. Co.*, 145 Ga. 189, 88 S.E. 940 (1916).

**Plaintiff must pay costs before renewal.** *Holmes v. Huguley*, 136 Ga. 758, 72 S.E. 38 (1911).

**Former Civil Code 1895, § 5394 (see O.C.G.A. § 9-15-11) did not warrant taxing costs for witness fees** where the party would not be liable under former Civil Code 1895, § 5392 (see O.C.G.A. § 9-15-8). *Hix v. Gully*, 113 Ga. 83, 38 S.E. 399 (1901).

## RESEARCH REFERENCES

**ALR.** — Validity of contract to testify, 41 ALR 1322; 45 ALR 1423.

Power of court which appoints or employs

expert witnesses to tax their fees as costs, 39 ALR2d 1376.

Right of witness detained in custody for

future appearance to fees for such detention, 50 ALR2d 1439.

Allowance, as taxable costs, of witness fees and mileage of stockholders, directors, officers, and employees of corporate litigant, 57 ALR2d 1243.

Allowance of mileage or witness fees with respect to witnesses who were not called to testify or not permitted to do so when called, 22 ALR3d 675.

### 9-15-9. Costs when recovery on contract is less than \$50.00.

When any action *ex contractu* is brought in the superior or state court and the verdict of the jury, unreduced by setoff or payment pending the action, is for a sum under \$50.00, the defendant shall not be charged with more costs than would have necessarily accrued if the case had been heard before a magistrate. The remainder of the court costs shall be paid by the plaintiff and may be retained out of the sum recovered by the plaintiff and, if that is insufficient, judgment shall be entered by the court against the plaintiff for the balance. (Laws 1809, Cobb's 1851 Digest, p. 505; Code 1863, § 3604; Code 1868, § 3628; Code 1873, § 3678; Code 1882, § 3678; Civil Code 1895, § 5388; Civil Code 1910, § 5983; Code 1933, § 24-3404; Ga. L. 1983, p. 884, § 4-1.)

**Cross references.** — For further provisions regarding recovery of expenses of litigation in contract actions, see § 13-6-11.

## JUDICIAL DECISIONS

**This section does not apply to torts.** *Lea v. Harris*, 88 Ga. 236, 14 S.E. 566 (1891) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-15-9).

**Cited in** *Robinson v. Towns*, 30 Ga. 818 (1860); *Officers of Court v. Hines & Hobbs*,

33 Ga. 516 (1863); *Smith v. Shaffer & Ham*, 65 Ga. 459 (1880); *Graham v. City of Baxley*, 117 Ga. 42, 43 S.E. 405 (1903); *Parker v. Rexall Drug Co.*, 132 Ga. App. 32, 207 S.E.2d 617 (1974).

### 9-15-10. Costs in personal actions when damages are less than \$10.00.

(a) In all actions for slanderous words, in any court having jurisdiction of the same, if the jury renders a verdict under \$10.00, the plaintiff shall have and recover no more costs than damages.

(b) In actions of assault and battery and in all other personal actions wherein the jury upon the trial thereof finds the damages to be less than \$10.00, the plaintiff shall recover no more costs than damages unless the judge, at the trial thereof, finds and certifies on the record that an aggravated assault and battery was proved. (Laws 1767, Cobb's 1851 Digest, p. 504; Code 1863, §§ 3606, 3607; Code 1868, §§ 3630, 3631; Code 1873, §§ 3680, 3681; Code 1882, §§ 3680, 3681; Civil Code 1895, §§ 5390, 5391; Civil Code 1910, § 5984; Code 1933, § 24-3405.)

## JUDICIAL DECISIONS

**This section applies to actual torts to the person** and not to suits for mere negligent injury. *Saunders v. Parker*, 20 Ga. App. 292, 93 S.E. 103 (1917) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-15-10).

**This section does not apply to trover where plaintiff elects to take damages.** *Grant v. General Baptist Convention*, 10 Ga. App. 392, 73 S.E. 422 (1912) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-15-10).

**Where plea of justification is filed** in an action for personal injuries, a verdict for \$1.00 and costs would not carry all of the costs of the action, and to such a verdict the plaintiff is entitled where the plea of justifi-

cation fails. *Conley v. Arnold*, 93 Ga. 823, 20 S.E. 762 (1894). See also *Kirby v. Thompson*, 138 Ga. 544, 75 S.E. 625 (1912).

**Verdict inadequate.** — Where the verdict establishes liability and the extent of damage is proved to amount to \$107.00, a verdict for \$1.00 is inadequate, and not sufficient even to carry nominal damages under this section. *Travers v. Macon Ry. & Light Co.*, 19 Ga. App. 15, 90 S.E. 732 (1916) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-15-10).

**Cited in** *Hardin v. Lumpkin*, 5 Ga. 452 (1848); *Atlantic Coast Line R.R. v. Stephens*, 14 Ga. App. 173, 80 S.E. 516 (1914).

### 9-15-11. Inclusion of costs in judgment; itemization and endorsement on execution.

When a case is disposed of, the costs, including fees of witnesses, shall be included in the judgment against the party voluntarily dismissing, being involuntarily dismissed, or cast in the action. It shall be the duty of the clerk of the court, of the magistrate, or of any other officer who may issue an execution to endorse on the execution at the time it is issued the date and amount of the judgment, the items of the bill of cost, written in words, and the amount of each item distinctly stated in figures. No costs or items of costs shall in any case be demanded by any officer unless they are itemized and endorsed as provided in this Code section. (Orig. Code 1863, § 3610; Code 1868, § 3635; Ga. L. 1870, p. 67, § 1; Code 1873, § 3685; Code 1882, § 3685; Civil Code 1895, § 5394; Civil Code 1910, § 5992; Code 1933, § 24-3410; Ga. L. 1983, p. 884, § 4-1.)

## JUDICIAL DECISIONS

**Judgment assessing costs of court against one of parties is final judgment** which the trial court is without authority to enter on an interlocutory matter. *Wood v. Delta Ins. Co.*, 101 Ga. App. 720, 114 S.E.2d 883 (1960).

**This section makes it duty of clerk to assess costs;** and in a case where the clerk makes such an assessment the defendant is bound by it until it is reversed and set aside. *Cary v. Simpson & Harper*, 15 Ga. App. 280, 82 S.E. 918 (1914) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-15-11).

**Costs as part of writ.** — When an officer issuing an execution attaches to the writ a separate paper having thereon a bill of the costs itemized in the manner prescribed in this section, this paper becomes a part of the execution itself, and the action thus taken by

the clerk is equivalent to properly endorsing the bill of costs thereon. *Hix v. Gully*, 113 Ga. 83, 38 S.E. 399 (1901) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-15-11).

**Receipt in full as prima facie evidence of payment.** — Where the clerk gives a receipt for the costs "in full" it is prima facie evidence that all the costs have been paid. *Cary v. Simpson & Harper*, 15 Ga. App. 280, 82 S.E. 918 (1914).

**Where this section is fully complied with, it is not error to overrule motion to dismiss levy.** *Connell v. Officers of Court*, 145 Ga. 231, 88 S.E. 927 (1916) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-15-11).

**Where levy is dismissed,** the court has no power to order goods levied or sold to meet



expenses incurred by sheriff on levying on goods nor has the sheriff any lien on the goods. *Ward v. Barnes*, 95 Ga. 103, 22 S.E. 133 (1894).

**Where clerk agrees to take certain amount, such sum only can be taxed.** — Where clerk of superior court issued an execution for the amount of costs due the clerk for transcript of record of the case, and accepted from them, in full settlement, an amount less than that due and for which execution had been issued, after a reversal by the Supreme Court of the judgment excepted to, plaintiffs in error were not entitled to a writ of mandamus to compel the clerk to issue an execution against defendant in error for an amount of such costs greater than the amount they actually paid. *Greer v. Whitley*, 135 Ga. 333, 69 S.E. 479 (1910).

**Construing section distinguishing retraxit and dismissal or discontinuance.** — Former Civil Code 1910, §§ 5624 and 5625 (see

O.C.G.A. § 9-2-62) must be construed in connection with former Civil Code 1910, § 5992 (see O.C.G.A. § 9-15-11). When a case was disposed of, the costs of the case, including fees of witnesses, should be included in the judgment against the party dismissing, being nonsuited, or cast. *Dickson v. Hutchinson*, 173 Ga. 644, 161 S.E. 139 (1931).

**O.C.G.A. § 9-15-2 does not relieve an indigent inmate from paying costs** required under O.C.G.A. §§ 9-15-1 and 9-15-11. *Newsome v. Graham*, 254 Ga. 711, 334 S.E.2d 183 (1985).

**Cited in** *Smith v. Bell*, 107 Ga. 800, 33 S.E. 684, 73 Am. St. R. 151 (1899); *Land v. Jolley*, 175 Ga. 788, 166 S.E. 217 (1932); *Hollomon v. Humber*, 180 Ga. 470, 179 S.E. 365 (1935); *Hartsfield Co. v. Shoaf*, 184 Ga. 378, 191 S.E. 693 (1937); *Garrett v. Board of Comm'rs*, 215 Ga. 351, 110 S.E.2d 626 (1959); *Paul v. Paul*, 236 Ga. 692, 225 S.E.2d 45 (1976).

## RESEARCH REFERENCES

**ALR.** — Validity of contract to testify, 41 ALR 1322; 45 ALR 1423.

Power of court which appoints or employs expert witnesses to tax their fees as costs, 39 ALR2d 1376.

Award of costs to defendant on causes of action where claims of some, but not all, of coplaintiffs were successful, 68 ALR2d 1058.

Taxable costs and disbursements as including expenses for bonds incident to steps taken in action, 90 ALR2d 448.

Dismissal of plaintiff's action as entitling defendant to recover attorneys' fees or costs as "prevailing party" or "successful party," 66 ALR3d 1087.

Who is the "successful party" or "prevailing party" for purposes of awarding costs where both parties prevail on affirmative claims, 66 ALR3d 1115.

## 9-15-12. Liability of plaintiff and attorney for costs when execution returned unsatisfied.

If execution issues on a judgment recovered by the plaintiff against the defendant and the executing officer returns the same marked "No property to be found," a fi. fa. may issue against the plaintiff for the purpose of recovering the costs from him; and, if the plaintiff resides outside the state, the fi. fa. shall issue against his attorney also. (Laws 1842, Cobb's 1851 Digest, p. 507; Code 1863, § 3611; Code 1868, § 3636; Code 1873, § 3686; Code 1882, § 3686; Civil Code 1895, § 5395; Civil Code 1910, § 5993; Code 1933, § 24-3411.)

## JUDICIAL DECISIONS

**Attorney for nonresident defendant is liable for costs if** they cannot be collected from the attorney's client. *Officers of Court v. Hines & Hobbs*, 33 Ga. 516 (1963).

**Liability of administrator.** — Where administrator sued and recovered a judgment upon which the costs could not be collected from defendants and a fi. fa. issued against the administrator for costs, such fi. fa. could not be levied on property in hands that the heir received on settlement. *Daniel v. Hollingshead*, 16 Ga. 190 (1854).

**As to priority between execution for costs and security deed**, see *Jordan v. Central City Loan & Trust Ass'n*, 108 Ga. 495, 34 S.E. 132 (1899).

**Inclusion of attorney's fees in fi. fa. is illegal where** there has been no judgment or adjudication in favor of attorney for such fees upon which to base the execution. *Royal Fin. Co. v. Knipher*, 106 Ga. App. 712, 127 S.E.2d 922 (1962).

## 9-15-13. Judgment and execution against attorney for costs.

In all cases in which it is made to appear that an attorney is liable for costs, the court shall, on motion, order a judgment and execution against him for the same. (Orig. Code 1863, § 3612; Code 1868, § 3637; Code 1873, § 3687; Code 1882, § 3687; Civil Code 1895, § 5396; Civil Code 1910, § 5994; Code 1933, § 24-3412.)

## JUDICIAL DECISIONS

**Ruling considered final.** — Ruling of trial court on all issues of fact concerning ability of party to pay costs or give bond is final under this section and is not subject to review. *Grace v. Caldwell*, 231 Ga. 407, 202 S.E.2d 49 (1973); *Williams v. State*, 147 Ga. App. 632, 249 S.E.2d 694 (1978); *Bray v. State*, 152 Ga. App. 404, 263 S.E.2d 184 (1979) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-15-13).

**Failure to show inability to pay.** — Where the appellant has \$74.11 on deposit with the state prison and there was no restriction on the appellant's withdrawing the appellant's money, the court properly found that the appellant was not relieved of the necessity of paying the \$20.00 costs of filing a habeas corpus motion as the appellant failed to show as required by this section, that because of poverty the appellant was unable to pay the costs. *Whitus v. Caldwell*, 229 Ga. 604, 193 S.E.2d 613 (1972) (see O.C.G.A. § 9-15-13).

**In order to relieve plaintiff in error from payment of costs in the Supreme Court**, it is necessary that a proper pauper affidavit shall be filed with the clerk of the trial court before the bill of exceptions (see §§ 5-6-49, 5-6-50) and transcript of the record are

transmitted to this court. *New York Life Ins. Co. v. Hartford Accident & Indem. Co.*, 181 Ga. 55, 181 S.E. 755 (1935).

**Where trial judge's impartiality in question.** — Remarks made by a trial judge which clearly indicate that the judge had formed an opinion that defendant should not be allowed a free transcript based on the defendant's pauper's affidavit under O.C.G.A. § 9-15-2, prior to a hearing on the issue, reasonably places in question the trial judge's impartiality on the issue; and it is error for the judge to fail to recuse oneself and to hear and decide the cases. *Ferry v. State*, 147 Ga. App. 642, 249 S.E.2d 692 (1978).

**Justice of peace should be disqualified.** — Since a justice of the peace has a direct financial interest in whether or not a party must pay court costs, the justice of the peace should be disqualified from deciding the truthfulness of a pauper's affidavit filed in that court, unless such disqualification is waived. *Taylor v. Public Convalescent Serv.*, 245 Ga. 805, 267 S.E.2d 242 (1980).

**Error in denial of motion to proceed in forma pauperis on appeal is moot where record is transferred for consideration on**

**appeal.** *Taylor v. Public Convalescent Serv.*, 245 Ga. 805, 267 S.E.2d 242 (1980).

**It is error, in absence of traverse affidavit, to deny motion to proceed in forma pauperis.** *Martin v. State*, 151 Ga. App. 9, 258 S.E.2d 711 (1979), cert. denied, 454 U.S. 833, 102 S. Ct. 133, 70 L. Ed. 2d 112 (1981).

**Where defendant is out on bond.** — It is error to require the defendant, who had filed a pauper's affidavit, to pay the cost of

the original transcript without any hearing thereon simply because the defendant was out on bond. *Clay v. State*, 122 Ga. App. 677, 178 S.E.2d 331 (1970).

**Cited in** *Samples v. Samples*, 107 Ga. App. 478, 130 S.E.2d 504 (1963); *Harper v. Burgess*, 225 Ga. 420, 169 S.E.2d 297 (1969); *Hubbard v. Farmers Bank*, 153 Ga. App. 497, 265 S.E.2d 845 (1980).

## OPINIONS OF THE ATTORNEY GENERAL

**Clerk of superior court has no discretion as to acceptance and transmittal of pauper's affidavit.** 1965-66 Op. Att'y Gen. No. 66-169.

**Probate court costs.** — The purpose of statutory provisions allowing indigent persons relief from the filing of deposits such as Ga. L. 1955, p. 584, §§ 1 and 2 and former Code 1933, §§ 24-716 and 24-1716.1 (see O.C.G.A. §§ 9-15-2, 15-9-60, and 15-9-61) was to provide an indigent access to the courts, and it did not appear that the Gen-

eral Assembly intended to permanently relieve a litigant from responsibility to pay any probate court costs regardless of the litigant's ultimate ability to pay such costs; accordingly, a party allowed to proceed in forma pauperis without the filing of such an advance cost deposit could be required to pay court costs if the party later became able to pay said costs by virtue of receipt of estate funds through probate proceedings. 1978 Op. Att'y Gen. No. U78-48.

## RESEARCH REFERENCES

**ALR.** — Necessity of attorney on contingent fee making pauper's oath in support of suit in forma pauperis, 33 ALR 731.

Right of indigent to proceed in marital action without payment of costs, 52 ALR3d 844.

What constitutes order made pursuant to state domestic relations law for purposes of qualified domestic relations order exception to antialienation provision of Employee Retirement Income Security Act of 1974 (29 USCS § 1056(d)), 79 ALR4th 1081.

### 9-15-14. Litigation costs and attorney's fees assessed for frivolous actions and defenses.

(a) In any civil action in any court of record of this state, reasonable and necessary attorney's fees and expenses of litigation shall be awarded to any party against whom another party has asserted a claim, defense, or other position with respect to which there existed such a complete absence of any justiciable issue of law or fact that it could not be reasonably believed that a court would accept the asserted claim, defense, or other position. Attorney's fees and expenses so awarded shall be assessed against the party asserting such claim, defense, or other position, or against that party's attorney, or against both in such manner as is just.

(b) The court may assess reasonable and necessary attorney's fees and expenses of litigation in any civil action in any court of record if, upon the motion of any party or the court itself, it finds that an attorney or party brought or defended an action, or any part thereof, that lacked substantial justification or that the action, or any part thereof, was interposed for delay



or harassment, or if it finds that an attorney or party unnecessarily expanded the proceeding by other improper conduct, including, but not limited to, abuses of discovery procedures available under Chapter 11 of this title, the “Georgia Civil Practice Act.” As used in this Code section, “lacked substantial justification” means substantially frivolous, substantially groundless, or substantially vexatious.

(c) No attorney or party shall be assessed attorney’s fees as to any claim or defense which the court determines was asserted by said attorney or party in a good faith attempt to establish a new theory of law in Georgia if such new theory of law is based on some recognized precedential or persuasive authority.

(d) Attorney’s fees and expenses of litigation awarded under this Code section shall not exceed amounts which are reasonable and necessary for defending or asserting the rights of a party. Attorney’s fees and expenses of litigation incurred in obtaining an order of court pursuant to this Code section may also be assessed by the court and included in its order.

(e) Attorney’s fees and expenses under this Code section may be requested by motion at any time during the course of the action but not later than 45 days after the final disposition of the action.

(f) An award of reasonable and necessary attorney’s fees or expenses of litigation under this Code section shall be determined by the court without a jury and shall be made by an order of court which shall constitute and be enforceable as a money judgment.

(g) Attorney’s fees and expenses of litigation awarded under this Code section in a prior action between the same parties shall be treated as court costs with regard to the filing of any subsequent action.

(h) This Code section shall not apply to proceedings in magistrate courts. However, when a case is appealed from the magistrate court, the appellee may seek litigation expenses incurred below if the appeal lacks substantial justification. (Code 1981, § 9-15-14, enacted by Ga. L. 1986, p. 1591, § 1; Ga. L. 1987, p. 397, § 1; Ga. L. 1989, p. 437, § 1; Ga. L. 1994, p. 856, § 2; Ga. L. 1997, p. 689, § 1; Ga. L. 2001, p. 967, § 1.)

**Cross references.** — Duty of lawyer to client, Rules and Regulations for the Organization and Government of the State Bar of Georgia, EC 7-4.

**Law reviews.** — For article, “The Torok Tort: Recovery for Abusive Litigation,” see 23 Ga. St. B.J. 84 (1987). For article, “Litigators on Trial: Professionalism Implications of *Yost v. Torok*,” see 23 Ga. St. B.J. 88 (1987). For annual survey of law of torts, see 38 Mercer L. Rev. 351 (1986). For annual survey of trial practice and procedure, see 38

Mercer L. Rev. 383 (1986). For article, “On with the Old!,” see 24 Ga. St. B.J. 13 (1987). For article, “The Civil Jurisdiction of State and Magistrate Courts,” see 24 Ga. St. B.J. 29 (1987). For article, “Nonjudicial Foreclosures in Georgia Revisited,” see 24 Ga. St. B.J. 43 (1987). For article, “Batling the Many-Headed Hydra: Abusive Litigation Law in Georgia,” see 25 Ga. St. B.J. 65 (1988). For article, “*Yost v. Torok*: Taking Legal Ethics Seriously,” see 4 Ga. St. U.L. Rev. 23 (1988). For article, “Setting the Fee When

the Client Discharges a Contingent Fee Attorney," see 41 Emory L.J. 367 (1992). For annual survey on legal ethics, see 44 Mercer L. Rev. 281 (1992). For article commenting on the 1997 amendment of this section, see 14 Georgia St. U. L. Rev. 1 (1997). For annual survey article on real property law, see 50 Mercer L. Rev. 307 (1998). For survey article on domestic relations cases for the period from June 1, 2002, through May 31, 2003, see 55 Mercer L. Rev. 223 (2003). For

annual survey of construction law, see 56 Mercer L. Rev. 109 (2004). For annual survey of domestic relations law, see 56 Mercer L. Rev. 221 (2004).

For note, "Abusive Litigation in Georgia: Deterrence and Compensation," see 3 Ga. St. U.L. Rev. 303 (1987).

For case comment, "Yost v. Torok and Abusive Litigation: A New Tort to Solve an Old Problem," see 21 Ga. L. Rev. 429 (1986).

## JUDICIAL DECISIONS

### ANALYSIS

GENERAL CONSIDERATION  
PROCEDURE  
APPLICATION  
APPEALS

#### General Consideration

**Purpose.** — The damages authorized by O.C.G.A. § 9-15-14 and, to a lesser extent, those authorized by *Yost v. Torok*, 256 Ga. 92, 344 S.E.2d 414 (1986), are intended not merely to punish or deter litigation abuses but also to recompense litigants who are forced to expend their resources in contending with claims, defenses, or other positions with respect to which there exists such a complete absence of any justiciable issue of law or fact that it could not be reasonably believed that a court would accept the asserted claim, defense, or other position. *Ferguson v. City of Doraville*, 186 Ga. App. 430, 367 S.E.2d 551, cert. denied, 186 Ga. App. 918, 367 S.E.2d 551 (1988), overruled on other grounds, *Vogle v. Coleman*, 259 Ga. 115, 376 S.E.2d 860 (1989).

O.C.G.A. § 9-15-14 does not create a tort claim for "abusive litigation," which would be pleaded pursuant to the Civil Practice Act, O.C.G.A. Ch. 11, T. 9, and submitted to a jury for the resolution of disputed questions of fact, it merely makes substantive and procedural provision for a trial court, sitting as the trier of fact, to make an award of attorney's fees and expenses of litigation as a sanction against certain enumerated abuses. *Deavours v. Hog Mt. Creations, Inc.*, 207 Ga. App. 557, 428 S.E.2d 388 (1993), aff'd in part rev'd in part on other grounds, 263 Ga. 796, 439 S.E.2d 643 (1994).

**Limited scope of section.** — Now that the common law action has been codified in

O.C.G.A. § 51-7-80 et seq., O.C.G.A. § 9-15-14 remains effective only when the claim is for attorneys' fees or expenses of litigation. *Westinghouse Credit Corp. v. Hall*, 144 Bankr. 568 (S.D. Ga. 1992).

**Any party entitled to recover.** — O.C.G.A. § 9-15-14 does not limit recovery to a certain party, but permits any party to recover from another party who has "unnecessarily expanded the proceeding by ... improper conduct, including, but not limited to, abuses of discovery." *Betallic, Inc. v. Deavours*, 263 Ga. 796, 439 S.E.2d 643 (1994).

**Re-filing did not divest original court of jurisdiction to decide motion.** — Forty-five day period of O.C.G.A. § 9-15-14 provided an exception to post-judgment jurisdiction as a limited "window of opportunity" to seek sanctions; the re-filing of an action after a party had timely moved for attorney's fees but before the original court had the opportunity to rule did not divest the original court of jurisdiction to decide the motion. *Harris v. Werner*, 278 Ga. App. 166, 628 S.E.2d 230 (2006).

**A prevailing party is not perforce entitled to an award of attorney's fees** under subsection (a) of O.C.G.A. § 9-15-14. *Hyre v. Denise*, 214 Ga. App. 552, 449 S.E.2d 120 (1994).

Successful plaintiff was not entitled to award of attorney fees where the plaintiff neither asserted facts giving rise to a claim under O.C.G.A. § 9-15-14 in the plaintiff's motion nor supported the plaintiff's motion

with evidence establishing such a claim. *Williams v. Binion*, 227 Ga. App. 893, 490 S.E.2d 217 (1997).

An applicant is not entitled to attorney fees merely because summary judgment was granted in the applicant's favor. *Brown v. Kinser*, 218 Ga. App. 385, 461 S.E.2d 564 (1995).

**Frivolous litigation sanctions.** — The party against whom frivolous litigation sanctions are sought has a right to be heard before such sanctions are imposed. *Glass v. Glover*, 241 Ga. App. 838, 528 S.E.2d 262 (2000).

**Fees for unsuccessful claim not recoverable.** — Trial court must limit sanctions to fees incurred because of sanctionable conduct, so fees incurred in pursuing an unsuccessful claim would not be recoverable. *Harkleroad v. Stringer*, 231 Ga. App. 464, 499 S.E.2d 379 (1998).

Where a construction company's counterclaims alleging abusive litigation under O.C.G.A. §§ 9-15-14 and 51-7-80 et seq., alleged in the pleading that the claims constituted "notice" to assert such claims under O.C.G.A. § 51-7-81, the trial court properly determined that they were not counterclaims and, accordingly, dismissed them for want of subject matter jurisdiction under O.C.G.A. § 9-11-12(h)(3); it was also found that the required notice provided in O.C.G.A. § 51-7-84(b) was not provided prior to the filing of a claim, nor was the prior litigation ended in defendants' favor, both of which were requirements in order to bring such a claim, and disposing of the claim under a summary judgment analysis, pursuant to O.C.G.A. § 9-11-56, was proper. *Langley v. Nat'l Labor Group, Inc.*, 262 Ga. App. 749, 586 S.E.2d 418 (2003).

**Power to award attorney fees sua sponte is contingent.** — While subsection (b) of O.C.G.A. § 9-15-14 vests the trial court with the discretion to award attorney's fees sua sponte, that power is contingent upon the trial court finding lack of substantial justification or unnecessary expansion of the proceeding by improper conduct. *Market Ins. Corp. v. IHM, Inc.*, 192 Ga. App. 441, 385 S.E.2d 307, cert. denied, 192 Ga. App. 902, 385 S.E.2d 307 (1989), overruled on other grounds, *Fowler v. Vineyard*, 261 Ga. 454, 405 S.E.2d 678 (1991); *Hardwick-Morrison Co. v. Mayland*, 206 Ga. App. 426, 425 S.E.2d 416 (1992); *Montag v. Sutherland*, 230 Ga.

App. 692, 498 S.E.2d 86 (1998).

**Request for attorney's fees proper.** — Homebuyers and their attorney could have discovered that the buyers did not have a valid claim against two people who sold them a house or against the sellers' real estate agent or the agent's brokerage firm by exercising due diligence before suit was filed, and the trial court did not abuse its discretion by awarding the sellers, their agent, and the brokerage firm attorney's fees and costs or by ruling that the buyers' attorney was jointly and severally liable for paying that award. *Bircoll v. Rosenthal*, 267 Ga. App. 431, 600 S.E.2d 388 (2004).

Federal courts interpreting O.C.G.A. § 9-15-14 have found it to apply only to courts of record of the State of Georgia; that section is unavailable to civil litigants in federal court. *Westinghouse Credit Corp. v. Hall*, 144 Bankr. 568 (S.D. Ga. 1992).

O.C.G.A. § 9-15-14 is limited to courts of record of the State of Georgia. Arguably, claims under *Yost v. Torok*, 256 Ga. 92, 344 S.E.2d 414 (1986), are also so limited. *Majik Mkt. v. Best*, 684 F. Supp. 1089 (N.D. Ga. 1987).

O.C.G.A. § 9-15-14 is unavailable to civil litigants in federal court. *Bruce v. Wal-Mart Stores, Inc.*, 699 F. Supp. 905 (N.D. Ga. 1988); *Thomas v. Brown*, 708 F. Supp. 336 (N.D. Ga. 1989); *Edwards v. Associated Bureaus, Inc.*, 128 F.R.D. 682 (N.D. Ga. 1989).

**Uniform Superior Court Rule 6.2 applied** to defendant's motion for attorney's fees under O.C.G.A. § 9-15-14 made after dismissal of the case; thus, where plaintiffs had not filed a response to the motion, the trial court did not err in refusing to permit testimony at the hearing thereon. *Forest Lakes Home Owners Ass'n v. Green Indus., Inc.*, 218 Ga. App. 890, 463 S.E.2d 723 (1995).

**The Supreme Court adopted the legislative language of O.C.G.A. § 9-15-14** in delineating a remedy which will merge the common-law claims of malicious abuse and malicious use and to provide for liability in tort to an opposing party who suffers damage from abusive litigation. *Yost v. Torok*, 256 Ga. 92, 344 S.E.2d 414 (1986).

**Law of the case rule applied.** — Trial court properly ruled that attempt to relitigate sanctionability of the conduct was beyond the scope of the remand directive



**General Consideration (Cont'd)**

and thus barred by the law of the case rule. *Harkleroad v. Stringer*, 231 Ga. App. 464, 499 S.E.2d 379 (1998).

**Procedure**

**Reservation of issue of attorney's fees required.** — Where a party enters into an agreement that by its express language settles all issues raised in a case, that party may no longer maintain an action for attorney's fees. *Waters v. Waters*, 242 Ga. App. 588, 530 S.E.2d 482 (2000).

**Strict compliance required.** — The award of attorney's fees and expenses was vacated where the defendants did not assert their demand for fees and expenses under O.C.G.A. § 9-15-14 by motion, as is required, but asserted their demand in their answer to plaintiff's complaint. *Glass v. Glover*, 241 Ga. App. 838, 528 S.E.2d 262 (2000).

Where the trial court lacked jurisdiction to decide a lessee's motion for clarification as an out-of-term motion to reconsider the original order and such was insufficient to extend the time to file timely a notice of appeal as to such order, the appeals court lacked jurisdiction to consider the appeal; thus, the trial court's clarification order declaring its original order granting summary judgment to the lessee on the lessee's specific performance claim, but denying the lessee's breach of contract and attorney-fee claim, and denying the lessor's motion for partial summary judgment on the lessor's claim for reasonable rents was vacated. *Masters v. Clark*, 269 Ga. App. 537, 604 S.E.2d 556 (2004).

**Timing of request for attorney fees.** — When a trial court grants judgment for a defendant on one count of a multi-count complaint and expressly directs entry of a final judgment under O.C.G.A. § 9-11-54(b), the defendant must move for attorney's fees relating to that claim within 45 days of the judgment. *Little v. GMC*, 229 Ga. App. 781, 495 S.E.2d 572 (1998).

Voluntary dismissal without prejudice was not a "final termination" of the case, and so the 45-day "window of opportunity" for moving for penalties and attorney's fees pursuant to O.C.G.A. § 9-15-14 did not begin to run with plaintiff's voluntary dismissal of plaintiff's complaint without prejudice,

and plaintiff's motion for penalties and attorney's fees was timely; however, the award of attorney's fees was vacated and the case was remanded where the trial court's judgment contained no findings of conduct that authorized the award. *Meister v. Brock*, 268 Ga. App. 849, 602 S.E.2d 867 (2004).

**Request for attorney's fees proper.** — A party properly moved for an award of attorney's fees under O.C.G.A. § 9-15-14 where the party had not induced plaintiffs' dismissal of the complaint against the party which was entered incidental to a settlement of the underlying dispute between plaintiffs and the party's codefendant, and the party's dismissal of the counterclaim without prejudice did not affect the party's rights under that section since the dismissal was not a condition of plaintiffs' dismissal with prejudice of their claim against the party. *Forest Lakes Home Owners Ass'n v. Green Indus., Inc.*, 218 Ga. App. 890, 463 S.E.2d 723 (1995).

Trial court did not err in granting attorney's fees under O.C.G.A. § 9-15-14(a), where defendant co-tenant could not defeat partition on the ground that the co-tenant seeking partition acquired an interest illegally from a third person who was not a party to the case. *Reece v. Smith*, 276 Ga. 404, 577 S.E.2d 583 (2003).

**Section pertains only to actions brought in state courts.** — O.C.G.A. § 9-15-14 only pertains to actions brought "in any court of record of this state." *Union Carbide Corp. v. Tarancon Corp.*, 682 F. Supp. 535 (N.D. Ga. 1988).

An abusive litigation counterclaim under *Yost v. Torok*, 256 Ga. 92, 344 S.E.2d 414 (1986), like a claim brought under O.C.G.A. § 9-15-14, may not be brought in federal court but, rather, must be limited to actions brought in the state courts of Georgia. *Union Carbide Corp. v. Tarancon Corp.*, 682 F. Supp. 535 (N.D. Ga. 1988).

**Necessary evidence demonstrating fee.** — The trial court did not err in granting attorney's fees under subsection (b) of O.C.G.A. § 9-15-14 upon finding that plaintiff unnecessarily expanded the proceedings by improper conduct; however, ordering an award without conducting a hearing and without important evidence, such as billing records, constituted an abuse of discretion. *Hallman v. Emory Univ.*, 225 Ga. App. 247,

483 S.E.2d 362 (1997).

**Findings by court must support award.** — Trial court's order did not contain findings sufficient to award attorney's fees; thus, the portion of the trial court's order awarding attorney's fees in the contempt action the tenant filed against the landlord had to be vacated and the case had to be remanded to determine if an appropriate award could be made. *H. J. Russell & Co. v. Manuel*, 264 Ga. App. 273, 590 S.E.2d 250 (2003).

Trial court may assess attorney's fees upon its own motion but when it does so under O.C.G.A. § 9-15-14, it is incumbent upon the trial court to specify the conduct upon which the award is made; where a judgment for attorney fees was devoid of such findings, it was vacated and the case was remanded for reconsideration. *Mize v. Regions Bank*, 265 Ga. App. 635, 595 S.E.2d 324 (2004).

**Statute not focused on pre-litigation activities.** — The focus of subsections (a) and (b) of O.C.G.A. § 9-15-14 is upon the actions that may be undertaken in connection with the underlying legal proceedings and not upon any pre-litigation actions of one who eventually becomes a party to a civil action. *Cobb County v. Sevani*, 196 Ga. App. 247, 395 S.E.2d 572, cert. denied, 196 Ga. App. 907, 395 S.E.2d 572 (1990).

Superior court erred in relying upon a condemnor's pre-acquisition activities as authorizing an award of attorney's fees to the condemnee, where the condemnor's legal right to condemn the condemnee's property was never challenged in the superior court and the factual issue of "just and adequate compensation" was resolved by the jury, and not by the superior court. *Cobb County v. Sevani*, 196 Ga. App. 247, 395 S.E.2d 572, cert. denied, 196 Ga. App. 907, 395 S.E.2d 572 (1990).

**Motion filed after verdict but before entry of judgment.** — Motion for litigation costs and attorney's fees filed the day after the jury returned its verdict, but before the entry of judgment, was not filed 45 days "after the final disposition of the action" as required by subsection (e) of O.C.G.A. § 9-15-14 and the trial court was without jurisdiction to consider it. *Marshall v. Ricmar, Inc.*, 215 Ga. App. 470, 451 S.E.2d 515 (1994).

**Request must be at end of legal proceedings.** — Since a motion under O.C.G.A.

§ 9-15-14 for attorney's fees is the prevailing party's final request in a concluded legal proceeding, a request for attorney's fees contained in a party's initial pleading whereby a legal proceeding is commenced, such as a motion by contempt for violating a custody order, obviously does not qualify. *In re M.A.K.*, 202 Ga. App. 342, 414 S.E.2d 288 (1991).

**Liability for fees following withdrawal.** — Attorneys could not be liable for fees incurred in post-judgment collection as they had withdrawn long before that phase of the litigation. *Harkleroad v. Stringer*, 231 Ga. App. 464, 499 S.E.2d 379 (1998).

**Notice required.** — A proceeding to impose attorney's fees, like any other judicial proceeding, requires proper notice. *Green v. Sheppard*, 173 Bankr. 799 (Bankr. N.D. Ga. 1994).

**Hearing required.** — A party opposing a claim for attorney's fees has a basic right to confront and challenge testimony as to the value and need for services; thus, where an attorney who was ordered to pay attorney's fees was not afforded such an opportunity, the judgment was reversed and remanded for an evidentiary hearing. *Cohen v. Feldman*, 219 Ga. App. 90, 464 S.E.2d 237 (1995); *C.A. Gaslowitz & Assocs. v. ZML Promenade*, 230 Ga. App. 405, 496 S.E.2d 470 (1998); *Rowan v. Reuss*, 246 Ga. App. 139, 539 S.E.2d 241 (2000); *Green v. McCart*, 273 Ga. 862, 548 S.E.2d 303 (2001).

Where the plaintiff, in the plaintiff's response to the defendant's motion for attorney's fees, specifically objected to the assertions of defendant's counsel regarding defense counsel's calculation of fees, the plaintiff's timely objection was sufficient to preclude a waiver by conduct of right to an evidentiary hearing, and the trial court erred in entering judgment for the defendants as to the fees without providing the plaintiff an opportunity to confront and challenge the evidence. *Munoz v. American Lawyer Media*, 236 Ga. App. 462, 512 S.E.2d 347 (1999).

Trial court lacked the power or authority under subsections (d) and (f) of O.C.G.A. § 9-15-14 to make an award without a hearing and evidence as to what reasonable attorney's fees were directly caused by defendant's improper conduct. *Herringdine v. Nalley Equip. Leasing, Ltd.*, 238 Ga. App. 210, 517 S.E.2d 571 (1999).



**Procedure (Cont'd)**

Appellant contended that the trial court erred by granting appellee's motion for attorney's fees under O.C.G.A. § 9-15-14 without conducting a hearing. Although there was no abuse of discretion in the award of attorney's fees, because appellant persisted in pursuing this action while knowing that appellant had not obtained personal service on the appellees (see *Haggard v. Bd. of Regents &c. of Ga.*, 257 Ga. 524, 527, 360 S.E.2d 566 (4) (c) (1987)), a hearing was required under O.C.G.A. § 9-15-14 on the amount of the award. *Sawyer v. Sawyer*, 253 Ga. App. 619, 560 S.E.2d 86 (2002).

Award of attorney's fees in a contract case was vacated where a trial court neither conducted a hearing nor included in the order any findings of fact supporting the award; since at least part of the suit may have lacked justification based on a bankruptcy court's determination that the contract sued on was unenforceable, a reversal of the award was unwarranted. *MacDonald v. Harris*, 266 Ga. App. 287, 597 S.E.2d 125 (2004).

**Refusal to permit expert testimony reversible error.** — Where the trial court refused to permit expert testimony that would have corroborated an attorney's belief that the attorney's client was insolvent and unbondable, thereby negating a finding of bad faith, this exclusion of evidence critical to the defense was reversible error. *Northern v. Mary Anne Frolick & Assocs.*, 236 Ga. App. 7, 510 S.E.2d 857 (1999).

**Affidavits in opposition.** — Where affidavits submitted by the plaintiff in opposition to a motion for attorney's fees contained no citation to legal authority, but merely expressed opinions and legal conclusions regarding the lack of frivolity of the plaintiff's complaint, they were immaterial. *Munoz v. American Lawyer Media*, 236 Ga. App. 462, 512 S.E.2d 347 (1999).

**Time limitations.** — An award of attorney's fees under O.C.G.A. § 9-15-14 that was not completed within the time limitations of O.C.G.A. § 34-9-105(b) was a nullity, since, once the time limitation had run, the court was without subject matter jurisdiction. *Taylor Timber Co. v. Baker*, 226 Ga. App. 211, 485 S.E.2d 819 (1997); *Brassfield & Gorrie v. Ogletree*, 241 Ga. App. 56, 526 S.E.2d 103 (1999).

The defendant's motion for attorney's fees and expenses was untimely where it was not filed until 421 days after final judgment, notwithstanding that it was filed within 45 days of the denial of certiorari by the Supreme Court, since an appeal does not extend the time for such a motion. *Hewitt v. Walker*, 234 Ga. App. 78, 506 S.E.2d 215 (1998).

**Litigation expenses and attorney's fees cannot be awarded until claimant has prevailed** on the claimant's underlying abusive litigation claim. *Williams v. Clark-Atlanta Univ., Inc.*, 200 Ga. App. 51, 406 S.E.2d 559 (1991).

Claim for abusive litigation and attorney's fees could not be maintained until underlying litigation had concluded. *McCullough v. McCullough*, 263 Ga. 794, 439 S.E.2d 486 (1994).

**"Final disposition of the action,"** as used in subsection (e) of O.C.G.A. § 9-15-14, means the entry of the final judgment, not the final decision in the case on appeal. *Fairburn Banking Co. v. Gafford*, 263 Ga. 792, 439 S.E.2d 482 (1994).

The 45-day period for filing a motion for sanctions commenced with entry of the dismissal of an action, which was a final judgment under O.C.G.A. § 5-6-34, and a motion to set aside did not extend that deadline. *Gist v. DeKalb Tire Co.*, 223 Ga. App. 397, 477 S.E.2d 616 (1996).

**Request for fees was to be by motion, not as a counterclaim.** — The superior court correctly held that a claim for attorney's fees and litigation costs under O.C.G.A. § 9-15-14 must be made by motion, not by answer or counterclaim. *Langley v. Nat'l Labor Group, Inc.*, 262 Ga. App. 749, 586 S.E.2d 418 (2003).

**Trial court's order must include findings of conduct that authorize award** under O.C.G.A. § 9-15-14, or the order must be vacated. *Porter v. Felker*, 261 Ga. 421, 405 S.E.2d 31 (1991); *Bill Parker & Assocs. v. Rahr*, 216 Ga. App. 838, 456 S.E.2d 221 (1995); *Katz v. Harris*, 217 Ga. App. 287, 457 S.E.2d 239 (1995); *Aycock v. RE/MAX of Ga., Inc.*, 221 Ga. App. 587, 472 S.E.2d 137 (1996); *Morris v. Morris*, 222 Ga. App. 617, 475 S.E.2d 676 (1996); *Shimshi v. A.G. Spanos Dev., Inc.*, 228 Ga. App. 669, 492 S.E.2d 531 (1997); *Newman v. Filsoof*, 224 Ga. App. 461, 481 S.E.2d 4 (1997); *Nuckols v.*



Nuckols, 226 Ga. App. 194, 486 S.E.2d 194 (1997); *City of Cumming v. Realty Dev. Corp.*, 268 Ga. 461, 491 S.E.2d 60 (1997); *Boomershine Pontiac-GMC Truck, Inc. v. Snapp*, 232 Ga. App. 850, 503 S.E.2d 90 (1998); *La Petite Academy, Inc. v. Prescott*, 234 Ga. App. 32, 506 S.E.2d 183 (1998).

When a judgment awards legal fees or expenses of litigation under O.C.G.A. § 9-15-14, but contains no findings by the trial court or conduct that would authorize the reward, that portion of the judgment must be vacated. *Wyatt v. Hertz Claim Mgt. Corp.*, 236 Ga. App. 292, 511 S.E.2d 630 (1999).

### Application

**Attorney's fees denied.** — The taxpayer's request for attorney's fees was denied where there was no evidence that the County Board of Tax Assessors lacked substantial justification in asserting its interpretation of the statute. *Fulton County Bd. of Tax Assessors v. Boyajian*, 271 Ga. 881, 525 S.E.2d 687 (2000).

The court did not abuse its discretion in denying either the husband's request for attorney's fees incurred by him in defending a child custody modification action or the wife's similar request for attorney's fees incurred by her as a result of the parties' inability to reach a settlement since the court granted essential relief requested by the wife in her complaint and granted the husband relief to which the wife had not agreed. *Glaza v. Morgan*, 248 Ga. App. 623, 548 S.E.2d 389 (2001).

Trial court did not err in denying the wife's motion for attorney's fees regarding the owner's damages action against the wife's husband; while the owner failed to appear for trial after the wife and the husband were forced to expend time and resources preparing a defense to the lawsuit, the wife failed to establish that the owner's claim lacked any justiciable issue of law or fact. *Bellah v. Peterson*, 259 Ga. App. 182, 576 S.E.2d 585 (2003).

Defendants sought an award of attorneys' fees after summary judgment was granted to them on the breach of contract claims and promissory estoppel claims, and the jury found in defendants' favor as to the fraud claim, but the court properly denied an award of attorneys' fees because plaintiffs'

claim had some factual merit or presented a justiciable issue of law. *Rental Equip. Group, L.L.C. v. Maci, L.L.C.*, 263 Ga. App. 155, 587 S.E.2d 364 (2003).

Because the main case was before the Court of Appeals of Georgia on direct appeal under O.C.G.A. § 5-6-35(j), the court granted an attorney's application for discretionary appeal of the denial by the trial court of the attorney's motion for attorney's fees pursuant to O.C.G.A. § 9-15-14(a), (b). After considering the record under the appropriate standards as to each subsection, the trial court did not abuse its discretion and the evidence supported the court's denial of the motion. *Kilgore v. Sheetz*, 268 Ga. App. 761, 603 S.E.2d 24 (2004).

Trial court properly rejected the hospital's claim for additional attorney fees under O.C.G.A. § 9-15-14(a) because the jury could have determined that a doctor simply did not remember signing a contract; the doctor's lack of memory did not preclude a question of fact in the case. *Whitaker v. Houston County Hosp. Auth.*, 272 Ga. App. 870, 613 S.E.2d 664 (2005).

Claim by a plaintiff, who had unsuccessfully asserted in a claim for attorney fees and costs under O.C.G.A. § 9-15-14 that the peer review privilege under O.C.G.A. § 31-7-133(a) was improperly applied, that asserted the same claim against the same parties in an abusive litigation action under O.C.G.A. § 51-7-80 et seq., was barred by collateral estoppel. *Freeman v. Wheeler*, 277 Ga. App. 753, 627 S.E.2d 86 (2006).

**Attorney's fees improperly denied.** — Trial court erred in denying a shooting club's motion for attorney's fees under O.C.G.A. § 9-15-14(a) or (b) where it successfully obtained a writ of mandamus requiring the county to reissue the club's building permit where: (1) there was testimony at the appeal to the board of commissioners that the building permit was legal when it was issued; (2) at the hearing on the motion for attorney's fees, there was testimony that the chairman of the board of commissioners told a witness that "the County Commission really would prefer to make the courts the bad guys rather than themselves"; (3) the club introduced deposition testimony in which the county commissioners could not articulate a legally cognizable reason to justify their revocation of

**Application (Cont'd)**

the building permit; (4) the county did not put up any evidence and called no witnesses to testify at either the hearing on the petition for mandamus or the hearing on the request for attorney's fees; and (5) the trial court clearly found no justiciable issue of law or fact that supported the county's position. *Southland Outdoors, Inc. v. Putnam County*, 265 Ga. App. 399, 593 S.E.2d 940 (2004).

**Award of fees was improper.** — Trial court erred in awarding attorney's fees to inmates who had filed an action against a county due to inadequate medical care in the county jail, pursuant to O.C.G.A. § 9-15-14(b), where there was no finding that the county's arguments lacked substantial justification, there was no finding that the issues asserted by the county were baseless, and there was no right to attorney's fees merely because the county appealed the ruling. *DeKalb County v. Adams*, 263 Ga. App. 201, 587 S.E.2d 302 (2003).

In an administratrix's action against a stepfather's estate to set aside a deed that the administratrix's mother conveyed to the stepfather, a court erred in awarding attorney's fees to the estate pursuant to O.C.G.A. § 9-15-14(b) because there was no evidence that, in bringing suit, the administratrix's unnecessarily expanded the proceedings, harassed the estate, or otherwise engaged in improper conduct. *Doster v. Bates*, 266 Ga. App. 194, 596 S.E.2d 699 (2004).

Award of attorney fees to ex-husband was reversed as attorney fees were not authorized in an action seeking a change of custody by the noncustodial parent, even if child support was also sought; there was nothing in the record to suggest that the attorney fees were awarded under O.C.G.A. § 9-15-14, as the trial court did not rule on the ex-husband's motion seeking an amendment to the order to include reference to O.C.G.A. § 9-15-14 and seeking findings of fact to support the order. *Thornton v. Intveldt*, 272 Ga. App. 906, 614 S.E.2d 175 (2005).

Trial court erred by granting a husband's motion for attorney fees pursuant to O.C.G.A. § 9-15-14 without holding a hearing; further, it was illogical for the trial court to hold that the wife's motion for a new trial was frivolous while simultaneously granting

the wife's motion for reconsideration of the final order posing similar arguments. *Fox-Korucu v. Korucu*, 279 Ga. 769, 621 S.E.2d 460 (2005).

Trial court committed reversible error by not apportioning a welder's attorney fees between those incurred in defending against the frivolous claims and those fees incurred in defending against the non-frivolous claims before entering an attorney fees award. *Trotter v. Summerour*, 273 Ga. App. 263, 614 S.E.2d 887 (2005).

Insured was not entitled to recover attorney's fees or the expenses of litigation from an insurance company because the insured's complaint for breach of contract, tortious interference with a contract, and punitive damages failed to state any underlying claim under which relief could have been granted the insured. *Perry v. Unum Life Ins. Co. of Am.*, 353 F. Supp. 2d 1237 (N.D. Ga. Jan. 11, 2005).

Trial court erred in failing to consider an award of attorney fees under O.C.G.A. § 9-15-14(b) to the apartment complex owners in an action by a tenant, alleging that they were negligent in not repairing a window pane which allowed an intruder to enter and to commit the criminal acts against the tenant, as the trial court had expressly found that there was no evidence that the owners' attorneys had participated in spoliation of a rape kit; accordingly, the trial court's denial as premature of the owners' motion for fees upon the tenant's request for spoliation sanctions was error. *Bouve & Mohr, LLC v. Banks*, 274 Ga. App. 758, 618 S.E.2d 650 (2005).

**Violation by attorney justifying award.** — Where, in a divorce proceeding, the husband's attorney violated O.C.G.A. § 9-11-67 and pertinent court rules by making an improper deposit of funds in the court, the court properly awarded attorney's fees paid to the wife personally by the husband's attorney either on the basis that the actions of the latter constituted contempt, or as a sua sponte award of attorney's fees. *Cohen v. Feldman*, 219 Ga. App. 90, 464 S.E.2d 237 (1995).

Where the plaintiff, an attorney, did not make any specific allegations of malpractice against the plaintiff's former counsel in a divorce action until the plaintiff responded to the defendant's motion for summary



judgment, even then never demonstrating any legal basis for the plaintiff's claim that a particular communication constituted a breach of confidentiality, and where the plaintiff's action was brought for purposes of harassment, it was not an abuse of discretion for the court to award attorney's fees against the plaintiff. *Cagle v. Davis*, 236 Ga. App. 657, 513 S.E.2d 16 (1999).

**Section does not apply to federal bankruptcy proceedings.** — O.C.G.A. § 9-15-14 does not authorize an award for attorney's fees or expenses for proceedings before a federal bankruptcy court; application of the statute is limited to courts of record where the Georgia Civil Practice Act, O.C.G.A. Ch. 11, T. 9, applies. *Harkleroad v. Stringer*, 231 Ga. App. 464, 499 S.E.2d 379 (1998).

**Alleged alter ego of corporate plaintiff** was not a "party" in the case and the court was without authority to impose attorney's fees against that alter ego. *Steven E. Marshall, Bldr., Inc. v. Scherer*, 206 Ga. App. 156, 424 S.E.2d 841 (1992).

When county commissioners sought litigation costs under O.C.G.A. § 9-15-14 against a citizen against whom they obtained summary judgment on the 45th day following judgment, that did not extend the citizen's time within which to seek attorney's fees against the commissioners for seeking sanctions against the citizen under the same statute. *Trammel v. Clayton County Bd. of Comm'rs*, 250 Ga. App. 310, 551 S.E.2d 412 (2001).

**Ongoing estate administration did not affect award of attorney fees.** — Probate court's judgment finding a caveat to a will meritless and awarding attorney's fees was final and appealable, even though administration of the estate was ongoing. *Dismer v. Luke*, 228 Ga. App. 638, 492 S.E.2d 562 (1997).

**Award not mandated whenever party prevails on abusive litigation claim.** — Although subsection (a) of O.C.G.A. § 9-15-14 requires the award of attorney's fees and litigation expenses upon a proper determination, it does not mandate an award whenever a party prevails on an abusive litigation claim. Subsection (f) of O.C.G.A. § 9-15-14 vests the trial court, without a jury, with responsibility for determining whether an award should be made. *Deljou v. Sharp Boylston Mgt. Co.*, 194 Ga. App. 505, 391 S.E.2d 27 (1990).

**Effect of failure to grant summary judgment.** — A trial court's award to a party whose motion for summary judgment was denied must be vacated except in unusual cases where the trial judge could not, at the summary judgment stage, foresee facts authorizing the grant of attorney's fees. *Felker v. Fenlason*, 201 Ga. App. 207, 410 S.E.2d 326 (1991).

Sanctions against plaintiff pursuant to O.C.G.A. § 9-15-14 were improperly assessed where the trial court denied defendant's motion for summary judgment and, after hearing all the facts which had been presented to the jury, denied the defendant's motion for a directed verdict. *Gantt v. Bennett*, 231 Ga. App. 238, 499 S.E.2d 75 (1998).

**Effect of denial of directed verdict.** — In considering an award under O.C.G.A. § 9-15-14, a trial court is not necessarily bound by the denial of a motion for a directed verdict. *Atwood v. Southeast Bedding Co.*, 236 Ga. App. 116, 511 S.E.2d 232 (1999).

**Attorney's fees improper following grant of interlocutory injunction.** — The trial court erred in granting attorney's fees under subsection (a) of O.C.G.A. § 9-15-14 because the grant of an interlocutory injunction was a determination that there was a substantial likelihood of success on the merits, and was equivalent to denial of a motion for summary judgment so that the subsection did not apply. *Hallman v. Emory Univ.*, 225 Ga. App. 247, 483 S.E.2d 362 (1997).

**Clear lack of adversity in interpleader action.** — Where there is no evidence that the lack of adversity was not clear when plaintiff brought the plaintiff's interpleader action, and plaintiff's conduct in bringing the action falls within the criteria of O.C.G.A. § 9-15-14, the defendants were entitled to attorney's fees. *Citizens & S. Trust Co. v. Trust Co. Bank*, 262 Ga. 345, 417 S.E.2d 148 (1992).

**Adjudication of claims.** — Claims asserted pursuant to O.C.G.A. § 9-15-14 are to be adjudicated by the trial court without a jury. *Ferguson v. City of Doraville*, 186 Ga. App. 430, 367 S.E.2d 551, cert. denied, 186 Ga. App. 918, 367 S.E.2d 551 (1988), overruled on other grounds, *Vogle v. Coleman*, 259 Ga. 115, 376 S.E.2d 860 (1989).

Where, on appeal by caveators from sum-



**Application (Cont'd)**

mary judgment in favor of the proponents of a will, the decision was affirmed and, after remittitur, the superior court entered an order admitting the will to probate, final disposition of the action for the purposes of O.C.G.A. § 9-15-14 occurred when that order was entered, not when the summary judgment motion was granted. *McConnell v. Moore*, 232 Ga. App. 700, 503 S.E.2d 593 (1998).

**Section inapplicable where all claims mutually dismissed.** — In providing in subsection (e) of O.C.G.A. § 9-15-14 that a party could move for attorney's fees and expenses within 45 days of "final disposition" of a case, the legislature certainly did not mean to include per se a case where the claiming party has induced or achieved, by mutual dismissal of all then-pending claims or counterclaims, a dismissal with prejudice of the other's claims, actions, or defenses, particularly where the claiming party achieved the other's agreement to dismiss with prejudice by consenting to and proclaiming by court order that the "mutual dismissals ... are a fair and reasonable settlement of all claims in this action under all the facts and circumstances of this case...." *Hunter v. Schroeder*, 186 Ga. App. 799, 368 S.E.2d 561 (1988).

**Following dismissal, witness seeking fees brings separate suit.** — Following a dismissal of a case with prejudice, an expert witness brought a motion to compel the plaintiffs to pay the witness's fees. The court properly dismissed the motion on the ground that it no longer had jurisdiction of the matter. The proper remedy was to bring a separate suit. *Ramos v. Vourtsanis*, 187 Ga. App. 69, 369 S.E.2d 344 (1988).

**Contempt.** — Any prohibition against an award of attorney's fees in a contempt action is limited to criminal contempt actions if it exists at all. *Minor v. Minor*, 257 Ga. 706, 362 S.E.2d 208 (1987).

Imposition of attorney's fees for failure to comply with a contempt order did not constitute improper punishment. *Wright v. Stuart*, 229 Ga. App. 50, 494 S.E.2d 212 (1997).

**Condemnation proceedings.** — This section, read in conjunction with Ga. Const. 1983, Art. I, Sec. III, Par. I, permits trial courts to award attorney's fees to

condemnees in eminent domain cases. *DOT v. Woods*, 269 Ga. 53, 494 S.E.2d 507 (1998).

Fees were not recoverable in a condemnation case based on the fact that the jury awarded the condemnee nearly twice what the condemnor had offered to pay. *DOT v. Woods*, 269 Ga. 53, 494 S.E.2d 507 (1998).

Where a city continued to pursue condemnation until after the special master made its award and after the condemnees filed an appeal as to valuation issues, and at that point elected to redesign the project and to dismiss its condemnation proceeding, because that decision resulted in a financial detriment to the condemnees, the trial court could, in the exercise of its discretion, find that the city was liable for attorney's fees under subsection (b) of O.C.G.A. § 9-15-14. *McKemie v. City of Griffin*, 272 Ga. 843, 536 S.E.2d 66 (2000), affirming, in part, *City of Griffin v. McKemie*, 240 Ga. App. 180, 522 S.E.2d 288 (1999).

**Eminent domain actions.** — Lessee's motion for attorney's fees pursuant to O.C.G.A. § 9-15-14(b) against the state in an eminent domain action was improperly denied; although the trial court concluded that the state was justified in bringing the action, it failed to address whether the state bore some responsibility for unnecessarily expanding the proceedings by entering into a settlement with the owner of the property in question. *Lamar Co., LLC v. State*, 256 Ga. App. 524, 568 S.E.2d 752 (2002).

**Award to judge improper.** — The trial court erred when it awarded a judge attorney's fees for defending a suit the county had been forced to file against the judge. *Spalding County v. Cramer*, 262 Ga. 843, 426 S.E.2d 149 (1993).

**Judge who found attorney in contempt recused.** — An affidavit in support of recusal was legally sufficient in a situation in which the judge who found an attorney in contempt in the underlying case was to hear a claim against the same attorney for costs and attorney's fees under O.C.G.A. § 9-15-14. *Houston v. Cavanagh*, 199 Ga. App. 387, 405 S.E.2d 105, cert. denied, 199 Ga. App. 906, 405 S.E.2d 105 (1991).

**Attorney's fees not recoverable in commitment proceedings.** — There is no statutory authority for the award of attorney's fees to a patient who was ordered discharged in involuntary commitment proceedings under

O.C.G.A. Ch. 3, T. 37. *Georgia Mental Health Inst. v. Brady*, 263 Ga. 591, 436 S.E.2d 219 (1993).

**Inapplicable to municipal ordinance violations as quasi-criminal cases.** — A prosecution for violation of a city or county ordinance is a “quasi-criminal” case having the nature of a criminal case, and where a party convicted of an ordinance violation files a petition for certiorari in superior court seeking review of the conviction, the proceeding in superior court is criminal and not civil, and the cost and fees provisions of O.C.G.A. § 9-15-14 are inapplicable. *DeKalb County v. Gerard*, 207 Ga. App. 43, 427 S.E.2d 36 (1993).

**O.C.G.A. § 9-15-14 does not authorize the award against nonparties.** *Allstate Ins. Co. v. Reynolds*, 210 Ga. App. 318, 436 S.E.2d 56 (1993); *Swafford v. Bradford*, 225 Ga. App. 486, 484 S.E.2d 300 (1997).

**Pre-disposition counterclaim premature.** — The word “may” in subsection (e) of O.C.G.A. § 9-15-14 means that the litigant is only authorized to seek an award after the case is concluded, when the basis for an award has matured, and such an award may not be sought by counterclaim filed prior to the final disposition of the action. *Hutchison v. Divorce & Custody Law Ctr.*, 207 Ga. App. 421, 427 S.E.2d 784 (1993); *Generali — United States Branch v. Owens*, 218 Ga. App. 584, 462 S.E.2d 464 (1995); *Swafford v. Bradford*, 225 Ga. App. 486, 484 S.E.2d 300 (1997).

**Sanctions.** — The trial court misconstrued the clear terms of O.C.G.A. § 9-15-14 by concluding that the jury should decide whether sanctions should be awarded for bringing frivolous litigation. *Dismar v. Luke*, 228 Ga. App. 638, 492 S.E.2d 562 (1997).

**Award excludable as sanction under insurance policy.** — It was not error for the trial court to conclude that an award of attorney’s fees under O.C.G.A. § 9-15-14 was a sanction within the meaning of the exclusion contained in the attorney’s insurance policy. *Dixon v. Home Indem. Co.*, 206 Ga. App. 623, 426 S.E.2d 381 (1992).

**Justification issue found.** — Where the record revealed hotly contested versions of what the parties considered to have transpired in a complex real estate transaction, given that the law requires only slight circumstances to establish fraud and conspir-

acy, the trial judge was authorized to find as a matter of law that the plaintiffs had pierced an essential element of the defendant’s abusive litigation claim and were thus entitled to a grant of summary judgment thereon. *Seckinger v. Holtzendorf*, 200 Ga. App. 604, 409 S.E.2d 76, cert. denied, 200 Ga. App. 897, 409 S.E.2d 76 (1991).

**Improper conduct of opposing party or counsel.** — In exercising judicial discretion whether to award attorney’s fees under subsection (b) of O.C.G.A. § 9-15-14, the trial court could consider as one factor whether the opposing party or opposing counsel also contributed to the unnecessary expansion of the proceeding by any relevant form of improper conduct. *Hyre v. Denise*, 214 Ga. App. 552, 449 S.E.2d 120 (1994).

After entering judgment for defendant in an action for grandparent’s visitation, the trial court abused its discretion in deciding defendant’s motion for attorney’s fees without properly reviewing the defendant’s claim that the grandparents harassed the defendant or unnecessarily expanded the proceedings by other improper conduct. *McKeen v. McKeen*, 224 Ga. App. 410, 481 S.E.2d 236 (1997).

Attorney’s fees were properly awarded to the plaintiff in a trespass action, where the defendant was responsible for both the court’s and the plaintiff’s difficulty in locating the defendant for service of process and other proceedings, and because the defendant also was the attorney of record; the fact that the defendant was out of the country at certain times did not excuse the defendant’s failure to appear or take actions, as the defendant did not seek or obtain permission for the defendant’s absences. *Hipple v. Simpson Paper Co.*, 234 Ga. App. 516, 507 S.E.2d 156 (1998).

**Award of attorney’s fees for improper conduct.** — In domestic dispute over visitation rights, an award of attorney’s fees was appropriate under subsection (b) of O.C.G.A. § 9-15-14 based on defendant’s resistance to being deposed and the defendant’s failure to timely disclose to the trial court that the defendant and the defendant’s daughter had relocated out of state. *Hall v. Hall*, 241 Ga. App. 690, 527 S.E.2d 288 (1999).

Trial court properly exercised its discretion in awarding attorney’s fees under



**Application (Cont'd)**

O.C.G.A. § 9-14-15(b), as the court made an award based on the finding that during the divorce proceedings, the husband refused to comply with the wife's multiple requests for production of documents, filed extraordinary motions, rejected multiple settlement offers, and moved to reopen discovery six months after it had concluded; although the husband argued that such events did not occur or that they were justifiable, the trial court was authorized to resolve conflicts in the evidence. *Carson v. Carson*, 277 Ga. 335, 588 S.E.2d 735 (2003).

**Harassing a cosigner to pay debt.** — Where a jury could reasonably infer from the evidence that, by pursuing an action against a cosigner, a bank had sought to harass or intimidate the cosigner into paying one or more debts for which the cosigner had no arguable legal responsibility, a recovery of damages for substantially frivolous, substantially groundless, or substantially vexatious litigation would clearly be authorized. *Whatley v. Bank S.*, 185 Ga. App. 896, 366 S.E.2d 182, cert. denied, 185 Ga. App. 911, 366 S.E.2d 182 (1988).

**The failure of a party to agree to telephonic depositions** cannot form the basis of an award of attorney's fees and expenses where there was no evidence of the inappropriateness of the refusal at the time thereof. *Ingram v. Star Touch Communications, Inc.*, 215 Ga. App. 329, 450 S.E.2d 334 (1994).

**Willful concealment of important document.** — In an action for breach of an employment contract, the trial court did not abuse its discretion by awarding \$75,000 in legal fees and expenses against defendant where it found that the defendant willfully attempted to conceal a document which could have had a major impact on the litigation. *Santora v. American Combustion, Inc.*, 225 Ga. App. 771, 485 S.E.2d 34 (1997).

**Summary judgment denial does not preclude award.** — The denial of summary judgment does not preclude as a matter of law the exercise of the trial court's discretion under O.C.G.A. § 9-15-14 to award litigation costs and attorney's fees for frivolous actions and defenses upon the trial of the case. *Porter v. Felker*, 261 Ga. 421, 405 S.E.2d 31 (1991).

Denial of accountants' motion for sum-

mary judgment in their clients' negligence suit against them did not require reversal of the trial court's judgment awarding them damages under *Yost v. Torak*, 256 Ga. 92, 344 S.E.2d 414 (1986), where denial of the motion was not a determination whether the suit lacked substantial justification, as the trial court was never required to address or otherwise foresee facts authorizing the grant of attorney fees under *Yost* regarding the merits of the complaint. *Ansa Mufflers Corp. v. Worthington*, 201 Ga. App. 602, 411 S.E.2d 573 (1991).

**Summary judgment denial precludes award.** — A denial of a defendant's motion for summary judgment on the main claim constitutes a binding determination that the claim did not lack substantial justification so as to render it frivolous, groundless, or vexatious, and as a result the defendant is not entitled to an award of damages under *Yost v. Torak*, 256 Ga. 92, 344 S.E.2d 414 (1986) or O.C.G.A. § 9-15-14. *Contractors' Bldg. Supply, Inc. v. Gwinnett Sash & Door, Inc.*, 199 Ga. App. 38, 403 S.E.2d 844 (1991).

Award of attorney's fees to a party whose motion for summary judgment was denied was reversed where the suit was not an unusual case in which the trial judge could not, at the summary judgment stage, foresee facts authorizing the grant of attorney's fees. *Hamm v. Willis*, 201 Ga. App. 723, 411 S.E.2d 771 (1991).

**Compensatory or punitive damages not authorized.** — O.C.G.A. § 9-15-14 speaks only to an award of reasonable and necessary attorney's fees and litigation expenses; it does not authorize the trial court to impose compensatory or punitive damages. *Green v. Sheppard*, 173 Bankr. 799 (Bankr. N.D. Ga. 1994).

**Assessment of fees.** — In assessing attorney's fees against a party, or the party's attorney, pursuant to O.C.G.A. § 9-15-14, the trial judge must make an independent determination concerning the reasonableness and necessity of the fees, and the trial judge cannot make such a determination unless evidence of the value of the legal services is presented. *Duncan v. Cropsey*, 210 Ga. App. 814, 437 S.E.2d 787 (1993).

**Fees for litigation against client.** — Court erred in denying firm's request for legal fees for services provided to themselves in litigation against client. *Harkleroad v. Stringer*,



231 Ga. App. 464, 499 S.E.2d 379 (1998).

**Comparable components in an award of attorneys' fees.** — Personal time spent by attorneys in their own defense was not a compensable component in an award of attorneys' fees, where the attorneys were in fact the defendants in the case, did not appear as counsel of record, and had engaged independent attorneys to represent them. *Moore v. Harris*, 201 Ga. App. 248, 410 S.E.2d 804 (1991).

**Defendant's claim asserted as compulsory counterclaim.** — Under *Yost v. Torok*, 256 Ga. 92, 344 S.E.2d 414 (1986), a defendant's claim for abusive litigation is an independent claim for damages, but it must be asserted as a compulsory counterclaim without regard to whether the claimant is the plaintiff or the defendant in the original suit. *Vogle v. Coleman*, 259 Ga. 115, 376 S.E.2d 861 (1989).

**Award of attorney's fees was proper where suit was not justified.** — The trial court properly dismissed the appellee city from the action because there was no basis for the action against the city; because the appellant could have made this determination with a minimum amount of diligence, the award of attorney's fees to the appellee city was affirmed. *Stancil v. Gwinnett County*, 259 Ga. 507, 384 S.E.2d 666 (1989).

Where a landlord sued a tenant for rent that accrued after the landlord locked the tenant out, the jury had evidence from which it could find that the dispossession warrant and claim for unpaid rent was used as a device to extract money from the tenant and to harass the tenant, and that the tenant therefore had a viable claim under O.C.G.A. § 9-15-14. *Swift Loan & Fin. Co. v. Duncan*, 195 Ga. App. 556, 394 S.E.2d 356 (1990).

Where there was no ambiguity in a contract which could result in a verdict for plaintiff, and under the other facts of the case, the trial court did not abuse its discretion in finding the suit lacked substantial justification, that is, that it was substantially groundless. *Brunswick Floors, Inc. v. Carter*, 199 Ga. App. 110, 403 S.E.2d 855 (1991), cert. denied, 199 Ga. App. 905, 403 S.E.2d 855 (1991).

In a legal malpractice action filed subsequent to the running of the four-year statute of limitations, where there was no evidence giving rise to factual merit in the plaintiff's

claim that the limitations statute was tolled due to fraud, and where there existed no justiciable issue of law as to such claim, the trial court erred in denying the defendant attorney's motion for attorney's fees. *Brown v. Kinser*, 218 Ga. App. 385, 461 S.E.2d 564 (1995).

Where both the plaintiff and the plaintiff's counsel were put on notice by a letter from the defendant's counsel that the plaintiff's car was not damaged as the result of a collision with the defendant's vehicle but as the result of a previous, unrelated, collision, the plaintiff's action lacked substantial justification or any justiciable issue of law or fact. *Gibbs v. Abiose*, 235 Ga. App. 214, 508 S.E.2d 690 (1998).

Where the trial court found that the defendant's testimony concerning the defendant's inspection damages received from the plaintiff did not provide a reasonable basis under O.C.G.A. § 11-2-714 (breach in regard to accepted goods) for proving damages, that portions of the defendant's testimony were "arbitrary" and others were irreconcilably inconsistent with the remainder of the defendant's testimony, the court's conclusion that this defense and counterclaim lacked substantial justification, was void of any justiciable issue of law or fact, and that it was "interposed . . . for delay or harassment and to intentionally and unnecessarily expand the proceeding" justified its award of attorney's fees in favor of the plaintiff. *Atwood v. Southeast Bedding Co.*, 236 Ga. App. 116, 511 S.E.2d 232 (1999).

Record was sufficient to show that plaintiff knew when the plaintiff filed the suit that the financial institution's refusal to cancel the instrument was based on a bona fide controversy and a good faith belief that the debt had not been paid, and therefore plaintiff had no cause of action for the damages the plaintiff sought for alleged violation of O.C.G.A. § 44-14-3; thus, the trial court did not abuse its discretion when it awarded attorney's fees to the financial institution, pursuant to O.C.G.A. § 9-15-14(b). *Tahamtan v. Chase Manhattan Mtg. Corp.*, 252 Ga. App. 113, 555 S.E.2d 76 (2001).

In a proceeding seeking confirmation of an arbitrator's award in a home construction dispute, it was not error for a trial court to award a builder attorney's fees under O.C.G.A. § 9-15-14(b) against homeowners

**Application (Cont'd)**

who presented no factual or legal issues even approaching any of the statutory grounds, under O.C.G.A. § 9-9-13(b), for vacating an arbitration award and unnecessarily expanded the confirmation proceeding by moving to vacate the award and objecting to the addition of their surety as a party, and the arbitrator's failure to award attorney's fees in no way restricted the trial court's authority to do so. *Marchelletta v. Seay Constr. Servs.*, 265 Ga. App. 23, 593 S.E.2d 64 (2004).

**Award of litigation expenses and attorney's fees justified.** — In an action seeking sanctions for abuse of litigation, the trial court erred in denying plaintiff's motion under subsections (a) and (b) of O.C.G.A. § 9-15-14 where the evidence showed that the tactics employed by the defendants warranted sanctions. *Harkleroad & Hermance, P.C. v. Stringer*, 220 Ga. App. 906, 472 S.E.2d 308 (1996).

**Pre-judgment interest proper.** — Trial court did not err in awarding pre-judgment interest under O.C.G.A. § 51-12-14 because there remained a balance on an attorney's fees award under O.C.G.A. § 9-15-14, that survived the appeal and that was not paid by the insurer, and was no longer subsumed in a later judgment. To the extent that *Restina v. Crawford*, 205 Ga. App. 887 (1992) required that set-offs of prior settlements with other joint tortfeasors had to be considered in determining if the demand had been equaled or exceeded for the imposition of pre-judgment interest, such language is disapproved. *Sec. Life Ins. Co. v. St. Paul Marine & Fire Ins. Co.*, 263 Ga. App. 525, 588 S.E.2d 319 (2003).

**Lender was entitled to recover attorney's fees for action to reform note** that it erroneously marked as paid, since the borrowers never disputed that the debt had not been paid in full. *Gibson v. Decatur Fed. Sav. & Loan Ass'n*, 235 Ga. App. 160, 508 S.E.2d 788 (1998).

**Award of fees and expenses not reversed.** — There was no basis to reverse the award of attorney's fees and expenses where at most the award could be construed to include an award for both fees and expenses during the lower court proceedings and the subsequent proceedings before the court and where the

trial court sought to clarify any ambiguity in the award by stating that the award did not include fees and expenses arising out of the appeal. *Castro v. Cambridge Square Towne Houses, Inc.*, 204 Ga. App. 746, 420 S.E.2d 588, cert. denied, 204 Ga. App. 921, 420 S.E.2d 588 (1992).

Award of attorney's fees and expenses would not be reversed since there was evidence to support the trial court's ruling that the plaintiff failed to present a justiciable issue of law as required by subsection (a) of O.C.G.A. § 9-15-14 and that the trial court did not abuse its discretion in awarding fees under subsection (b). *Kinard v. Worldcom, Inc.*, 244 Ga. App. 614, 536 S.E.2d 536 (2000).

**Award mandatory where judgment encompasses grounds.** — Where the trial court judgment is encompassed within the grounds for awarding such expenses, the award of attorney's fees and expenses of litigation is mandatory. *Fabe v. Floyd*, 199 Ga. App. 322, 405 S.E.2d 265, cert. denied, 199 Ga. App. 906, 405 S.E.2d 265 (1991).

**Award of attorney's fees not justified where arguable support for action.** — County superintendent of election and winning candidates were not entitled to attorney's fees under O.C.G.A. § 9-15-14 where there was arguable support for the contestants' interpretation of the statute, under which they brought the action and the statute had not previously been interpreted by any court. *Ellis v. Johnson*, 263 Ga. 514, 435 S.E.2d 923 (1993).

In a domestic dispute over visitation rights, since defendant's motion to dismiss asserted an arguably meritorious position, there was not a "complete absence of any justiciable issue of law or fact," and the trial court erred in awarding attorney's fees under subsection (a) of O.C.G.A. § 9-15-14. *Hall v. Hall*, 241 Ga. App. 690, 527 S.E.2d 288 (1999).

**Sanctions justified.** — Nominal sanctions in an amount closely tied to the direct expenses incurred by the county and defendant due to plaintiff's unnecessarily expanding the proceeding were justified. *Hill v. Doe*, 239 Ga. App. 869, 522 S.E.2d 471 (1999).

**Sanctions unjustified.** — Where an attorney did not solely rely on the attorney's client's claims of insolvency, but required the



client to verify the client's financial situation with the attorney's accountant, and where there was no evidence that the attorney delayed the proceedings to accomplish diversion of the client's assets, sanctions imposed against the attorney could not stand. *Northen v. Mary Anne Frolick & Assocs.*, 236 Ga. App. 7, 510 S.E.2d 857 (1999).

**Children of incompetent ward were not entitled to recover costs and attorney's fees** from the guardian, where the children had unsuccessfully moved to hold the guardian, who was the ward's second wife, in contempt for her alleged failure to comply with a property settlement agreement, as there was no "complete absence" of a justiciable issue of law or fact concerning the guardian's defense. *Head v. Head*, 234 Ga. App. 469, 507 S.E.2d 214 (1998).

**Improper to award attorney's fees for motion for new trial challenging factual findings.** — Trial court abused its discretion in awarding litigation-abusive attorney fees under O.C.G.A. § 9-15-14 in connection with a father's motion for a new trial, challenging the factual findings of the trial court; the mother's contention that a motion for a new trial was not an available remedy in a custody court was not sustainable. *Eldridge v. Ireland*, 259 Ga. App. 44, 576 S.E.2d 44 (2002).

### Appeals

**"Court of record."** — The court of appeals is not a "court of record" within the meaning of O.C.G.A. § 9-15-14. *Style Craft Homes, Inc. v. Chapman*, 226 Ga. App. 634, 487 S.E.2d 32 (1997).

**Trial court lacks authority to award fees and expenses in appellate proceedings.** — A trial court does not have authority, pursuant to O.C.G.A. § 9-15-14, to require the payment of reasonable and necessary attorney's fees and expenses of litigation for proceedings before an appellate court of this state. *DOT v. Franco's Pizza & Delicatessen, Inc.*, 200 Ga. App. 723, 409 S.E.2d 281, cert. denied, 200 Ga. App. 895, 409 S.E.2d 281 (1991), overruled on other grounds, 264 Ga. 393, 444 S.E.2d 734 (1994); *Bankhead v. Moss*, 210 Ga. App. 508, 436 S.E.2d 723 (1993).

O.C.G.A. § 9-15-14 provides no authority pursuant to which a trial court can award attorney's fees and expenses of litigation for proceedings before appellate courts. *Castro*

*v. Cambridge Square Towne Houses, Inc.*, 204 Ga. App. 746, 420 S.E.2d 588, cert. denied, 204 Ga. App. 921, 420 S.E.2d 588 (1992); *Fulton County Tax Comm'r v. GMC*, 234 Ga. App. 459, 507 S.E.2d 772 (1998).

**Trial court lacks authority to award fees and expenses in appellate proceedings.** — O.C.G.A. § 9-15-14 does not authorize an award for the expenses of litigation incurred during proceedings before an appellate court of this state. *Harkleroad v. Stringer*, 231 Ga. App. 464, 499 S.E.2d 379 (1998).

**Direct appeal from an award of attorney fees under O.C.G.A. § 9-15-14** was not properly before the Court of Appeals after the directly appealable judgment was dismissed. *Roberts v. Pearce*, 232 Ga. App. 417, 501 S.E.2d 555 (1998); *Burns v. Howard*, 239 Ga. App. 315, 520 S.E.2d 491 (1999).

**Appellate review of awards.** — When reviewing awards under O.C.G.A. 9-15-14(b), trial judges have broad discretion in controlling discovery, including imposition of sanctions; hence, the appellate courts will not reverse a trial court's decision on such matters absent a clear abuse of discretion. *Doe v. HGI Realty, Inc.*, 254 Ga. App. 181, 561 S.E.2d 450 (2002).

**When application to appeal award required.** — Effective July 1, 1986, O.C.G.A. § 5-6-35 was amended to require applications to appeal awards of attorney's fees or expenses of litigation under O.C.G.A. § 9-15-14, and a direct appeal will be dismissed for failure to comply with that statute. *Martin v. Outz*, 257 Ga. 211, 357 S.E.2d 91 (1987); *Bowles v. Lovett*, 190 Ga. App. 650, 379 S.E.2d 805 (1989).

**When application for appeal not required.** — A judgment awarding attorney's fees and costs of litigation pursuant to O.C.G.A. § 9-15-14 may be reviewed on direct appeal, when it is appealed as part of a judgment that is directly appealable. The application required by O.C.G.A. § 5-6-35 need not be filed on the separate costs and fees issue. *Haggard v. Board of Regents*, 257 Ga. 524, 360 S.E.2d 566 (1987); *Mitcham v. Blalock*, 268 Ga. 644, 491 S.E.2d 782 (1997).

Appeals from awards of attorney fees or expenses of litigation under O.C.G.A. § 9-15-14 require application for appellate review. Lacking such an application, the appellate court is without jurisdiction to entertain the appeal and it must be dis-



**Appeals (Cont'd)**

missed. *Loveless v. Pickering*, 187 Ga. App. 49, 369 S.E.2d 281, cert. denied, 187 Ga. App. 908, 369 S.E.2d 281 (1988); *Morris v. Morris*, 226 Ga. App. 799, 487 S.E.2d 528 (1997).

Where the appellee city sought to dismiss the appellant's appeal from the award of attorney's fees because the appellant did not file an application as required by subsection (a)(10) of O.C.G.A. § 9-15-14 for an appeal from an award of attorney's fees pursuant to that section, an application was not necessary to appeal the award of attorney's fees, since this was appealed along with other matters directly appealable. *Stancil v. Gwinnett County*, 259 Ga. 507, 384 S.E.2d 666 (1989).

When a debtor paid a promissory note and demanded that the creditor record the note's satisfaction, but the creditor sued the debtor on the note four years later, a trial court properly found the debtor was entitled to an award of attorney fees under O.C.G.A. § 9-15-14(b); however, the trial court did not adequately explain how it arrived at the amount it awarded and, because the court had ruled against the debtor on some of the counterclaims against the creditor and therefore those counterclaims could not serve as the basis for an award of attorney fees, it was necessary to remand the matter to the trial court for further findings. *Franklin Credit Mgmt. Corp. v. Friedenbergs*, 275 Ga. App. 236, 620 S.E.2d 463 (2005).

In a dispute between a creditor and a debtor over the enforcement of a settlement agreement, the trial court's award of attorney fees to the creditor for fees incurred in enforcing the settlement was not supported by any findings required under O.C.G.A. § 9-15-14(a) or (b), so this issue had to be remanded for such findings. *DeRossett Enters. v. GE Capital Corp.*, 275 Ga. App. 728, 621 S.E.2d 755 (2005).

O.C.G.A. § 9-15-14 applies to conduct occurring during the litigation and permits an attorney fees award for frivolous claims, and O.C.G.A. § 13-6-11 permits an award of attorney fees where the defendant has acted in bad faith, has been stubbornly litigious, or has caused the plaintiff unnecessary trouble and expense and applies to conduct arising from the underlying transaction; O.C.G.A.

§ 13-6-11 has been held to require that a party acting in bad faith pay the full price for losing. *Trotter v. Summerour*, 273 Ga. App. 263, 614 S.E.2d 887 (2005).

Litigator was subject to a trial court's commands and sanctions concerning litigation in which the litigator had been involved, whether or not the litigator or the firm had already withdrawn at the time of a finding under O.C.G.A. § 9-15-14; award of attorney's fees against a law firm for a frivolous lawsuit was supported by sufficient findings that the law firm had notice of both the plaintiff's intention to seek fees and the hearing at which fees were assessed. *Andrew, Merritt, Reilly & Smith, LLP v. Remote Accounting Solutions, Inc.*, 277 Ga. App. 245, 626 S.E.2d 204 (2006).

**Attorney fees properly awarded following dismissal.** — Trial court properly awarded attorney fees and expenses to a welder for the costs spent defending against frivolous claims raised in an injured party's original suit, which had been voluntarily dismissed; as the injured party properly renewed the suit, the deadline for filing the attorney fee motion on the original suit did not begin to run until the final disposition of the renewed suit. *Trotter v. Summerour*, 273 Ga. App. 263, 614 S.E.2d 887 (2005).

Since, in the context of a contempt matter brought against the client, a husband's attorney was never given proper notice of the possibility that the attorney fees hearing could have resulted in an award against the attorney pursuant to O.C.G.A. § 9-15-14(b), the award was improper; a claim for attorney fees under O.C.G.A. § 19-6-2 was not considered a realistic opportunity to contest the need for legal services forming the basis of an O.C.G.A. § 9-15-14(b) award because the basis for an award of fees under the two statutes was different. *Williams v. Cooper*, 280 Ga. 145, 625 S.E.2d 754 (2006).

**No issue on appeal where section not invoked.** — Absent indication that appellee ever invoked O.C.G.A. or that the trial court ever granted attorney's fees to appellee under that section, no issue concerning appellee's recovery of attorney's fees under that section was presented for review. *Covington v. Countryside Inv. Co.*, 263 Ga. 125, 428 S.E.2d 562 (1993).

**Procedure for appeal.** — A party aggrieved by a post-judgment award under

O.C.G.A. § 9-15-14 is required to comply with the discretionary appeal procedure of O.C.G.A. § 5-6-35 only in those instances where no direct appeal has been otherwise taken from the underlying judgment. However, in those instances where a direct appeal has been taken from the underlying judgment, a party may also appeal directly from the post-judgment award under O.C.G.A. § 9-15-14 without regard to the discretionary appeal procedures of § 5-6-35. *Rolleston v. Huie*, 198 Ga. App. 49, 400 S.E.2d 349 (1990), cert. denied, 198 Ga. App. 898, 400 S.E.2d 349 (1991).

**An appeal from an award of expenses of litigation** under O.C.G.A. § 9-15-14 is discretionary when not appealed as part of a judgment that is directly appealable. *Cheeley-Towns v. Rapid Group, Inc.*, 212 Ga. App. 183, 441 S.E.2d 452 (1994).

When a debtor paid a promissory note and demanded that the creditor record the note's satisfaction, but the creditor sued the debtor on the note four years later, it was not an abuse of discretion for a trial court to find that the debtor was entitled to an award of attorney fees under O.C.G.A. § 9-15-14(b), as the creditor's only defense to its liability to the debtor, under O.C.G.A. § 44-14-3(c), was a clearly meritless argument that the notice requirements of O.C.G.A. § 44-14-3(c.1) applied; O.C.G.A. § 44-14-3(c) specifically provided that no other section of O.C.G.A. § 44-14-3 was to be construed to limit the liquidated damages a creditor owed a debtor for violating O.C.G.A. § 44-14-3(c) and, thus, the creditor's argument lacked substantial justification. *Franklin Credit Mgmt. Corp. v. Friedenbergs*, 275 Ga. App. 236, 620 S.E.2d 463 (2005).

**Standards of review.** — Because an award of attorney's fees and expenses of litigation is mandatory under subsection (a) of O.C.G.A. § 9-15-14, the standard of review by an appellate court is the "any evidence" rule. *Haggard v. Board of Regents*, 257 Ga. 524, 360 S.E.2d 566 (1987).

Because an award of attorney's fees and expenses of litigation is discretionary under subsection (b) of O.C.G.A. § 9-15-14, the standard of review by an appellate court is whether the lower court abused its discretion in making the award. *Haggard v. Board of Regents*, 257 Ga. 524, 360 S.E.2d 566

(1987); *Atlanta Propeller Serv., Inc. v. Hoffman GMBH & Co.*, 191 Ga. App. 529, 382 S.E.2d 109, cert. denied, 191 Ga. App. 921, 382 S.E.2d 109 (1989).

In determining whether a trial court erroneously assessed attorney's fees under subsection (b) of O.C.G.A. § 9-15-14, the standard of review is an "abuse of discretion." *Griffiths v. Phenix Supply Co.*, 192 Ga. App. 651, 385 S.E.2d 789 (1989).

An award of attorney's fees pursuant to subsection (b) of O.C.G.A. § 9-15-14 is discretionary and the standard of review is an abuse of discretion. *Haywood v. Aerospec, Inc.*, 193 Ga. App. 479, 388 S.E.2d 367, cert. denied, 193 Ga. App. 910, 388 S.E.2d 367 (1989).

The standard of review for motions under subsection (a) of O.C.G.A. § 9-15-14 is the "any evidence" rule, and the standard of review for motions under subsection (b) of O.C.G.A. § 9-15-14 is the "abuse of discretion" rule. *Gibson v. Southern Gen. Ins. Co.*, 199 Ga. App. 776, 406 S.E.2d 121 (1991).

The standard of review for awards of attorney's fees and expenses of litigation is the "any evidence" standard. *Covrig v. Miller*, 199 Ga. App. 864, 406 S.E.2d 239 (1991).

**Authority of superior court sitting in appellate capacity.** — O.C.G.A. § 9-15-14 authorizes a superior court to assess attorney's fees against a party or that party's counsel who has prosecuted a frivolous appeal from a workers' compensation award of the Administrative Law Judge or the full board in the superior court. *Contract Harvesters v. Clark*, 211 Ga. App. 297, 439 S.E.2d 30 (1993); *Vulcan Materials Co. v. Pritchett*, 227 Ga. App. 530, 489 S.E.2d 558 (1997).

O.C.G.A. § 9-15-14 provided authority for the imposition of sanctions for an appeal to the superior court in a proceeding which resulted in no money award. *Osofsky v. Board of Mayor & Comm'rs*, 237 Ga. App. 404, 515 S.E.2d 413 (1998).

**Arbitration of attorney's fees incurred on appeal.** — Contractor, who successfully defended an arbitration award on appeal, was not limited to then seeking attorney's fees for frivolous litigation before the trial court pursuant to O.C.G.A. § 9-15-14 but could submit the appellate fee dispute to arbitration as the issue of attorney's fees was governed by the arbitration provision in a contract between the contractor and a county.



## Appeals (Cont'd)

*Yates Paving & Grading Co. v. Bryan County*, 265 Ga. App. 578, 594 S.E.2d 756 (2004).

**Review of merits prohibited.** — The Court of Appeals would not address the merits of appellee's motion for attorney's fees under O.C.G.A. § 9-15-14, for such a motion properly addresses itself to the trial court for disposition. *Chrysler Corp. v. Marinari*, 182 Ga. App. 399, 355 S.E.2d 719 (1987).

Trial court properly awarded attorney fees and expenses to a welder as an injured party failed to show that the injured party was justified in seeking punitive damages or attorney fees based on a difficult welding job and the case did not involve special circumstances of aggravation or outrage; further, the injured party failed to show that the party had information that led the party to believe that he was entitled to punitive damages or attorney fees. *Trotter v. Summerour*, 273 Ga. App. 263, 614 S.E.2d 887 (2005).

### **Award of attorney fees in client's claim against real estate broker was appropriate.**

— When a business broker's client sought attorney fees against the broker, under O.C.G.A. § 9-15-14(b), after the broker sued the client for a commission, such an award was proper because many of the broker's claims lacked substantial justification, as only five of the 16 counts filed survived for submission to the jury, as many were duplicative or lacked any basis in law or fact, and the broker's counsel engaged in improper conduct which unnecessarily expanded the proceeding. *Bienert v. Dickerson*, 276 Ga. App. 621, 624 S.E.2d 245 (2005).

**Improper service.** — Although a former employer failed to properly serve papers, including a summary judgment motion, on the former employee's counsel at counsel's new address, despite a change of address having been provided, pursuant to Ga. Ct. App. R. 1(a) and Ga. Ct. App. R. 6, the appellate court denied the employee's motion to dismiss the appeal and, instead, it reviewed the matter on the merits; the improper service was asserted as a ground for an award of attorney fees, pursuant to O.C.G.A. § 9-15-14, and such award would be subject to appellate review under O.C.G.A. § 5-6-35(a)(10). *Whimsical Expressions, Inc. v. Brown*, 275 Ga. App. 420, 620 S.E.2d 635 (2005).

**Appeal did not address attorney's fee award.** — Defendant's challenge of award of attorney's fees to plaintiff based on the frivolous nature of defendant's adverse possession defense to an ejectment action was not properly before the court of appeals because defendant's appeal was from the dismissal of the defendant's prior appeal rather than from the underlying claim. *Boveland v. YWCA*, 227 Ga. App. 241, 489 S.E.2d 35 (1997).

**Appeal from order awarding sanction.** — An order imposing a monetary sanction for wilfully failing to attend a scheduled post-judgment deposition was in the nature of an award for frivolous litigation and required an application for discretionary appeal. *Bonnell v. Amtex, Inc.*, 217 Ga. App. 378, 457 S.E.2d 590 (1995).

An order imposing a sanction for unnecessarily expanding a proceeding was in the nature of an award for frivolous litigation within the purview of subsection (b) of O.C.G.A. § 9-15-14 and, as such, was not directly appealable, but required an application pursuant to discretionary appeal procedures. *Hill v. Doe*, 239 Ga. App. 869, 522 S.E.2d 471 (1999).

**Award reviewable on direct appeal.** — An award of attorney fees under both subsections (a) and (b) of O.C.G.A. § 9-15-14 was reviewable on direct appeal along with a judgment under O.C.G.A. § 51-7-83, relating to the measure of damages for abusive litigation. *Hallman v. Emory Univ.*, 225 Ga. App. 247, 483 S.E.2d 362 (1997).

**Cited in** *Socolow v. Goodman*, 184 Ga. App. 103, 360 S.E.2d 653 (1987); *Moore v. Candler Gen. Hosp.*, 185 Ga. App. 280, 363 S.E.2d 793 (1987); *Sackett v. Wilson*, 258 Ga. 612, 373 S.E.2d 10 (1988); *Southern Ins. Underwriters, Inc. v. Ray*, 188 Ga. App. 469, 373 S.E.2d 236 (1988); *EVI Equip., Inc. v. Northern Ins. Co.*, 188 Ga. App. 818, 374 S.E.2d 788 (1988); *Porter v. Buckeye Cellulose Corp.*, 189 Ga. App. 818, 377 S.E.2d 901 (1989); *Lane v. K-Mart Corp.*, 190 Ga. App. 113, 378 S.E.2d 136 (1989); *Getz Exterminators of Ga., Inc. v. Towe*, 193 Ga. App. 268, 387 S.E.2d 338 (1989); *Bouchard v. Fowler*, 193 Ga. App. 697, 388 S.E.2d 874 (1989); *Coker v. Mosley*, 387 Ga. 135, 387 S.E.2d 135 (1990); *Abrahamsen v. McDonald's Corp.*, 197 Ga. App. 624, 398 S.E.2d 861 (1990); *Oran v. Canada Life Assurance Co.*, 194 Ga.



App. 518, 390 S.E.2d 879 (1990); Colquitt v. Network Rental, Inc., 195 Ga. App. 244, 393 S.E.2d 28 (1990); Madden v. Bellew, 195 Ga. App. 131, 393 S.E.2d 31 (1990); Candler v. Wickes Lumber Co., 195 Ga. App. 239, 393 S.E.2d 99 (1990); Stone v. King, 196 Ga. App. 251, 396 S.E.2d 45 (1990); Jones v. Bienert, 197 Ga. App. 554, 398 S.E.2d 830 (1990); Bedford, Kirschner & Venker v. Goodman, 197 Ga. App. 858, 399 S.E.2d 723 (1990); McCorkle v. Bignault, 260 Ga. 758, 399 S.E.2d 916 (1991); Souder v. Webb, 198 Ga. App. 419, 401 S.E.2d 630 (1991); Watkins v. M & M Clays, Inc., 199 Ga. App. 54, 404 S.E.2d 141 (1991); Remler v. Shiver, 200 Ga. App. 391, 408 S.E.2d 139 (1991); Rolleston v. Munford, 201 Ga. App. 219, 410 S.E.2d 801 (1991); Hill v. All Seasons Florist, Inc., 201 Ga. App. 870, 412 S.E.2d 619 (1991); S. Hammond Story Agency, Inc. v. Baer, 202 Ga. App. 281, 414 S.E.2d 287 (1991); Adams v. Moffatt, 204 Ga. App. 314, 419 S.E.2d 318 (1992); All South Mini Storage #2, Ltd. v. Woodcon Constr. Servs., 205 Ga. App. 393, 422 S.E.2d 282 (1992); Jones v. Fulton County, 207 Ga. App. 397, 427 S.E.2d 802 (1993); Keeler v. Keeler, 263 Ga. 151, 430 S.E.2d 5 (1993); Dills v. Bohannon, 208 Ga. App. 531, 431 S.E.2d 123 (1993); In re Farmer, 212 Ga. App. 372, 442 S.E.2d 251 (1994); MacDougald v. Phillips, 213 Ga. App. 575, 445 S.E.2d 357 (1994); Deavours v. Hog Mt. Creations, Ins., 213 Ga. App. 337, 445 S.E.2d 579 (1994); McLain Bldg. Materials, Inc. v. Hicks, 215 Ga. App. 1, 449 S.E.2d 369 (1994); Sacha v. Coffee Butler Serv., Inc., 215 Ga. App. 280, 450 S.E.2d 704 (1994); Cobb County Sch. Dist. v. MAT Factory, Inc., 215 Ga. App. 697, 452 S.E.2d 140 (1994); Moore v. Dixon, 264 Ga. 797, 452 S.E.2d 484 (1994); Department of Transp. v. Hardaway Co., 216 Ga. App. 262, 454 S.E.2d 167

(1995); Bass v. Pearson, 219 Ga. App. 488, 466 S.E.2d 17 (1995); Wrightson v. Wrightson, 266 Ga. 493, 467 S.E.2d 578 (1996); Howard v. Sharpe, 266 Ga. 771, 470 S.E.2d 678 (1996); First Union Nat'l Bank v. Cook, 223 Ga. App. 374, 477 S.E.2d 649 (1996); Campbell v. Department of Cors., 268 Ga. 408, 490 S.E.2d 99 (1997); Sommers v. State Comp. Ins. Fund, 229 Ga. App. 352, 494 S.E.2d 82 (1997); Sellers Bros., Inc. v. Imperial Flowers, Inc., 232 Ga. App. 687, 503 S.E.2d 573 (1998); Great W. Bank v. Southeastern Bank, 234 Ga. App. 420, 507 S.E.2d 191 (1998); Brown v. North Am. Specialty Ins. Co., 235 Ga. App. 299, 508 S.E.2d 741 (1998); In re Carter, 235 Ga. App. 551, 510 S.E.2d 91 (1998); Osofsky v. Board of Mayor & Comm'rs, 237 Ga. App. 404, 515 S.E.2d 413 (1998); Glynn-Brunswick Mem. Hosp. Auth. v. Gibbons, 243 Ga. App. 341, 530 S.E.2d 736 (2000); Greer v. Davis, 244 Ga. App. 317, 534 S.E.2d 853 (2000); Cavin v. Brown, 246 Ga. App. 40, 538 S.E.2d 802 (2000); S & A Indus., Inc. v. Bank Atlanta, 247 Ga. App. 377, 543 S.E.2d 743 (2000); Segal v. Dorber, 250 Ga. App. 688, 552 S.E.2d 873 (2001); Evans County Bd. of Comm'rs v. Claxton Enter., 255 Ga. App. 656, 566 S.E.2d 399 (2002); Ellis v. Stanford, 256 Ga. App. 294, 568 S.E.2d 157 (2002); Wehner v. Parris, 258 Ga. App. 772, 574 S.E.2d 921 (2002); Caudell v. Toccoa Inn, Inc., 261 Ga. App. 209, 582 S.E.2d 180 (2003); Cotting v. Cotting, 261 Ga. App. 370, 582 S.E.2d 527 (2003); Gerschick v. Pounds, 262 Ga. App. 554, 586 S.E.2d 22 (2003); Sangster v. Dujinski, 264 Ga. App. 213, 590 S.E.2d 202 (2003); Fowler v. Cox, 264 Ga. App. 880, 592 S.E.2d 510 (2003). Land v. Boone, 265 Ga. App. 551, 594 S.E.2d 741 (2004); Reece v. Smith, 265 Ga. App. 497, 594 S.E.2d 654 (2004); Marlowe v. Colquitt County, 278 Ga. App. 184, 628 S.E.2d 622 (2006).

#### RESEARCH REFERENCES

**ALR.** — Attorney's fees: obduracy as basis for state-court award, 49 ALR4th 825.  
Attorneys' fees: cost of services provided

by paralegals or the like as compensable element of award in state court, 73 ALR4th 938.

#### 9-15-15. Attorney's fees and expenses assessed in civil actions brought against judicial officers.

(a) When any civil action is brought against a judicial officer, other than an action for quo warranto, mandamus, or an action brought under Title

42, Section 1983 of the United States Code, and such action arises out of the performance of the judicial officer's official duties, the plaintiff shall be liable for all attorney's fees and expenses incurred in the defense of the action if the action is concluded in favor of the judicial officer, and the court finds that an attorney or party brought an action that lacked substantial justification or that the action, or any part of the action, was interposed for delay or harassment. As used in this Code section, "lacked substantial justification" means substantially frivolous, substantially groundless, or substantially vexatious. For purposes of this Code section, judicial officers shall include justices and judges of the appellate courts of Georgia and judges of the superior, state, probate, juvenile, magistrate, and municipal courts.

(b) The provisions of subsection (a) of this Code section shall apply both with respect to actions brought against a judicial officer in his or her official capacity and with respect to actions brought against a judicial officer in his or her individual capacity where the action arises out of the performance of the judicial officer's official duties.

(c) Recovery may be had under subsection (a) of this Code section by the state or by a unit of local government with respect to attorney's fees and expenses incurred by the state or by the unit of local government. Where recovery by a governmental unit is so authorized, recovery shall be authorized for attorney's fees paid to outside counsel as well as for compensation paid to counsel employed by the governmental unit. Recovery may also be had under subsection (a) of this Code section with respect to attorney's fees and expenses personally incurred by a judicial officer. Recovery under subsection (a) of this Code section shall include any attorney's fees and expenses incurred in appellate proceedings arising out of an action subject to this Code section.

(d) When a civil action against a judicial officer, other than an action for quo warranto, mandamus, or an action brought under Title 42, Section 1983 of the United States Code, which action arises out of the performance of the judicial officer's official duties is presented for filing, the clerk of court shall file the matter but shall present the complaint or other initial pleading to the district court administrator for the judicial circuit where the action was filed, to assign to a superior court judge of that circuit. If the action is filed against a judge or justice of an appellate court, the chief judge or justice shall assign the matter to a member of that court. The judge shall review the pleading, and, if the judge determines that the pleading shows on its face such a complete absence of any justiciable issue of law or fact that it cannot be reasonably believed that the court could grant any relief against any party named in the pleading, then the judge shall enter an order dismissing the pleading. An order dismissing the pleading shall be appealable in the same manner as an order dismissing an action.

(e) Attorney's fees and expenses under this Code section may be requested by motion at any time during the course of the action but not later than 45 days after the final disposition of the action.

(f) An award of reasonable and necessary attorney's fees or expenses of litigation under this Code section shall be determined by the court without a jury and shall be made by an order of court which shall constitute and be enforceable as a money judgment. (Code 1981, § 9-15-15, enacted by Ga. L. 1998, p. 862, § 3; Ga. L. 1999, p. 81, § 9.)

**Code Commission notes.** — Pursuant to Code Section 28-9-5, in 1998, "justices and judges" was substituted for "Justices and Judges" in the last sentence of subsection (a), and "judge or justice" was substituted

for "Judge or Justice" in two places in the second sentence of subsection (d).

**Law reviews.** — For review of 1998 legislation relating to civil practice, see 15 Ga. St. U.L. Rev. 1 (1998).





## Index to Title 9

---

### A

#### **ACCORD AND SATISFACTION.**

Pleading as defense, §9-11-8.

#### **ACCOUNTS AND ACCOUNTING.**

Complaints on account.

Form of complaint, §9-11-104.

#### **ACTING IN CONCERT.**

Injunctions and restraining orders.

Form and scope, §9-11-65.

#### **ACTIONS.**

Calendar.

Pretrial calendar, §9-11-16.

Civil action.

One form of action, §9-11-2.

Civil case filing form.

Filing with clerk of court, §9-11-3.

Civil case filing information form,  
§9-11-133.

Plaintiff to file, §9-11-3.

Commencement by filing complaint,  
§9-11-3.

Consolidation, §9-11-42.

Contracts.

Recovery less than fifty dollars, §9-15-9.

Disposition.

Final disposition form, §9-11-133.

Domestic relations case filing information  
form, §9-11-133.

Plaintiff to file, §9-11-3.

Domestic relations case final disposition  
form, §9-11-133.

Executions.

Private right of action by judgment  
debtors.

Failure to direct cancellation or  
satisfaction of execution, §9-13-80.

Filing information form, §9-11-133.

Plaintiff to file, §9-11-3.

Final disposition form, §9-11-133.

Form of action.

One form, §9-11-2.

Forms.

Domestic relations cases filing  
information form, §9-11-133.

Plaintiff to file, §9-11-3.

Filing information form, §9-11-133.

Plaintiff to file, §9-11-3.

Final disposition form, §9-11-133.

#### **ACTIONS —Cont'd**

Joinder, §9-11-18.

Judges.

Attorneys' fees and expenses in actions  
against judicial officers, §9-15-15.

Judgments.

Enforcement of judgments, §9-12-136.

Judicial officers, actions against.

Attorneys' fees and expenses, §9-15-15.

List of forms meeting requirements for  
filing and disposition, §9-11-133.

Multiple claims.

Judgment upon, §9-11-54.

Stay of judgment, §9-11-62.

One form of action, §9-11-2.

Perpetuation of testimony, §9-11-27.

Renewal.

Professional malpractice actions.

Effect of failure to file required  
affidavit with complaint, §9-11-9.1.

Severance.

Generally, §9-11-42.

SLAPP suits, §9-11-11.1.

Strategic lawsuits against public  
participation, §9-11-11.1.

Waiver of service of summons, §9-11-4.

#### **ADMISSIONS.**

Pleadings.

Effect of failure to deny, §9-11-8.

Request for admissions.

Discovery method, §9-11-26.

Form, §9-11-125.

#### **ADVERTISING.**

Execution sales.

Claims to property levied on.

Sale of property on claimants'  
application, §9-13-97.

Judicial sales, §§9-13-140 to 9-13-145.

Costs paid in advance, §9-13-145.

How advertised, §9-13-140.

Journal or newspaper.

Official organ of publication,  
§9-13-142.

Livestock sales, §9-13-140.

Perishable property, §9-13-164.

Place of sale, §9-13-161.1.

Rates, §9-13-143.

Alternate rates, §9-13-144.

Timing of advertisements, §9-13-141.

**AFFIDAVITS.**

- Constitutional claim of free speech or right to petition government.
  - Verification filed with pleading, §9-11-11.1.
- Evidence, §9-11-43.
- Executions.
  - Affidavit of illegality, §§9-13-120 to 9-13-129.
  - Cancellation by clerk.
    - Failure of plaintiff in execution to transmit cancellation or satisfaction, §9-13-80.
  - Claims to property levied on.
    - Affidavit by partner or joint owner, §9-13-95.
    - Affidavit of indigence, §9-13-92.
- Habeas corpus proceedings.
  - Discharge for defect in affidavit, etc., §9-14-17.
  - Evidence in proceedings by prisoners, §9-14-48.
- Indigent persons.
  - Costs of action, §§9-15-2, 9-15-4.
- Judicial sales.
  - Advertising costs, §9-13-145.
- Malpractice charges, §9-11-9.1.
- Partners.
  - Execution claims, §9-13-95.
- Professional malpractice charges, §9-11-9.1.
- Service of affidavits.
  - Time limitation, §9-11-6.
- Summary judgment proceedings, §9-11-56.
- When required, §9-11-11.

**AFFIRMATIVE DEFENSES.**

- Pleadings, §9-11-8.

**AGENTS.**

- Discovery of work product, §9-11-26.

**ALIAS EXECUTION.**

- Issuance.
  - Correction of mistake in issuance of original execution, §9-13-7.
  - Replacement of lost original, §9-13-8.

**ALIAS FIERI FACIAS.**

- Lost originals, §9-13-8.

**AMENDMENTS.**

- Executions.
  - Affidavits of illegality, §9-13-125.
  - Conformity to amended judgment, §9-13-6.
  - Conformity with judgment or time of return, §9-13-5.
  - Correction of mistakes in issuance, §9-13-7.
  - Alias execution, §9-13-7.

**AMENDMENTS —Cont'd**

- Judgments and decrees.
  - Conformity to verdict.
    - Judgment aided by verdict or amendable not set aside, §9-12-15.
  - Findings by the court, §9-11-52.
  - Verdicts.
    - Conformity to verdict, §9-12-14.
- Pleadings.
  - Conformity to the evidence, §9-11-15.
  - Generally, §9-11-15.
  - Relation back of amendments, §9-11-15.
- Trial.
  - Findings by the court, §9-11-52.
- Verdicts.
  - After dispersal of jury, §9-12-7.
  - Conformity to pleadings, §9-12-6.
  - Partially illegal verdict, §9-12-8.

**ANSWERS.**

- Averments.
  - Rule as to overcoming abolished, §9-11-11.
- Counterclaims, §9-11-12.
  - Form of answer.
    - Presenting defenses, §9-11-120.
- Cross-claims, §9-11-12.
  - Form of answers in presenting defenses, §9-11-120.
- Defenses.
  - How presented, §9-11-12.
- Forms.
  - Answer presenting various defenses, §9-11-120.
  - Answer to complaint for money had and received, §9-11-121.
- Habeas corpus proceedings by prisoners.
  - Time for answer, §9-14-47.
- Medical malpractice.
  - Time for filing, §9-11-9.1.
- Objections.
  - How presented, §9-11-12.
- Requests for admission, §9-11-36.
- When presented, §9-11-12.

**APPEALS.**

- Class actions.
  - Certification orders, §9-11-23.
- Confessed judgments, §9-12-18.
- Depositions pending appeal, §9-11-27.
- Executions suspended by appeal, §9-13-2.
- Foreign judgments, §9-12-134.
- Habeas corpus, §9-11-61.
  - Prisoners, §9-14-52.
- Harmless error, §9-11-61.
- Judgment liens.
  - Effect of appellate proceedings, §9-12-89.



**APPEALS —Cont'd**

**Judgment liens —Cont'd**

Extent to which property affected by  
pending appeal, §9-12-88.

**Pendency of appeal.**

Property affected by judgment pending  
appeal.

Extent to which property is affected,  
§9-12-88.

**Stays pending appeal.**

Foreign judgments, §§9-12-116,  
9-12-134.

**Remittitur.**

Habeas corpus judgments, §9-14-22.

**Stays pending appeal.**

Foreign judgments, §9-12-134.

Proceeding on foreign judgment  
pending appeal, §9-12-116.

Summary judgment orders, §9-11-56.

Suspension of judgments, §9-12-19.

**APPEARANCES.**

**Depositions upon oral examination.**

Failure to attend, §9-11-30.

**ARBITRATION.**

**Awards.**

Pleading as defense, §9-11-8.

**Defenses.**

Pleading award as defense, §9-11-8.

**Pleadings.**

Defenses, §9-11-8.

**ARREST.**

**Habeas corpus.**

Discharge after arrest for offense  
committed in another state,  
§9-14-18.

**Warrants.**

When warrant for arrest of person  
detained to be issued along with  
writ of habeas corpus, §9-14-9.

**Warrants.**

Habeas corpus proceedings.

When warrant for arrest of person  
detained to be issued along with  
writ of habeas corpus, §9-14-9.

**ASSIGNMENT OF CASES FOR TRIAL,  
§9-11-40.**

**ASSIGNMENTS.**

**Judgments, §9-12-21.**

Effect of transfer of judgment by  
attorney, §9-12-22.

**ASSOCIATIONS.**

Depositions, §§9-11-30 to 9-11-32.

**ATTACHMENT.**

Fraudulent levy, §9-13-16.

**ATTORNEY GENERAL.**

Habeas corpus.

Service of copy of petition on attorney  
general, §9-14-45.

**ATTORNEYS.**

**Costs.**

Attorney guilty of willful neglect or  
misconduct.

Liability for costs, §9-15-7.

Attorney's liability when execution  
returned unsatisfied, §9-15-12.

Judgment and execution against  
attorneys, §9-15-13.

Liability of attorney of nonresident  
plaintiff for costs, §9-15-6.

**Depositions.**

Persons who may take.

Disqualification for interest, §9-11-28.

Subpoenas for taking depositions.

Issuance of subpoena by attorney,  
§9-11-45.

**Executions.**

Transfer by attorney, §9-13-35.

**Fees.**

Service of pleadings on, §9-11-5.

Work product.

Discovery, §9-11-26.

**Malpractice.**

Affidavit with malpractice charge,  
§9-11-9.1.

**Pleadings.**

Signing of pleading, §9-11-11.

**ATTORNEYS' FEES.**

**Constitutional claims.**

Freedom of speech or right to petition  
government for redress of  
grievances.

Verification filed with pleading,  
discovery, motions, §9-11-11.1.

**Depositions upon oral examination.**

Failure to attend or serve subpoena,  
§9-11-30.

Frivolous actions and defenses, §9-15-14.

Judicial officers, actions against, §9-15-15.

**Torts.**

Offer to settle claim, rejection of,  
§9-11-68.

**AVOIDING OF UNNECESSARY COSTS  
OF SERVICE, §9-11-4.**

**B**

**BAD FAITH.**

Civil practice.

Affidavits, §9-11-56.

**BAD FAITH —Cont'd**

Civil practice —Cont'd

Depositions upon oral examination,  
§9-11-30.

**BAILMENTS.**

Plaintiff parties.

Real party in interest requirement,  
§9-11-17.

**BANK DEPOSITS AND COLLECTIONS.**

Execution against indorsers, §9-13-30.

Judgments against indorsers.

Identification of relation of parties,  
§9-12-11.

**BANKRUPTCY AND INSOLVENCY.**

Discharge in bankruptcy.

Pleading as defense, §9-11-8.

Pleadings.

Affirmative defenses, §9-11-8.

**BONDS, SURETY.**

Discovery of trial preparation material,  
§9-11-26.

Executions, §9-13-14.

Affidavit of illegality, §9-13-120.

Amount and condition of forthcoming  
bond, §9-13-126.

Release as to property sold, §9-13-129.

Against surety, §§9-13-30, 9-13-31.

Claims to property levied on.

Bond by partner or joint owner,  
§9-13-95.

Forthcoming bond by plaintiff in  
execution, §9-13-96.

Forthcoming bond for possession of  
property, §9-13-94.

Security for damages, §9-13-91.

Measure of damages on forthcoming  
bonds, §9-13-15.

Injunctions.

Prerequisites to issuance, §9-11-65.

Judgments.

Against principal and surety.

Identification of relation of parties,  
§9-12-11.

Where security given on appeal,  
§9-12-20.

Amount of judgment on bond, §9-12-13.

Identification of surety, §9-12-11.

**BRICKS.**

Sale of property taken under execution,  
§9-13-161.

**BURDEN OF PROOF.**

Executions.

Claims to property levied on, §9-13-102.

**BUSINESS CORPORATIONS.**

Deposition of officer, director or managing  
agent, §§9-11-30 to 9-11-32.

Directors.

Depositions, §§9-11-30 to 9-11-32.

Managing agents.

Depositions, §§9-11-30 to 9-11-32.

Officers.

Depositions, §§9-11-30 to 9-11-32.

**BUSINESS RECORDS.**

Interrogatories.

Option to produce business records,  
§9-11-33.

**C**

**CALENDARS.**

Court calendars.

Assignment of cases for trial, §9-11-40.

Motion days, §9-11-78.

Pretrial calendar, §9-11-16.

**CANCELLATION.**

Satisfaction or discharge of judgment and  
execution.

Execution cancelled when satisfied,  
§9-13-80.

**CASE FILING FORM.**

Civil cases.

Filing, §9-11-3.

**CASHIERS.**

Service of process in actions against  
corporations, §9-11-4.

**CATTLE.**

Judicial sales.

Advertisement and sale of livestock,  
§9-13-140.

**CAVEAT EMPTOR.**

Judicial sales.

Title and condition of property,  
§9-13-167.

**CERTIFICATES ATTESTING TO  
CUSTODY OF OFFICIAL RECORDS.**

Admissibility as evidence, §9-11-44.

**CERTIFICATES OF ATTORNEY.**

Depositions upon oral examination.

Signing of special notice, §9-11-30.

Signing of pleadings, §9-11-11.

**CERTIFICATES OF PROBABLE CAUSE  
FOR APPEAL.**

Habeas corpus procedure for persons  
under sentence of state court of  
record, §9-14-52.

**CERTIFICATES OF SERVICE.**

Habeas corpus procedure for persons  
under sentence of state court of  
record.

Petition, §§9-14-45.

**CHILD CUSTODY.**

Habeas corpus, §9-14-2.

**CHOSES IN ACTION.**

Executions, §9-13-57.

**CIVIL CASE FILING FORM.**

Filing with clerk of court, §9-11-3.

**CIVIL PRACTICE.**

Actions.

Disposition.

Final disposition form, §9-11-133.

Domestic relations case filing  
information form, §9-11-133.

Plaintiff to file, §9-11-3.

Domestic relations case final disposition  
form, §9-11-133.

Filing information form, §9-11-133.

Plaintiff to file, §9-11-3.

Final disposition form, §9-11-133.

Applicability of chapter, §9-11-81.

Calendar of court.

Assignment of cases for trial, §9-11-40.

Motion days, §9-11-78.

Pretrial calendar, §9-11-16.

Case filing form, §9-11-3.

Court and litigation costs.

Generally, §§9-15-1 to 9-15-14.

Deposits in court, §9-11-67.

Executions.

Claims, §§9-13-90 to 9-13-106.

General provisions, §§9-13-1 to 9-13-129.

Illegality, §§9-13-120 to 9-13-129.

Judicial sales.

General provisions, §§9-13-140 to  
9-13-178.

Parties in execution, §§9-13-30 to  
9-13-36.

Property against which execution levied,  
§§9-13-50 to 9-13-60.

Satisfaction or discharge of judgment  
and execution, §§9-13-70 to 9-13-80.

Filing complaint and case filing form,  
§9-11-3.

Foreign judgments.

Enforcement.

General provisions, §§9-12-130 to  
9-12-138.

Recognition of foreign money  
judgments, §§9-12-110 to 9-12-117.

**CIVIL PRACTICE —Cont'd**

Georgia civil practice act.

Commencement of action and service,  
§§9-11-3 to 9-11-6.

Construction of chapter, §9-11-1.

Forms generally, §§9-11-101 to 9-11-133.

General provisions, §§9-11-78 to 9-11-85.

Judgments generally, §§9-11-54 to  
9-11-62.

Jurisdiction and venue unaffected,  
§9-11-82.

Parties generally, §§9-11-17 to 9-11-25.

Provisional and final remedies and  
special proceedings, §§9-11-65 to  
9-11-70.

Scope of chapter, §9-11-1.

Scope of rules and form of action,  
§§9-11-1, 9-11-2.

Short title, §9-11-85.

Habeas corpus.

General provisions, §§9-14-1 to 9-14-53.

Judgments.

Dormancy and revival of judgments,  
§§9-12-60 to 9-12-68.

Effect of judgments, §§9-12-40 to 9-12-43.

Enforcement of foreign judgments,  
§§9-12-130 to 9-12-138.

General provisions, §§9-12-9 to 9-12-23.

Georgia foreign money judgments  
recognition act, §§9-12-110 to  
9-12-117.

Judgment liens, §§9-12-80 to 9-12-94.

Judicial sales.

Advertisement, §§9-13-140 to 9-13-145.

Conduct and effect, §§9-13-160 to  
9-13-178.

General provisions, §§9-13-140 to  
9-13-178.

List of forms meeting requirements for  
filing and disposition, §9-11-133.

Pretrial calendar, §9-11-16.

Pretrial conferences, §9-11-16.

Pro se petitions.

Filing, §9-15-2.

Judicial review, §9-15-2.

Short title.

Georgia civil practice act, §9-11-85.

SLAPP suits, §9-11-11.1.

Strategic lawsuits against public  
participation, §9-11-11.1.

Time periods.

Computation, §9-11-6.

Extension, §9-11-6.

Service of pleadings or papers, §9-11-6.



**CIVIL PRACTICE —Cont'd**

Time periods —Cont'd

Terms of court.

Unaffected by continued existence or expiration, §9-11-6.

Verdicts.

General provisions, §§9-12-1 to 9-12-9.

**CIVIL PRACTICE ACT.**

Short title, §9-11-85.

**CLAIMS.**

Constitutional claim of free speech or right to petition government.

Verification filed with pleading, discovery, motions, §9-11-11.1.

Executions, §§9-13-90 to 9-13-106.

Joinder, §9-11-18.

Multiple claims.

Judgment upon, §9-11-54.

Stay of judgment, §9-11-62.

**CLASS ACTIONS.**

Generally, §9-11-23.

Joinder of persons needed for just adjudication.

Exception of class actions, §9-11-19.

Requirements generally, §9-11-23.

**CLERKS OF COURT.**

Fees.

Entering execution upon general execution docket, §9-12-94.

Habeas corpus proceedings.

Recordation, §9-14-20.

Filing judgments with, §9-11-58.

Habeas corpus proceedings.

Recordation, §9-14-20.

Mistakes.

Correction of judgments, orders, etc., §9-11-60.

Pro se petitions.

Judicial review, §9-15-2.

**COERCION AND DURESS.**

Affirmative defense.

Pleadings, §9-11-8.

**COGNOVIT.**

Right to confess judgment and appeal, §9-12-18.

**COLLATERAL ATTACK.**

Relief from judgments, §9-11-60.

**COLLATERAL ESTOPPEL.**

Law of the case rule, §9-11-60.

**COLLUSION.**

Creditors or bona fide purchasers attacking judgments, §9-12-17.

**COMMENCEMENT OF CIVIL ACTION.**

Filing complaint and case filing form, §9-11-3.

**COMMERCIAL PAPER.**

Indorsements.

Judgments against indorsers.

Identification of relation of parties, §9-12-11.

**COMMON DISASTERS.**

Judgment liens.

Priority, §9-12-90.

**COMMON LAW.**

Official records.

Proof by rules of evidence at common law, §9-11-44.

**COMPLAINTS.**

Accounts.

Form of complaint on account, §9-11-104.

Amendment.

Professional malpractice charges.

Effect of failure to file required affidavit, §9-11-9.1.

Claims for relief, §9-11-8.

Demand for judgment, §9-11-8.

Equity.

Setting aside of judgment, §9-11-60.

Exhibits.

Third-party complaints, §9-11-14.

Filing commencement of action, §9-11-3.

Formal requirements, §9-11-8.

Forms.

Account, §9-11-104.

Claim for debt and to set aside fraudulent conveyance, §9-11-113.

Conversion, §9-11-111.

Goods sold and delivered, §9-11-105.

Interpleader and declaratory relief, §9-11-118.

Money had and received, §9-11-108.

Answer to complaint, §9-11-121.

Money lent, §9-11-106.

Money paid by mistake, §9-11-107.

Motion to dismiss, presenting defense of failure to state claim, §9-11-119.

Negligence, §9-11-109.

Negligence under federal employers' liability act, §9-11-114.

Where plaintiff is unable to determine definitely whether the person responsible is C.D. or E.F., etc., §9-11-110.

Promissory note, §9-11-103.

**COMPLAINTS —Cont'd**

**Forms —Cont'd**

Specific performance of contract to convey land, §9-11-112.

**Malpractice.**

Affidavits to accompany charge of professional malpractice, §9-11-9.1.

**Medical malpractice.**

Affidavit to accompany charge, §9-11-9.1.

Formal requirements, §9-11-8.

Service with summons, §9-11-4.

**Summons.**

Service together, §9-11-4.

Third-party complaint, §9-11-14.

**COMPROMISE AND SETTLEMENT.**

Class actions, §9-11-23.

**Torts.**

Offer to settle claim, §9-11-68.

**COMPULSORY COUNTERCLAIMS, §9-11-13.**

**CONFERENCES BEFORE TRIAL, §9-11-16.**

**CONFESSION OF JUDGMENT, §9-12-18.**

**CONFLICTS OF INTEREST.**

**Depositions.**

Persons allowed to take depositions, §9-11-28.

**CONSENT JUDGMENTS, §9-12-23.**

**CONSOLIDATION OF ACTIONS AND PROCEEDINGS, §9-11-42.**

**CONSTABLES.**

**Executions.**

Levy on land, §9-13-53.

**CONSTITUTIONAL CLAIMS.**

Freedom of speech or right to petition government for redress of grievances.

Verification to be filed with pleading, discovery, motions, §9-11-11.1.

**CONSTITUTION OF THE UNITED STATES.**

**Freedom of speech.**

Verification of claims, §9-11-11.1.

Right to petition for redress of grievances.

Verification of claim, §9-11-11.1.

**CONSTRUCTIVE SEIZURES.**

Seizure prerequisites to sale of personalty, §9-13-55.

**CONSULS.**

**Agents of the United States.**

Depositions in foreign countries.

Persons before whom taken, §9-11-28.

**CONSULTANTS.**

Discovery of work product, §9-11-26.

**CONTEMPT.**

**Corporations.**

Property against which execution levied.

Disclosure by corporation of worth of defendant's shares mandated.

Refusal as contempt, §9-13-58.

**Discovery.**

Failure to comply with order compelling discovery, §9-11-37.

**Executions.**

Shares of stock.

Corporation's refusal to disclose worth, §9-13-58.

**Habeas corpus.**

Disobedience of writ, §9-14-23.

When person not to be discharged, §9-14-16.

Judgments, §9-11-70.

**Specific performance.**

Judgment for specific acts.

Failure to comply within specified time, §9-11-70.

**Summary judgment.**

Affidavits made in bad faith, §9-11-56.

**CONTINUANCES.**

Judicial sales, §9-13-162.

**CONTRACTORS.**

**Executions.**

Property liable to execution.

Action against joint contractors where not all served, §9-13-59.

**CONTRACTS.**

**Actions.**

Recovery less than fifty dollars, §9-15-9.

**Conditions precedent.**

Pleading requirement, §9-11-9.

**Consideration.**

Failure of consideration.

Pleading as defense, §9-11-8.

**Costs.**

When recovery on contract is less than \$50, §9-15-9.

**Sale of goods.**

Complaint for goods sold and delivered. Form, §9-11-105.

**CONVERSION.**

**Complaint for conversion.**

Form, §9-11-111.

**CONVEYANCES.**

**Complaint for specific performance.**

Contract to convey land.

Form of complaint, §9-11-112.

## INDEX TO TITLE 9

### **CONVEYANCES —Cont'd**

Contract to convey land.

Complaint for specific performance.

Form of complaint, §9-11-112.

Fraudulent transfers.

Complaint on claim for debt and to set aside fraudulent conveyance.

Form, §9-11-113.

Joinder of remedies, §9-11-18.

Joinder of remedies.

Fraudulent transfers, §9-11-18.

Specific performance decree.

Operation as deed to convey land or other property, §9-11-70.

### **COPARTIES.**

Cross-claim against coparty, §9-11-13.

### **CORN.**

Levy and sale of growing crops, §9-13-54.

Change of place of judicial sales,  
§9-13-161.

### **CORONERS.**

Execution where sheriff a party.

Direction, levy, service and return,  
§9-13-11.

### **CORPORATIONS.**

Contempt.

Property against which execution levied.

Disclosure by corporation of worth of defendant's shares mandated.

Refusal as contempt, §9-13-58.

Deposition of officer, director or managing agent, §§9-11-30 to 9-11-32.

Foreign corporations.

Service of process on, §9-11-4.

Parties.

Capacity to bring or defend action,  
§9-11-17.

Service of process, §9-11-4.

### **CORROBORATION.**

Equitable rule as to affirmation of answer under oath.

Abolished, §9-11-11.

### **COSTS, §9-11-54.**

Attorneys.

Execution returned unsatisfied, §9-15-12.

Judgment and execution against,  
§9-15-13.

Nonresident plaintiff.

Liability for costs, §9-15-6.

Willful neglect or misconduct.

Liability for costs, §9-15-7.

Contract actions.

Recovery of costs.

Recovery less than fifty dollars, §9-15-9.

Demanding, §9-15-3.

### **COSTS —Cont'd**

Depositions.

Upon oral examination.

Failure to attend or serve subpoena,  
§9-11-30.

Deposit prior to filing by clerk, §9-15-4.

Entry of judgment.

Delaying for taxing of costs, §9-11-58.

Executions, §§9-15-11 to 9-15-14.

Claims to property levied on.

Where claim made for delay,  
§9-13-101.

Executors and administrators.

Judgment for costs, §9-12-12.

Fiduciaries.

Judgment for costs, §9-12-12.

Frivolous actions and defenses, §9-15-14.

Habeas corpus, §9-14-21.

Reimbursement to counties for habeas corpus costs, §9-14-53.

Indigent persons.

Affidavit, §§9-15-2, 9-15-4.

Exception to requirement that deposit of costs be made prior to filing by clerk, §9-15-4.

Judgments, §9-11-54.

Inclusion of costs in judgment, §9-15-11.

Judgment against attorney, §9-15-13.

Judicial officers, actions against, §9-15-15.

Nonresidents.

Attorney and plaintiff, §9-15-6.

Party liable, §9-15-1.

Personal actions when damages are less than ten dollars, §9-15-10.

Superior courts.

Affidavit of indigence, §9-15-2.

Tort actions when damages are less than ten dollars, §9-15-10.

Torts.

Offer to settle claim, rejection of,  
§9-11-68.

Trusts and trustees.

Judgment against trustee, §9-12-12.

When demandable, §9-15-3.

Witnesses.

Adverse party witnesses, §9-15-8.

### **COUNTERCLAIMS, §9-11-13.**

Acquired after pleading, §9-11-13.

Against state, §9-11-13.

Answers, §9-11-12.

Form of answer.

Presenting defenses, §9-11-120.

Applicability of civil practice act, §9-11-81.



**COUNTERCLAIMS —Cont'd**

Complaint for money had and received.

Form of answer to complaint with  
counterclaim for interpleader,  
§9-11-121.

Compulsory counterclaims.

Generally, §9-11-13.

Dismissal, §9-11-41.

Exceeding opposing claim, §9-11-13.

Formal requirements, §9-11-8.

Interpleader, §9-11-22.

Joinder, §9-11-18.

Additional parties.

When additional parties may be  
brought in, §9-11-13.

Judgments, §9-11-54.

Multiple claims, §9-11-54.

Separate judgments, §9-11-13.

Summary judgments, §9-11-56.

Maturing after pleading, §9-11-13.

Omitted counterclaims, §9-11-13.

Permissive counterclaims.

Generally, §9-11-13.

Pleadings allowed, §9-11-7.

Separate trials, §9-11-42.

Service, §9-11-5.

Summary judgments, §9-11-56.

Third-party practice, §9-11-14.

Trials.

Separate trials, §9-11-13.

**COUNTIES.**

Habeas corpus relief.

Costs.

Reimbursement to counties, §9-14-53.

Service of process, §9-11-4.

**COUNTY TAX COLLECTORS.**

Sales for purpose of collecting taxes due  
state and county.

Continuation of public sales from day to  
day, §9-13-162.

**COURT OF APPEALS.**

Judges.

Attorneys' fees and expenses in action  
against judge, §9-15-15.

**COURT REPORTERS.**

Depositions.

Actions, §9-11-27.

Appeals, §9-11-27.

Disclosure.

Arrangements for reporter's services,  
§9-11-28.

Oral examinations, §9-11-30.

Persons before whom depositions may be  
taken, §9-11-28.

**COURT REPORTERS —Cont'd**

Disclosure.

Depositions.

Arrangements for reporter's services,  
§9-11-28.

**COURTS.**

Civil practice act.

Applicability of provisions, §9-11-1.

Local court rules, §9-11-83.

Forms, generally, §9-11-84.

**CRIMINAL LAW AND PROCEDURE.**

Execution.

Affidavit directing clerk to cancel  
execution.

Fraudulent affidavit, §9-13-80.

Fraudulent levy, §9-13-16.

Habeas corpus.

General provisions, §§9-14-1 to 9-14-53.

**CROPS.**

Executions.

When growing crop may be levied and  
sold, §9-13-54.

**CROSS-CLAIMS, §9-11-13.**

Against coparty, §9-11-3.

Allowable proceedings, §9-11-7.

Answers, §9-11-12.

Form of answers in presenting defenses,  
§9-11-120.

Dismissal, §9-11-41.

Formal requirements, §9-11-8.

Interpleader, §9-11-22.

Joinder, §9-11-18.

Joinder of additional parties.

When additional parties may be brought  
in, §9-11-13.

Judgments, §9-11-54.

Multiple claims, §9-11-54.

Separate judgments, §9-11-13.

Summary judgments, §9-11-56.

Separate trials, §9-11-42.

Service, §9-11-5.

Summary judgments, §9-11-56.

Third-party defendants, §9-11-14.

Trials.

Separate trials, §9-11-13.

**CROSS-EXAMINATION.**

Deposition upon oral examination,  
§9-11-30.

**CROSS QUESTIONS.**

Depositions upon written questions,  
§9-11-31.

Service, §9-14-48.

**D**

**DAMAGES.**

Executions.

Bonds.

Measure of damages on forthcoming bonds, §9-13-15.

Claims as to property levied on, §9-13-91.

Assessment of damages, §9-13-105.

Delayed damages, §9-13-101.

Trial of damage issue where claim dismissed or withdrawn, §9-13-104.

Illegality of execution.

Delayed damages, §9-13-128.

Judicial sales.

Rescission, §9-13-172.1.

Pleadings, §9-11-8.

Special damages, §9-11-9.

Special damages.

Specificity required in pleading, §9-11-9.

**DAYS.**

Motion days, §9-11-78.

**DEATH PENALTY.**

Habeas corpus.

Prisoners.

Petitions.

First time state court proceedings resulting in death sentence, §9-14-47.1.

**DEBTORS AND CREDITORS.**

Fraudulent transfers.

Complaint on claim for debt and to set aside fraudulent conveyance.

Form, §9-11-113.

Judgments.

Attacking, §9-12-17.

**DECLARATORY JUDGMENTS.**

Complaint for interpleader and declaratory relief.

Form, §9-11-118.

Special verdicts, §9-11-49.

**DEEDS.**

Judgment liens.

When money judgment in county of or outside county of defendant's residence creates lien against third parties without notice.

Effect of provisions on validity or force of deed, §9-12-85.

Specific performance decree.

Operation as deed to convey land or other property, §9-11-70.

**DEFAMATION.**

SLAPP suits, §9-11-11.1.

**DEFAULT JUDGMENTS,** §§9-11-54, 9-11-55.

Medical malpractice actions, §9-11-54.

Opening default, §9-11-55.

**DEFENSES.**

Accord and satisfaction.

Pleading, §9-11-8.

Affirmative defenses.

Pleadings, §9-11-8.

Arbitration and award.

Pleading, §9-11-8.

Bankruptcy.

Discharge in bankruptcy.

Pleading, §9-11-8.

Claims for relief.

Failure to state a claim upon which relief can be granted.

Form of answer presenting defense, §9-11-120.

Pleading, §9-11-12.

Preliminary hearing, §9-11-12.

Consolidation in motion, §9-11-12.

Duress.

Pleading, §9-11-8.

Estoppel.

Pleading, §9-11-8.

Fellow servant rule.

Pleading, §9-11-8.

Fraud.

Pleading, §9-11-8.

Frauds, statute of.

Pleading, §9-11-8.

Frivolous defenses.

Litigation costs and attorney's fees, §9-15-14.

Illegality.

Pleading, §9-11-8.

Joinder of parties.

Failure to join necessary party.

Form of answer presenting defense, §9-11-120.

Pleading, §9-11-12.

Preliminary hearing, §9-11-12.

Jurisdiction.

Lack of jurisdiction.

Dismissal of action, §9-11-12.

Form of answer presenting defense, §9-11-120.

Officer's defense of service, §9-11-12.

Pleading, §9-11-12.

Preliminary hearing, §9-11-12.

Waiver, §9-11-12.

Laches.

Pleading, §9-11-8.

**DEFENSES —Cont'd**

- License.
  - Pleading, §9-11-8.
- Limitation of actions.
  - Pleading, §9-11-8.
- Motions, §9-11-12.
- Payment.
  - Pleading, §9-11-8.
- Pleadings, §9-11-12.
  - Alternative defenses, §9-11-8.
  - Response of pleadings, §9-11-8.
- Preliminary hearings.
  - Civil cases, §9-11-12.
- Process.
  - Insufficiency.
    - Form of answer presenting defense, §9-11-120.
    - Officer's defense of service, §9-11-12.
    - Pleading, §9-11-12.
    - Preliminary hearing, §9-11-12.
  - Sufficiency of process.
    - Waiver, §9-11-12.
- Release.
  - Pleading, §9-11-8.
- Res judicata.
  - Pleading, §9-11-8.
- Service of process.
  - Insufficiency.
    - Form of answer presenting defense, §9-11-120.
    - Officer's defense of service, §9-11-12.
    - Preliminary hearing, §9-11-12.
    - Waiver, §9-11-12.
- Statute of frauds.
  - Pleading, §9-11-8.
- Statute of limitations.
  - Pleading, §9-11-8.
- Third-party defendants, §9-11-14.
- Venue.
  - Improper venue.
    - Form of answer presenting defense, §9-11-120.
    - Pleading, §9-11-12.
    - Preliminary hearing, §9-11-12.
    - Waiver, §9-11-12.
- Waiver.
  - Certain defenses waived by omitting from pleadings, §9-11-12.
  - Pleading, §9-11-8.

**DEFINED TERMS.**

- Action for medical malpractice.
  - Judgment, §9-11-54.
  - Pleadings, §9-11-8.
- Applicable records.
  - Judgment liens, §9-12-86.

**DEFINED TERMS —Cont'd**

- Eligible sale.
  - Judicial sales, §9-13-172.1.
- Filing with court.
  - Pleadings subsequent to original complaint and other papers, §9-11-5.
- Foreign judgment, §§9-12-111, 9-12-131.
- Foreign state.
  - Recognition of foreign money judgments, §9-12-111.
- Judgment, §9-11-54.
- Lacked substantial jurisdiction.
  - Attorneys' fees and expenses in actions against judicial officers, §9-15-15.
- Newspaper.
  - Official organ of publication, §9-13-142.
- Public sale.
  - Judicial sales, §9-13-160.
- DEMURRERS.**
- Pleadings.
  - Abolished, §9-11-7.
- DEPOSITIONS.**
- Attorneys at law.
  - Subpoenas for taking depositions.
    - Issuance of subpoena by attorney, §9-11-45.
- Before action depositions, §9-11-27.
- Commission to take in foreign country, §9-11-28.
- Compelling of depositions.
  - Subpoenas, §9-11-45.
- Conflicts of interest.
  - Persons allowed to take depositions, §9-11-28.
- Court reporters.
  - Actions, §9-11-27.
  - Appeals, §9-11-27.
  - Disclosure of arrangements for services, §9-11-28.
  - Oral examinations, §9-11-30.
  - Persons before whom depositions may be taken, §9-11-28.
- Custody pending filing with court, §9-11-29.1.
- Disclosure, arrangement for reporter's services, §9-11-28.
- Discovery methods, §9-11-26.
- Evidence.
  - Use in court proceedings, §9-11-32.
- Filing with court, §9-11-29.1.
- Habeas corpus proceedings by prisoners, §9-14-48.
- Letters rogatory, §9-11-28.
- Oral examination, §9-11-30.
  - Method of discovery, §9-11-26.
- Pending appeal, §9-11-27.



**DEPOSITIONS —Cont'd**

- Perpetuation of testimony, §9-11-27.
- Persons who may take, §9-11-28.
  - Depositions upon oral examination.
    - Duties of officer, §9-11-30.
  - Depositions upon written questions.
    - Duties of officer, §9-11-31.
  - Objection to officer on ground of disqualification, §9-11-32.
  - Stipulations.
    - Parties, §9-11-29.
- Production of documents and things.
  - Subpoenas for taking depositions, §9-11-45.
- Recordation.
  - Oral examination, §9-11-30.
  - Written questions, §9-11-31.
- Stipulations of parties, §9-11-29.
- Subpoena for taking, §9-11-45.
- Use in court proceedings, §9-11-32.
- Written questions, §9-11-31.
  - Method of discovery, §9-11-26.

**DEPOSITS IN COURT, §9-11-67.**

**DEPUTIES.**

- Official recordkeepers.
  - Proof of lack of record.
    - Statement by deputy, §9-11-44.

**DILATORY TACTICS.**

- Execution proceeding.
  - Claims to property levied on.
    - Damages and costs where claim made for delay, §9-13-101.
  - Illegality of execution.
    - Damages where illegality interposed for delay only, §9-13-128.
- Pleadings.
  - Assessment of costs for frivolous actions and defenses, §9-15-14.
  - Attorney's signature as certificate is not interposed for delay, §9-11-11.

**DIRECTED VERDICT, §9-11-50.**

**DISASTERS.**

- Common disasters.
  - Judgment liens, §9-12-90.
- Judgments relating to common disaster, §9-12-90.

**DISCIPLINING.**

- Attorneys.
  - Complaints for malpractice.
    - Violation of pleading rules, §9-11-8.

**DISCONTINUANCE OF ACTIONS.**

- Execution setoffs.
  - Discontinuance of claim, §9-13-103.

**DISCOVERY, §§9-11-26 to 9-11-37.**

- Agents.
  - Work product, §9-11-26.
- Contempt.
  - Failure to comply with order compelling discovery, §9-11-37.
- Custody of material pending filing with court, §9-11-29.1.
- Entry upon land.
  - Discovery methods, §9-11-26.
- Execution of judgments.
  - Discovery in aid of, §9-11-69.
- Experts.
  - Trial preparation materials, §9-11-26.
- Filing of material with court, §9-11-29.1.
- Identification of expert witnesses, §9-11-26.
- Insurance.
  - Discovery of agreements, §9-11-26.
- Insurance agreements, §9-11-26.
- Methods, §9-11-26.
- Nonparty, discovery request for records from.
  - Immunity of nonparty, §9-11-34.
- Objections.
  - Inadmissibility at trial of information sought, §9-11-26.
- Physical examination of person, §9-11-35.
- Privileged matter.
  - Impermissible scope of discovery, §9-11-26.
- Protective orders, §9-11-26.
- Request for admission, §9-11-36.
  - Form, §9-11-125.
- Scope of discovery, §9-11-26.
- Sequence and timing, §9-11-26.
- Stipulations of parties, §9-11-29.
- Supplementation of responses, §9-11-26.
- Trial preparation materials, §9-11-26.
- Work product, §9-11-26.

**DISMISSAL OF ACTIONS.**

- Class action, §9-11-23.
- Involuntary dismissal, §9-11-41.
- Jurisdiction.
  - Lack of jurisdiction, §9-11-12.
- Malpractice charges, §9-11-9.1.
- Misjoinder of parties, §9-11-21.
- Motions.
  - Form of motion to dismiss, presenting defense of failure to state a claim, §9-11-119.
- Real party in interest.
  - Prosecution of action by other, §9-11-17.
- Receivers.
  - Action in which receiver has been appointed, §9-11-66.

**DISMISSAL OF ACTIONS —Cont'd**

Recommencement of action where action dismissed for lack of prosecution, §9-11-41.

Stipulation of dismissal, §9-11-41.

Voluntary dismissal, §9-11-41.

**DISTRESS WARRANTS.**

Fraudulent levy, §9-13-16.

**DIVORCE.**

Publication, service by, time of trial, §9-11-40.

Service by publication, time of trial, §9-11-40.

Time of trial, §9-11-40.

**DOCKETS.**

Executions.

Clerk fees, §9-12-94.

General execution, §9-12-81.

Judgment liens.

Recordation in applicable records.

Prerequisite to lien on land, §9-12-86.

Judgments becoming dormant, §9-12-60.

**DOMESTICATION OF FOREIGN JUDGMENTS.**

Foreign judgments generally, §§9-12-130 to 9-12-138.

**DOMESTIC RELATIONS.**

Actions.

Filing information form, §9-11-133.

Plaintiff to file, §9-11-3.

Final disposition form, §9-11-133.

Forms.

Case filing information form, §9-11-133.

Plaintiff to file, §9-11-3.

Final disposition form, §9-11-133.

**DORMANT JUDGMENTS.**

Renewal or revival, §§9-12-61 to 9-12-68.

**DRAFTS.**

Judgments against indorser.

Identification of relation of parties, §9-12-11.

**E**

**ENFORCEMENT OF FOREIGN JUDGMENTS LAW.**

Foreign judgments, §§9-12-130 to 9-12-138.

Short title, §9-12-130.

**ENTRY OF JUDGMENTS IN CIVIL CASES, §9-11-58.**

**ENTRY UPON LAND FOR INSPECTION AND OTHER PURPOSES, §9-11-34.**

**EQUITABLE INTERPLEADER.**

Interpleader under civil practice act.

Relationship of remedies, §9-11-22.

**EQUITY.**

Complaints.

Setting aside of judgment, §9-11-60.

Interpleader.

Relationship of equitable interpleader under civil practice act, §9-11-22.

**ESTOPPEL.**

Pleading as defense, §9-11-8.

**EVASIVE ANSWERS.**

Depositions and discovery.

Evasive answer treated as failure to answer, §9-11-37.

**EVIDENCE.**

Affidavits, §9-11-43.

Depositions, §9-11-43.

Use at trial, §9-11-32.

Deposition to perpetuate testimony, §9-11-27.

Directed verdict, §9-11-50.

Exceptions to rulings.

Necessity, §9-11-46.

Executions.

Satisfaction of debt.

Sufficient levy on personalty as prima-facie evidence, §9-13-71.

Foreign law, §9-11-43.

Habeas corpus proceedings by prisoners, §9-14-48.

Harmless error, §9-11-61.

Judgments.

Matters not really passed upon by court.

Parol evidence, §9-12-43.

Objections, §9-11-46.

Depositions, §9-11-32.

Official records, §9-11-44.

Lack of records, §9-11-44.

Pleadings.

Amending pleading to conform to evidence, §9-11-15.

**EXAMINATION OF WITNESSES.**

Cross-examination.

Deposition upon oral examination, §9-11-30.

Deposition upon oral examination, §9-11-30.

**EXECUTIONS, §§9-13-1 to 9-13-129.**

Actions by judgment debtors.

Failure to direct cancellation or satisfaction of execution, §9-13-80.

**EXECUTIONS —Cont'd**

Affidavit of illegality, §§9-13-120 to 9-13-129.  
 Amendment, §9-13-125.  
 Bond and security, §9-13-120.  
     Forthcoming bond when execution levied on personalty.  
     Amount and condition, §9-13-126.  
     Release as to property sold, §9-13-129.  
 Claims to property levied on.  
     Illegality against execution from probate court, §9-13-99.  
 Dismissal, §9-13-128.  
 Filing.  
     By whom, §9-13-123.  
 Property subject to other executions, §9-13-129.  
 Receipt, §9-13-124.  
 Suspension of execution, §9-13-127.  
 When authorized, §9-13-120.  
     Excessive levy, §9-13-122.  
     Going behind judgment, §9-13-121.  
     To show lack of service, §9-13-121.  
 Withdrawal, §9-13-128.  
 Alias execution.  
     Issuance to correct mistake in original execution, §9-13-7.  
     Issuance to replace lost original, §9-13-8.  
 Amendment, §§9-13-5 to 9-13-7.  
     Conformity of writ to judgment, §9-13-5.  
     Conformity to amended judgment, §9-13-6.  
     Conformity to time of return, §9-13-5.  
     Correction of mistake in issuance, §9-13-7.  
 Bonds, surety, §9-13-14.  
     Affidavit of illegality, §9-13-120.  
     Amount and condition of forthcoming bond, §9-13-126.  
     Release as to property sold, §9-13-129.  
 Against surety, §§9-13-30, 9-13-31.  
 Claims to property levied on.  
     Bond by partner or joint owner, §9-13-95.  
     Forthcoming bond by plaintiff in execution, §9-13-96.  
     Forthcoming bond for possession of property, §9-13-94.  
     Security for damages, §9-13-91.  
     Measure of damages on forthcoming bonds, §9-13-15.  
 Burden of proof.  
     Claims to property levied on, §9-13-102.  
 Cancellation when satisfied, §9-13-80.  
 Choses in action, §9-13-57.

**EXECUTIONS —Cont'd**

Claims, §§9-13-90 to 9-13-106.  
     Authorized, §9-13-90.  
     Bond by partner or joint owner, §9-13-95.  
     Bond by plaintiff in execution.  
         Forthcoming bond, §9-13-96.  
     Bond for damages, §9-13-91.  
     Bond for possession of property.  
         Forthcoming bond, §9-13-94.  
     Burden of proof, §9-13-102.  
 Costs.  
     Where claim made for delay, §9-13-101.  
 Damages, §9-13-91.  
     Assessment, §9-13-105.  
     Trial of damage issue where claim dismissed or withdrawn, §9-13-104.  
     Where claim made for delay, §9-13-101.  
 Discontinuance, §9-13-103.  
     Trial of damage issue where claim dismissed, §9-13-104.  
 Indigent persons, §9-13-92.  
 Oath required, §9-13-90.  
 Postponement of sale.  
     Property levied on, §9-13-93.  
 Return of claim.  
     From probate court, §9-13-99.  
     When and where claim to be returned, §9-13-98.  
 Sale of property.  
     Postponement of sale, §9-13-93.  
 Sale of property on claimants' application, §9-13-97.  
 Trial by jury, §9-13-100.  
     Additional oath of jurors, §9-13-101.  
 Withdrawal, §9-13-103.  
     Trial of damage issue where claim withdrawn, §9-13-104.  
 Conformity of judgment to writ.  
     Amendment of execution, §9-13-5.  
 Conformity of writ to time of return.  
     Amendment of execution, §9-13-5.  
 Conformity to amended judgment, §9-13-6.  
 Contempt.  
     Shares of stock.  
         Corporation's refusal to disclose worth, §9-13-58.  
 Contractors.  
     Property liable to execution.  
         Action against joint contractors where not all served, §9-13-59.  
 Control after payment, §§9-13-77, 9-13-78.  
 Correction of mistakes.  
     Mistake in issuance, §9-13-7.



**EXECUTIONS —Cont'd**

- Costs, §§9-15-11 to 9-15-14.
  - Claims to property levied on.
    - Where claim made for delay, §9-13-101.
- Crops.
  - When growing crop may be levied and sold, §9-13-54.
- Damages.
  - Claims as to property levied on, §9-13-91.
  - Assessment of damages, §9-13-105.
  - Delayed damages, §9-13-101.
  - Trial of damage issue where claim dismissed or withdrawn, §9-13-104.
  - Illegality of execution.
    - Delayed damages, §9-13-128.
  - Damages for illegality interposed for delay only, §9-13-128.
- Dilatory tactics.
  - Claims to property levied on.
    - Damages and costs where claim made for delay, §9-13-101.
  - Illegality of execution.
    - Damages where illegality interposed for delay only, §9-13-128.
- Direction where sheriff party, §9-13-11.
- Discovery.
  - In aid of judgments, §9-11-69.
- Dockets and docketing.
  - Clerk's fees, §9-12-94.
  - General execution.
    - Dockets, §9-12-81.
  - Satisfaction entered upon general execution docket, §9-13-80.
- Evidence.
  - Satisfaction of debt.
    - Sufficient levy on personalty as prima-facie evidence, §9-13-71.
- Excessive levy.
  - Affidavit of illegality.
    - Availability to show excessive levy, §9-13-122.
- Filing judgment upon which issued, §9-13-3.
- Forms.
  - Proof of satisfaction.
    - Lost, stolen or mislaid satisfaction of execution, §9-13-80.
- Framing by judge, §9-13-4.
- Fraudulent levy, §9-13-16.
- Future interests in personalty, §9-13-56.
- Immunity of clerks of superior courts.
  - Cancellation of record of any execution, §9-13-80.

**EXECUTIONS —Cont'd**

- Indebtedness.
  - Taking up of debt to give defendant legal title to property, §9-13-60.
- Indigent persons.
  - Claims to property levied on, §9-13-92.
- Issuance, §9-13-10.
  - Alias execution, §§9-13-7, 9-13-8.
- Judgments.
  - Payment of judgment, §9-13-70.
  - Setoff judgments, §9-13-75.
    - Execution by defendant after setoff, §9-13-76.
- Judicial sales.
  - General provisions, §§9-13-140 to 9-13-178.
- Land outside county.
  - Sale of property, §9-13-52.
- Levy on land.
  - By constables, §9-13-53.
  - Land outside county.
    - When sheriff may levy on, §9-13-52.
  - Written notice, §9-13-13.
- Levy on process.
  - Entry of levy, §9-13-12.
- Levy where sheriff party, §9-13-11.
- Lienholder's interest.
  - Fund in hands of execution officer.
    - Application to younger lien with senior lienholder's consent, §9-13-73.
- Lost, stolen or mislaid satisfaction of execution.
  - Proof of satisfaction, §9-13-80.
- Notice.
  - Cancellation or satisfaction of execution, §9-13-80.
- Partial payments, §9-13-79.
- Parties, §§9-13-30 to 9-13-36.
  - Death of defendant, §9-13-32.
  - Description of parties, §9-13-3.
  - Indorsers, §9-13-30.
- Joint contractors.
  - Action against where not all served, §9-13-59.
- Partners, §9-13-33.
  - Action against where not all served, §9-13-59.
- Principal and surety on appeal, §9-13-31.
- Sureties, §§9-13-30, 9-13-31.
- Transferees, §§9-13-34 to 9-13-36.
- Partnerships.
  - Claims to property levied on.
    - Affidavit and bond by partner, §9-13-95.

**EXECUTIONS —Cont'd**

**Partnerships —Cont'd**

- Property liable to execution.
- Action against partners where not all served, §9-13-59.

**Payment.**

- Control of execution after payment.
- By joint debtor, §9-13-78.
- By security, §9-13-77.
- Partial payments, §9-13-79.

**Personal property.**

- Affidavit of illegality.
- Amount and condition of forthcoming bond, §9-13-126.
- Property subject to levy, §§9-13-55 to 9-13-57.

**Satisfaction of debt.**

- Sufficient levy on personalty as prima-facie evidence, §9-13-71.

**Persons to whom directed, §9-13-10.**

**Prerequisites.**

- Entry and signing of judgment, §9-13-1.

**Probate courts.**

- Claims to property levied on.
- Return of claim or illegality against execution from probate court, §9-13-99.

**Proof of satisfaction of execution.**

- Original lost, stolen or mislaid, §9-13-80.

**Property to be levied on, §§9-13-10, 9-13-50 to 9-13-60.**

- Action against joint contractors or partners where not all served, §9-13-59.

**Choses in action, §9-13-57.**

**Crops.**

- When growing crop may be levied, §9-13-54.

**Designation by defendant, §9-13-50.**

**Future interests in personalty, §9-13-56.**

**Indebtedness.**

- Taking up of debt to give defendant legal title to property, §9-13-60.

**Land outside county, §9-13-52.**

**Lien encumbered property.**

- Sale in whole or in parcels, §9-13-51.

**Personal property, §§9-13-55 to 9-13-57.**

- Unexplained dismissal of levy.
- Effect, §9-13-71.

**Shares of stock, §9-13-56.**

**Property to be levied on after affidavit of illegality has been filed, §9-13-129.**

**Releases.**

**Affidavit of illegality.**

- Property sold which was subject to other executions, §9-13-129.

**EXECUTIONS —Cont'd**

**Releases —Cont'd**

- Release by agreements, §9-13-74.
- Release of property, §9-13-72.

**Return of execution.**

**Affidavit of illegality and bond.**

- Effect of delivering to levying officer, §9-13-127.

**Time returnable, §9-13-9.**

**When returnable, §9-13-9.**

**When returned unsatisfied.**

- Liability of plaintiff and attorney for costs, §9-15-12.

**Where sheriff party, §9-13-11.**

**Sale of property.**

**After affidavit of illegality has been filed.**

- Retention of sale proceeds to satisfy first execution, §9-13-129.

**Claims to property levied on.**

**Postponement of sale, §9-13-93.**

- Sale on claimants' application, §9-13-97.

**Crops, §9-13-54.**

**Indebtedness.**

- Taking up of debt to give defendant legal title to property.

**Notice of sale and application of proceeds, §9-13-60.**

**Judicial sales.**

- General provisions, §§9-13-140 to 9-13-178.

**Land levied by constable, §9-13-53.**

**Land outside county, §9-13-52.**

**Lien encumbered property.**

- Sale in whole or parcels, §9-13-51.

**Perishable property.**

- Sale under tax execution, §9-13-165.

**Postponement of sale.**

- Claims to property levied on, §9-13-93.

**Satisfaction.**

- Cancellation of execution when satisfied, §9-13-80.

**Sufficient levy on personalty as prima-facie evidence, §9-13-71.**

**Service of execution.**

**Affidavit of illegality.**

- Availability to show lack of service, §9-13-121.

**Service where sheriff party, §9-13-11.**

**Setoffs.**

- Execution by defendant after setoff, §9-13-76.

**Shares of stock.**

- Corporation's disclosure of worth, §9-13-58.

**EXECUTIONS —Cont'd**

- Stay upon entry of judgment, §9-11-62.
- Suspension by appeal, §9-13-2.
- Suspension of execution.
  - Affidavit of illegality and bond, §9-13-127.
- Suspension pending payment of verdict or judgment, §9-13-70.
- Tax executions.
  - Sale of perishable property, §9-13-165.
- Terms of court.
  - Claims to property levied on.
    - When and where claim, levy and execution to be returned, §9-13-98.
- Transfer.
  - By attorney.
    - Effect, §9-13-35.
    - Ratification of transfer, §9-13-35.
  - Right to transfer, §9-13-34.
  - Status of transferee, §9-13-34.
    - Transfer of execution upon payment, §9-13-36.
  - Upon payment, §9-13-36.
- Trial.
  - Claims to property levied on.
    - Dismissed or withdrawn claims.
      - Trial of damage issue, §9-13-104.
    - Jury trial, §9-13-100.
      - Additional oath of jurors, §9-13-101.
  - Illegality of executions, §§9-13-127, 9-13-128.
- Verdicts.
  - Payment of verdicts, §9-13-70.
- Withdrawal of original execution, §9-13-106.

**EXECUTORS AND ADMINISTRATORS, (PRE-1998 PROBATE CODE).**

- Costs.
  - Judgment for costs, §9-12-12.
- Executions.
  - Affidavit of illegality.
    - Filing, §9-13-123.
- Parties.
  - Real party in interest requirement, §9-11-17.

**EXHIBITS.**

- Complaints.
  - Third-party complaints, §9-11-14.
- Depositions upon oral examination, §9-11-30.
- Pleadings, §9-11-10.
  - Third-party complaints, §9-11-14.

**EXPERT WITNESSES.**

- Discovery.
  - Identities of experts, §9-11-26.
- Pretrial conferences, §9-11-16.
- EXTRAORDINARY WRITS.**
  - Mandamus.
    - Special verdicts, §9-11-49.
  - Prohibition, writ of.~
    - Special verdicts, §9-11-49.
  - Quo warranto.
    - Special verdicts, §9-11-49.

**F**

**FALSE IMPRISONMENT.**

- Habeas corpus.
  - General provisions, §§9-14-1 to 9-14-53.

**FAMILY LAW.**

- Actions.
  - Filing information form, §9-11-133.
    - Plaintiff to file, §9-11-3.
  - Final disposition form, §9-11-133.
- Forms.
  - Filing information form, §9-11-133.
    - Plaintiff to file, §9-11-3.
  - Final disposition form, §9-11-133.

**FEES.**

- Clerks of court.
  - Entering execution upon general execution docket, §9-12-94.
  - Habeas corpus proceedings.
    - Recordation, §9-14-20.
- Foreign judgments.
  - Filing, §9-12-135.

**FELLOW SERVANT RULE.**

- Pleading, §9-11-8.

**FELONIES.**

- Executions.
  - Affidavit directing clerk to cancel execution.
    - Fraudulent affidavit, §9-13-80.

**FIDUCIARIES.**

- Costs.
  - Judgment for costs, §9-12-12.

**FINES.**

- Executions.
  - Affidavit directing clerk to cancel execution.
    - Fraudulent affidavit, §9-13-80.

**FOREIGN CORPORATIONS.**

- Service of process on, §9-11-4.



**FOREIGN LAW.**

Evidence, §9-11-43.

**FOREIGN MONEY JUDGMENTS**

**RECOGNITION ACT.**

General provisions, §§9-12-110 to 9-12-117.

Short title, §9-12-110.

**FOREIGN STATUTES.**

Pleadings.

Determination of law of other jurisdictions, §9-11-43.

**FORMS.**

Answer presenting various defenses, §9-11-120.

Answer to complaint for money had and received, §9-11-121.

Complaint against third-party defendant, §9-11-122.

Complaint for conversion, §9-11-111.

Complaint for goods sold and delivered, §9-11-105.

Complaint for interpleader and declaratory relief, §9-11-118.

Complaint for money had and received, §9-11-108.

Answer to complaint with counterclaim for interpleader, §9-11-121.

Complaint for money lent, §9-11-106.

Complaint for money paid by mistake, §9-11-107.

Complaint for specific performance of contract to convey land, §9-11-112.

Complaint on account, §9-11-104.

Complaint on claim for debt and to set aside fraudulent conveyance, §9-11-113.

Complaint on promissory note, §9-11-103.

Complaints for negligence.

General form, §9-11-109.

Negligence under federal employers' liability act, §9-11-114.

Where plaintiff is unable to determine definitely whether the person responsible is C.D. or E.F., etc., §9-11-110.

Executions.

Proof of satisfaction.

Lost, stolen or mislaid satisfaction of execution, §9-13-80.

Generally, §9-11-84.

Habeas corpus writ, §9-14-6.

Judgment on decision by court, §9-11-132.

Judgment on jury verdict, §9-11-131.

Meeting requirements for civil case filing and disposition, §9-11-133.

**FORMS —Cont'd**

Motion for production of documents, etc., §9-11-124.

Motion to dismiss, presenting defense of failure to state claim, §9-11-119.

Motion to intervene, §9-11-123.

Notice of lawsuit and request for waiver of service, §9-11-4.

Request for admission, §9-11-125.

Simplicity of forms, §9-11-84.

Summons, §9-11-101.

Summons with complaint against third-party defendant, §9-11-122.

**FRAUD AND DECEIT.**

Executions, §9-13-16.

Judicial sales.

Officer's personal liability, §9-13-167.

Setting aside, §9-13-172.

Pleading as defense, §9-11-8.

Pleading with particularity, §9-11-9.

**FRAUDULENT TRANSFERS.**

Complaint on claim for debt and to set aside fraudulent conveyance.

Form, §9-11-113.

Joinder of remedies, §9-11-18.

Setting aside.

Complaint on claim for debt and to set aside fraudulent conveyance.

Form, §9-11-113.

**FREEDOM OF SPEECH.**

Verification of claims, §9-11-11.1.

**FRIVOLOUS ACTIONS.**

Attorneys' fees and expenses in action against judicial officers.

Action lacks substantial jurisdiction, §9-15-15.

Costs and attorneys' fees, §9-15-14.

Torts.

Offer to settle claim, §9-11-68.

**FRIVOLOUS PLEADINGS.**

Attorney's signature.

Signature as certificate that pleading is not interposed for delay, §9-11-11.

**FUTURE INTERESTS.**

Personal property.

Executions, §9-13-56.

**G**

**GEORGIA CIVIL PRACTICE ACT.**

General provisions, §§9-11-1 to 9-11-133.

Short title, §9-11-85.

**GEORGIA FOREIGN MONEY**

**JUDGMENTS RECOGNITION ACT.**

General provisions, §§9-12-110 to 9-12-117.  
Short title, §9-12-110.

**GOOD CONSCIENCE.**

Joinder of persons needed for just adjudication.  
Determination by court whenever joinder not feasible, §9-11-19.

**GOOD FAITH.**

Affirmative defenses, §9-11-8.  
Frivolous actions and defenses, §9-15-14.  
General rules of pleading, §9-11-8.  
Judgment liens.  
Third parties without notice, §§9-12-81 to 9-12-84.  
Requests for admission, §9-11-36.  
Summary judgment, §9-11-56.  
Transfer of executions, §9-13-34.

**GRAPHIC MATTER.**

Production of documents and things, §9-11-34.

**GUARDIANS.**

Parties.  
Infant's or incompetent person's representative, §9-11-17.  
Real party in interest requirement, §9-11-17.  
Service, §9-11-4.

**H**

**HABEAS CORPUS, §§9-14-1 to 9-14-53.**

Appeals, §9-11-61.  
Prisoners, §9-14-52.  
Arrest of person detained.  
When warrant for arrest to be issued along with writ, §9-14-9.  
Attorney general.  
Service of copy of petition on attorney general, §9-14-45.  
Child custody, §9-14-2.  
Contempt for disobedience of writ, §9-14-23.  
Costs of proceedings, §9-14-21.  
Reimbursement to counties for habeas corpus costs, §9-14-53.  
Criminal cases.  
Return day for writ, §9-14-7.  
Death penalty.  
Prisoners.  
Petitions.  
First time state court proceedings resulting in death sentence, §9-14-47.1.

**HABEAS CORPUS —Cont'd**

Discharge of detained person.  
Arrest for offense committed in another state, §9-14-18.  
Defect in affidavit, etc., §9-14-17.  
Discretionary powers of judge, §9-14-19.  
When person not to be discharged, §9-14-16.  
Discretionary powers of courts, §9-14-19.  
Exclusivity of procedure.  
Prisoners, §9-14-41.  
Form of writ, §9-14-6.  
Granting of relief, §9-14-5.  
Hearings, §9-14-14.  
Legal process to be submitted to judge, §9-14-13.  
Notice of hearing, §9-14-15.  
Prisoner petitions, §§9-14-47, 9-14-48.  
Husband and wife.  
Detention of spouse, §9-14-2.  
Persons who may seek relief, §9-14-1.  
Petitions, §§9-14-3, 9-14-4.  
By prisoners.  
Effect of failure to raise grounds for relief in original or amended petition, §9-14-51.  
Prisoners.  
Answer to petition.  
Time for answer, §9-14-47.  
Appeal procedure, §9-14-52.  
Conclusions of law, §9-14-49.  
Counties comprising judicial circuits.  
Reimbursement to counties for habeas corpus costs, §9-14-53.  
Custody of petitioner, §9-14-46.  
Depositions, §9-14-48.  
Dismissal for delay in filing, §9-14-48.  
Disposition of petition, §9-14-48.  
Evidence, §9-14-48.  
Exclusivity of procedure, §9-14-41.  
Felonies.  
Limitations periods for filing action, §9-14-7.  
Findings of fact, §9-14-49.  
Grounds for writ, §9-14-42.  
Hearing on petition, §9-14-48.  
Time for hearing, §9-14-47.  
Intent of legislature, §9-14-40.  
Jurisdiction, §9-14-43.  
Limitations periods for filing action, §9-14-7.  
Misdemeanors.  
Limitations periods for filing action, §9-14-7.

**HABEAS CORPUS —Cont'd**

**Prisoners —Cont'd**

Petitions, §9-14-44.

Death penalty.

First time challenge to state court proceedings resulting in death sentence, §9-14-47.1.

Effect of failure to raise grounds for relief in original or amended petition, §9-14-51.

Production of petitioner, §9-14-46.

Service of petition, §9-14-45.

Transcription of proceedings, §9-14-50.

United States, state other than Georgia or foreign state.

Petitioner detained under authority of.

Venue for filing, §9-14-43.

Venue, §9-14-43.

Waiver of rights and objections, §9-14-42.

Production of legal process, §9-14-13.

Production of person detained, §9-14-11.

Prisoners, §9-14-46.

Recordation of proceedings, §9-14-20.

Return day for writ, §9-14-7.

Service of petition.

Procedure for prisoners, §9-14-45.

Service of writ, §9-14-8.

Return of party served, §§9-14-10 to 9-14-12.

Statement of transferred custody, §9-14-12.

Supreme court.

Appeal procedure, §9-14-52.

When detained person not to be discharged, §9-14-16.

When relief to be granted, §9-14-5.

Who may seek relief, §9-14-1.

**HARMLESS ERROR, §9-11-61.**

**HEARINGS.**

Habeas corpus, §9-14-14.

Legal process to be submitted to judge, §9-14-13.

Notice of hearing, §9-14-15.

Habeas corpus proceedings by prisoners, §9-14-48.

Time for hearing, §9-14-47.

Preliminary hearings.

Defenses.

Civil cases, §9-11-12.

Speedy hearings.

Habeas corpus appeals, §9-14-22.

**HUSBAND AND WIFE.**

Habeas corpus.

Detention of spouse, §9-14-2.

**I**

**IMMUNITY.**

Discovery request of records from a nonparty.

Immunity of nonparty, §9-11-34.

Executions.

Cancellation of record execution.

Clerks of superior courts, §9-13-80.

**INCAPACITATED OR INCOMPETENT PERSONS.**

Parties.

Representative party, §9-11-17.

Service of process, §9-11-4.

**IN CHAMBERS.**

Change of name.

Hearings on petition and objections, §§9-12-1, 9-12-2.

Default judgments.

Entitlement to verdict and judgment by default, §9-11-55.

Trial in chambers, §9-11-40.

**INDEMNIFICATION.**

Discovery of indemnitor's trial preparation material, §9-11-26.

**INDIGENT PERSONS.**

Affidavits.

Costs of action, §§9-15-2, 9-15-4.

Judicial sales.

Advertising costs, §9-13-145.

Court costs.

Affidavit of indigency, §9-15-2.

Exception to requirement that deposit of costs be made prior to filing by clerk, §9-15-4.

Executions.

Claims to property levied on, §9-13-92.

Judicial sales.

Advertising costs.

Payment in advance.

Exception, §9-13-145.

Superior courts.

Affidavit of indigence, §9-15-2.

**INJUNCTIONS.**

Applicable actions, §9-11-65.

Interlocutory injunctions, §9-11-65.

Findings by court, §9-11-52.

Pending appeal, §9-11-62.

Restraining orders.

Generally, §9-11-65.

Scope, §9-11-65.

Security, §9-11-65.

**IN REM JURISDICTION.**

Judgments.

Effect of judgments, §9-12-41.



**INSPECTIONS.**

Depositions upon oral examination,  
§9-11-30.

**INSURANCE.**

Discovery.  
Contracts, §9-11-26.

**INSURANCE COMPANIES.**

Discovery.  
Work product of insurer, §9-11-26.  
Work product of insurer.  
Discovery, §9-11-26.

**INTEREST.**

Executions.  
Rescission, §9-13-172.1.  
Judgments, §9-12-10.  
Prejudgment interest, §9-12-10.  
Judicial sales.  
Rescission, §9-13-172.1.  
Prejudgment interest, §9-12-10.

**INTERLOCUTORY INJUNCTIONS.**

Civil practice, §9-11-65.  
Conclusions of law, §9-11-52.  
Findings of fact, §9-11-52.

**INTERPLEADER, §9-11-22.**

Complaint for interpleader and declaratory relief.  
Form, §9-11-118.  
Complaint for money had and received.  
Form of answer to complaint with counterclaim for interpleader,  
§9-11-121.  
Equitable interpleader.  
Relationship to interpleader under Civil Practice Act, §9-11-22.

**INTERPRETATION AND CONSTRUCTION.**

Civil practice act, §9-11-1.  
Applicability of chapter, §9-11-81.  
Jurisdiction and venue unaffected,  
§9-11-82.  
Foreign judgments.  
Uniform law on enforcing, §9-12-137.  
Verdicts, §9-12-4.  
Molding by court, §9-12-5.

**INTERROGATORIES, §9-11-33.**

Discovery methods, §9-11-26.  
Execution of judgments.  
Discovery in aid of, §9-11-69.

**INTERVENTION, §9-11-24.**

Motion to intervene, §9-11-24.  
Form of motion to intervene as a defendant, §9-11-123.

**INTERVENTION —Cont'd**

Permissive intervention, §9-11-24.  
Right to intervene, §9-11-24.

**J**

**JAILS.**

Habeas corpus.  
General provisions, §§9-14-1 to 9-14-53.

**JOINDER OF ACTIONS, §9-11-18.**

Consolidation of actions, §9-11-42.

**JOINDER OF PARTIES.**

Class actions.  
Exception, §9-11-19.  
Cross-claims and counterclaims.  
When additional parties may be brought in, §9-11-13.  
Failure to join necessary party.  
Form of answer presenting defense,  
§9-11-120.  
Preliminary hearings, §9-11-12.  
Responsive pleadings, §9-11-12.  
Misjoinder.  
Dismissal of action, §9-11-21.  
Necessary joinder, §9-11-19.  
Failure to join necessary party.  
Form of answer preventing defense,  
§9-11-120.  
Preliminary hearings, §9-11-12.  
Responsive pleadings, §9-11-12.  
Nonjoinder, §9-11-21.  
Pleading reasons, §9-11-19.  
Permissive joinder, §9-11-20.  
Persons needed for just adjudication,  
§9-11-19.  
Pleadings.  
Reasons for nonjoinder, §9-11-19.

**JOINDER OF REMEDIES, §9-11-18.**

**JUDGES.**

Actions against judicial officers.  
Attorneys' fees and expenses, §9-15-15.  
Attorneys' fees and expenses in actions against judicial officers, §9-15-15.  
Execution.  
May be framed by judge, §9-13-4.  
Pro se petitions.  
Review of pro se petitions, §9-15-2.  
Signatures.  
Judgments, §9-11-58.  
Trial in chambers, §9-11-40.

**JUDGMENT FOR SPECIFIC ACTS, §9-11-70.**

**JUDGMENT LIENS, §§9-12-80 to 9-12-94.**

Appellate proceedings.

Effect on judgment liens, §9-12-89.

Extent to which property is affected by judgment pending appeal, §9-12-88.

Binding effect of judgments, §9-12-80.

Bona fide purchasers.

When purchased property discharged from lien, §9-12-93.

Clerk's fees.

Entering execution upon general execution docket, §9-12-94.

Common disasters, §9-12-90.

Deeds.

When money judgment in county of or outside county of defendant's residence creates lien against third parties without notice.

Effect of provisions on validity or force of deed, §9-12-85.

Discharge of property from lien when purchased property discharged, §9-12-93.

Equal dignity of judgments, §9-12-80.

Land located outside county of judgment.

When money judgment creates lien against third parties without notice, §9-12-83.

Land located within state.

Recordation of lien in county where land located.

Prerequisite to lien, §9-12-86.

When money judgment against nonresident creates lien against third parties without notice, §9-12-84.

Money judgment in county of defendant's residence.

Creation of lien against third parties without notice, §9-12-81.

Effect of provisions on validity or force of judgment, §9-12-85.

Money judgment outside county of defendant's residence.

When money judgment creates lien against third parties without notice, §9-12-82.

Effect of provisions on validity or force of judgment, §9-12-85.

Mortgages.

When money judgment in county of or outside county of defendant's residence creates lien against third parties without notice.

Effect of provisions on validity or force of mortgage, §9-12-85.

**JUDGMENT LIENS —Cont'd**

Personalty removed to another state sold and returned, §9-12-92.

Preferences, §9-12-87.

Priority.

Common occurrences, §9-12-90.

Promissory notes, §9-12-91.

Third parties without notice.

When money judgment against nonresident creates lien on land within state against, §9-12-84.

When money judgment creates lien against third parties on land located outside county of judgment, §9-12-83.

When money judgment in county of defendant's residence creates lien against, §9-12-81.

When money judgment outside county of defendant's residence creates lien against, §9-12-82.

**JUDGMENT NOTWITHSTANDING**

**VERDICT, §9-11-50.**

Filing as supersedeas, §9-11-62.

**JUDGMENT ON THE PLEADINGS,**

§9-11-12.

**JUDGMENTS, §§9-11-54 to 9-11-62.**

Absent jurisdiction.

Effect, §9-12-16.

Amendments.

Conformity of judgment to verdict, §9-12-14.

Setting aside judgment amendable as matter of form, §9-12-15.

Attacking judgments.

Creditors or purchasers, §9-12-17.

Bona fide purchasers.

Attacking judgment, §9-12-17.

Bonds, surety.

Amount of judgment on bond, §9-12-13.

Identification of surety, §9-12-11.

Civil practice act, §§9-11-54 to 9-11-62.

Class actions, §9-11-23.

Clerical mistakes.

Correction, §9-11-60.

Collateral attack, §9-11-60.

Confession of judgments, §9-12-18.

Conformity to verdict, §9-12-9.

Amendment of judgment, §9-12-14.

Consent judgments.

Removal of previously filed defenses, §9-12-23.

Contempt, §9-11-70.

Costs, §9-11-54.

Inclusion of costs in judgment, §9-15-11.

Judgment against attorney, §9-15-13.

**JUDGMENTS —Cont'd**

- Counterclaims, §9-11-54.
  - Separate judgments, §9-11-13.
  - Summary judgments, §9-11-56.
- Creditors.
  - Attacking judgments, §9-12-17.
- Cross-claims, §9-11-54.
  - Separate judgments, §9-11-13.
  - Summary judgments, §9-11-56.
- Dormant judgments.
  - Docket, §9-12-60.
  - Renewal or revival, §9-12-61.
    - Dormant decrees for payment of money, §9-12-68.
  - Venue of action to renew judgment, §9-12-66.
- Effective date, §9-11-58.
- Enforcement.
  - Foreign judgments, §9-12-113.
    - Actions preserved, §9-12-136.
    - Affidavit considering judgment creditor and debtor, §9-12-133.
    - Defined, §9-12-131.
    - Fees for filing, §9-12-135.
    - Force and effect of filing, §9-12-132.
    - Notice to judgment debtor of filing of judgment, §9-12-133.
    - Stay pending appeal, §9-12-134.
- Judicial sales.
  - General provisions, §§9-13-140 to 9-13-178.
  - Release by agreement, §9-13-74.
- Entry of judgment, §9-11-58.
  - Prerequisite to executions, §9-13-1.
- Execution of judgments.
  - Judicial sales.
    - General provisions, §§9-13-140 to 9-13-178.
- Filing with clerk, §9-11-58.
- Finality.
  - Decision on merits required to bar subsequent actions, §9-12-42.
  - In rem judgments, §9-12-41.
  - Res judicata, §§9-12-40, 9-12-42.
- Foreign judgments.
  - Appeals, §9-12-134.
  - Defined, §9-12-131.
  - Enforcement, §§9-12-113, 9-12-130 to 9-12-138.
    - Actions preserved, §9-12-136.
    - Affidavit considering judgment creditor and debtor, §9-12-133.
    - Definition of "foreign judgment," §9-12-131.

**JUDGMENTS —Cont'd**

- Foreign judgments —Cont'd
- Enforcement —Cont'd
  - Filing of judgment.
    - Fees, §9-12-135.
    - Force and effect, §9-12-132.
    - Notice to judgment debtor, §9-12-133.
  - Stay pending appeal, §9-12-134.
- Filing, §9-12-132.
  - Fees, §9-12-135.
  - Force and effect of filing, §9-12-132.
  - Notice to judgment debtor, §9-12-133.
- Interpretation and construction.
  - Uniform construction, §9-12-137.
- Judgments to which article applies, §9-12-138.
- Recognition of money judgments, §§9-12-110 to 9-12-117.
  - Enforcement of judgment, §9-12-113.
  - Foreign judgment defined, §9-12-111.
  - Foreign state defined, §9-12-111.
  - Georgia foreign money judgments recognition act.
    - Applicability of article, §9-12-112.
    - Situations not covered by article, §9-12-117.
  - Definitions, §9-12-111.
  - Short title, §9-12-110.
- Judgment rendered by court lacking personal jurisdiction, §9-12-115.
- Stay of proceedings on judgment pending appeal, §9-12-116.
- When not recognized, §9-12-114.
- When recognized, §9-12-113.
- Stay pending appeal, §9-12-134.
- Uniform enforcement of foreign judgments law.
  - Generally, §§9-12-130 to 9-12-138.
  - Judgments to which article applies, §9-12-138.
  - Short title, §9-12-130.
  - Uniform construction, §9-12-137.
- Forms.
  - Judgment on decision by court, §9-11-132.
  - Judgment on jury verdict, §9-11-131.
- Georgia foreign money judgments recognition act.
  - Applicability of article, §9-12-112.
  - Situations not covered by article, §9-12-117.
- Definitions, §9-12-111.
- Short title, §9-12-110.



**JUDGMENTS —Cont'd**

- Indorsers on instruments.
  - Identification of relation of parties, §9-12-11.
- In rem effect, §9-12-41.
- Interest on judgments, §9-12-10.
  - Prejudgment interest, §9-12-10.
- Judgment liens, §§9-12-80 to 9-12-94.
- Law of the case rule, §9-11-60.
- Liens.
  - Judgment liens generally, §§9-12-80 to 9-12-94.
- Medical malpractice.
  - Default judgments, §9-11-54.
- Motions.
  - Judgment on pleading, §9-11-12.
  - Revival of judgment on motion after service of scire facias, §9-12-64.
- Multiple claims, §9-11-54.
  - Stay of judgment, §9-11-62.
- Multiple parties, §9-11-54.
  - Stay of judgment, §9-11-62.
- Nonresidents.
  - Revival of judgment against nonresident, §9-12-67.
- Notwithstanding verdict (NOV), §9-11-50.
  - Filing of motion as supersedeas, §9-11-62.
- Opening judgments.
  - Default judgments, §9-11-55.
- Parol evidence.
  - Matters not really passed upon by court, §9-12-43.
- Pleadings, §9-11-9.
- Preferences, §9-12-87.
- Prejudgment interest, §9-12-10.
- Property affected by judgment pending appeal, §9-12-88.
- Quasi in rem effect, §9-12-41.
- Ratification of transfer, §9-12-22.
- Recognition of foreign money judgments.
  - Enforceability of recognized judgment, §9-12-113.
  - Foreign judgment.
    - Defined, §9-12-111.
  - Foreign state.
    - Defined, §9-12-111.
  - Judgments covered, §§9-12-112, 9-12-117.
  - Stay of proceedings on judgment pending appeal, §9-12-116.
  - When court rendering judgment lacked personal jurisdiction, §9-12-115.
  - When not recognized, §9-12-114.
  - When recognized, §9-12-113.
- Releases.
  - Enforcement of judgment, §9-13-74.

**JUDGMENTS —Cont'd**

- Relief from.
  - Generally, §9-11-60.
  - Harmless error, §9-11-61.
- Relief granted, §9-11-54.
- Renewal or revival.
  - Dormant judgments, §9-12-61.
    - Dormant decrees for payment of money, §9-12-68.
  - Judgment against nonresident, §9-12-67.
  - Venue of actions, §9-12-66.
- Res judicata, §§9-12-40, 9-12-42.
- Scire facias to revive judgment, §§9-12-61 to 9-12-65.
  - Dormant judgment, §9-12-61.
  - Issuance of scire facias, §9-12-63.
- Jury trial.
  - Right after revival of judgment on motion after service of scire facias, §9-12-64.
- Nature of scire facias, §9-12-62.
- Service of scire facias and return, §9-12-63.
  - Revival of judgment and motion after service, §9-12-64.
- Transferred judgment, §9-12-65.
- Setoffs.
  - Execution proceedings, §9-13-75.
- Setting aside, §9-11-60.
- Amendable judgment, §9-12-15.
- Complaint in equity, §9-11-60.
- Default judgments.
  - Opening, §9-11-55.
- Defects in pleadings or record aided by verdict or amendable, §9-12-15.
- Harmless error, §9-11-61.
- Motions, §9-11-60.
  - Motion to have judgment entered in accordance with motion for directed verdict, §9-11-50.
- Signing by judge, §9-11-58.
- Prerequisite to execution, §9-13-1.
- Specific acts, §9-11-70.
- Stay pending appeal.
  - Foreign judgments, §9-12-134.
- Stays, §9-11-62.
- Summary judgments, §9-11-56.
- Suretyship.
  - Sureties on instruments.
    - Identification of relation of parties, §9-12-11.
- Suspension by appeal, §9-12-19.
- Terms of court.
  - Judgments from same term.
    - Considered of equal date, §9-12-87.

**JUDGMENTS —Cont'd**

Title.

Vesting of title, §9-11-70.

Transfer, §9-12-21.

By attorney, §9-12-22.

Scire facias where judgment transferred,  
§9-12-65.

Verdicts.

Amendment of judgment to conform to  
verdict, §9-12-14.

Conformity of judgment to verdict,  
§9-12-9.

Where security given on appeal, §9-12-20.

**JUDICIAL SALES, §§9-13-140 to 9-13-178.**

Advertising, §§9-13-140 to 9-13-145.

Costs paid in advance, §9-13-145.

How advertised, §9-13-140.

Journal or newspaper.

Official organ of publication,  
§9-13-142.

Livestock sales, §9-13-140.

Perishable property, §9-13-164.

Place of sale, §9-13-161.1.

Rates, §9-13-143.

Alternate rates, §9-13-144.

Timing of advertisements, §9-13-141.

Caveat emptor.

Title and condition of property,  
§9-13-167.

Collection of purchase money.

Officer's options, §9-13-170.

Continuances, §9-13-162.

Form of tender, §9-13-166.

Fraud by officer, §9-13-167.

Indigent persons.

Advertising costs.

Payment in advance.

Exception, §9-13-145.

Livestock, §§9-13-140, 9-13-164.

Memoranda.

Necessity to charge person, §9-13-169.

Misrepresentation by officer, §9-13-167.

Newspapers.

Advertising.

Official organ of publication,  
§9-13-142.

Notes.

Necessity to charge person, §9-13-169.

Officer's liability.

Personal liability, §9-13-167.

Perishable property, §§9-13-163 to 9-13-165.

Place, §9-13-161.

Change of place, §9-13-161.

Undue traffic hazard, etc., §9-13-161.1.

**JUDICIAL SALES —Cont'd**

Place —Cont'd

Sales of personalty at place other than  
courthouse.

Where sale would create undue traffic  
hazard, etc., §9-13-161.1.

Possession of property.

Dispossession of persons claiming under  
independent title, §9-13-175.

Duty of officer to place purchaser in  
possession, §9-13-175.

How obtained after expiration of court  
term or replacement of officer,  
§9-13-176.

Purchasers.

Innocent purchasers, §9-13-168.

Liability for purchase money, §9-13-170.

Obligations, §§9-13-167, 9-13-168.

Officer's duty to place purchaser in  
possession, §9-13-175.

Right to enforce covenants running with  
the land, §9-13-177.

Rescission of eligible sale.

Damages, §9-13-172.1.

Sale under void process, §9-13-171.

Setting aside, §9-13-172.

Successor to sheriff.

When empowered to make titles,  
§9-13-174.

Tax executions.

Sale of perishable property, §9-13-165.

Tender.

Form of tender, §9-13-166.

Terms of court.

Possession of property.

How obtained after expiration of  
term, §9-13-176.

Time of conducting public sale, §9-13-160.

Time of conducting sales under  
executions, §9-13-161.

Title of property.

Effect on title, §9-13-173.

Purchaser to ascertain, §9-13-167.

When sheriff's successor empowered to  
make titles, §9-13-174.

When title deeds prior to purchase must  
be proved, §9-13-178.

Warranties.

Officer's personal liability, §9-13-167.

Right to enforce covenants running with  
the land, §9-13-177.

**JURISDICTION.**

Dismissal of actions.

Lack of jurisdiction, §9-11-12.

**JURISDICTION —Cont'd**

- Georgia civil practice act.
- Interpretation of chapter, §9-11-82.
- Habeas corpus relief.
- Prisoners, §9-14-43.
- Lack of jurisdiction.
  - Dismissal of action, §9-11-12.
  - Foreign judgments.
    - Rendered by court lacking personal jurisdiction.
    - Recognition of judgment, §9-12-115.
  - Form of answer presenting defense, §9-11-120.
  - Judgment of court having no jurisdiction.
    - Effect, §9-12-16.
  - Preliminary hearing, §9-11-12.
  - Responsive pleading, §9-11-12.
  - Waiver of defense, §9-11-12.
- Objection not waived by waiver of service, §9-11-4.
- Personal jurisdiction.
  - Lack of jurisdiction.
    - Form of answer presenting defense, §9-11-120.
  - Judgment of court having no jurisdiction.
    - Effect, §9-12-16.
  - Officer's defense of service, §9-11-12.
  - Preliminary hearing, §9-11-12.
  - Recognition of foreign judgment.
    - Rendered by court lacking personal jurisdiction, §9-12-115.
  - Responsive pleadings, §9-11-12.
  - Waiver, §9-11-12.
- Subject matter jurisdiction.
  - Lack of jurisdiction.
    - Form of answer presenting defense, §9-11-120.
  - Judgment of court having no jurisdiction.
    - Effect, §9-12-16.
  - Preliminary hearing, §9-11-12.
  - Responsive pleadings, §9-11-12.
  - Waiver of defense, §9-11-12.
- Superior courts.
  - Habeas corpus proceedings by prisoners, §9-14-43.

**JURY AND JURY TRIAL.**

- Alternate jurors, §9-11-47.
- Challenging jurors.
  - Peremptory challenges.
    - Alternate jurors, §9-11-47.
- Charges to jury.
  - Form of verdict, §9-12-2.

**JURY AND JURY TRIAL —Cont'd**

- Execution proceedings.
    - Claims to property levied on.
      - Additional oath of jurors, §9-13-101.
      - Trial by jury, §9-13-100.
    - Illegality of execution.
      - Issue tried by jury, §9-13-127.
  - Number of jurors.
    - Stipulations of parties, §9-11-47.
  - Oath of jurors.
    - Alternate jurors, §9-11-47.
    - Claims to property levied on.
      - Additional oath of jurors, §9-13-101.
  - Order for trial, §9-11-39.
  - Peremptory challenges.
    - Alternate jurors, §9-11-47.
  - Preservation of right to trial by jury, §9-11-38.
  - Right to jury trial, §9-11-38.
    - Preservation of right, §9-11-38.
    - Revival of judgment on motion after service of scire facias, §9-12-64.
  - Special findings, §9-11-49.
- JUVENILE COURTS.**
- Judges.
    - Attorneys' fees and expenses in action against judge, §9-15-15.

**L**

**LABOR AND INDUSTRIAL RELATIONS.**

- Federal employers' liability act.
- Complaint for negligence under act.
  - Form, §9-11-114.

**LACHES.**

- Pleading as defense, §9-11-8.

**LAW OF THE CASE RULE, §9-11-60.**

**LEGAL ADVERTISEMENTS.**

- Executions.
  - Judicial sales.
    - Advertisements, §§9-13-140 to 9-13-145.

**LEGAL ORGANS.**

- Changes made within, §9-13-142.
- Establishment of, §9-13-142.

**LETTERS ROGATORY.**

- Depositions, §9-11-28.

**LIABILITY.**

- Costs.
  - Attorneys at law.
    - Willful neglect or misconduct.
      - Attorney liable for costs, §9-15-7.
  - Executions returned unsatisfied.
    - Plaintiff and attorney liable for costs, §9-15-12.



**LIABILITY** —Cont'd

Costs —Cont'd

Nonresident plaintiffs.

Attorney of nonresident plaintiff liable for costs, §9-15-6.

Which party liable for costs, §9-15-1.

Witnesses.

Adverse party witnesses, §9-15-8.

**LIBEL.**

SLAPP suits, §9-11-11.1.

**LICENSES.**

Pleading as defense, §9-11-8.

**LIENS.**

Execution liens.

Fund in hands of execution officer.

Application to younger lien with senior lienholder's consent, §9-13-73.

Execution transferred upon payment.

Recording necessary to preserve lien, §9-13-36.

Judgment liens, §§9-12-80 to 9-12-94.

Judgments.

Judgment liens generally, §§9-12-80 to 9-12-94.

Recordation.

Execution transferred upon payment, §9-13-36.

Judgment liens.

Lands located within state.

Recordation in county where land located.

Prerequisite to lien, §9-12-86.

**LIMITATION OF ACTIONS.**

Dismissal of actions.

Recommencement where dismissal for lack of prosecution, §9-11-41.

Executions.

Execution transferred upon payment.

Right of transferee to enforce.

Execution and priority of payment, §9-13-36.

Extension of time.

Professional malpractice charges.

Filing affidavit required to accompany complaint, §9-11-9.1.

Habeas corpus.

Prisoners filing action, §9-14-7.

Legal malpractice, §9-11-9.1.

Malpractice.

Affidavit to accompany charge of professional malpractice.

Construction of requirement to extend limitation period, §9-11-9.1.

**LIMITATION OF ACTIONS** —Cont'd

Medical malpractice.

Affidavit to accompany charge of professional malpractice.

Construction of requirement to extend limitation period, §9-11-9.1.

Pleading as defense, §9-11-8.

Recommencement of dismissed actions where dismissal for lack of prosecution, §9-11-41.

Scire facias to revive judgment, §9-12-61.

**LIVESTOCK.**

Judicial sales, §§9-13-140, 9-13-164.

**LOCAL COURT RULES**, §9-11-83.

**M**

**MAGISTRATE COURTS.**

Magistrates.

Attorneys' fees and expenses in action against magistrate, §9-15-15.

**MAIL.**

Service by mail, §9-11-5.

Additional time after service, §9-11-6.

**MALICIOUS USE OF CIVIL PROCESS.**

Attorneys' fees.

Assessment for frivolous actions and defenses, §9-15-14.

Costs.

Assessment of litigation expenses for frivolous actions and defenses, §9-15-14.

**MALPRACTICE.**

Affidavit to accompany charge, §9-11-9.1.

Answers.

Professional malpractice cases.

Time for filing answer, §9-11-9.1.

Attorneys.

Affidavit with malpractice charge, §9-11-9.1.

Complaints.

Affidavits to accompany charge of professional malpractice, §9-11-9.1.

Amendment of complaint.

Effect of failure to file required affidavit, §9-11-9.1.

Dismissal of complaint.

Failure to file required affidavit, §9-11-9.1.

Dismissal of charges, §9-11-9.1.

Limitation of actions.

Affidavit to accompany charge of professional malpractice.

Construction of requirement to extend limitation period, §9-11-9.1.

**MALPRACTICE —Cont'd**

- Renewal of actions.
  - Professional malpractice.
    - Effect of failure to file required affidavit with complaint, §9-11-9.1.

**MANDAMUS.**

- Special verdicts, §9-11-49.

**MAYOR.**

- Process against municipality, city or town.
  - To whom directed, §9-11-4.

**MEDICAL AUTHORIZATION FORMS.**

- Medical malpractice actions.
  - Defendant's attorney authorized to obtain and disclose health information.
    - Authorization to provide, §9-11-9.2.
  - Filing with complaint, failure, dismissal of complaint, §9-11-9.2.
  - Release of protected health information, exception.
    - Authorization to provide, §9-11-9.2.

**MEDICAL MALPRACTICE.**

- Affidavit to accompany charge, §9-11-9.1.
- Answers.
  - Time for filing, §9-11-9.1.
- Complaints.
  - Affidavit to accompany charge, §9-11-9.1.
  - Amendment of complaint.
    - Effect of failure to file required affidavit, §9-11-9.1.
  - Dismissal of complaint.
    - Failure to file affidavit, §9-11-9.1.
  - Formal requirements, §9-11-8.
  - Dismissal of complaint, §9-11-9.1.
- Judgments.
  - Default judgments, §9-11-54.
- Limitation of actions.
  - Affidavit to accompany charge of professional malpractice.
    - Construction of requirement to extend limitation period, §9-11-9.1.
- Medical authorization form.
  - Defendant's attorney authorized to obtain and disclose health information.
    - Authorization to provide, §9-11-9.2.
  - Filing with complaint required, failure, dismissal of complaint, §9-11-9.2.
  - Release of protected health information, exception.
    - Form to provide for, §9-11-9.2.
- Renewal of actions.
  - Effect of failure to file required affidavit with complaint, §9-11-9.1.

**MEDICAL RECORDS.**

- Medical authorization forms.
  - Medical malpractice.
    - Obtaining health information, §9-11-9.2.

**MEMORANDA.**

- Judicial sales.
  - Necessity to charge person, §9-13-169.

**MENTAL CONDITION OR STATE.**

- Pleading with particularity, §9-11-9.

**MENTAL EXAMINATION OF PERSONS.**

- Discovery, §9-11-35.

**MENTAL HEALTH.**

- Involuntary patient treatment, etc..
  - Habeas corpus.
    - General provisions, §§9-14-1 to 9-14-53.

**MENTAL STATE OR CONDITION.**

- Pleadings, §9-11-9.

**MINORS.**

- Next friend.
  - Representative as party, §9-11-17.
- Parties.
  - Representative parties, §9-11-17.
- Service of process, §9-11-4.

**MISDEMEANORS.**

- Executions.
  - Fraudulent levy, §9-13-16.

**MISJOINDER OF PARTIES, §9-11-21.**

**MISTAKE.**

- Clerks of court.
  - Correction of judgments, orders, etc., §9-11-60.

**MISTRIAL.**

- Motions, §9-11-46.

**MONEY.**

- Complaint for money had and received.
  - Answer to complaint with counterclaim for interpleader, §9-11-121.
  - Form, §9-11-108.
- Complaint for money lent.
  - Form, §9-11-106.
- Complaint for money paid by mistake.
  - Form, §9-11-107.

**MONEY HAD AND RECEIVED.**

- Answer to complaint with counterclaim, §9-11-121.
- Form of complaint, §9-11-108.

**MONEY JUDGMENTS.**

- Foreign judgments.
  - Recognition of foreign money judgments, §§9-12-110 to 9-12-117.

**MORTGAGES.**

Judgment liens.

Creation against third parties without notice, §9-12-85.

Liens.

Creation against third parties without notice, §9-12-85.

**MOTION DAYS**, §9-11-78.

**MOTIONS.**

Calendar of court.

Motion days, §9-11-78.

Defenses, §9-11-12.

Depositions to perpetuate testimony.

Pending appeal, §9-11-27.

Directed verdict, §9-11-50.

Dismissal of actions.

Form of motion to dismiss, presenting defense of failure to state a claim, §9-11-119.

Evidence, §9-11-43.

Executions.

Affidavit of illegality.

Amendment, §9-13-125.

Formal requisites, §9-11-7.

Forms, §9-11-84.

Motion for production of documents, etc., §9-11-124.

Motion to dismiss, presenting defense of failure to state claim, §9-11-119.

Motion to intervene as a defendant, §9-11-123.

Intervention, §9-11-24.

Form of motion to intervene as a defendant, §9-11-123.

Judgment notwithstanding verdict, §9-11-50.

Filing as supersedeas, §9-11-62.

Judgment on pleadings, §9-11-12.

Judgments.

Revival of judgment on motion after service of scire facias, §9-12-64.

Mistrial, §9-11-46.

More definite statement in pleadings, §9-11-12.

New trial, §§9-11-50, 9-11-60.

Filing.

Supersedeas.

Filing as, §9-11-62.

Making of motion in conjunction with motion to amend findings by court, §9-11-52.

Making of motion with motion for judgment in accordance with motion for directed verdict, §9-11-50.

**MOTIONS —Cont'd**

Parties.

Intervention, §9-11-24.

Substitution of parties, §9-11-25.

Production of documents and things.

Form of motion, §9-11-124.

Requests for admission.

Sufficiency, §9-11-36.

Service of motions, §9-11-5.

Motion to intervene, §9-11-24.

Time limitations, §9-11-6.

Setting aside of judgments, §9-11-60.

Striking pleadings, §9-11-12.

Summary judgments, §9-11-56.

**MUNICIPAL CORPORATIONS.**

Service of process, §9-11-4.

**MUNICIPAL COURTS.**

Judges.

Attorneys' fees and expenses in action against judge, §9-15-15.

**N**

**NECESSARY PARTIES.**

Joinder, §9-11-19.

Failure to join necessary party.

Form of answer preventing defense, §9-11-120.

Preliminary hearings, §9-11-12.

Responsive pleadings, §9-11-12.

**NEGLIGENCE.**

Complaints for negligence.

Forms of complaints.

Complaint for negligence under federal employers' liability act, §9-11-114.

Complaint for negligence where plaintiff is unable to determine definitely whether the person responsible is C.D. or E.F., §9-11-110.

General form, §9-11-109.

**NEWSPAPERS.**

Judicial sales.

Advertising.

Official organ of publication, §9-13-142.

**NEW TRIAL.**

Attacking judgments.

Methods of direct attack, §9-11-60.

Harmless error, §9-11-61.

Motions, §§9-11-50, 9-11-60.

Filing.

Filing as supersedeas, §9-11-62.



**NEW TRIAL** —Cont'd

Motions —Cont'd

Making of motion in conjunction with motion to amend findings of court, §9-11-52.

Making of motion with motion for judgment in accordance with motion for directed verdict, §9-11-50.

**NEXT FRIEND.**

Parties.

Infant's or incompetent person's representative, §9-11-17.

**NONAPPEARANCE.**

Depositions upon oral examination.

Failure to attend, §9-11-30.

**NONDISCOVERABLE MATTER.**

Impermissible scope of discovery generally, §9-11-26.

**NONJOINDER.**

Parties, §9-11-21.

Pleading reasons for nonjoinder, §9-11-19.

**NONJURY TRIALS.**

Chamber trials, §9-11-40.

Findings by court, §9-11-52.

Stipulations of parties, §9-11-39.

**NONRESIDENTS.**

Costs.

Attorney and plaintiff, §9-15-6.

Judgments.

Revival of judgment against nonresident, §9-12-67.

Service of process, §9-11-4.

**NOTES.**

Complaints.

Form of complaint on promissory note, §9-11-103.

Judgment liens, §9-12-91.

Judgments against indorser.

Identification of relation of parties, §9-12-11.

Judicial sales.

Necessity to charge person, §9-13-169.

**NOTICE.**

Avoiding unnecessary costs of service.

Requesting waiver of service, §9-11-4.

Class actions, §9-11-23.

Depositions.

Oral examination, §9-11-30.

Perpetuation testimony.

Hearing on petition to bring about, §9-11-27.

**NOTICE** —Cont'd

Depositions —Cont'd

Perpetuation testimony —Cont'd

Petition to bring about, §9-11-27.

Stipulations of parties, §9-11-29.

Written questions, §9-11-31.

Executions.

Cancellation or satisfaction of execution, §9-13-80.

Levy on land, §9-13-13.

Taking up of debt to give defendant legal title to property.

Notice of levy and sale, §9-13-60.

Habeas corpus hearing, §9-14-15.

Judgment debtors.

Filing of foreign judgment, §9-12-133.

Judgments.

Relief from, §9-11-60.

Judicial sales.

Perishable property, §9-13-164.

Secretary of state.

Judicial sales.

Journal or newspaper serving as official organ of county, §9-13-142.

Service of notice, §9-11-5.

Time limitation, §9-11-6.

**NOTICE OF APPEAL.**

Habeas corpus petitioners.

Sentenced persons, §9-14-52.

**O**

**OATHS.**

Execution claims.

Requirement of oath, §9-13-90.

Jury.

Alternate jurors, §9-11-47.

Execution proceedings.

Claims to property levied on.

Additional oath of jurors, §9-13-101.

**OBJECTIONS.**

Pleadings.

When and how presented and heard, §9-11-12.

Trial.

Rulings or orders, §9-11-46.

**ON-SITE INSPECTIONS.**

Entry on land, §9-11-34.

**ORDERS.**

Class actions, §9-11-23.

Clerical mistakes.

Correction, §9-11-60.

Conferences before trial.

Action taken at, §9-11-16.

**ORDERS —Cont'd**

- Depositions to perpetuate testimony.
  - Granting or denying motion for deposition pending appeal, §9-11-27.
  - Granting or denying petition to bring about, §9-11-27.
- Depositions upon oral examination.
  - Limiting or terminating exam, §9-11-30.
- Directed verdict, §9-11-50.
- Discovery.
  - Protective orders, §9-11-26.
- Exceptions.
  - Necessity, §9-11-46.
- Execution sales.
  - Claims to property levied on.
    - Sale of property on claimants' application, §9-13-97.
- Judicial sales.
  - Change of place, §9-13-161.
- Jury trial.
  - Noncourt orders, §9-11-39.
- Objections, §9-11-46.
- Pretrial conferences.
  - Action taken at, §9-11-16.
- Protective orders.
  - Discovery, §9-11-26.
- Service of orders, §9-11-5.

**ORGANS.**

- Legal organs.
  - Changes made within, §9-13-142.
  - Establishment of, §9-13-142.

**P**

**PAROL EVIDENCE.**

- Judgments.
  - Matters not really passed upon by court, §9-12-43.

**PARTIES, §§9-11-17 to 9-11-25.**

- Bailees.
  - Real party in interest requirement, §9-11-17.
- Capacity of party, §9-11-17.
- Civil practice act, §§9-11-17 to 9-11-25.
- Class actions.
  - Party representative, §9-11-23.
- Corporations.
  - Capacity to bring or defend action, §9-11-17.
- Costs of action.
  - Which party liable, §9-15-1.
- Death.
  - Execution following death of defendant, §9-13-32.

**PARTIES —Cont'd**

- Death —Cont'd
  - Substitution of proper party, §9-11-25.
- Defendant parties.
  - Generally, §9-11-17.
- Executions.
  - Description of parties, §9-13-3.
  - General provisions, §§9-13-30 to 9-13-36.
- Executors and administrators.
  - Real party in interest requirement, §9-11-17.
- Guardian and ward.
  - Infant's or incompetent person's representative, §9-11-17.
  - Real party in interest requirement, §9-11-17.
- Incompetent persons.
  - Representative party, §9-11-17.
  - Substitution of representative, §9-11-25.
- Judgment upon, §9-11-54.
  - Stay of judgment, §9-11-62.
- Minors.
  - Representative parties, §9-11-17.
- Motions.
  - Intervention, §9-11-24.
  - Substitution of parties, §9-11-25.
- Next friends.
  - Infant's or incompetent person's representative, §9-11-17.
- Plaintiff parties.
  - Generally, §9-11-17.
- Pleadings.
  - Capacity of parties, §9-11-9.
  - Names of parties, §9-11-10.
- Public officers.
  - Substitution, §9-11-25.
- Real party in interest, §9-11-17.
- State of Georgia.
  - Real party in interest requirement, §9-11-17.
- Substitution, §9-11-25.
- Transfers of interest.
  - Substitution of proper parties, §9-11-25.
- Trustees.
  - Real party in interest requirement, §9-11-17.

**PARTNERSHIPS.**

- Depositions, §§9-11-30 to 9-11-32.
- Executions.
  - Claims to property levied on.
    - Affidavit and bond by partner, §9-13-95.
  - Property liable to execution.
    - Action against partners where not all served, §9-13-59.

**PARTNERSHIPS —Cont'd**

Executions —Cont'd

Using partnership name, §9-13-33.

**PEREMPTORY CHALLENGES.**

Trial by jury.

Alternate jurors, §9-11-47.

**PERISHABLE PROPERTY.**

Judicial sales, §§9-13-163 to 9-13-165.

**PERMISSIVE COUNTERCLAIMS,**

§9-11-13.

**PERPETUATION OF TESTIMONY.**

Actions, §9-11-27.

Depositions, §9-11-27.

**PERSONAL JURISDICTION.**

Aviation.

Foreign money judgments recognition act.

Recognition of personal jurisdiction, §9-12-115.

Foreign money judgments recognition act, §9-12-115.

**PERSONAL PROPERTY.**

Executions.

Affidavit of illegality.

Amount and condition of forthcoming bond, §9-13-126.

Property subject to levy, §§9-13-55 to 9-13-57.

Satisfaction of debt.

Sufficient levy on personalty as prima-facie evidence, §9-13-71.

Future interests.

Executions, §9-13-56.

Judgment liens.

General provisions, §§9-12-80 to 9-12-94.

Personalty removed to another state sold and returned, §9-12-92.

Judgments.

In rem.

Effect, §9-12-41.

Pending appeal.

Extent to which property is affected, §9-12-88.

**PETITION OF GOVERNMENT FOR REDRESS OF GRIEVANCES.**

Verification filed with pleading asserting claim, §9-11-11.1.

**PETITIONS.**

Depositions to perpetuate testimony, §9-11-27.

Habeas corpus, §§9-14-3, 9-14-4.

Prisoners, §9-14-44.

Death penalty.

First time challenge to state court proceedings resulting in death sentence, §9-14-47.1.

**PETITIONS —Cont'd**

Habeas corpus —Cont'd

Prisoners —Cont'd

Effect of failure to raise grounds for relief in original or amended petition, §9-14-51.

Verification.

Habeas corpus petition, §9-14-4.

Habeas corpus relief.

Prisoners, §9-14-44.

**PHYSICAL EXAMINATION OF PERSONS.**

Discovery, §9-11-35.

**PLEADINGS.**

Accord and satisfaction, §9-11-8.

Admissions.

Effect of failure to deny, §9-11-8.

Adoption by reference, §9-11-10.

Affidavits.

Professional malpractice charges.

Affidavit to accompany charge, §9-11-9.1.

When required, §9-11-11.

Affirmative defenses, §9-11-8.

Allowable pleadings, §9-11-7.

Alternative claims to defenses, §9-11-8.

Ambiguous pleadings.

Motion for more definite statement, §9-11-12.

Amendment, §9-11-15.

Conformity of pleading to evidence, §9-11-15.

Relation back, §9-11-15.

Answers, §9-11-12.

Averments in answers.

Rule as to refutation by witnesses abolished, §9-11-11.

Counterclaims, §9-11-12.

Cross-claims, §9-11-12.

Defenses.

How presented, §9-11-12.

Forms.

Answer to complaint for money had and received, §9-11-121.

Presenting various defenses, §9-11-120.

Habeas corpus proceedings by prisoners.

Time for answer, §9-14-47.

Medical malpractice.

Time for filing, §9-11-9.1.

Objections, §9-11-12.

When presented, §9-11-12.

Arbitration and award, §9-11-8.

Attorneys at law.

Signing of pleading, §9-11-11.



**PLEADINGS —Cont'd**

Averments.  
   Answers.  
     Rule as to overcoming abolished, §9-11-11.  
   Defenses.  
     Form of denials, §9-11-8.  
   Paragraphs.  
     Made in numbered paragraphs, §9-11-10.  
   Special matters, §9-11-9.  
   Time, §9-11-9.  
 Capacity of parties, §9-11-9.  
 Caption, §9-11-10.  
 Claims for relief, §9-11-8.  
   Failure to state a claim upon which relief may be granted.  
     Form of answer presenting defense, §9-11-120.  
     Responsive pleading, §9-11-12.  
 Conciseness, §9-11-8.  
 Conditions precedent, §9-11-9.  
 Consideration.  
   Failure of, §9-11-8.  
 Cross-claims, §9-11-13.  
   Against coparty, §9-11-3.  
   Answer, §9-11-12.  
   Dismissal, §9-11-41.  
   Form of requirements, §9-11-8.  
   Interpleader, §9-11-22.  
   Joinder, §9-11-18.  
     Additional parties, §9-11-13.  
   Judgments, §9-11-54.  
     Multiple claims, §9-11-54.  
     Separate judgments, §9-11-13.  
     Summary judgments, §9-11-56.  
   Separate trials, §9-11-42.  
   Service, §9-11-45.  
   Summary judgment, §9-11-56.  
   Third-party defendant, §9-11-14.  
   Trials.  
     Separate trials, §9-11-13.  
 Damages, §9-11-8.  
   Special damages.  
     Specificity required, §9-11-9.  
 Defects.  
   Setting aside judgment, §9-12-15.  
 Defenses, §9-11-12.  
   Alternative defenses, §9-11-8.  
   Response of pleadings, §9-11-8.  
 Definiteness.  
   Motion for more definite statement, §9-11-12.

**PLEADINGS —Cont'd**

Delay tactics.  
   Attorney's signature as certificate pleading is not interposed for delay, §9-11-11.  
 Demand for judgment, §9-11-8.  
 Demurrers.  
   Abolished, §9-11-7.  
 Denials.  
   Response of pleadings, §9-11-8.  
 Directness, §9-11-8.  
 Discharge in bankruptcy, §9-11-8.  
 Duress, §9-11-8.  
 Estoppel, §9-11-8.  
 Evidence.  
   Amending pleading to conform to evidence, §9-11-15.  
 Exceptions for insufficiency.  
   Abolished, §9-11-7.  
 Exhibits, §9-11-10.  
   Third-party complaints, §9-11-14.  
 Fellow servant rule, §9-11-8.  
 Filing, §9-11-5.  
 Form of requirements, §9-11-10.  
 Fraud, §9-11-8.  
   Affirmative defense of fraud, §9-11-8.  
   Particularity required, §9-11-9.  
 Frauds, statute of, §9-11-8.  
 Frivolous pleadings.  
   Attorney's signature as certificate pleading is not interposed for delay, §9-11-11.  
 Illegality, §9-11-8.  
 Intent.  
   Particularity required, §9-11-9.  
 Joinder of parties.  
   Reasons for nonjoinder, §9-11-19.  
 Judgment on pleading, §9-11-12.  
 Judgments, §9-11-9.  
 Knowledge.  
   Particularity required, §9-11-9.  
 Laches, §9-11-8.  
 License, §9-11-8.  
 Limitation of actions, §9-11-8.  
 Malice.  
   Particularity required, §9-11-9.  
 Mental condition.  
   Particularity required, §9-11-9.  
 Mistake.  
   Particularity required, §9-11-9.  
 Official documents or acts, §9-11-9.  
 Paragraphs, §9-11-10.  
 Parties.  
   Capacity of parties, §9-11-9.  
   Names of parties, §9-11-10.

**PLEADINGS —Cont'd**

- Payment, §9-11-8.
- Place averments, §9-11-9.
- Pleas.
  - Abolished, §9-11-7.
- References to statements in pleadings.
  - Adoption by reference, §9-11-10.
- Relation back of amendments, §9-11-15.
- Release, §9-11-8.
- Res judicata, §9-11-8.
- Responsive pleadings.
  - Amended pleadings.
    - Responding to, §9-11-15.
  - Defenses or objections, §9-11-8.
    - How presented, §9-11-12.
  - Denials, §9-11-8.
- Sanctions.
  - Demands for judgment.
    - Formal violations, §9-11-8.
- Separate statements, §9-11-10.
- Signing of pleadings, §9-11-11.
- Simplicity, §9-11-8.
- Special matters, §9-11-9.
- Specificity.
  - Required when pleading special matters, §9-11-9.
- Statute of frauds, §9-11-8.
- Statute of limitations, §9-11-8.
- Striking, §9-11-12.
  - Third-party claims, §9-11-14.
- Supplemental pleadings, §9-11-15.
- Vague pleadings.
  - Motion for more definite statement, §9-11-12.
- Verdicts.
  - Amendment of verdict to conform to pleading, §9-12-6.
  - Issues verdict may cover, §9-12-1.
- Verification.
  - When required, §9-11-11.
- Waiver, §9-11-8.
  - Objections, §9-11-12.

**PLEAS.**

- Pleadings.
  - Abolished, §9-11-7.

**POSSESSIONS OF UNITED STATES.**

- Depositions within possessions.
  - Persons who may take, §9-11-28.

**POWERS OF ATTORNEY.**

- Execution proceedings.
  - Affidavit of illegality.
    - Filing by attorney in fact, §9-13-123.

**PREJUDGMENT INTEREST, §9-12-10.**

**PRELIMINARY HEARINGS.**

- Defenses.
  - Civil cases, §9-11-12.
- PRETRIAL CALENDAR, §9-11-16.**
- PRETRIAL CONFERENCES, §9-11-16.**
- PRISONS AND PRISONERS.**
- Habeas corpus.
  - Answer to petition.
    - Time for answer, §9-14-47.
  - Appeal procedures, §9-14-52.
  - Conclusions of law, §9-14-49.
  - Counties comprising judicial circuits.
    - Reimbursement to counties for habeas corpus costs, §9-14-53.
  - Custody of petitioner, §9-14-46.
  - Depositions, §9-14-48.
  - Dismissal for delay in filing, §9-14-48.
  - Disposition of petition, §9-14-48.
  - Evidence, §9-14-48.
  - Felonies.
    - Limitations periods for filing action, §9-14-7.
  - Findings of fact, §9-14-49.
  - General provisions, §§9-14-1 to 9-14-53.
  - Grounds for writ, §9-14-42.
  - Hearing on petition, §9-14-48.
    - Time for hearing, §9-14-47.
  - Intent of legislature, §9-14-40.
  - Jurisdiction, §9-14-43.
  - Limitations periods for filing action, §9-14-7.
- Misdemeanors.
  - Limitations periods for filing action, §9-14-7.
- Petitions, §9-14-44.
  - Death penalty.
    - First time challenge to state court proceedings resulting in death sentence, §9-14-47.1.
  - Effect of failure to raise grounds for relief in original or amended petition, §9-14-51.
- Production of petitioner, §9-14-46.
- Service of petition, §9-14-45.
- Transcription of proceedings, §9-14-50.
- United States, state other than Georgia or foreign state.
  - Petitioner detained under authority of.
    - Venue for filing, §9-14-43.
- Venue, §9-14-43.
  - Waiver of rights and objections, §9-14-42.

**PRISON TERMS.**

- Executions.
  - Affidavit directing clerk to cancel execution.
  - Fraudulent affidavit, §9-13-80.

**PRIVILEGES.**

Discovery not allowable, §9-11-26.

**PROBABLE CAUSE.**

Habeas corpus.

Procedure for person under sentence of state court of record.

Application to supreme court, §9-14-52.

**PROBATE COURTS.**

Executions.

Claims to property levied on.

Return of claim or illegality against execution from probate court, §9-13-99.

Judges.

Attorneys' fees and expenses in action against judge, §9-15-15.

Service of process, §9-11-4.

**PRODUCTION OF DOCUMENTS AND THINGS, §9-11-34.**

Depositions.

Oral examination, §9-11-30.

Subpoenas for taking depositions, §9-11-45.

Discovery methods, §9-11-26.

Execution of judgments.

Discovery in aid of, §9-11-69.

**PROHIBITION.**

Writ.

Special verdicts, §9-11-49.

**PROMISSORY NOTES.**

Complaints.

Form of complaint on promissory note, §9-11-103.

Judgment liens, §9-12-91.

Judgments against indorser.

Identification of relation of parties, §9-12-11.

**PROPERTY.**

Judgment liens.

Generally, §§9-12-80 to 9-12-94.

Judgment pending appeal.

Extent to which property is affected, §9-12-88.

Judgments in rem.

Effect, §9-12-41.

**PRO SE PETITIONS.**

Petitions subject to judicial review, §9-15-2.

Signing of pleadings, §9-11-11.

**PROTECTIVE ORDERS.**

Discovery, §9-11-26.

**PUBLICATION.**

Service by publication, §9-11-4.

Judgment against nonresident.

Revival of judgment, §9-12-67.

**PUBLIC OFFICERS AND EMPLOYEES.**

Death.

Officer who is party.

Substitution as party, §9-11-25.

Parties.

Public officers who were parties in action.

Substitution, §9-11-25.

Separation from office.

Officer who is party.

Substitution as party, §9-11-25.

**Q**

**QUASI IN REM.**

Judgments, §9-12-41.

**QUO WARRANTO.**

Special verdicts, §9-11-49.

**R**

**REAL PARTY IN INTEREST, §9-11-17.**

**REAL PROPERTY.**

Entry upon land, §9-11-34.

Discovery method, §9-11-26.

Judgment liens.

Generally, §§9-12-80 to 9-12-94.

Judgment pending appeal.

Extent to which property is affected, §9-12-88.

**RECEIVERS.**

Dismissal of actions.

Action in which receiver has been appointed, §9-11-66.

**RECIPROCITY.**

Enforcement of foreign judgments, §9-12-138.

**RECORDATION.**

Depositions.

Oral examination, §9-11-30.

Written questions, §9-11-31.

Judgment liens.

Land located within state.

Recordation in county where land located.

Prerequisite to lien, §9-12-86.

Liens.

Execution transferred upon payment, §9-13-36.



**RECORDATION —Cont'd**

**Liens —Cont'd**

Judgment liens.

Lands located within state.

Recordation in county where land located.

Prerequisite to lien, §9-12-86.

Specific performance.

Decree, §9-11-70.

**RECORDS.**

Defects.

Setting aside judgment for defect in record aided by verdict, §9-12-15.

Evidence.

Official records, §9-11-44.

Lack of records, §9-11-44.

**REDIRECT QUESTIONS.**

Depositions.

Written questions, §9-11-31.

**RELATION BACK.**

Pleadings.

Amendments, §9-11-15.

**RELEASES.**

Executions.

Affidavit of illegality.

Property sold which was subject to other executions, §9-13-129.

Property subject to execution, §9-13-72.

Release by agreement, §9-13-74.

Judgments.

Enforcement of judgment, §9-13-74.

Pleading as defense, §9-11-8.

**REMITTITUR.**

Habeas corpus cases, §9-14-22.

**RENEWAL OF ACTIONS.**

Malpractice.

Professional malpractice.

Effect of failure to file required affidavit with complaint, §9-11-9.1.

**REQUEST FOR ADMISSION, §9-11-36.**

Discovery method, §9-11-26.

Form, §9-11-125.

Motion to determine sufficiency, §9-11-36.

**RESCISSION.**

Judicial sales.

Damages, §9-13-172.1.

**RES JUDICATA, §§9-12-40, 9-12-42.**

Law of the case rule, §9-11-60.

Pleading as defense, §9-11-8.

**RESTRAINING ORDERS, §9-11-65.**

**RETRIAL.**

Habeas corpus proceedings, §9-14-48.

**REVENUE AND TAXATION.**

Executions.

Sale of perishable property, §9-13-165.

**RIGHT TO PETITION GOVERNMENT FOR REDRESS OF GRIEVANCES.**

Verification to be filed with pleading claiming right, §9-11-11.1.

**RULES OF COURT.**

Local courts, §9-11-83.

**S**

**SALES.**

Executions.

Judicial sales.

General provisions, §§9-13-140 to 9-13-178.

Judicial sales.

General provisions, §§9-13-140 to 9-13-178.

Place.

Sale of perishable property, §9-13-164.

**SANCTIONS.**

Attorneys.

Discovery, §9-11-37.

Pleadings, §9-11-8.

**SATISFACTION.**

Executions.

Cancellation of execution when satisfied, §9-13-80.

Sufficient levy on personality as prima-facie evidence, §9-13-71.

**SCIRE FACIAS TO REVIVE JUDGMENT, §§9-12-61 to 9-12-65.**

Dormant judgment, §9-12-61.

Issuance of scire facias, §9-12-63.

Jury trial.

Right after revival of judgment on motion after service of scire facias, §9-12-64.

Nature of scire facias, §9-12-62.

Service of scire facias and return, §9-12-63.

Revival of judgment on motion after service, §9-12-64.

Transferred judgment, §9-12-65.

**SEARCHES AND SEIZURES.**

Execution proceedings.

Seizure prerequisite to sale of personality, §9-13-55.

**SECRETARY OF STATE.**

Judicial sales.

Notice to secretary of journal or newspaper serving as official organ of publications, §9-13-142.

**SECRETARY OF STATE —Cont'd**

Notice.

Judicial sales.

Journal or newspaper serving as  
official organ of county, §9-13-142.

**SERVICE OF PROCESS, §§9-11-4, 9-11-5.**

Affidavits.

Time limitation, §9-11-6.

Alternative service, §9-11-4.

Amended service, §9-11-4.

Attorneys at law.

Service on party's representative, §9-11-5.

Avoidance of unnecessary costs of serving  
summons.

Defendant responsible for avoiding upon  
receipt of notice, §9-11-4.

Cities.

Service of process on, §9-11-4.

Codefendants, §9-11-5.

Complaints.

Service with summons, §9-11-4.

Corporations.

Service on, §9-11-4.

Counterclaims, §9-11-5.

Counties.

Service on, §9-11-4.

Cross-claims, §9-11-5.

Depositions to perpetuate testimony.

Petition to bring about, §9-11-27.

Depositions upon written questions,  
§9-11-31.

Executions.

Affidavit of illegality.

Availability to show lack of service,  
§9-13-121.

Where sheriff party, §9-13-11.

Forms.

Notice of lawsuit and request for waiver  
of service, §9-11-4.

Habeas corpus petitions.

Prisoners' petitions, §9-14-45.

Habeas corpus writs, §9-14-8.

Return of party served, §9-14-10.

Incompetent persons, §9-11-4.

Insufficiency of service.

Form of answer presenting defense,  
§9-11-120.

Officer's defense of service, §9-11-12.

Preliminary hearing, §9-11-12.

Responsive pleadings, §9-11-12.

Waiver of defense, §9-11-12.

International service.

Persons who may serve, §9-11-4.

Judgments against nonresidents.

Publication service.

Revival of judgments, §9-12-67.

**SERVICE OF PROCESS —Cont'd**

Mail service, §9-11-5.

Additional time after service, §9-11-6.

Minors, §9-11-4.

Motions, §9-11-5.

Motion to intervene, §9-11-24.

Time limitation, §9-11-6.

Municipal corporations.

Service of process on, §9-11-4.

Nonresidents, §9-11-4.

Notice, §9-11-5.

Time limitation, §9-11-6.

Notice to defendant of commencement of  
action and request to waive service,  
§9-11-4.

Orders required to be served, §9-11-5.

Outside state, §9-11-4.

Personal service, §9-11-4.

Persons who may serve, §9-11-4.

Pleadings subsequent to original  
complaint, §9-11-5.

Probate courts.

Proceedings in, §9-11-4.

Proof of service.

Pleadings subsequent to original  
complaint, §9-11-5.

Return of service, §9-11-4.

Amendment, §9-11-4.

Habeas corpus writs.

Respondent's return to writ,  
§§9-14-10 to 9-14-12.

Property, actions relating to, §9-11-4.

Publication service, §9-11-4.

Judgments against nonresidents.

Revival of judgments, §9-12-67.

Requests for admission, §9-11-36.

Return of service, §9-11-4.

Amendment, §9-11-4.

Habeas corpus writs.

Respondent's return to writ, §§9-14-10  
to 9-14-12.

Special statutory proceedings, §9-11-4.

Subpoenas.

Taking depositions, §9-11-45.

Summary judgment proceedings, §9-11-56.

Territorial limits of effective service,  
§9-11-4.

Third-party practice, §9-11-14.

Time limitation, §9-11-6.

Towns.

Service on, §9-11-4.

Unnecessary cost of service of summons.

Defendants responsible for avoiding on  
receipt of notice, §9-11-4.

**SETOFFS.**

Executions.

Execution by defendant after setoff,  
§9-13-76.

Judgments.

Execution proceedings, §9-13-75.

**SETTING ASIDE.**

Amendable judgments, §9-12-15.

Complaints in equities, §9-11-60.

Default judgments, §9-11-55.

Defects in pleadings, §9-12-15.

Harmless error, §9-11-61.

Motion on directed verdict, §9-11-50.

**SETTLEMENTS.**

Class actions, §9-11-23.

Torts.

Offer to settle claim, §9-11-68.

**SEVERANCE OF ACTIONS.**

Generally, §9-11-42.

**SHERIFFS.**

Deputies.

Execution sales.

Advertising costs, §9-13-145.

Executions.

Affidavit of illegality.

Receipt, §9-13-124.

Land outside county.

When sheriff may levy on and sell,  
§9-13-52.

Property to be levied on.

Designation by defendant.

When sheriff bound thereby,  
§9-13-50.

Service of process, §9-11-4.

Successors in office.

Judicial sales.

When successor empowered to make  
titles, §9-13-174.

**SHERIFFS' SALES.**

Judicial sales.

General provisions, §§9-13-140 to  
9-13-178.

**SIGNATURES.**

Depositions upon oral examination,  
§9-11-30.

Judges.

Judgments, §9-11-58.

Judgments.

Prerequisites to execution, §9-13-1.

Pleadings, §9-11-11.

**SLANDER.**

SLAPP suits, §9-11-11.1.

**SLAPP SUITS,** §9-11-11.1.

**SPECIAL VERDICTS,** §9-11-49.

**SPECIFIC PERFORMANCE.**

Complaint for specific performance of  
contract to convey land.

Form, §9-11-112.

Decree.

Effect, §9-11-70.

Recordation of decree, §9-11-70.

**SPEEDY TRIAL.**

Habeas corpus appeals.

Speedy hearing, §9-14-22.

**STATE COURTS OF COUNTIES.**

Judges.

Attorneys' fees and expenses in action  
against judge, §9-15-15.

**STATE DEPARTMENTS AND AGENCIES.**

Depositions, §§9-11-30 to 9-11-32.

**STATE OF GEORGIA.**

Counterclaims against, §9-11-13.

Parties.

Real party in interest requirement,  
§9-11-17.

**STATES.**

Depositions in foreign states.

Persons who may take, §9-11-28.

**STATUTE OF FRAUDS.**

Pleading as defense, §9-11-8.

**STATUTE OF LIMITATIONS.**

Dismissal of actions.

Recommencement where dismissal for  
lack of prosecution, §9-11-41.

Executions.

Transfer upon payment.

Right of transferee to enforce.

Execution and priority of payment,  
§9-13-36.

Extension of time.

Professional malpractice charges.

Effect of requiring affidavit to  
accompany charge, §9-11-9.1.

Habeas corpus.

Prisoners filing action, §9-14-7.

Legal malpractice, §9-11-9.1.

Malpractice.

Affidavit to accompany charge of  
professional malpractice.

Construction to requirement to  
extend limitation period,  
§9-11-9.1.

Medical malpractice.

Affidavit to accompany charge of  
professional malpractice.

Construction of requirement to  
extend limitation period,  
§9-11-9.1.



**STATUTE OF LIMITATIONS —Cont'd**

- Pleading as defense, §9-11-8.
- Recommendment of dismissed actions where dismissal for lack of prosecution, §9-11-41.
- Scire facias to revive judgment, §9-12-61.

**STAYS.**

- Class actions, §9-11-23.
- Execution of judgments.
  - Stay of execution upon entry of judgment, §9-11-62.
- Foreign judgments, §9-12-134.
- Proceedings on judgment pending appeal, §9-12-116.
- Judgments, §9-11-62.

**STIPULATIONS.**

- Discovery procedure, §9-11-29.
- Dismissal of civil actions, §9-11-41.
- Jurors.
  - Number, §9-11-47.
- Trial by court, §9-11-39.

**STRATEGIC LAWSUITS AGAINST PUBLIC PARTICIPATION, §9-11-11.1.**

**SUBPOENAS.**

- Depositions.
  - Deponents, §9-11-45.
  - Oral examination.
    - Failure to serve subpoena, §9-11-30.
- Service.
  - Subpoenas for taking depositions, §9-11-45.

**SUMMARY JUDGMENTS, §9-11-56.**

**SUMMONS AND PROCESS.**

- Amendment, §9-11-4.
- Complaints.
  - Service together, §9-11-4.
- Executions.
  - Entry of levy on process, §9-13-12.
- Formal requirements of summons, §9-11-4.
- Forms, §9-11-101.
  - Summons with complaint against third-party defendant, §9-11-122.
- Fraudulent levy, §9-13-16.
- Habeas corpus proceedings.
  - Production of legal process, §9-14-13.
- Insufficiency of process.
  - Form of answer presenting defense, §9-11-120.
  - Officer's defense of service, §9-11-12.
  - Preliminary hearing, §9-11-12.
  - Waiver of defense, §9-11-12.
- Issuance of summons, §9-11-4.

**SUMMONS AND PROCESS —Cont'd**

- Judicial sales.
  - Void process.
    - When defendant bound, §9-13-171.
- Sufficiency of process.
  - Responsive pleading, §9-11-12.
- SUPERIOR COURTS.**
- Affidavits.
  - Indigence, §9-15-2.
- Costs.
  - Indigence.
    - Affidavit, §9-15-2.
- Indigent persons.
  - Affidavit of indigence, §9-15-2.
- Judges.
  - Attorneys' fees and expenses in action against judge, §9-15-15.
  - Review of pro se petitions, §9-15-2.
- Jurisdiction.
  - Habeas corpus proceedings by prisoners, §9-14-43.

**SUPERSEDEAS.**

- Motion for judgment notwithstanding the verdict, §9-11-62.
- Motion for new trial, §9-11-62.

**SUPREME COURT.**

- Appeals to supreme court.
  - Judgments.
    - Judgment in trial court taken to supreme court and affirmed loses no lien or priority, §9-12-89.
- Habeas corpus.
  - Appeal procedure, §9-14-52.
- SUPREME COURT OF THE UNITED STATES.**

**Justices.**

- Attorneys' fees and expenses in action against justice, §9-15-15.

**SURETYSHIP.**

- Judgments.
  - Sureties on instruments.
    - Identification of relation of parties, §9-12-11.

**SURPRISE.**

- Depositions, §9-11-29.1.

**SURVIVAL OF ACTIONS.**

- Party substitutions, §9-11-25.

**T**

**TAXATION.**

- Executions.
  - Sale of perishable property, §9-13-165.

**TENDER.**

Judicial sales.

Form of tender, §9-13-166.

**THIRD-PARTY PRACTICE, §9-11-14.**

Claims.

Executions, §§9-13-1 to 9-13-106.

Dismissal of third-party claims, §9-11-41.

Interpleader, §9-11-22.

Complaint for money had and received.

Form of answer to complaint with  
counterclaim for interpleader,  
§9-11-121.

Joinder of claims, §9-11-18.

Judgment upon multiple claims, §9-11-54.

Separate trials of third-party claims,  
§9-11-42.

Summons and complaint against  
third-party defendant.

Form, §9-11-112.

**TIME.**

Civil practice.

Complaints.

Computation, §9-11-6.

Extension of time, §9-11-6.

One answer to complaint presented,  
§9-11-12.

Computation of time.

Commencement of civil actions, §9-11-6.

Executions.

Cancellation or satisfaction of execution.

Directing, notice, cancellation by  
clerk, §9-13-80.

Judicial sales.

Advertisement, §9-13-141.

Trial in civil cases, §9-11-40.

**TIME OF TRIAL IN CIVIL CASES,  
§9-11-40.**

**TITLE.**

Judgments.

Vesting of title, §9-11-70.

Judicial sales.

Effect of sale on title, §9-13-173.

Purchaser to ascertain, §9-13-167.

When sheriff's successor empowered to  
make titles, §9-13-174.

When title deeds prior to purchase must  
be proved, §9-13-178.

**TORTS.**

Costs of action.

Damages less than \$10, §9-15-10.

Default judgments, §9-11-55.

Offer to settle claim, §9-11-68.

SLAPP suits, §9-11-11.1.

**TORTS —Cont'd**

Strategic lawsuits against public  
participation, §9-11-11.1.

**TOWNS.**

Service of process on, §9-11-4.

**TRANSCRIPTS.**

Habeas corpus proceedings by prisoners,  
§9-14-50.

**TRANSFER OF EXECUTIONS, §§9-13-34  
to 9-13-36.**

**TRANSFER OF JUDGMENTS, §9-12-21.**

By attorney, §9-12-22.

Scire facias where judgment transferred,  
§9-12-65.

**TRANSLATION.**

Production of documents and things,  
§9-11-34.

**TRIAL.**

Assignment of cases for trial, §9-11-40.

Consent to trial by court, §9-11-39.

Counterclaims or cross-claims.

Separate trials, §9-11-13.

Depositions.

Use at trial.

Depositions to perpetuate testimony,  
§9-11-27.

Executions.

Claims to property levied on.

Dismissed or withdrawn claims.

Trial of damage issue, §9-13-104.

Jury trial, §9-13-100.

Additional oath of jurors, §9-13-101.

Illegality of executions, §§9-13-127,  
9-13-128.

Judge's chambers, §9-11-40.

Nonjury trials, §9-11-39.

Chamber trials, §9-11-40.

Findings by court, §9-11-52.

Place of trial, §9-11-40.

Separate trials.

Counterclaims or cross-claims, §§9-11-13,  
9-11-42.

Permissively joined parties, §9-11-20.

Severance of actions, §9-11-42.

Third-party practice, §§9-11-14, 9-11-42.

Stipulations of parties.

Trial by court, §9-11-39.

Time of trial, §9-11-40.

**TRIAL IN CHAMBERS, §9-11-40.**

**TRUSTS AND TRUSTEES.**

Costs.

Judgment against trustee, §9-12-12.

**TRUSTS AND TRUSTEES —Cont'd**

- Execution proceedings.
  - Affidavit of illegality.
  - Filing by trustee, §9-13-123.
- Parties plaintiff.
  - Real party in interest requirement, §9-11-17.

**U**

**UNIFORM ENFORCEMENT OF  
FOREIGN JUDGMENTS LAW.**

- Foreign judgments, §§9-12-130 to 9-12-138.
- Short title, §9-12-130.

**UNNECESSARY COSTS OF SERVICE.**

- Avoiding, §9-11-4.

**V**

**VENUE.**

- Dormant judgments.
  - Renewal of judgments, §9-12-66.
- Georgia civil practice act.
  - Interpretation of chapter, §9-11-82.
- Habeas corpus relief.
  - Prisoners, §9-14-43.
- Improper venue.
  - Preliminary hearing, §9-11-12.
  - Responsive pleading, §9-11-12.
  - Waiver of defense, §9-11-12.
- Objection not waived by waiver of service, §9-11-4.
- Renewal of judgments.
  - Dormant judgments, §9-12-66.

**VERDICTS.**

- Amendment.
  - After dispersal of jury, §9-12-7.
  - Conformity to pleadings, §9-12-6.
  - Where part illegal, §9-12-8.
- Conformity of judgment to verdict, §9-12-9.
- Amendment of judgment, §9-12-14.
- Conformity to pleadings, §9-12-6.
- Consent judgments.
  - Necessity of verdict, §9-12-23.
- Coverage of issues, §9-12-1.
- Directed verdict, §9-11-50.
- Dispersal of jury.
  - Amendment of verdict after, §9-12-7.
- Executions.
  - Payment of verdicts, §9-13-70.
- Harmless error.
  - Setting aside verdict, §9-11-61.
- Illegal parts.
  - Amendment of verdict containing, §9-12-8.

**VERDICTS —Cont'd**

- Interpretation, §9-12-4.
  - Molding by court, §9-12-5.
  - Issue coverage, §9-12-1.
  - Judgment notwithstanding verdict.
    - Filing of motion as supersedeas, §9-11-62.
  - Judgments.
    - Amendment of judgment to conform to verdict, §9-12-14.
    - Conformity of judgment to verdict, §9-12-9.
    - Consent judgments.
      - Necessity, §9-12-23.
    - Jury instructions as to form, §9-12-2.
    - Molding by court, §9-12-5.
  - Open court.
    - How verdicts received, §9-12-3.
  - Pleadings.
    - Amendment of verdict to conform to pleading, §9-12-6.
    - Issues verdict may cover, §9-12-1.
  - Receipt, §9-12-3.
  - Records aided by verdict.
    - Defects in record.
      - Setting aside judgment, §9-12-15.
  - Special verdicts, §9-11-49.
- VERIFICATION.**
- Constitutional claim of free speech or right to petition government.
    - Verification filed with pleading, §9-11-11.1.
  - Habeas corpus proceedings.
    - Petition for writ, §9-14-4.
    - Respondent's return to writ, §9-14-11.
  - Petitions.
    - Habeas corpus petition, §9-14-4.
    - Prisoners, §9-14-44.
  - Pleadings generally, §9-11-11.
- VEXATIOUS ACTIONS AND DEFENSES.**
- Attorney's signature.
    - As certificate that pleading not interposed for delay, §9-11-11.
  - Costs and attorneys' fees, §9-15-14.
- VOLUNTARY DISMISSAL.**
- Civil complaints, §9-11-41.

**W**

**WAIVER.**

- Habeas corpus.
  - Procedure for persons under sentence of state court of record.
    - Petition for writ.
      - Effect of failure to raise grounds for release in original or amended petition, §9-14-51.



**WAIVER —Cont'd**

**Habeas corpus —Cont'd**

Procedure for persons under sentence of state court of record —Cont'd

Rights and objections, §9-14-42.

**Pleadings.**

Defenses.

When defenses waived, §9-11-12.

Procedure for persons under sentence of state court of record.

Petition for writ.

Effect of failure to raise grounds for relief in original or amended petition, §9-14-51.

Service of summons, §9-11-4.

**WAIVER OF SERVICE OF SUMMONS, §9-11-4.**

**WARRANTIES.**

**Judicial sales.**

Covenants running with the land.

Right to enforce, §9-13-177.

Judicially sold goods.

Officer's personal liability, §9-13-167.

**WARRANTS.**

**Habeas corpus proceedings.**

Discharge for defect in warrant, etc., §9-14-17.

**WITNESSES.**

Adverse party witnesses.

Costs, §9-15-8.

Averments of answers.

Rule as to refutation abolished, §9-11-11.

Cross-examination.

Depositions upon oral examination, §9-11-30.

Examination.

Cross-examination.

Depositions upon oral examination, §9-11-30.

Depositions upon oral examination, §9-11-30.

Expert witnesses.

Identities of experts, §9-11-26.

Pretrial conferences, §9-11-16.

Taking of testimony in open court, §9-11-43.

**WORKERS' COMPENSATION.**

Fellow servant rule.

Pleading defense, §9-11-8.

**WORK PRODUCT.**

Discovery, §9-11-26.

**WRITS.**

Habeas corpus.

General provisions, §§9-14-1 to 9-14-53.















